


R834112



*Thomas Fisher
Rare Book Library*

UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO





Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2024 with funding from
University of Toronto

<https://archive.org/details/holybibleinthree01unse>

Oliver J. Taylor.



THE
HOLY BIBLE,

IN THREE

Volumes.

Containing the Old & New

Testaments.

A. V. D.

ApocRAPH.



J.H. WHITE'S Stereotype EDITION.

THE FIRST BOOK OF MOSES,

CALLED

GENESIS.

CHAP. I.

¹ *The creation of heaven and earth, 3 of the light, 6 of the firmament, 9 of the earth separated from the waters, 11 and made fruitful, 14 of the sun, moon, and stars, 20 of fish and fowl, 24 of beasts and cattle, 26 of man in the image of God. 29 Also the appointment of food. [BEFORE CHRIST 4004.]*

IN the ^abeginning ^bGod created the heaven and the earth.

² And the earth was without form and void; and darkness *was* upon the face of the deep. ^cAnd the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters.

³ ^dAnd God said, ^eLet there be light: and there was light.

⁴ And God saw the light, that *it was* good: and God divided ^fthe light from the darkness.

⁵ And God called the light ^gDay, and the darkness he called Night. ^hAnd the evening and the morning were the first day.

⁶ ¶ And God said, ⁱLet there be ^a ^cfirmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters.

⁷ And God made the firmament, ^b and divided the waters which *were* under the firmament from the waters which *were* ^jabove the firmament: and it was so.

⁸ And God called the firmament Heaven. And the evening and the morning were the second day.

⁹ ¶ And God said, ^kLet the waters under the heaven be gathered together unto one place, and let the dry *land* appear: and it was so.

¹⁰ And God called the dry *land* Earth;

and the gathering together of the waters called he Seas: and God saw that *it was* good.

¹¹ And God said, Let the earth ^lbring forth ^dgrass, the herb yielding seed, *and* the fruit tree yielding ^mfruit after his kind, whose seed *is* in itself, upon the earth: and it was so.

¹² And the earth brought forth grass, *and* herb yielding seed after his kind, and the tree yielding fruit, whose seed *was* in itself, after his kind: and God saw that *it was* good.

¹³ And the evening and the morning were the third day.

¹⁴ ¶ And God said, Let there be ⁿlights in the firmament of the heaven to divide ^ethe day from the night; and let them be for signs, and ^ofor seasons, and for days, and years:

¹⁵ And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so.

¹⁶ And God ^pmade two great lights; the greater light ^fto rule the day, and ^qthe lesser light to rule the night: *he made* ^rthe stars also.

¹⁷ And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth,

¹⁸ And to ^srule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that *it was* good.

¹⁹ And the evening and the morning were the fourth day.

²⁰ And God said, ^tLet the waters bring

CHAP. I. a John 1. 1, 2. Heb. 1. 10. b Ps. 8. 3. & 33. 6. & 89. 11, 12, & 102. 25. & 136. 5. & 146. 6. Isai. 44. 24. Jer. 10. 12. & 51. 15. Zec. 12. 1. Acts 14. 15. & 17. 24. Col. 1. 16, 17. Heb. 11. 3. Rev. 4. 11. & 10. 6. c Ps. 33. 6. Isai. 40. 13, 14. d Ps. 33. 9. e 2 Cor. 4. 6. f Heb. between the light and between the darkness. f Ps. 74. 16. & 104. 20. g Heb. And the evening was, and the morning was. g Job 37. 18. Ps. 136. 5. Jer. 10. VOL. I. No. 1.

12. & 51. 15. c Heb. expansion. h Prov. 8. 28. i Ps. 148. 4. k Job 26. 10. & 38. 8. Ps. 33. 7. & 95. 5. & 104. 9. & 136. 6. Prov. 8. 29. Jer. 5. 22. l Pet. 3. 5. m Heb. 6. 7. d Heb. tender grass. n Luke 6. 44. o Deut. 4. 19. Ps. 74. 16. & 136. 7. e Heb. between the day and between the night. o Ps. 74. 17. & 104. 19. p Ps. 136. 7, 8, 9. & 148. 3, 5. f Heb. for the rule of the day. q Ps. 8. 3. r Job 38. 7. s Jer. 31. 35. t 2 Esd. 6. 47.

forth abundantly the ^e moving creature that hath ^h life, and ⁱ fowl *that* may fly above the earth in the ^k open firmament of heaven.

21 And ^a God created great whales, and every living creature that moveth, which the waters brought forth abundantly, after their kind, and every winged fowl after his kind: and God saw that *it was* good.

22 And God blessed them, saying, ^w Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas, and let fowl multiply in the earth.

23 And the evening and the morning were the fifth day.

24 ¶ And God said, Let the earth bring forth the living creature after his kind, cattle, and creeping thing, and beast of the earth after his kind: and it was so.

25 And God made the beast of the earth after his kind, and cattle after their kind, and every thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind: and God saw that *it was* good.

26 ¶ And God said, ^x Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and ^y let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

27 So God created man in his *own* image, ^z in the image of God created he him; ^a male and female created he them.

28 And God blessed them, and God said unto them, ^b Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that ['] moveth upon the earth.

29 ¶ And God said, Behold, I have given you every herb ^m bearing seed, which *is* upon the face of all the earth, and every tree, in the which *is* the fruit of a tree yielding seed; ^e to you it shall be for meat.

30 And to ^d every beast of the earth, and

to every ^e fowl of the air, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein *there is* ⁿ life, *I have given* every green herb for meat: and it was so.

31 And ^f God saw every thing that he had made, and, behold, *it was* very good. And the evening and the morning were the sixth day.

CHAP. II.

1 *The first sabbath.* 4 *The manner of the creation.* 8 *The planting of the garden of Eden,* 10 *and the river thereof.* 17 *The tree of knowledge only forbidden.* 19, 20 *The naming of the creatures.* 21 *The making of woman, and institution of marriage.* [BEFORE CHRIST 4004.]

THUS the heavens and the earth were finished, and ^a all the host of them.

2^b And on the seventh day God ended his work which he had made; and he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made.

3 And God ^c blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it: because that in it he had rested from all his work which God ^a created and made.

4 ¶ ^d These *are* the generations of the heavens and of the earth when they were created, in the day that the LORD God made the earth and the heavens,

5 And every ^e plant of the field before it was in the earth, and every herb of the field before it grew: for the LORD God had not ^f caused it to rain upon the earth, and *there was* not a man ^g to till the ground.

6 But ^b there went up a mist from the earth, and watered the whole face of the ground.

7 And the LORD God formed man ^e of the ^h dust of the ground, and ⁱ breathed into his ^k nostrils the breath of life; and ^l man became a living soul.

8 ¶ And the LORD God planted ^m a garden ⁿ eastward in ^o Eden; and there ^p he put the man whom he had formed.

9 And out of the ground made the LORD God to grow ^q every tree that is pleasant

^g Or, creeping. ^h Heb. soul. ⁱ Heb. let fowl fly. ^k Heb. face of the firmament of heaven. ^u ch. 6. 20. & 7. 14. & 8. 19. Ps. 104. 26. w ch. 8. 17. x ch. 5. 1. & 9. 6. Ps. 100. 3. Eccles. 7. 29. Wis. 2. 23. Acts 17. 20, 28, 29. 1 Cor. 11. 7. Eph. 4. 24. Col. 3. 10. Jam. 3. 9. y ch. 9. 2. Ps. 8. 6. z 1 Cor. 11. 7. a ch. 5. 2. Mal. 2. 15. Matt. 19. 4. Mark 10. 6. b ch. 9. 1, 7. Lev. 26. 9. Ps. 127. 3. & 138. 3. 4. ^l Heb. creepeth. ^m Heb. seeding seed. c ch. 9. 3. Job 36. 31. Ps. 104. 14, 15. & 136. 25. & 146. 7. Acts 14. 17. d Ps. 145. 15, 16. & 147. 9. e Job 38. 41. n Heb. a living soul, f Ps. 104. 24. Eccles. 39. 16. 1 Tim. 4. 4.

CHAP. II. a Ps. 33. 6. b Exod. 20. 11. & 31. 17. Deut. 5. 14. Heb. 4. 4. c Nen 9. 14. Isai. 58. 13. a Heb. created to make. d ch. 1. 1. Ps. 90. 1, 2. e ch. 1. 12. Ps. 104. 14. f Job 38. 26, 27, 28. g ch. 3. 23. b Or, a mist which went up from, &c. c Heb. dust of the ground. h ch. 3. 19, 23. Ps. 103. 14. Eccles. 12. 7. Isai. 64. 8. Eccles. 17. 1. 1 Cor. 15. 47. i Job 33. 4. 2 Esd. 3. 5. Acts 17. 25. k ch. 7. 22. Isai. 2. 22. 1 Cor. 15. 45. m ch. 13. 10. Isai. 51. 3. Ezek. 28. 13. Joel 2. 3. n ch. 3. 24. o ch. 4. 16. 2 Kings 19. 12. Ezek. 27. 23. p ver. 15. 2 Esd. 3. 6. q Ezek. 31. 8.

to the sight and good for food; ^rthe tree of life also in the midst of the garden, ^sand the tree of knowledge of good and evil.

10 And a river went out of Eden to water the garden; and from thence it was parted, and became into four heads.

11 The name of the first is ^tPison: that is it which compasseth ^uthe whole land of Havilah, where *there is* gold;

12 And the gold of that land *is* good: ^wthere *is* bdellium and the onyx stone.

13 And the name of the second river *is* Gihon: the same *is* it that compasseth the whole land of ^dEthiopia.

14 And the name of the third river *is* ^xHiddekel: that *is* it which goeth ^etoward the east of Assyria. And the fourth river *is* Euphrates.

15 And the LORD God took ^fthe man, and ^vput him into the garden of Eden to dress it and to keep it.

16 And the LORD God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden ^gthou mayest freely eat:

17 ^zBut of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, ^athou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof ^bthou shalt surely die.

18 ¶ And the LORD God said, *It is* not good that the man should be alone; ^cI will make ^dhim an help ⁱmeet for him.

19 ^eAnd out of the ground the LORD God formed every beast of the field, and every fowl of the air; and ^fbrought *them* unto ^kAdam to see what he would call them: and whatsoever Adam called every living creature, that *was* the name thereof.

20 And Adam ^lgave names to all cattle, and to the fowl of the air, and to every beast of the field; but for Adam there was not found an help meet for him.

21 And the LORD God caused a ^gdeep sleep to fall upon Adam, and he slept: and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead thereof;

22 And the rib, which the LORD God had taken from man, ^mmade he a woman, and ⁿbrought her unto the man.

23 And Adam said, This *is* now ⁱbone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh: she shall be called ⁿWoman, because she was ^ktaken out of ^oMan.

24 ^lTherefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh.

25 ^mAnd they were both naked, the man and his wife, and were not ⁿashamed.

CHAP. III.

1 The serpent deceiveth Eve. 6 Man's shameful fall. 9 God arraigneth them. 14 The serpent is cursed. 15 The promised seed. 16 The punishment of mankind. 21 Their first clothing. 22 Their casting out of paradise. [BEFORE CHRIST 4004.]

NOW ^athe serpent was ^bmore subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, ^cYea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?

2 And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden:

3 ^cBut of the fruit of the tree which *is* in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die.

4 ^dAnd the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die:

5 For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then ^eyour eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil.

6 And when the woman saw that the tree *was* good for food, and that it *was* ^bpleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make *one* wise, she took of the fruit thereof, ^fand did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her; ^gand he did eat.

7 And ^hthe eyes of them both were opened, ⁱand they knew that they *were* naked; and they sewed fig leaves together, and made themselves ^caprons.

^r ch. 3. 22. ^s Prov. 3. 18. & 11. 30. ^t Rev. 2. 7. & 22. 2. 14. ^u ver. 17. ^v Eccles. 24. 25. ^w ch. 25. 18. ^x Numb. 11. 7. ^d Heb. *Cush*. ^e Dan. 10. 4. ^e Or, eastward to Assyria. ^f Or, Adam. ^y ver. 8. ^g Heb. *eating thou shalt eat*. ^z ver. 9. ^a ch. 3. 1, 3, 11, 17. 2. ^b ch. 3. 7. ^b ch. 3. 19. Rom. 6. 23. ¹ Cor. 15. 56. Jam. 1. 15. ¹ John 5. 16. ^h Heb. *dying thou shalt die*. ^c ch. 3. 12. ¹ Cor. 11. 9. ¹ Tim. 2. 13. ^d Eccles. 36. 24. ⁱ Heb. *as before him*. ^e ch. 1. 20. 24. ^f Ps. 8. 6. See ch. 6. 20. ^k Or, the man. ^l Heb. *called*. ^g ch. 15. 12. ¹ Sam. 26. 12. ^m Heb. *builded*. ^h Prov. 18. 22. Heb. 13. 4. ⁱ ch. 29. 14.

Judg. 9. 2. 2 Sam. 5. 1. & 19. 13. Eph. 5. 30. ⁿ Heb. *Isha*. ^k 1 Cor. 11. 8. ^o Heb. *Ish*. ¹ ch. 31. 15. Ps. 45. 10. Matt. 19. 5. Mark 10. 7. ¹ Cor. 6. 16. Eph. 5. 31. ^m ch. 3. 7. 10. 11. ⁿ Ex. 32. 25. Isai. 47. 3. CHAP. III. ^a Rev. 12. 9. & 20. 2. ^b Matt. 10. 16. ² Cor. 11. 3. ^a Heb. *Yea, because, &c.* ^c ch. 2. 17. ^d ver. 13. ² Cor. 11. 3. ¹ Tim. 2. 14. ^e ver. 7. Acts 26. 18. ^b Heb. *a desire*. ^f Eccles. 25. 24. ¹ Tim. 2. 14. ^g ver. 13. 17. ^h ver. 5. ⁱ ch. 2. 23. ^c Or, things to gird about.

8 And they heard ^k the voice of the LORD God walking in the garden in the ^d cool of the day : and Adam and his wife ^l hid themselves from the presence of the LORD God amongst the trees of the garden.

9 And the LORD God called unto Adam, and said unto him, Where *art* thou ?

10 And he said, I heard thy voice in the garden, ^m and I was afraid, because I *was* naked ; and I hid myself.

11 And he said, Who told thee that thou *wast* naked ? Hast thou eaten of the tree, whereof I commanded thee that thou shouldest not eat ?

12 And the man said, ⁿ The woman whom thou gavest *to be* with me, she gave me of the tree, and I did eat.

13 And the LORD God said unto the woman, What *is* this *that* thou hast done ? And the woman said, ^o The serpent beguiled me, and I did eat.

14 And the LORD God said ^p unto the serpent, Because thou hast done this, thou *art* cursed above all cattle, and above every beast of the field ; upon thy belly shalt thou go, and ^q dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life :

15 And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between ^r thy seed and ^s her seed ; ^t it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel.

16 Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception ; ^u in sorrow thou shalt bring forth children ; ^v and thy desire *shall be* ^e to thy husband, and he shall ^x rule over thee.

17 And unto Adam he said, ^y Because thou hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife, ^z and hast eaten of the tree, ^a of which I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not eat of it : ^b cursed *is* the ground for thy sake ; ^c in sorrow shalt thou eat *of* it all the days of thy life ;

18 ^d Thorns also, and thistles shall it

^f bring forth to thee ; and ^e thou shalt eat the herb of the field ;

19 ^f In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground ; for out of it wast thou taken : ^g for dust thou *art*, and ^h unto dust shalt thou return.

20 And Adam called his wife's name ^g ^h Eve ; because she was the mother of all living.

21 Unto Adam also and to his wife did the LORD God make coats of skins, and clothed them.

22 ¶ And the LORD God said, ⁱ Behold, the man is become as one of us, to know good and evil : and now, lest he put forth his hand, ^k and take also of the tree of life, and eat, and live for ever :

23 Therefore the LORD God sent him forth from the garden of Eden, ^l to till the ground from whence he was taken.

24 So he drove out the man ; and he placed ^m at the east of the garden of Eden ⁿ Cherubims, and a flaming sword which turned every way, to keep the way of the tree of life. D

CHAP. IV.

1 *The birth, trade, and religion of Cain and Abel.* 8 *The murder of Abel.* 11 *The curse of Cain.* 17 *Enoch the first city.* 19 *Lamech and his two wives.* 25 *The birth of Seth,* 26 *and Enos.* [BEFORE CHRIST 4003.]

AND Adam knew Eve his wife ; and she conceived, and bare ^a Cain, and said, I have gotten a man from the LORD.

2 And she again bare his brother ^b Abel. And Abel was ^c a keeper of sheep, but Cain was ^a a tiller of the ground.

3 And ^d in process of time it came to pass, that Cain brought ^b of the fruit of the ground an offering unto the LORD.

4 And Abel, he also brought of ^e the firstlings of his ^e flock and of the fat thereof. And the LORD had ^d respect unto Abel and to his offering :

5 But unto Cain and to his offering he

^k Job 38. 1. ^d Heb. wind. 1 Job 31. 33. Jer. 23. 24. Amos 9. 3. m ch. 2. 25. Exod. 3. 6. 1 John 3. 20. n ch. 2. 18. Job 31. 33. Prov. 23. 13. o ver. 4. 2 Cor. 11. 3. 1 Tim. 2. 14. p Exod. 21. 29. 32. q Isai. 65. 25. Mic. 7. 17. ^r Matt. 3. 7. & 13. 38. & 23. 33. John 8. 44. Acts 13. 10. 1 John 3. 8. ^s Ps. 132. 11. Isai. 7. 14. Mic. 5. 3. Matt. 1. 23. 25. Luke 1. 31. 34. 35. Gal. 4. 4. ^t Rom. 16. 20. Colos. 2. 15. Heb. 2. 14. 1 John 5. 5. Rev. 12. 7. 17. ^u Psal. 48. 6. Isai. 13. 8. & 21. 3. John 16. 21. 1 Tim. 2. 15. w chap. 4. 7. ^e Or, subject to thy husband. ^x 1 Cor. 11. 3. & 14. 34. Ephes. 5. 22, 23, 24. 1 Tim. 2. 11. Tit. 2. 5. 1 Pet. 3. 1, 5, 6. ^y 1 Sam. 15. 28. ^z ver. 6. ^a ch. 2. 17. ^b Eccles. 1. 2, 3.

Isai. 24. 5, 6. Rom. 8. 20. ^c Job 5. 7. Eccles. 2. 23. ^d Job 31. 40. ^f Heb. cause to bud. ^e Ps. 104. 14. ^f Eccles. 1. 13. 2 Thess. 3. 10. ^g ch. 2. 7. ^h Job 21. 26. & 34. 15. Ps. 104. 29. Eccles. 3. 20. & 12. 7. Rom. 5. 12. Heb. 9. 27. ^g Heb. Chavah. ^h That is, living. ⁱ ver. 5. Like Isai. 19. 12. & 47. 12, 13. Jer. 22. 23. ^k ch. 2. 9. 1 ch. 4. 2. & 9. 20. m ch. 2. 8. n Ps. 104. Heb. 1. 7. CHAP. IV. ^a That is, gotten, or, acquired. ^b Heb. Hebel. ^c Heb. a feeder. ^a ch. 3. 23. & 9. 20. ^d Heb. at the end of days. ^b Numb. 18. 12. ^c Numb. 18. 17. Prov. 3. 9. ^c Heb. sheep, or, goats. ^d Heb. 11. 4.



Engraved by,

THE CURSE PRONOUNCED.

W. H. Throp

Printed and Published by J. H. White.

Gen. III. 14.





THE DEATH OF ABEL.

GENESIS, ch. IV. - v. 6. &c.

Printed and Published by J.H. White.

Engraved by W^m Chapin.

had not respect. And Cain was very wroth, * and his countenance fell.

6 And the LORD said unto Cain, Why art thou wroth? and why is thy countenance fallen?

7 If thou doest well, shalt thou not ^f be accepted? and if thou doest not well, sin lieth at the door. And ^g unto thee *shall be* his desire, and thou shalt rule over him.

8 And Cain talked with Abel his brother: and it came to pass, when they were in the field, that Cain rose up against Abel his brother, and ^h slew him.

9 ¶ And the LORD said unto Cain, ⁱ Where is Abel thy brother? And he said, ^j I know not: *Am I* my brother's keeper?

10 And he said, What hast thou done? the voice of thy brother's ^k blood ^l crieth unto me from the ground.

11 And now *art* thou cursed from the earth, which hath opened her mouth to receive thy brother's blood from thy hand;

12 When thou tillest the ground, it shall not henceforth yield unto thee her strength; a fugitive and a vagabond shalt thou be in the earth.

13 And Cain said unto the LORD, ^m My punishment *is* greater than I can bear.

14 ⁿ Behold, thou hast driven me out this day from the face of the earth; and ^o I shall be a fugitive and a vagabond in the earth; and it shall come to pass, ^p *that* every one that findeth me shall slay me.

15 And the LORD said unto him, Therefore whosoever slayeth Cain, vengeance shall be taken on him ^q sevenfold. And the LORD ^r set a mark upon Cain, lest any finding him should kill him.

16 ¶ And Cain ^s went out from the presence of the LORD, and dwelt in the land of Nod, on the east of Eden.

17 And Cain knew his wife; and she conceived, and bare ^t Enoch: and he build-

ed a city, ^u and called the name of the city, after the name of his son, Enoch.

18 And unto Enoch was born Irad: and Irad begat Mehujael: and Mehujael begat Methusael: and Methusael begat ^v Lamech.

19 ¶ And Lamech took unto him two wives: the name of the one *was* Adah, and the name of the other Zillah.

20 And Adah bare Jabal: he was the father of such as dwell in tents, and *of such as have* cattle.

21 And his brother's name *was* Jubal: he was the ^w father of all such as handle the harp and organ.

22 And Zillah, she also bare Tubal-cain, an ^x instructor of every artificer in brass and iron: and the sister of Tubal-cain *was* Naamah.

23 And Lamech said unto his wives, Adah and Zillah, hear my voice; ye wives of Lamech, hearken unto my speech: for ^y I have slain a man to my wounding, and a young man ^z to my hurt:

24 ^a If Cain shall be avenged sevenfold, truly Lamech seventy and sevenfold.

25 ¶ And Adam knew his wife again; and she bare a son, and ^b called his name ^c Seth: For God, *said she*, hath appointed me another seed instead of Abel, whom Cain slew.

26 And to Seth, ^d to him also there was born a son; and he called his name ^e Enos: then began men ^f to call upon the name of the LORD.

CHAP. V.

1 *The genealogy, age, and death of the patriarchs from Adam unto Noah.* 24 *The godliness and translation of Enoch.* [BEFORE CHRIST 4004.]

THIS is the ^a book of the generations of Adam. In the day that God created man, in ^b the likeness of God made he him; 2 ^c Male and female created he them; and blessed them, and called their name Adam, in the day when they were created.

e ch. 31. 2. f Or, have the excellency. Heb. 11. 4. g Or, subject unto thee. ch. 3. 16. f Wisd. 10. 3. Matt. 23. 35. 1 John 3. 12. Jude 11. g Ps. 9. 12. h John 8. 44. h Heb. bloods. i Heb. 12. 24. Rev. 6. 10. i Or, Mine iniquity is greater than that it may be forgiven. k Job 15. 20—24. l Ps. 51. 11. m ch. 9. 6. Numb. 35. 19, 21, 27. n Ps. 79. 12. o Ezek. 9. 4, 6. p 2 Kings 13. 23. & 24. 20. Jer. 23. 39. & 52. 3. k Heb. Chanoch. q Psal. 49. 11. l Heb. Lamech. r Rom. 4. 11, 12. m Heb. whether. n Or, I would slay

a man in my wound, &c. o Or, in my hurt. s ver. 15. t ch. 5. 3. p Heb. Sheth. q That is, appointed, or, put. u ch. 5. 5. r Heb. Enoch. s Or, to call themselves by the name of the LORD. w 1 Kings 18. 24. Psal. 116. 17. Joel 2. 32. Zeph. 3. 9. 1 Cor. 1. 2. CHAP. V. a 1 Chron. 1. h Luke 3. 38. b ch. 1. 26. Wis. 2. 23. Eph. 4. 24. Col. 3. 10. c ch. 1. 27.

3 ¶ And Adam lived an hundred and thirty years, and begat *a* son in his own likeness, after his image; and ^dcalled his name Seth:

4 ° And the days of Adam after he had begotten Seth were eight hundred years: ^fand he begat sons and daughters:

5 And all the days that Adam lived were nine hundred and thirty years: ^gand he died.

6 And Seth lived an hundred and five years, and ^hbegat Enos:

7 And Seth lived after he begat Enos eight hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters:

8 And all the days of Seth were nine hundred and twelve years: and he died.

9 ¶ And Enos lived ninety years, and begat ^aCainan:

10 And Enos lived after he begat Cainan eight hundred and fifteen years, and begat sons and daughters:

11 And all the days of Enos were nine hundred and five years: and he died.

12 ¶ And Cainan lived seventy years, and begat ^bMahalaleel:

13 And Cainan lived after he begat Mahalaleel eight hundred and forty years, and begat sons and daughters:

14 And all the days of Cainan were nine hundred and ten years: and he died.

15 ¶ And Mahalaleel lived sixty and five years, and begat ^cJared:

16 And Mahalaleel lived after he begat Jared eight hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters:

17 And all the days of Mahalaleel were eight hundred ninety and five years: and he died.

18 ¶ And Jared lived an hundred sixty and two years, and he begat ⁱEnoch:

19 And Jared lived after he begat Enoch eight hundred years, and begat sons and daughters:

20 And all the days of Jared were nine hundred sixty and two years: and he died.

21 ¶ And Enoch lived sixty and five years, and begat ^dMethuselah:

22 And Enoch ^kwalked with God after he begat Methuselah three hundred years, and begat sons and daughters:

23 And all the days of Enoch were three hundred sixty and five years:

24 And ^lEnoch walked with God: and he *was* not; for God took him

25 And Methuselah lived an hundred eighty and seven years, and begat ^eLamech:

26 And Methuselah lived after he begat Lamech seven hundred eighty and two years, and begat sons and daughters:

27 And all the days of Methuselah were nine hundred sixty and nine years: and he died.

28 ¶ And Lamech lived an hundred eighty and two years, and begat a son:

29 And he called his name ^fNoah, saying, This *same* shall comfort us concerning our work and toil of our hands, because of the ground ^mwhich the LORD hath cursed.

30 And Lamech lived after he begat Noah five hundred ninety and five years, and begat sons and daughters:

31 And all the days of Lamech were seven hundred seventy and seven years: and he died.

32 And Noah was five hundred years old: and Noah begat ⁿShem, Ham, ^oand Japheth.

CHAP. VI.

1 *The wickedness of the world, which provoked God's wrath, and caused the flood.* 8 *Noah findeth grace.* 14 *The order, form, and end of the ark.* [BEFORE CHRIST 2448.]

AND it came to pass, ^awhen men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them,

2 That the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they *were* fair; and they ^btook them wives of all which they chose.

^d ch. 4. 25. ^e 1 Chron. 1. 1. & c. ^f ch. 1. 28. ^g ch. 3. 19. Heb. 9. 27. ^h ch. 4. 26. ^a Heb. *Kenan*. ^b Gr. *Maleleel*. ^c Heb. *Jered*. ⁱ Jude 14. 15. ^d Gr. *Methusala*. ^k ch. 6. 9. & 17. 1. & 24. 40. ^l 2 Kings 20. 3. ^m Ps. 16. 8. & 116. 9. & 128. 1. ⁿ Mic. 6. 8. ^o Mal. 2. 6. ^p 12 Kings 2. 11. ^q Eccles. 44. 16. & 49. 14. Heb. 11. 5. ^r Heb. *Lamech*. ^s Gr. *Noe*. Luke

3. 36. Heb. 11. 7. 1 Pet. 3. 20. ^t That is, rest, or, comfort. ^u ch. 3. 17. & 4. 11. ^v ch. 6. 10. ^w ch. 10. 21.

CHAP. VI. ^a ch. 1. 28. ^b Esdr. 3. 7. ^c Deut. 7. 3, 4.

BIRTH OF CHRIST

Anno Mundi 4004.

Ch. Ver		Age at the Birth of the Heir	Lived after	Born Anno Mundi and died Aged	Died Anno Mundi.	Genealogy OF THE PATRIARCHS.		Anno Mundi	Before Christ	Adam	Seth
Gen 5 3 & 4		Adam.....	150	800	950	950	Adam.....Created	4004			
							Seth.....born	150	3874	150	
							Enos.....born	255	3769	235	105
3.	Seth born.....A. M.	150		150			Cainan.....born	325	3679	325	195
6.	7.....do.	105	807	912	1042		Mahalaleel.....born	395	3609	395	265
							Jared.....born	160	3544	460	330
9.	Enos.....do.	235		235			Enoch.....born	622	3382	622	492
9.	10. 11.....do.	90	815	905	1140		Methuselah.....born	687	3317	687	557
							Lamech.....born	874	3130	874	744
12.	Cainan.....do.	325		325			Adam.....died	930	3074	930	800
12.	13. 14.....do.	70	840	910	1235		Enoch.....translated	987	3017	---	857
							Seth.....died	1042	2962	---	912
12.	Mahalaleel.....do.	395		395			Noah.....born	1056	2948	---	---
15.	16. 17.....do.	65	830	895	1290		Enos.....died	1140	2864	---	---
							Cainan.....died	1235	2769	---	---
15.	Jared.....do.	460		460			Mahalaleel.....died	1290	2714	---	---
18.	19. 20.....do.	162	800	962	1422		Jared.....died	1422	2582	---	---
							Shem.....born	1558	2446	---	---
18.	Enoch.....do.	622		622			Lamech.....died	1651	2353	---	---
21.	22. 23.....do.	65	300	365	987		Methuselah.....died	1656	2348	---	---
							The Deluge.....	1656	2348	---	---
21.	Methuselah.....do.	687		687			Arphaxad.....born	1658	2346	---	---
25.	26. 27.....do.	187	782	969	1656		Selah.....born	1693	2311	---	---
							Eber.....born	1723	2281	---	---
25.	Lamech.....do.	874		874			Peleg.....born	1757	2247	---	---
28.	30. 31.....do.	182	535	777	1651		Reu.....born	1787	2217	---	---
							Serug.....born	1819	2285	---	---
29.	Noah.....do	1056		1056			Nahor.....born	1849	2155	---	---
32.	& Chap. 9. 29.....do.	502	448	950	2006		Terah.....born	1878	2126	---	---
							Peleg.....died	1996	2008	---	---
32.	Shem.....do.	1558		1558			Nahor.....died	1997	2007	---	---
Gen. 7. 6.	& Chap. 11. 10.....do.	98					Noah.....died	2006	1998	---	---
							Abram.....born	2008	1996	---	---
6.	The Deluge.....	1656					Reu.....died	2026	1978	---	---
Gen. 11. 10.	11.....do.	2	500	600	2158		Serug.....died	2049	1955	---	---
							Terah.....died	2085	1921	---	---
11.	Arphaxad born.....A. M.	1658		1658			Arphaxad.....died	2096	1908	---	---
12.	13.....do.	35	103	438	2096		Isaac.....born	2108	1896	---	---
							Selah.....died	2126	1878	---	---
12.	Selah.....do.	1693		1693			Shem.....died	2158	1846	---	---
14.	15.....do.	30	403	433	2126		Jacob.....born	2168	1836	---	---
							Abraham.....died	2185	1821	---	---
14.	Eber.....do.	1723		1723			Eber.....died	2187	1817	---	---
16.	17.....do.	34	430	464	2187		Isaac.....died	2288	1716	---	---
							Jacob.....died	2315	1689	---	---
16.	Peleg.....do.	1757		1757							
18.	19.....do.	30	209	239	1996						
18.	Reu.....do.	1787		1787							
20.	21.....do.	32	267	259	2026						
20.	Serug.....do.	1819		1819							
22.	23.....do.	50	200	250	2049						
22.	Nahor.....do.	1849		1849							
24.	25.....do.	29	119	148	1997						
24.	Terah.....do.	1878		1878							
32.	& Chap. 12. 4. Acts 7. 4.....do.	150	75	205	2083						
12. 4.	Abram.....do.	2008		2008							
Gen. 21. 5.	& Chap. 25. 7.....do.	100	75	175	2183						
5.	Isaac.....do.	2108		2108							
Gen. 25. 26.	& Chap. 35. 28.....do.	60	120	180	2288						
26.	Jacob.....do.	2168		2168							
Gen. 47. 28.				147	2315						

TABLE

WHICH OF THE PATRIARCHS

how easy it was to hand down, from

(A PERIOD OF 2158 YEARS.)

the particulars of the

Creation and Fall of Man.

[illegible][illegible]

3 And the LORD said, ^cMy spirit shall not always strive with man, ^dfor that he also is flesh: yet his days shall be an hundred and twenty years.

4 There were giants in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare *children* to them, the same became mighty men which *were* of old, men of renown.

5 ¶ And God saw that the wickedness of man *was* great in the earth, and *that* ^eevery ^eimagination of the thoughts of his heart *was* only evil ^bcontinually.

6 And ^fit repented the LORD that he had made man on the earth, and it ^ggrieved him at his heart.

7 And the LORD said, I will destroy man whom I have created from the face of the earth; ^eboth man, and beast, and the creeping thing, and the fowls of the air; for it repenteth me that I have made them.

8 But Noah ^hfound grace in the eyes of the LORD.

9 ¶ These *are* the generations of Noah: ⁱNoah was a just man *and* ^dperfect in his generations, *and* Noah ^kwalked with God.

10 And Noah begat three sons, ^lShem, Ham, and Japheth.

11 The earth also was corrupt ^mbefore God, and the earth was ⁿfilled with violence.

12 And God ^olooked upon the earth, and, behold, it was corrupt; for all flesh had corrupted his way upon the earth.

13 And God said unto Noah, ^pThe end of all flesh is come before me; for the earth is filled with violence through them; ^qand, behold, I will destroy them ^ewith the earth.

14 ¶ Make thee an ark of gopher wood; ^rrooms shalt thou make in the ark, and shalt pitch it within and without with pitch.

15 And this *is the fashion* which thou

shalt make it *of*: The length of the ark *shall be* three hundred cubits, the breadth of it fifty cubits, and the height of it thirty cubits.

16 A window shalt thou make to the ark, and in a cubit shalt thou finish it above; and the door of the ark shalt thou set in the side thereof; *with* lower, second, and third *stories* shalt thou make it.

17 ^rAnd, behold, I, even I, do bring a flood of waters upon the earth, to destroy all flesh, wherein *is* the breath of life, from under heaven; *and* every thing that *is* in the earth shall die.

18 But with thee will I establish my covenant; and ^sthou shalt come into the ark, thou, and thy sons, and thy wife, and thy sons' wives with thee.

19 And of every living thing of all flesh, ^ttwo of every *sort* shalt thou bring into the ark, to keep *them* alive with thee; they shall be male and female.

20 Of fowls after their kind, and of cattle after their kind, of every creeping thing of the earth after his kind, two of every *sort* ^ushall come unto thee, to keep *them* alive.

21 And take thou unto thee of all food that is eaten, and thou shalt gather *it* to thee; and it shall be for food for thee, and for them.

22 ^wThus did Noah; ^xaccording to all that God commanded him, so did he

CHAP. VII.

1 Noah, with his family, and the living creatures, enter into the ark. 17 The beginning, increase, and continuance of the flood. [BEFORE CHRIST 2349.]

AND the LORD said unto Noah, ^aCome thou and all thy house into the ark; for ^bthee have I seen righteous before me in this generation.

2 Of every ^cclean beast thou shalt take to thee by ^asevens, the male and his fe-

^c Gal. 5. 16, 17. 1 Pet. 3. 19, 20. ^d Ps. 78. 39. ^e Or, the whole imagination: The Hebrew word signifieth not only the imagination, but also the purposes and desires. ^e ch. 8. 21. Deut. 29. 19. Prov. 6. 18. ² Esd. 3. 8. Matt. 15. 19. ^b Heb. every day. ^f See Numb. 23. 19. 1 Sam. 15. 11, 29. 2 Sam. 24. 16. Mal. 3. 6. Jam. 1. 17. ^g Isai. 63. 10. Eph. 4. 30. ^c Heb. from man unto beast. ^h ch. 13. 19. Exod. 33. 12, 13, 16, 17. Luke 1. 30. Acts 7. 46. ⁱ ch. 7. 1. Ezek. 14. 14, 20. Eccus. 44. 17. Rom. 1. 17. Heb. 11. 7. 2 Pet. 2. 5. ^d Or, upright. ^k ch. 5. 32. 1 ch. 5. 32. ^m ch. 7. 1. & 10. 9. & 13. 13. 2 Chron. 34. 27. Luke 1. 6. Rom. 2. 13. & 3. 19. ⁿ Ezek. 8. 17. & 26. 16. Hab. 2. 6, 17. ^o ch. 16. 21. Ps.

14. 2. & 33. 13, 14. & 53. 2, 3. ^p Jer. 51. 13. Ezek. 7. 2, 3, 6. Amos 8. 2. 1 Pet. 4. 7. ^q ver. 17. ^e Or, from the earth. ^f Heb. nests. ^r ver. 13. ch. 7. 4, 21, 22, 23. 2 Pet. 2. 5. ^s ch. 7. 1, 7, 13. 1 Pet. 3. 20. 2 Pet. 2. 5. ^t ch. 7. 8, 9, 15, 16. ^u ch. 7. 9, 15. See ch. 2. 19. ^w Heb. 11. 7. See Exod. 40. 16. ^x ch. 7. 5, 9, 16. CHAP. VII. ^a ver. 13. Matt. 24. 38. Luke 17. 26. Heb. 11. 7. 1 Pet. 3. 20. 2 Pet. 2. 5. ^b ch. 6. 9. Ps. 33. 18, 19. Prov. 10. 9. 2 Pet. 2. 9. ^c ver. 8. Lev. ch. 11. ^a Heb. seven seven.

male: ^dand of beasts that *are* not clean by two, the male and his female.

3 Of fowls also of the air by sevens, the male and the female; to keep seed alive upon the face of all the earth.

4 For yet seven days, and I will cause it to rain upon the earth ^eforty days and forty nights; and every living substance that I have made will I ^bdestroy from off the face of the earth.

5 ^fAnd Noah did according unto all that the LORD commanded him.

6 And Noah *was* six hundred years old when the flood of waters was upon the earth.

7 ¶ ^gAnd Noah went in, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him, into the ark, because of the waters of the flood.

8 Of clean beasts, and of beasts that *are* not clean, and of fowls, and of every thing that creepeth upon the earth,

9 There went in two and two unto Noah into the ark, the male and the female, as God had commanded Noah.

10 And it came to pass ^eafter seven days, that the waters of the flood were upon the earth.

11 ¶ In the sixth hundredth year of Noah's life, in the second month, the seventeenth day of the month, the same day were all ^hthe fountains of the great deep broken up, and the ^dwindows of heaven were opened.

12 ^kAnd the rain was upon the earth forty days and forty nights.

13 In the selfsame day ^lentered Noah, and Shem, and Ham, and Japheth, the sons of Noah, and Noah's wife, and the three wives of his sons with them, into the ark;

14 ^mThey, and every beast after his kind, and all the cattle after their kind, and every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind, and every fowl after his kind, every bird of every ^esort.

15 And they ⁿwent in unto Noah into the ark, two and two of all flesh, wherein *is* the breath of life.

16 And they that went in, went in male and female of all flesh, ^oas God had commanded him: and the LORD shut him in.

17 ^pAnd the flood was forty days upon the earth; and the waters increased, and bare up the ark, and it was lift up above the earth.

18 And the waters prevailed, and were increased greatly upon the earth; ^qand the ark went upon the face of the waters.

19 And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; ^rand all the high hills, that *were* under the whole heaven, were covered.

20 Fifteen cubits upward did the waters prevail; and the mountains were covered.

21 ^sAnd all flesh died that moved upon the earth, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of beast, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth, and every man:

22 All in ^twhose nostrils *was* ^fthe breath of life, of all that *was* in the dry *land*, died.

23 And every living substance was destroyed which was upon the face of the ground, both man, and cattle, and the creeping things, and the fowl of the heaven; and they were destroyed from the earth: and ^uNoah only remained *alive*, and they that *were* with him in the ark.

24 ^wAnd the waters prevailed upon the earth an hundred and fifty days.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *The waters assuage.* 4 *The ark resteth on Ararat.* 7 *The raven and the dove.* 15 *Noah, being commanded,* 18 *goeth forth of the ark:* 20 *he buildeth an altar, and offereth sacrifice,* 21 *which God accepteth, and promiseth to curse the earth no more.* [BEFORE CHRIST 2349.]

AND God ^aremembered Noah, and every living thing, and all the cattle that *was* with him in the ark: ^band God made a wind to pass over the earth, and the waters assuaged.

2 ^cThe fountains also of the deep and

^d Lev. 10. 10. Ezek. 44. 23. ^e ver. 12. 17. ^b Heb. *Not out.* ^f ch. 6. 22. ^g ver. 1. ^c Or, on the seventh day. ^h ch. 8. 2. Prov. 8. 28. Ezek. 26. 19. ^d Or, *floodgates.* ⁱ ch. 1. 7. & 8. 2. Ps. 78. 23. ^k ver. 4. 17. ^l ver. 1. 7. ch. 6. 18. Heb. 11. 7. ¹ Pet. 3. 20. ² Pet. 2. 5. ^m ver. 2. 3. 8. 9. ^e Heb. *wing.* ⁿ ch. 6. 20. ^o ver. 2. 3. ^p ver. 4. 12. ^q Ps. 104. 26. ^r Ps. 104. 6. Jer. 3. 23. ^s ch. 6. 13. 17. ^{ver. 4.} Job 22. 16. ² Esdr. 3. 9. 10. Wisd.

10. 4. Matt. 24. 39. Luke 17. 27. ² Pet. 3. 6. ^t ch. 2. 7. ^f Heb. *the breath of the spirit of life.* ^u Wisd. 10. 4. ¹ Pet. 3. 20. ² Pet. 2. 5. & 3. 6. ^w ch. 8. 3. & ch. 8. 4. compared with ver. 11. of this chap.

CHAP. VIII. ^a ch. 19. 29. Exod. 2. 24. ¹ Sam. 1. 19. ^b Exod. 14. 21. ^c ch. 7. 11.



the windows of heaven were stopped, and^a the rain from heaven was restrained ;

3 And the waters returned from off the earth^a continually : and after the end^e of the hundred and fifty days the waters were abated.

4 And the ark rested in the seventh month, on the seventeenth day of the month, upon the mountains of Ararat.

5 And the waters^b decreased continually until the tenth month : in the tenth *month*, on the first *day* of the month, were the tops of the mountains seen.

6 ¶ And it came to pass at the end of forty days, that Noah opened^f the window of the ark which he had made :

7 And he sent forth a raven, which went forth^e to and fro, until the waters were dried up from off the earth.

8 Also he sent forth a dove from him, to see if the waters were abated from off the face of the ground ;

9 But the dove found no rest for the sole of her foot, and she returned unto him into the ark, for the waters *were* on the face of the whole earth : then he put forth his hand, and took her, and^d pulled her in unto him into the ark.

10 And he stayed yet other seven days ; and again he sent forth the dove out of the ark ;

11 And the dove came in to him in the evening ; and, lo, in her mouth *was* an olive leaf pluckt off : so Noah knew that the waters were abated from off the earth.

12 And he stayed yet other seven days ; and sent forth the dove ; which returned not again unto him any more.

13 ¶ And it came to pass in the six hundredth and first year, in the first *month*, the first *day* of the month, the waters were dried up from off the earth : and Noah removed the covering of the ark, and looked, and, behold, the face of the ground was dry.

14 And in the second month, on the se-

ven and twentieth day of the month, was the earth dried.

15 ¶ And God spake unto Noah, saying,

16 Go forth of the ark, ^s thou, and thy wife, and thy sons, and thy sons' wives with thee.

17 Bring forth with thee^h every living thing that *is* with thee, of all flesh, *both* of fowl, and of cattle, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth ; that they may breed abundantly in the earth, andⁱ be fruitful, and multiply upon the earth.

18 And Noah went forth, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him :

19 Every beast, every creeping thing, and every fowl, *and* whatsoever creepeth upon the earth, after their^e kinds, went forth out of the ark.

20 ¶ And Noah builded an altar unto the LORD ; and took of^k every clean beast, and of every clean fowl, and offered burnt offerings on the altar.

21 And the LORD smelled^l a^f sweet savour ; and the LORD said in his heart, I will not again^m curse the ground any more for man's sake ; ^s for theⁿ imagination of man's heart *is* evil from his youth ; ^o neither will I again smite any more every thing living, as I have done.

22 ^p ^h While the earth remaineth, seed-time and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and^q day and night shall not cease.

CHAP. IX.

1 God blesseth Noah. 4 Blood and murder are forbidden. 8 God's covenant, 13 signified by the rainbow. 11 Noah replenisheth the world, 20 planteth a vineyard, 21 is drunken, and mocked of his son, 25 curseth Canaan, 26 blesseth Shem, 27 prayeth for Japheth, 29 and dieth. [BEFORE CHRIST 2348.]

AND God blessed Noah and his sons, and said unto them, ^a Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth.

2^b And the fear of you and the dread of you shall be upon every beast of the earth, and upon every fowl of the air, upon all

^d Job 38. 37. ^a Heb. in going and returning. ^e ch. 7. 24. ^b Heb. were in going and decreasing. ^f ch. 6. 16. ^c Heb. in going forth and returning. ^d Heb. caused her to come. ^g ch. 7. 13. ^h ch. 7. 15. ⁱ ch. 1. 22. ^e Heb. families. ^k Lev. ch. 11. ^l Lev. 1. 9. Ezek. 20. 41. ² Cor. 2. 15. Ephes. 3. 2. ^f Heb. a savour of rest. ^m ch. 3. 17. & 6. 17. ^g Or, VOL. I. No. 1.

though. ⁿ ch. 6. 5. Job 14. 4. & 15. 14. Ps. 51. 5. Jer. 17. 9. Matt. 15. 19. Rom. 1. 21. & 3. 23. ^o ch. 9. 11, 15. ^p Isai. 54. 8. ^h Heb. As yet all the days of the earth. ^q Jer. 33. 20, 25.
CHAP. IX. ^a ch. 1. 23. ver. 7, 19. ch. 10. 32. ^b ch. 1. 23. Hos. 2. 13.

that moveth *upon* the earth, and upon all the fishes of the sea; into your hand are they delivered.

3 ^c Every moving thing that liveth shall be meat for you; even as the ^d green herb have I given you ^e all things.

4 ^f But flesh with the life thereof, *which* is the blood thereof, shall ye not eat.

5 And surely your blood of your lives will I require; ^g at the hand of every beast will I require it, and ^h at the hand of man; at the hand of every ⁱ man's brother will I require the life of man.

6 ^k Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed: ^l for in the image of God made he man.

7 And you, ^m be ye fruitful, and multiply; bring forth abundantly in the earth, and multiply therein.

8 ¶ And God spake unto Noah, and to his sons with him, saying,

9 And I, ⁿ behold, I establish ^o my covenant with you, and with your seed after you;

10 ^p And with every living creature that is with you, of the fowl, of the cattle, and of every beast of the earth with you; from all that go out of the ark, to every beast of the earth.

11 And ^q I will establish my covenant with you; neither shall all flesh be cut off any more by the waters of a flood; neither shall there any more be a flood to destroy the earth.

12 And God said, ^r This is the token of the covenant which I make between me and you and every living creature that is with you, for perpetual generations:

13 I do set ^s my bow in the cloud, and it shall be for a token of a covenant between me and the earth.

14 ^t And it shall come to pass, when I bring a cloud over the earth, that the bow shall be seen in the cloud:

15 And ^u I will remember my covenant, which is between me and you and every

living creature of all flesh; and the waters shall no more become a flood to destroy all flesh.

16 And the bow shall be in the cloud; and I will look upon it, that I may remember ^w the everlasting covenant between God and every living creature of all flesh that is upon the earth.

17 And God said unto Noah, This is the token of the covenant, which I have established between me and all flesh that is upon the earth.

18 ¶ And the sons of Noah, that went forth of the ark, were Shem, and Ham, and Japheth: ^x and Ham is the father of ^y Canaan.

19 ^z These are the three sons of Noah: ^a and of them was the whole earth overspread.

20 And Noah began to be ^b an husbandman, and he planted a vineyard:

21 And he drank of the wine, ^c and was drunken; and he was uncovered within his tent.

22 And Ham, the father of Canaan, saw the nakedness of his father, and told his two brethren without.

23 ^d And Shem and Japheth took a garment, and laid it upon both their shoulders, and went backward, and covered the nakedness of their father; and their faces were backward, and they saw not their father's nakedness.

24 And Noah awoke from his wine, and knew what his younger son had done unto him.

25 And he said, ^e Cursed be Canaan; ^f a servant of servants shall he be unto his brethren.

26 And he said, ^g Blessed be the Lord God of Shem; and Canaan shall be ^h his servant.

27 God shall ⁱ enlarge Japheth, ^j and he shall dwell in the tents of Shem; and Canaan shall be his servant.

^c Deut. 12. 15. & 14. 3. 9. 11. Acts 10. 12. 13. d ch. 1. 29. e Rom. 14. 14. 20. 1 Cor. 10. 23. 26. Col. 2. 16. f Tim. 4. 3. 4. g Lev. 17. 10. 11. 14. & 19. 26. Deut. 12. 23. 1 Sam. 14. 34. Acts 15. 20. 29. h Ex. 21. 28. i ch. 4. 9. 10. Ps. 9. 12. j Acts 17. 26. k Exod. 21. 12. 14. Lev. 24. 17. Matt. 26. 52. Rev. 13. 10. 1 ch. 1. 27. m ver. 1. 19. & ch. 1. 28. n ch. 6. 18. o Isai. 54. 9. p Ps. 145. 9. q Isai. 54. 9. r ch. 17. 11. s Rev.

4. 3. t Ecclus. 43. 11. 12. u Exod. 28. 12. Lev. 26. 42. 45. Ezek. 16. 60. w ch. 17. 13. 19. x ch. 10. 6. y Heb. Chanaan. z ch. 5. 32. a ch. 10. 32. 1 Chron. 1. 4. &c. a ch. 3. 19. 23. & 4. 2. Prov. 12. 11. b Prov. 20. 1. 1 Cor. 10. 12. c Exod. 20. 12. Gal. 6. 1. d Deut. 27. 16. e Josh. 9. 23. 1 Kings 9. 20. 21. f Ps. 144. 15. Heb. 11. 16. g Or, servant to them. c Or, persuade. g Eph. 2. 13. 14. & 3. 6.

28 ¶ And Noah lived after the flood three hundred and fifty years.

29 And all the days of Noah were nine hundred and fifty years : and he died.

CHAP. X.

1 *The generations of Noah.* 2 *The sons of Japheth.* 6 *The sons of Ham.* 8 *Nimrod the first monarch.* 21 *The sons of Shem.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1998.]

NOW these *are* the generations of the sons of Noah, Shem, Ham, and Japheth : ^a and unto them were sons born after the flood.

2 ^b The sons of Japheth ; Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Javan, and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras.

3 And the sons of Gomer ; Ashkenaz, and Riphath, and Togarmah.

4 And the sons of Javan ; Elishah, and Tarshish, Kittim, and ^a Dodanim.

5 By these were ^c the isles of the Gentiles divided in their lands ; every one after his tongue, after their families, in their nations.

6 ¶ ^d And the sons of Ham ; Cush, and Mizraim, and Phut, and Canaan.

7 And the sons of Cush ; Seba, and Havilah, and Sabtah, and Raamah, and Sabtechah : and the sons of Raamah ; Sheba, and Dedan.

8 And Cush begat Nimrod : he began to be a mighty one in the earth.

9 He was a mighty ^e hunter ^f before the LORD : wherefore it is said, Even as Nimrod the mighty hunter before the LORD.

10 ^g And the beginning of his kingdom was ^b Babel, and Erech, and Accad, and Calneh, in the land of Shinar.

11 Out of that land ^c went forth Asshur, and builded Nineveh, and ^d the city Rehoboth, and Calah,

12 And Resen between Nineveh and Calah : the same *is* a great city.

13 And Mizraim begat Ludim, and Ananim, and Lehabim, and Naphtuhim,

14 And Pathrusim, and Casluhim, (^h out of whom came Philistim,) and Caphtorim.

15 ¶ And Canaan begat ^e Sidon his first-born, and Heth,

16 And the Jebusite, and the Amorite, and the Girgasite,

17 And the Hivite, and the Arkite, and the Sinite,

18 And the Arvadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite : and afterward were the families of the Canaanites spread abroad.

19 ⁱ And the border of the Canaanites was from Sidon, as thou comest to Gerar, unto ^f Gaza ; as thou goest, unto Sodom, and Gomorrah, and Admah, and Zeboim, even unto Lasha.

20 These *are* the sons of Ham, after their families, after their tongues, in their countries, *and* in their nations.

21 ¶ Unto Shem also, the father of all the children of Eber, the brother of Japheth the elder, even to him were *children* born.

22 The ^k children of Shem ; Elam, and Asshur, and ^g Arphaxad, and Lud, and Aram.

23 And the children of Aram ; Uz, and Hul, and Gether, and Mash.

24 And Arphaxad begat ^h ¹ Salah ; and Salah begat Eber.

25 ^m And unto Eber were born two sons : the name of one *was* ⁱ Peleg ; for in his days was the earth divided ; and his brother's name *was* Joktan.

26 And Joktan begat Almodad, and Sheleph, and Hazarmaveth, and Jerah,

27 And Hadoram, and Uzal, and Diklah,

28 And Obal, and Abimael, and Sheba,

29 And Ophir, and Havilah, and Jobab : all these *were* the sons of Joktan.

30 And their dwelling was from Mesha, as thou goest, unto Sephar a mount of the east.

31 These *are* the sons of Shem, after their families, after their tongues, in their lands, after their nations.

32 ⁿ These *are* the families of the sons of Noah, after their generations, in their

CHAP. X. a ch. 9. 1, 7, 19. b 1 Chron. 1. 5, &c. c Or, as some read it *Rodanim*. e Ps. 72. 10. Jer. 2. 10. & 25. 22. Zeph. 2. 11. d 1 Chron. 1. 8, &c. e Jer. 16. 16. Mic. 7. 2. f ch. 6. 11. g Mic. 5. 6. h Gr. *Babylon*. i Or, he went out into Assyria. d Or, the

streets of the city. h 1 Chron. 1. 12. e Heb. *Tridon*. i ch. 13. 12, 14, 15, 17. & 15. 18—21. Num. 34. 2—12. Josh. 12. 7, 8. f Heb. *Azrah*. k 1 Chron. 1. 17, &c. g Heb. *Arphaxshad*. h Heb. *Shelek*. i ch. 11. 12. m 1 Chron. 1. 19. n That is, division. n ver. 1.

nations : ° and by these were the nations divided in the earth after the flood.

CHAP. XI.

1 *One language in the world.* 3 *The building of Babel.* 5 *The confusion of tongues.* 10 *The generations of Shem.* 27 *The generations of Terah the father of Abram.* 31 *Terah goeth from Ur to Haran.* [BEFORE CHRIST 2247.]

AND the whole earth was of one ^a language, and of one ^b speech.

2 And it came to pass, as they journeyed ^c from the east, that they found a plain in the land of Shinar ; and they dwelt there.

3 And ^d they said one to another, Go to, let us make brick, and ^e burn them thoroughly. And they had brick for stone, and slime had they for mortar.

4 And they said, Go to, let us build us a city and a tower, ^a whose top *may reach* unto heaven ; and let us make us a name, lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth.

5 ^b And the LORD came down to see the city and the tower, which the children of men builded.

6 And the LORD said, Behold, ^c the people *is* one, and they have all ^d one language ; and this they begin to do : and now nothing will be restrained from them, which they have ^e imagined to do.

7 Go to, ^f let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may ^g not understand one another's speech.

8 So ^h the LORD scattered them abroad from thence ⁱ upon the face of all the earth : and they left off to build the city.

9 Therefore is the name of it called ^j Babel ; ^k because the LORD did there confound the language of all the earth : and from thence did the LORD scatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth.

10 ¶ ^l These *are* the generations of Shem : Shem *was* an hundred years old, and begat Arphaxad two years after the flood :

11 And Shem lived after he begat Ar-

phaxad five hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

12 And Arphaxad lived five and thirty years, ^m and begat Salah :

13 And Arphaxad lived after he begat Salah four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

14 And Salah lived thirty years, and begat Eber :

15 And Salah lived after he begat Eber four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

16 ⁿ And Eber lived four and thirty years, and begat ^o Peleg :

17 And Eber lived after he begat Peleg four hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters.

18 And Peleg lived thirty years, and begat Reu :

19 And Peleg lived after he begat Reu two hundred and nine years, and begat sons and daughters.

20 And Reu lived two and thirty years, and begat ^p Serug :

21 And Reu lived after he begat Serug two hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters.

22 And Serug lived thirty years, and begat Nahor :

23 And Serug lived after he begat Nahor two hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

24 And Nahor lived nine and twenty years, and begat ^q Terah :

25 And Nahor lived after he begat Terah an hundred and nineteen years, and begat sons and daughters.

26 And Terah lived seventy years, and ^r begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran.

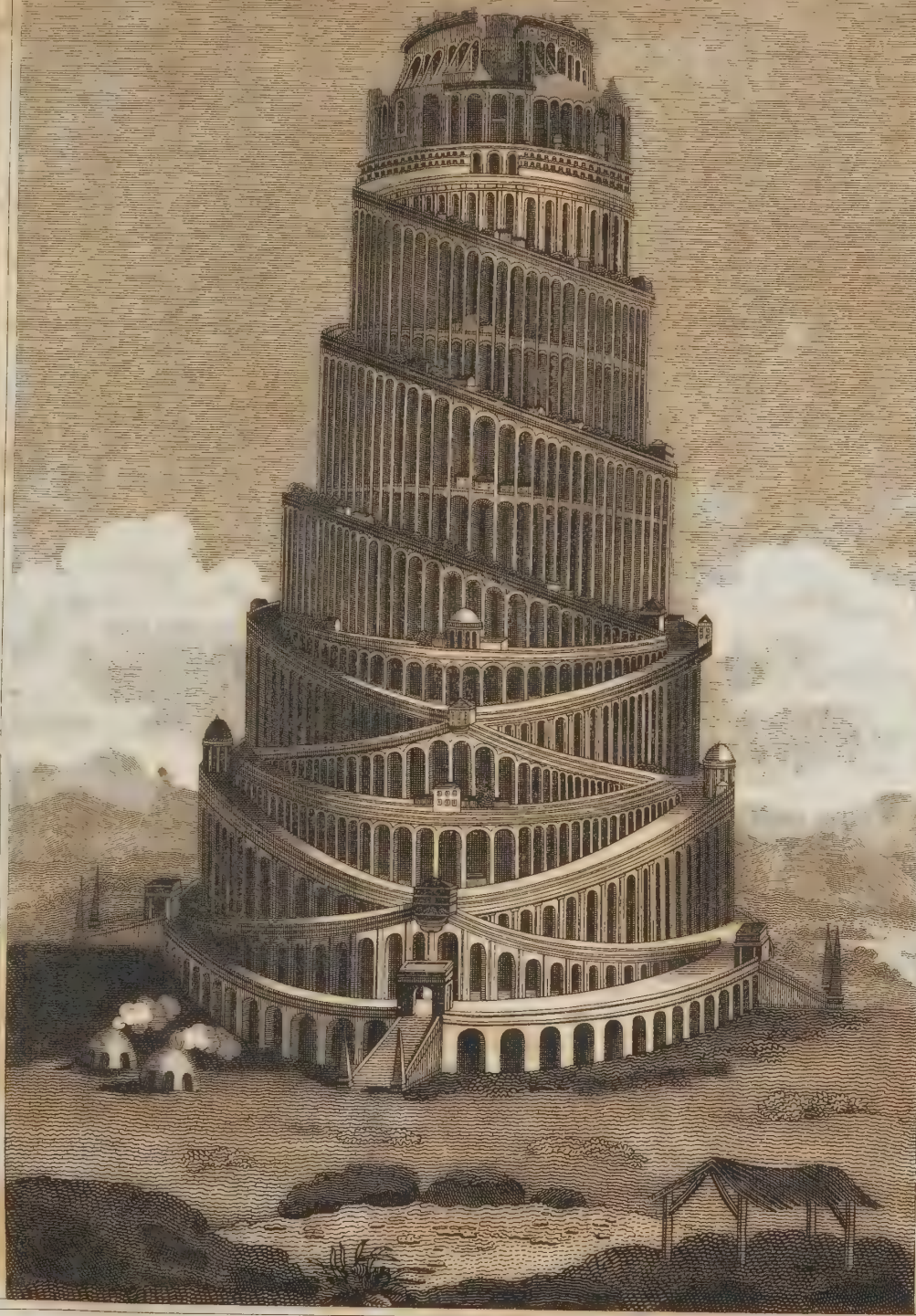
27 ¶ Now these *are* the generations of Terah : Terah begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran ; and Haran begat Lot.

28 And Haran died before his father Terah in the land of his nativity, in Ur of the Chaldees.

29 And Abram and Nahor took them

^o ch. 9. 19.
CHAP. XI. ^a Heb. *lip*. ^b Heb. *words*. ^c Or, *eastward*, as ch. 13. 11. 2 Sam. 6. 2 with 1 Chron. 13. 6. ^d Heb. *a man said to his neighbour*. ^e Heb. *burn them to a burning*. ^f Deut. 1. 28. ^g ch. 18. 21. ^h ch. 9. 19. Acts 17. 26. ⁱ ver. 1. ^j Ps. 2. 1. ^k ch. 1. 26.

Ps. 2. 4. Acts 2. 4, 5, 6. ^g ch. 42. 23. Deut. 28. 49. Jer. 5. 15. 1 Cor. 14. 2. 11. ^h Luke 1. 51. ⁱ ch. 10. 25, 32. ^f That is, *confusion*. ^k Wis. 10. 5. 1 Cor. 14. 23. ^l ch. 10. 22. 1 Chron. 1. 17. ^m See Luke 3. 36. ⁿ 1 Chron. 1. 19. ^o Called, Luke 3. 35. *Phalec*. ^p Luke 3. 35. *Saruch*. ^q Luke 3. 34. *Thara*. ^r Josh. 24. 2. 1 Chron. 1. 26.



L. Chantry sc.

Engraved for J. G. S. Boston

TOWER OF BABEL

wives : the name of Abram's wife *was* ^s Sarai ; and the name of Nahor's wife, ^t Milcah, the daughter of Haran, the father of Milcah, and the father of Iscah.

30 But ^u Sarai was barren ; she *had* no child.

31 And Terah ^w took Abram his son, and Lot the son of Haran his son's son, and Sarai his daughter-in-law, his son Abram's wife ; and they went forth with them from ^z Ur of the Chaldees, to go into ^y the land of Canaan ; and they came unto Haran, and dwelt there.

32 And the days of Terah were two hundred and five years : and Terah died in Haran.

CHAP. XII.

¹ God calleth Abram, and blesseth him with a promise of Christ. ⁴ He departeth with Lot from Haran. ⁶ He journeyeth through Canaan, ⁷ which is promised him in a vision. ¹⁰ He is driven by a famine into Egypt. ¹¹ Fear maketh him feign his wife to be his sister. ¹⁴ Pharaoh, having taken her from him, by plagues is compelled to restore her. [BEFORE CHRIST 1921.]

NOW the ^a LORD had said unto Abram, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and from thy father's house, unto a land that I will shew thee :

2 ^b And I will make of thee a great nation, ^c and I will bless thee, and make thy name great ; ^d and thou shalt be a blessing :

3 ^e And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee : ^f and in thee shall all families of the earth be blessed.

4 So Abram departed, as the LORD had spoken unto him ; and Lot went with him : and Abram *was* seventy and five years old when he departed out of Haran.

5 And Abram took Sarai his wife, and Lot his brother's son, and all their substance that they had gathered, and ^g the souls that they had gotten ^h in Haran ; and they went forth to go into the land of Canaan ; and into the land of Canaan they came.

6 ¶ And Abram ⁱ passed through the land

unto the place of Sichem, ^k unto the plain of Moreh. ¹ And the Canaanite *was* then in the land.

7 ^m And the LORD appeared unto Abram, and said, ⁿ Unto thy seed will I give this land : and there builded he an ^o altar unto the LORD, who appeared unto him.

8 And he removed from thence unto a mountain on the east of Beth-el, and pitched his tent, *having* Beth-el on the west, and Hai on the east : and there he builded an altar unto the LORD, and ^p called upon the name of the LORD.

9 And Abram journeyed, ^q going on still toward the south.

10 ¶ And there was ^r a famine in the land : and Abram ^s went down into Egypt to sojourn there ; for the famine *was* ^t grievous in the land.

11 And it came to pass, when he was come near to enter into Egypt, that he said unto Sarai his wife, Behold now, I know that thou *art* ^u a fair woman to look upon :

12 Therefore it shall come to pass, when the Egyptians shall see thee, that they shall say, This *is* his wife : and they ^w will kill me, but they will save thee alive.

13 ^x Say, I pray thee, thou *art* my sister : that it may be well with me for thy sake ; and my soul shall live because of thee.

14 ¶ And it came to pass, that, when Abram was come into Egypt, the Egyptians ^y beheld the woman that she *was* very fair.

15 The princes also of Pharaoh saw her, and commended her before Pharaoh : and the woman *was* ^z taken into Pharaoh's house.

16 And he ^a entreated Abram well for her sake : and he had sheep, and oxen, and he-asses, and men-servants, and maid-servants, and she-asses, and camels.

17 And the LORD ^b plagued Pharaoh and his house with great plagues because of Sarai Abram's wife.

^s ch. 17. 15. & 20. 12. ^t ch. 22. 20. ^u ch. 16. 1, 2. & 18. 11, 12. ^w ch. 12. 1. ^x Neh. 9. 7. Judith 5. 7. Acts 7. 4. ^y ch. 10. 19.

CHAP. XII. ^a ch. 15. 7. ^b ch. 9. 7. ^c ch. 14. 2. ^d ch. 7. 3. ^e ch. 11. 8. ^f ch. 17. 6. & 18. 18. ^g ch. 26. 5. ^h 1 Kings 3. 3. ⁱ ch. 24. 35. ^j ch. 28. 4. ^k Gal. 3. 14. ^l ch. 27. 29. ^m Exod. 23. 22. ⁿ Numb. 24. 9. ^o ch. 18. 18. & 22. 18. & 26. 4. ^p Ps. 72. 17. ^q Acts 3. 9. ^r Gal. 3. 8.

VOL. I. No. 2.

^g ch. 14. 14. ^h ch. 11. 31. ⁱ Heb. 11. 9. ^k Dent. 11. 30. ^l Judg. 7. 1. ^m ch. 10. 18, 19. & 13. 7. ⁿ ch. 17. 1. ^o ch. 13. 15. & 17. 8. ^p Ps. 105. 9, 11. ^q ch. 13. 4. ^r ch. 13. 4. ^s Heb. *in going and journeying*. ^t ch. 13. 3. ^u ch. 26. 1. ^v Ps. 105. 13. ^w ch. 43. 1. ^x ver. 14. ^y ch. 26. 7. ^z ch. 20. 11. & 26. 7. ^a ch. 20. 5, 13. ^b ch. 26. 7. ^c ch. 39. 7. ^d Matt. 5. 28. ^e ch. 20. 2. ^f ch. 20. 14. ^g ch. 20. 18. ^h 1 Chron. 16. 21. ⁱ Ps. 105. 14. ^j Heb. 13. 4.

18 And Pharaoh called Abram, and said, ^cWhat *is* this *that* thou hast done unto me? why didst thou not tell me that she *was* thy wife?

19 Why saidst thou, She *is* my sister? so I might have taken her to me to wife: now therefore behold thy wife, take *her*, and go thy way.

20 ^dAnd Pharaoh commanded *his* men concerning him: and they sent him away, and his wife, and all that he had.

CHAP. XIII.

1 *Abram and Lot return out of Egypt: 7 By disagreement they part asunder. 10 Lot goeth to wicked Sodom. 14 God reneweth the promise to Abram. 18 He removeth to Hebron, and there buildeth an altar.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1918.]

AND Abram went up out of Egypt, he, and his wife, and all that he had, and Lot with him, ^ainto the south.

2 ^bAnd Abram *was* very rich in cattle, in silver, and in gold.

3 And he went on his journeys ^cfrom the south even to Beth-el, unto the place where his tent had been at the beginning, between Beth-el and Hai;

4 Unto the ^dplace of the altar, which he had made there at the first: and there Abram ^ecalled on the name of the LORD.

5 ¶ And Lot also, which went with Abram, had flocks, and herds, and tents.

6 And ^fthe land was not able to bear them, that they might dwell together: for their substance was great, so that they could not dwell together.

7 And there was ^ga strife between the herdmen of Abram's cattle and the herdmen of Lot's cattle: ^hand the Canaanite and the Perizzite dwelled then in the land.

8 And Abram said unto Lot, ⁱLet there be no strife, I pray thee, between me and thee, and between my herdmen and thy herdmen; for we *be* ^abrethren.

9 ^k*Is* not the whole land before thee? separate thyself, I pray thee, from me: ^lif *thou wilt take* the left hand, then I will go

to the right; or if *thou depart* to the right hand, then I will go to the left.

10 And Lot lifted up his eyes, and beheld all ^mthe plain of Jordan, that it *was* well watered every where, before the LORD ⁿdestroyed Sodom and Gomorrah, ^o*even* as the garden of the LORD, like the land of Egypt, as thou comest unto ^pZoar.

11 Then Lot chose him all the plain of Jordan; and Lot journeyed east: and they separated themselves the one from the other.

12 Abram dwelled in the land of Canaan, and Lot ^qdwelled in the cities of the plain, and ^rpitched *his* tent toward Sodom.

13 But the men of Sodom ^s*were* wicked and ^tsinners before the LORD exceedingly.

14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Abram, after that Lot ^uwas separated from him, Lift up now thine eyes, and look from the place where thou art ^wnorthward, and southward, and eastward, and westward:

15 For all the land which thou seest, ^xto thee will I give it, and ^yto thy seed for ever.

16 And ^zI will make thy seed as the dust of the earth: so that if a man can number the dust of the earth, *then* shall thy seed also be numbered.

17 Arise, walk through the land in the length of it and in the breadth of it; for I will give it unto thee.

18 Then Abram removed *his* tent, and came and ^adwelt in the ^bplain of Mamre, ^bwhich *is* in Hebron, and built there an altar unto the LORD.

CHAP. XIV.

1 *The battle of four kings against five. 11 Lot is taken prisoner: 14 Abram rescueth him. 18 Melchizedek blesseth Abram. 20 Abram giveth him tithe: 22 The rest of the spoil, his partners having had their portions, he restoreth to the king of Sodom.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1917.]

AND it came to pass in the days of Amraphel king ^aof Shinar, Arioch king of Ellasar, Chedorlaomer king of ^bElam, and Tidal king of nations;

2 *That these made war with Bera king*

^c ch. 20. 9. & 26. 10. ^d Prov. 21. 1.
CHAP. XIII. ^a ch. 12. 9. ^b ch. 24. 35. Ps. 112. 3. Prov. 10. 22. ^c ch. 12. 8. 9. ^d ch. 12. 7. 8. ^e Ps. 116. 17. ^f ch. 36. 7. ^g ch. 26. 20. ^h ch. 12. 6. ⁱ 1 Cor. 6. 7. ^a Heb. *men brethren*. See ch. 11. 27. 31. Exod. 2. 13. Ps. 133. 1. Acts 7. 26. ^k ch. 20. 15. & 34. 10. ^l Rom. 12. 18. Heb. 12. 14. Jam. 3. 17. ^m ch. 19. 17. Deut. 34. 3. Ps. 107. 34. ⁿ ch. 19. 24. 25. ^o ch. 2. 10. Isai. 51. 3. ^p ch. 14. 2. 8. & 19. 22. ^q ch. 19. 29. ^r ch. 14. 12. & 19. 1.

2 Pet. 2. 7. 8. ^s ch. 18. 20. Ezek. 16. 49. 2 Pet. 2. 7. 8. ^t ch. 6. 11. ^u ver. 11. ^w ch. 28. 14. ^x ch. 12. 7. & 15. 18. & 17. 8. & 24. 7. & 26. 4. Num. 34. 12. Deut. 34. 4. Acts 7. 5. ^y 2 Chron. 20. 7. Ps. 37. 22. 29. & 112. 2. ^z ch. 15. 5. & 22. 17. & 26. 4. & 28. 14. & 32. 12. Exod. 32. 13. Num. 23. 10. Deut. 1. 10. 1 Kings 4. 20. 1 Chron. 27. 23. Isai. 48. 19. Jer. 33. 22. Rom. 4. 16. 17. 18. Heb. 11. 12. ^a ch. 14. 13. ^b Heb. *plains*. ^c ch. 35. 27. & 37. 14.
CHAP. XIV. ^a ch. 10. 10. & 11. 2. ^b Isai. 11. 11

of Sodom, and with Birsha king of Gomorrah, Shinab king of ^cAdmah, and Shemeber king of Zebaiim, and the king of Bela, which is ^aZoar.

3 All these were joined together in the vale of Siddim, ^ewhich is the salt sea.

4 Twelve years ^fthey served Chedorlaomer, and in the thirteenth year they rebelled.

5 And in the fourteenth year came Chedorlaomer, and the kings that *were* with him, and smote ^gthe Rephaims ^hin Ashteroth Karnaim, and ⁱthe Zuzims in Ham, ^kand the Emims in ^aShaveh Kiriathaim,

6 ^lAnd the Horites in their mount Seir, unto ^bEl-paran, which *is* by the wilderness.

7 And they returned, and came to Enmishpat, which *is* Kadesh, and smote all the country of the Amalekites, and also the Amorites, that dwelt ^min Hazezon-tamar.

8 And there went out the king of Sodom, and the king of Gomorrah, and the king of Admah, and the king of Zebaiim, and the king of Bela (the same *is* Zoar;) and they joined battle with them in the vale of Siddim;

9 With Chedorlaomer the king of Elam, and with Tidal king of nations, and Amraphel king of Shinar, and Arioch king of Ellasar; four kings with five.

10 And the vale of Siddim *was full of* ⁿslimepits; and the kings of Sodom and Gomorrah fled, and fell there; and they that remained fled ^oto the mountain.

11 And they took ^pall the goods of Sodom and Gomorrah, and all their victuals, and went their way.

12 And they took Lot, Abram's ^qbrother's son, ^rwho dwelt in Sodom, and his goods, and departed.

13 ¶ And there came one that had escaped, and told Abram the Hebrew; for ^she dwelt in the plain of Mamre the Amorite, brother of Eshcol, and brother of

Aner: ^tand these *were* confederate with Abram.

14 And when Abram heard that ^uhis brother was taken captive, he ^varmed his ^dtrained *servants*, ^wborn in his own house, three hundred and eighteen, and pursued *them* ^xunto Dan.

15 And he divided himself against them, he and his servants, by night, and ^ysmote them, and pursued them unto Hobah, which *is* on the left hand of Damascus.

16 And he brought back ^zall the goods, and also brought again his brother Lot, and his goods, and the women also, and the people.

17 ¶ And the king of Sodom ^awent out to meet him ^bafter his return from the slaughter of Chedorlaomer, and of the kings that *were* with him, at the valley of Shaveh, which *is* the ^cking's dale.

18 And ^dMelchizedek king of Salem brought forth bread and wine: and he *was* ^ethe priest of ^fthe most high God.

19 And he blessed him, and said, blessed *be* Abram of the most high God, ^gpossessor of heaven and earth:

20 And ^hblessed be the most high God, which hath delivered thine enemies into thy hand. And he gave him tithes ⁱof all.

21 And the king of Sodom said unto Abram, Give me the ^jpersons, and take the goods to thyself.

22 And Abram said to the king of Sodom, I ^khave lift up mine hand unto the LORD, the most high God, ^lthe possessor of heaven and earth,

23 That ^mI will not *take* from a thread even to a shoelatchet, and that I will not take any thing that *is* thine, lest thou shouldest say, I have made Abram rich:

24 Save only that which the young men have eaten, and the portion of the men ⁿwhich went with me, Aner, Eshcol, and Mamre; let them take their portion.

^c Deut. 29. 23. ^d ch. 19. 22. ^e Deut. 3. 17. Num. 34. 12. Josh. 3. 16. Ps. 107. 34. ^f ch. 26. ^g ch. 15. 20. Deut. 3. 11. ^h Josh. 12. 4. & 13. 12. ⁱ Deut. 2. 20. ^k Deut. 2. 10. 11. ^l Or, the plain of Kiriathaim. ^m Deut. 2. 12, 22. ⁿ Or, the plain of Paran. ch. 21. 21. Numb. 12. 16. & 13. 3. ^o 2 Chron. 20. 2. ^p ch. 11. 3. ^q ch. 19. 17, 30. ^r ver. 16. 21. ^s ch. 12. 5. ^t ch. 13. 12. ^u ch. 13. 18. ^v ver. 24. ^w ch. 13. 8. ^x Or, led forth. ^y Or, in-

structed. ^w ch. 15. 3. & 17. 12. 27. Eccles. 2. 7. ^x Deut. 34. 1. Judg. 18. 29. ^y Isai. 41. 2, 3. ^z ver. 11, 12. ^a Judg. 11. 34. ^b Sam. 18. 6. ^c Heb. 7. 1. ^d 2 Sam. 18. 18. ^e Heb. 7. 1. ^f Ps. 110. 4. Heb. 5. 6. ^g Mic. 6. 6. Acts 16. 17. Ruth 3. 10. ^h Sam. 2. 5. ⁱ ver. 22. Matt. 11. 25. ^j ch. 24. 27. ^k Heb. 7. 4. ^l Heb. souls. ^m Exod. 6. 8. Dan. 12. 7. Rev. 10. 5, 6. ⁿ ver. 19. ^o ch. 21. 33. ^p So Esther 9. 15, 16. ^q ver. 13.

CHAP. XV.

1 God encourageth Abram. 2 Abram complaineth for want of an heir. 4 God promiseth him a son, and a multiplying of his seed. 6 Abram is justified by faith. 7 Canaan is promised again, and confirmed by a sign, 12 and a vision. [BEFORE CHRIST 1913.]

AFTER these things the word of the LORD came unto Abram ^a in a vision, saying, ^b Fear not, Abram: I *am* thy ^c shield, and thy exceeding ^d great reward.

2 And Abram said, Lord God, what wilt thou give me, ^e seeing I go childless, and the steward of my house is this Eliezer of Damascus?

3 And Abram said, Behold, to me thou hast given no seed: and, lo, ^f one born in my house is mine heir.

4 And, behold, the word of the LORD came unto him, saying, This shall not be thine heir; but he that ^g shall come forth out of thine own bowels shall be thine heir.

5 And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and ^h tell the ⁱ stars, if thou be able to number them: and he said unto him, ^k So shall thy seed be.

6 And he ^l believed in the LORD; and he ^m counted it to him for righteousness.

7 And he said unto him, I *am* the LORD that ⁿ brought thee out of ^o Ur of the Chaldees, ^p to give thee this land to inherit it.

8 And he said, Lord God, ^q whereby shall I know that I shall inherit it?

9 And he said unto him, Take me an heifer of three years old, and a she goat of three years old, and a ram of three years old, and a turtledove, and a young pigeon.

10 And he took unto him all these, and ^r divided them in the midst, and laid each piece one against another: but ^s the birds divided he not.

11 And when the fowls came down upon the carcasses, Abram drove them away.

12 And when the sun was going down, ^t a deep sleep fell upon Abram; and, lo,

an horror of great darkness fell upon him.

13 And he said unto Abram, Know of a surety ^u that thy seed shall be a stranger in a land *that is* not theirs, and shall serve them; and ^w they shall afflict them four hundred years;

14 And also that nation, whom they shall serve, ^x will I judge: and afterward ^y shall they come out with great substance.

15 And ^z thou shalt go ^a to thy fathers in peace; ^b thou shalt be buried in a good old age.

16 But ^c in the fourth generation they shall come hither again: for the iniquity ^d of the Amorites ^e is not yet full.

17 And it came to pass, that, when the sun went down, and it was dark, behold a smoking furnace, and ^f a burning lamp that ^g passed between those pieces.

18 In the same day the LORD ^h made a covenant with Abram, saying, ⁱ Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river Euphrates:

19 The Kenites, and the Kenizzites, and the Kadmonites,

20 And the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Rephaims,

• 21 And the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Girgashites, and the Jebusites.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Sarai, being barren, giveth Hagar to Abram. 4 Hagar, being afflicted for despising her mistress, runneth away.

7 An angel sendeth her back to submit herself, 11 and telleth her of her child. 15 Ishmael is born. [BEFORE CHRIST 1913.]

NOW Sarai Abram's wife ^a bare him no children: and she had an handmaid, ^b an Egyptian, whose name *was* ^c Hagar.

2 ^d And Sarai said unto Abram, Behold now, the LORD ^e hath restrained me from bearing: I pray thee, ^f go in unto my maid; it may be that I may ^g obtain children by her. And Abram ^h hearkened to the voice of Sarai.

3 And Sarai Abram's wife took Hagar

CHAP. XV. a Dan. 10. 1. Acts 10. 10, 11. b ch. 26. 24. Dan. 10. 12. Lu. 1. 13, 30. c Ps. 3. 3. & 5. 12. & 24. 11. & 91. 4. & 119. 114. d Ps. 16. 5. & 58. 11. Prov. 11. 18. e Acts 7. 5. f ch. 14. 14. g 2 Sam. 7. 12. & 16. 11. 2 Chron. 32. 21. h Ps. 147. 4. i Jer. 33. 22. k ch. 22. 17. Exod. 32. 13. Deut. 1. 10. & 10. 22. 1 Chron. 27. 23. Rom. 4. 18. Heb. 11. 12. See ch. 13. 16. 1 Rom. 4. 3, 9, 22. Gal. 3. 6. Jam. 2. 23. m Ps. 106. 31. n ch. 12. 1. o ch. 11. 28, 31. p Ps. 105. 42, 44. Rom. 4. 13. q See ch. 24. 13, 14. Judg. 6. 17, 37. 1 Sam. 14. 9, 10. 2 Kings 20. 8. Luke 1. 18. r Jer. 34. 18, 19. s Lev. 1. 17. t Gen. 2. 21. Job 4. 13. u Ex. 12. 40. Ps. 105. 23. Acts 7. 6. w Ex. 1. 11. Ps. 105. 25. x Exod.

6. 6. Deut. 6. 22. y Ex. 12. 36. Ps. 105. 37. z Job 5. 26. a Acts 13. 36. b ch. 25. 8. c Ex. 12. 40. d 1 Kings 21. 26. e Dan. 8. 23. Matt. 23. 32. 1 Thes. 2. 16. a Heb. a lamp of fire. f Jer. 34. 18, 19. g ch. 24. 7. h ch. 12. 7. & 13. 15. & 26. 4. Exod. 23. 31. Numb. 34. 3. Deut. 1. 7. & 11. 24. & 34. 4. Josh. 1. 4. 1 Kings 4. 21. 2 Chron. 9. 26. Neh. 9. 8. Ps. 105. 11. Isai. 27. 12. CHAP. XVI. a ch. 15. 2, 3. b ch. 21. 9. c Gal. 4. 24. d ch. 30. 3. e ch. 20. 18. & 30. 2. 1 Sam. 1. 5, 6. f So ch. 30. 3, 9. a Heb. be builded by her. g ch. 3. 17.

her maid the Egyptian; after Abram ^b had dwelt ten years in the land of Canaan, and gave her to her husband Abram to be his wife.

4 ¶ And he went in unto Hagar, and she conceived: and when she saw that she had conceived, her mistress was ⁱ despised in her eyes.

5 And Sarai said unto Abram, My wrong *be* upon thee: I have given my maid into thy bosom; and when she saw that she had conceived, I was despised in her eyes: ^k the LORD judge between me and thee.

6 ^l But Abram said unto Sarai, ^m Behold, thy maid *is* in thy hand; do to her ^b as it pleaseth thee. And when Sarai ^c dealt hardly with her, ⁿ she fled from her face.

7 ¶ And the angel of the LORD found her by a fountain of water in the wilderness, ^o by the fountain in the way to ^p Shur.

8 And he said, Hagar, Sarai's maid, whence camest thou? and whither wilt thou go? And she said, I flee from the face of my mistress Sarai.

9 And the angel of the LORD said unto her, Return to thy mistress, and ^a submit thyself under her hands.

10 And the angel of the LORD said unto her, ^r I will multiply thy seed exceedingly, that it shall not be numbered for multitude.

11 And the angel of the LORD said unto her, Behold, thou *art* with child, and shalt bear a son, ^s and shalt call his name ^d Ishmael; because the LORD hath heard thy affliction.

12 ^t And he will be a wild man; his hand *will be* against every man, and every man's hand against him; ^u and he shall dwell in the presence of all his brethren.

13 And she called the name of the LORD that spake unto her, Thou God seest me: for she said, Have I also here looked after him ^x that seeth me?

14 Wherefore the well was called ^y Beer-lahai-roi; behold, *it is* ^z between Kadesh and Bered.

15 ¶ And ^a Hagar bare Abram a son: and Abram called his son's name, which Hagar bare, ^b Ishmael.

16 And Abram *was* fourscore and six years old, when Hagar bare Ishmael to Abram.

CHAP. XVII.

1 God reneweth the covenant. 5 Abram his name is changed in token of a greater blessing. 10 Circumcision is instituted. 15 Sarai her name is changed, and she blessed. 16 Isaac is promised. 23 Abraham and Ishmael are circumcised. [BEFORE CHRIST 1898.]

AND when Abram was ninety years old and nine, the LORD ^a appeared to Abram, and said unto him, ^b I am the Almighty God; ^c walk before me, and be thou ^{a d} perfect.

2 And I will make my covenant between me and thee, and ^e will multiply thee exceedingly.

3 And Abram ^f fell on his face: and God talked with him, saying,

4 As for me, behold, my covenant *is* with thee, and thou shalt be ^g a father of ^b many nations.

5 Neither shall thy name any more be called Abram, but ^h thy name shall be ^c Abraham; ⁱ for a father of many nations have I made thee.

6 And I will make thee exceeding fruitful, and I will make ^k nations of thee, and ^l kings shall come out of thee.

7 And I will ^m establish my covenant between me and thee and thy seed after thee in their generations for an everlasting covenant, ⁿ to be a God unto thee, and to ^o thy seed after thee.

8 And ^p I will give unto thee, and to thy seed after thee, the land ^{d q} wherein thou art a stranger, all the land of Canaan, for an everlasting possession; and ^r I will be their God.

^b ch. 12. 5. ^{i 2} Sam. 6. 16. Prov. 30. 21, 23. ^k ch. 31. 53. 1 Sam. 24. 12. 1 Prov. 15. 1. 1 Pet. 3. 7. ^m Job 2. 6. Psal. 106. 41, 42. Jer. 38. 5. ^d Heb. that which is good in thine eyes. ^c Heb. afflicted her. ⁿ Ex. 2. 15. ^o ch. 25. 18. ^p Ex. 15. 22. ^q Tit. 2. 9. 1 Pet. 2. 18. ^r ch. 17. 20. & 21. 18. & 25. 12. ^s ch. 17. 19. Matt. 1. 21. Luke 1. 13, 31. ^d That is, God shall hear. ^t ch. 21. 20. ^u ch. 25. 18. ^x ch. 31. 42. ^y ch. 24. 62. & 25. 11. ^e That is, the well of him that liveth and seeth me. ^z Numb. 13. 26. ^a Gal. 4. 22. ^b ver. 11.

& 48. 15. 1 Kings 2. 4. & 8. 25. 2 Kings 20. 3. ^a Or, upright, or, sincere. ^d ch. 6. 9. Deut. 18. 13. Job 1. 1. Matt. 5. 48. ^e ch. 12. 2. & 13. 16. & 22. 17. ^f ver. 17. ^g Rom. 4. 11, 12, 16. Gal. 3. 29. ^h Heb. multitude of nations. ⁱ Neh. 9. 7. ^c That is, Father of a great multitude. ^j Rom. 4. 17. ^k ch. 35. 11. ^l ver. 16. ^m ch. 35. 11. Matt. 1. 6. & c. Gal. 3. 17. ⁿ ch. 26. 24. & 28. 13. Heb. 11. 16. ^o Rom. 9. 8. ^p ch. 12. 7. & 13. 15. Ps. 105. 9, 11. ^d Heb. of thy sojournings. ^q ch. 23. 4. & 28. 4. ^r Exod. 6. 7. Lev. 26. 12. Deut. 4. 37. & 14. 2. & 26. 18. & 29. 13.

9 ¶ And God said unto Abraham, Thou shalt keep my covenant therefore, thou, and thy seed after thee in their generations.

10 This is my covenant, which ye shall keep, between me and you and thy seed after thee; * Every man child among you shall be circumcised.

11 And ye shall circumcise the flesh of your foreskin; and it shall be 'a token of the covenant betwixt me and you.

12 And 'he that is eight days old " shall be circumcised among you, every man child in your generations, he that is born in the house, or bought with money of any stranger, which is not of thy seed.

13 He that is born in thy house, and he that is bought with thy money, must needs be circumcised: and my covenant shall be in your flesh for an everlasting covenant.

14 And the uncircumcised man child whose flesh of his foreskin is not circumcised, that soul " shall be cut off from his people; he hath broken my covenant.

15 ¶ And God said unto Abraham, As for Sarai thy wife, thou shalt not call her name Sarai, but ' Sarah shall her name be.

16 And I will bless her, * and give thee a son also of her: yea, I will bless her, and ' she shall be a mother ' of nations; kings of people shall be of her.

17 Then Abraham fell upon his face, * and laughed, and said in his heart, Shall a child be born unto him that is an hundred years old? and shall Sarah, that is ninety years old, bear?

18 And Abraham said unto God, O that Ishmael might live before thee!

19 And God said, ' Sarah thy wife shall bear thee a son indeed; and thou shalt call his name Isaac: and I will establish my covenant with him for an everlasting covenant, and with his seed after him.

20 And as for Ishmael, I have heard thee: Behold, I have blessed him, and will make him fruitful, and ' will multiply him

exceedingly; * twelve princes shall he beget, ' and I will make him a great nation.

21 But my covenant will I establish with Isaac, * which Sarah shall bear unto thee at this set time in the next year.

22 And he left off talking with him, and God went up from Abraham.

23 ¶ And Abraham took Ishmael his son, and all that were born in his house, and all that were bought with his money, every male among the men of Abraham's house; and circumcised the flesh of their foreskin in the selfsame day, as God had said unto him.

24 And Abraham was ninety years old and nine, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.

25 And Ishmael his son was thirteen years old, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.

26 In the selfsame day was Abraham circumcised, and Ishmael his son.

27 And ' all the men of his house, born in the house, and bought with money of the stranger, were circumcised with him.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Abraham entertaineth three angels. 9 Sarah is reproved for laughing at the strange promise. 17 The destruction of Sodom is revealed to Abraham. 23 Abraham maketh intercession for the men thereof. [BEFORE CHRIST 1898.]

AND the LORD appeared unto him in the ' plains of Mamre: and he sat in the tent door in the heat of the day;

2 ' And he lift up his eyes and looked, and, lo, three men stood by him: * and when he saw them, he ran to meet them from the tent door, and bowed himself toward the ground,

3 And said, My Lord, if now I have found favour in thy sight, pass not away, I pray thee, from thy servant:

4 Let ' a little water, I pray you, be fetched, and wash your feet, and rest yourselves under the tree:

5 And ' I will fetch a morsel of bread, and ' comfort ye your hearts; after that ye shall pass on: ' for therefore ' are ye

* Acts 7. 8. t Acts 7. 8. Rom. 4. 11. e Heb. a son of eight days. u Lev. 12. 3. Luke 2. 21. John 7. 22. Phil. 3. 5. w Exod. 4. 24. f That is, Princess. x ch. 18. 10. g Heb. she shall become nations. y ch. 35. 11. Gal. 4. 31. i Pet. 3. 6. z ch. 18. 12. & 21. 6. a ch. 18. 19. & 21. 2. Gal. 4. 23. b ch. 16. 10. c ch. 25. 12, 16. d ch. 21. 18. e ch. 21. 2.

f ch. 18. 19.

CHAP. XVIII. a ch. 13. 18. & 14. 13. b Heb. 13. 2. c ch. 19. 1. i Pet. 4. 9. d ch. 19. 2. & 43. 24. e Judg. 6. 18. & 13. 15. a Heb. stay. f Judg. 19. 5. Ps. 104. 15. g ch. 19. 8. & 33. 10. h Heb. you have passed.

come to your servant. And they said, So do, as thou hast said.

6 And Abraham hastened into the tent unto Sarah, and said, ^cMake ready quickly three measures of fine meal, knead *it*, and make cakes upon the hearth.

7 And Abraham ran unto the herd, and fetcht a calf tender and good, and gave *it* unto a young man; and he hasted to dress it.

8 And ^hhe took butter, and milk, and the calf which he had dressed, and set *it* before them; and he stood by them under the tree, and they did eat.

9 ¶ And they said unto him, Where is Sarah thy wife? And he said, Behold, ⁱin the tent.

10 And he said, I ^kwill certainly return unto thee ^laccording to the time of life; and, lo, ^mSarah thy wife shall have a son. And Sarah heard *it* in the tent door, which *was* behind him.

11 Now ⁿAbraham and Sarah *were* old and well stricken in age; and it ceased to be with Sarah ^oafter the manner of women.

12 Therefore Sarah ^plaughed within herself, saying, ^aAfter I am waxed old shall I have pleasure, my ^rlord being old also?

13 And the LORD said unto Abraham, Wherefore did Sarah laugh, saying, Shall I of a surety bear a child, which am old?

14 ^sIs any thing too hard for the LORD? ^tAt the time appointed I will return unto thee, according to the time of life, and Sarah shall have a son.

15 Then Sarah denied, saying, I laughed not; for she was afraid. And he said, Nay; but thou didst laugh.

16 ¶ And the men rose up from thence, and looked toward Sodom: and Abraham went with them ^uto bring them on the way.

17 And the LORD said, ^vShall I hide from Abraham that thing which I do;

18 Seeing that Abraham shall surely become a great and mighty nation, and all the nations of the earth shall be ^zblessed in him?

19 For I know him, ^ythat he will command his children and his household after him, and they shall keep the way of the LORD, to do justice and judgment; that the LORD may bring upon Abraham that which he hath spoken of him.

20 And the LORD said, Because ^zthe cry of Sodom and Gomorrah is great, and because their sin is very grievous;

21 ^aI will go down now, and see whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me; and if not, ^bI will know.

22 And the men turned their faces from thence, ^cand went toward Sodom: but Abraham ^dstood yet before the LORD.

23 ¶ And Abraham ^edrew near, and said, ^fWilt thou also destroy the righteous with the wicked?

24 ^gPeradventure there be fifty righteous within the city: wilt thou also destroy and not spare the place for the fifty righteous that *are* therein?

25 That be far from thee to do after this manner, to slay the righteous with the wicked: and ^hthat the righteous should be as the wicked, that be far from thee: ⁱShall not the Judge of all the earth do right?

26 And the LORD said, ^kIf I find in Sodom fifty righteous within the city, then I will spare all the place for their sakes.

27 And Abraham answered and said, ^lBehold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the LORD, which *am* ^mbut dust and ashes:

28 Peradventure there shall lack five of the fifty righteous: wilt thou destroy all the city for *lack of* five? And he said, If I find there forty and five, I will not destroy *it*.

29 And he spake unto him yet again,

^c Heb. *Hasten*. ^h ch. 19. 3. ⁱ ch. 24. 67. ^k ver. 14. ^l 2 Kings 4. 16. ^m ch. 17. 19, 21. & 21. 2. Rom. 9. 9. ⁿ ch. 17. 17. Rom. 4. 19. Heb. 11. 11, 12, 19. ^o ch. 31. 35. ^p ch. 17. 17. ^q Luke 1. 18. ^r 1 Pet. 3. 6. ^s Jer. 32. 17. Zech. 8. 6. Matt. 3. 9. & 19. 26. Luke 1. 37. ^t ch. 17. 21. ver. 10. 2 Kings 4. 16. ^u Rom. 15. 21. 3 John 6. ^v Ps. 25. 14. Amos 3. 7. John 15. 15. ^x ch. 12. 3. & 22. 18. Acts 3. 25. Gal. 3. 8. ^y Deut. 4. 9, 10. & 6. 7. Josh.

24. 15. Ephes. 6. 4. ^z ch. 4. 10. & 19. 13. James 5. 4. ^a ch. 11. 5. Exod. 3. 8. ^b Deut. 8. 2. & 13. 3. Josh. 22. 22. Luke 16. 13. ^c Cor. 11. 11. ^d ch. 19. 1. ^e ver. 1. ^f Heb. 10. 22. ^g Numb. 16. 22. ^h Sam. 24. 17. ⁱ Jer. 5. 1. ^j Job 8. 20. Isai. 3. 10, 11. ^k Job 8. 3. & 34. 17. ^l Ps. 58. 11. & 94. 2. Rom. 3. 6. ^m Jer. 5. 1. Ezek. 22. 30. ⁿ Luke 18. 1. ^o ch. 3. 19. Job 4. 19. Eccles. 12. 7. ^p Cor. 15. 47, 48. ^q Cor. 5. 1.

and said, Peradventure there shall be forty found there. And he said, I will not do *it* for forty's sake.

30 And he said *unto him*, O let not the LORD be angry, and I will speak: Peradventure there shall thirty be found there. And he said, I will not do *it*, if I find thirty there.

31 And he said, Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the LORD: Peradventure there shall be twenty found there. And he said, I will not destroy *it* for twenty's sake.

32 And he said, ^a Oh let not the LORD be angry, and I will speak yet but this once: Peradventure ten shall be found there. ^o And he said, I will not destroy *it* for ten's sake.

33 And the LORD went his way, as soon as he had left communing with Abraham: and Abraham returned unto his place.

CHAP. XIX.

¹ *Lot entertaineth two angels.* ⁴ *The vicious Sodomites are stricken with blindness.* ¹² *Lot is sent for safety into the mountains.* ¹⁸ *He obtaineth leave to go into Zoar.* ²⁴ *Sodom and Gomorrah are destroyed.* ²⁶ *Lot's wife is a pillar of salt.* ³⁰ *Lot dwelleth in a cave.* ³¹ *The incestuous original of Moab and Ammon.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1898.]

AND there ^a came two angels to Sodom at even; and Lot sat in the gate of Sodom: and ^b Lot, seeing *them*, rose up to meet them; and he bowed himself with his face toward the ground;

2 And he said, Behold now, my lords, ^c turn in, I pray you, into your servant's house, and tarry all night, and ^d wash your feet; and ye shall rise up early, and go on your ways. And they said, ^e Nay; but we will abide in the street all night.

3 And he pressed upon them greatly; and they turned in unto him, and entered into his house; ^f and he made them a feast, and did bake unleavened bread, and they did eat.

4 ¶ But before they lay down, the men of the city, *even* the men of Sodom, compass-

ed the house round, both old and young, all the people from every quarter:

5 ^g And they called unto Lot, and said unto him, Where *are* the men which came in to thee this night? ^h bring *them* out unto us, that we ⁱ may know them.

6 And ^k Lot went out at the door unto them, and shut the door after him,

7 And said, I pray you, brethren, do not so wickedly.

8 ^l Behold now, I have two daughters which have not known man; let me, I pray you, bring them out unto you, and do ye to them as *is* good in your eyes: only unto these men do nothing; ^m for therefore came they under the shadow of my roof.

9 And they said, Stand back. And they said *again*, This one *fellow* ⁿ came in to sojourn, ^o and he will needs be a judge: now will we deal worse with thee, than with them. And they pressed sore upon the man, *even* Lot, and came near to break the door.

10 But the men put forth their hand, and pulled Lot into the house to them, and shut to the door.

11 And they smote the men ^p that *were* at the door of the house with blindness, both small and great: so that they wearied themselves to find the door.

12 ¶ And the men said unto Lot, Hast thou here any besides? son-in-law, and thy sons, and thy daughters, and whatsoever thou hast in the city, ^q bring *them* out of this place.

13 For we will destroy this place, because the ^r cry of them is waxen great before the face of the LORD; and ^s the LORD hath sent us to destroy it.

14 And Lot went out, and spake unto his sons-in-law, ^t which married his daughters, and said, ^u Up, get you out of this place; for the LORD will destroy this city. ^x But he seemed as one that mocked unto his sons-in-law.

ⁿ Judg. 6. 39. ^o James 5. 16.
CHAP. XIX. ^a ch. 18. 22. ^b ch. 18. 1, &c. ^c Heb. 13. 2. ^d ch. 18. 4. ^e See Luke 24. 28. ^f ch. 18. 8. ^g Isai. 3. 9. ^h Judg. 19. 22. ⁱ ch. 4. 1. Rom. 1. 24, 27. Jude 7

^k Judg. 19. 23. ^l See Judg. 19. 24. ^m See ch. 18. 5. ⁿ 2 Pet. 2. 7, 8. ^o Exod. 2. 14. ^p Wisdom 19. 17. ^q See 2 Kings 6. 18. Acts 13. 11. ^r ch. 7. 1. 2 Pet. 2. 7, 9. ^s ch. 18. 20. ^t 1 Chron. 21. 15. ^u Matt. 1. 18. ^v Numb. 16. 21, 45. ^x Ex. 9. 21. Luke 17. 28. & 24. 11.

15 ¶ And when the morning arose, then the angels hastened Lot, saying, ^y Arise, take thy wife, and thy two daughters, which ^a are here; lest thou be consumed in the ^b iniquity of the city.

16 And ^z while he lingered, the men laid hold upon his hand, and upon the hand of his wife, and upon the hand of his two daughters; ^a the LORD being merciful unto him: ^b and they brought him forth, and set him without the city.

17 ¶ And it came to pass, when they had brought them forth abroad, that he said, ^c Escape for thy life; ^d look not behind thee, neither stay thou in all the plain; escape to the mountain, lest thou be consumed.

18 And Lot said unto them, Oh, ^e not so, my Lord:

19 Behold now, thy servant hath found grace in thy sight, and thou hast magnified thy mercy, which thou hast shewed unto me in saving my life; and I cannot escape to the mountain, lest some evil take me, and I die:

20 Behold now, this city *is* near to flee unto, and it *is* a little one: Oh, let me escape thither, (*is* it not a little one?) and my soul shall live.

21 And he said unto him, See, ^f I have accepted ^e thee concerning this thing also, that I will not overthrow this city, for the which thou hast spoken.

22 Haste thee, escape thither; for ^g I cannot do any thing till thou be come thither. Therefore ^h the name of the city was called ^d Zoar.

23 ¶ The sun was ^e risen upon the earth when Lot entered into Zoar.

24 Then ⁱ the LORD rained upon Sodom and upon Gomorrah brimstone and fire from the LORD out of heaven;

25 And he overthrew those cities, and all the plain, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and ^k that which grew upon the ground.

26 ¶ But his wife looked back from behind him, and she became ^l a pillar of salt.

27 ¶ And Abraham gat up early in the morning to the place where ^m he stood before the LORD:

28 And he looked toward Sodom and Gomorrah, and toward all the land of the plain, and beheld, and, lo, ⁿ the smoke of the country went up as the smoke of a furnace.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, when God destroyed the cities of the plain, that God ^o remembered Abraham, and sent Lot out of the midst of the overthrow, when he overthrew the cities in the which Lot dwelt.

30 ¶ And Lot went up out of Zoar, and ^p dwelt in the mountain, and his two daughters with him; for he feared to dwell in Zoar: and he dwelt in a cave, he and his two daughters.

31 And the firstborn said unto the younger, Our father *is* old, and *there is* not a man in the earth ^q to come in unto us after the manner of all the earth:

32 Come, let us make our father drink wine, and we will lie with him, that we ^r may preserve seed of our father.

33 And they made their father drink wine that night: and the firstborn went in, and lay with her father; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose.

34 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the first born said unto the younger, Behold, I lay yesternight with my father: let us make him drink wine this night also; and go thou in, *and* lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father.

35 And they made their father drink wine that night also: and the younger arose, and lay with him; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose.

36 Thus were both the daughters of Lot with child by their father.

37 And the firstborn bare a son, and

^y Numb. 16. 24. 25. Rev. 18. 4. ^a Heb. *are found*. ^b Or, *punishment*. ^z Wisdom 10. 6. ^a Luke 18. 13. Rom. 9. 15, 16. ^b Ps. 34. 22. ^c 1 Kings 19. 3. ^d ver. 26. Matt. 24. 16, 17, 18. Luke 9. 62. Phil. 3. 13, 24. ^e Acts 10. 14. ^f Job 42. 8, 9. Psal. 145. 19. ^g Heb. *lay face*. ^h See ch. 32. 25, 26. Exod. 32. 10. Deut. 9. 14. Mark 6. 5. ⁱ ch. 13. 10. & 14. 2. VOL. I. No. 2. E

^d That is, *little*. ver. 20. ^e Heb. *gone forth*. ⁱ Deut. 29. 23. Isai. 13. 19. Jer. 20. 16. & 50. 40. Ezek. 16. 49, 50. Hos. 11. 8. Amos 4. 11. Zeph. 2. 9. Luke 17. 29. 2 Pet. 2. 6. Jude 7. ^k ch. 14. 3. Ps. 107. 34. ^l Wis. 10. 7. Luke 17. 32. ^m ch. 18. 22. ⁿ Rev. 18. 9. ^o ch. 8. 1. & 13. 23. ^p ver. 17, 19. ^q ch. 16. 2, 4. ch. 33. 8, 9. Deut. 25. 5. ^r Mark 12. 19. 21

called his name Moab : ^a the same is the father of the Moabites unto this day.

38 And the younger, she also bare a son, and called his name Ben-ammi : ^t the same is the father of the children of Ammon unto this day.

CHAP. XX.

¹ Abraham sojourneth at Gerar, ² denieth his wife, and loseth her. ³ Abimelech is reproved for her in a dream. ⁹ He rebuketh Abraham, ¹⁴ restoreth Sarah, ¹⁶ and reproveth her. ¹⁷ He is healed by Abraham's prayer. [BEFORE CHRIST 1898.]

AND Abraham journeyed from ^a thence toward the south country, and dwelled between ^b Kadesh and Shur, and ^c sojourned in Gerar.

² And Abraham said of Sarah his wife, ^a She is my sister : and Abimelech king of Gerar sent, and ^e took Sarah.

³ But ^t God came to Abimelech ^g in a dream by night, and said to him, ^h Behold, thou *art but* a dead man, for the woman which thou hast taken ; for she *is* ^a a man's wife.

⁴ But Abimelech had not come near her : and he said, LORD, ⁱ wilt thou slay also a righteous nation ?

⁵ Said he not unto me, She *is* my sister ? and she, even she herself said, He *is* my brother : ^k in the ^b integrity of my heart and innocency of my hands have I done this.

⁶ And God said unto him in a dream, Yea, I know that thou didst this in the integrity of thy heart ; for ^l I also withheld thee from sinning ^m against me : therefore suffered I thee not to touch her.

⁷ Now therefore restore the man *his* wife ; ⁿ for he *is* a prophet, and he shall pray for thee, and thou shalt live : and if thou restore *her* not, ^o know thou that thou shalt surely die, thou, ^p and all that *are* thine.

⁸ Therefore Abimelech rose early in the morning, and called all his servants, and told all these things in their ears : and the men were sore afraid.

⁹ Then Abimelech called Abraham, and said unto him, What hast thou done unto us ? and what have I offended thee, ^q that thou hast brought on me and on my kingdom a great sin ? thou hast done deeds unto me ^r that ought not to be done.

¹⁰ And Abimelech said unto Abraham, What sawest thou, that thou hast done this thing ?

¹¹ And Abraham said, Because I thought, Surely ^s the fear of God is not in this place ; and ^t they will slay me for my wife's sake.

¹² And yet indeed ^u she *is* my sister ; she *is* the daughter of my father, but not the daughter of my mother ; and she became my wife.

¹³ And it came to pass, when ^x God caused me to wander from my father's house, that I said unto her, This *is* thy kindness which thou shalt shew unto me ; at every place whither we shall come, ^y say of me, He *is* my brother.

¹⁴ And Abimelech ^z took sheep, and oxen, and men-servants, and women-servants, and gave *them* unto Abraham, and restored him Sarah his wife.

¹⁵ And Abimelech said, Behold, ^a my land *is* before thee : dwell ^c where it pleaseth thee.

¹⁶ And unto Sarah he said, Behold, I have given ^b thy brother a thousand *pieces* of silver : ^c behold, he *is* to thee ^d a covering of the eyes, unto all that *are* with thee, and with all *other* : thus she was reproved.

¹⁷ ¶ So Abraham ^e prayed unto God : and God healed Abimelech, and his wife, and his maid-servants ; and they bare *children*.

¹⁸ For the LORD ^f had fast closed up all the wombs of the house of Abimelech, because of Sarah Abraham's wife.

CHAP. XXI.

¹ Isaac is born. ⁴ He is circumcised. ⁶ Sarah's joy. ⁹ Hagar and Ishmael are cast forth. ¹⁵ Hagar in distress. ¹⁷ The angel comforteth her. ²² Abimelech's covenant with Abraham at Beer-sheba. [BEFORE CHRIST 1898.]

^a Deut. 2. 9. ^t Deut. 2. 19.

CHAP. XX. ^a ch. 18. 1. ^b ch. 16. 7, 14. ^c ch. 26. 6. ^d ch. 12. 13. & 26. 7. ^e ch. 12. 15. ^f Ps. 105. 14. ^g Job 33. 15. ^h ver. 7. ^a Heb. married to an husband. ⁱ ch. 18. 23. ver. 18. ^k 2 Kings 20. 3. ² Cor. 1. 12. ^b Or, simplicity, or, sincerity. ^l ch. 31. 7. & 35. 5. ^m ch. 39. 9. ⁿ 1 Sam. 7. 5. ²

Kings 5. 11. Job 42. 8. Jam. 5. 14, 15. ¹ John 5. 16. ^o ch. 2. 17. ^p Numb. 16. 32, 33. ^q ch. 26. 10. ^r ch. 32. 21. ^s Josh. 7. 25. ^t ch. 34. 7. ^u ch. 42. 18. ^v Psal. 36. 1. ^w Prov. 16. 6. ^x ch. 12. 13. & 26. 7. ^y See ch. 11. 29. ^z ch. 12. 1, 9, 11, &c. ^a Heb. 11. 8. ^b ch. 12. 13. ^c ch. 12. 16. ^d ch. 13. 9. ^e Heb. as is good in thine eyes. ^f ver. 5. ^g ch. 26. 11. ^h ch. 24. 65. ⁱ Job 42. 9, 10. ^j ch. 12. 17.

AND the LORD ^avisited Sarah as he had said, and the LORD did unto Sarah ^bas he had spoken.

2 For Sarah ^cconceived, and bare Abraham a son in his old age, ^dat the set time of which God had spoken to him.

3 And Abraham called the name of his son that was born unto him, whom Sarah bare to him, ^eIsaac.

4 And Abraham ^fcircumcised his son Isaac being eight days old, ^gas God had commanded him.

5 And ^hAbraham was an hundred years old, when his son Isaac was born unto him.

6 ¶ And Sarah said, ⁱGod hath made me to laugh, *so that* all that hear ^kwill laugh with me.

7 And she said, Who would have said unto Abraham, that Sarah should have given children suck? ^lfor I have born *him* a son in his old age.

8 And the child grew, and was weaned: and Abraham made a great feast the *same* day that Isaac was weaned.

9 ¶ And Sarah saw the son of Hagar ^mthe Egyptian, ⁿwhich she had born unto Abraham, ^omocking.

10 Wherefore she said unto Abraham, ^pCast out this bondwoman and her son: for the son of this bondwoman shall not be heir with my son, *even* with Isaac.

11 And the thing was very grievous in Abraham's sight ^qbecause of his son.

12 ¶ And God said unto Abraham, Let it not be grievous in thy sight because of the lad, and because of thy bondwoman; in all that Sarah hath said unto thee, hearken unto her voice; for ^rin Isaac shall thy seed be called.

13 And also of the son of the bondwoman will I make ^sa nation, because he *is* thy seed.

14 And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and took bread, and a bottle of water, and gave *it* unto Hagar, putting *it*

on her shoulder, and the child, and ^tsent her away: and she departed, and wandered in the wilderness of Beer-sheba.

15 And the water was spent in the bottle, and she cast the child under one of the shrubs.

16 And she went, and sat her down over against *him* a good way off, as it were a bow shot: for she said, Let me not see the death of the child. And she sat over against *him*, and lift up her voice, and wept.

17 And ^uGod heard the voice of the lad; and the angel of God called to Hagar out of heaven, and said unto her, What ail-eth thee, Hagar? fear not; for God hath heard the voice of the lad where he *is*.

18 Arise, lift up the lad, and hold him in thine hand; for ^vI will make him a great nation.

19 And ^wGod opened her eyes, and she saw a well of water; and she went, and filled the bottle with water, and gave the lad drink.

20 And God ^xwas with the lad; and he grew, and dwelt in the wilderness, ^yand became an archer.

21 And he dwelt in the wilderness of Paran: and his mother ^ztook him a wife out of the land of Egypt.

22 ¶ And it came to pass at that time, that ^aAbimelech and Phichol the chief captain of his host spake unto Abraham, saying, ^bGod *is* with thee in all that thou doest:

23 Now therefore ^cswear unto me here by God ^dthat thou wilt not deal falsely with me, nor with my son, nor with my son's son: *but* according to the kindness that I have done unto thee, thou shalt do unto me, and to the land wherein thou hast sojourned.

24 And Abraham said, I will swear.

25 And Abraham reprov'd Abimelech because of a well of water, which Abimelech's servants ^ehad violently taken away.

CHAP. XXI. a 1 Sam. 2. 21. b ch. 17. 19. & 18. 10, 14. Gal. 4. 23, 28. c Acts 7. 8. Gal. 4. 22. Heb. 11. 11. d ch. 17. 21. e ch. 17. 19. f Acts 7. 8. g ch. 17. 10, 12. h ch. 17. 1, 17. i Pa. 126. 2. Isai. 54. 1. Gal. 4. 27. k Luke 1. 58. l ch. 18. 11, 12. m ch. 18. 1. n ch. 16. 15. o Gal. 4. 22. p Gal. 4. 30. See ch. 25. 6. & 36. 6, 7. q ch. 17.

18. r Rom. 9. 7, 8. Heb. 11. 18. s ver. 18. ch. 16. 10. & 17. 20. t John 8. 35. u Exod. 3. 7. w ver. 13. x Numb. 22. 31. See 2 Kings 6. 17, 18, 20. Luke 24. 16, 31. y ch. 28. 15. & 39. 2, 3, 21. z ch. 16. 12. a ch. 24. 4. b ch. 20. 2. & 26. 26. c ch. 26. 28. d Josh. 2. 12. 1 Sam. 24. 21. e Heb. if thou shalt lie unto me. f See ch. 26. 15, 18, 20, 21, 22.

26 And Abimelech said, I wot not who hath done this thing: neither didst thou tell me, neither yet heard I *of it*, but to day.

27 And Abraham took sheep and oxen, and gave them unto Abimelech; and both of them ^fmade a covenant.

28 And Abraham set seven ewe lambs of the flock by themselves.

29 And Abimelech said unto Abraham, ^gWhat *mean* these seven ewe lambs which thou hast set by themselves?

30 And he said, For *these* seven ewe lambs shalt thou take of my hand, that ^hthey may be a witness unto me, that I have digged this well.

31 Wherefore he ⁱcalled that place ^bBeer-sheba; because there they sware both of them.

32 Thus they made a covenant at Beer-sheba: then Abimelech rose up, and Phicol the chief captain of his host, and they returned into the land of the Philistines.

33 ¶ And Abraham planted a ^cgrove in Beer-sheba, and ^kcalled there on the name of the LORD, ¹the everlasting God.

34 And Abraham sojourned in the Philistines' land many days.

CHAP. XXII.

ⁱ Abraham is tempted to offer Isaac. 3 He giveth proof of his faith and obedience. 11 The angel stayeth him. 13 Isaac is exchanged with a ram. 14 The place is called Jehovah-jireh. 15 Abraham is blessed again. 20 The generation of Nahor unto Rebekah. [BEFORE CHRIST 1872.]

AND it came to pass after these things that ^aGod did tempt Abraham, and said unto him, Abraham: and he said, ^aBehold, *here I am*.

2 And he said, Take now thy son, ^bthine only *son* Isaac, whom thou lovest, and get thee ^cinto the land of Moriah; and offer him there for a burnt offering upon one of the mountains which I will tell thee of.

3 ¶ And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and saddled his ass, and took two of his young men with him, and Isaac his son, and clave the wood for the burnt of-

fering, and rose up, and went unto the place of which God had told him.

4 Then on the third day Abraham lifted up his eyes, and saw the place afar off.

5 And Abraham said unto his young men, Abide ye here with the ass; and I and the lad will go yonder and worship, and come again to you.

6 And Abraham took the wood of the burnt offering, and ^dlaid *it* upon Isaac his son; and he took the fire in his hand, and a knife; and they went both of them together.

7 And Isaac spake unto Abraham his father, and said, My father: and he said, ^bHere *am I*, my son. And he said, Behold the fire and the wood: but where *is* the ^clamb for a burnt offering?

8 And Abraham said, My son, God will provide himself a lamb for a burnt offering: so they went both of them together.

9 And they came to the place which God had told him of; and Abraham built an altar there, and laid the wood in order, and bound Isaac his son, and ^elaid him on the altar upon the wood.

10 And Abraham stretched forth his hand, and took the knife to slay his son.

11 And the angel of the LORD called unto him out of heaven, and said, Abraham, Abraham: and he said, Here *am I*.

12 And he said, ^fLay not thine hand upon the lad, neither do thou any thing unto him: for ^gnow I know that thou fearest God, seeing thou hast not withheld thy son, thine only *son* from me.

13 And Abraham lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold behind *him* a ram caught in a thicket by his horns: and Abraham went and took the ram, and offered him up for a burnt offering in the stead of his son.

14 And Abraham called the name of that place ^dJehovah-jireh: as it is said *to* this day, In the mount of the LORD it shall be seen.

^f ch. 26. 31. ^g ch. 33. 8. ^h ch. 31. 48, 52. ⁱ ch. 26. 33. ^b That is, *The well of the oath*. ^c Or, *tree*. ^k ch. 4. 26. ¹ Dent. 33. 27. ¹ Isai. 40. 28. ¹ Rom. 16. 26. ¹ Tim. 1. 17. CHAP. XXII. ^a 1 Cor. 10. 13. ^{Heb.} 11. 17. ^{James} 1. 12. ¹ Pet. 1. 7. ^a ^{Heb.} *Behold*

^{me}. ^b Heb. 11. 17. ^c 2 Chron. 3. 1. ^d John 19. 17. ^b Heb. *Behold me*. ^c Or, *kid*. ^e Heb. 11. 17. ^{Jam.} 2. 21. ^f 1 Sam. 15. 22. ^{Mic.} 6. 7, 8. ^g ch. 26. 5. ^{Jam.} 2. 22. ^d That is, *The LORD will see, or, provide*.

15 ¶ And the angel of the LORD called unto Abraham out of heaven the second time,

16 And said, ^h By myself have I sworn, saith the LORD, for because thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine only son :

17 That in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed ⁱ as the stars of the heaven, ^k and as the sand which *is* upon the sea ^e shore ; and ^l thy seed shall possess ^m the gate of his enemies ;

18 ⁿ And in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed ; ^o because thou hast obeyed my voice.

19 So Abraham returned unto his young men, and they rose up and went together to ^p Beer-sheba ; and Abraham dwelt at Beer-sheba.

20 ¶ And it came to pass after these things, that it was told Abraham, saying, Behold, ^q Milcah, she hath also born children unto thy brother Nahor ;

21 ^r Huz his firstborn, and Buz his brother, and Kemuel the father ^s of Aram,

22 And Chesed, and Hazo, and Pildash, and Jidlaph, and Bethuel.

23 And ^t Bethuel begat ^u Rebekah : these eight Milcah did bear to Nahor, Abraham's brother.

24 And his concubine, whose name *was* Reumah, she bare also Tebah, and Gaham, and Thahash, and Maachah.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 *The age and death of Sarah.* 2 *The purchase of Machpelah, 19 where Sarah was buried.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1860.]

AND Sarah was an hundred and seven and twenty years old : *these were* the years of the life of Sarah.

2 And Sarah died in ^a Kirjah-arba ; the same *is* ^b Hebron in the land of Canaan : and Abraham came to mourn for Sarah, and to weep for her.

3 ¶ And Abraham stood up from before his dead, and spake unto the sons of Heth, saying,

4 ^c *I am* a stranger and a sojourner with you : ^d give me a possession of a burying-place with you, that I may bury my dead out of my sight.

5 And the children of Heth answered Abraham, saying unto him,

6 Hear us, my lord : thou *art* ^e a mighty prince among us : in the choice of our sepulchres bury thy dead ; none of us shall withhold from thee his sepulchre, but that thou mayest bury thy dead.

7 And Abraham stood up, and bowed himself to the people of the land, *even* to the children of Heth.

8 And he communed with them, saying, If it be your mind that I should bury my dead out of my sight ; hear me, and intreat for me to Ephron the son of Zohar,

9 That he may give me the cave of Machpelah, which he hath, which *is* in the end of his field ; for ^b as much money as it is worth he shall give it me for a possession of a buryingplace amongst you.

10 And Ephron dwelt among the children of Heth : and Ephron the Hittite answered Abraham in the ^c audience of the children of Heth, *even* of all that ^f went in at the gate of his city, saying,

11 ^g Nay, my lord, hear me : the field give I thee, and the cave that *is* therein, I give it thee ; in the presence of the sons of my people give I it thee : bury thy dead.

12 And Abraham bowed down himself before the people of the land.

13 And he spake unto Ephron in the audience of the people of the land, saying, But if thou *wilt give it*, I pray thee, hear me : I will give thee money for the field ; take *it* of me, and I will bury my dead there.

14 And Ephron answered Abraham, saying unto him,

15 My lord, hearken unto me : the land *is worth* four hundred ^h shekels of silver ; what *is* that betwixt me and thee ? bury therefore thy dead.

16 And Abraham hearkened unto

^h Gen. 105. 9. Eccles. 44. 21. Luke 1. 73. Heb. 6. 13, 14. ⁱ ch. 15. 5. Jer. 33. 22. ^k ch. 13. 16. ^e Heb. *tip*. ^l ch. 24. 60. ^m Mic. 1. 9. ⁿ ch. 12. 3. & 18. 18. & 26. 4. Eccles. 44. 22. Acts 3. 25. Gal. 3. 8. 9. 16. 18. ^o ver. 3. 19. ch. 26. 5. ^p ch. 21. 31. ^q ch. 11. 29. ^r Job 1. 1. ^s Job 32. 2. ^t ch. 24. 15. ^u Called, Rom. 9. 10, *Rebecca*.

CHAP. XXIII. ^a Josh. 14. 15. Judg. 1. 10. ^b ch. 13. 18. ver. 19. ^c ch. 17. 8. 1 Chron. 29. 15. Psal. 105. 12. Heb. 11. 9, 13. ^d Acts 7. 5. ^e Heb. *a prince of God*. ^f ch. 13. 2. & 14. 14. & 24. 35. ^g Heb. *full money*. ^h Heb. *ears*. ⁱ ch. 34. 20, 24. Ruth 4. 4. ^j See 2 Sam. 24. 21—24. ^k Exod. 30. 15. Ezek. 45. 12.

Ephron; and Abraham ⁱweighed to Ephron the silver, which he had named in the audience of the sons of Heth, four hundred shekels of silver, current *money* with the merchant.

17 ¶ And ^k the field of Ephron, which *was* in Machpelah, which *was* before Mamre, the field, and the cave which *was* therein, and all the trees that *were* in the field, that *were* in all the borders round about, were made sure

18 Unto Abraham for a possession in the presence of the children of Heth, before all that went in at the gate of his city.

19 And after this, Abraham buried Sarah his wife in the cave of the field of Machpelah before Mamre: the same *is* Hebron in the land of Canaan.

20 And the field, and the cave that *is* therein, ^lwere made sure unto Abraham for a possession of a buryingplace by the sons of Heth.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 Abraham sweareth his servant. 10 The servant's journey: 12 His prayer: 14 His sign. 15 Rebekah meeteth him, 18 fulfilleth his sign, 22 receiveth jewels, 23 sheweth her kindred, 25 and inviteth him home. 26 The servant blesseth God. 28 Laban entertaineth him. 34 The servant sheweth his message. 50 Laban and Bethuel approve it. 58 Rebekah consenteth to go. 62 Isaac meeteth her. [BEFORE CHRIST 1857.]

AND Abraham ^awas old, and ^awell stricken in age: and the LORD ^bhad blessed Abraham in all things.

2 And Abraham said ^cunto his eldest servant of his house, that ^druled over all that he had, ^ePut, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh:

3 And I will make thee ^fswear by the LORD, the God of heaven, and the God of the earth, that ^gthou shalt not take a wife unto my son of the daughters of the Canaanites, among whom I dwell:

4 ^hBut thou shalt go ⁱunto my country, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my son Isaac.

5 And the servant said unto him, Per-

adventure the woman will not be willing to follow me unto this land: must I needs bring thy son again unto the land from whence thou camest?

6 And Abraham said unto him, Beware thou that thou bring not my son thither again.

7 ¶ The LORD God of heaven, which ^ktook me from my father's house, and from the land of my kindred, and which spake unto me, and that sware unto me, saying, ^lUnto thy seed will I give this land; ^mhe shall send his angel before thee, and thou shalt take a wife unto my son from thence.

8 And if the woman will not be willing to follow thee, then ⁿthou shalt be clear from this my oath: only bring not my son thither again.

9 And the servant put his hand under the thigh of Abraham his master, and sware to him concerning that matter.

10 ¶ And the servant took ten camels of the camels of his master, and departed; ^o^b for all the goods of his master *were* in his hand: and he arose, and went to Mesopotamia, unto ^pthe city of Nahor.

11 And he made his camels to kneel down without the city by a well of water at the time of the evening, *even* the time ^qthat women go out to draw *water*.

12 And he said, ^rO LORD God of my master Abraham, I pray thee, ^ssend me good speed this day, and shew kindness unto my master Abraham.

13 Behold, ^tI stand *here* by the well of water; and ^uthe daughters of the men of the city come out to draw water:

14 And let it come to pass, that the damsel to whom I shall say, Let down thy pitcher, I pray thee, that I may drink; and she shall say, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: *let the same be* she that thou hast appointed for thy servant Isaac; and ^wthereby shall I know that thou hast shewed kindness unto my master.

ⁱ Jer. 32. 9. ^k ch. 25. 9. & 49. 30, 31, 32 & 50. 13. Acts 7. 16. ^l See Ruth 4. 7, 8, 9, 10. Jerem. 32. 10, 11.

CHAP. XXIV. a ch. 18. 11. & 21. 5. a Heb. *gone into days*. b ch. 13. 2. ver. 35. Ps. 112. 3. Prov. 10. 22. c ch. 15. 2. d ver. 10. ch. 39. 4, 5, 6. e ch. 47. 29. 1 Chron. 29. 24. 1 Sam. 5. 6. f ch. 14. 23. Josh. 2. 12. g ch. 26. 35. & 27. 46. & 28. 2. Exod. 24. 16. Deut. 7. 3. h ch. 28. 2. i ch. 12. 1. k ch. 12. 1, 7. l ch. 12. 7. & 13. 15. & 15. 18.

& 17. 8. Exod. 32. 13. Deut. 1. 8. & 34. 4. Acts 7. 5. m Exod. 23. 20, 23. & 33. 2. Heb. 1. 14. n Josh. 2. 17, 20. o ver. 2. d Or, and. p ch. 27. 43. c Heb. *that women which draw water go forth*. q Exod. 2. 16. 1 Sam. 9. 11. r ver. 27. ch. 26. 24. & 28. 13. & 32. 9. Exod. 3. 6, 15. s Neh. 1. 11. Psal. 37. 5. t ver. 43. u ch. 29. 9. Exod. 2. 16. w See Judg. 6. 17, 37. 1 Sam. 6. 7. & 14. 8. & 20. 7. 1 Mac. 5. 40.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, before he had done speaking, that, behold, Rebekah came out, who was born to Bethuel, son of ^x Milcah, the wife of Nahor, Abraham's brother, with her pitcher upon her shoulder.

16 And the damsel ^y *was* ^d very fair to look upon, a virgin, neither had any man known her: and she went down to the well, and filled her pitcher, and came up.

17 And the servant ran to meet her, and said, Let me, I pray thee, drink a little water of thy pitcher.

18 ^z And she said, Drink, my lord: and she hasted, and let down her pitcher upon her hand, and gave him drink.

19 And when she had done giving him drink, she said, I will draw *water* for thy camels also, until they have done drinking.

20 And she hasted, and emptied her pitcher into the trough, and ran again unto the well to draw *water*, and drew for all his camels.

21 And the man wondering at her held his peace, to wit whether ^a the LORD had made his journey prosperous or not.

22 And it came to pass, as the camels had done drinking, that the man took a golden ^b ^e earring of half a shekel weight, and two bracelets for her hands of ten *shekels* weight of gold;

23 And said, Whose daughter *art* thou? tell me, I pray thee: is there room *in* thy father's house for us to lodge in?

24 And she said unto him, ^c *I am* the daughter of Bethuel the son of Milcah, which she bare unto Nahor.

25 She said moreover unto him, We have both straw and provender enough, and room to lodge in.

26 And the man ^d bowed down his head, and worshipped the LORD.

27 And he said, ^e Blessed *be* the LORD God of my master Abraham, who hath not left destitute my master of ^f his mercy and his truth: *I being* in the way, the LORD

^g led me to the house of my master's brethren.

28 And the damsel ran, and told *them* of her mother's house these things.

29 ¶ And Rebekah had a brother, and his name *was* ^h Laban: and Laban ran out unto the man, unto the well.

30 And it came to pass, when he saw the earring and bracelets upon his sister's hands, and when he heard the words of Rebekah his sister, saying, Thus spake the man unto me; that he came unto the man; and, behold, he stood by the camels at the well.

31 And he said, Come in, ⁱ thou blessed of the LORD; wherefore standest thou without? for I have prepared the house, and room for the camels.

32 ¶ And the man came into the house: and he ungirded his camels, and ^k gave straw and provender for the camels, and water to wash his feet, and the men's feet that *were* with him.

33 And there was set *meat* before him to eat: but he said, ^l I will not eat, until I have told mine errand. And he said, Speak on.

34 And he said, *I am* Abraham's servant.

35 And the LORD ^m hath blessed my master greatly; and he is become great: and he hath given him flocks, and herds, and silver, and gold, and men-servants, and maid-servants, and camels, and asses.

36 And Sarah my master's wife ⁿ bare a son to my master when she was old: and ^o unto him hath he given all that he hath.

37 And my master ^p made me swear, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife to my son of the daughters of the Canaanites, in whose land I dwell:

38 ^q But thou shalt go unto my father's house, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my son.

39 ^r And I said unto my master, Peradventure the woman will not follow me.

^x ch. 11. 29. & 22. 23. ^y ch. 26. 7. ^d Heb. good of countenance. ^z 1 Pet. 3. 8. & 4. 9. ^a ver. 12. 56. ^b Exod. 32. 2. 3. Isai. 3. 19. 20. 21. Ezek. 16. 11. 12. 1 Pet. 3. 3. ^e Or, jewel for the forehead. ^c ch. 22. 23. ^d ver. 52. Exod. 4. 31. ^e Exod. 18. 10. Ruth 4. 14. ^f Sam. 25. 32. 39. 2 Sam. 18. 28. Luke 1. 68. ^f ch. 32. 19. Psal. 98. 3. ^g ver. 48. ^h chap.

29. 5. ⁱ ch. 26. 29. Judg. 17. 2. Ruth 3. 10. Psal. 115. 15. ^k ch. 43. 24. Judg. 19. 27. 1 Job 23. 12. John 4. 34. Eph. 6. 5. 6. 7. ^m ver. 1. ch. 13. 2. ⁿ ch. 21. 2. ^o ch. 21. 10. & 25. 5. ^p ver. 3. ^q ver. 4. ^r ver. 5.

40 ^s And he said unto me, The LORD, 'before whom I walk, will send his angel with thee, and prosper thy way; and thou shalt take a wife for my son of my kindred, and of my father's house:

41 ^u Then shalt thou be clear from *this* my oath, when thou comest to my kindred; and if they give not thee *one*, thou shalt be clear from my oath.

42 And I came this day unto the well, and said, ^v O LORD God of my master Abraham, if now thou do prosper my way which I go:

43 ^w Behold, I stand by the well of water; and it shall come to pass, that when the virgin cometh forth to draw *water*, and I say to her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water of thy pitcher to drink;

44 And she say to me, Both drink thou, and I will also draw for thy camels: *let* the same *be* the woman whom the LORD hath appointed out for my master's son.

45 ^x And before I had done ^y speaking in mine heart, behold, Rebekah came forth with her pitcher on her shoulder; and she went down unto the well, and drew *water*: and I said unto her, Let me drink, I pray thee.

46 And she made haste, and let down her pitcher from her *shoulder*, and said, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: so I drank, and she made the camels drink also.

47 And I asked her, and said, Whose daughter *art* thou? And she said, The daughter of Bethuel, Nahor's son, whom Milcah bare unto him: and I ^z put the earring upon her face, and the bracelets upon her hands.

48 ^a And I bowed down my head, and worshipped the Lord, and blessed the LORD God of my master Abraham, which had led me in the right way to take ^b my master's brother's daughter unto his son.

49 And now if ye will ^c deal kindly and truly with my master, tell me: and if not,

tell me; that I may turn to the right hand, or to the left.

50 Then Laban and Bethuel answered and said, ^d the thing proceedeth from the LORD: we cannot ^e speak unto thee bad or good.

51 Behold, Rebekah ^f is before thee, take *her*, and go, and let her be thy master's son's wife, as the LORD hath spoken.

52 And it came to pass, that, when Abraham's servant heard their words, he ^g worshipped the LORD, *bowing himself* to the earth.

53 And the servant brought forth ^h jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment, and gave *them* to Rebekah: he gave also to her brother and to her mother ⁱ precious things.

54 And they did eat and drink, he and the men that *were* with him, and tarried all night; and they rose up in the morning, and he said, ^k Send me away unto my master.

55 And her brother and her mother said, Let the damsel abide with us ^l a few days, at the least ten; after that she shall go.

56 And he said unto them, Hinder me not, seeing the LORD hath prospered my way; send me away that I may go to my master.

57 And they said, We will call the damsel, and enquire at her mouth.

58 And they called Rebekah, and said unto her, Wilt thou go with this man? And she said, I will go.

59 And they sent away Rebekah their sister, and ^m her nurse, and Abraham's servant, and his men.

60 And they blessed Rebekah, and said unto her, Thou *art* our sister, be thou ⁿ the mother of thousands of millions, and ^o let thy seed possess the gate of those which hate them.

61 ¶ And Rebekah arose, and her damsels, and they rode upon the camels, and

^s ver. 7. ^t ch. 17. 1. ^u ver. 8. ^v ver. 12. ^w ver. 13. ^x ver. 15, &c. ^y 1 Sam. 1. 13. ^z Ezek. 16. 11, 12. ^a ver. 26. ^b ch. 22. 23. ^c ch. 47. 29. Josh. 2. 14. ^d Psal. 118. 23. Matt. 21. 42. Mark 12. 11. ^e ch. 31. 24. ^f ch. 20. 15. ^g ver. 26. ^h Heb. vessels. ⁱ Ex.

3. 22. & 11. 2. & 12. 35. ^j 2 Chron. 21. 3. Ezra 1. 6. ^k ver. 56, & 59. ^l Or, a full year, or, ten months, Judg. 14. 9. ^m ch. 35. 8. ⁿ ch. 17. 16. ^o ch. 22. 17.

followed the man: and the servant took Rebekah, and went his way.

62 And Isaac came from the way of the ^owell Lahai-roi; for he dwelt in the south country.

63 And Isaac went out ^{h p} to meditate in the field at the eventide: and he lifted up his eyes, and saw, and, behold, the camels *were* coming.

64 And Rebekah lifted up her eyes, and when she saw Isaac, ^ashe lighted off the camel.

65 For she *had* said unto the servant, What man *is* this that walketh in the field to meet us? And the servant *had* said, It *is* my master: therefore she took a vail, and covered herself.

66 And the servant told Isaac all things that he had done.

67 And Isaac brought her into his mother Sarah's tent, and took Rebekah, and she became his wife; and he loved her: and Isaac ^rwas comforted after his mother's *death*.

CHAP. XXV.

1 The sons of Abraham by Keturah. 5 The division of his goods. 7 His age, and death. 9 His burial. 12 The generations of Ishmael. 17 His age, and death. 19 Isaac prayeth for Rebekah, being barren. 22 The children strive in her womb. 24 The birth of Esau and Jacob. 27 Their difference. 29 Esau selleth his birthright. [BEFORE CHRIST 1853.]

THEN again Abraham took a wife, and her name *was* Keturah.

2 And ^ashe bare him Zimran, and Jokshan, and Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuah.

3 And Jokshan begat Sheba, and Dedan. And the sons of Dedan were Asshurim, and Letushim, and Leummim.

4 And the sons of Midian; Ephah, and Ephher, and Hanoah, and Abidah, and Eldaah. All these *were* the children of Keturah.

5 ¶ And ^bAbraham gave all that he had unto Isaac.

6 But unto the sons of the concubines, which Abraham had, Abraham gave gifts,

and ^csent them away from Isaac his son, while he yet lived, eastward, unto ^dthe east country.

7 And these *are* the days of the years of Abraham's life which he lived, an hundred threescore and fifteen years.

8 Then Abraham gave up the ghost, and ^edied in a good old age, an old man, and full *of years*; and ^fwas gathered to his people.

9 And ^ghis sons Isaac and Ishmael buried him in the cave of Machpelah, in the field of Ephron the son of Zohar the Hittite, which *is* before Mamre;

10 ^hThe field which Abraham purchased of the sons of Heth: ⁱthere was Abraham buried, and Sarah his wife.

11 ¶ And it came to pass after the death of Abraham, that God blessed his son Isaac; and Isaac dwelt by the ^kwell Lahai-roi.

12 ¶ Now these *are* the generations of Ishmael, Abraham's son, ^lwhom Hagar the Egyptian, Sarah's handmaid, bare unto Abraham:

13 And ^mthese *are* the names of the sons of Ishmael, by their names, according to their generations: the firstborn of Ishmael, Nebajoth; and Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam,

14 And Mishma, and Dumah, and Masasa,

15 ^aHadar, and Tema, Jetur, Naphish, and Kedemah:

16 These *are* the sons of Ishmael, and these *are* their names, by their towns, and by their castles; ⁿtwelve princes according to their nations.

17 And these *are* the years of the life of Ishmael, an hundred and thirty and seven years: and ^ohe gave up the ghost and died; and was gathered unto his people.

18 ^pAnd they dwelt from Havilah unto Shur, that *is* before Egypt, as thou goest toward Assyria: *and* he ^bdied ^qin the presence of all his brethren.

^o ch. 16. 14. & 25. 11. ^h Or, to pray. p Josh. 1. 8. Ps. 1. 2. & 77. 12. & 119. 15. & 143. 5. ^q Josh. 15. 18. r ch. 38. 12.

CHAP. XXV. a 1 Chron. 1. 32. b ch. 24. 26. c ch. 21. 14. d Judg. 6. 3. e ch. 15. 15.

& 49. 29. f ch. 35. 29. & 49. 33. g ch. 35. 29. & 50. 13. h ch. 23. 16. i ch. 49. 31. k ch. 16. 14. & 24. 62. l ch. 16. 15. m 1 Chron. 1. 29. ^a Or, Hadad, 1 Chron. 1. 30. n ch. 17. 20. ^o ver. 8. ^p 1 Sam. 15. 7. ^q Heb. fell, Ps. 78. 64. q ch. 16. 12.

19 ¶ And these *are* the generations of Isaac, Abraham's son : ^r Abraham begat Isaac :

20 And Isaac was forty years old when he took Rebekah to wife, ^s the daughter of Bethuel the Syrian of Padan-aram, ^t the sister to Laban the Syrian.

21 And Isaac intreated the LORD for his wife, because she *was* barren : ^u and the Lord was intreated of him, and ^v Rebekah his wife conceived.

22 And the children struggled together within her ; and she said, If *it be* so, why *am* I thus ? ^x And she went to enquire of the LORD.

23 And the LORD said unto her, ^y Two nations *are* in thy womb, and two manner of people shall be separated from thy bowels ; and ^z *the one* people shall be stronger than *the other* people ; and ^a the elder shall serve the younger.

24 ¶ And when her days to be delivered were fulfilled, behold, *there were* twins in her womb.

25 And the first came out red, ^b all over like an hairy garment ; and they called his name Esau.

26 And after that came his brother out, and ^c his hand took hold on Esau's heel ; and ^d his name was called Jacob : and Isaac *was* threescore years old when she bare them.

27 And the boys grew : and Esau was ^e a cunning hunter, a man of the field ; and Jacob *was* ^f a plain man, ^g dwelling in tents.

28 And Isaac loved Esau, because ^h he did ^b eat of *his* venison : ⁱ but Rebekah loved Jacob.

29 ¶ And Jacob sod pottage : and Esau came from the field, and he *was* faint :

30 And Esau said to Jacob, Feed me, I pray thee, ^j with that same red *pottage* ; for I *am* faint : therefore was his name called ^k Edom.

31 And Jacob said, Sell me this day thy birthright.

32 And Esau said, Behold, I *am* ^l at the point to die : and what profit shall this birthright do to me ?

33 And Jacob said, Swear to me this day ; and he sware unto him : and ^m he sold his birthright unto Jacob.

34 Then Jacob gave Esau bread and pottage of lentiles ; and ⁿ he did eat and drink, and rose up, and went his way : thus Esau despised his birthright.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 Isaac because of famine went to Gerar. 2 God instructeth and blesseth him. 7 He is reproved by Abimelech for denying his wife. 12 He groweth rich. 18 He diggeth Esek, Sitnah, and Rehoboth. 23 Abimelech maketh a covenant with him at Beer-sheba. 34 Esau's wives. [BEFORE CHRIST 1804.]

AND there was a famine in the land, beside ^a the first famine that was in the days of Abraham. And Isaac went unto ^b Abimelech king of the Philistines unto Gerar.

2 And the LORD appeared unto him, and said, Go not down into Egypt ; dwell in ^c the land which I shall tell thee of :

3 ^d Sojourn in this land, and ^e I will be with thee, and ^f will bless thee ; for unto thee, and unto thy seed, ^g I will give all these countries, and I will perform ^h the oath which I sware unto Abraham thy father ;

4 And ⁱ I will make thy seed to multiply as the stars of heaven, and will give unto thy seed all these countries ; ^k and in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed ;

5 ^l Because that Abraham obeyed my voice, and kept my charge, my commandments, my statutes, and my laws.

6 ¶ And Isaac dwelt in Gerar :

7 And the men of the place asked *him* of his wife ; and ^m he said, She *is* my sister : for ⁿ he feared to say, *She is* my wife ; lest, *said he*, the men of the place should kill me for Rebekah ; because she ^o *was* fair to look upon.

^r Matt. 1. 2. ^s ch. 22. 23. ^t ch. 24. 29. ^u 1 Chron. 5. 20. 2 Chron. 33. 13. Ezra 8. 23. ^v Rom. 9. 10. ^x 1 Sam. 9. 9. & 10. 22. ^y ch. 17. 16. & 24. 60. ^z 2 Sam. 8. 14. ^a ch. 27. 29. Mal. 1. 3. Rom. 9. 12. ^b ch. 27. 11, 16, 23. ^c Hos. 12. 3. ^d ch. 27. 36. ^e ch. 27. 3, 5. ^f Job 1. 1, 8. & 2. 3. Ps. 37. 37. ^g Heb. 11. 9. ^h Heb. *venison was in his mouth*. ⁱ ch. 27. 19, 25, 31. ^j ch. 27. 6. ^k Heb. *with that red, with that red pottage*. ^l That is, red.

^m Heb. *going to die*. ⁿ Heb. 12. 16. 1 Eccles. 8. 15. Isai. 22. 13. 1 Cor. 15. 32. CHAP. XXVI. ^a ch. 12. 10. ^b ch. 20. 2. ^c ch. 12. 1. ^d ch. 20. 1. Ps. 39. 12. Heb. 11. 9. ^e ch. 28. 15. ^f ch. 12. 1. ^g ch. 13. 15. & 15. 18. ^h ch. 22. 16. Ps. 105. 9. ⁱ ch. 15. 5. & 22. 17. ^j ch. 12. 3. & 22. 18. ^k ch. 22. 16, 18. ^l ch. 12. 13. & 20. 2, 13. ^m Prov. 29. 25. ⁿ ch. 24. 16.

8 And it came to pass, when he had been there a long time, that Abimelech king of the Philistines looked out at a window, and saw, and, behold, Isaac *was* sporting with Rebekah his wife.

9 And Abimelech called Isaac, and said, Behold, of a surety she *is* thy wife: and how saidst thou, She *is* my sister? And Isaac said unto him, Because I said, Lest I die for her.

10 And Abimelech said, What *is* this thou hast done unto us? one of the people might lightly have lien with thy wife, and ^pthou shouldest have brought guiltiness upon us.

11 And Abimelech charged all *his* people, saying, He that ^atoucheth this man or his wife shall surely be put to death.

12 Then Isaac sowed in that land, and ^areceived in the same year ^ran hundredfold: and the LORD ^sblessed him:

13 And the man ^twaxed great, and ^bwent forward, and grew until he became very great:

14 For he had possession of flocks, and possession of herds, and great store of ^cservants: and the Philistines ^uenvied him.

15 For all the wells ^wwhich his father's servants had digged in the days of Abraham his father, the Philistines had stopped them, and filled them with earth.

16 And Abimelech said unto Isaac, Go from us; for ^xthou art much mightier than we.

17 ¶ And Isaac departed thence, and pitched his tent in the valley of Gerar, and dwelt there.

18 And Isaac digged again the wells of water, which they had digged in the days of Abraham his father; for the Philistines had stopped them after the death of Abraham: ^yand he called their names after the names by which his father had called them.

19 And Isaac's servants digged in the

valley, and found there a well of ^dspringing water.

20 And the herdmen of Gerar ^zdid strive with Isaac's herdmen, saying, The water *is* our's: and he called the name of the well ^eEsek; because they strove with him.

21 And they digged another well, and strove for that also: and he called the name of it ^fSitnah.

22 And he removed from thence, and digged another well; and for that they strove not: and he called the name of it ^gRehoboth; and he said, For now the LORD hath made room for us, and we shall ^abe fruitful in the land.

23 And he went up from thence to Beer-sheba.

24 And the Lord appeared unto him the same night, and said, ^bI *am* the God of Abraham thy father: ^cfear not, for ^dI *am* with thee, and will bless thee, and multiply thy seed for my servant Abraham's sake.

25 And he ^ebuilded an altar there, and ^fcalled upon the name of the LORD, and pitched his tent there: and there Isaac's servants digged a well.

26 ¶ Then Abimelech went to him from Gerar, and Ahuzzath one of his friends, ^gand Phichol the chief captain of his army.

27 And Isaac said unto them, Wherefore come ye to me, seeing ^hye hate me, and have ⁱsent me away from you?

28 And they said, ^hWe saw certainly that the LORD ^kwas with thee: and we said, Let there be now an oath betwixt us, *even* betwixt us and thee, and let us make a covenant with thee;

29 ⁱThat thou wilt do us no hurt, as we have not touched thee, and as we have done unto thee nothing but good, and have sent thee away in peace: ^jthou *art* now the blessed of the LORD.

30 ^mAnd he made them a feast, and they did eat and drink.

p ch. 20. 9. q Ps. 105. 15. a Heb. found. r Matt. 13. 8. Mark 4. 8. s ver. 3. ch. 24. 1. 35. Job 42. 12. t ch. 24. 35. Ps. 112. 3. Prov. 10. 22. b Heb. went going. c Or, husbandry. u ch. 37. 11. Eccles. 4. 4. w ch. 21. 30. x Exod. 1. 9. y ch. 21. 31. d Heb. living. e ch. 21. 35. e That is, Contention. f That is, Hatred. g That is, Room.

a ch. 17. 6. & 28. 3. & 41. 52. Exod. 1. 7. b ch. 17. 7. & 24. 12. & 28. 13. Exod. 3. 6. Acts 7. 32. c ch. 15. 1. d ver. 3. 4. e ch. 12. 7. & 13. 18. f Ps. 116. 7. g ch. 21. 22. h Judg. 11. 7. i ver. 16. h Heb. Seeing we saw. k ch. 21. 22, 23. i Heb. If thou shalt, &c. l ch. 24. 31. Ps. 115. 15. m ch. 19. 3.

31 And they rose up betimes in the morning, and ⁿsware one to another : and Isaac sent them away, and they departed from him in peace.

32 And it came to pass the same day, that Isaac's servants came, and told him concerning the well which they had digged, and said unto him, We have found water.

33 And he called it ^kShebah : ^otherefore the name of the city is ^lBeer-sheba unto this day.

34 ¶ ^pAnd Esau was forty years old when he took to wife Judith the daughter of Beeri the Hittite, and Bashemath the daughter of Elon the Hittite :

35 Which ^awere ^ma grief of mind unto Isaac and to Rebekah.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 Isaac sendeth Esau for venison. 6 Rebekah instructeth Jacob to obtain the blessing. 15 Jacob under the person of Esau obtaineth it. 30 Esau bringeth venison. 33 Isaac trembleth. 34 Esau complaineth, and by importunity obtaineth a blessing. 41 He threateneth Jacob. 42 Rebekah disappointeth it. [BEFORE CHRIST 1760.]

AND it came to pass, that when Isaac was old, and ^ahis eyes were dim, so that he could not see, he called Esau his eldest son, and said unto him, My son : and he said unto him, Behold, *here am I*.

2 And he said, Behold now, I am old, I ^bknow not the day of my death :

3 ^cNow therefore take, I pray thee, thy weapons, thy quiver and thy bow, and go out to the field, and ^atake me *some* venison ;

4 And make me savoury meat, such as I love, and bring *it* to me, that I may eat ; that my soul ^dmay bless thee before I die.

5 And Rebekah heard when Isaac spake to Esau his son. And Esau went to the field to hunt *for* venison, *and* to bring *it*.

6 ¶ And Rebekah spake unto Jacob her son, saying, Behold, I heard thy father speak unto Esau thy brother, saying,

7 Bring me venison, and make me savoury meat, that I may eat, and bless thee before the LORD before my death.

8 Now therefore, my son, ^eobey my

voice according to that which I command thee.

9 Go now to the flock, and fetch me from thence two good kids of the goats ; and I will make them ^fsavoury meat for thy father, such as he loveth :

10 And thou shalt bring *it* to thy father, that he may eat, and that he ^gmay bless thee before his death.

11 And Jacob said to Rebekah his mother, Behold, ^hEsau my brother *is* a hairy man, and I *am* a smooth man :

12 My father peradventure will ⁱfeel me, and I shall seem to him as a deceiver ; and I shall bring ^ka curse upon me, and not a blessing.

13 And his mother said unto him, ^lUpon me *be* thy curse, my son : only obey my voice, and go fetch me *them*.

14 And he went, and fetched, and brought *them* to his mother : and his mother ^mmade savoury meat, such as his father loved.

15 And Rebekah took ^bⁿgoodly raiment of her eldest son Esau, which *were* with her in the house, and put them upon Jacob her younger son :

16 And she put the skins of the kids of the goats upon his hands, and upon the smooth of his neck :

17 And she gave the savoury meat and the bread, which she had prepared, into the hand of her son Jacob.

18 ¶ And he came unto his father, and said, My father : and he said, Here *am I* ; who *art* thou, my son ?

19 And Jacob said unto his father, I *am* Esau thy firstborn ; I have done according as thou badest me : arise, I pray thee, sit and eat of my venison, ^othat thy soul may bless me.

20 And Isaac said unto his son, How *is it* that thou hast found *it* so quickly, my son ? And he said, Because the LORD thy God brought *it* ^eto me.

21 And Isaac said unto Jacob, Come

ⁿ ch. 21. 31. ^k That is, *An oath*. ^o ch. 21. 31. ^l That is, *The well of the oath*. pch. 36. 2. ^q ch. 27. 46. & 28. 1. 8. ^m Heb. *bitterness of spirit*. CHAP. XXVII. a ch. 48. 10. 1 Sam. 3. 2. b Prov. 27. 1. Jam. 4. 14. c ch. 25. 27, 28.

^a Heb. *hunt*. d ver. 27. ch. 48. 9, 15. & 49. 28. Deut. 33. 1. e ver. 13. f ver. 4. g ver. 4. h ch. 25. 25. i ver. 22. k ch. 9. 25. Deut. 27. 18. l ch. 43. 9. 1 Sam. 25. 24. 2 Sam. 14. 9. Matt. 27. 25. m ver. 4. 9. ^b Heb. *desirable*. n ver. 27. ^o ver. 4. ^c Heb. *before me*.

near, I pray thee, that I^p may feel thee, my son, whether thou *be* my very son Esau or not.

22 And Jacob went near unto Isaac his father; and he felt him, and said, The voice *is* Jacob's voice, but the hands *are* the hands of Esau.

23 And he discerned him not, because ^ahis hands were hairy, as his brother Esau's hands: so he blessed him.

24 And he said, *Art* thou my very son Esau? and he said, *I am*.

25 And he said, Bring *it* near to me, and I will eat of my son's venison,^r that my soul may bless thee. And he brought *it* near to him, and he did eat: and he brought him wine, and he drank.

26 And his father Isaac said unto him, Come near now, and kiss me, my son.

27 And he came near, and kissed him: and he smelled the smell of his raiment, and blessed him, and said, See, ^athe smell of my son *is* as the smell of a field which the LORD hath blessed:

28 Therefore ^tGod give thee of^u the dew of heaven, and ^wthe fatness of the earth, and ^xplenty of corn and wine:

29^y Let people serve thee, and nations bow down to thee: be lord over thy brethren, and ^zlet thy mother's sons bow down to thee: ^acursed *be* every one that curseth thee, and blessed *be* he that blesseth thee.

30 ¶ And it came to pass, as soon as Isaac had made an end of blessing Jacob, and Jacob was yet scarce gone out from the presence of Isaac his father, that Esau his brother came in from his hunting.

31 And he also had made savoury meat, and brought it unto his father, and said unto his father, Let my father arise, and ^beat of his son's venison, that thy soul may bless me.

32 And Isaac his father said unto him, Who *art* thou? And he said, *I am* thy son, thy firstborn Esau.

33 And Isaac ^dtrembled very exceed-

ingly, and said, Who? where *is* he that hath ^etaken venison, and brought *it* me, and I have eaten of all before thou camest, and have blessed him? yea, ^cand he shall be blessed.

34 And when Esau heard the words of his father, ^ahe cried with a great and exceeding bitter cry, and said unto his father, Bless me, *even* me also, O my father.

35 And he said, Thy brother came with subtilty, and hath taken away thy blessing.

36 And he said, ^eIs not he rightly named ^fJacob? for he hath supplanted me these two times: ^fhe took away my birth-right; and, behold, now he hath taken away my blessing. And he said, Hast thou not reserved a blessing for me?

37 And Isaac answered and said unto Esau, ^gBehold, I have made him thy lord, and all his brethren have I given to him for servants; and ^hwith corn and wine have I ^gsustained him: and what shall I do now unto thee, my son?

38 And Esau said unto his father, Hast thou but one blessing, my father? bless me, *even* me also, O my father. And Esau lifted up his voice, ⁱand wept.

39 And Isaac his father answered and said unto him, Behold, ^kthy dwelling shall be ^hthe fatness of the earth, and of the dew of heaven from above;

40 And by thy sword shalt thou live, and ^lshalt serve thy brother; and ^mit shall come to pass when thou shalt have the dominion, that thou shalt break his yoke from off thy neck.

41 ¶ And Esau ⁿhated Jacob because of the blessing wherewith his father blessed him: and Esau said in his heart, ^oThe days of mourning for my father are at hand; ^pthen will I slay my brother Jacob.

42 And these words of Esau her elder son were told to Rebekah: and she sent and called Jacob her younger son, and said unto him, Behold, thy brother Esau, as

p ver. 12. q ver. 16. r ver. 4. s Hos. 14. 6. t Heb. 11. 20. u Deut. 33. 13, 28. 2 Sam. 1. 21. w ch. 45. 18. x Deut. 33. 23. y ch. 9. 25. & 25. 23. z ch. 49. 8. a ch. 12. 3. Num. 24. 9. b ver. 4. d Heb. trembled with a great trembling greatly. e Heb. hunted. c ch. 3. 4. Rom. 11. 29. d Heb. 12. 17. e ch. 25. 26. f That is, a supplanter. f ch. 25. 33. VOL. I. No. 3. G

g Fulfilled, 2 Sam. 8. 14. ver. 29. h ver. 28. g Or, supported. i Heb. 12. 17. k ver. 22. Heb. 11. 20. A Or, of the fatness. l ch. 25. 23. Obad. 18, 19, 20. 2 Sam. 8. 14. m 2 Kings 8. 20. n ch. 37. 4, 8. o ch. 50. 3, 4, 10. p Obad. 10.

touching thee, doth ^a comfort himself, *purposing* to kill thee.

43 Now therefore, my son, obey my voice; and arise, flee thou to Laban my brother ^r to Haran;

44 And tarry with him a few days, until thy brother's fury turn away;

45 Until thy brother's anger turn away from thee, and he forget *that* which thou hast done to him: then I will send, and fetch thee from thence: why should I be deprived also of you both in one day?

46 And Rebekah said to Isaac, ^a I am weary of my life because of the daughters of Heth: 'if Jacob take a wife of the daughters of Heth, such as these *which are* of the daughters of the land, what good shall my life do me?

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 Isaac blesseth Jacob, and sendeth him to Padan-aram. 6 Esau marrieth Mahalath the daughter of Ishmael. 10 The vision of Jacob's ladder. 18 The stone of Beth-el. 20 Jacob's vow. [BEFORE CHRIST 1760.]

AND Isaac called Jacob, and ^a blessed him, and charged him, and said unto him, ^b Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan.

2 ^c Arise, go to ^d Padan-aram, to the house of ^e Bethuel thy mother's father; and take thee a wife from thence of the daughters of ^f Laban thy mother's brother.

3 ^g And God Almighty bless thee, and make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, that thou mayest be ^h a multitude of people;

4 And give thee ⁱ the blessing of Abraham, to thee, and to thy seed with thee; that thou mayest inherit the land ^j where in thou art a stranger, which God gave unto Abraham.

5 And Isaac sent away Jacob: and he went to Padan-aram unto Laban, son of Bethuel the Syrian, the brother of Rebekah, Jacob's and Esau's mother.

6 ¶ When Esau saw that Isaac had blessed Jacob, and sent him away to Padan-aram, to take him a wife from thence;

and that as he blessed him he gave him a charge, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan;

7 And that Jacob obeyed his father and his mother, and was gone to Padan-aram;

8 And Esau seeing ^k that the daughters of Canaan ^l pleased not Isaac his father;

9 Then went Esau unto Ishmael, and took unto the wives which he had ^m Mahalath the daughter of Ishmael Abraham's son, ⁿ the sister of Nebajoth, to be his wife.

10 ¶ And Jacob ^o went out from Beersheba, and went toward ^p Haran.

11 And he lighted upon a certain place, and tarried there all night, because the sun was set; and he took of the stones of that place, and put *them for* his pillows, and lay down in that place to sleep.

12 And he ^q dreamed, and behold a ladder set up on the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven: and behold ^r the angels of God ascending and descending on it.

13 ^s And, behold, the LORD stood above it, and said, ^t I *am* the LORD God of Abraham thy father, and the God of Isaac: 'the land whereon thou liest, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed;

14 And ^u thy seed shall be as the dust of the earth, and thou shalt ^v spread abroad ^w to the west, and to the east, and to the north, and to the south: and in thee and ^x in thy seed shall all the families of the earth be blessed.

15 And, behold, ^y I *am* with thee, and will ^z keep thee in all *places* whither thou goest, and will ^a bring thee again into this land; for ^b I will not leave thee, ^c until I have done *that* which I have spoken to thee of.

16 ¶ And Jacob awaked out of his sleep, and he said, Surely the LORD is in ^d this place; and I knew *it* not.

17 And he was afraid, and said, How dreadful *is* this place! *this is* none other

^a Ps. 64. 5. ^r ch. 11. 31. ^s ch. 26. 35. & 28. 8. ^t ch. 24. 3.
CHAP. XXVIII. ^a ch. 27. 33. ^b ch. 24. 3. ^c Hos. 12. 12. ^d ch. 25. 20. ^e ch. 22.
f ch. 24. 29. ^g ch. 17. 1. 6. ^h Heb. an assembly of people. ⁱ ch. 12. 2. ^j Heb. of thy so-
journings. ^k ch. 17. 8. ^l ch. 24. 3. & 26. 35. ^m Heb. were evil in the eyes, &c. ⁿ ch. 36.
3, she is called Bashemath. ^o ch. 25. 13. ^p Hos. 12. 12. ^q Called, Acts 7. 2, Charran.

^p ch. 41. 1. Job 33. 15. ^q Joim 1. 51. Heb. 1. 14. ^r ch. 35. 1. & 48. 3. ^s ch. 26. 24. ^t ch.
13. 15. & 35. 12. ^u ch. 13. 16. ^v Heb. break forth. ^w ch. 13. 14. Deut. 12. 20. ^x ch. 12.
3. & 18. 18. & 22. 18. & 26. 4. ^y See ver. 20, 21. ch. 26. 24. & 31. 3. ^z ch. 48. 16. Ps. 121.
5, 7, 8. ^a ch. 35. 6. ^b Deut. 33. 6. Josh. 1. 5. 1 Kings 8. 57. Heb. 13. 5. ^c Numb. 23. 19
^d Exod. 3. 5. Josh. 5. 15.

but the house of God, and this *is* the gate of heaven.

18 And Jacob rose up early in the morning, and took the stone that he had put *for* his pillows, and ^e set it up *for* a pillar, ^f and poured oil upon the top of it.

19 And he called the name of ^g that place ^h Beth-el: but the name of that city *was* called Luz at the first.

20 ^h And Jacob vowed a vow, saying, If ⁱ God will be with me, and will keep me in this way that I go, and will give me ^k bread to eat, and raiment to put on,

21 So that ^l I come again to my father's house in peace; ^m then shall the LORD be my God:

22 And this stone, which I have set *for* a pillar, ⁿ shall be God's house: ^o and of all that thou shalt give me I will surely give the tenth unto thee.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 Jacob cometh to the well of Haran. 9 He taketh acquaintance of Rachel. 13 Laban entertaineth him. 18 Jacob covenanteth for Rachel. 23 He is deceived with Leah. 28 He marrieth also Rachel, and serveth for her seven years more. 32 Leah beareth Reuben, 33 Simeon, 34 Levi, 35 and Judah. [BEFORE CHRIST 1760.]

THEN Jacob ^a went on his journey, ^a and came into the land of the ^b people of the east.

2 And he looked, and behold a well in the field, and, lo, there *were* three flocks of sheep lying by it; for out of that well they watered the flocks: and a great stone *was* upon the well's mouth.

3 And thither were all the flocks gathered: and they rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the sheep, and put the stone again upon the well's mouth in his place.

4 And Jacob said unto them, My brethren, whence *be* ye? And they said, Of Haran *are* we.

5 And he said unto them, Know ye Laban the son of Nahor? And they said, We know *him*.

6 And he said unto them, ^c ^b Is he well?

And they said, *He is* well: and, behold, Rachel his daughter cometh with the sheep.

7 And he said, Lo, ^d *it is* yet high day, neither *is it* time that the cattle should be gathered together: water ye the sheep, and go *and* feed *them*.

8 And they said, We cannot, until all the flocks be gathered together, and *till* they roll the stone from the well's mouth; then we water the sheep.

9 ¶ And while he yet spake with them, ^e Rachel came with her father's sheep: for she kept them.

10 And it came to pass, when Jacob saw Rachel the daughter of Laban his mother's brother, and the sheep of Laban his mother's brother, that Jacob went near, and ^f rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the flock of Laban his mother's brother.

11 And Jacob ^g kissed Rachel, and lifted up his voice, and wept.

12 And Jacob told Rachel that he *was* ^h her father's brother, and that he *was* Rebekah's son: ⁱ and she ran and told her father.

13 And it came to pass, when Laban heard the ^j tidings of Jacob his sister's son, that ^k he ran to meet him, and embraced him, and kissed him, and brought him to his house. And he told Laban all these things.

14 And Laban said to him, ^l Surely thou *art* my bone and my flesh. And he abode with him ^m the space of a month.

15 ¶ And Laban said unto Jacob, Because thou *art* my brother, shouldest thou therefore serve me for nought? tell me, what *shall* thy wages *be*?

16 And Laban had two daughters: the name of the elder *was* Leah, and the name of the younger *was* Rachel.

17 Leah *was* tender eyed; but Rachel *was* beautiful and well favoured.

18 And Jacob loved Rachel; and said,

^e ch. 31. 13, 45. & 35. 14. ^f Lev. 8. 10, 11, 12. Numb. 7. 1. ^g Judg. 1. 23, 26. Hos. 4. 15. ^h That is, the house of God. ⁱ ch. 31. 13. Judg. 11. 30. 2 Sam. 15. 8. ^j ver. 15. ^k 1 Tim. 6. 8. ^l Judg. 11. 31. 2 Sam. 13. 24, 30. ^m Deut. 26. 17. 2 Sam. 15. 8. 2 Kings 5. 17. ⁿ ch. 35. 7, 14. ^o Lev. 27. 30.

CHAP. XXIX. ^a Heb. lift up his feet. ^b Num. 23. 7. Hos. 13. 12. ^c Heb. children.

^c Heb. Is there peace to him? ^b ch. 43. 27. ^d Heb. yet the day is great. ^e Exod. 2. 16. ^f Exod. 2. 17. ^g ch. 33. 4. & 45. 14, 15. ^h ch. 13. 8. & 14. 14, 16. ⁱ ch. 24. 28. ^j Heb. hearing. ^k ch. 24. 29. ^l ch. 2. 23. Judg. 9. 2. 2 Sam. 5. 1. & 19. 13, 13. ^m Heb. a month of days.

^k I will serve thee seven years for Rachel thy younger daughter.

19 And Laban said, *It is better that I give her to thee, than that I should give her to another man: abide with me.*

20 And Jacob ^lserved seven years for Rachel; and they seemed unto him *but* a few days, for the love he had to her.

21 ¶ And Jacob said unto Laban, Give me my wife, for my days are fulfilled, that I may ^mgo in unto her.

22 And Laban gathered together all the men of the place, and ⁿmade a feast.

23 And it came to pass in the evening, that he took Leah his daughter, and brought her to him; and he went in unto her.

24 And Laban gave unto his daughter Leah Zilpah his maid *for* an handmaid.

25 And it came to pass, that in the morning, behold, it *was* Leah: and he said to Laban, What *is* this thou hast done unto me? did not I serve with thee for Rachel? wherefore then hast thou beguiled me?

26 And Laban said, It must not be so done in our country, ^sto give the younger before the firstborn.

27 ° Fulfil her week, and we will give thee this also for the service which thou shalt serve with me yet seven other years.

28 And Jacob did so, and fulfilled her week: and he gave him Rachel his daughter to wife also.

29 And Laban gave to Rachel his daughter Bilhah his handmaid to be her maid.

30 And he went in also unto Rachel, and he ^ploved also Rachel more than Leah, and served with him ^qyet seven other years.

31 ¶ And when the LORD ^rsaw that Leah *was* hated, he ^sopened her womb: but Rachel *was* barren.

32 And Leah conceived, and bare a son, and she called his name ^hReuben: for she

said, Surely the LORD hath ^tlooked upon my affliction; now therefore my husband will love me.

33 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Because the LORD hath heard that I *was* hated, he hath therefore given me this *son* also: and she called his name ^uSimeon.

34 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Now this time will my husband be joined unto me, because I have born him three sons: therefore was his name called ^vLevi.

35 And she conceived again, and bare a son: and she said, Now will I praise the LORD: therefore she called his name ^wJudah; and ^mleft bearing.

CHAP. XXX.

1 *Rachel, in grief for her barrenness, giveth Bilhah her maid unto Jacob. 5 She beareth Dan and Naphtali. 9 Leah giveth Zilpah her maid, who beareth Gad and Asher. 15 Reuben findeth mandrakes, with which Leah buyeth her husband of Rachel. 17 Leah beareth Issachar, Zebulun, and Dinah. 22 Rachel beareth Joseph. 25 Jacob desireth to depart. 27 Laban stayeth him on a new covenant. 37 Jacob's policy, whereby he became rich. [BEFORE CHRIST 1749.]*

AND when Rachel saw that ^ashe bare Jacob no children, Rachel ^benvied her sister; and said unto Jacob, Give me children, ^cor else I die.

2 And Jacob's anger was kindled against Rachel: and he said, ^d*Am* I in God's stead, who hath withheld from thee the fruit of the womb?

3 And she said, Behold ^emy maid Bilhah, go in unto her; ^fand she shall bear upon my knees, ^gthat I may also ^ahave children by her.

4 And she gave him Bilhah her handmaid ^hto wife: and Jacob went in unto her.

5 And Bilhah conceived, and bare Jacob a son.

6 And Rachel said, God hath ⁱjudged me, and hath also heard my voice, and hath given me a son: therefore called she his name ^bDan.

^k ch. 31. 41. 2 Sam. 3. 14. ^l ch. 30. 26. Hos. 12. 12. ^m Judg. 15. 1. ⁿ Judg. 14. 10. John 2. 1, 2. ^o Heb. place. ^p Judg. 14. 12. ^q ver. 20. Deut. 21. 15. ^r ch. 30. 26. & 31. 41. Hos. 12. 12. ^s Ps. 127. 3. ^t ch. 30. 1. ^u That is, see a son. ^v Exod. 3. 7. & 4. 31. Deut. 26. 7. Ps. 25. 18. & 106. 44. ^w That is, hearing. ^x That is, joined. See Numb. 15.

2, 4. ^u Matt. 1. 2. ^t That is, praise. ^m Heb. stood from bearing. CHAP. XXX. ^a ch. 29. 31. ^b ch. 37. 11. ^c Job 5. 2. ^d ch. 16. 2. 1 Sam. 1. 5. ^e ch. 16. 2. ^f ch. 50. 23. Job 3. 12. ^g ch. 16. 2. ^h Heb. be built by her. ⁱ ch. 16. 3. & 35. 22. ^j Ps. 35. 24. & 43. 1. Lam. 3. 59. ^b That is, judging.

7 And Bilhah Rachel's maid conceived again, and bare Jacob a second son.

8 And Rachel said, With ^e great wrestlings have I wrestled with my sister, and I have prevailed: and she called his name ^d ^k Naphtali.

9 When Leah saw that she had left bearing, she took Zilpah her maid, and ⁱ gave her Jacob to wife.

10 And Zilpah Leah's maid bare Jacob a son.

11 And Leah said, A troop cometh: and she called his name ^e Gad.

12 And Zilpah Leah's maid bare Jacob a second son.

13 And Leah said, ^f Happy am I, for the daughters ^m will call me blessed: and she called his name ^e Asher.

14 ¶ And Reuben went in the days of wheat harvest, and found mandrakes in the field, and brought them unto his mother Leah. Then Rachel said to Leah, ⁿ Give me, I pray thee, of thy son's mandrakes.

15 And she said unto her, ^o Is it a small matter that thou hast taken my husband? and wouldest thou take away my son's mandrakes also? And Rachel said, Therefore he shall lie with thee to night for thy son's mandrakes.

16 And Jacob came out of the field in the evening, and Leah went out to meet him, and said, Thou must come in unto me; for surely I have hired thee with my son's mandrakes. And he lay with her that night.

17 And God hearkened unto Leah, and she conceived, and bare Jacob the fifth son.

18 And Leah said, God hath given me my hire, because I have given my maiden to my husband: and she called his name ^h Issachar.

19 And Leah conceived again, and bare Jacob the sixth son.

20 And Leah said, God hath endued me *with* a good dowry; now will my husband dwell with me, because I have born him

six sons: and she called his name ⁱ ^p Zebulun.

21 And afterwards she bare a daughter, and called her name ^k Dinah.

22 ¶ And God ^q remembered Rachel, and God hearkened to her, and ^r opened her womb.

23 And she conceived, and bare a son; and said, God hath taken away ^s my reproach:

24 And she called his name ^t Joseph; and said, ^u The LORD shall add to me another son.

25 ¶ And it came to pass, when Rachel had born Joseph, that Jacob said unto Laban, ^v Send me away, that I may go unto ^x mine own place, and to my country.

26 Give *me* my wives and my children, ^y for whom I have served thee, and let me go: for thou knowest my service which I have done thee.

27 And Laban said unto him, I pray thee, if I have found favour in thine eyes, *tarry*: for ^z I have learned by experience that the LORD hath blessed me ^a for thy sake.

28 And he said, ^b Appoint me thy wages, and I will give *it*.

29 And he said unto him, ^c Thou knowest how I have served thee, and how thy cattle was with me.

30 For *it was* little which thou hadst before I *came*, and it is *now* ^m increased unto a multitude; and the LORD hath blessed thee ⁿ since my coming: and now when shall I ^d provide for mine own house also?

31 And he said, What shall I give thee? And Jacob said, Thou shalt not give me any thing: if thou wilt do this thing for me, I will again feed *and* keep thy flock:

32 I will pass through all thy flock to day, removing from thence all the speckled and spotted cattle, and all the brown cattle among the sheep, and the spotted and speckled among the goats: and ^e of *such* shall be my hire.

^c Heb. wrestlings of God. ch. 23. 6. ^d That is, my wrestling. ^k Called, Matt. 4. 13, Nephthalim. ⁱ ver. 4. ^e That is, a troop, or, company. Isai. 65. 11. ^f Heb. In my happiness. ^m Prov. 31. 28. Luke 1. 48. ^g That is, happy. ⁿ ch. 25. 30. ^o Numb. 16. 9. ^h That is, an hire. ⁱ That is, dwelling. ^p Called, Matt. 4. 13, Zebulun. ^k That

is, judgment. ^q ch. 8. 1. ^r Sam. 1. 19. ^s ch. 29. 31. ^t 1 Sam. 1. 6. Isai. 4. 1. Luke 1. 25. ^u That is, adding. ^v ch. 35. 17. ^x ch. 24. 54, 56. ^y ch. 18. 33. & 31. 55. ^z ch. 29. 20, 30. ^a ch. 39. 3, 5. ^b See ch. 26. 24. ^c ch. 29. 15. ^d ch. 31. 6, 38, 39, 40. Matt. 24. 45. Tit. 2. 10. ^e Heb. broken forth. ver. 43. ^f Heb. at my foot. ^g 1 Tim. 5. 8. ^h ch. 31. 8.

33 So shall my ^f righteousness answer for me ^o in time to come, when it shall come for my hire before thy face: every one that is not speckled and spotted among the goats, and brown among the sheep, that shall be counted stolen with me.

34 And Laban said, Behold, I would it might be according to thy word.

35 And he removed that day the he goats that were ringstraked and spotted, and all the she goats that were speckled and spotted, *and* every one that had *some* white in it, and all the brown among the sheep, and gave *them* into the hand of his sons.

36 And he set three days' journey betwixt himself and Jacob: and Jacob fed the rest of Laban's flocks.

37 ¶ And ^g Jacob took him rods of green poplar, and of the hazel and chesnut tree; and pilled white strakes in them, and made the white appear which *was* in the rods.

38 And he set the rods which he had pilled before the flocks in the gutters in the watering troughs when the flocks came to drink, that they should conceive when they came to drink.

39 And the flocks conceived before the rods, and brought forth cattle ringstraked, speckled, and spotted.

40 And Jacob did separate the lambs, and set the faces of the flocks toward the ringstraked, and all the brown in the flock of Laban; and he put his own flocks by themselves, and put them not unto Laban's cattle.

41 And it came to pass, whensoever the stronger cattle did conceive, that Jacob laid the rods before the eyes of the cattle in the gutters, that they might conceive among the rods.

42 But when the cattle were feeble, he put *them* not in: so the feebler were Laban's, and the stronger Jacob's.

43 And the man ^h increased exceedingly, and ⁱ had much cattle, and maid-servants,

and men-servants, and camels, and asses.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 Jacob upon displeasure departeth secretly. 19 Rachel stealeth her father's images. 22 Laban pursueth after him, 22 and complaineth of the wrong. 34 Rachel's policy to hide the images. 36 Jacob's complaint of Laban. 43 The covenant of Laban and Jacob at Galeed. [BEFORE CHRIST 1739.]

AND he heard the words of Laban's sons, saying, Jacob hath taken away all that *was* our father's; and of *that* which *was* our father's hath he gotten all this ^a glory.

2 And Jacob beheld ^b the countenance of Laban, and, behold, it *was* not ^c toward him ^a as before.

3 And the LORD said unto Jacob, ^d Return unto the land of thy fathers, and to thy kindred; and I will be with thee.

4 And Jacob sent and called Rachel and Leah to the field unto his flock,

5 And said unto them, ^e I see your father's countenance, that it is not toward me as before; but the God of my father ^f hath been with me.

6 And ^g ye know that with all my power I have served your father.

7 And your father hath deceived me, and ^h changed my wages ⁱ ten times; but God ^k suffered him not to hurt me.

8 If he said thus, ^l The speckled shall be thy wages; then all the cattle bare speckled: and if he said thus, The ringstraked shall be thy hire; then bare all the cattle ringstraked.

9 Thus God hath ^m taken away the cattle of your father, and given *them* to me.

10 And it came to pass at the time that the cattle conceived, that I lifted up mine eyes, and saw in a dream, and, behold, the ^b rams which leaped upon the cattle *were* ringstraked, speckled, and grisled.

11 And ⁿ the angel of God spake unto me in a dream, *saying*, Jacob: And I said, Here *am* I.

12 And he said, Lift up now thine eyes, and see, all the rams which leap upon the

^f Ps. 37. 6. ^o Heb. *to morrow*. Exod. 13. 14. ^g See ch. 31. 9—12. ^h ver. 30. ⁱ ch. 13. 2. & 24. 35. & 25. 13, 14.
CHAP. XXXI. a Ps. 49. 16. b ch. 4. 5. c Deut. 23. 54. d Heb. *as yesterday and the*

day before. 1 Sam. 19. 7. d ch. 23. 15, 20, 21. & 32. 9. e ver. 2. f ver. 3. g ver. 38, 39, 40, 41. ch. 30. 29. h ver. 41. i Num. 14. 22. Neh. 4. 12. Job 19. 3. Zech. 8. 23. k ch. 20. 6. Ps. 105. 14. l ch. 30. 32. m ver. 1, 16. n Or, *he goats*. o ch. 48. 16.

cattle *are* ringstraked, speckled, and grised: for ^o I have seen all that Laban doeth unto thee.

13 I *am* the God of Beth-el, ^p where thou anointedst the pillar, *and* where thou vowedst a vow unto me: now ^q arise, get thee out from this land, and return unto the land of thy kindred.

14 And Rachel and Leah answered and said unto him, ^r *Is there* yet any portion or inheritance for us in our father's house?

15 Are we not counted of him strangers? for ^s he hath sold us, and hath quite devoured also our money.

16 For all the riches which God hath taken from our father, that *is* our's, and our children's: now then, whatsoever God hath said unto thee, do.

17 ¶ Then Jacob rose up, and set his sons and his wives upon camels;

18 And he carried away all his cattle, and all his goods which he had gotten, the cattle of his getting, which he had gotten in Padan-aram, for to go to Isaac his father in the land of Canaan.

19 And Laban went to shear his sheep: and Rachel had stolen the ^e images that *were* her father's.

20 And Jacob stole away ^d unawares to Laban the Syrian, in that he told him not that he fled.

21 So he fled with all that he had; and he rose up, and passed over the river, and ^u set his face *toward* the mount Gilead.

22 And it was told Laban on the third day that Jacob was fled.

23 And he took ^x his brethren with him, and pursued after him seven days' journey; and they overtook him in the mount Gilead.

24 And God ^y came to Laban the Syrian in a dream by night, and said unto him, Take heed that thou ^z speak not to Jacob ^e either good or bad.

25 ¶ Then Laban overtook Jacob. Now

Jacob had pitched his tent in the mount: and Laban with his brethren pitched in the mount of Gilead.

26 And Laban said to Jacob, What hast thou done, that thou hast stolen away unawares to me, and ^a carried away my daughters, as captives *taken* with the sword?

27 Wherefore didst thou flee away secretly, and ^f steal away from me; and didst not tell me, that I might have sent thee away with mirth, and with songs, with tabret, and with harp?

28 And hast not suffered me ^b to kiss my sons and my daughters? ^c thou hast now done foolishly in *so* doing.

29 It is in the power of my hand to do you hurt: but the ^d God of your father spake unto me ^e yesternight, saying, Take thou heed that thou speak not to Jacob either good or bad.

30 And now, *though* thou wouldest needs be gone, because thou sore longedst after thy father's house, *yet* wherefore hast thou ^f stolen my gods?

31 And Jacob answered and said to Laban, Because I was afraid: for I said, Peradventure thou wouldest take by force thy daughters from me.

32 With whomsoever thou findest thy gods, ^g let him not live: before our brethren discern thou what *is* thine with me, and take *it* to thee. For Jacob knew not that Rachel had stolen them.

33 And Laban went into Jacob's tent, and into Leah's tent, and into the two maid-servants' tents; but he found *them* not. Then went he out of Leah's tent, and entered into Rachel's tent.

34 Now Rachel had taken the images, and put them in the camel's furniture, and sat upon them. And Laban ^h searched all the tent, but found *them* not.

35 And she said to her father, Let it not displease my lord that I cannot ⁱ rise up before thee; for the custom of women *is*

^o Exod. 3. 7. ^p ch. 28. 18, 19, 20. ^q ver. 3. ch. 32. 9. ^r ch. 2. 24. ^s ch. 29. 15, 27. ^t Heb. *teraphim*. Judg. 17. 5. ^u 1 Sam. 19. 13. Hos. 3. 4. ^v ch. 35. 2. ^w Heb. *the heart of Laban*. ^x ch. 46. 28. ^y 2 Kings 12. 17. Luke 9. 51, 53. ^z ch. 13. 8. ^a ch. 20. 3. Job 33. 15. Matt. 1. 20. ^b ch. 24. 50. ^c Heb. *from good to bad*. ^d 1 Sam. 30. 2. ^e Heb. *hast*

stolen me. ^f ver. 55. Ruth 1. 9, 14. 1 Kings 19. 20. Acts 20. 37. ^g 1 Sam. 13. 13. 2 Chron. 16. 9. ^h ver. 53. ch. 28. 13. ⁱ ver. 24. ^j ver. 19. Judg. 18. 24. ^k See ch. 44. 9. ^l Heb. *felt*. ^m Exod. 20. 12. Lev. 19. 32.

upon me. And he searched, but found not the images.

36 ¶ And Jacob was wroth, and chode with Laban: and Jacob answered and said to Laban, What *is* my trespass? what *is* my sin, that thou hast so hotly pursued after me?

37 Whereas thou hast searched all my stuff, what hast thou found of all thy household stuff? set *it* here before my brethren and thy brethren, that they may judge betwixt us both.

38 This twenty years *have I been* with thee; thy ewes and thy she goats have not cast their young, and the rams of thy flock have I not eaten.

39 ⁱ That which was torn of *beasts* I brought not unto thee; I bare the loss of it; of ^k my hand didst thou require it, *whether* stolen by day, or stolen by night.

40 *Thus* I was; in the day the drought consumed me, and the frost by night; and my sleep departed from mine eyes.

41 Thus have I been twenty years in thy house; I ^l served thee fourteen years for thy two daughters, and six years for thy cattle: and ^m thou hast changed my wages ten times.

42 ⁿ Except the God of my father, the God of Abraham, and ^o the fear of Isaac, had been with me, surely thou hadst sent me away now empty. ^p God hath seen mine affliction and the labour of my hands, and ^q rebuked *thee* yesternight.

43 ¶ And Laban answered and said unto Jacob, *These* daughters *are* my daughters, and *these* children *are* my children, and *these* cattle *are* my cattle, and all that thou seest *is* mine: and what can I do this day unto these my daughters, or unto their children which they have born?

44 Now therefore come thou, ^r let us make a covenant, I and thou; ^s and let it be for a witness between me and thee.

45 And Jacob ^t took a stone, and set it up *for* a pillar.

46 And Jacob said unto his brethren, Gather stones; and they took stones, and made an heap: and they did eat there upon the heap.

47 And Laban called it ^h Jegar-sahadutha: but Jacob called it ⁱ Galeed.

48 And Laban said, ^u This heap *is* a witness between me and thee this day. Therefore was the name of it called Galeed;

49 And ^x Mizpah; for he said, The LORD watch between me and thee, when we are absent one from another.

50 If thou shalt afflict my daughters, or if thou shalt take *other* wives beside my daughters, no man *is* with us; see, God *is* witness betwixt me and thee.

51 And Laban said to Jacob, Behold this heap, and behold *this* pillar, which I have cast betwixt me and thee;

52 This heap *be* witness, and *this* pillar *be* witness, that I will not pass over this heap to thee, and that thou shalt not pass over this heap and this pillar unto me, for harm.

53 The God of Abraham, and the God of Nahor, the God of their father, ^y judge betwixt us. And Jacob ^z sware by ^a the fear of his father Isaac.

54 Then Jacob ^o offered sacrifice upon the mount, and called his brethren to eat bread: and they did eat bread, and tarried all night in the mount.

55 And early in the morning Laban rose up, and kissed his sons and his daughters, and ^b blessed them: and Laban departed, and ^c returned unto his place.

CHAP. XXXII.

1 Jacob's vision at Mahanaim. 3 His message to Esau. 6 He is afraid of Esau's coming. 9 He prayeth for deliverance. 13 He sendeth a present to Esau. 24 He wrestleth with an angel at Peniel, where he is called Israel. 31 He halteth. [BEFORE CHRIST 1739.]

AND Jacob went on his way, and ^a the angels of God met him.

2 And when Jacob saw them, he said, This *is* God's ^b host: and he called the name of that place ^c Mahanaim.

ⁱ Exod. 22. 10, &c. ^k Exod. 22. 12. ^l ch. 29. 27, 28. ^m ver. 7. ⁿ Ps. 124. 1, 2. ^o ver. 53. ^p Isai. 8. 13. ^q ch. 29. 32. Exod. 3. 7. ^r ch. 26. 28. ^s Josh. 24. 27. ^t ch. 28. 18. ^h That is, the heap of witness. Chald. ⁱ That is, the heap of witness. Heb. ^u Josh. 24. 27. ^x Judg. 11. 23. ^y 1 Sam. 7. 5. ^k That is, a beacon, or, watch-

tower. ^y ch. 16. 5. ^z ch. 21. 23. ^a ver. 42. ^l Or, killed beasts. ^b ch. 28. 1. ^c ch. 16. 33. & 30. 25.
CHAP. XXXII. ^a Ps. 91. 11. Heb. 1. 14. ^b Josh. 5. 14. Ps. 103. 21. & 148. 2. Luke 2. 13. ^a That is, two hosts, or, camps.

3 And Jacob sent messengers before him unto Esau his brother ^cunto the land of Seir, ^dthe ^bcountry of Edom.

4 And he commanded them, saying, ^eThus shall ye speak unto my lord Esau; Thy servant Jacob saith thus, I have so-journed with Laban, and stayed there until now:

5 And ^fI have oxen, and asses, flocks, and men-servants, and women-servants: and I have sent to tell my lord, that ^gI may find grace in thy sight.

6 ¶ And the messengers returned to Jacob, saying, We came to thy brother Esau, and also ^hhe cometh to meet thee, and four hundred men with him.

7 Then Jacob was greatly afraid and ⁱdistressed: and he divided the people that *was* with him, and the flocks, and herds, and the camels, into two bands;

8 And said, If Esau come to the one company, and smite it, then the other company which is left shall escape.

9 ¶ ^kAnd Jacob said, ^lO God of my father Abraham, and God of my father Isaac, the LORD ^mwhich saidst unto me, Return unto thy country, and to thy kindred, and I will deal well with thee:

10 ⁿI am not worthy of the least of all the ^omercies, and of all the truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy servant; for with ^pmy staff I passed over this Jordan; and now I am become two bands.

11 ^qDeliver me, I pray thee, from the hand of my brother, from the hand of Esau: for I fear him, lest he will come and smite me, and ^rthe mother ^swith the children.

12 And ^tthou saidst, I will surely do thee good, and make thy seed as the sand of the sea, which cannot be numbered for multitude.

13 ¶ And he lodged there that same night; and took of that which came to his hand ^ua present for Esau his brother;

14 Two hundred she goats, and twenty

he goats, two hundred ewes, and twenty rams,

15 Thirty milch camels with their colts, forty kine, and ten bulls, twenty she asses, and ten foals.

16 And he delivered *them* into the hand of his servants, every drove by themselves; and said unto his servants, *PASS* over before me, and put a space betwixt drove and drove.

17 And he commanded the foremost, saying, When Esau my brother meeteth thee, and asketh thee, saying, Whose *art* thou? and whither goest thou? and whose *are* these before thee?

18 Then thou shalt say, *They be* thy servant Jacob's; it *is* a present sent unto my lord Esau; and, behold, also he *is* behind us.

19 And so commanded he the second, and the third, and all that followed the droves, saying, On this manner shall ye speak unto Esau, when ye find him.

20 And say ye moreover, Behold, thy servant Jacob *is* behind us. For he said, I will ^vappease him with the present that goeth before me, and afterward I will see his face; peradventure he will accept ^wof me.

21 So went the present over before him: and himself lodged that night in the company.

22 And he rose up that night, and took his two wives, and his two women-servants, and his eleven sons, ^xand passed over the ford Jabbok.

23 And he took them, and ^ysent them over the brook, and sent over that he had.

24 ¶ And Jacob was left alone; and there ^zwrestled a man with him until the ^abreaking of the day.

25 And when he saw that he prevailed not against him, he touched the hollow of his thigh; and ^bthe hollow of Jacob's thigh was out of joint, as he wrestled with him.

26 And ^che said, Let me go, for the day

^c ch. 33. 14, 16. ^d ch. 36. 6, 7, 8. ^e Deut. 2. 5. ^f Josh. 24. 4. ^g Heb. *field*. ^h Prov. 15. 1. ⁱ ch. 30. 43. ^j ch. 33. 8, 15. ^k ch. 33. 1. ^l ch. 35. 3. ^m Ps. 50. 15. ⁿ ch. 28. 13. ^o ch. 31. 3. ^p ch. 13. ^q Heb. *I am less than all*, &c. ^r ch. 24. 27. ^s Job 8. 7. ^t Psal. 59. 1, 2. ^u Heb. 10. 14. ^v Heb. *upon*. ^w ch. 28. 13, 14, 15. ^x ch. 43. 11. ^y Prov. 18. 16. ^z Prov. 21. 14.

^a Heb. *my face*. ^b Job 42. 8, 9. ^c Deut. 3. 16. ^d Heb. *caused to pass*. ^e Hos. 12. 3, 4. ^f Eph. 6. 12. ^g Heb. *ascending of the morning*. ^h See Matt. 26. 41. ⁱ 2 Cor. 12. 7. ^j See Luke 24. 28.

breaketh. And he said, ^a I will not let thee go, except thou bless me.

27 And he said unto him, What *is* thy name? And he said, Jacob.

28 And he said, ^b Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but ^c Israel: for as a prince hast thou ^e power with God and ^d with men, and hast prevailed.

29 And Jacob asked *him*, and said, Tell *me*, I pray thee, thy name. And he said, ^e Wherefore *is* it *that* thou dost ask after my name? And he blessed him there.

30 And Jacob called the name of the place ⁱ Peniel: for ^f I have seen God face to face, and my life is preserved.

31 And as he passed over Peniel the sun rose upon him, and he halted upon his thigh.

32 Therefore the children of Israel eat not *of* the sinew which shrank, which *is* upon the hollow of the thigh, unto this day: because he touched the hollow of Jacob's thigh in the sinew that shrank.

CHAP. XXXIII.

¹ The kindness of Jacob and Esau at their meeting. 17 Jacob cometh to Succoth. 18 At Shalem he buyeth a field, and buildeth an altar called *El-elohe-Israel*. [BEFORE CHRIST 1739.]

AND Jacob lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, ^a Esau came, and with him four hundred men. And he divided the children unto Leah, and unto Rachel, and unto the two handmaids.

2 And he put the handmaids and their children foremost, and Leah and her children after, and Rachel and Joseph hindermost.

3 And he passed over before them, and ^b bowed himself to the ground seven times, until he came near to his brother.

4 ^c And Esau ran to meet him, and embraced him, ^d and fell on his neck, and kissed him: and they wept.

5 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw the women and the children; and said, Who *are* those ^a with thee? And he said, The

children ^e which God hath graciously given thy servant.

6 Then the handmaidens came near, they and their children, and they bowed themselves.

7 And Leah also with her children came near, and bowed themselves: and after came Joseph near and Rachel, and they bowed themselves.

8 And he said, ^b What *meanest* thou by ^f all this drove which I met? And he said, *These are* ^e to find grace in the sight of my lord.

9 And Esau said, I have enough, my brother; ^c keep that thou hast unto thyself.

10 And Jacob said, Nay, I pray thee, if now I have found grace in thy sight, then receive my present at my hand: for therefore I ^h have seen thy face, as though I had seen the face of God, and thou wast pleased with me.

11 Take, I pray thee, ⁱ my blessing that is brought to thee; because God hath dealt graciously with me, and because I have ^d enough. ^k And he urged him, and he took *it*.

12 And he said, Let us take our journey, and let us go, and I will go before thee.

13 And he said unto him, My lord knoweth that the children *are* tender, and the flocks and herds with young *are* with me: and if men should overdrive them one day, all the flock will die.

14 Let my lord, I pray thee, pass over before his servant: and I will lead on softly, according ^e as the cattle that goeth before me and the children be able to endure, until I come unto my lord ^l unto Seir.

15 And Esau said, Let me now ^f leave with thee *some* of the folk that *are* with me. And he said, ^g What needeth it? ^m let me find grace in the sight of my lord.

16 ¶ So Esau returned that day on his way unto Seir.

17 And Jacob journeyed to ⁿ Succoth,

¹ 13: 1. b ch. 35. 10. 2 Kings 17. 34. ^a That is, a prince of God. c Hos. 12. 3. d 2. 31. & 27. 33. e Judg. 13. 18. ⁱ That is, the face of God. f ch. 15. 13. Ex. 11. & 32. 21. Deut. 5. 24. Judg. 6. 22. & 13. 22. Isai. 6. 5.
CHAP. XXXIII. a ch. 32. 6. b ch. 13. 2. & 42. 6. & 43. 26. c ch. 32. 28. d ch. 11. 15. e Heb. to thee. f ch. 48. 9. Ps. 127. 3. Isai. 8. 18. ^b Heb. What is all this band to thee? f ch. 32. 16. g ch. 32. 5. c Heb. be that to thee that is thine. h ch.

43. 3. 2 Sam. 3. 13. & 14. 24, 28, 32. Matt. 18. 10. i Judg. 1. 15. 1 Sam. 25. 27. & 30. 26. 2 Kings 5. 15. ^d Heb. all things. Phil. 4. 18. k 2 Kings 5. 23. e Heb. according to the foot of the work, &c. and according to the foot of the children. l ch. 32. 3. f Heb. set, or, place. g Heb. Wherefore is this? m ch. 34. 11. & 47. 25. Ruth 2. 13. n Josh. 13. 27. Judg. 8. 5. Ps. 60. 6.

and built him an house, and made booths for his cattle : therefore the name of the place is called ^h Succoth.

18 ¶ And Jacob came to ^o Shalem a city of ^{i p} Shechem, which *is* in the land of Canaan, when he came from Padan-aram ; and pitched his tent before the city.

19 And ^a he bought a parcel of a field, where he had spread his tent, at the hand of the children of ^k Hamor, Shechem's father, for an hundred ^l pieces of money.

20 And he erected there an altar, and ^r called it ^m El-elohe-Israel.

CHAP. XXXIV.

1 *Dinah is ravished by Shechem. 4 He sueth to marry her. 13 The sons of Jacob offer the condition of circumcision to the Shechemites. 20 Hamor and Shechem persuade them to accept it. 25 The sons of Jacob upon that advantage slay them, 27 and spoil their city. 30 Jacob reproveth Simeon and Levi. [BEFORE CHRIST 1732.]*

AND ^a Dinah the daughter of Leah, which she bare unto Jacob, ^b went out to see the daughters of the land.

2 And when Shechem the son of Hamor the Hivite, prince of the country, ^c saw her, he ^d took her, and lay with her, and ^a defiled her.

3 And his soul clave unto Dinah the daughter of Jacob, and he loved the damsel, and spake ^b kindly unto the damsel.

4 And Shechem ^e spake unto his father Hamor, saying, Get me this damsel to wife.

5 And Jacob heard that he had defiled Dinah his daughter : now his sons were with his cattle in the field : and Jacob ^f held his peace until they were come.

6 ¶ And Hamor the father of Shechem went out unto Jacob to commune with him.

7 And the sons of Jacob came out of the field when they heard *it* : and the men were grieved, and they ^g were very wroth, because he ^h had wrought folly in Israel in lying with Jacob's daughter ; ⁱ which thing ought not to be done.

8 And Hamor communed with them, saying, The soul of my son Shechem longeth

for your daughter : I pray you give her him to wife.

9 And make ye marriages with us, *and* give your daughters unto us, and take our daughters unto you.

10 And ye shall dwell with us : and ^k the land shall be before you ; dwell and ^l trade ye therein, and ^m get you possessions therein.

11 And Sechem said unto her father and unto her brethren, Let me find grace in your eyes, and what ye shall say unto me I will give.

12 Ask me never so much ⁿ dowry and gift, and I will give according as ye shall say unto me : but give me the damsel to wife.

13 And the sons of Jacob answered Shechem and Hamor his father ^o deceitfully, and said, because he had defiled Dinah their sister :

14 And they said unto them, We cannot do this thing, to give our sister to one that is uncircumcised ; for ^p that *were* a reproach unto us :

15 But in this will we consent unto you : If ye will be as we *be*, that every male of you be circumcised ;

16 Then will we give our daughters unto you, and we will take your daughters to us, and we will dwell with you, and we will become one people.

17 But if ye will not hearken unto us, to be circumcised ; then will we take our daughter, and we will be gone.

18 And their words pleased Hamor, and Shechem Hamor's son.

19 And the young man deferred not to do the thing, because he had delight in Jacob's daughter : and he *was* ^q more honourable than all the house of his father.

20 ¶ And Hamor and Shechem his son came unto the gate of their city, and communed with the men of their city, saying,

21 These men *are* peaceable with us ; therefore let them dwell in the land, and

^a That is, *booths*. ^o John 3. 23. ⁱ Called, Acts 7. 16, *Sychem*. ^p Josh. 24. 1. Judg. 9. 1. ^q Josh. 24. 32. John 4. 5. ^k Called, Acts 7. 16, *Emmor*. ^l Or, *lambs*. ^r ch. 35. 7. ^m That is, *God the God of Israel*.
CHAP. XXXIV. ^a ch. 30. 21. ^b Tit. 2. 5. ^c ch. 6. 2. Judg. 14. 1. ^d ch. 20. 2. ^e Heb. *humbled her*. Deut. 22. 23. ^f Heb. *to the heart of the damsel* : See Isai. 40. 2. Hos. 2. 14.

^o Judg. 14. 2. ^f 1 Sam. 10. 27. ² Sam. 13. 22. ^g ch. 49. 7. ² Sam. 13. 21. ^h Josh. 7. 15. Judg. 20. 6. ⁱ Deut. 23. 17. ² Sam. 13. 12. ^k ch. 13. 9. & 20. 15. ^l ch. 42. 34. ^m ch. 47. 27. ⁿ Exod. 22. 16, 17. Deut. 22. 29. ¹ Sam. 18. 25. ^o See 2 Sam. 13. 24, &c. ^p Josh. 5. 9. ^q 2 Chron. 4. 9.

trade therein; for the land, behold, *it is* large enough for them; let us take their daughters to us for wives, and let us give them our daughters.

22 Only herein will the men consent unto us for to dwell with us, to be one people, if every male among us be circumcised, as they *are* circumcised.

23 *Shall* not their cattle and their substance and every beast of their's *be* our's? only let us consent unto them, and they will dwell with us.

24 And unto Hamor and unto Shechem his son hearkened all that ^r went out of the gate of his city; and every male was circumcised, all that went out of the gate of his city.

25 ¶ And it came to pass on the third day, when they were sore, that two of the sons of Jacob, ^s Simeon and Levi, Dinah's brethren, took each man his sword, and came upon the city boldly, and slew all the males.

26 And they slew Hamor and Shechem his son with the ^e edge of the sword, and took Dinah out of Shechem's house, and went out.

27 The sons of Jacob came upon the slain, and spoiled the city, because they had defiled their sister.

28 They took their sheep, and their oxen, and their asses, and that which *was* in the city, and that which *was* in the field,

29 And all their wealth, and all their little ones, and their wives took they captive, and spoiled even all that *was* in the house.

30 And Jacob said to Simeon and Levi, ^t Ye have ^u troubled me ^x to make me to stink among the inhabitants of the land, among the Canaanites and the Perizzites: ^y and I *being* few in number, they shall gather themselves together against me, and slay me; and I shall be destroyed, I and my house.

31 And they said, Should he deal with our sister as with an harlot?

1 God sendeth Jacob to Beth-el. 2 He purgeth his house of idols. 6 He buildeth an altar at Beth-el. 7 Deborah dieth at Allon-bachuth. 9 God blesseth Jacob at Beth-el. 16 Rachel travaileth of Benjamin, and dieth in the way to Edar. 22 Reuben lieth with Bilhah. 23 The sons of Jacob. 27 Jacob cometh to Isaac at Hebron. 28 The age, death, and burial of Isaac. [BEFORE CHRIST 1732.]

AND God said unto Jacob, Arise, go up to ^a Beth-el, and dwell there: and make there an altar unto God, ^b that appeared unto thee ^c when thou fleddest from the face of Esau thy brother.

2 Then Jacob said unto his ^d household, and to all that *were* with him, Put away ^e the strange gods that *are* among you, and ^f be clean, and change your garments:

3 And let us arise, and go up to Beth-el; and I will make there an altar unto God, ^g who answered me in the day of my distress, ^h and was with me in the way which I went.

4 And they gave unto Jacob all the strange gods which *were* in their hand, and *all their* ⁱ earrings which *were* in their ears; and Jacob hid them under ^k the oak which *was* by Shechem.

5 And they journeyed: and ^l the terror of God was upon the cities that *were* round about them, and they did not pursue after the sons of Jacob.

6 ¶ So Jacob came to ^m Luz, which *is* in the land of Canaan, that *is*, Beth-el, he and all the people that *were* with him.

7 And he ⁿ built there an altar, and called the place ^o El-beth-el: because ^p there God appeared unto him, when he fled from the face of his brother.

8 But ^q Deborah Rebekah's nurse died, and she was buried beneath Beth-el under an oak: and the name of it was called ^b Allon-bachuth.

9 ¶ And ^r God appeared unto Jacob again, when he came out of Padan-aram, and blessed him.

10 And God said unto him, Thy name *is* Jacob: ^s thy name shall not be called

^r ch. 23. 10. ^s ch. 49. 5, 6, 7. ^c Heb. mouth. ^t ch. 49. 6. ^u Josh. 7. 25. ^x Exod. 5. 21. ^y Sam. 13. 4. ^z Deut. 4. 27. Ps. 105. 12.
CHAP. XXXV. ^a ch. 28. 10. ^b ch. 28. 13. ^c ch. 17. 43. ^d ch. 18. 19. Josh. 24. 15. ^e ch. 31. 19, 34. Josh. 24. 2, 23. ^f Sam. 7. 3. ^g Ex. 19. 10. ^h ch. 32. 7, 24. Ps. 107. 6. ⁱ ch.

28. 20. & 31. 3, 42. ^j Hos. 2. 13. ^k Josh. 24. 26. Judg. 9. 6. ^l Ex. 15. 16. & 23. 27. & 34. 24. Deut. 11. 25. Josh. 2. 9. & 5. 1. ^m Sam. 14. 15. ⁿ Chron. 14. 14. ^o ch. 28. 19, 22. ^p Eccles. 5. 4. ^q That is, The God of Beth-el. ^r ch. 28. 13. ^s ch. 24. 59. ^t That is, the oak of weeping. ^u Hos. 12. 4. ^v ch. 17. 5.

any more Jacob,^a but Israel shall be thy name : and he called his name Israel.

11 And God said unto him, *'I am God Almighty : be fruitful and multiply ;* ^u a nation and a company of nations shall be of thee, and kings shall come out of thy loins ;

12 And the land ^w which I gave Abraham and Isaac, to thee I will give it, and to thy seed after thee will I give the land.

13 And God ^x went up from him in the place where he talked with him.

14 And Jacob ^y set up a pillar in the place where he talked with him, *even* a pillar of stone : and he poured a drink offering thereon, and he poured oil thereon.

15 And Jacob called the name of the place where God spake with him, ^z Beth-el.

16 ¶ And they journeyed from Beth-el ; and there was but ^c a little way to come to Ephrath : and Rachel travailed, and she had hard labour.

17 And it came to pass, when she was in hard labour, that the midwife said unto her, Fear not ; ^a thou shalt have this son also.

18 And it came to pass, as her soul was in departing, (for she died) that she called his name ^d Ben-oni : but his father called him ^e Benjamin.

19 And ^b Rachel died, and was buried in the way to ^c Ephrath, which is Beth-lehem.

20 And Jacob set a pillar upon her grave : that *is* the pillar of Rachel's grave ^d unto this day.

21 ¶ And Israel journeyed, and spread his tent beyond ^e the tower of Edar.

22 And it came to pass, when Israel dwelt in that land, that Reuben went and ^f lay with Bilhah his father's concubine : and Israel heard *it*. Now the sons of Jacob were twelve :

23 The sons of Leah ; ^g Reuben, Jacob's firstborn, and Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Zebulun :

24 The sons of Rachel ; Joseph, and Benjamin :

25 And the sons of Bilhah, Rachel's handmaid ; Dan, and Naphtali :

26 And the sons of Zilpah, Leah's handmaid ; Gad, and Asher : these *are* the sons of Jacob, which were born to him in Padan-aram.

27 ¶ And Jacob came unto Isaac his father unto ^h Mamre, unto the ⁱ city of Arbah, which is Hebron, where Abraham and Isaac sojourned.

28 And the days of Isaac were an hundred and fourscore years.

29 And Isaac gave up the ghost, and died, and ^k was gathered unto his people, *being* old and full of days : and ^l his sons Esau and Jacob buried him.

CHAP. XXXVI.

1 *Esau's three wives. 6 His removing to mount Seir. 9 His sons. 15 The dukes which descended of his sons. 20 The sons and dukes of Seir. 24 Anah findeth mules. 31 The kings of Edom. 40 The dukes that descended of Esau.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1796.]

NOW these *are* the generations of Esau, ^a who is Edom.

2 ^b Esau took his wives of the daughters of Canaan ; Adah the daughter of Elon the Hittite, and ^c Aholibamah the daughter of Anah the daughter of Zibeon the Hivite ;

3 And ^d Bashemath Ishmael's daughter, sister of Nebajoth.

4 And ^e Adah bare to Esau Eliphaz ; and Bashemath bare Reuel ;

5 And Aholibamah bare Jeush, and Jaalam, and Korah : these *are* the sons of Esau, which were born unto him in the land of Canaan.

6 ¶ And Esau took his wives, and his sons, and his daughters, and all the ^f persons of his house, and his cattle, and all his beasts, and all his substance, which he had got in the land of Canaan ; and went into the country from the face of his brother Jacob.

^a ch. 32. 28. ^t ch. 17. 1. & 48. 3. 4. Exod. 6. 3. ^u ch. 17. 5. 6. 16. & 28. 3. & 48. 4. ^w ch. 12. 7. & 13. 15. & 26. 3. 4. & 28. 13. ^x ch. 17. 22. ^y ch. 28. 18. ^z ch. 28. 19. ^c Heb. a little piece of ground. ² Kings 5. 19. ^a ch. 30. 24. ¹ Sam. 4. 20. ^d That is, the son of my sorrow. ^e That is, the son of the right hand. ^b ch. 48. 7. ^c Ruth 1. 2. & 4. 11. ^f Micah 5. 2. Matt. 2. 6. ^d 1 Sam. 10. 2. ² Sam. 18. 18. ^e Mic. 4. 8. ^f ch. 49. 4. ¹ Chron. 1. 35. VOL. I. No. 4.

5. 1. See 2 Sam. 16. 22. & 20. 3. ¹ Cor. 5. 1. ^g ch. 46. 8. Exod. 1. 2. ^h ch. 13. 18. & 23. 2. 19. ⁱ Josh. 14. 15. & 15. 13. ^k ch. 15. 15. & 25. 8. ^l So ch. 25. 9. & 49. 31. CHAP. XXXVI. ^a ch. 25. 30. ^b ch. 26. 34. ^c ver. 25. ^d ch. 28. 9. ^e 1 Chron. 1. 35. ^f Heb. souls.

7 ^f For their riches were more than that they might dwell together; and ^g the land wherein they were strangers could not bear them because of their cattle.

8 Thus dwelt Esau in ^h mount Seir: ⁱ Esau is Edom.

9 ¶ And these *are* the generations of Esau the father of ^b the Edomites in mount Seir:

10 These *are* the names of Esau's sons; ^k Eliphaz the son of Adah the wife of Esau, Reuel the son of Bashemath the wife of Esau.

11 And the sons of Eliphaz were Teman, Omar, ^c Zepho, and Gatam, and Kenaz.

12 And Timna was concubine to Eliphaz Esau's son; and she bare to Eliphaz ^l Amalek: these *were* the sons of Adah Esau's wife.

13 And these *are* the sons of Reuel; Nahath, and Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah: these were the sons of Bashemath Esau's wife.

14 ¶ And these were the sons of Aholibamah, the daughter of Anah the daughter of Zibeon, Esau's wife: and she bare to Esau Jeush, and Jaalam, and Korah.

15 ¶ These *were* dukes of the sons of Esau: the sons of Eliphaz the firstborn son of Esau; duke Teman, duke Omar, duke Zepho, duke Kenaz,

16 Duke Korah, duke Gatam, and duke Amalek: these *are* the dukes *that came* of Eliphaz in the land of Edom; these *were* the sons of Adah.

17 ¶ And these *are* the sons of Reuel Esau's son; duke Nahath, duke Zerah, duke Shammah, duke Mizzah: these *are* the dukes *that came* of Reuel in the land of Edom; these *are* the sons of Bashemath Esau's wife.

18 ¶ And these *are* the sons of Aholibamah Esau's wife; duke Jeush, duke Jaalam, duke Korah: these *were* the dukes

that came of Aholibamah the daughter of Anah, Esau's wife.

19 These *are* the sons of Esau, who is Edom, and these *are* their dukes.

20 ¶ ^m These *are* the sons of Seir ⁿ the Horite, who inhabited the land; Lotan, and Shobal, and Zibeon, and Anah,

21 And Dishon, and Ezer, and Dishan: these *are* the dukes of the Horites, the children of Seir in the land of Edom.

22 And the children of Lotan were Hori and ^d Hemam; and Lotan's sister *was* Timna.

23 And the children of Shobal *were* these; ^e Alvan, and Manahath, and Ebal, ^f Shepho, and Onam.

24 And these *are* the children of Zibeon; both Ajah, and Anah: this *was that* Anah that found ^o the mules in the wilderness, as he fed the asses of Zibeon his father.

25 And the children of Anah *were* these; Dishon, and Aholibamah the daughter of Anah.

26 And these *are* the children of Dishon; ^g Hemdan, and Eshban, and Ithran, and Cheran.

27 The children of Ezer *are* these; Bilhan, and Zaavan, and ^h Akan.

28 The children of Dishan *are* these; Uz, and Aran.

29 These *are* the dukes *that came* of the Horites; duke Lotan, duke Shobal, duke Zibeon, duke Anah,

30 Duke Dishon, duke Ezer, duke Dishan: these *are* the dukes *that came* of Hori, among their dukes in the land of Seir.

31 ¶ And ^p these *are* the kings that reigned in the land of Edom, before there reigned any king over the children of Israel.

32 And Bela the son of Beor reigned in Edom: and the name of his city *was* Dinhabah.

33 And Bela died, and Jobab the son of Zerah of Bozrah reigned in his stead.

^f ch. 13. 6, 11. ^g ch. 17. 8. & 28. 4. ^h ch. 32. 3. Deut. 2. 5. Josh. 24. 4. ⁱ ver. 1. ^b Heb. Edom. ^k 1 Chron. 1. 35, &c. ^c Or, Zephi, 1 Chron. 1. 36. ^l Exod. 17. 8, 14. Num. 24. 20. ^m 1 Sam. 15. 2, 3, &c. ⁿ 1 Chron. 1. 38. ^o ch. 14. 6. Deut. 2. 12, 22. ^d Or, Homam,

1 Chron. 1. 39. ^e Or, Alvan, 1 Chron. 1. 40. ^f Or, Shephi, 1 Chron. 1. 40. ^o See Lev. 19. 13. ^g Or, Amram, 1 Chron. 1. 41. ^h Or, Jakan, 1 Chron. 1. 42. ^p 1 Chron. 1. 43.

34 And Jobab died, and Husham of the land of Temani reigned in his stead.

35 And Husham died, and Hadad the son of Bedad, who smote Midian in the field of Moab, reigned in his stead : and the name of his city *was* Avith.

36 And Hadad died, and Samlah of Masrekah reigned in his stead.

37 And Samlah died, and Saul of Rehoboth *by* the river reigned in his stead.

38 And Saul died, and Baal-hanan the son of Achbor reigned in his stead.

39 And Baal-hanan the son of Achbor died, and ^a Hadar reigned in his stead : and the name of his city *was* Pau ; and his wife's name *was* Mehetabel, the daughter of Matred, the daughter of Mezahab.

40 And these *are* the names of ^r the dukes *that came* of Esau, according to their families, after their places, by their names ; duke Timnah, duke ⁱ Alvah, duke Jetheth,

41 Duke Aholibamah, duke Elah, duke Pinon,

42 Duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke Mibzar,

43 Duke Magdiel, duke Iram : these *be* the dukes of Edom, according to their habitations in the land of their possession : he *is* Esau the father of ^k the Edomites.

CHAP. XXXVII.

2 Joseph is hated of his brethren. 5 His two dreams. 13 Jacob sendeth him to visit his brethren. 18 His brethren conspire his death. 21 Reuben saveth him. 26 They sell him to the Ishmaelites. 31 His father, deceived by the bloody coat, mourneth for him. 36 He is sold to Potiphar in Egypt. [BEFORE CHRIST 1729.]

AND Jacob dwelt in the land ^a wherein his father was a stranger, in the land of Canaan.

2 These *are* the generations of Jacob. Joseph, *being* seventeen years old, was feeding the flock with his brethren ; and the lad *was* with the sons of Bilhah, and with the sons of Zilpah, his father's wives : and Joseph brought unto his father ^b their evil report.

3 Now Israel loved Joseph more than all his children, because he *was* ^c the son

of his old age : and he made him a coat of *many* ^b colours.

4 And when his brethren saw that their father loved him more than all his brethren, they ^d hated him, and could not speak peaceably unto him.

5 ¶ And Joseph dreamed a dream, and he told *it* his brethren : and they hated him yet the more.

6 And he said unto them, Hear, I pray you, this dream which I have dreamed :

7 For, ^e behold, we *were* binding sheaves in the field, and, lo, my sheaf arose, and also stood upright ; and, behold, your sheaves stood round about, and made obeisance to my sheaf.

8 And his brethren said to him, Shalt thou indeed reign over us ? or shalt thou indeed have dominion over us ? And they hated him yet the more for his dreams, and for his words.

9 ¶ And he dreamed yet another dream, and told it his brethren, and said, Behold, I have dreamed a dream more ; and, behold, ^f the sun and the moon and the eleven stars made obeisance to me.

10 And he told *it* to his father, and to his brethren : and his father rebuked him, and said unto him, What *is* this dream that thou hast dreamed ? Shall I and thy mother and ^g thy brethren indeed come to bow down ourselves to thee to the earth ?

11 And ^h his brethren envied him ; but his father ⁱ observed the saying.

12 ¶ And his brethren went to feed their father's flock in Shechem.

13 And Israel said unto Joseph, Do not thy brethren feed *the flock* in Shechem ? come, and I will send thee unto them. And he said to him, Here *am I*.

14 And he said to him, Go, I pray thee, ^c see whether it be well with thy brethren, and well with the flocks ; and bring me word again. So he sent him out of the vale of ^k Hebron, and he came to Shechem.

15 ¶ And a certain man found him, and,

^a 1 Chron. 1. 50, Hadad Pai. After his death was an aristocracy, Ex. 15. 15. ^r 1 Chron. 1. 51. ⁱ Or, *Aliah*. ^k Heb. *Edom*.
CHAP. XXXVII. ^a Heb. of his father's sojournings. ^a ch. 17. 8. & 23. 4. & 28. 4. & 36. 7. Heb. 11. 9. ^b 1 Sam. 2. 23, 24. ^c ch. 44. 20. ^b Or, pieces. Judg. 5. 30. 2 Sam.

13. 18. ^d ch. 27. 41. & 49. 23. ^e ch. 42. 6, 9. & 43. 26. & 44. 14. ^f ch. 45. 29. ^g ch. 27. 29. ^h Acts 7. 9. ⁱ Dan. 7. 28. Luke 2. 19, 51. ^c Heb. see the peace of thy brethren, & ^c ch. 29. 6. ^k ch. 35. 27.

behold, *he was* wandering in the field : and the man asked him, saying, What seekest thou ?

16 And he said, I seek my brethren : ¹tell me, I pray thee, where they feed *their flocks*.

17 And the man said, They are departed hence ; for I heard them say, Let us go to Dothan. And Joseph went after his brethren, and found them in ^mDothan.

18 And when they saw him afar off, even before he came near unto them, ⁿthey conspired against him to slay him.

19 And they said one to another, Behold, this ^ddreamer cometh.

20 ^oCome now therefore, and let us slay him, and cast him into some pit, and we will say, Some evil beast hath devoured him : and we shall see what will become of his dreams.

21 And ^pReuben heard *it*, and he delivered him out of their hands ; and said, Let us not kill him.

22 And Reuben said unto them, Shed no blood, *but* cast him into this pit that *is* in the wilderness, and lay no hand upon him ; that he might rid him out of their hands, to deliver him to his father again.

23 ¶ And it came to pass, when Joseph was come unto his brethren, that they stript Joseph out of his coat, *his coat of many* ^ecolours that *was* on him ;

24 And they took him, and cast him into a pit : and the pit *was* empty, *there was* no water in it.

25 ^aAnd they sat down to eat bread : and they lifted up their eyes and looked, and, behold, a company of ^rIshmeelites came from Gilead with their camels bearing spicery and ^sbalm and myrrh, going to carry *it* down to Egypt.

26 And Judah said unto his brethren, What profit *is it* if we slay our brother, and ^tconceal his blood ?

27 Come, and let us sell him to the Ish-

meelites, and ^ulet not our hand be upon him ; for he *is* ^xour brother *and* ^your flesh. And his brethren ^fwere content.

28 Then there passed by ^zMidianites merchantmen ; and they drew and lifted up Joseph out of the pit, ^aand sold Joseph to the Ishmeelites for ^btwenty *pieces* of silver : and they brought Joseph into Egypt.

29 ¶ And Reuben returned unto the pit ; and, behold, Joseph *was* not in the pit ; and he ^crent his clothes.

30 And he returned unto his brethren, and said, The child ^dis not ; and I, whither shall I go ?

31 And they took ^eJoseph's coat, and killed a kid of the goats, and dipped the coat in the blood ;

32 And they sent the coat of *many* colours, and they brought *it* to their father ; and said, This have we found : know now whether it *be* thy son's coat or no.

33 And he knew it, and said, *It is* my son's coat ; an ^fevil beast hath devoured him ; Joseph is without doubt rent in pieces.

34 And Jacob ^grent his clothes, and put sackcloth upon his loins, and mourned for his son many days.

35 And all his sons and all his daughters ^hrose up to comfort him ; but he refused to be comforted ; and he said, For ⁱI will go down into the grave unto my son mourning. Thus his father wept for him.

36 And ^kthe Midianites sold him into Egypt unto Potiphar, an ^gofficer of Pharaoh's, and ^hcaptain of the guard.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

1 Judah begetteth Er, Onan, and Shelah. 6 Er marrieth Tamar. 8 The trespass of Onan. 11 Tamar stayeth for Shelah. 13 She deceiveth Judah. 27 She beareth twins, Pharez and Zarah. [BEFORE CHRIST 1729.]

AND it came to pass at that time, that Judah went down from his brethren, and ^aturned in to a certain Adullamite, whose name *was* Hirah.

¹ Cant. 1. 7. ^m 2 Kings 6. 13. ⁿ 1 Sam. 19. 1. Ps. 31. 13. & 37. 12, 33. & 94. 21. Matt. 27. 1. Mark 14. 1. John 11. 53. Acts 23. 12. ^d Heb. master of dreams. ^o Prov. 1. 11. 16. & 6. 17. & 27. 4. ^p ch. 42. 22. ^e Or, pieces. ^q Prov. 30. 20. Amos 6. 6. ^r See ver. 28. 36. ^s Jer. 8. 22. ^t ch. 4. 10. ver. 20. Job 16. 18. ^u 1 Sam. 18. 17. ^x ch. 42. 21. ^y ch. 29. 14. ^f Heb. hearkened. ^z Judg. 6. 3. ch. 45. 4, 5. ^a Ps. 105. 17. Wis. 10. 13. Acts 7. 9. ^b See Matt. 27. 9. ^c Job 1. 20. ^d ch. 42. 13, 36. Jer. 31. 15. ^e ver. 23. ^f ver. 23.

ch. 44. 28. ^g ver. 29. 2 Sam. 3. 31. ^h 2 Sam. 12. 17. ⁱ ch. 42. 38. & 44. 29, 31. ^k ch. 39. 1. ^g Heb. eunuch : But the word doth signify not only eunuchs, but also chamberlains, courtiers, and officers. Esth. 1. 10. ^h Heb. chief of the slaughtermen, or, executioners. ⁱ Or, chief marshal.

CHAP. XXXVIII. ^a ch. 19. 3. 2 Kings 4. 8.



Craig del.

Engraved for Louis Edmon

I. Chorley. sculp

JOSEPH CAST INTO THE PIT.

2 And Judah ^b saw there a daughter of a certain Canaanite, whose name *was* ^c Shuah; and he took her, and went in unto her.

3 And she conceived, and bare a son; and he called his name ^d Er.

4 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and she called his name ^e Onan.

5 And she yet again conceived, and bare a son; and called his name ^f Shelah: and he was at Chezib, when she bare him.

6 And Judah ^g took a wife for Er his firstborn, whose name *was* Tamar.

7 And ^h Er, Judah's firstborn, was wicked in the sight of the LORD; ⁱ and the LORD slew him.

8 And Judah said unto Onan, Go in unto ^k thy brother's wife, and marry her, and raise up seed to thy brother.

9 And Onan knew that the seed should not be ^l his; and it came to pass, when he went in unto his brother's wife, that he spilled *it* on the ground, lest that he should give seed to his brother.

10 And the thing which he did ^m displeased the LORD: wherefore he slew ⁿ him also.

11 Then said Judah to Tamar his daughter-in-law, ^o Remain a widow at thy father's house, till Shelah my son be grown: for he said, Lest peradventure he die also, as his brethren *did*. And Tamar went and dwelt ^p in her father's house.

12 ¶ And ^q in process of time the daughter of Shuah Judah's wife died; and Judah ^r was comforted, and went up unto his sheep-shearers to Timnath, he and his friend Hirah the Adullamite.

13 And it was told Tamar, saying, Behold thy father-in-law goeth up ^s to Timnath to shear his sheep.

14 And she ^t put her widow's garments off from her, and covered her with a vail, and wrapped herself, and ^u sat in ^v an open place, which *is* by the way to Timnath;

for she saw ^w that Shelah was grown, and she was not given unto him to wife.

15 When Judah saw her, he thought her *to be* an harlot; because she had covered her face.

16 And he turned unto her by the way, and said, Go to, I pray thee, let me come in unto thee; (for he knew not that she *was* his daughter-in-law.) And she said, What wilt thou give me, that thou mayest come in unto me?

17 And he said, ^x I will send *thee* ^y a kid from the flock. And she said, ^z Wilt thou give *me* a pledge, till thou send *it*?

18 And he said, What pledge shall I give thee? And she said, ^a Thy signet, and thy bracelets, and thy staff that *is* in thine hand. And he gave *it* her, and came in unto her, and she conceived by him.

19 And she arose, and went away, and ^b laid by her vail from her, and put on the garments of her widowhood.

20 And Judah sent the kid by the hand of his friend the Adullamite, to receive *his* pledge from the woman's hand: but he found her not.

21 Then he asked the men of that place, saying, Where *is* the harlot, that *was* ^c openly by the way side? And they said, There was no harlot in this *place*.

22 And he returned to Judah, and said, I cannot find her; and also the men of the place said, *that* there was no harlot in this *place*.

23 And Judah said, Let her take *it* to her, lest we ^d be shamed: behold, I sent this kid, and thou hast not found her.

24 ¶ And it came to pass about three months after, that it was told Judah, saying, Tamar thy daughter-in-law hath ^e played the harlot; and also, behold, she *is* with child by whoredom. And Judah said, Bring her forth, ^f and let her be burnt.

25 When she *was* brought forth, she sent to her father-in-law, saying, By the man, whose these *are*, *am* I with child: and she

^b ch. 34. 2. ^c 1 Chron. 2. 3. ^d ch. 46. 12. Numb. 26. 19. ^e ch. 46. 12. Numb. 26. 19. ^f ch. 46. 12. Numb. 26. 20. ^g ch. 21. 21. ^h ch. 46. 12. Numb. 26. 19. ⁱ 1 Chron. 2. 3. ^k Deut. 25. 5. Matt. 22. 24. ^l Deut. 25. 6. ^m Heb. *was evil in the eyes of the LORD*. ⁿ ch. 46. 12. Numb. 26. 19. ^o Ruth 1. 13. ^p Lev. 22. 13. ^q Heb. *the days were multi-*

plied. ^r 2 Sam. 13. 39. ^s Josh. 15. 10, 57. Judg. 14. 1. ^t Judith 10. 3. ^u Prov. 7. 12. ^v Heb. *the door of eyes*, or, *of Enajim*. ^w ver. 11. 26. ^x Ezek. 16. 33. ^y Heb. *a kid of the goats*. ^z ver. 20. ^a ver. 25. ^b ver. 14. ^c Or, *in Enajim*. ^d Heb. *become a contempt*. ^e Judges 19. 2. ^f Lev. 21. 9. Deut. 22. 21.

said, ^b Discern, I pray thee, whose *are* these, ^c the signet, and bracelets, and staff.

26 And Judah ^d acknowledged *them*, and said, ^e She hath been more righteous than I; because that ^f I gave her not to Shelah my son. And he knew her again ^g no more.

27 ¶ And it came to pass in the time of her travail, that, behold, twins *were* in her womb.

28 And it came to pass, when she travailed, that *the one* put out *his* hand: and the midwife took and bound upon his hand a scarlet thread, saying, This came out first.

29 And it came to pass, as he drew back his hand, that, behold, his brother came out: and she said, ^h How hast thou broken forth? *this* breach *be* upon thee: therefore his name was called ⁱ Pharez.

30 And afterward came out his brother, that had the scarlet thread upon his hand: and his name was called Zarah.

CHAP. XXXIX.

¹ Joseph advanced in Potiphar's house. ⁷ He resisteth his mistress's temptation. ¹³ He is falsely accused. ²⁰ He is cast in prison. ²¹ God is with him there. [BEFORE CHRIST 1729.]

AND Joseph was brought down to Egypt; and ^a Potiphar, an officer of Pharaoh, captain of the guard, an Egyptian, ^b bought him of the hands of the Ishmeelites, which had brought him down thither.

2 And ^c the LORD was with Joseph, and he was a prosperous man; and he was in the house of his master the Egyptian.

3 And his master saw that the LORD *was* with him, and that the LORD ^d made all that he did to prosper in his hand.

4 And Joseph ^e found grace in his sight, and he served him: and he made him ^f overseer over his house, and all *that* he had he put into his hand.

5 And it came to pass from the time *that* he had made him overseer in his house, and over all that he had, that ^g the LORD blessed the Egyptian's house for Joseph's sake; and the blessing of the LORD

was upon all that he had in the house, and in the field.

6 And he left all that he had in Joseph's hand; and he knew not ought he had, save the bread which he did eat. And Joseph ^h was *a* goodly *person*, and well favoured.

7 ¶ And it came to pass after these things, that his master's wife cast her eyes upon Joseph; and she said, ⁱ Lie with me.

8 But he refused, and said unto his master's wife, Behold, my master wotteth not what *is* with me in the house, and he hath committed all that he hath to my hand;

9 *There is* none greater in this house than I; neither hath he kept back any thing from me but thee, because thou *art* his wife: ^k how then can I do this great wickedness, and ^l sin against God?

10 And it came to pass, as she spake to Joseph day by day, that he hearkened not unto her, to lie by her, *or* to be with her.

11 And it came to pass about this time, that *Joseph* went into the house to do his business; and *there was* none of the men of the house there within.

12 And ^m she caught him by his garment, saying, Lie with me: and he left his garment in her hand, and fled, and got him out.

13 And it came to pass, when she saw that he had left his garment in her hand, and was fled forth,

14 That she called unto the men of her house, and spake unto them, saying, See, he hath brought in an Hebrew unto us to mock us; he came in unto me to lie with me, and I cried with a ⁿ loud voice:

15 And it came to pass, when he heard that I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment with me, and fled, and got him out.

16 And she laid up his garment by her, until his lord came home.

17 And she ^o spake unto him according to these words, saying, The Hebrew ser-

^h ch. 37. 32. ^e ver. 18. ^d ch. 37. 33. ^e 1 Sam. 24. 17. ^f ver. 14. ^g Job 34. 31, 32. ^g Or, *Wherefore hast thou made this breach against thee?* ^h That is, *a breach*. ^h ch. 46. 12. Num. 26. 20. 1 Chron. 2. 4. Matt. 1. 3.

CHAP. XXXIX. ^a ch. 37. 36. Ps. 105. 17.

^b ch. 37. 28. ^c ver. 21. ch. 21. 22. & 26.

24, 28. & 28. 15. 1 Sam. 16. 18. & 18. 14, 28. Acts 7. 9. ^d Ps. 1. 3. ^e ch. 18. 3. & 19. 19. ver. 21. ^f Gen. 24. 2. ^g ch. 30. 27. ^h 1 Sam. 16. 12. ⁱ 2 Sam. 13. 11. ^k Prov. 6. 29, 32. 1 ch. 20. 6. Lev. 6. 2. 2 Sam. 12. 13. Ps. 51. 4. ^m Prov. 7. 13, &c. ⁿ Heb. great. ^o Ex. 23. 1. Ps. 120. 3.

vant, which thou hast brought unto us, came in unto me to mock me :

18 And it came to pass, as I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment with me, and fled out.

19 And it came to pass, when his master heard the words of his wife, which she spake unto him, saying, After this manner did thy servant to me ; that his ^o wrath was kindled.

20 And Joseph's master took him, and ^p put him into the ^a prison, a place where the king's prisoners *were* bound : and he was there in the prison.

21 ¶ But the LORD was with Joseph, and ^b shewed him mercy, and ^r gave him favour in the sight of the keeper of the prison.

22 And the keeper of the prison ^s committed to Joseph's hand all the prisoners that *were* in the prison ; and whatsoever they did there, he was the doer of it.

23 The keeper of the prison looked not to any thing *that was* under his hand ; because ^t the LORD was with him, and *that* which he did, the LORD made *it* to prosper.

CHAP. XL.

1. The butler and baker of Pharaoh in prison. 4 Joseph hath charge of them. 5 He interpreteth their dreams. 20 They come to pass according to his interpretation. 23 The ingratitude of the butler. [BEFORE CHRIST 1720.]

AND it came to pass after these things, *that* the ^a butler of the king of Egypt and *his* baker had offended their lord the king of Egypt.

2 And Pharaoh was ^b wroth against two of his officers, against the chief of the butlers, and against the chief of the bakers.

3 ^c And he put them in ward in the house of the captain of the guard, into the prison, the place where Joseph *was* bound.

4 And the captain of the guard charged Joseph with them, and he served them : and they continued a season in ward.

5 ¶ And they dreamed a dream both of them, each man his dream in one night, each man according to the interpretation of his dream, the butler and the baker of

the king of Egypt, which *were* bound in the prison.

6 And Joseph came in unto them in the morning, and looked upon them, and, behold, they *were* sad.

7 And he asked Pharaoh's officers that *were* with him in the ward of his lord's house, saying, Wherefore ^a look ye *so* sadly to day ?

8 And they said unto him, ^d We have dreamed a dream, and *there is* no interpreter of it. And Joseph said unto them, ^e Do not interpretations *belong* to God ? tell me *them*, I pray you.

9 And the chief butler told his dream to Joseph, and said to him, In my dream, behold, a vine *was* before me ;

10 And in the vine *were* three branches : and it *was* as though it budded, *and* her blossoms shot forth ; and the clusters thereof brought forth ripe grapes :

11 And Pharaoh's cup *was* in my hand . and I took the grapes, and pressed them into Pharaoh's cup, and I gave the cup into Pharaoh's hand.

12 And Joseph said unto him, ^f This *is* the interpretation of it : The three branches ^g *are* three days :

13 Yet within three days shall Pharaoh ^h ^b lift up thine head, and restore thee unto thy place : and thou shalt deliver Pharaoh's cup into his hand, after the former manner when thou wast his butler.

14 But ^c ⁱ think on me when it shall be well with thee, and ^k shew kindness, I pray thee, unto me, and make mention of me unto Pharaoh, and bring me out of this house :

15 For indeed I was stolen away out of the land of the Hebrews : ^l and here also have I done nothing that they should put me into the dungeon.

16 When the chief baker saw that the interpretation was good, he said unto Joseph, I also *was* in my dream, and, behold, *I had* three ^d white baskets on my head :

^o Prov. 6. 34, 35. ^p Ps. 105. 18. 1 Pet. 2. 19. ^q See ch. 40. 3, 15, & 41. 14. ^b Heb. extended kindness unto him. ^r Exod. 3. 21. & 11. 3. & 12. 36. Ps. 106. 46. Prov. 16. 7. Dan. 1. 9. Acts 7. 9, 10. ^s ch. 40. 3, 4. ^t ver. 2, 3.

CHAP. XL. ^a Neh. 1. 11. ^b Prov. 16. 14. ^c ch. 39. 20, 23 ^a Heb. are your faces evil ?

Neh. 2. 2. ^d ch. 41. 15. ^e See ch. 41. 16. Dan. 2. 11, 28, 47. ^f ver. 18. ch. 41. 12, 25. Judg. 7. 14. Dan. 2. 36. & 4. 19. ^g ch. 41. 26. ^h 2 Kings 25. 27. Ps. 3. 3. Jer. 52. 31. ^b Or reckon. ^c Heb. remember me with thee. ⁱ Luke 23. 42. ^k Josh. 2. 12. 1 Sam. 20. 14, 15. 2 Sam. 9. 1. 1 Kings 2. 7. ^l ch. 39. 20. ^d Or, full of holes.

17 And in the uppermost basket *there was* of all manner of ^e bakemeats for Pharaoh; and the birds did eat them out of the basket upon my head.

18 And Joseph answered and said, ^m This *is* the interpretation thereof: The three baskets *are* three days:

19 ⁿ Yet within three days shall Pharaoh ^f lift up thy head from off thee, and shall hang thee on a tree; and the birds shall eat thy flesh from off thee.

20 ¶ And it came to pass the third day, *which was* Pharaoh's ^o birthday, that he ^p made a feast unto all his servants: and he ^q ^s lifted up the head of the chief butler and of the chief baker among his servants.

21 And he ^r restored the chief butler unto his butlership again; and ^s he gave the cup into Pharaoh's hand:

22 But he ^t hanged the chief baker: as Joseph had interpreted to them.

23 Yet did not the chief butler remember Joseph, but ^u forgot him.

CHAP. XLI.

1 *Pharaoh's two dreams.* 25 *Joseph interpreteth them.* 33 *He giveth Pharaoh counsel.* 38 *Joseph is advanced.* 50 *He begetteth Manasseh and Ephraim.* 54 *The famine beginneth.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1715.]

AND it came to pass at the end of two full years, that Pharaoh dreamed: and, behold, he stood by the river.

2 And, behold, there came up out of the river seven well favoured kine and fat-fleshed; and they fed in a meadow.

3 And, behold, seven other kine came up after them out of the river, ill favoured and leanfleshed; and stood by the *other* kine upon the brink of the river.

4 And the ill favoured and leanfleshed kine did eat up the seven well favoured and fat kine. So Pharaoh awoke.

5 And he slept and dreamed the second time: and, behold, seven ears of corn came up upon one stalk, ^a rank and good.

6 And, behold, seven thin ears and blasted with the east wind sprung up after them.

7 And the seven thin ears devoured the seven rank and full ears. And Pharaoh awoke, and, behold, *it was* a dream.

8 And it came to pass in the morning ^a that his spirit was troubled; and he sent and called for all ^b the magicians of Egypt, and all the ^c wise men thereof: and Pharaoh told them his dream; but *there was* none that could interpret them unto Pharaoh.

9 ¶ Then spake the chief butler unto Pharaoh, saying, I do remember my faults ^o this day:

10 Pharaoh was ^d wroth with his servants, ^e and put me in ward in the captain of the guard's house, *both* me and the chief baker:

11 And ^f we dreamed a dream in one night, I and he; we dreamed each man according to the interpretation of his dream.

12 And *there was* there with us a young man, an Hebrew, ^g servant to the captain of the guard; and we told him, and he ^h interpreted to us our dreams; to each man according to his dream he did interpret.

13 And it came to pass, ⁱ as he interpreted to us, so it was; me he restored unto mine office, and him he hanged.

14 ¶ ^k Then Pharaoh sent and called Joseph, and they ^l brought him hastily ^m out of the dungeon: and he shaved *himself*, and changed his raiment, and came in unto Pharaoh.

15 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, I have dreamed a dream, and *there is* none that can interpret it: ⁿ and I have heard say of thee, *that* ^o thou canst understand a dream to interpret it.

16 And Joseph answered Pharaoh, saying, ^p *It is* not in me: ^q God shall give Pharaoh an answer of peace.

17 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, ^r In my dream, behold, I stood upon the bank of the river:

^e Heb. meat of Pharaoh, the work of a baker, or cook. m ver. 12. n ver. 13. f Or, reckon thee, and take thy office from thee. o Matt. 14. 6. p Mark 6. 21. q ver. 13. 19. Matt. 25. 19. g Or, reckoned. r ver. 13. s Neh. 2. 1. t ver. 19. u Job 19. 14. Ps. 31. 12. Eccles. 9. 15, 16. Amos 6. 6.

CHAP. XLI. a Heb. fat. a Dan. 2. 1. & 4. 5, 19. b Exod. 7. 11, 22. Isai. 29. 14. Dan.

1. 20. & 2. 2. & 4. 7. c Matt. 2. 1. d ch. 40. 2. 3. e ch. 39. 20. f ch. 40. 5. g ch. 37. 36. h ch. 40. 12. & c. i ch. 40. 22. k Ps. 105. 20. l Dan. 2. 25. b Heb. made him run. m 1 Sam. 2. 8. Ps. 113. 7, 8. n ver. 12. Ps. 25. 14. Dan. 5. 16. c Or, when thou hearest a dream thou canst interpret it. o Dan. 2. 30. Acts 3. 12. 2 Cor. 3. 5. p ch. 40. 8. Dan. 2. 22, 23, 47. & 4. 2. q ver. 1.

18 And, behold, there came up out of the river seven kine, fatfleshed and well favoured; and they fed in a meadow:

19 And, behold, seven other kine came up after them, poor and very ill favoured and leanfleshed, such as I never saw in all the land of Egypt for badness:

20 And the lean and the ill favoured kine did eat up the first seven fat kine:

21 And when they had ^aeaten them up, it could not be known that they had eaten them; but they *were* still ill favoured, as at the beginning. So I awoke.

22 And I saw in my dream, and, behold, seven ears came up in one stalk, full and good:

23 And, behold, seven ears, ^ewithered, thin, *and* blasted with the east wind, sprung up after them:

24 And the thin ears devoured the seven good ears: and ⁱI told *this* unto the magicians; but *there was* none that could declare *it* to me.

25 ¶ And Joseph said unto Pharaoh, The dream of Pharaoh *is* one: ^sGod hath shewed Pharaoh what he *is* about to do.

26 The seven good kine *are* seven years; and the seven good ears *are* seven years: the dream *is* one.

27 And the seven thin and ill favoured kine that came up after them *are* seven years; and the seven empty ears blasted with the east wind shall be ^tseven years of famine.

28 ^uThis *is* the thing which I have spoken unto Pharaoh: What God *is* about to do he sheweth unto Pharaoh.

29 Behold, there come ^xseven years of great plenty throughout all the land of Egypt:

30 And there shall ^varise after them seven years of famine; and all the plenty shall be forgotten in the land of Egypt; and the famine ^zshall consume the land;

31 And the plenty shall not be known

in the land by reason of that famine following; for it *shall be* very ^fgrievous.

32 And for that the dream was doubled unto Pharaoh twice; *it is* because the ^athing *is* ^eestablished by God, and God will shortly bring it to pass.

33 Now therefore let Pharaoh look out a man discreet and wise, and set him over the land of Egypt.

34 Let Pharaoh do *this*, and let him appoint ^hofficers over the land, and ^btake up the fifth part of the land of Egypt in the seven plenteous years.

35 And ^clet them gather all the food of those good years that come, and lay up corn under the hand of Pharaoh, and let them keep food in the cities.

36 And that food shall be for store to the land against the seven years of famine, which shall be in the land of Egypt; that the land ⁱd perish not through the famine.

37 ¶ And ^ethe thing was good in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of all his servants.

38 And Pharaoh said unto his servants, Can we find *such a one* as this *is*, a man ^fin whom the Spirit of God *is*?

39 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, Forasmuch as God hath shewed thee all this, *there is* none so discreet and wise as thou *art*:

40 ^sThou shalt be over my house, and according unto thy word shall all my people ^kbe ruled: only in the throne will I be greater than thou.

41 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, See, I have ^bset thee over all the land of Egypt.

42 And Pharaoh ⁱtook off his ring from his hand, and put it upon Joseph's hand, and ^karrayed him in vestures of ^lfine linen, ^land put a gold chain about his neck;

43 And he made him to ride in the second chariot which he had; ^mand they cried before him, ^m*Bow the knee*: and he

^d Heb. come to the inward parts of them. ^e Or, small. ^r ver. 8. Dan. 4. 7. ^s Dan. 2. 29, 45. Rev. 4. 1. ^t 2 Kings 8. 1. ^u ver. 25. ^x ver. 47. ^y ver. 54. ^z ch. 47. 13. ^f Heb. heavy. ^a Numb. 23. 19. Isai. 46. 10, 11. ^g Or, prepared of God. ^h Or, overseers. ^b Prov. 6. 6, 7, 8. ^c ver. 48. ⁱ Heb. be not cut off. ^d ch. 47. 15, 19. ^e Ps. 105. 19. Acts

7. 10. ^f Numb. 27. 18. Job 32. 8. Prov. 2. 6. Dan. 4. 8, 18. & 5. 11, 14. & 6. 3. ^g Psal. 105. 21, 22. 1 Mac. 2. 53. Acts 7. 10. ^h Heb. be armed, or, kiss. ^h Dan. 6. 3. ⁱ Esth. 3. 10. & 8. 2, 8. ^k Esth. 3. 15. ^l Or, silk. ^l Dan. 5. 7, 29. ^m Esth. 6. 9. ^m Or, Tender father ch. 45. 8. ⁿ Heb. Abrech.

made him *ruler* ^a over all the land of Egypt.

44 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, *I am* Pharaoh, and without thee shall no man lift up his hand or foot in all the land of Egypt.

45 And Pharaoh called Joseph's name ^o Zaphnath-paaneah; and he gave him to wife Asenath the daughter of Poti-pherah ^p priest of On. And Joseph went out over *all* the land of Egypt.

46 ¶ And Joseph *was* thirty years old when he ^o stood before Pharaoh king of Egypt. And Joseph went out from the presence of Pharaoh, and went throughout all the land of Egypt.

47 And in the seven plenteous years the earth brought forth by *handfuls*.

48 And he gathered up all the food of the seven years, which were in the land of Egypt, and laid up the food in the cities: the food of the field, which *was* round about every city, laid he up in the same.

49 And Joseph gathered corn ^p as the sand of the sea, very much, until he left numbering; for *it was* without number.

50 ^q And unto Joseph were born two sons before the years of famine came, which Asenath the daughter of Poti-pherah ^q priest of On bare unto him.

51 And Joseph called the name of the firstborn ^r Manasseh: For God, *said* he, hath made me forget all my toil, and all my father's house.

52 And the name of the second called he ^s Ephraim: For God hath caused me to be ^s fruitful in the land of my affliction.

53 ¶ And the seven years of plenteousness, that was in the land of Egypt, were ended.

54 ^s And the seven years of dearth began to come, ^t according as Joseph had said: and the dearth was in all lands; but in all the land of Egypt there was bread.

55 And when all the land of Egypt was famished, the people cried to Pharaoh for

bread: and Pharaoh said unto all the Egyptians, Go unto Joseph; what he saith to you, do.

56 And the famine was over all the face of the earth: And Joseph opened ^u all the storehouses, and ^u sold unto the Egyptians; and the famine waxed sore in the land of Egypt.

57 ^x And all countries came into Egypt to Joseph for to buy *corn*; because that the famine was *so* sore in all lands.

CHAP. XLII.

1 *Jacob sendeth his ten sons to buy corn in Egypt.* 16 *They are imprisoned by Joseph for spies.* 18 *They are set at liberty, on condition to bring Benjamin.* 21 *They have remorse for Joseph.* 24 *Simeon is kept for a pledge.* 25 *They return with corn, and their money.* 29 *Their relation to Jacob.* 36 *Jacob refuseth to send Benjamin.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1707.]

NOW when ^a Jacob saw that there was corn in Egypt, Jacob said unto his sons, Why do ye look one upon another?

2 And he said, Behold, I have heard that there is corn in Egypt: get you down thither, and buy for us from thence; that we may ^b live, and not die.

3 ¶ And Joseph's ten brethren went down to buy corn in Egypt.

4 But Benjamin, Joseph's brother, Jacob sent not with his brethren; for he said, ^c Lest peradventure mischief befall him.

5 And the sons of Israel come to buy *corn* among those that came: for the famine was ^d in the land of Canaan.

6 And Joseph *was* the governor ^e over the land, *and* he *it was* that sold to all the people of the land: and Joseph's brethren came, and ^f bowed down themselves before him *with* their faces to the earth.

7 And Joseph saw his brethren, and he knew them, but made himself strange unto them, and spake ^g roughly unto them; and he said unto them, Whence come ye? And they said, From the land of Canaan to buy food.

8 And Joseph knew his brethren, but they knew not him.

^r ch. 43. 6. & 45. 8. 23. Acts 7. 10. ^o Which in the Coptic signifies, *A revealer of secrets.* ^p Or, *prince*, Exod. 2. 15. 2 Sam. 8. 18. & 20. 23. ^q 1 Sam. 16. 21. 1 Kings 12. 6, 8. Dan. 1. 19. ^p ch. 22. 17. Judg. 7. 12. 1 Sam. 13. 5. Ps. 78. 27. ^q ch. 46. 20. & 48. 5. ^g Or, *prince*, ver. 45. 2 Sam. 8. 18. ^r That is, *forget-*

ting. ^s That is, *fruitful.* ^r ch. 49. 22. ^s Ps. 105. 16. Acts 7. 11. ^t ver. 30. ^t Heb. *all* wherein was. ^u ch. 42. 6. & 47. 14, 24. ^x Deut. 9. 28.

CHAP. XLII. ^a Acts 7. 12. ^b ch. 43. 8. Ps. 118. 17. Isai. 38. 1. ^c ver. 38. ^d Acts 7. 11. ^e ch. 41. 41. ^f ch. 37. 7. ^g Heb. *hard things with them.*

9 And Joseph ^g remembered the dreams which he dreamed of them, and said unto them, Ye *are* spies; to see the nakedness of the land ye are come.

10 And they said unto him, Nay, my lord, but to buy food are thy servants come.

11 We *are* all one man's sons; we *are* true *men*, thy servants are no spies.

12 And he said unto them, Nay, but to see the nakedness of the land ye are come.

13 And they said, Thy servants *are* twelve brethren, the sons of one man in the land of Canaan; and, behold, the youngest *is* this day with our father, and one ^h *is* not.

14 And Joseph said unto them, That *is* it that I spake unto you, saying, Ye *are* spies:

15 Hereby ye shall be proved: ⁱ By the life of Pharaoh ye shall not go forth hence, except your youngest brother come hither.

16 Send one of you, and let him fetch your brother, and ye shall be ^b kept in prison, that your words may be proved, whether *there be any* truth in you: or else by the life of Pharaoh surely ye *are* spies.

17 And he ^e put them altogether into ward three days.

18 And Joseph said unto them the third day, This do, and live; ^k for I fear God:

19 If ye *be* true *men*, let one of your brethren be bound in the house of your prison: go ye, carry corn for the famine of your houses:

20 But ^l bring your youngest brother unto me; so shall your words be verified, and ye shall not die. And they did so.

21 ¶ And they said one to another, ^m We *are* verily guilty concerning our brother, in that we saw the anguish of his soul, when he besought us, and we would not hear; ⁿ therefore is this distress come upon us.

22 And Reuben answered them, saying, ^o Spake I not unto you, saying, Do not sin against the child; and ye would not hear?

therefore, behold, also his blood is ^p required.

23 And they knew not that Joseph understood *them*; for ^d he spake unto them by an interpreter.

24 And he turned himself about from them, and wept; and returned to them again, and communed with them, and took from them Simeon, and bound him before their eyes.

25 ¶ Then Joseph commanded to fill their sacks with corn, and to restore every man's money into his sack, and to give them provision for the way: and ^q thus did he unto them.

26 And they laded their asses with the corn, and departed thence.

27 And as ^r one of them opened his sack to give his ass provender in the inn, he espied his money; for, behold, it *was* in his sack's mouth.

28 And he said unto his brethren, My money is restored; and, lo, *it is* even in my sack: and their heart ^e failed *them*, and they were afraid, saying one to another, What *is* this *that* God hath done unto us?

29 ¶ And they came unto Jacob their father unto the land of Canaan, and told him all that befell unto them; saying,

30 The man, *who is* the lord of the land, ^s spake ^f roughly to us, and took us for spies of the country.

31 And we said unto him, We *are* true *men*; we are no spies:

32 We *be* twelve brethren, sons of our father; one *is* not, and the youngest *is* this day with our father in the land of Canaan.

33 And the man, the lord of the country, said unto us, ^t Hereby shall I know that ye *are* true *men*; leave one of your brethren *here* with me, and take *food for* the famine of your households, and be gone:

34 And bring your youngest brother unto me: then shall I know that ye *are* no spies, but *that* ye *are* true *men*: so will I

^g ch. 37. 5, 9. ^h ch. 37. 30. Lam. 5. 7. See ch. 44. 20. ⁱ See 1 Sam. 1. 26. & 17. 55. Judith 11. 7. ^b Heb. bound. ^c Heb. gathered. ^k Lev. 25. 43. Neh. 5. 15. ^l ver. 34. ch. 43. 5. & 44. 23. ^m Job 36. 8, 9. Hos. 5. 15. ⁿ Prov. 21. 13. Matt. 7. 2. ^o ch. 37. 21. ^p ch. 9.

5. 1 Kings 2. 32. 2 Chron. 24. 22. Ps. 9. 12. Luke 11. 50, 51. ^d Heb. an interpreter was between them. ^q Matt. 5. 44. Rom. 12. 17, 20, 21. ^r See ch. 43. 21. ^e Heb. went forth. ^s ver. 7. ^f Heb. with us hard things. ^t ver. 15, 19, 20.

deliver you your brother, and ye shall
"traffick in the land.

35 ¶ And it came to pass as they emptied their sacks, that, behold, ^xevery man's bundle of money *was* in his sack: and when *both* they and their father saw the bundles of money, they were afraid.

36 And Jacob their father said unto them, Me have ye ^ybereaved of *my children*: Joseph is not, and Simeon is not, and ye will take Benjamin *away*: all these things are against me.

37 And Reuben spake unto his father, saying, Slay my two sons, if I bring him not to thee: deliver him into my hand, and I will bring him to thee again.

38 And he said, My son shall not go down with you; for ^zhis brother is dead, and he is left alone: ^aif mischief befall him by the way in the which ye go, then shall ye ^bbring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave.

CHAP. XLIII.

1 *Jacob is hardly persuaded to send Benjamin.* 15 *Joseph entertaineth his brethren.* 31 *He maketh them a feast.*
[BEFORE CHRIST 1707.]

AND the famine *was* ^asore in the land.

2 And it came to pass, when they had eaten up the corn which they had brought out of Egypt, their father said unto them, Go again, buy us a little food.

3 And Judah spake unto him, saying, The man ^adid solemnly protest unto us, saying, Ye shall not see my face, except your ^bbrother *be* with you.

4 If thou wilt send our brother with us, we will go down and buy thee food:

5 But if thou wilt not send *him*, we will not go down: for the man said unto us, Ye shall not see my face, except your brother *be* with you.

6 And Israel said, Wherefore dealt ye so ill with me, *as* to tell the man whether ye had yet a brother?

7 And they said, The man ^basked us straitly of our state, and of our kindred, saying, *Is* your father yet alive? have ye

another brother? and we told him according to the ^ctenor of these words: ^dcould we certainly know that he would say, Bring your brother down?

8 And Judah said unto Israel his father, Send the lad with me, and we will arise and go; that we may live, and not die, both we, and thou, *and* also our little ones.

9 I will be surety for him; of my hand shalt thou require him: ^eif I bring him not unto thee, and set him before thee, then let me bear the blame for ever:

10 For except we had lingered, surely now we had returned ^ethis second time.

11 And their father Israel said unto them, If *it must be* so now, do this; take of the best fruits in the land in your vessels, and ^dcarry down the man a present, a little ^ebalm, and a little honey, spices, and myrrh, nuts, and almonds:

12 And take double money in your hand; and the money ^fthat was brought again in the mouth of your sacks, carry *it* again in your hand; peradventure it *was* an oversight:

13 Take also your brother, and arise, go again unto the man:

14 And God Almighty give you mercy before the man, that he may send away your other brother, and Benjamin. ^gIf I be bereaved of *my children*, I am bereaved.

15 ¶ And the men took that present, and they took double money in their hand, and Benjamin; and rose up, and went down to Egypt, and stood before Joseph.

16 And when Joseph saw Benjamin with them, he said to the ^hruler of his house, Bring *these* men home, and ⁱslay, and make ready; for *these* men shall ^hdine with me at noon.

17 And the man did as Joseph bade; and the man brought the men into Joseph's house.

18 And the men were afraid, because they were brought into Joseph's house; and they said, Because of the money that

u ch. 34. 10. x See ch. 43. 21. y ch. 43. 14. z ver. 13. & ch. 37. 33. & 44. 28. a ver. 4. & ch. 44. 29. b ch. 37. 35. & 44. 31.
CHAP. XLIII. a ch. 41. 54, 57. a Heb. protesting protested. b ch. 42. 20. & 44. 23.
b Heb. asking asked us. c Heb. mouth. d Heb. knowing could we know? c ch. 44. 32.

Philem. 18, 19. e Or, twice by this. d ch. 32. 20. Prov. 18. 16. e ch. 37. 25. Jer. 8. 22.
f ch. 42. 25, 35. g Esther 4. 16. f Or, And I, as I have been, &c. h ch. 24. 2. & 39. 4.
& 44. 1. g Heb. kill a killing. 1 Sam. 25. 11. h Heb. eat.

was returned in our sacks at the first time are we brought in; that he may seek occasion against us, and fall upon us, and take us for bondmen, and our asses.

19 And they came near to the steward of Joseph's house, and they communed with him at the door of the house,

20 And said, O sir, ⁱ ^k we came indeed down at the first time to buy food:

21 And ^k it came to pass, when we came to the inn, that we opened our sacks, and, behold, *every* man's money *was* in the mouth of his sack, our money in full weight: and we have brought it again in our hand.

22 And other money have we brought down in our hands to buy food: we cannot tell who put our money in our sacks.

23 And he said, Peace *be* to you, fear not: your God, and the God of your father, hath given you treasure in your sacks: ⁱ I had your money. And he brought Simeon out unto them.

24 And the man brought the men into Joseph's house, and ^l gave *them* water, and they washed their feet; and he gave their asses provender.

25 And they made ready the present against Joseph came at noon: for they heard that they should eat bread there.

26 ¶ And when Joseph came home, they brought him the present which *was* in their hand into the house, and ^m bowed themselves to him to the earth.

27 And he asked them of *their* ^m welfare, and said, ⁿ *Is* your father well, the old man ^o of whom ye spake? *Is* he yet alive?

28 And they answered, Thy servant our father *is* in good health, he *is* yet alive. ^o And they bowed down their heads, and made obeisance.

29 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw his brother Benjamin, ^p his mother's son, and said, *Is* this your younger brother, ^q of whom ye spake unto me? And he said, God be gracious unto thee, my son.

30 And Joseph made haste; for ^r his bowels did yern upon his brother: and he sought *where* to weep; and he entered into *his* chamber, and ^s wept there.

31 And he washed his face, and went out, and refrained himself, and said, Set on ^t bread.

32 And they set on for him by himself, and for them by themselves, and for the Egyptians, which did eat with him, by themselves: because the Egyptians might not eat bread with the Hebrews; for that *is* ^u an abomination unto the Egyptians.

33 And they sat before him, the first-born according to his birthright, and the youngest according to his youth: and the men marvelled one at another.

34 And he took *and sent* messes unto them from before him: but Benjamin's mess was ^x five times so much as any of their's. And they drank, and ^o were merry with him.

CHAP. XLIV.

1 Joseph's policy to stay his brethren. 14 Judah's humble supplication to Joseph. [BEFORE CHRIST 1707.]

AND he commanded ^a the steward of his house, saying, Fill the men's sacks *with* food, as much as they can carry, and put every man's money in his sack's mouth.

2 And put my cup, the silver cup, in the sack's mouth of the youngest, and his corn money. And he did according to the word that Joseph had spoken.

3 As soon as the morning was light, the men were sent away, they and their asses.

4 And when they were gone out of the city, *and not yet* far off, Joseph said unto his steward, Up, follow after the men; and when thou dost overtake them, say unto them, Wherefore have ye rewarded evil for good?

5 *Is* not this *it* in which my lord drinketh, and whereby indeed he ^b divineth? ye have done evil in so doing.

6 ¶ And he overtook them, and he spake unto them these same words.

ⁱ Heb. roll himself upon us. Job 30. 14. ^k Heb. coming down we came down. ^l ch. 42. 27, 35. ^m Heb. your money came to me. 1 ch. 18. 4. & 24. 32. ⁿ ch. 37. 7, 10. ^o Heb. peace. ch. 37. 14. ^p Heb. Is there peace to your father? ^q n ch. 42. 11, 13. VOL. I. Nos. 5 & 6.

^r ch. 37. 7, 10. ^s ch. 35. 17, 18. ^t ch. 42. 13. ^u 1 Kings 3. 26. ^v ch. 42. 24. ^w ver. 25. ^x ch. 46. 34. Exod. 8. 26. ^y ch. 45. 22. ^z Heb. drank largely: See Hag. 1. 6. John 2. 10. CHAP. XLIV. ^a Heb. him that was over his house. ^b Or, maketh trial. 57

7 And they said unto him, Wherefore saith my lord these words? God forbid that thy servants should do according to this thing :

8 Behold, ^a the money, which we found in our sacks' mouths, we brought again unto thee out of the land of Canaan : how then should we steal out of thy lord's house silver or gold ?

9 With whomsoever of thy servants it be found, ^b both let him die, and we also will be my lord's bondmen.

10 And he said, Now also *let it be* according unto your words : he with whom it is found shall be my servant ; and ye shall be blameless.

11 Then they speedily took down every man his sack to the ground, and opened every man his sack.

12 And he searched, *and* began at the eldest, and left at the youngest : and the cup was found in Benjamin's sack.

13 Then they ^c rent their clothes, and laded every man his ass, and returned to the city.

14 ¶ And Judah and his brethren came to Joseph's house ; for he *was* yet there : and they ^d fell before him on the ground.

15 And Joseph said unto them, What deed *is* this that ye have done ? wot ye not that such a man as I can certainly ^e divine ?

16 And Judah said, What shall we say unto my lord ? what shall we speak ? or how shall we clear ourselves ? God hath found out the iniquity of thy servants : behold, ^e we *are* my lord's servants, both we, and *he* also with whom the cup is found.

17 And he said, ' God forbid that I should do so : *but* the man in whose hand the cup is found, he shall be my servant ; and as for you, get you up in peace unto your father.

18 ¶ Then Judah came near unto him, and said, Oh my lord, let thy servant, I pray thee, speak a word in my lord's ears, and ^e let not thine anger burn against

thy servant : for thou *art* even as Pharaoh.

19 My lord asked his servants, saying, Have ye a father, or a brother ?

20 And we said unto my lord, We have a father, an old man, and ^b a child of his old age, a little one ; and his brother is dead, and he alone is left of his mother, and his father loveth him.

21 And thou saidst unto thy servants, ⁱ Bring him down unto me, that I may set mine eyes upon him.

22 And we said unto my lord, The lad cannot leave his father : for *if* he should leave his father, *his father* would die.

23 And thou saidst unto thy servants, ^k Except your youngest brother come down with you, ye shall see my face no more :

24 And it came to pass when we came up unto thy servant my father, we told him the words of my lord.

25 And ^l our father said, Go again, *and* buy us a little food.

26 And we said, We cannot go down : if our youngest brother be with us, then will we go down : for we may not see the man's face, except our youngest brother *be* with us.

27 And thy servant my father said unto us, Ye know that ^m my wife bare me two sons :

28 And the one went out from me, and I said, ⁿ Surely he is torn in pieces ; and I saw him not since :

29 And if ye ^o take this also from me, and mischief befall him, ye shall bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave.

30 Now therefore when I come to thy servant my father, and the lad *be* not with us ; seeing that ^p his life is bound up in the lad's life ;

31 It shall come to pass, when he seeth that the lad *is* not *with us*, that he will die : and thy servants shall bring down the gray hairs of thy servant our father with sorrow to the grave.

^a ch. 43. 21. ^b ch. 31. 32. ^c ch. 37. 23, 34. Numb. 14. 6. 2 Sam. 1. 11. ^d ch. 37. 7. Or, make trial. ver. 5. ^e ver. 9. ^f Prov. 17. 15. ^g ch. 18. 30, 32. Ex. 32. 22. ^h ch.

37. 3. ⁱ ch. 42. 15, 20. ^k ch. 43. 3, 5. ^l ch. 43. 2. ^m ch. 46. 19. ⁿ ch. 37. 33. ^o ch. 42. 36, 38. ^p 1 Sam. 18. 1.

32 For thy servant became surety for the lad unto my father, saying, ^aIf I bring him not unto thee, then I shall bear the blame to my father for ever.

33 Now therefore, I pray thee, ^rlet thy servant abide instead of the lad a bondman to my lord; and let the lad go up with his brethren.

34 For how shall I go up to my father, and the lad *be* not with me? lest peradventure I see the evil that shall ^dcome on my father.

CHAP. XLV.

¹ Joseph *ma'eth* himself known to his brethren. ⁵ He comforteth them in God's providence. ⁹ He sendeth for his father. ¹⁶ Pharaoh confirmeth it. ²¹ Joseph furnisheth them for their journey, and exhorteth them to concord. ²⁵ Jacob is revived with the news. [BEFORE CHRIST 1707.]

THEN Joseph could not refrain himself before all them that stood by him; and he cried, Cause every man to go out from me. And there stood no man with him, while Joseph made himself known unto his brethren.

2 And he ^awept aloud: and the Egyptians and the house of Pharaoh heard.

3 And Joseph said unto his brethren, ^aI *am* Joseph; doth my father yet live? And his brethren could not answer him; for they were ^btroubled at his presence.

4 And Joseph said unto his brethren, Come near to me, I pray you. And they came near. And he said, I *am* Joseph your brother, ^bwhom ye sold into Egypt.

5 Now therefore ^cbe not grieved, ^cnor angry with yourselves, that ye sold me hither: ^dfor God did send me before you to preserve life.

6 For these two years *hath* the famine *been* in the land: and yet *there are* five years, in the which *there shall* neither *be* earing nor harvest.

7 And God sent me before you ^dto preserve you a posterity in the earth, and to save your lives by a great deliverance.

8 So now *it was* not you *that* sent me hither, but God: and he hath made me ^ea

father to Pharaoh, and lord of all his house, and a ruler throughout all the land of Egypt.

9 Haste ye, and go up to my father, and say unto him, Thus saith thy son Joseph, God hath made me lord of all Egypt: come down unto me, tarry not:

10 And ^fthou shalt dwell in the land of Goshen, and thou shalt be near unto me, thou, and thy children, and thy children's children, and thy flocks, and thy herds, and all that thou hast:

11 And there will I nourish thee; for yet *there are* five years of famine; lest thou, and thy household, and all that thou hast, come to poverty.

12 And, behold, your eyes see, and the eyes of my brother Benjamin, that *it is* ^gmy mouth that speaketh unto you.

13 And ye shall tell my father of all my glory in Egypt, and of all that ye have seen; and ye shall haste and ^hbring down my father hither.

14 And he fell upon his brother Benjamin's neck, and wept; and Benjamin wept upon his neck.

15 Moreover he kissed all his brethren, and wept upon them: and after that his brethren talked with him.

16 ¶ And the fame thereof was heard in Pharaoh's house, saying, Joseph's brethren are come: and it ^epleased Pharaoh well, and his servants.

17 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, Say unto thy brethren, This do ye; lade your beasts, and go, get you unto the land of Canaan;

18 And take your father and your households, and come unto me: and I will give you the good of the land of Egypt, and ye shall eat ⁱthe fat of the land.

19 Now thou art commanded, this do ye; take you wagons out of the land of Egypt for your little ones, and for your wives, and bring your father, and come.

20 Also ^fregard not your stuff; for

^q ch. 43. 9. ^r Exod. 32. 32. ^d Heb. *and my father*. Exod. 18. 8. Job 31. 29. Ps. 116. 3. & 119. 143.

CHAP. XLV. ^a Heb. *gave forth his voice in weeping*. Numb. 14. 1. ^a Acts 7. 13. ^b Or, terrified. Job 4. 5. & 23. 15. Matt. 14. 26. Mark 6. 50. ^b ch. 37. 23. ^c Isai. 40. 2.

² Cor. 2. 7. ^c Heb. *neither let there be anger in your eyes*. d ch. 50. 20. Ps. 105. 16, 17. See 2 Sam. 16. 10, 11. Acts 4. 24. ^d Heb. *to put for you a remnant*. ^e ch. 41. 43. Judg. 17. 10. Job 29. 16. ^f ch. 47. 1. ^g ch. 42. 23. ^h Acts 7. 14. ^e Heb. *was good in the eyes of Pharaoh*. ch. 41. 37. ⁱ ch. 27. 23. Numb. 18. 12, 29. ^f Heb. *let not your eye spare, &c.*

the good of all the land of Egypt is your's.

21 And the children of Israel did so : and Joseph gave them wagons, according to the ^e commandment of Pharaoh, and gave them provision for the way.

22 To all of them he gave each man changes of raiment ; but to Benjamin he gave three hundred *pieces* of silver, and ^k five changes of raiment.

23 And to his father he sent after this *manner* ; ten asses ^h laden with the good things of Egypt, and ten she asses laden with corn and bread and meat for his father by the way.

24 So he sent his brethren away, and they departed : and he said unto them, See that ye fall not out by the way.

25 ¶ And they went up out of Egypt, and came into the land of Canaan unto Jacob their father,

26 And told him, saying, Joseph is yet alive, and he *is* governor over all the land of Egypt. ¹ And ⁱ Jacob's heart fainted, for he believed them not.

27 And they told him all the words of Joseph, which he had said unto them : and when he saw the wagons which Joseph had sent to carry him, the spirit of Jacob their father revived :

28 And Israel said, *It is* enough ; Joseph my son *is* yet alive : I will go and see him before I die.

CHAP. XLVI.

1 *Jacob is comforted by God at Beer-sheba :* 5 *Thence he with his company goeth into Egypt.* 8 *The number of his family that went into Egypt.* 28 *Joseph meeteth Jacob.* 31 *He instructeth his brethren how to answer to Pharaoh.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1706.]

AND Israel took his journey with all that he had, and came to ^a Beer-sheba, and offered sacrifices ^b unto the God of his father Isaac.

2 And God spake unto Israel ^e in the visions of the night, and said, Jacob, Jacob. And he said, Here *am* I.

3 And he said, *I am* God, ^d the God of thy father : fear not to go down into Egypt ; for I will there ^e make of thee a great nation :

4 ^f I will go down with thee into Egypt ; and I will also surely ^g bring thee up *again* : ^h and ⁱ Joseph shall put his hand upon thine eyes.

5 And ⁱ Jacob rose up from Beer-sheba : and the sons of Israel carried Jacob their father, and their little ones, and their wives, in the wagons ^k which Pharaoh had sent to carry him.

6 And they took their cattle, and their goods, which they had gotten in the land of Canaan, and came into Egypt, ¹ Jacob, and all his seed with him :

7 His sons, and his sons' sons with him, his daughters, and his sons' daughters, and all his seed brought he with him into Egypt.

8 ¶ And ^m these *are* the names of the children of Israel, which came into Egypt, Jacob and his sons : ⁿ Reuben, Jacob's firstborn.

9 And the sons of Reuben ; Hanoeh, and Phallu and Hezron, and Carmi.

10 ¶ And ^o the sons of Simeon ; ^a Jemu-el, and Jamin, and Ohad, and ^b Jachin, and ^c Zohar, and Shaul the son of a Canaanitish woman.

11 ¶ And the sons of ^p Levi ; ^d Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.

12 ¶ And the sons of ^q Judah ; Er, and Onan, and Shelah, and Pharez, and Zarah : but ^r Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan. And ^s the sons of Pharez were Hezron and Hamul.

13 ¶ ^t And the sons of Issachar ; Tola, and ^e Phuvah, and Job, and Shimron.

14 ¶ And the sons of Zebulun ; Sered, and Elon, and Jahleel.

15 These *be* the sons of Leah, which she bare unto Jacob in Padan-aram, with his daughter Dinah : all the souls of his sons and his daughters *were* thirty and three.

^g Heb. mouth. Numb. 3. 16. k ch. 43. 34. ^h Heb. carrying. 1 Job 29. 24. Ps. 126. 1. Luke 24. 11. 41. ⁱ Heb. his.
CHAP. XLVI. a ch. 21. 31, 33. & 23. 10. b ch. 26. 24, 25. & 28. 13. & 31. 42. c ch. 15. 1. Job 33. 14, 15. d ch. 23. 13. e ch. 12. 2. Deut. 26. 5. f ch. 28. 15. & 43. 21. g ch. 15. 16. & 50. 13, 24, 25. Exod. 3. 8. h ch. 50. 1. i Acts 7. 15. k ch. 45. 19, 21. 1 Deut.

26. 5. Josh. 24. 4. Ps. 105. 23. Isai. 52. 4. m Exod. 1. 1. & 6. 14. n Numb. 26. 5. 1 Chron. 5. 1. o Ex. 6. 15. 1 Chron. 4. 24. a Or, Nemuel. b Or, Jarib. c Or, Zerah. 1 Chron. 4. 24. p 1 Chron. 6. 1, 16. d Or, Gershon. q 1 Chron. 2. 3. & 4. 21. r ch. 38. 3, 7, 10. s ch. 38. 29. 1 Chron. 2. 5. t 1 Chron. 7. 1. e Or, Phuah, and Jashub.

16 ¶ And the sons of Gad; ^u Ziphion, and Haggi, Shuni, and ^f Ezbon, Eri, and ^g Arodi, and Areli.

17 ¶ ^z And the sons of Asher; Jimnah, and Ishuah, and Isui, and Beriah, and Serah their sister: and the sons of Beriah; Heber, and Malchiel.

18 ^v These *are* the sons of Zilpah, ^z whom Laban gave to Leah his daughter, and these she bare unto Jacob, *even* sixteen souls.

19 The sons of Rachel ^a Jacob's wife; Joseph, and Benjamin.

20 ¶ And unto Joseph in the land of Egypt were born Manasseh and Ephraim, which Asenath the daughter of Poti-phera ^h priest of On bare unto him.

21 ¶ And the sons of Benjamin *were* Belah, and Becher, and Ashbel, Gera, and Naaman, ^d Ehi, and Rosh, ^e Muppim, and ^f Huppim, and Ard.

22 These *are* the sons of Rachel, which were born to Jacob: all the souls *were* fourteen.

23 ¶ And the sons of Dan; ^k Hushim.

24 ¶ And the sons of Naphtali; Jahzeel, and Guni, and Jezer, and Shillem.

25 ^h These *are* the sons of Bilhah, ⁱ which Laban gave unto Rachel his daughter, and she bare these unto Jacob: all the souls *were* seven.

26 ^k All the souls that came with Jacob into Egypt, which came out of his ⁱ loins, besides Jacob's sons' wives, all the souls *were* threescore and six;

27 And the sons of Joseph, which were born him in Egypt, *were* two souls: ^l all the souls of the house of Jacob, which came into Egypt, *were* threescore and ten.

28 ¶ And he sent Judah before him unto Joseph, ^m to direct his face unto Goshen; and they came ⁿ into the land of Goshen.

29 And Joseph made ready his chariot, and went up to meet Israel his father, to Goshen, and presented himself unto him;

and he ^o fell on his neck, and wept on his neck a good while.

30 And Israel said unto Joseph, ^p Now let me die, since I have seen thy face, because thou *art* yet alive.

31 And Joseph said unto his brethren, and unto his father's house, ^q I will go up, and shew Pharaoh, and say unto him, My brethren, and my father's house, which *were* in the land of Canaan, are come unto me;

32 And the men *are* shepherds, for ^m their trade hath been to feed cattle; and they have brought their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have.

33 And it shall come to pass, when Pharaoh shall call you, and shall say, ^r What is your occupation?

34 That ye shall say, Thy servants' ^s trade hath been about cattle ^t from our youth even until now, both we, *and* also our fathers: that ye may dwell in the land of Goshen; for every shepherd *is* ^u an abomination unto the Egyptians.

CHAP. XLVII.

1 Joseph presenteth five of his brethren, ⁷ and his father, before Pharaoh. 11 He giveth them habitation and maintenance. 13 He getteth all the Egyptians' money, 16 their cattle, 18 their lands to Pharaoh. 22 The priests' land was not bought. 23 He letteth the land to them for a fifth part. 28 Jacob's age. 29 He sweareth Joseph to bury him with his fathers. [BEFORE CHRIST 1706.]

THEN Joseph ^a came and told Pharaoh, and said, My father and my brethren, and their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have, are come out of the land of Canaan; and, behold, they *are* in ^b the land of Goshen.

2 And he took some of his brethren, *even* five men, and ^c presented them unto Pharaoh.

3 And Pharaoh said unto his brethren, ^d What *is* your occupation? And they said unto Pharaoh, ^e Thy servants *are* shepherds, both we, *and* also our fathers.

4 They said moreover unto Pharaoh, ^f For to sojourn in the land are we come;

^a Numb. 26. 15, &c. ^z Ephraim. ^f Or, Ozni. ^g Or, Arod. ^z 1 Chron. 7. 30. ^y ch. 30. 10. ^z ch. 29. 24. ^a ch. 44. 27. ^b ch. 41. 50. ^h Or, prince. ^c 1 Chron. 7. 6. & 8. 1. ^d Num. 26. 35. ^e Ahiham. ^e Numb. 26. 39. ^f Shupham. 1 Chron. 7. 12. ^g Shupham. ⁱ Hupham. Numb. 26. 39. ^f 1 Chron. 7. 12. ^k Or, Shupham. Numb. 26. 42. ^g 1 Chron. 7. 13. ^h ch. 30. 5. ⁱ ch. 29. 29. ^k Exod. 1. 5. ^l Heb. thigh. ch. 35. 11. ^f Deut. 10. 22. See Acts 7. 14.

^m ch. 31. 21. ⁿ ch. 47. 1. ^o So ch. 45. 14. ^p So Luke 2. 29, 30. ^q ch. 47. 1. ^m Heb. they are men of cattle. ^r ch. 47. 2, 3. ^s ver. 32. ^t ch. 30. 35. & 34. 5. & 37. 12. ^u ch. 43. 32. Exod. 8. 26. CHAP. XLVII. ^a ch. 46. 31. ^b ch. 45. 10. & 46. 28. ^c Acts 7. 13. ^d ch. 46. 33. ^e ch. 46. 34. ^f ch. 15. 13. Deut. 26. 5.

for thy servants have no pasture for their flocks; ^g for the famine *is* sore in the land of Canaan: now therefore, we pray thee, let thy servants ^h dwell in the land of Goshen.

5 And Pharaoh spake unto Joseph, saying, Thy father and thy brethren are come unto thee:

6 ⁱ The land of Egypt *is* before thee; in the best of the land make thy father and brethren to dwell; ^k in the land of Goshen let them dwell: and if thou knowest *any* men of activity among them, then make them rulers over my cattle.

7 And Joseph brought in Jacob his father, and set him before Pharaoh: and Jacob blessed Pharaoh.

8 And Pharaoh said unto Jacob, ^a How old *art* thou?

9 And Jacob said unto Pharaoh, ^l The days of the years of my pilgrimage *are* an hundred and thirty years: ^m few and evil have the days of the years of my life been, and ⁿ have not attained unto the days of the years of the life of my fathers in the days of their pilgrimage.

10 And Jacob ^o blessed Pharaoh, and went out from before Pharaoh.

11 ¶ And Joseph placed his father and his brethren, and gave them a possession in the land of Egypt, in the best of the land, in the land of ^p Rameses, ^q as Pharaoh had commanded.

12 And Joseph nourished his father, and his brethren, and all his father's household, with bread, ^b according to *their* families.

13 ¶ And *there was* no bread in all the land; for the famine *was* very sore, ^r so that the land of Egypt and *all* the land of Canaan fainted by reason of the famine.

14 ^s And Joseph gathered up all the money that was found in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, for the corn which they bought: and Joseph brought the money into Pharaoh's house.

15 And when money failed in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, all

the Egyptians came unto Joseph, and said, Give us bread: for ^t why should we die in thy presence? for the money faileth.

16 And Joseph said, Give your cattle; and I will give you for your cattle, if money fail.

17 And they brought their cattle unto Joseph: and Joseph gave them bread *in exchange* for horses, and for the flocks, and for the cattle of the herds, and for the asses: and he ^d fed them with bread for all their cattle for that year.

18 When that year was ended, they came unto him the second year, and said unto him, We will not hide *it* from my lord, how that our money is spent; my lord also hath our herds of cattle; there is not ought left in the sight of my lord, but our bodies, and our lands:

19 Wherefore shall we die before thine eyes, both we and our land? buy us and our land for bread, and we and our land will be servants unto Pharaoh: and give *us* seed, that we may live, and not die, that the land be not desolate.

20 And Joseph bought all the land of Egypt for Pharaoh; for the Egyptians sold every man his field, because the famine prevailed over them: so the land became Pharaoh's.

21 And as for the people, he removed them to cities from *one* end of the borders of Egypt even to the *other* end thereof.

22 ^u Only the land of the ^e priests bought he not; for the priests had a portion *assigned them* of Pharaoh, and did eat their portion which Pharaoh gave them: wherefore they sold not their lands.

23 Then Joseph said unto the people, Behold, I have bought you this day and your land for Pharaoh: lo, *here is* seed for you, and ye shall sow the land.

24 And it shall come to pass in the increase, that ye shall give the fifth *part* unto Pharaoh, and four parts shall be your own, for seed of the field, and for your

^g ch. 43. 1. Acts 7. 11. ^h ch. 46. 34. ⁱ ch. 20. 15. ^k ver. 4. ^a Heb. *How many are the days of the years of thy life?* ^l Heb. 11. 9, 13. Ps. 39. 12. ^m Job 14. 1. ⁿ ch. 25. 7. & 35. 28. ^o ver. 7. ^p Exod. 1. 11. & 12. 37. ^q ver. 6. ^b Or, as a little child is nourish-

ed. ^c Heb. *according to the little ones.* ch. 50. 21. ^r ch. 41. 30. Acts 7. 11. ^s ch. 41. 56. ^t ver. 19. ^d Heb. *led them.* ^u Ezra 7. 24. ^e Or, *princes.* ch. 41. 45. 2 Sam. 8. 18.

food, and for them of your households, and for food for your little ones.

25 And they said, Thou hast saved our lives : ^a let us find grace in the sight of my lord, and we will be Pharaoh's servants.

26 And Joseph made it a law over the land of Egypt unto this day, *that* Pharaoh should have the fifth *part* ; ^y except the land of the ^f priests only, *which* became not Pharaoh's.

27 ¶ And Israel ^z dwelt in the land of Egypt, in the country of Goshen ; and they had possessions therein, and ^a grew, and multiplied exceedingly.

28 And Jacob lived in the land of Egypt seventeen years : so ^s the whole age of Jacob was an hundred forty and seven years.

29 And the time ^b drew nigh that Israel must die : and he called his son Joseph, and said unto him, If now I have found grace in thy sight, ^c put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh, and ^d deal kindly and truly with me ; ^e bury me not, I pray thee, in Egypt :

30 But ^f I will lie with my fathers, and thou shalt carry me out of Egypt, and ^g bury me in their buryingplace. And he said, I will do as thou hast said.

31 And he said, Swear unto me. And he sware unto him. And ^h Israel bowed himself upon the bed's head.

CHAP. XLVIII.

1 Joseph with his sons visiteth his sick father. 2 Jacob strengtheneth himself to bless them. 3 He repeateth the promise. 5 He taketh Ephraim and Manasseh as his own. 7 He telleth Joseph of his mother's grave. 9 He blesseth Ephraim and Manasseh. 17 He preferreth the younger before the elder. 21 He prophesieth their return to Canaan. [BEFORE CHRIST 1689.]

AND it came to pass after these things, that *one* told Joseph, Behold, thy father *is* sick : and he took with him his two sons, Manasseh and Ephraim.

2 And *one* told Jacob, and said, Behold, thy son Joseph cometh unto thee : and Israel strengthened himself, and sat upon the bed.

3 And Jacob said unto Joseph, God Al-

mighty appeared unto me at ^a Luz in the land of Canaan, and blessed me,

4 And said unto me, Behold, I will make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, and I will make of thee a multitude of people ; and will give this land to thy seed after thee ^b for an everlasting possession.

5 ¶ And now thy ^c two sons, Ephraim and Manasseh, which were born unto thee in the land of Egypt before I came unto thee into Egypt, *are* mine ; as Reuben and Simeon, they shall be mine.

6 And thy issue, which thou begetteth after them, shall be thine, *and* shall be called after the name of their brethren in their inheritance.

7 And as for me, when I came from Padan, ^d Rachel died by me in the land of Canaan in the way, when yet *there was* but a little way to come unto Ephrath : and I buried her there in the way of Ephrath ; the same *is* Beth-lehem.

8 And Israel beheld Joseph's sons, and said, Who *are* these ?

9 And Joseph said unto his father, ^e They *are* my sons, whom God hath given me in this *place*. And he said, Bring them, I pray thee, unto me, and ^f I will bless them.

10 Now ^g the eyes of Israel were ^a dim for age, *so that* he could not see. And he brought them near unto him ; and ^h he kissed them, and embraced them.

11 And Israel said unto Joseph, ⁱ I had not thought to see thy face : and, lo, God hath shewed me also thy seed.

12 And Joseph brought them out from between his knees, and he bowed himself with his face to the earth.

13 And Joseph took them both, Ephraim in his right hand toward Israel's left hand, and Manasseh in his left hand toward Israel's right hand, and brought *them* near unto him.

14 And Israel stretched out his right hand, and laid *it* upon Ephraim's head, who *was* the younger, and his left hand

x ch. 33. 15. y ver. 22. f Or, princes. ver. 22. z ver. 11. a ch. 46. 3. g Heb. the days of the years of his life. See ver. 9. b So Deut. 31. 14. 1 Kings 2. 1. c ch. 24. 2 d ch. 24. 49. e So ch. 50. 25. f 2 Sam. 19. 37. g ch. 49. 29. & 50. 5, 13. h ch. 48. 2 1 Kings 1. 47. Heb. 11. 21.

CHAP. XLVIII. a ch. 28. 13, 19. & 35. 6, 9, &c. b ch. 17. 8. c ch. 41. 50. & 46. 20. Josh. 13. 7. & 14. 4. d ch. 35. 9, 16, 19. e So ch. 33. 5. f ch. 27. 4. g ch. 27. 1. a Heb. heavy. Isai. 6. 10. & 69. 1. h ch. 27. 27. i ch. 45. 26.

upon Manasseh's head, ^k guiding his hands wittingly; for Manasseh *was* the first-born.

15 ¶ And ^l he blessed Joseph, and said, God, ^m before whom my fathers Abraham and Isaac did walk, the God which fed me all my life long unto this day,

16 The Angel ⁿ which redeemed me from all evil, bless the lads; and let ^o my name be named on them, and the name of my fathers Abraham and Isaac; and let them ^b grow into a multitude in the midst of the earth.

17 And when Joseph saw that his father ^p laid his right hand upon the head of Ephraim, it ^c displeased him: and he held up his father's hand, to remove it from Ephraim's head unto Manasseh's head.

18 And Joseph said unto his father, Not so, my father: for this *is* the firstborn; put thy right hand upon his head.

19 And his father refused, and said, ^q I know *it*, my son, I know *it*: he also shall become a people, and he also shall be great: but truly ^r his younger brother shall be greater than he, and his seed shall become a ^d multitude of nations.

20 And he blessed them that day, saying, ^s In thee shall Israel bless, saying, God make thee as Ephraim and as Manasseh: and he set Ephraim before Manasseh.

21 And Israel said unto Joseph, Behold, I die: but ^t God shall be with you, and bring you again unto the land of your fathers.

22 Moreover ^u I have given to thee one portion above thy brethren, which I took out of the hand ^{*} of the Amorite with my sword and with my bow.

CHAP. XLIX.

1 Jacob calleth his sons to bless them. 3 Their blessing in particular. 29 He chargeth them about his burial. 33 He dieth. [BEFORE CHRIST 1639.]

AND Jacob called unto his sons, and said, Gather yourselves together, that

I may ^a tell you *that* which shall befall you ^b in the last days.

2 Gather yourselves together, and hear, ye sons of Jacob; and ^c hearken unto Israel your father.

3 ¶ Reuben, thou *art* ^d my firstborn, my might, ^e and the beginning of my strength, the excellency of dignity, and the excellency of power:

4 Unstable as water, ^f thou shalt not excel; because thou ^g wentest up to thy father's bed; then defiledst thou *it*: ^b he went up to my couch.

5 ¶ ^h Simeon and Levi *are* ⁱ brethren; ^c ^k instruments of cruelty *are* in their habitations.

6 O my soul, ^l come not thou into their secret; ^m unto their assembly, ⁿ mine honour, be not thou united: for ^o in their anger they slew a man, and in their selfwill they ^d digged down a wall.

7 Cursed *be* their anger, for *it was* fierce: and their wrath, for it was cruel: ^p I will divide them in Jacob, and scatter them in Israel.

8 ¶ ^q Judah, thou *art* *he* whom thy brethren shall praise: ^r thy hand *shall be* in the neck of thine enemies; ^s thy father's children shall bow down before thee.

9 Judah *is* ^t a lion's whelp: from the prey, my son, thou art gone up: ^u he stooped down, he couched as a lion, and as an old lion; who shall rouse him up?

10 ^{*} The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor ^v a lawgiver ^z from between his feet, ^a until Shiloh come; ^b and unto him *shall* the gathering of the people *be*.

11 ^c Binding his foal unto the vine, and his ass's colt unto the choice vine; he washed his garments in wine, and his clothes in the blood of grapes:

12 His ^d eyes *shall be* red with wine, and his teeth white with milk.

13 ¶ ^e Zebulun shall dwell at the haven

^k ver. 19. ^l Heb. 11. 21. ^m ch. 17. 1. & 24. 40. ⁿ ch. 28. 15. & 31. 11, 13, 24. Ps. 34. 22. & 121. 7. ^o Amos 9. 12. Acts 15. 17. ^b Heb. as fishes do increase: See Num. 26. 34. 37. ^p ver. 14. ^c was evil in his eyes. ch. 28. 6. ^q ver. 14. ^r Num. 1. 33, 35. & 2. 19. 21. Deut. 33. 17. Rev. 7. 6, 8. ^d Heb. fulness. ^s So Ruth 4. 11, 12. ^t ch. 46. 4. & 50. 24. ^u Josh. 24. 32. 1 Chron. 5. 2. John 4. 5. ^z ch. 15. 16. & 34. 28. Josh. 17. 14. &c.
CHAP. XLIX. ^a Deut. 33. 1. Amos 3. 7. ^b Deut. 4. 30. Num. 24. 14. Isai. 2. 2. & 39. 6. Jer. 23. 20. Dan. 2. 28, 29. Acts 2. 17. Heb. 1. 2. ^c Ps. 34. 11. ^d ch. 29. 32. ^e Deut. 21. 17. Ps. 78. 51. ^f Heb. do not thou exalt. ^f 1 Chron. 5. 1. ^g ch. 35. 22. 1 Chron. 5. 1. Deut. 27. 20. ^b Or, my couch is gone. ^h ch. 29. 33, 34. ⁱ Prov. 18. 9. ^c Or, their swords

^a are weapons of violence. ^k ch. 34. 25. ^l Prov. 1. 15, 16. ^m Ps. 26. 9. Eph. 5. 11. ⁿ Ps. 16. 9. & 30. 12. & 57. 8. ^o ch. 34. 26. ^d Or, houghed oxen. ^p Josh. 19. 1. & 21. 5, 6, 7. ^q ch. 29. 35. Deut. 33. 7. ^r Ps. 18. 40. ^s ch. 27. 29. 1 Chron. 5. 2. ^t Hos. 5. 4. Rev. 5. 5. ^u Num. 23. 24. & 24. 9. ^x Num. 24. 17. Jer. 30. 21. Zec. 10. 11. ^y Ps. 60. 7. & 108. 8. or, Num. 21. 18. ^z Deut. 28. 57. ^a Isai. 11. 1. & 62. 11. Ezek. 21. 27. Dan. 9. 25. Matt. 21. 9. Luke 1. 32, 33. ^b Isai. 2. 2. & 11. 10. & 42. 1, 4. & 49. 6, 7, 22, 23. & 55. 4, 5. & 60. 1, 3, 4, 5. Hag. 2. 7. Luke 2. 30, 31, 32. ^c 2 Kings 18. 32. ^d Prov. 23. 29. ^e Deut. 33. 18, 19. Josh. 19. 10, 11.

of the sea; and he *shall be* for an haven of ships; and his border *shall be* unto Zidon.

14 ¶ Issachar is a strong ass couching down between two burdens:

15 And he saw that rest *was* good, and the land that *it was* pleasant; and bowed ^f his shoulder to bear, and became a servant unto tribute.

16 ¶ ^s Dan shall judge his people, as one of the tribes of Israel.

17 ^h Dan shall be a serpent by the way, ^e an adder in the path, that biteth the horse heels, so that his rider shall fall backward.

18 ⁱ I have waited for thy salvation, O LORD.

19 ¶ ^k Gad, a troop shall overcome him: but he shall overcome at the last.

20 ¶ ^l Out of Asher his bread *shall be* fat, and he shall yield royal dainties.

21 ¶ ^m Naphtali is a hind let loose: he giveth goodly words.

22 ¶ Joseph is a fruitful bough, *even* a fruitful bough by a well; *whose* ^f branches run over the wall:

23 The archers have ⁿ sorely grieved him, and shot *at him*, and hated him:

24 But his ^o bow abode in strength, and the arms of his hands were made strong by the hands of ^p the mighty God of Jacob; (^a from thence ^r is the shepherd, ^s the stone of Israel:)

25 ^t *Even* by the God of thy father, who shall help thee; ^u and by the Almighty, ^x who shall bless thee with blessings of heaven above, blessings of the deep that lieth under, blessings of the breasts, and of the womb:

26 The blessings of thy father have prevailed above the blessings of thy progenitors ^y unto the utmost bound of the everlasting hills: ^z they shall be on the head of Joseph, and on the crown of the head of him that was separate from his brethren.

27 ¶ Benjamin shall ^a ravin *as* a wolf:

in the morning he shall devour the prey, ^b and at night he shall divide the spoil.

28 ¶ All these *are* the twelve tribes of Israel: and this *is it* that their father spake unto them, and blessed them; every one according to his blessing he blessed them.

29 And he charged them, and said unto them, I ^c am to be gathered unto my people: ^d bury me with my fathers ^e in the cave that *is* in the field of Ephron the Hittite,

30 In the cave that *is* in the field of Machpelah, which *is* before Mamre, in the land of Canaan, ^f which Abraham bought with the field of Ephron the Hittite for a possession of a buryingplace.

31 ^g There they buried Abraham and Sarah his wife; ^h there they buried Isaac and Rebekah his wife; and there I buried Leah.

32 The purchase of the field and of the cave that *is* therein *was* from the children of Heth.

33 And when Jacob had made an end of commanding his sons, he gathered up his feet into the bed, and yielded up the ghost, and ⁱ was gathered unto his people.

CHAP. L.

1 The mourning for Jacob. 4 Joseph getteth leave of Pharaoh to go to bury him. 7 The funeral. 15 Joseph comforteth his brethren, who craved his pardon. 22 His age. 33 He seeth the third generation of his sons. 24 He prophesieth unto his brethren of their return. 25 He taketh an oath of them for his bones. 26 He dieth, and is chested. [BEFORE CHRIST 1689.]

AND Joseph ^a fell upon his father's face, and ^b wept upon him, and kissed him.

2 And Joseph commanded his servants the physicians to ^c embalm his father: and the physicians embalmed Israel.

3 And forty days were fulfilled for him; for so are fulfilled the days of those which are embalmed: and the Egyptians ^d mourned for him threescore and ten days.

4 And when the days of his mourning were past, Joseph spake unto ^e the house

^f 1 Sam. 10. 9. ^g Deut. 33. 22. ^h Judg. 18. 1, 2. ⁱ Judg. 18. 27. ^e Heb. *an arrow-snake*. ^j Ps. 25. 6. & 119. 166. 174. ^k Isai. 25. 9. ^l Deut. 33. 20. ^m 1 Chron. 5. 18. ⁿ Deut. 33. 24. ^o Josh. 19. 24. ^p Deut. 33. 23. ^q Heb. *daughters*. ^r ch. 37. 4. 24. 28. & 39. 20. & 42. 21. ^s Ps. 118. 13. ^t Job 29. 20. ^u Ps. 37. 15. ^v Ps. 132. 2, 5. ^w ch. 45. 11. & 47. 12. & 50. 21. ^x Ps. 80. 1. ^y Isai. 26. 16. ^z ch. 28. 13, 21. & 35. 3. & 43. 23. ^a ch. 17. 1. & 35. 11. ^b Deut. 33. 13. ^c Deut. 33. 15. ^d Hab. 3. 6. ^e Deut. 33. 16. ^f Judg. 20. 21, 25. ^g Ezek. 22. 25, 27. ^h Numb. 11. ⁱ VOL. I. Nos. 5 & 6.

23. 24. ⁱ Esth. 8. 11. ^j Ezek. 39. 10. ^k Zech. 14. 1, 7. ^l ch. 15. 15. & 25. 8. ^m ch. 47. 30. ⁿ 2 Sam. 19. 37. ^o ch. 50. 13. ^p ch. 23. 16. ^q ch. 23. 19. & 25. 9. ^r ch. 35. 29. ^s 1 ver. 29. ^t CHAP. L. ^u a ch. 46. 4. ^v b 2 Kings 13. 14. ^w c ver. 26. ^x 2 Chron. 16. 14. ^y Matt. 26. 12. ^z Mark 14. 8. & 16. 1. ^a Luke 24. 1. ^b John 12. 7. & 19. 39, 40. ^c Heb. *wept*. ^d Numb. 20. 29. ^e Deut. 34. 8. ^f Esth. 4. 2.

of Pharaoh, saying, If now I have found grace in your eyes, speak, I pray you, in the ears of Pharaoh, saying,

5 ^fMy father made me swear, saying, Lo, I die: in my grave ^gwhich I have digged for me in the land of Canaan, there shalt thou bury me. Now therefore let me go up, I pray thee, and bury my father, and I will come again.

6 And Pharaoh said, Go up, and bury thy father, according as he made thee swear.

7 ¶ And Joseph went up to bury his father: and with him went up all the servants of Pharaoh, the elders of his house, and all the elders of the land of Egypt,

8 And all the house of Joseph, and his brethren, and his father's house: only their little ones, and their flocks, and their herds, they left in the land of Goshen.

9 And there went up with him both chariots and horsemen: and it was a very great company.

10 And they came to the threshingfloor of Atad, which *is* beyond Jordan, and there they ^hmourned with a great and very sore lamentation: ⁱand he made a mourning for his father seven days.

11 And when the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites, saw the mourning in the floor of Atad, they said, This *is* a grievous mourning to the Egyptians: wherefore the name of it was called ^jAbel-mizraim, which *is* beyond Jordan.

12 And his sons did unto him according as he commanded them:

13 For ^khis sons carried him into the land of Canaan, and buried him in the cave of the field of Machpelah, which Abraham ^lbought with the field for a possession of a buryingplace of Ephron the Hittite, before Mamre.

14 ¶ And Joseph returned into Egypt, he, and his brethren, and all that went up with him to bury his father, after he had buried his father.

15 ¶ And when Joseph's brethren saw

that their father was dead, ^mthey said, Joseph will peradventure hate us, and will certainly requite us all the evil which we did unto him.

16 And they ⁿsent a messenger unto Joseph, saying, Thy father did command before he died, saying,

17 So shall ye say unto Joseph, Forgive, I pray thee now, the trespass of thy brethren, and their sin; ^ofor they did unto thee evil: and now, we pray thee, forgive the trespass of the servants of ^pthe God of thy father. And Joseph wept when they spake unto him.

18 And his brethren also went and ^qfell down before his face; and they said, Behold, we *be* thy servants.

19 And Joseph said unto them, ^rFear not: ^sfor *am* I in the place of God?

20 ^tBut as for you, ye thought evil against me; *but* ^uGod meant it unto good, to bring to pass, as *it is* this day, to save much people alive.

21 Now therefore fear ye not: ^vI will nourish you, and your little ones. And he comforted them, and spake ^wkindly unto them.

22 ¶ And Joseph dwelt in Egypt, he, and his father's house: and Joseph lived an hundred and ten years.

23 And Joseph saw Ephraim's children ^xof the third *generation*: ^ythe children also of Machir the son of Manasseh ^zwere ^abrought up upon Joseph's knees.

24 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I die: and ^bGod will surely visit you, and bring you out of this land unto the land ^cwhich he sware to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob.

25 And ^dJoseph took an oath of the children of Israel, saying, God will surely visit you, and ye shall carry up my bones from hence.

26 So Joseph died, *being* an hundred and ten years old: and they ^eembalmed him, and he was put in a coffin in Egypt.

^f ch. 47. 29. ^g 2 Chron. 16. 14. Isai. 22. 16. Matt. 27. 60. ^h 2 Sam. 1. 17. Acts 8. 2. ⁱ 1 Sam. 31. 13. Job 2. 13. ^j That is, *the mourning of the Egyptians*. ^k ch. 49. 29, 30. Acts 7. 16. ^l ch. 23. 16. ^m Job 15. 21, 22. ⁿ Heb. *charged*. ^o Prov. 28. 13. ^p ch. 49. 25. ^q ch. 37. 7, 10. ^r ch. 45. 5. ^s Deut. 32. 35. Job 34. 29. Rom. 12. 19. Heb. 10. 30.

2 Kings 5. 7. ^t Ps. 56. 5. Isai. 10. 7. ^u ch. 45. 5, 7. Acts 3. 13, 14, 15. ^v ch. 47. 12. Matt. 5. 44. ^w Heb. *to their hearts*, ch. 34. 3. ^x Job 42. 16. ^y Numb. 32. 39. ^z ch. 30. 3. ^a Heb. *borne*. ^b ch. 15. 14. & 46. 4. & 48. 21. Ex. 3. 16, 17. Heb. 11. 22. ^c ch. 15. 14. & 26. 3. & 35. 12. & 46. 4. ^d Ex. 13. 19. Josh. 24. 32. Acts 7. 16. ^e ver. 2.

The Second Book of MOSES, called EXODUS.

CHAP. I.

¹ *The children of Israel, after Joseph's death, do multiply.*
⁸ *The more they are oppressed by a new king, the more they multiply.* ¹⁵ *The godliness of the midwives, in saving the men children alive.* ²² *Pharaoh commandeth the male children to be cast into the river.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1706.]

NOW ^athese *are* the names of the children of Israel, which came into Egypt; every man and his household came with Jacob.

² Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah,

³ Issachar, Zebulun, and Benjamin,

⁴ Dan, and Naphtali, Gad, and Asher.

⁵ And all the souls that came out of the ^aloins of Jacob were ^bseventy souls: for Joseph was in Egypt *already*.

⁶ And ^cJoseph died, and all his brethren, and all that generation.

⁷ ¶ ^dAnd the children of Israel were fruitful, and increased abundantly, and multiplied, and waxed exceeding mighty; and the land was filled with them.

⁸ Now there ^earose up a new king over Egypt, which knew not Joseph.

⁹ And he said unto his people, Behold, ^fthe people of the children of Israel *are* more and mightier than we:

¹⁰ ^gCome on, let us ^hdeal wisely with them; lest they multiply, and it come to pass, that, when there falleth out any war, they join also unto our enemies, and fight against us, and *so* get them up out of the land.

¹¹ Therefore they did set over them taskmasters ⁱto afflict them with their ^kburdens. And they built for Pharaoh treasure cities, Pithom ^land Raamses.

¹² ^bBut the more they afflicted them, the more they multiplied and grew. And they were grieved because of the children of Israel.

¹³ And the Egyptians made the children of Israel to serve with rigour:

¹⁴ And they ^mmade their lives bitter

with hard bondage, ⁿin mortar, and in brick, and in all manner of service in the field: all their service, wherein they made them serve, *was* with rigour.

¹⁵ ¶ And the king of Egypt spake to the Hebrew midwives, of which the name of the one *was* Shiphrah, and the name of the other Puah:

¹⁶ And he said, When ye do the office of a midwife to the Hebrew women, and see *them* upon the stools; if it *be* a son, then ye shall kill him: but if it *be* a daughter, then she shall live.

¹⁷ But the midwives ^ofeared God, and did not ^pas the king of Egypt commanded them, but saved the men children alive.

¹⁸ And the king of Egypt called for the midwives, and said unto them, Why have ye done this thing, and have saved the men children alive?

¹⁹ And ^qthe midwives said unto Pharaoh, Because the Hebrew women *are* not as the Egyptian women; for they *are* lively, and are delivered ere the midwives come in unto them.

²⁰ ^rTherefore God dealt well with the midwives: and the people multiplied, and waxed very mighty.

²¹ And it came to pass, because the midwives feared God, ^sthat he made them houses.

²² And Pharaoh charged all his people, saying, ^tEvery son that is born ye shall cast into the river, and every daughter ye shall save alive.

CHAP. II.

¹ *Moses is born, 3 and in an ark cast into the flags.* ⁵ *He is found, and brought up by Pharaoh's daughter.* ¹¹ *He slayeth an Egyptian.* ¹³ *He reproveth an Hebrew.* ¹⁵ *He fleeth into Midian.* ²¹ *He marrieth Zipporah.* ²² *Gershom is born.* ²³ *God respecteth the Israelites' cry* [BEFORE CHRIST 1573.]

AND there went ^aa man of the house of Levi, and took *to wife* a daughter of Levi.

CHAP. I. a Gen. 46. 8. ch. 6. 14. b Heb. thigh. c Gen. 46. 26, 27. ver. 20. Deut. 10. 22. d Gen. 50. 26. Acts 7. 15. e Gen. 46. 3. Deut. 26. 5. Ps. 105. 24. Acts 7. 17. f Acts 7. 18. g Ps. 105. 24. h Ps. 10. 2. & 83. 3. 4. i Job 5. 13. Ps. 105. 25. Prov. 16. 25. & 21. 30. Acts 7. 19. j Gen. 15. 13. ch. 3. 7. Deut. 26. 6. k ch. 2. 11. & 5. 4, 5. Psal. 81. 6. l Gen. 47. 11. m Heb. And as they afflicted them, so they multiplied, &c. n ch. 2. 23.

& 6. 9. Num. 20. 15. Acts 7. 19, 34. o Pa. 81. 6. p Prov. 16. 6. q Dan. 3. 16, 18. & 6. 13. Acts 5. 29. r See Josh. 2. 4, &c. 2 Sam. 17. 19, 20. s See 1 Sam. 2. 35. 2 Sam. 7. 11, 13, 27, 29. 1 Kings 2. 24. & 11. 38. Pa. 10. Heb. 6. 10. t Acts 7. 19.

CHAP. II. a ch. 6. 20. Num. 26. 59. 1 Chron. 23. 14.

2 And the woman conceived, and bare a son: and ^bwhen she saw him that he *was* a goodly *child*, she hid him three months.

3 And when she could not longer hide him, she took for him an ark of bulrushes, and daubed it with slime and with pitch, and put the child therein; and she laid it in the flags by the river's brink.

4 ^c And his sister stood afar off, to wit what would be done to him.

5 ¶ And the ^d daughter of Pharaoh came down to wash *herself* at the river; and her maidens walked along by the river's side; and when she saw the ark among the flags, she sent her maid to fetch it.

6 And when she had opened it, she saw the child: and, behold, the babe wept. And she had compassion on him, and said, This *is one* of the Hebrews' children.

7 Then said his sister to Pharaoh's daughter, Shall I go and call to thee a nurse of the Hebrew women, that she may nurse the child for thee?

8 And Pharaoh's daughter said to her, Go. And the maid went and called the child's mother.

9 And Pharaoh's daughter said unto her, Take this child away, and nurse it for me, and I will give *thee* thy wages. And the woman took the child, and nursed it.

10 And the child grew, and she brought him unto Pharaoh's daughter, and he became ^e her son. And she called his name ^a Moses: and she said, Because I drew him out of the water.

11 ¶ And it came to pass in those days, ^fwhen Moses was grown, that he went out unto his brethren, and looked on their ^gburdens: and he spied an Egyptian smiting an Hebrew, one of his brethren.

12 And he looked this way and that way, and when he saw that *there was* no man, he ^hslew the Egyptian, and hid him in the sand.

13 And ⁱwhen he went out the second

day, behold, two men of the Hebrews strove together: and he said unto him that did the wrong, Wherefore smitest thou thy fellow?

14 And he said, ^kWho made thee ^ba prince and a judge over us? intendest thou to kill me, as thou killedst the Egyptian? And Moses feared, and said, Surely this thing is known.

15 Now when Pharaoh heard this thing, he sought to slay Moses. But ^lMoses fled from the face of Pharaoh, and dwelt in the land of Midian: and he sat down by ^ma well.

16 ⁿNow the ^cpriest of Midian had seven daughters: ^oand they came and drew *water*, and filled the troughs to water their father's flock.

17 And the shepherds came and drove them away: but Moses stood up and helped them, and ^pwatered their flock.

18 And when they came to ^qReuel their father, he said, How *is it that* ye are come so soon to day?

19 And they said, An Egyptian delivered us out of the hand of the shepherds, and also drew *water* enough for us, and watered the flock.

20 And he said unto his daughters, And where *is* he? why *is* it *that* ye have left the man? call him, that he may ^reat bread.

21 And Moses was content to dwell with the man: and he gave Moses ^sZipporah his daughter.

22 And she bare *him* a son, and he called his name ^tGershom: for he said, I have been ^ua stranger in a strange land.

23 ¶ And it came to pass ^xin process of time, that the king of Egypt died: and the children of Israel ^ysighed by reason of the bondage, and they cried, and ^ztheir cry came up unto God by reason of the bondage.

24 And God ^aheard their groaning, and God ^bremembered his ^ccovenant with Abraham, with Isaac, and with Jacob.

^b Acts 7. 20. Heb. 11. 23. ^c ch. 15. 20. Num. 26. 59. ^d Acts 7. 21. ^e Acts 7. 21. ^a That is, drawn out. ^f Acts 7. 23, 24. Heb. 11. 24, 25, 26. ^g ch. 1. 11. ^h Acts 7. 24. ⁱ Acts 7. 25. ^k Acts 7. 27, 28. ^b Heb. a man, a prince. Gen. 13. 8. ^l Acts 7. 29. Heb. 11. 27. ^m Gen. 24. 11. & 29. 2. ⁿ ch. 3. 1. ^c Or, prince, as Gen. 41. 45. ^o Gen. 24. 11. & 29. 10. ¹ Sam. 9. 11. ^p Gen. 29. 10. ^q Num. 10. 29. called also Jethro or Jether, ch. 3. 1. & 4.

18. & 18. 1. & c. ^r Gen. 31. 54. & 43. 25. ^s ch. 4. 25. & 18. 2. ^d That is, a stranger here. ^t ch. 18. 3. ^u Acts 7. 29. Heb. 11. 13, 14. ^x ch. 7. 7. Acts 7. 30. ^y Num. 20. 16. Deut. 26. 7. Ps. 12. 5. ^z Gen. 18. 20. ch. 3. 9. & 22. 23, 27. Deut. 24. 15. Jam. 5. 4. ^a ch. 6. 5. ^b ch. 6. 5. Ps. 105. 8, 42. & 106. 45. ^c Gen. 15. 14. & 46. 4.



THE FINDING OF MOSES.

Secondus. Chap. 2. Ver. 5.



25 And God ^alooked upon the children of Israel, and God ^ehad respect unto *them*.

CHAP. III.

¹ *Moses keepeth Jethro's flock.* ² *God appeareth to him in a burning bush.* ⁹ *He sendeth him to deliver Israel.* ¹⁴ *The name of God.* ¹⁵ *His message to Israel.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

NOW Moses kept the flock of Jethro his father-in-law, ^athe priest of Midian: and he led the flock to the backside of the desert, and came to ^bthe mountain of God, *even to Horeb.*

² And ^cthe angel of the LORD appeared unto him in a flame of fire out of the midst of a bush: and he looked, and, behold, the bush burned with fire, and the bush *was* not consumed.

³ And Moses said, I will now turn aside, and see this ^dgreat sight, why the bush is not burnt.

⁴ And when the LORD saw that he turned aside to see, God called ^eunto him out of the midst of the bush, and said, Moses, Moses. And he said, Here *am I*.

⁵ And he said, Draw not nigh hither: ^fput off thy shoes from off thy feet, for the place whereon thou standest *is* holy ground.

⁶ Moreover he said, ^g*I am* the God of thy father, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. And Moses hid his face; for ^hhe was afraid to look upon God.

⁷ ¶ And the LORD said, I have surely seen the affliction of my people which *are* in Egypt, and ⁱhave heard their cry ^kby reason of their taskmasters; for ^lI know their sorrows;

⁸ And ^mI am come down to ⁿdeliver them out of the hand of the Egyptians, and to bring them up out of that land ^ounto a good land and a large, unto a land ^pflowing with milk and honey; unto the place of ^qthe Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites.

⁹ Now therefore, behold, ^rthe cry of the

children of Israel is come unto me: and I have also seen the ^soppression wherewith the Egyptians oppress them.

¹⁰ ^tCome now therefore, and I will send thee unto Pharaoh, that thou mayest bring forth my people the children of Israel out of Egypt.

¹¹ ¶ And Moses said unto God, ^uWho *am I*, that I should go unto Pharaoh, and that I should bring forth the children of Israel out of Egypt?

¹² And he said, ^xCertainly I will be with thee; and this *shall be* a token unto thee, that I have sent thee: When thou hast brought forth the people out of Egypt, ye shall serve God upon this mountain.

¹³ And Moses said unto God, Behold, *when* I come unto the children of Israel, and shall say unto them, The God of your fathers hath sent me unto you; and they shall say to me, What *is* his name? what shall I say unto them?

¹⁴ And God said unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, ^yI AM hath sent me unto you.

¹⁵ And God said moreover unto Moses, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, The LORD God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you: this *is* ^zmy name for ever, and this *is* my memorial unto all generations.

¹⁶ Go, and ^agather the elders of Israel together, and say unto them, The LORD God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, of Isaac, and of Jacob, appeared unto me, saying, ^bI have surely visited you, and *seen* that which is done to you in Egypt:

¹⁷ And I have said, ^cI will bring you up out of the affliction of Egypt unto the land of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, unto a land flowing with milk and honey.

d ch. 4. 31. 1 Sam. 1. 11. 2 Sam. 16. 12. Luke 1. 25. e Heb. knew. e ch. 3. 7. CHAP. III. a ch. 2. 16. b ch. 18. 5. 1 Kings 19. 8. c Deut. 33. 16. Isai. 63. 9. Acts 7. 30. d Ps. 111. 2. Acts 7. 31. e Deut. 33. 16. f ch. 19. 12. Josh. 5. 15. Acts 7. 33. g Gen. 28. 13. ver. 15. ch. 4. 5. Matt. 22. 32. Mar. 12. 26. Luke 20. 37. Acts 7. 32. h So 1 Kings 19. 13. Isai. 6. 1, 5. Neh. 9. 9. Ps. 106. 44. Acts 7. 34. i ch. 2. 23, 24. k ch. 1. 11. l Gen. 18. 21. ch. 2. 25. m Gen. 11. 5, 7. & 18. 21. & 50. 24. n ch. 6. 6, 8. & 12. 51. o Deut. 1.

25. & 8. 7, 8, 9. p ver. 17. ch. 13. 5. & 33. 3. Num. 13. 27. Deut. 26. 9, 15. Jer. 11. 5 & 32. 22. Ezek. 20. 6. q Gen. 15. 18. r ch. 2. 23. s ch. 1. 11, 13, 14, 22. t Ps. 105. 26. Micah 6. 4. u See ch. 6. 12. 1 Sam. 18. 18. Isai. 6. 5, 8. Jer. 1. 6. x Gen. 31. 3. Deut. 31. 23. Josh. 1. 5. Rom. 8. 31. y ch. 6. 3. John 8. 58. 2 Cor. 1. 20. Heb. 13. 8. Rev. 1. 4. z Ps. 135. 13. Hos. 12. 5. a ch. 4. 29. b Gen. 50. 24. ch. 2. 25. & 4. 31. Luke 1. 68. c Gen. 15. 14, 16. ver. 8.

18 And ^d they shall hearken to thy voice : and ^e thou shalt come, thou and the elders of Israel, unto the king of Egypt, and ye shall say unto him, The LORD God of the Hebrews hath ^f met with us : and now let us go, we beseech thee, three days' journey into the wilderness, that we may sacrifice to the LORD our God.

19 ¶ And I am sure that the king of Egypt ^g will not let you go, ^a no, not by a mighty hand.

20 And I will ^h stretch out my hand, and smite Egypt with ⁱ all my wonders which I will do in the midst thereof : and ^k after that he will let you go.

21 And ^l I will give this people favour in the sight of the Egyptians : and it shall come to pass, that, when ye go, ye shall not go empty :

22 ^m But every woman shall borrow of her neighbour, and of her that sojourneth in her house, jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment : and ye shall put *them* upon your sons, and upon your daughters ; and ⁿ ye shall spoil ^b the Egyptians.

CHAP. IV.

1 Moses's rod is turned into a serpent. 6 His hand is leprous. 10 He is loth to be sent. 14 Aaron is appointed to assist him. 18 Moses departeth from Jethro. 21 God's message to Pharaoh. 24 Zipporah circumciseth her son. 27 Aaron is sent to meet Moses. 31 The people believeth them. [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

AND Moses answered and said, But, behold, they will not believe me, nor hearken unto my voice : for they will say, The LORD hath not appeared unto thee.

2 And the LORD said unto him, What *is* that in thine hand ? And he said, ^a A rod.

3 And he said, Cast it on the ground. And he cast it on the ground, and it became a serpent ; and Moses fled from before it.

4 And the LORD said unto Moses, Put forth thine hand, and take it by the tail. And he put forth his hand, and caught it, and it became a rod in his hand :

5 That they may ^b believe that ^c the

LORD God of their fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath appeared unto thee.

6 ¶ And the LORD said furthermore unto him, Put now thine hand into thy bosom. And he put his hand into his bosom : and when he took it out, behold, his hand *was* leprous ^d as snow.

7 And he said, Put thine hand into thy bosom again. And he put his hand into his bosom again ; and plucked it out of his bosom, and, behold, ^e it was turned again as his *other* flesh.

8 And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe thee, neither hearken to the voice of the first sign, that they will believe the voice of the latter sign.

9 And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe also these two signs, neither hearken unto thy voice, that thou shalt take of the water of the river, and pour *it* upon the dry *land* : and ^f the water which thou takest out of the river ^g shall become blood upon the dry *land*.

10 ¶ And Moses said unto the LORD, O my Lord, I *am* not ^b eloquent, neither ^c heretofore, nor since thou hast spoken unto thy servant : but ^g I *am* slow of speech, and of a slow tongue.

11 And the LORD said unto him, ^h Who hath made man's mouth ? or who maketh the dumb, or deaf, or the seeing, or the blind ? have not I the LORD ?

12 Now therefore go, and I will be ⁱ with thy mouth, and teach thee what thou shalt say.

13 And he said, O my Lord, ^k send, I pray thee, by the hand *of him whom* thou ^d wilt send.

14 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Moses, and he said, *Is* not Aaron the Levite thy brother ? I know that he can speak well. And also, behold, ^l he cometh forth to meet thee : and when he seeth thee, he will be glad in his heart.

^d ch. 4. 31. ^e ch. 5. 1, 3. ^f Num. 23. 3, 4, 15, 16. ^g ch. 5. 2. & 7. 4. ^a Or, but by strong hand. ^b ch. 6. 6 & 7. 5. & 9. 15. ⁱ ch. 7. 3. & 11. 9. Deut. 6. 22. Num. 9. 10. Ps. 105. 27. & 135. 9. Jer. 32. 20. Acts 7. 26. See ch. 7. to ch. 13. ^k ch. 12. 31. ^l ch. 11. 3. & 12. 36. Ps. 105. 46. Prov. 16. 7. ^m Gen. 15. 14. ch. 11. 2. & 12. 35, 36. ⁿ Job 27. 17. Prov. 13. 22. Ezek. 39. 10. ^b Or, Egypt.

CHAP. IV. ^a ver. 17, 20. ^b ch. 19. 9. ^c ch. 3. 15. ^d Num. 12. 10. 2 Kings 5. 27. ^e Deut. 32. 39. Numb. 12. 13, 14. 2 Kings 5. 14. Matt. 8. 3. ^f ch. 7. 19. ^g Heb. shall be and shall be. ^h Heb. a man of words. ⁱ Heb. since yesterday, nor since the third day. ^j ch. 6. 12. Jer. 1. 6. ^k Ps. 94. 9. ^l Isai. 50. 4. Jer. 1. 9. Matt. 10. 19. Mark 13. 11. Luke 12. 11, 12. & 21. 14, 15. ^m See Jonah 1. 3. ⁿ Or, shouldst. ^o ver. 27. ^p 1 Sam. 10. 2, 3, & 70.

15 And ^m thou shalt speak unto him, and ⁿ put words in his mouth: and I will be with thy mouth, and with his mouth, and ^o will teach you what ye shall do.

16 And he shall be thy spokesman unto the people: and he shall be, *even* he shall be to thee instead of a mouth, and ^p thou shalt be to him instead of God.

17 And thou shalt take ^q this rod in thine hand, wherewith thou shalt do signs.

18 ¶ And Moses went and returned to ^r Jethro his father-in-law, and said unto him, Let me go, I pray thee, and return unto my brethren which *are* in Egypt, and see whether they be yet alive. And Jethro said to Moses, Go in peace.

19 And the LORD said unto Moses in Midian, Go, return into Egypt: for ^s all the men are dead which sought thy life.

20 And Moses took his wife and his sons, and set them upon an ass, and he returned to the land of Egypt: and Moses took ^t the rod of God in his hand.

21 And the LORD said unto Moses, When thou goest to return into Egypt, see that thou do all those ^u wonders before Pharaoh, which I have put in thine hand: but ^v I will harden his heart, that he shall not let the people go.

22 And thou shalt say unto Pharaoh, Thus saith the LORD, ^x Israel *is* my son, ^y *even* my firstborn:

23 And I say unto thee, Let my son go, that he may serve me: and if thou refuse to let him go, behold, ^z I will slay thy son, *even* thy firstborn.

24 ¶ And it came to pass by the way in the inn, that the LORD ^a met him, and sought to ^b kill him.

25 Then Zipporah took ^c a sharp ^f stone, and cut off the foreskin of her son, and ^g cast *it* at his feet, and said, Surely a bloody husband *art* thou to me.

26 So he let him go: then she said, A

bloody husband *thou art*, because of the circumcision.

27 ¶ And the LORD said to Aaron, Go into the wilderness ^d to meet Moses. And he went, and met him in ^e the mount of God, and kissed him.

28 And Moses ^f told Aaron all the words of the LORD who had sent him, and all the ^g signs which he had commanded him.

29 ¶ And Moses and Aaron ^h went and gathered together all the elders of the children of Israel:

30 ⁱ And Aaron spake all the words which the LORD had spoken unto Moses, and did the signs in the sight of the people.

31 And the people ^k believed: and when they heard that the LORD had ^l visited the children of Israel, and that he ^m had looked upon their affliction, then ⁿ they bowed their heads and worshipped.

CHAP. V.

1 *Pharaoh chideth Moses and Aaron for their message. 5 He increaseth the Israelites' task. 15 He checketh their complaints. 19 They cry out upon Moses and Aaron. 22 Moses complaineth to God. [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]*

AND afterward Moses and Aaron went in, and told Pharaoh, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Let my people go, that they may hold ^a a feast unto me in the wilderness.

2 And Pharaoh said, ^b Who *is* the LORD, that I should obey his voice to let Israel go? I know not the Lord, ^c neither will I let Israel go.

3 And they said, ^d The God of the Hebrews hath met with us: let us go, we pray thee, three days' journey into the desert, and sacrifice unto the LORD our God; lest he fall upon us with pestilence, or with the sword.

4 And the king of Egypt said unto them, Wherefore do ye, Moses and Aaron, let the people from their works? get you unto your ^e burdens.

5 And Pharaoh said, Behold, the people

^m ch. 7. 1, 2. ⁿ Num. 22. 38. & 23. 5, 12, 16. Deut. 18. 18. Isai. 51. 16. Jer. 1. 9. ^o Deut. 5. 31. ^p ch. 7. 1. & 18. 19. ^q ver. 2. ^r Heb. *Jethro*. ^s ch. 2. 15, 23. Matt. 2. 20. ^t ch. 17. 9. Num. 20. 8, 9. ^u ch. 3. 20. ^v ch. 7. 3, 13. & 9. 12, 35. & 10. 1. & 14. 8. Deut. 2. 30. Josh. 11. 20. Isai. 63. 17. John 12. 40. Rom. 9. 18. ^x Hos. 11. 1. Rom. 9. 4. 2 Cor. 6. 18. ^y Jer. 31. 9. Jam. 1. 18. ^z ch. 11. 5. & 12. 29. ^a Num. 22. 22. ^b Gen. 17. 14. ^c Josh. 5.

2, 3. ^f Or, *knife*. ^g Heb. *made it touch*. ^d ver. 14. ^e ch. 3. 1. ^f ver. 15, 16. ^g ver. 8, 9. ^h ch. 3. 16. ⁱ ver. 16. ^k ch. 3. 18. ver. 8, 9. ^l ch. 3. 16. ^m ch. 2. 25. & 3. 7. ⁿ Gen. 24. 26. ch. 12. 27. 1 Chron. 29. 20. CHAP. V. ^a ch. 10. 9. ^b 2 Kings 18. 35. Job 21. 15. ^c ch. 3. 19. ^d ch. 3. 18. ^e ch. 1. 11.

of the land now *are* ^fmany, and ye make them rest from their burdens.

6 And Pharaoh commanded the same day the ^gtaskmasters of the people, and their officers, saying,

7 Ye shall no more give the people straw to make brick, as heretofore: let them go and gather straw for themselves.

8 And the tale of the bricks, which they did make heretofore, ye shall lay upon them; ye shall not diminish *ought* thereof: for they *be* idle; therefore they cry, saying, Let us go *and* sacrifice to our God.

9 ^hLet there more work be laid upon the men, that they may labour therein; and let them not regard vain words.

10 ¶ And the taskmasters of the people went out, and their officers, and they spake to the people, saying, Thus saith Pharaoh, I will not give you straw.

11 Go ye, get you straw where ye can find it: yet not ought of your work shall be diminished.

12 So the people were scattered abroad throughout all the land of Egypt to gather stubble instead of straw.

13 And the taskmasters hasted *them*, saying, Fulfil your works, *your* ⁱdaily tasks, as when there was straw.

14 And the officers of the children of Israel, which Pharaoh's taskmasters had set over them, were beaten, *and* demanded, Wherefore have ye not fulfilled your task in making brick both yesterday and to day, as heretofore?

15 ¶ Then the officers of the children of Israel came and cried unto Pharaoh, saying, Wherefore dealest thou thus with thy servants?

16 There is no straw given unto thy servants, and they say to us, Make brick: and, behold, thy servants *are* beaten; but the fault *is* in thine own people.

17 But he said, Ye *are* idle, *ye are* idle: therefore ye say, Let us go *and* do sacrifice to the LORD.

18 Go therefore now, *and* work; for there shall no straw be given you, yet shall ye deliver the tale of bricks.

19 And the officers of the children of Israel did see *that* they *were* in evil *case*, after it was said, Ye shall not minish *ought* from your bricks of your daily task.

20 ¶ And they met Moses and Aaron, who stood in the way, as they came forth from Pharaoh:

21 ^jAnd they said unto them, The LORD look upon you, and judge; because ye have made our savour ^kto be abhorred in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of his servants, to put a sword in their hand to slay us.

22 And Moses returned unto the LORD, and said, Lord, wherefore hast thou *so* evil entreated this people? why *is* it *that* thou hast sent me?

23 For since I came to Pharaoh to speak in thy name, he hath done evil to this people; ^lneither hast thou delivered thy people at all.

CHAP. VI.

1 God reneweth his promise by his name JEHOVAH. 14 The genealogy of Reuben, 15 of Simeon, 16 of Levi, of whom came Moses and Aaron. [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

THEN the LORD said unto Moses, Now shalt thou see *what* I will do to Pharaoh: for ^awith a strong hand shall he let them go, and with a strong hand ^bshall he drive them out of his land.

2 And God spake unto Moses, and said unto him, I *am* ^cthe LORD:

3 And I appeared unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, by *the name of* ^dGod Almighty, but by my name ^eJEHOVAH was I not known to them.

4 ^fAnd I have also established my covenant with them, ^gto give them the land of Canaan, the land of their pilgrimage, wherein they were strangers.

5 And ^hI have also heard the groaning of the children of Israel, whom the Egyptians keep in bondage; and I have remembered my covenant.

^f ch. 1. 7, 9. ^g ch. 1. 11. ^h Heb. Let the work be heavy upon the men. ⁱ Heb. a matter of a day in his day. ^j ch. 6. 9. ^k Heb. to stink. Gen. 34. 30. 1 Sam. 13. 4. & 27. 12. 2 Sam. 10. 6. 1 Chron. 19. 6. ^l Heb. delivering thou hast not delivered.

CHAP. VI. ^a ch. 3. 19. ^b ch. 11. 1. & 12. 31, 33, 39. ^c Or, JEHOVAH. ^d Gen. 17. 1. & 35. 11. & 48. 3. ^e ch. 3. 14. Ps. 68. 4. & 83. 18. John 8. 58. Rev. 1. 4. ^f Gen. 15. 18. & 17. 4, 7. ^g Gen. 17. 8. & 28. 4. ^h ch. 2. 24.

6 Wherefore say unto the children of Israel, ^b *I am* the LORD, and ⁱ *I will* bring you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians, and *I will* rid you out of their bondage, and *I will* ^k redeem you with a stretched out arm, and with great judgments :

7 And *I will* ^l take you to me for a people, and ^m *I will* be to you a God : and ye shall know that *I am* the LORD your God, which bringeth you out ⁿ from under the burdens of the Egyptians.

8 And *I will* bring you in unto the land, concerning the which *I did* ^b ^o swear to give it to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob ; and *I will* give it you for an heritage : *I am* the LORD.

9 ¶ And Moses spake so unto the children of Israel : ^p but they hearkened not unto Moses for ^c anguish of spirit, and for cruel bondage.

10 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

11 Go in, speak unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, that he let the children of Israel go out of his land.

12 And Moses spake before the LORD, saying, Behold, the children of Israel have ^q not hearkened unto me ; how then shall Pharaoh hear me, ^r who *am* of uncircumcised lips ?

13 And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, and gave them a charge unto the children of Israel, and unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt.

14 ¶ These *be* the heads of their fathers' houses : ^s The sons of Reuben the firstborn of Israel ; Hanoah, and Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi : these *be* the families of Reuben.

15 ^t And the sons of Simeon ; Jemuel, and Jamin, and Ohad, and Jachin, and Zohar, and Shaul the son of a Canaanitish woman : these *are* the families of Simeon.

16 ¶ And these *are* the names of ^u the sons of Levi according to their genera-

tions ; Gershon, and Kohath, and Merari : and the years of the life of Levi *were* an hundred thirty and seven years.

17 ^x The sons of Gershon ; Libni, and Shimi, according to their families.

18 And ^y the sons of Kohath ; Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel : and the years of the life of Kohath *were* an hundred thirty and three years.

19 And ^z the sons of Merari ; Mahali and Mushi : these *are* the families of Levi according to their generations.

20 And ^a Amram took him Jochebed his father's sister to wife ; and she bare him Aaron and Moses : and the years of the life of Amram *were* an hundred and thirty and seven years.

21 ¶ And ^b the sons of Izhar ; Korah, and Nepheg, and Zithri.

22 And ^c the sons of Uzziel ; Mishael, and Elzaphan, and Zithri.

23 And Aaron took him Elisheba, daughter of ^d Amminadab, sister of Naashon, to wife ; and she bare him ^e Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar.

24 And the ^f sons of Korah ; Assir, and Elkanah, and Abiasaph : these *are* the families of the Korhites.

25 And Eleazar Aaron's son took him *one* of the daughters of Putiel to wife ; and ^g she bare him Phinehas : these *are* the heads of the fathers of the Levites according to their families.

26 These *are* that Aaron and Moses, ^h to whom the LORD said, Bring out the children of Israel from the land of Egypt according to their ⁱ armies.

27 These *are* they which ^k spake to Pharaoh king of Egypt, ^l to bring out the children of Israel from Egypt : these *are* that Moses and Aaron.

28 ¶ And it came to pass on the day *when* the LORD spake unto Moses in the land of Egypt,

29 That the LORD spake unto Moses,

^h ver. 2, 8, 29. ⁱ ch. 3, 17, & 7, 4. Deut. 26, 8. Ps. 81, 6, & 136, 11, 12. ^k ch. 15, 13. Deut. 7, 8. 1 Chron. 17, 21. Neh. 1, 10. ^l Deut. 4, 20, & 7, 6, & 14, 2, & 26, 18. 2 Sam. 7, 24. ^m Gen. 17, 7, 8. ch. 29, 45, 46. Deut. 29, 13. Rev. 21, 7. ⁿ ch. 5, 4, 5. Psal. 61, 6. ^o Heb. *lift up my hand*. See Gen. 14, 22. Deut. 32, 40. ^p Gen. 15, 18, & 26, 3, & 28, 13, & 35, 12. ^q ch. 5, 21. ^r Heb. *shortness, or, straitness*. ^s ver. 9. ^t ver. 30. ch. 4, 10. Jer. 1, 6. ^u Gen. 46, 9. 1 Chron. 5, 3. ^v 1 Chron. 4, 24. Gen. 46, 10. ^w Gen. 46, 11. Num.

3, 17, 1 Chron. 6, 1, 16. ^x 1 Chron. 6, 17, & 23, 7. ^y Num. 26, 57. 1 Chron. 6, 2, 18. ^z 1 Chron. 6, 19, & 23, 21. ^a ch. 2, 1, 2. Num. 26, 59. ^b Num. 16, 1. 1 Chron. 6, 37, 38. ^c Lev. 10, 4. Num. 3, 30. ^d Ruth 4, 19, 20. 1 Chron. 2, 10. Matt. 1, 4. ^e Lev. 10, 1. Num. 3, 2, & 26, 60. 1 Chron. 6, 3, & 24, 1. ^f Num. 26, 11. ^g Num. 25, 7, 11. Josh. 24, 33. ^h ver. 13. ⁱ ch. 7, 4, & 12, 17, 51. Num. 33, 1. ^k ch. 5, 1, 3, & 7, 10. ^l ver. 13. ch. 32, 7, & 33, 1. Ps. 77, 20.

saying, ^m *I am* the LORD : ⁿ speak thou unto Pharaoh king of Egypt all that I say unto thee.

30 And Moses said before the LORD, Behold, ^o *I am* of uncircumcised lips, and how shall Pharaoh hearken unto me ?

CHAP. VII.

¹ *Moses is encouraged to go to Pharaoh. 7 His age. 8 His rod is turned into a serpent. 11 The sorcerers do the like. 13 Pharaoh's heart is hardened. 14 God's message to Pharaoh. 19 The river is turned into blood. [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]*

AND the LORD said unto Moses, See, I have made thee ^a a god to Pharaoh : and Aaron thy brother shall be ^b thy prophet.

2 Thou ^c shalt speak all that I command thee : and Aaron thy brother shall speak unto Pharaoh, that he send the children of Israel out of his land.

3 And ^d I will harden Pharaoh's heart, and ^e multiply my ^f signs and my wonders in the land of Egypt.

4 But Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you, ^g that I may lay my hand upon Egypt, and bring forth mine armies, *and* my people the children of Israel, out of the land of Egypt ^h by great judgments.

5 And the Egyptians ⁱ shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I ^k stretch forth mine hand upon Egypt, and bring out the children of Israel from among them.

6 And Moses and Aaron ^l did as the LORD commanded them, so did they.

7 And Moses *was* ^m fourscore years old, and Aaron fourscore and three years old, when they spake unto Pharaoh.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

9 When Pharaoh shall speak unto you, saying, ⁿ Shew a miracle for you : then thou shalt say unto Aaron, ^o Take thy rod, and cast *it* before Pharaoh, *and* it shall become a serpent.

10 ¶ And Moses and Aaron went in unto Pharaoh, and they did so ^p as the LORD had commanded : and Aaron cast down

his rod before Pharaoh, and before his servants, and it ^q became a serpent.

11 Then Pharaoh also ^r called the wise men and ^s the sorcerers : now the magicians of Egypt, they also ^t did in like manner with their enchantments.

12 For they cast down every man his rod, and they became serpents : but Aaron's rod swallowed up their rods.

13 And he hardened Pharaoh's heart, that he hearkened not unto them ; ^u as the LORD had said.

14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, ^v Pharaoh's heart *is* hardened, he refuseth to let the people go.

15 Get thee unto Pharaoh in the morning ; lo, he goeth out unto the water ; and thou shalt stand by the river's brink against he come ; and ^w the rod which was turned to a serpent shalt thou take in thine hand.

16 And thou shalt say unto him, ^x The LORD God of the Hebrews hath sent me unto thee, saying, Let my people go, ^y that they may serve me in the wilderness : and, behold, hitherto thou wouldest not hear.

17 Thus saith the LORD, In this ^z thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD : behold, I will smite with the rod that *is* in mine hand upon the waters which *are* in the river, and ^a they shall be turned ^d to blood.

18 And the fish that *is* in the river shall die, and the river shall stink ; and the Egyptians shall ^e lothe to drink of the water of the river.

19 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Take thy rod, and ^f stretch out thine hand upon the waters of Egypt, upon their streams, upon their rivers, and upon their ponds, and upon all their ^g pools of water, that they may become blood ; and *that* there may be blood throughout all the land of Egypt, both in *vessels of* wood, and in *vessels of* stone.

20 And Moses and Aaron did so, as the

m ver. 2. n ver. 11. ch. 7. 2. o ver. 12. ch. 4. 10.
CHAP. VII. a ch. 4. 16. Jer. 1. 10. b ch. 4. 16. c ch. 4. 15. d ch. 4. 21. e ch. 11. 9.
f ch. 4. 7. g ch. 10. 1. & 11. 9. h ch. 6. 6. i ver. 17. ch. 8. 22. & 14. 4. 18. Ps. 9. 16.
k ch. 3. 20 l ver. 2. m Deut. 29. 5. & 31. 2. & 34. 7. Acts 7. 23, 30. n Isai. 7. 11. John

2. 18. & 6. 30. o ch. 4. 2. 17. p ver. 9. q ch. 4. 3. r Gen. 41. 8. s 2 Tim. 3. 8. t ver. 22.
ch. 8. 7. 18. u ch. 4. 21. ver. 4. x ch. 8. 15. & 10. 1. 20. 27. y ch. 4. 2. 3. & ver. 10. z ch.
3. 18. a ch. 3. 12. 18. & 5. 1. 3. b ch. 5. 2. ver. 5. c ch. 4. 9. d Rev. 16. 4. 6. e ver. 24.
f ch. 8. 5. 6. 16. & 9. 22. & 10. 12. 21. & 14. 21. 26. a Heb. gathering of their waters.

LORD commanded; and he ^glifted up the rod, and smote the waters that *were* in the river, in the sight of Pharaoh, and in the sight of his servants; and all the ^hwaters that *were* in the river were turned to blood.

21 And the fish that *was* in the river died; and the river stank, and the Egyptians ⁱcould not drink of the water of the river; and there was blood throughout all the land of Egypt.

22 ^kAnd the magicians of Egypt did so with their enchantments: and Pharaoh's heart was hardened, neither did he hear-ken unto them; ^las the LORD had said.

23 And Pharaoh turned and went into his house, neither did he set his heart to this also.

24 And all the Egyptians digged round about the river for water to drink; for they could not drink of the water of the river.

25 And seven days were fulfilled, after that the LORD had smitten the river.

CHAP. VIII.

¹ *Frogs are sent.* 8 *Pharaoh sueth to Moses,* 12 *and Moses by prayer removeth them away.* 16 *The dust is turned into lice, which the magicians could not do.* 20 *The swarms of flies.* 25 *Pharaoh inclineth to let the people go,* 32 *but yet is hardened.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, Go unto Pharaoh, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Let my people go, ^athat they may serve me:

2 And if thou ^brefuse to let *them* go, behold, I will smite all thy borders with ^cfrogs:

3 And the river shall bring forth frogs abundantly, which shall go up and come into thine house, and into ^dthy bedchamber, and upon thy bed, and into the house of thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thine ovens, and into thy ^ekneading-troughs:

4 And the frogs shall come up both on thee, and upon thy people, and upon all thy servants.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, ^fStretch forth thine hand

with thy rod over the streams, over the rivers, and over the ponds, and cause frogs to come up upon the land of Egypt.

6 And Aaron stretched out his hand over the waters of Egypt; and ^gthe frogs came up, and covered the land of Egypt.

7 ^hAnd the magicians did so with their enchantments, and brought up frogs upon the land of Egypt.

8 ¶ Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron, and said, ⁱIntreat the LORD, that he may take away the frogs from me, and from my people; and I will let the people go, that they may do sacrifice unto the LORD.

9 And Moses said unto Pharaoh, ^jGlo-ry over me: ^kwhen shall I intreat for thee, and for thy servants, and for thy people, ^lto destroy the frogs from thee and thy houses, *that* they may remain in the river only?

10 And he said, ^mTo morrow. And he said, *Be it* according to thy word: that thou mayest know that ⁿ*there is* none like unto the LORD our God.

11 And the frogs shall depart from thee, and from thy houses, and from thy servants, and from thy people; they shall remain in the river only.

12 And Moses and Aaron went out from Pharaoh: and Moses ^ocried unto the LORD because of the frogs which he had brought against Pharaoh.

13 And the LORD did according to the word of Moses; and the frogs died out of the houses, out of the villages, and out of the fields.

14 And they gathered them together upon heaps: and the land stank.

15 But when Pharaoh saw that there was ^prespite, ^qhe hardened his heart, and hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had said.

16 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Stretch out thy rod, and smite the dust of the land, that it may become lice throughout all the land of Egypt.

17 And they did so; for Aaron stretch-

^g ch. 17. 5. ^h Ps. 78. 44. & 105. 29. ⁱ ver. 18. ^k ver. 11. ^l Wisd. 17. 7. ^m ver. 3. CHAP. VIII. ⁿ a ch. 3. 12, 18. ^o b ch. 7. 14. & 9. 2. ^p c Rev. 16. 13. ^q d Ps. 105. 30. ^r e Or, ^s dough. ^t e ch. 7. 19. ^u f Ps. 78. 45. & 105. 30. ^v g ch. 7. 11. ^w Wisd. 17. 7. ^x h ch. 9. 28. & 10. 17. ^y Numb. 21. 7. ^z 1 Kings 13. 6. ^{aa} Acts 8. 24. ^{ab} Or, Have this honour over me, &c. ^{ac} e Or,

against when. ^{ad} d Heb. to cut off. ^{ae} e Or, Against to morrow. ^{af} i ch. 9. 14. Deut. 33. 26. ^{ag} 2 Sam. 7. 22. ^{ah} 1 Chron. 17. 20. ^{ai} Ps. 86. 8. ^{aj} Isai. 46. 9. ^{ak} Jer. 10. 6, 7. ^{al} k ver. 30. ^{am} ch. 9. 33. & 10. 18. & 32. ^{an} 11. ^{ao} Jam. 5. 16, 17, 18. ^{ap} l Eccles. 8. 11. ^{aq} m ch. 7. 14.

ed out his hand with his rod, and smote the dust of the earth, and ^u it became lice in man, and in beast; all the dust of the land became lice throughout all the land of Egypt.

18 And ^o the magicians did so with their enchantments to bring forth lice, but they ^p could not: so there were lice upon man, and upon beast.

19 Then the magicians said unto Pharaoh, This *is* ^a the finger of God: and Pharaoh's ^r heart was hardened, and he hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had said.

20 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, ^r Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Pharaoh; lo, he cometh forth to the water; and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, ^t Let my people go, that they may serve me.

21 Else, if thou wilt not let my people go, behold, I will send ^f swarms of flies upon thee, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thy houses: and the houses of the Egyptians shall be full of swarms of flies, and also the ground whereon they *are*.

22 And ^u I will sever in that day the land of Goshen, in which my people dwell, that no swarms of flies shall be there; to the end thou mayest know that I *am* the LORD in the midst of the earth.

23 And I will put ^s a division between my people and thy people: ^b to morrow shall this sign be.

24 And the LORD did so; and ^x there came a grievous swarm of flies into the house of Pharaoh, and into his servants' houses, and into all the land of Egypt: the land was ⁱ corrupted by reason of the swarm of flies.

25 ¶ And Pharaoh called for Moses and for Aaron, and said, Go ye, sacrifice to your God in the land.

26 And Moses said, It is not meet so to do; for we shall sacrifice ^y the abomina-

tion of the Egyptians to the LORD our God: lo, shall we sacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians before their eyes, and will they not stone us?

27 We will go ^z three days' journey into the wilderness, and sacrifice to the LORD our God, as ^a he shall command us.

28 And Pharaoh said, I will let you go, that ye may sacrifice to the LORD your God in the wilderness; only ye shall not go very far away: ^b intreat for me.

29 And Moses said, Behold, I go out from thee, and I will intreat the LORD that the swarms of flies may depart from Pharaoh, from his servants, and from his people, to morrow: but let not Pharaoh ^c deal deceitfully any more in not letting the people go to sacrifice to the LORD.

30 And Moses went out from Pharaoh, and ^d intreated the LORD.

31 And the LORD did according to the word of Moses; and he removed the swarms of flies from Pharaoh, from his servants, and from his people; there remained not one.

32 And Pharaoh ^e hardened his heart at this time also, neither would he let the people go.

CHAP. IX.

1 The murrain of beasts. 8 The plague of boils and blains. 13 His message about the hail. 22 The plague of hail. 27 Pharaoh sueth to Moses, 35 but yet is hardened. [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

THEN the LORD said unto Moses, ^a Go in unto Pharaoh, and tell him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hebrews, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

2 For if thou ^b refuse to let *them* go, and wilt hold them still,

3 Behold, the ^c hand of the LORD is upon thy cattle which *is* in the field, upon the horses, upon the asses, upon the camels, upon the oxen, and upon the sheep: *there shall be* a very grievous murrain.

4 And ^d the LORD shall sever between the cattle of Israel and the cattle of

ⁿ Ps. 105. 31. ^o ch. 7. 11. ^p Luke 10. 18. ^q 1 Sam. 6. 3. 9. ^r Ps. 8. 3. ^s Matt. 12. 28. ^t Luke 11. 20. ^u ch. 9. 4. 6. 26. & 10. 23. & 11. 6. 7. & 12. 13. ^v Or, a mixture of noisome beasts, &c. ^w ch. 9. 4. 6. 26. & 10. 23. & 11. 6. 7. & 12. 13. ^x Ps. 78. 45. & 105. 31. ^y Or, destroyed. ^z Gen.

43. 32. & 46. 34. ^a Deut. 7. 25. 26. & 12. 31. ^b ch. 3. 18. ^c ch. 3. 12. ^d ver. 8. ch. 9. 28. ^e 1 Kings 13. 6. ^f ch. 9. 15. ^g ver. 12. ^h ver. 15. ch. 4. 21.

CHAP. IX. ^a ch. 8. 1. ^b ch. 8. 2. ^c ch. 7. 4. ^d ch. 8. 22.

Egypt: and there shall nothing die of all *that is* the children's of Israel.

5 And the LORD appointed a set time, saying, To morrow the LORD shall do this thing in the land.

6 And the LORD did that thing on the morrow, and ^e all the cattle of Egypt died: but of the cattle of the children of Israel died not one.

7 And Pharaoh sent, and, behold, there was not one of the cattle of the Israelites dead. And ^f the heart of Pharaoh was hardened, and he did not let the people go.

8 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses and unto Aaron, Take to you handfuls of ashes of the furnace, and let Moses sprinkle it toward the heaven in the sight of Pharaoh.

9 And it shall become small dust in all the land of Egypt, and shall be ^g a boil breaking forth *with* blains upon man, and upon beast, throughout all the land of Egypt.

10 And they took ashes of the furnace, and stood before Pharaoh; and Moses sprinkled it up toward heaven; and it became ^h a boil breaking forth *with* blains upon man, and upon beast.

11 And the ⁱ magicians could not stand before Moses because of the boils; for the boil was upon the magicians, and upon all the Egyptians.

12 And the LORD hardened the heart of Pharaoh, and he hearkened not unto them; ^k as the LORD had spoken unto Moses.

13 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, ^l Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Pharaoh, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hebrews, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

14 For I will at this time send all my plagues upon thine heart, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people; ^m that thou mayest know that *there is* none like me in all the earth.

15 For now I will ⁿ stretch out my hand, that I may smite thee and thy people with

pestilence; and thou shalt be cut off from the earth.

16 And in very deed for ^o this *cause* have I ^a raised thee up, for to shew *in* thee my power; and that my name may be declared throughout all the earth.

17 As yet exaltest thou thyself against my people, that thou wilt not let them go?

18 Behold, to morrow about this time I will cause it to rain a very grievous hail, such as hath not been in Egypt since the foundation thereof even until now.

19 Send therefore now, *and* gather thy cattle, and all that thou hast in the field; *for upon* every man and beast which shall be found in the field, and shall not be brought home, the hail shall come down upon them, and they shall die.

20 He that feared the word of the LORD among the servants of Pharaoh made his servants and his cattle flee into the houses:

21 And he that ^b regarded not the word of the LORD left his servants and his cattle in the field.

22 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch forth thine hand toward heaven, that there may be ^p hail in all the land of Egypt, upon man, and upon beast, and upon every herb of the field, throughout the land of Egypt.

23 And Moses stretched forth his rod toward heaven: and ^q the LORD sent thunder and hail, and the fire ran along upon the ground; and the LORD rained hail upon the land of Egypt.

24 So there was hail, and fire mingled with the hail, very grievous, such as there was none like it in all the land of Egypt since it became a nation.

25 And the hail smote throughout all the land of Egypt all that *was* in the field, both man and beast; and the hail ^r smote every herb of the field, and brake every tree of the field.

26 ^s Only in the land of Goshen, where

^e Ps. 78. 50. ^f ch. 7. 14. & 8. 32. ^g Rev. 16. 2. ^h Deut. 28. 27. ⁱ ch. 8. 18, 19. ^j Tim. 3. 9. ^k ch. 4. 21. ^l ch. 8. 20. ^m ch. 8. 10. ⁿ ch. 3. 20. ^o Rom. 9. 17. See ch. 14. 17. Prov. 16. 4. ^p Pet. 2. 9. ^q Heb. *made thee stand*. ^r Heb. *set not his heart unto*. ch. 7. 23.

^p Rev. 16. 21. ^q Josh. 10. 11. Ps. 18. 13. & 78. 47. & 105. 32. & 148. 8. Isai. 30. 30. Ezek. 38. 22. Rev. 8. 7. ^r Ps. 105. 33. ^s ch. 8. 22. & 9. 4, 6. & 10. 23. & 11. 7. & 12. 13. Isai. 33. 18, 19.

the children of Israel *were*, was there no hail.

27 ¶ And Pharaoh sent, and called for Moses and Aaron, and said unto them, ^t I have sinned this time: ^u the LORD is righteous, and I and my people *are* wicked.

28 ^s Intreat the LORD (for *it is* enough) that there be no *more* ^c mighty thunderings and hail; and I will let you go, and ye shall stay no longer.

29 And Moses said unto him, As soon as I am gone out of the city, I will ^v spread abroad my hands unto the LORD; *and* the thunder shall cease, neither shall there be any more hail; that thou mayest know how that the ^z earth *is* the LORD's.

30 But as for thee and thy servants, ^a I know that ye will not yet fear the LORD God.

31 And the flax and the barley was smitten: ^b for the barley *was* in the ear, and the flax *was* bolted.

32 But the wheat and the rie were not smitten: for they *were* ^d not grown up.

33 And Moses went out of the city from Pharaoh, and ^e spread abroad his hands unto the LORD: and the thunders and hail ceased, and the rain was not poured upon the earth.

34 And when Pharaoh saw that the rain and the hail and the thunders were ceased, he sinned yet more, and hardened his heart, he and his servants.

35 And ^d the heart of Pharaoh was hardened, neither would he let the children of Israel go; as the LORD had spoken ^c by Moses.

CHAP. X.

1 God threateneth to send locusts. 7 Pharaoh, moved by his servants, inclineth to let the Israelites go. 12 The plague of the locusts. 16 Pharaoh sueth to Moses. 21 The plague of darkness. 24 Pharaoh sueth unto Moses, 27 but yet is hardened. [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

AND the LORD said unto Moses, Go in unto Pharaoh: ^a for I have hardened his heart, and the heart of his servants,

^b that I might shew these my signs before him:

2 And that ^c thou mayest tell in the ears of thy son, and of thy son's son, what things I have wrought in Egypt, and my signs which I have done among them; that ye may know how that I *am* the LORD.

3 And Moses and Aaron came in unto Pharaoh, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hebrews, How long wilt thou refuse to ^d humble thyself before me? let my people go, that they may serve me.

4 Else, if thou refuse to let my people go, behold, to morrow will I bring the ^e locusts into thy coast:

5 And they shall cover the ^a face of the earth, that one cannot be able to see the earth: and ^f they shall eat the residue of that which is escaped, which remaineth unto you from the hail, and shall eat every tree which groweth for you out of the field:

6 And they ^g shall fill thy houses, and the houses of all thy servants, and the houses of all the Egyptians; which neither thy fathers, nor thy fathers' fathers have seen, since the day that they were upon the earth unto this day. And he turned himself, and went out from Pharaoh.

7 And Pharaoh's servants said unto him, How long shall this man be ^h a snare unto us? let the men go, that they may serve the LORD their God: knowest thou not yet that Egypt is destroyed?

8 And Moses and Aaron were brought again unto Pharaoh: and he said unto them, Go, serve the LORD your God: *but* ^b who *are* they that shall go?

9 And Moses said, We will go with our young and with our old, with our sons and with our daughters, with our flocks and with our herds will we go; for ⁱ we *must* hold a feast unto the LORD.

10 And he said unto them, Let the LORD be so with you, as I will let you go, and

^c ch. 10. 16. ^u 2 Chron. 12. 6. Ps. 129. 4. & 145. 17. Lam. 1. 18. Dan. 9. 14. ^x ch. 8. 8. 28. & 16. 17. Acts 8. 24. ^c Heb. voices of God. Ps. 29. 3, 4. ^y 1 Kings 8. 29, 33. Ps. 143. 6. Isai. 1. 15. ^z Ps. 24. 1. 1 Cor. 10. 26, 28. a Isai. 26. 10. b Ruth 1. 22. & 2. 23. d Heb. Arden, or, dark. c ver. 23. ch. 8. 12. d ch. 4. 21. e Heb. by the hand of Moses. ch. 4. 13. CHAP. X. a ch. 4. 21. & 7. 14. b ch. 7. 4. c Deut. 4. 9. Ps. 44. 1. & 71. 18. & 78. 5.

& c. Joel 1. 3. d 1 Kings 21. 29. 2 Chron. 7. 14. & 34. 27. Job 42. 6. Jer. 13. 18. Jam. 4. 10. 1 Pet. 5. 6. e Prov. 30. 27. Wis. 16. 9. Rev. 9. 3. a Heb. eye. ver. 15. f ch. 9. 32. Joel 1. 4. & 2. 25. g ch. 8. 3, 21. h ch. 23. 33. Josh. 23. 13. 1 Sam. 18. 21. Eccles. 7. 26. 1 Cor. 7. 35. b Heb. who, and who, &c. i ch. 5. 1.

your little ones: look *to it*; for evil is before you.

11 Not so: go now ye *that are* men, and serve the LORD: for that ye did desire. And they were driven out from Pharaoh's presence.

12 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, * Stretch out thine hand over the land of Egypt for the locusts, that they may come up upon the land of Egypt, and ¹eat every herb of the land, *even* all that the hail hath left.

13 And Moses stretched forth his rod over the land of Egypt, and the LORD brought an east wind upon the land all that day, and all *that* night; *and* when it was morning, the east wind brought the locusts.

14 And ^mthe locusts went up over all the land of Egypt, and rested in all the coasts of Egypt: very grievous *were they*; ⁿbefore them there were no such locusts as they, neither after them shall be such.

15 For they ^ocovered the face of the whole earth, so that the land was darkened; and they ^pdid eat every herb of the land, and all the fruit of the trees which the hail had left: and there remained not any green thing in the trees, or in the herbs of the field, through all the land of Egypt.

16 ¶ Then Pharaoh ^ccalled for Moses and Aaron in haste; and he said, ^aI have sinned against the LORD your God, and against you.

17 Now therefore forgive, I pray thee, my sin only this once, and ^rintreat the LORD your God, that he may take away from me this death only.

18 And he ^swent out from Pharaoh, and intreated the LORD.

19 And the LORD turned a mighty strong west wind, which took away the locusts, and ^dcast them ^tinto the Red sea; there remained not one locust in all the coasts of Egypt.

20 But the LORD ^uhardened Pharaoh's heart, so that he would not let the children of Israel go.

21 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, * Stretch out thine hand toward heaven, that there may be darkness over the land of Egypt, ^eeven darkness *which* may be felt.

22 And Moses stretched forth his hand toward heaven; and there was a ^vthick darkness in all the land of Egypt three days:

23 They saw not one another, neither rose any from his place for three days: ^zbut all the children of Israel had light in their dwellings.

24 ¶ And Pharaoh called unto Moses, and ^asaid, Go ye, serve the LORD; only let your flocks and your herds be stayed: let your ^blittle ones also go with you.

25 And Moses said, thou must give ^fus also sacrifices and burnt offerings, that we may sacrifice unto the LORD our God.

26 Our cattle also shall go with us; there shall not an hoof be left behind; for thereof must we take to serve the LORD our God; and we know not with what we must serve the LORD, until we come thither.

27 ¶ But the LORD ^chardened Pharaoh's heart, and he would not let them go.

28 And Pharaoh said unto him, Get thee from me, take heed to thyself, see my face no more; for in *that* day thou seest my face thou shalt die.

29 And Moses said, Thou hast spoken well, ^dI will see thy face again no more.

CHAP. XI.

1 *God's message to the Israelites to borrow jewels of their neighbours.* 4 *Moses threateneth Pharaoh with the death of the firstborn.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

AND the LORD said unto Moses, Yet will I bring one plague *more* upon Pharaoh, and upon Egypt; afterwards he will let you go hence: ^awhen he shall let *you* go, he shall surely thrust you out hence altogether.

2 Speak now in the ears of the people,

k ch. 7. 19. l ver. 4. 5. m Psal. 78. 46. & 105. 34. n Joel 2. 2. o ver. 5. p Psal. 105. 35. c Heb. hastened to call. q ch. 9. 27. r ch. 9. 28. 1 Kings 13. 6. s ch. 8. 30. d Heb. fastened. t Joel 2. 20. u ch. 4. 21 & 11. 10. x ch. 9. 22. e Heb. that one may feel

darkness. y Ps. 105. 28. Wisd. 17. 2. &c. z ch. 8. 22. Wisd. 18. 1. a ver. 6. b ver. 10. f Heb. into our hands. c ver. 20. ch. 4. 21. & 14. 4. 8. d Heb. 11. 27.

CHAP. XI. a ch. 12. 31, 33, 39.

and let every man borrow of his neighbour, and every woman of her neighbour, ^b jewels of silver, and jewels of gold.

3 ^c And the LORD gave the people favour in the sight of the Egyptians. Moreover the man ^d Moses *was* very great in the land of Egypt, in the sight of Pharaoh's servants, and in the sight of the people.

4 And Moses said, Thus saith the LORD, ^e About midnight will I go out into the midst of Egypt:

5 And ^f all the firstborn in the land of Egypt shall die, from the firstborn of Pharaoh that sitteth upon his throne, even unto the firstborn of the maidservant that *is* behind the mill; and all the firstborn of beasts.

6 ^g And there shall be a great cry throughout all the land of Egypt, such as there was none like it, nor shall be like it any more.

7 ^h But against any of the children of Israel ⁱ shall not a dog move his tongue, against man or beast: that ye may know how that the LORD doth put a difference between the Egyptians and Israel.

8 And ^k all these thy servants shall come down unto me, and bow down themselves unto me, saying, Get thee out, and all the people ^a that follow thee: and after that I will go out. And he went out from Pharaoh in ^b a great anger.

9 And the LORD said unto Moses, ^l Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you; that ^m my wonders may be multiplied in the land of Egypt.

10 And Moses and Aaron did all these wonders before Pharaoh: ⁿ and the LORD hardened Pharaoh's heart, so that he would not let the children of Israel go out of his land.

CHAP. XII.

1 The beginning of the year is changed. 3 The passover is instituted. 11 The rite of the passover. 15 Unleavened bread. 29 The firstborn are slain. 31 The Israelites are

driven out of the land. 37 They come to Succoth. 43 The ordinance of the passover. [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

AND the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt, saying,

2 ^a This month *shall be* unto you the beginning of months: it *shall be* the first month of the year to you.

3 ¶ Speak ye unto all the congregation of Israel, saying, In the tenth *day* of this month they shall take to them every man a ^a lamb, according to the house of *their* fathers, a lamb for an house:

4 And if the household be too little for the lamb, let him and his neighbour next unto his house take *it* according to the number of the souls; every man according to his eating shall make your count for the lamb.

5 Your lamb shall be ^b without blemish, a male ^b of the first year: ye shall take *it* out from the sheep, or from the goats:

6 And ye shall keep it up until the ^c fourteenth day of the same month: and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it ^c in the evening.

7 And they shall take of the blood, and strike *it* on the two side posts and on the upper door post of the houses, wherein they shall eat it.

8 And they shall eat the flesh in that night, roast with fire, and ^d unleavened bread; *and* with bitter *herbs* they shall eat it.

9 Eat not of it raw, nor sodden at all with water, but ^e roast *with* fire; his head with his legs, and with the purtenance thereof.

10 ^f And ye shall let nothing of it remain until the morning; and that which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall burn with fire.

11 ¶ And thus shall ye eat it; *with* your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staff in your hand; and ye shall eat it in haste: ^g *it is* the LORD's passover.

b ch. 3. 22. & 12. 35. c ch. 3. 21. & 12. 36. Ps. 106. 46. d 2 Sam. 7. 9. Esther 9. 4. Ecclus. 45. 1. e ch. 12. 12, 23, 29. Amos 5. 17. f ch. 12. 12, 29. Amos 4. 10. g ch. 12. 30. Amos 5. 17. Wisd. 18. 10. h ch. 8. 22. i Josh. 10. 21. k ch. 12. 33. a Heb. *that is at thy feet*. So Judg. 4. 10. & 8. 5. 1 Kings 20. 10. 2 Kings 3. 9. b Heb. *heat of anger*. 1 ch. 3. 19. & 7. 4. & 10. 1. m ch. 7. 3. n ch. 10. 20, 27. Rom. 2. 5. & 9. 22.

CHAP. XII. a ch. 13. 4. Deut. 16. 1. a Or, *kid*. b Lev. 22. 19, 20, 21. Mal. 1. 6, 14. Heb. 9. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 19. b Heb. *son of a year*. Lev. 23. 12. c Lev. 23. 5. Num. 9. 1. & 28. 16. Deut. 16. 1, 6. c Heb. *between the two evenings*, ch. 16. 12. d ch. 34. 25. Deut. 16. 3. Num. 9. 11. 1 Cor. 5. 8. e Deut. 16. 7. f ch. 23. 18. & 34. 25. g Deut. 16. 5.

12 For I ^h will pass through the land of Egypt this night, and will smite all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both man and beast; and ⁱ against all the ^d gods of Egypt I will execute judgment: ^k I am the LORD.

13 And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye *are*: and when I see the blood, I will pass over you, and the plague shall not be upon you ^e to destroy *you*, when I smite the land of Egypt.

14 And this day shall be unto you ^l for a memorial; and ye shall keep it a ^m feast to the LORD throughout your generations; ye shall keep it a feast ⁿ by an ordinance for ever.

15 ^o Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread; even the first day ye shall put away leaven out of your houses: for whosoever eateth leavened bread from the first day until the seventh day, ^p that soul shall be cut off from Israel.

16 And in the first day *there shall be* ^q an holy convocation, and in the seventh day there shall be an holy convocation to you; no manner of work shall be done in them, save *that* which every ^r man must eat, that only may be done of you.

17 And ye shall observe *the feast of* unleavened bread; for ^r in this selfsame day have I brought your armies out of the land of Egypt: therefore shall ye observe this day in your generations by an ordinance for ever.

18 ¶ ^s In the first *month*, on the fourteenth day of the month at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread, until the one and twentieth day of the month at even.

19 ^t Seven days shall there be no leaven found in your houses: for whosoever eateth that which is leavened, ^u even that soul shall be cut off from the congregation of Israel, whether he be a stranger, or born in the land.

20 Ye shall eat nothing leavened; in all your habitations shall ye eat unleavened bread.

21 ¶ Then Moses called for all the elders of Israel, and said unto them, ^v Draw out and take you a ^w lamb according to your families, and kill the passover.

22 ^x And ye shall take a bunch of hyssop, and dip *it* in the blood that *is* in the bason, and ^y strike the lintel and the two side posts with the blood that *is* in the bason; and none of you shall go out at the door of his house until the morning.

23 ^a For the LORD will pass through to smite the Egyptians; and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side posts, the LORD will pass over the door, and ^b will not suffer ^c the destroyer to come in unto your houses to smite *you*.

24 And ye shall observe this thing for an ordinance to thee and to thy sons for ever.

25 And it shall come to pass, when ye be come to the land which the LORD will give you, ^d according as he hath promised, that ye shall keep this service.

26 ^e And it shall come to pass, when your children shall say unto you, What mean ye by this service?

27 That ye shall say, ^f It *is* the sacrifice of the LORD's passover, who passed over the houses of the children of Israel in Egypt, when he smote the Egyptians, and delivered our houses. And the people ^g bowed the head and worshipped.

28 And the children of Israel went away, and ^h did as the LORD had commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they.

29 ¶ ⁱ And it came to pass, that at midnight ^k the LORD smote all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, ^l from the firstborn of Pharaoh that sat on his throne unto the firstborn of the captive that *was* in the ^m dungeon; and all the firstborn of cattle.

30 And Pharaoh rose up in the night, he, and all his servants, and all the Egyp-

^h ch. 11. 4. 5. Amos 5. 17. ⁱ Num. 33. 4. ^d Or, *princes*. ch. 21. 6. & 22. 28. Ps. 82. 1. 6. John 10. 34. 35. ^k ch. 6. 2. ^e Heb. *for a destruction*. 1 ch. 13. 9. ^m Lev. 23. 4. 5. 2 Kings 23. 21. ⁿ ver. 24. 43. & ch. 13. 10. ^o ch. 13. 6. 7. & 23. 15. & 34. 18. 25. Lev. 23. 5. 6. Num. 28. 17. Deut. 16. 3. 8. 1 Cor. 5. 7. ^p Gen. 17. 14. Num. 9. 13. ^q Lev. 23. 7. 8. Num. 28. 18. 25. ^r Heb. *soul*. ^r ch. 13. 3. ^s Lev. 23. 5. Num. 28. 16. ^t Exod. 23. 15. & 34. 18. Deut. 16. 3. 1 Cor. 5. 7. 8. ^u Num. 9. 13. ^x ver. 3. Num. 9. 4. Josh. 5.

10. 2 Kings 23. 21. Ezra 6. 20. Matt. 26. 18. 19. Mark 14. 12—16. Luke 22. 7. &c. ^g Or, *kid*. ^y Heb. 11. 28. ^z ver. 7. ^a ver. 12. 13. ^b Ezek. 9. 6. Rev. 7. 3. & 9. 4. ^c 2 Sam. 24. 16. 1 Cor. 10. 10. Heb. 11. 28. ^d ch. 3. 8. 17. ^e ch. 13. 8. 14. Deut. 32. 7. Josh. 4. C. Ps. 78. 6. ^f ver. 11. ^g ch. 4. 31. ^h Heb. 11. 28. ⁱ ch. 11. 4. ^k Num. 8. 17. & 33. 4. Ps. 78. 51. & 105. 36. & 135. 8. & 136. 10. ^l ch. 4. 23. & 11. 5. Wis. 15. 11. ^m Heb. *house of the pit*.

tians; and there was a ^mgreat cry in Egypt; for *there was* not a house where *there was* not one dead.

31 ¶ And ⁿhe called for Moses and Aaron by night, and said, Rise up, *and* get you forth from among my people, ^oboth ye and the children of Israel; and go, serve the LORD, as ye have said.

32 ^pAlso take your flocks and your herds, as ye have said, and be gone; and ^abless me also.

33 ^rAnd the Egyptians were urgent upon the people, that they might send them out of the land in haste; for they said, ^sWe *be* all dead *men*.

34 And the people took their dough before it was leavened, their ⁱkneading-troughs being bound up in their clothes upon their shoulders.

35 And the children of Israel did according to the word of Moses; and they borrowed of the Egyptians ^tjewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment:

36 ^uAnd the LORD gave the people favour in the sight of the Egyptians, so that they lent unto them *such things as they required*. And ^xthey spoiled the Egyptians.

37 ¶ And ^ythe children of Israel journeyed from ^zRameses to Succoth, about ^asix hundred thousand on foot *that were* men, beside children.

38 And ^ka mixed multitude went up also with them; and flocks, and herds, *even* very much cattle.

39 And they baked unleavened cakes of the dough which they brought forth out of Egypt, for it was not leavened; because ^bthey were thrust out of Egypt, and could not tarry, neither had they prepared for themselves any victual.

40 ¶ Now the sojourning of the children of Israel, who dwelt in Egypt, *was* ^cfour hundred and thirty years.

41 And it came to pass at the end of

the four hundred and thirty years, even the selfsame day it came to pass, that all ^dthe hosts of the LORD went out from the land of Egypt.

42 It *is* ^ea night to be much observed unto the LORD for bringing them out from the land of Egypt: this *is* that night of the LORD to be observed of all the children of Israel in their generations.

43 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses and Aaron, This *is* ^fthe ordinance of the passover: There shall no stranger eat thereof:

44 But every man's servant that is bought for money, when thou hast ^gcircumcised him, then shall he eat thereof.

45 ^hA foreigner and an hired servant shall not eat thereof.

46 In one house shall it be eaten; thou shalt not carry forth ought of the flesh abroad out of the house; ⁱneither shall ye break a bone thereof.

47 ^kAll the congregation of Israel shall ^mkeep it.

48 And ^lwhen a stranger shall sojourn with thee, and will keep the passover to the LORD, let all his males be circumcised, and then let him come near and keep it; and he shall be as one that is born in the land: for no uncircumcised person shall eat thereof.

49 ⁿOne law shall be to him that is homeborn, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among you.

50 Thus did all the children of Israel; as the LORD commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they.

51 ^oAnd it came to pass the selfsame day, *that* the LORD did bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt ^pby their armies.

CHAP. XIII.

1 *The firstborn are sanctified to God.* 3 *The memorial of the passover is commanded.* 11 *The firstlings of beasts are set apart.* 17 *The Israelites go out of Egypt, and carry Joseph's bones with them.* 20 *They come to Etham.* 31 *God guideth them by a pillar of a cloud, and a pillar of fire.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

^m ch. 11. 6. Prov. 21. 13. Amos 5. 17. Jam. 2. 13. ⁿ ch. 11. 1. Ps. 105. 38. ^o ch. 10. 9. p. ch. 10. 26. ^q Gen. 27. 34. ^r ch. 11. 8. Ps. 105. 38. ^s Gen. 20. 3. ^t Or, *dough*. ch. 6. 3. ^u ch. 3. 22. & 11. 2. ^v ch. 3. 21. & 11. 3. ^x Gen. 15. 14. ch. 3. 22. Ps. 105. 37. ^y Num. 33. 2, 5. ^z Gen. 47. 11. ^a Gen. 12. 2. & 46. 3. ch. 38. 26. Num. 1. 46. & 11. 21. ^b Heb. *a great mixture*. Num. 11. 4. ^c ch. 6. 1. & 11. 1. & ver. 33. ^d Gen. 15. 13. Acts 7. 6. Gal.

3. 17. ^d ch. 7. 4. & ver. 51. ^e Heb. *a night of observations*. ^f See Deut. 16. 6. ^g Num. 9. 14. ^h Gen. 17. 12, 13. ⁱ Lev. 22. 10. ^j Num. 9. 12. John 19. 33, 36. ^k ver. 6. Num. 9. 13. ^l Heb. *do it*. ^m Num. 9. 14. ⁿ Num. 9. 14. & 15. 15, 16. Gal. 3. 28. ^o ver. 41. ^p ch. 6. 26.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2^a Sanctify unto me all the firstborn, whatsoever openeth the womb among the children of Israel, *both* of man and of beast: it *is* mine.

3 ¶ And Moses said unto the people, ^b Remember this day, in which ye came out from Egypt, out of the house of ^a bondage; for ^c by strength of hand the LORD brought you out from this *place*: ^d there shall no leavened bread be eaten.

4^e This day came ye out in the month Abib.

5 ¶ And it shall be when the LORD shall ^f bring thee into the land of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which he ^g sware unto thy fathers to give thee, a land flowing with milk and honey, ^h that thou shalt keep this service in this month.

6ⁱ Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, and in the seventh day *shall be* a feast to the LORD.

7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten seven days; and there shall ^k no leavened bread be seen with thee, neither shall there be leaven seen with thee in all thy quarters.

8 ¶ And thou shalt ^l shew thy son in that day, saying, *This is done* because of that *which* the LORD did unto me when I came forth out of Egypt.

9 And it shall be for ^m a sign unto thee upon thine hand, and for a memorial between thine eyes, that the LORD's law may be in thy mouth: for with a strong hand hath the LORD brought thee out of Egypt.

10ⁿ Thou shalt therefore keep this ordinance in his season from year to year.

11 ¶ And it shall be when the LORD shall bring thee into the land of the Canaanites, as he sware unto thee and to thy fathers, and shall give it thee,

12^o That thou shalt ^b set apart unto the LORD all that openeth the matrix, and

every firstling that cometh of a beast which thou hast; the males *shall be* the LORD's.

13 And ^p every firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a ^c lamb; and if thou wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt break his neck: and all the firstborn of man among thy children ^q shalt thou redeem.

14 ¶ And it shall be when thy son asketh thee ^d in time to come, saying, What *is* this? that thou shalt say unto him, ^e By strength of hand the LORD brought us out from Egypt, from the house of bondage:

15 And it came to pass, when Pharaoh would hardly let us go, that ^t the LORD slew all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both the firstborn of man, and the firstborn of beast: therefore I sacrifice to the LORD all that openeth the matrix, being males; but all the firstborn of my children I redeem.

16 And it shall be for ^u a token upon thine hand, and for frontlets between thine eyes: for by strength of hand the LORD brought us forth out of Egypt.

17 ¶ And it came to pass, when Pharaoh had let the people go, that God led them not *through* the way of the land of the Philistines, although that *was* near; for God said, Lest peradventure the people ^x repent when they see war, and ^y they return to Egypt:

18 But God ^z led the people about, *through* the way of the wilderness of the Red sea: and the children of Israel went up ^e harnessed out of the land of Egypt.

19 And Moses took the bones of Joseph with him: for he had straitly sworn the children of Israel, saying, ^a God will surely visit you; and ye shall carry up my bones away hence with you.

20 ¶ And ^b they took their journey from Succoth, and encamped in Etham, in the edge of the wilderness.

21 And ^c the LORD went before them by day in a pillar of a cloud, to lead them the

CHAP. XIII. a ver. 12, 13, 15. ch. 22, 29, 30, & 34. 19. Lev. 27. 26. Num. 3. 13. & 8. 16, 17. & 18. 15. Deut. 15. 19. Luke 2. 23. b ch. 12. 42. Deut. 16. 3. a Heb. servants. c ch. 6. 1. d ch. 12. 8. e ch. 23. 15. & 34. 18. Deut. 16. 1. f ch. 3. 8. g ch. 6. 8. h ch. 12. 25, 26. i ch. 12. 15, 16. k ch. 12. 19. l ver. 14. ch. 12. 28. m See ver. 16. ch. 12. 14. Numb. 15. 39. Deut. 6. 8. & 11. 18. Prov. 1. 9. Isai. 49. 16. Jer. 22. 24. Matt. 23. 5. n ch. 12. 14, 24. o ver. 2. ch. 22. 29. & 34. 19. Lev. 27. 26. Num. 8. 17. & 18. 15. Deut. 15.

19. Ezek. 44. 30. b Heb. cause to pass over. p ch. 34. 20. Num. 18. 15, 16. c Or, kid. q Num. 3. 46, 47. & 18. 15, 16. r ch. 12. 26. Deut. 6. 20. Josh. 4. 6, 21. d Heb. to morning. s ver. 3. t ch. 12. 29. u ver. 9. x ch. 14. 11, 12. Num. 14. 1—4. y Deut. 17. 16. z ch. 14. 2. Num. 33. 6, &c. e Or, by five in a rank. a Gen. 50. 25. Josh. 24. 32. Acts 7. 16. b Num. 33. 6. c ch. 14. 19, 24. & 40. 38. Numb. 9. 15. & 10. 34. & 14. 14. Deut. 1. 33. Neh. 9. 12, 19. Ps. 78. 14. & 99. 7. & 105. 39. Isai. 4. 5. 1 Cor. 10. 1.

way; and by night in a pillar of fire, to give them light; to go by day and night:

22 He took not away the pillar of the cloud by day, nor the pillar of fire by night, from before the people.

CHAP. XIV.

1 God instructeth the Israelites in their journey. 5 Pharaoh pursueth after them. 10 The Israelites murmur. 13 Moses comforteth them. 15 God instructeth Moses. 19 The cloud removeth behind the camp. 21 The Israelites pass through the Red sea, 23 which drowneth the Egyptians. [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, ^a that they turn and encamp before ^b Pi-hahiroth, between ^c Migdol and the sea, over against Baal-zephon: before it shall ye encamp by the sea.

3 For Pharaoh will say of the children of Israel, ^d They *are* entangled in the land, the wilderness hath shut them in.

4 And ^e I will harden Pharaoh's heart, that he shall follow after them; and I ^f will be honoured upon Pharaoh, and upon all his host; ^g that the Egyptians may know that I *am* the LORD. And they did so.

5 ¶ And it was told the king of Egypt that the people fled: and ^h the heart of Pharaoh and of his servants was turned against the people, and they said, Why have we done this, that we have let Israel go from serving us?

6 And he made ready his chariot, and took his people with him:

7 And he took ⁱ six hundred chosen chariots, and all the chariots of Egypt, and captains over every one of them.

8 And the LORD ^k hardened the heart of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and he pursued after the children of Israel: and ^l the children of Israel went out with an high hand.

9 But the ^m Egyptians pursued after them, all the horses and chariots of Pharaoh, and his horsemen, and his army, and overtook them encamping by the sea, beside Pi-hahiroth, before Baal-zephon.

10 ¶ And when Pharaoh drew nigh, the children of Israel lifted up their eyes, and, behold, the Egyptians marched after them; and they were sore afraid: and the children of Israel ⁿ cried out unto the LORD.

11 ° And they said unto Moses, Because *there were* no graves in Egypt, hast thou taken us away to die in the wilderness? wherefore hast thou dealt thus with us, to carry us forth out of Egypt?

12 ^p Is not this the word that we did tell thee in Egypt, saying, Let us alone, that we may serve the Egyptians? For *it had been* better for us to serve the Egyptians, than that we should die in the wilderness.

13 ¶ And Moses said unto the people, ^q Fear ye not, stand still, and see the salvation of the LORD, which he will shew to you to day; ^r for the Egyptians whom ye have seen to day, ye shall see them again no more for ever.

14 ^s The LORD shall fight for you, and ye shall ^t hold your peace.

15 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Wherefore criest thou unto me? speak unto the children of Israel, that they go forward:

16 But ^u lift thou up thy rod, and stretch out thine hand over the sea, and divide it: and the children of Israel shall go on dry *ground* through the midst of the sea.

17 And I, behold, I will ^v harden the hearts of the Egyptians, and they shall follow them: and I will ^w get me honour upon Pharaoh, and upon all his host, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen.

18 And the Egyptians ^x shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I have gotten me honour upon Pharaoh, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen.

19 ¶ And the ^y angel of God, ^z which went before the camp of Israel, removed and went behind them; and the pillar of the cloud went from before their face, and stood behind them:

20 And it came between the camp of

CHAP. XIV. a ch. 13. 18. b Num. 33. 7. c Jer. 44. 1. d Ps. 71. 11. e ch. 4. 21. & 7. 3. f ch. 9. 16. ver. 17, 18. Rom. 9. 17, 22, 23. g ch. 7. 5. h Ps. 105. 25. i ch. 15. 4. k ver. 4. l ch. 6. 1. & 13. 9. Num. 33. 3. m ch. 15. 9. Josh. 24. 6. n Mac. 4. 9. o Josh. 24. 7. Neh. 9. 9. Ps. 34. 17. & 107. 6. p Ps. 106. 7, 8. q ch. 5. 21. & 6. 9. r 2 Chron. 20.

15, 17. Isai. 41. 10, 13, 14. a Or, for whereas ye have seen the Egyptians to day, &c. r ver. 25. Deut. 1. 30. & 3. 22. & 20. 4. Josh. 10. 14, 42. & 23. 3. 2 Chron. 20. 29. Neh. 4. 20. Isai. 31. 4. s Isai. 30. 15. t ver. 21, 26. ch. 7. 19. u ver. 8. ch. 7. 3. x ver. 4. y ver. 4. z ch. 13. 21. & 23. 20. & 32. 34. Num. 20. 16. Isai. 63. 9.





the Egyptians and the camp of Israel ; and ^a it was a cloud and darkness *to them*, but it gave light by night *to these* : so that the one came not near the other all the night.

21 And Moses ^b stretched out his hand over the sea ; and the LORD caused the sea to go *back* by a strong east wind all that night, and ^c made the sea dry *land*, and the waters were ^d divided.

22 And ^e the children of Israel went into the midst of the sea upon the dry *ground* : and the waters *were* ^f a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left.

23 ¶ And the Egyptians pursued, and went in after them to the midst of the sea, *even* all Pharaoh's horses, his chariots, and his horsemen.

24 And it came to pass, that in the morning watch ^g the LORD looked unto the host of the Egyptians through the pillar of fire and of the clouds, and troubled the host of the Egyptians,

25 And took off their chariot wheels, ^h that they drave them heavily : so that the Egyptians said, Let us flee from the face of Israel ; for the LORD ⁱ fighteth for them against the Egyptians.

26 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, ^j Stretch out thine hand over the sea, that the waters may come again upon the Egyptians, upon their chariots, and upon their horsemen.

27 And Moses stretched forth his hand over the sea, and the sea ^k returned to his strength when the morning appeared ; and the Egyptians fled against ^l it ; and the LORD ^m overthrew the Egyptians in the midst of the sea.

28 And ⁿ the waters returned, and ^o covered the chariots, and the horsemen, *and* all the host of Pharaoh that came into the sea after them ; there remained not so much as one of them.

29 But ^p the children of Israel walked

upon dry *land* in the midst of the sea ; and the waters *were* a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left.

30 Thus the LORD ^q saved Israel that day out of the hand of the Egyptians ; and Israel ^r saw the Egyptians dead upon the sea shore.

31 And Israel saw that great ^s work which the LORD did upon the Egyptians : and the people feared the LORD, and ^t believed the LORD, and his servant Moses.

CHAP. XV.

1 *Moses' song.* 22 *The people want water.* 23 *The waters at Marah are bitter.* 25 *A tree sweeteneth them.* 27 *At Elim are twelve wells, and seventy palm trees.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

THEN sang ^a Moses and the children of Israel this song unto the LORD, and spake, saying, I will ^b sing unto the LORD, for he hath triumphed gloriously : the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.

2 The LORD *is* my strength and ^c song, and he is become my salvation : he *is* my God, and I will prepare him ^d an habitation ; my ^e father's God, and I ^f will exalt him.

3 The LORD *is* a man of ^g war : the LORD *is* ^h his name.

4 ⁱ Pharaoh's chariots and his host hath he cast into the sea : ^k his chosen captains also are drowned in the Red sea.

5 ^l The depths have covered them : ^m they sank into the bottom as a stone.

6 ⁿ Thy right hand, O LORD, is become glorious in power : thy right hand, O LORD, hath dashed in pieces the enemy.

7 And in the greatness of thine ^o excellency thou hast overthrown them that rose up against thee : thou sentest forth thy wrath, *which* ^p consumed them ^q as stubble.

8 And ^r with the blast of thy nostrils the waters were gathered together, ^s the floods stood upright as an heap, *and* the depths were congealed in the heart of the sea.

^a See Isai. 8. 14. 2 Cor. 4. 3. ^b ver. 16. ^c Ps. 66. 6. ^d ch. 15. 8. Josh. 3. 16. & 4. 23. Neh. 9. 11. Ps. 74. 13. & 106. 9. & 114. 3. Isai. 63. 12. ^e ver. 29. ^f ch. 15. 19. Num. 33. 8. Ps. 66. 6. & 78. 13. Isai. 63. 13. 1 Cor. 10. 1. Heb. 11. 29. ^g Hab. 3. 10. ^h See Ps. 77. 17. &c. ⁱ Or, and made them to go heavily. ^j ver. 14. ^k Josh. 4. 18. 1 ch. 15. 1. 7. ^l Heb. shook off. Deut. 11. 4. Ps. 78. 53. Neh. 9. 11. Heb. 11. 29. ^m Hab. 3. 8. 13. ⁿ Ps. 106. 11. ^o ver. 22. Ps. 77. 20. & 78. 52. 53. ^p Ps. 106. 8. 10. ^q Ps. 58. 10. & 59. 10. ^r Heb. hand. ^s ch. 4. 31. & 19. 9. Ps. 106. 12. John 2. 11. & 11. 45.

CHAP. XV. ^a Judg. 5. 1. 2 Sam. 22. 1. Ps. 106. 12. Wisd. 10. 20. ^b ver. 21. ^c Deut. 10. 21. Ps. 18. 2. & 22. 3. & 59. 17. & 62. 6. & 109. 1. & 118. 14. & 140. 7. Isai. 12. 2. Hab. 3. 18. 19. ^d Gen. 28. 21. 22. 2 Sam. 7. 5. Ps. 132. 5. ^e ch. 3. 15. 16. ^f 2 Sam. 22. 47. Ps. 99. 5. & 118. 28. Isai. 25. 1. ^g Ps. 24. 8. Rev. 19. 11. ^h ch. 6. 3. Ps. 83. 18. ⁱ ch. 14. 28. ^k ch. 14. 7. ^l ch. 14. 28. ^m Neh. 9. 11. ⁿ Ps. 118. 15. 16. ^o Deut. 33. 26. ^p Ps. 59. 13. ^q Isai. 5. 24. & 47. 14. ^r ch. 14. 21. 2 Sam. 22. 16. Job 4. 9. 2 Thes. 2. 8. ^s Ps. 78. 13. Hab. 3. 10.

9 ^t The enemy said, I will pursue, I will overtake, I will ^u divide the spoil; my lust shall be satisfied upon them; I will draw my sword, my hand shall ^a destroy them.

10 Thou didst ^x blow with thy wind, ^y the sea covered them: they sank as lead in the mighty waters.

11 ^z Who is like unto thee, O LORD, among the ^b gods? who is like thee, ^a glorious in holiness, fearful in praises, ^b doing wonders?

12 Thou stretchedst out ^c thy right hand, the earth swallowed them.

13 Thou in thy mercy hast ^d led forth the people *which* thou hast redeemed: thou hast guided *them* in thy strength unto ^e thy holy habitation.

14 ^f The people shall hear, *and* be afraid: ^g sorrow shall take hold on the inhabitants of Palestina.

15 ^h Then ⁱ the dukes of Edom shall be amazed; ^k the mighty men of Moab, trembling shall take hold upon them; ^l all the inhabitants of Canaan shall melt away.

16 ^m Fear and dread shall fall upon them; by the greatness of thine arm they shall be *as* still ⁿ as a stone; till thy people pass over, O LORD, till the people pass over, ^o *which* thou hast purchased.

17 Thou shalt bring them in, and ^p plant them in the mountain of thine inheritance, *in* the place, O LORD, *which* thou hast made for thee to dwell in, *in* the ^q Sanctuary, O LORD, *which* thy hands have established.

18 ^r The LORD shall reign for ever and ever.

19 For the ^s horse of Pharaoh went in with his chariots and with his horsemen into the sea, and ^t the LORD brought again the waters of the sea upon them; but the children of Israel went on dry *land* in the midst of the sea.

20 ¶ And Miriam ^u the prophetess, ^x the

sister of Aaron, ^y took a timbrel in her hand; and all the women went out after her ^z with timbrels and with dances.

21 And Miriam ^a answered them, ^b Sing ye to the LORD, for he hath triumphed gloriously; the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.

22 So Moses brought Israel from the Red sea, and they went out into the wilderness of ^c Shur; and they went three days in the wilderness, and found no water.

23 ¶ And when they came to ^d Marah, they could not drink of the waters of Marah, for they *were* bitter: therefore the name of it was called ^e Marah.

24 And the people ^f murmured against Moses, saying, What shall we drink?

25 And he ^g cried unto the LORD; and the LORD shewed him ^h a ^g tree, ^h *which* when he had cast into the waters, the waters were made sweet: there he ⁱ made for them a statute and an ordinance, and there ^k he proved them,

26 And said, ^l If thou wilt diligently hearken to the voice of the LORD thy God, and wilt do that which is right in his sight, and wilt give ear to his commandments, and keep all his statutes, I will put none of these ^m diseases upon thee, which I have brought upon the Egyptians: for I *am* the LORD ⁿ that healeth thee.

27 ^o And they came to Elim, where *were* twelve wells of water, and threescore and ten palm trees: and they encamped there by the waters.

CHAP. XVI.

1 The Israelites come to Sin. 2 They murmur for want of bread. 4 God promiseth them bread from heaven. 11 Quails are sent, 14 and manna. 16 The ordering of manna. 25 It was not to be found on the sabbath. 32 An omer of it is preserved. [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

AND they ^a took their journey from Elim, and all the congregation of the children of Israel came unto the wilder-

ⁱ Judg. 5. 30. ^u Gen. 49. 27. Isai. 53. 12. Luke 11. 22. ^a Or, repossess. ^x ch. 14. 21. Ps. 147. 18. ^y ver. 5. ch. 14. 28. ^z 2 Sam. 7. 22. 1 Kings 8. 23. Ps. 71. 19. & 86. 8. & 89. 6. 8. Jer. 10. 6. & 49. 19. ^b Or, mighty ones. ^a Isai. 6. 3. ^b Ps. 77. 14. ^c ver. 6. ^d Ps. 77. 15, 20. & 78. 52. & 80. 1. & 106. 9. Isai. 63. 12, 13. Jer. 2. 6. ^e Ps. 78. 54. ^f Num. 14. 14. Deut. 2. 25. Josh. 2. 9, 10. ^g Ps. 48. 6. ^h Gen. 36. 40. ⁱ Deut. 2. 4. ^k Num. 22. 3. Hab. 3. 7. ^l Josh. 5. 1. ^m Deut. 2. 25. & 11. 25. Josh. 2. 9. ⁿ 1 Sam. 25. 37. ^o ch. 19. 5. Deut. 32. 9. 2 Sam. 7. 23. Ps. 74. 2. Isai. 43. 1, 3. & 51. 10. Jer. 31. 11. Tit. 2. 14. 1 Pet. 2. 9. 2 Pat. 2. 1. ^p Ps. 44. 2. & 80. 8. ^q Ps. 78. 54. ^r Ps. 10. 16. & 29. 10. & 146. 10. Isai.

57. 15. ^s ch. 14. 23. Prov. 21. 31. ^t ch. 14. 28, 29. ^u Judg. 4. 4. 1 Sam. 10. 5. ^x Num. 26. 59. ^y 1 Sam. 18. 6. ^z Judg. 11. 34. & 21. 21. 2 Sam. 6. 16. Ps. 68. 11, 25. & 149. 3. & 150. 4. ^a 1 Sam. 18. 7. ^b ver. 1. ^c Gen. 16. 7. & 25. 18. ^d Num. 33. 8. ^e That is, bitterness. Ruth. 1. 20. ^f ch. 16. 2. & 17. 3. ^g ch. 14. 10. & 17. 4. Ps. 50. 15. ^h Ecclus. 38. 5. ⁱ See 2 Kings 2. 21. & 4. 41. ^j See Josh. 24. 25. ^k ch. 16. 4. Deut. 8. 2, 16. Judg. 2. 22. & 3. 1, 4. Ps. 66. 10. & 81. 7. ^l Deut. 7. 12, 15. ^m Deut. 25. 27, 60. ⁿ ch. 23. 25. Ps. 41. 3, 4. & 103. 3. & 147. 3. ^o Num. 33. 9.

CHAP. XVI. ^a Num. 33. 10, 11.

ness of ^b Sin, which is between Elim and Sinai, on the fifteenth day of the second month after their departing out of the land of Egypt.

2 And the whole congregation of the children of Israel ^c murmured against Moses and Aaron in the wilderness :

3 And the children of Israel said unto them, ^d Would to God we had died by the hand of the LORD in the land of Egypt, ^e when we sat by the flesh pots, *and* when we did eat bread to the full ; for ye have brought us forth into this wilderness, to kill this whole assembly with hunger.

4 ¶ Then said the LORD unto Moses, Behold, I will rain ^f bread from heaven for you ; and the people shall go out and gather ^g a certain rate every day, that I may ^h prove them, whether they will walk in my law, or no.

5 And it shall come to pass, that on the sixth day they shall prepare *that* which they bring in ; and ⁱ it shall be twice as much as they gather daily.

6 And Moses and Aaron said unto all the children of Israel, ^j At even, then ye shall know that the LORD hath brought you out from the land of Egypt :

7 And in the morning, then ye shall see ^k the glory of the LORD ; for that he heareth your murmurings against the LORD : and ^l what *are* we, that ye murmur against us ?

8 And Moses said, *This shall be*, when the LORD shall give you in the evening flesh to eat, and in the morning bread to the full ; for that the LORD heareth your murmurings which ye murmur against him : and what *are* we ? your murmurings *are* not against us, but ^m against the LORD.

9 ¶ And Moses spake unto Aaron, Say unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, ⁿ Come near before the LORD : for he hath heard your murmurings.

10 And it came to pass, as Aaron spake

unto the whole congregation of the children of Israel, that they looked toward the wilderness, and, behold, the glory of the LORD ^o appeared in the cloud.

11 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

12 ^p I have heard the murmurings of the children of Israel : speak unto them, saying, ^q At even ye shall eat flesh, and ^r in the morning ye shall be filled with bread ; and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD your God.

13 And it came to pass, that at even ^s the quails came up, and covered the camp : and in the morning ^t the dew lay round about the host.

14 And when the dew that lay was gone up, behold, upon the face of the wilderness *there lay* ^u a small round thing, *as* small as the hoar frost on the ground.

15 And when the children of Israel saw *it*, they said one to another, ^v It *is* manna : for they wist not what it *was*. And Moses said unto them, ^w This *is* the bread which the LORD hath given you to eat.

16 ¶ This *is* the thing which the LORD hath commanded, Gather of it every man according to his eating, ^x an omer ^y for every man, *according to* the number of your ^z persons ; take ye ^a every man for *them* which *are* in his tents.

17 And the children of Israel did so, and gathered, some more, some less.

18 And when they did mete *it* with an omer, ^b he that gathered much had nothing over, and he that gathered little had no lack ; they gathered every man according to his eating.

19 And Moses said, Let no man leave of it till the morning.

20 Notwithstanding they hearkened not unto Moses ; but some of them left of it until the morning, and it bred worms, and stank : and Moses was wroth with them.

21 And they gathered it every morning,

^b Ezek. 30. 15. ^c ch. 15. 24. Ps. 106. 25. 1 Cor. 10. 10. ^d Lam. 4. 9. ^e Num. 11. 4. ^f Ps. 78. 24, 25. & 105. 40. John 6. 31, 32. 1 Cor. 10. 3. ^g Heb. *the portion of a day in his day*. Prov. 30. 8. Matt. 6. 11. ^h ch. 15. 25. Deut. 8. 2, 16. ⁱ See ver. 22. Lev. 25. 21. ^j See ver. 12, 13. & ch. 6. 7. Num. 16. 28, 29, 30. ^k See ver. 10. Isai. 35. 2. & 40. 5. John 11. 4, 40. 1 Num. 16. 11. ^l See 1 Sam. 8. 7. Luke 10. 16. Rom. 13. 2.

ⁿ Num. 16. 16. ^o ver. 7. ch. 13. 21. Num. 16. 19. 1 Kings 8. 10, 11. ^p ver. 8. ^q ver. 6. ^r ver. 7. ^s Num. 11. 31. Ps. 78. 27, 28. & 105. 40. ^t Num. 11. 9. ^u Num. 11. 7. Deut. 8. 3. Neh. 9. 15. Ps. 78. 24. & 105. 40. Wisd. 16. 20. ^v Or, *What is this ? or, it is a portion.* ^x John 6. 31, 49, 58. 1 Cor. 10. 3. ^y ver. 36. ^z Heb. *by the poll, or, head.* ^a Heb. *souls.* ^b 2 Cor. 8. 15.

every man according to his eating : and when the sun waxed hot, it melted.

22 ¶ And it came to pass, *that* on the sixth day they gathered twice as much bread, two omers for one *man* : and all the rulers of the congregation came and told Moses.

23 And he said unto them, *This is that* which the LORD hath said, To morrow is ^a the rest of the holy sabbath unto the LORD : bake *that* which ye will bake *to day*, and seethe that ye will seethe ; and that which remaineth over lay up for you to be kept until the morning.

24 And they laid it up till the morning, as Moses bade : and it did not ^b stink, neither was there any worm therein.

25 And Moses said, Eat that to day ; for to day *is* a sabbath unto the LORD : to day ye shall not find it in the field.

26 ^c Six days ye shall gather it ; but on the seventh day, *which is* the sabbath, in it there shall be none.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, *that* there went out *some* of the people on the seventh day for to gather, and they found none.

28 And the LORD said unto Moses, How long ^d refuse ye to keep my commandments and my laws ?

29 See, for that the LORD hath given you the sabbath, therefore he giveth you on the sixth day the bread of two days ; abide ye every man in his place, let no man go out of his place on the seventh day.

30 So the people rested on the seventh day.

31 And the house of Israel called the name thereof Manna : and ^e it *was* like coriander seed, white ; and the taste of it *was* like wafers *made* with honey.

32 ¶ And Moses said, *This is* the thing which the LORD commandeth, Fill an omer of it to be kept for your generations ; that they may see the bread wherewith I have fed you in the wilderness, when I brought you forth from the land of Egypt.

33 And Moses said unto Aaron, ^f Take a pot, and put an omer full of manna therein, and lay it up before the LORD, to be kept for your generations.

34 As the LORD commanded Moses, so Aaron laid it up ^g before the Testimony, to be kept.

35 And the children of Israel did eat manna ^h forty years, ⁱ until they came to a land inhabited ; they did eat manna, until they came unto the borders of the land of Canaan.

36 Now an omer *is* the tenth *part* of an ephah.

CHAP. XVII.

1 The people murmur for water at Rephidim. 5 God sendeth him for water to the rock in Horeb. 8 Amalek is overcome by the holding up of Moses' hands. 15 Moses buildeth the altar JEHOVAH-nissi. [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

AND ^a all the congregation of the children of Israel journeyed from the wilderness of Sin, after their journeys, according to the commandment of the LORD, and pitched in Rephidim : and *there was* no water for the people to drink.

2 ^b Wherefore the people did chide with Moses, and said, Give us water that we may drink. And Moses said unto them, Why chide ye with me ? wherefore do ye ^c tempt the LORD ?

3 And the people thirsted there for water ; and the people ^d murmured against Moses, and said, Wherefore *is* this *that* thou hast brought us up out of Egypt, to kill us and our children and our cattle with thirst ?

4 And Moses ^e cried unto the LORD, saying, What shall I do unto this people ? they be almost ready to ^f stone me.

5 And the LORD said unto Moses, ^g Go on before the people, and take with thee of the elders of Israel ; and thy rod, wherewith ^h thou smotest the river, take in thine hand, and go.

6 ⁱ Behold, I will stand before thee there upon the rock in Horeb ; and thou shalt smite the rock, and there shall come water

^a Gen. 2. 3. ch. 20. 8. & 31. 15. & 35. 3. Lev. 23. 3. ^b ver. 20. ^c ch. 20. 9. 10. ^d 2 Kings 17. 14. Ps. 78. 10. 22. & 106. 13. ^e Num. 11. 7. 8. ^f Heb. 9. 4. ^g ch. 25. 16. 21. & 40. 20. Num. 17. 10. Deut. 10. 5. 1 Kings 8. 9. ^h Num. 33. 38. Deut. 8. 2. 3. Neh. 9. 20. 21. John 6. 31. 49. ⁱ Josh. 5. 12. Neh. 9. 15.

CHAP. XVII. ^a ch. 16. 1. Num. 33. 12. 14. ^b Num. 20. 3. 4. ^c Deut. 6. 16. Ps. 78. 18. 41. Isai. 7. 12. Matt. 4. 7. 1 Cor. 10. 9. ^d ch. 16. 2. ^e ch. 14. 15. ^f 1 Sam. 30. 6. John 8. 59. & 10. 31. ^g Ezek. 2. 6. ^h ch. 7. 20. Num. 20. 8. ⁱ Num. 20. 10. 11. Ps. 78. 15. 20. & 105. 41. & 114. 8. Wisd. 11. 4. 1 Cor. 10. 4.

out of it, that the people may drink. And Moses did so in the sight of the elders of Israel.

7 And he called the name of the place ^k *Massah*, and ^b *Meribah*, because of the chiding of the children of Israel, and because they tempted the LORD, saying, Is the LORD among us, or not?

8 ¶ ¹ Then came Amalek, and fought with Israel in Rephidim.

9 And Moses said unto ^m Joshua, Choose us out men, and go out, fight with Amalek: to morrow I will stand on the top of the hill with ⁿ the rod of God in mine hand.

10 So Joshua did as Moses had said to him, and fought with Amalek: and Moses, Aaron, and Hur went up to the top of the hill.

11 And it came to pass, when Moses ^o held up his hand, that Israel prevailed: and when he let down his hand, Amalek prevailed.

12 But Moses' hands *were* heavy; and they took a stone, and put *it* under him, and he sat thereon; and Aaron and Hur stayed up his hands, the one on the one side, and the other on the other side; and his hands were steady until the going down of the sun.

13 And Joshua discomfited Amalek and his people with the edge of the sword.

14 And the LORD said unto Moses, ^p Write this *for* a memorial in a book, and rehearse *it* in the ears of Joshua: for ^q I will utterly put out the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven.

15 And Moses built an altar, and called the name of it ^c JEHOVAH-nissi:

16 For he said, ^d Because ^e the LORD hath sworn *that* the LORD *will have* war with Amalek from generation to generation.

CHAP. XVIII.

¹ Jethro bringeth to Moses his wife and two sons. 7 Moses

entertaineth him. 13 Jethro's counsel is accepted. 27 Jethro departeth. [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

WHEN ^a Jethro, the priest of Midian, Moses' father-in-law, heard of all that ^b God had done for Moses, and for Israel his people, *and* that the LORD had brought Israel out of Egypt;

2 Then Jethro, Moses' father-in-law, took Zipporah, Moses' wife, ^c after he had sent her back,

3 And her ^d two sons; of which the ^e name of the one *was* ^a Gershom; for he said, I have been an alien in a strange land:

4 And the name of the other *was* ^b Eliezer; for the God of my father, *said he*, *was* mine help, and delivered me from the sword of Pharaoh:

5 And Jethro, Moses' father-in-law, came with his sons and his wife unto Moses into the wilderness, where he encamped at ^f the mount of God:

6 And he said unto Moses, I thy father-in-law Jethro am come unto thee, and thy wife, and her two sons with her.

7 ¶ And Moses ^g went out to meet his father-in-law, and did obeisance, and ^h kissed him; and they asked each other of *their* ^c welfare; and they came into the tent.

8 And Moses told his father-in-law all that the LORD had done unto Pharaoh and to the Egyptians for Israel's sake, *and* all the travail that had ^d come upon them by the way, and *how* the LORD ⁱ delivered them.

9 And Jethro rejoiced for all the goodness which the LORD had done to Israel, whom he had delivered out of the hand of the Egyptians.

10 And Jethro said, ^k Blessed *be* the LORD, who hath delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of Pharaoh, who hath delivered the people from under the hand of the Egyptians.

^k Num. 20. 13. Ps. 81. 7. & 95. 8. Heb. 3. 8. ^a That is, *tentation*. ^b That is, *chiding*, or, *strife*. ¹ Gen. 36. 12. Num. 24. 20. Deut. 25. 17. ¹ Sam. 15. 2. Wisd. 11. 3. ^m Called Jesus, Acts 7. 45. Heb. 4. 8. ⁿ ch. 4. 20. ^o Jam. 5. 16. ^p ch. 34. 27. ^q Num. 24. 20. Deut. 25. 10. ¹ Sam. 15. 3. 7. & 30. 1, 17. ² Sam. 8. 12. Ezra 9. 14. ^c That is, *the LORD my banner*: See Judges 6. 24. ^d Or, *Because the hand of Amalek is against the throne of the LORD, therefore, &c.* ^e Heb. *the hand upon the throne of the LORD*. VOL. I. Nos. 7 & 8.

CHAP. XVIII. ^a ch. 2. 16. & 3. 1. ^b Pa. 44. 1. & 77. 14, 15. & 78. 4. & 105. 5, 43. & 106. 2, 8. ^c ch. 4. 26. ^d Acts 7. 29. ^e ch. 2. 22. ^a That is, *a stranger there*. ^b That is, *my God is an help*. ^f ch. 3. 1, 12. ^g Gen. 14. 17. & 18. 2. & 19. 1. ¹ Kings 2. 19. ^h Gen. 29. 13. & 33. 4. ^c Heb. *peace*. Gen. 43. 27. ² Sam. 11. 7. ^d Heb. *found them*. Gen. 44. 34. Num. 20. 14. ⁱ Pa. 78. 42. & 81. 7. & 106. 10. & 107. 2. ^k Gen. 14. 20. ² Sam. 13. 23. Luke 1. 68.

11 Now I know that the LORD is ¹greater than all gods: ^m for in the thing wherein they dealt ⁿ proudly *he was* above them.

12 And Jethro, Moses' father-in-law, took a burnt offering and sacrifices for God: and Aaron came, and all the elders of Israel, to eat bread with Moses' father-in-law ^o before God.

13 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses sat to judge the people: and the people stood by Moses from the morning unto the evening.

14 And when Moses' father-in-law saw all that he did to the people, he said, What *is* this thing that thou doest to the people? why sittest thou thyself alone, and all the people stand by thee from morning unto even?

15 And Moses said unto his father-in-law, Because ^p the people come unto me to enquire of God:

16 When they have ^q a matter, they come unto me; and I judge between ^e one and another, and I do ^r make *them* know the statutes of God, and his laws.

17 And Moses' father-in-law said unto him, The thing that thou doest *is* not good.

18 ^f Thou wilt surely wear away, both thou, and this people that *is* with thee: for this thing *is* too heavy for thee; ^s thou art not able to perform it thyself alone.

19 Hearken now unto my voice, I will give thee counsel, and ^t God shall be with thee: Be thou ^u for the people to Godward, that thou mayest ^x bring the causes unto God:

20 And thou shalt ^y teach them ordinances and laws, and shalt shew them ^z the way wherein they must walk, and ^a the work that they must do.

21 Moreover thou shalt provide out of all the people ^b able men, such as ^c fear God, ^d men of truth, ^e hating covetousness;

and place *such* over them, *to be* rulers of thousands, *and* rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens:

22 And let them judge the people ^f at all seasons: ^g and it shall be, *that* every great matter they shall bring unto thee, but every small matter they shall judge: so shall it be easier for thyself, and ^h they shall bear *the burden* with thee.

23 If thou shalt do this thing, and God command thee *so*, then thou shalt be ⁱ able to endure, and all this people shall also go to ^k their place in peace.

24 So Moses hearkened to the voice of his father-in-law, and did all that he had said.

25 And ^l Moses chose able men out of all Israel, and made them heads over the people, rulers of thousands, rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens.

26 And they ^m judged the people at all seasons: the ⁿ hard causes they brought unto Moses, but every small matter they judged themselves.

27 ¶ And Moses let his father-in-law depart; and ^o he went his way into his own land.

CHAP. XIX.

1 *The people come to Sinai.* 3 *God's message by Moses unto the people out of the mount.* 8 *The people's answer returned again.* *The people are prepared against the third day.* 12 *The mountain must not be touched.* 16 *The fearful presence of God upon the mount.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

IN the third month, when the children of Israel were gone forth out of the land of Egypt, the same day ^a came they *into* the wilderness of Sinai.

2 For they were departed from ^b Rephidim, and were come *to* the desert of Sinai, and had pitched in the wilderness; and there Israel camped before ^c the mount.

3 ¶ And ^d Moses went up unto God, and the LORD ^e called unto him out of the mountain, saying, Thus shalt thou say to

¹ 2 Chron. 2. 5. Ps. 95. 3. & 97. 9. & 135. 5. ^m ch. 1. 10, 16, 22. & 5. 2, 7. & 14. 8, 18. ⁿ 1 Sam. 2. 3. Neh. 9. 10, 16, 29. Job 40. 11, 12. Ps. 31. 23. & 119. 21. Luke 1. 51. ^o Deut. 12. 7. 1 Chron. 29. 22. 1 Cor. 10. 18, 21, 31. ^p Lev. 24. 12. Num. 15. 34. ^q ch. 23. 7. & 24. 14. Deut. 17. 8. 2 Sam. 15. 3. Job 31. 13. Acts 18. 15. 1 Cor. 6. 1. ^r Heb. *a man and his fellow.* ^s Lev. 24. 15. Num. 15. 35. & 27. 6. & c. & 36. 6, 7, 8, 9. ^t Heb. *Fading thou wilt fade.* ^u Num. 11. 14, 17. Deut. 1. 6, 12. ^v ch. 3. 12. ^w ch. 4. 16. & 20. 19. Deut. 5. 5. ^x Num. 27. 5. ^y Deut. 4. 1, 5. & 5. 1. & 6. 1, 2. & 7. 11. ^z Ps. 143. 8. ^a Deut. 1. 18. ^b ver.

25. Deut. 1. 15, 16. & 16. 18. 2 Chron. 19. 5—10. Acts 6. 3. ^c Gen. 42. 18. 2 Sam. 23. 3. 2 Chron. 19. 9. ^d Ezek. 18. 8. ^e Deut. 16. 19. ^f ver. 26. ^g ver. 26. Lev. 24. 11. Num. 15. 33. & 27. 2. & 36. 1. Deut. 1. 17. & 17. 8. ^h Num. 11. 17. ⁱ ver. 18. ^k Gen. 18. 33. & 30. 25. ch. 16. 29. 2 Sam. 19. 39. ^l Deut. 1. 15. Acts 6. 5. ^m ver. 22. ⁿ Job 29. 16. ^o Num. 10. 29, 30. ^p CHAP. XIX. ^q Num. 33. 15. ^r ch. 17. 1, 8. ^s ch. 3. 1, 12. ^t ch. 20. 21. Acts 7. 38. ^u ch. 3. 4.

the house of Jacob, and tell the children of Israel ;

4 ^fYe have seen what I did unto the Egyptians, and *how* ^gI bare you on eagles' wings, and brought you unto myself.

5 Now ^htherefore, if you will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ⁱye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people : for ^kall the earth is mine :

6 And ye shall be unto me a ^lkingdom of priests, and an ^mholy nation. These *are* the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel.

7 ¶ And Moses came and called for the elders of the people, and laid before their faces all these words which the LORD commanded him.

8 And ⁿall the people answered together, and said, All that the LORD hath spoken we will do. And Moses returned the words of the people unto the LORD.

9 And the LORD said unto Moses, Lo, I come unto thee ^oin a thick cloud, ^pthat the people may hear when I speak with thee, and ^qbelieve thee for ever. And Moses told the words of the people unto the LORD.

10 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Go unto the people, and ^rsanctify them to day and to morrow, and let them ^swash their clothes,

11 And be ready against the third day : for the third day the LORD ^twill come down in the sight of all the people upon mount Sinai.

12 And thou shalt set bounds unto the people round about, saying, Take heed to yourselves, *that ye go not* up into the mount, or touch the border of it : ^uwhosoever toucheth the mount shall be surely put to death :

13 There shall not an hand touch it, but he shall surely be stoned, or shot through ; whether *it be* beast or man, it shall not

live : when the ^atrumpet soundeth long, they shall come up to the mount.

14 ¶ And Moses went down from the mount unto the people, and ^vsanctified the people ; and they washed their clothes.

15 And he said unto the people, ^zBe ready against the third day : ^acome not at *your* wives.

16 ¶ And it came to pass on the third day in the morning, that there were ^bthunders and lightnings, and a ^cthick cloud upon the mount, and the ^dvoice of the trumpet exceeding loud ; so that all the people that *was* in the camp ^etrembled.

17 And ^fMoses brought forth the people out of the camp to meet with God ; and they stood at the nether part of the mount.

18 And ^gmount Sinai was altogether on a smoke, because the LORD descended upon it ^hin fire : ⁱand the smoke thereof ascended as the smoke of a furnace, and ^kthe whole mount quaked greatly.

19 And ^lwhen the voice of the trumpet sounded long, and waxed louder and louder, ^mMoses spake, and ⁿGod answered him by a voice.

20 And the LORD came down upon mount Sinai, on the top of the mount : and the LORD called Moses *up* to the top of the mount ; and Moses went up.

21 And the LORD said unto Moses, Go down, ^bcharge the people, lest they break through unto the LORD ^oto gaze, and many of them perish.

22 And let the priests also, which come near to the LORD, ^psanctify themselves, lest the LORD ^qbreak forth upon them.

23 And Moses said unto the LORD, The people cannot come up to mount Sinai : for thou chargedst us, saying, ^rSet bounds about the mount, and sanctify it.

24 And the LORD said unto him, Away, get thee down, and thou shalt come up, thou, and Aaron with thee : but let not the

^f Deut. 29. 2. ^g Deut. 32. 11. Isai. 63. 9. Rev. 12. 14. ^h Deut. 5. 2. ⁱ Deut. 4. 20. & 7. 6. & 14. 2. 21. & 26. 18. & 32. 8. 9. ^j Kings 8. 53. Ps. 135. 4. Cant. 8. 12. Isai. 41. 8. & 43. 1. Jer. 10. 16. Mal. 3. 17. Tit. 2. 14. ^k ch. 9. 29. Deut. 10. 14. Job 41. 11. Ps. 24. 1. & 50. 12. 1 Cor. 10. 26. 28. 1 Deut. 33. 2. 3. 4. 1 Pet. 2. 5. 9. Rev. 1. 6. & 3. 10. & 20. 6. ^m Lev. 20. 24. 26. Deut. 7. 6. & 26. 19. & 28. 9. Isai. 62. 12. 1 Cor. 3. 17. 1 Thes. 5. 27. ⁿ ch. 24. 3. 7. Deut. 5. 27. & 26. 17. ^o ver. 16. ch. 20. 21. & 24. 15. 16. Deut. 4. 11. Ps. 18. 11. 12. & 97. 2. Matt. 17. 5. ^p Deut. 4. 12. 36. John 12. 29. 30. ^q ch. 14. 31. ^r Lev. 11. 44. 45. Heb. 10. 22. ^s ver. 14. Gen. 35. 2. Lev. 15. 5. ^t ver. 16. 18. ch. 34. 5. Deut. 33. 2. ^u Heb. 12. 20.

^a Or, *cornet*. ^x ver. 16. 19. ^y ver. 10. ^z ver. 11. ^a 1 Sam. 21. 4. 5. Zech. 7. 3. 1 Cor. 7. 5. ^b Ps. 77. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19. Rev. 4. 5. & 8. 5. & 11. 19. ^c ver. 9. ch. 40. 34. 2 Chron. 5. 14. ^d Rev. 1. 10. & 4. 1. ^e Heb. 12. 21. ^f Deut. 4. 10. ^g Deut. 4. 11. & 33. 1. Judg. 5. 5. Ps. 68. 7. 8. Isai. 6. 4. Hab. 3. 3. ^h ch. 3. 2. & 24. 17. 2 Chron. 7. 1. 2. 3. ⁱ Gen. 15. 17. Ps. 144. 5. Rev. 15. 8. ^k Ps. 68. 8. & 77. 18. & 114. 7. Jer. 4. 24. Heb. 12. 26. ^l ver. 13. ^m Heb. 12. 21. ⁿ Neh. 9. 13. Ps. 81. 7. ^o Heb. *contest*. ^p See ch. 3. 5. 1 Sam. 6. 19. ^q Lev. 10. 3. ^r 2 Sam. 6. 7. 8. ^s ver. 12. Josh. 3. 4.

priests and the people break through to come up unto the LORD, lest he break forth upon them.

25 So Moses went down unto the people, and spake unto them.

CHAP. XX.

1 *The ten commandments.* 18 *The people are afraid.* 20 *Moses comforteth them.* 22 *Idolatry is forbidden.* 24 *Of what sort the altar should be.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

AND God spake ^a all these words, saying, 2^b I *am* the LORD thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, ^c out of the house of ^a bondage.

3^d Thou shalt have no other gods before me.

4^e Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of *any thing* that *is* in heaven above, or that *is* in the earth beneath, or that *is* in the water under the earth :

5^f Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them : for I the LORD thy God *am* ^g a jealous God, ^h visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth *generation* of them that hate me ;

6 And ⁱ shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments.

7^k Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain ; for the LORD ^l will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

8^m Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy.

9ⁿ Six days shalt thou labour, and do all thy work :

10 But the ^o seventh day *is* the sabbath of the LORD thy God : *in it* thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thy cattle, ^p nor thy stranger that *is* within thy gates :

11 For ^q *in* six days the LORD made hea-

ven and earth, the sea, and all that in them *is*, and rested the seventh day : wherefore the LORD blessed the sabbath day, and hallowed it.

12 ¶ Honour thy father and thy mother : that thy days may be long upon the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

13^s Thou shalt not kill.

14^t Thou shalt not commit adultery.

15^u Thou shalt not steal.

16^v Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.

17^x Thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's house, ^y thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that *is* thy neighbour's.

18 ¶ And ^z all the people ^a saw the thunderings, and the lightnings, and the noise of the trumpet, and the mountain ^b smoking : and when the people saw *it*, they removed, and stood afar off.

19 And they said unto Moses, ^c Speak thou with us, and we will hear : but ^d let not God speak with us, lest we die.

20 And Moses said unto the people, ^e Fear not : ^f for God is come to prove you, and ^g that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not.

21 And the people stood afar off, and Moses drew near unto ^h the thick darkness where God *was*.

22 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Thus thou shalt say unto the children of Israel, Ye have seen that I have talked with you ⁱ from heaven.

23 Ye shall not make ^k with me gods of silver, neither shall ye make unto you gods of gold.

24 ¶ An altar of earth thou shalt make unto me, and shalt sacrifice thereon thy burnt offerings, and thy peace offerings, ^l thy sheep, and thine oxen : in all ^m places

CHAP. XX. a Deut. 5. 22. b Lev. 26. 1, 13. Deut. 5. 6. Ps. 81. 10. Hos. 13. 4. c ch. 13. 3. d Heb. servants. d Deut. 5. 7. & 6. 14. 2 Kings 17. 35. Jer. 25. 6. & 35. 15. e Lev. 26. 1. Deut. 4. 16. & 5. 8. & 27. 15. Ps. 97. 7. f ch. 23. 24. Josh. 23. 7. 2 Kings 17. 35. Isai. 44. 15, 19. g ch. 34. 14. Deut. 4. 24. & 6. 15. Josh. 24. 19. Nah. 1. 2. h ch. 34. 7. Lev. 20. 5. & 26. 39, 40. Num. 14. 18, 33. 1 Kings 21. 29. Job 5. 4. & 21. 19. Ps. 79. 8. & 109. 4. Isai. 14. 20, 21. & 65. 6, 7. Jer. 2. 9. & 32. 18. i ch. 34. 7. Deut. 7. 9. Ps. 89. 34. Rom. 11. 28. k ch. 23. 1. Lev. 19. 12. Deut. 5. 11. Ps. 15. 4. Matt. 5. 33. l Micah 6. 11. m ch. 31. 13, 14. Lev. 19. 3, 30. & 26. 2. Deut. 5. 12. n ch. 23. 12. & 31. 15. & 34. 21. Lev. 23. 3. Ezek. 20. 12. Luke 13. 14. o Gen. 2. 2, 3. ch. 16. 26. & 31. 15. p Neh. 13. 16, 17, 18, 19. q Gen. 2. 2. r ch. 23. 26. Lev. 19. 3. Deut. 5. 16. Jer. 35. 7, 18, 19. Matt. 15. 4. & 19, 19. Mark 7. 10. & 10. 19. Luke 18. 20. Ephes. 6. 2. s Deut. 5. 17. Matt. 5. 21. Rom. 13. 9.

t Deut. 5. 18. Matt. 5. 27. u Lev. 19. 11. Deut. 5. 19. Matt. 19. 18. Rom. 13. 9. 1 Thess. 4. 6. w ch. 23. 1. Deut. 5. 20. & 19. 16. Matt. 19. 18. x Deut. 5. 21. Micah 2. 2. Hab. 2. 9. Luke 12. 15. Acts 20. 33. Rom. 7. 7. & 13. 9. Eph. 5. 3, 5. Heb. 13. 5. y Job 31. 9. Prov. 6. 29. Jer. 5. 8. Matt. 5. 28. z Heb. 12. 18. a Rev. 1. 10, 12. b ch. 19. 18. c Deut. 5. 27. & 18. 16. Gal. 3. 19, 20. Heb. 12. 19. d Deut. 5. 25. e 1 Sam. 12. 20. Isai. 41. 10, 13. f Gen. 22. 1. Deut. 13. 3. g Deut. 4. 10. & 6. 2. & 10. 12. & 17. 13, 19. & 19. 20. & 28. 58. Prov. 3. 7. & 16. 6. Isai. 8. 13. h ch. 19. 16. Deut. 5. 5. 1 Kings 8. 12. i Deut. 4. 36. Neh. 9. 13. k ch. 32. 1, 2, 4. 1 Sam. 5. 4, 5. 2 Kings 17. 33. Ezek. 20. 39. & 43. 8. Dan. 5. 4, 23. Zeph. 1. 5. 2 Cor. 6. 14, 15, 16. l Lev. 1. 2. m Deut. 12. 5, 11, 21. & 14. 23. & 16. 6, 11. & 26. 2. 1 Kings 8. 43. & 9. 3. 2 Chron. 6. 6. & 7. 16. & 12. 13. Ezra 6. 12. Neh. 1. 9. Ps. 74. 7. Jer. 7. 10, 12.

where I record my name I will come unto thee, and I will ^a bless thee.

25 And ^o if thou wilt make me an altar of stone, thou shalt not ^b build it of hewn stone: for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it.

26 Neither shalt thou go up by steps unto mine altar, that thy nakedness be not discovered thereon.

CHAP. XXI.

1 *Laws for menservants.* 5 *For the servant whose ear is bored.* 7 *For womenservants.* 12 *For manslaughter.* 16 *For stealers of men.* 17 *For cursers of parents.* 18 *For smiters.* 22 *For a hurt by chance.* 28 *For an ox that goreth.* 33 *For him that is an occasion of harm.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

NOW these *are* the judgments which thou shalt ^a set before them.

2 ^b If thou buy an Hebrew servant, six years he shall serve: and in the seventh he shall go out free for nothing.

3 If he came in ^a by himself, he shall go out by himself: if he were married, then his wife shall go out with him.

4 If his master have given him a wife, and she have born him sons or daughters; the wife and her children shall be her master's, and he shall go out by himself.

5 ^c And if the servant ^b shall plainly say, I love my master, my wife, and my children; I will not go out free:

6 Then his master shall bring him unto the ^d judges; he shall also bring him to the door, or unto the door post; and his master shall ^e bore his ear through with an awl; and he shall serve him for ever.

7 ¶ And if a man ^f sell his daughter to be a maidservant, she shall not go out ^g as the menservants do.

8 If she ^c please not her master, who hath betrothed her to himself, then shall he let her be redeemed: to sell her unto a strange nation he shall have no power, seeing he hath dealt deceitfully with her.

9 And if he have betrothed her unto his son, he shall deal with her after the manner of daughters.

10 If he take him another *wife*; her food, her raiment, ^h and her duty of marriage, shall he not diminish.

11 And if he do not these three unto her, then shall she go out free without money.

12 ¶ ⁱ He that smiteth a man, so that he die, shall be surely put to death.

13 And ^k if a man lie not in wait, but God ^l deliver *him* into his hand; then ^m I will appoint thee a place whither he shall flee.

14 But if a man come ⁿ presumptuously upon his neighbour, to slay him with guile; ^o thou shalt take him from mine altar, that he may die.

15 ¶ And he that smiteth his father, or his mother, shall be surely put to death.

16 ¶ And ^p he that stealeth a man, and ^q selleth him, or if he be ^r found in his hand, he shall surely be put to death.

17 ¶ And ^s he that ^t curseth his father, or his mother, shall surely be put to death.

18 ¶ And if men strive together, and one smite ^u another with a stone, or with *his* fist, and he die not, but keepeth *his* bed:

19 If he rise again, and walk abroad ^v upon his staff, then shall he that smote *him* be quit: only he shall pay ^w for ^x the loss of his time, and shall cause *him* to be thoroughly healed.

20 ¶ And if a man smite his servant, or his maid, with a rod, and he die under his hand; he shall be surely ^y punished.

21 Notwithstanding, if he continue a day or two, he shall not be punished: for ^z he is his money.

22 ¶ If men strive, and hurt a woman with child, so that her fruit depart *from her*, and yet no mischief follow: he shall be surely punished, according as the woman's husband will lay upon him; and he shall ^{aa} pay as the judges *determine*.

23 And if *any* mischief follow, then thou shalt give life for life,

ⁿ Gen. 12. 2. Deut. 7. 13. ^o Deut. 27. 5. Josh. 8. 31. 1 Mac. 4. 47. ^b Heb. *build them with hewing.*
CHAP. XXI. ^a ch. 24. 3, 4. Deut. 4. 14. & 6. 1. ^b Lev. 25. 39, 40, 41. Deut. 15. 12. Jer. 34. 14. ^c Heb. *with his body.* ^d Deut. 15. 16, 17. ^e Heb. *saying shall say.* ^f ch. 12. 12. & 22. 8, 28. ^g Ps. 40. 6. ^h Neh. 5. 5. ⁱ ver. 2, 3. ^j Heb. *be evil in the eyes of, &c.* ^k 1 Cor. 7. 5. ^l Gen. 9. 6. Lev. 24. 17. Numb. 35. 30, 31. Matt. 26. 52. ^m Num. 35. 22. Deut.

19. 4. 5. 11. 1 Sam. 24. 4, 10, 18. ⁿ Num. 35. 11. Deut. 19. 3. Josh. 20. 2. ^o Num. 15. 30. & 35. 20. Deut. 19. 11, 12. Heb. 10. 26. ^p 1 Kings 2. 28—34. 2 Kings 11. 15. ^q Deut. 24. 7. ^r Gen. 37. 23. ^s ch. 22. 4. ^t Lev. 20. 9. Prov. 20. 20. Matt. 15. 4. Mark 7. 10. ^u Or, *revileth.* ^v Or, *his neighbour.* ^w 2 Sam. 3. 29. ^x Heb. *his ceasing.* ^y Heb. *avenged.* Gen. 4. 15, 24. Rom. 13. 4. ^z Lev. 25. 45, 46. ^{aa} ver. 30. Deut. 22. 18, 19.

24 ^r Eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot,

25 Burning for burning, wound for wound, stripe for stripe.

26 ¶ And if a man smite the eye of his servant, or the eye of his maid, that it perish; he shall let him go free for his eye's sake.

27 And if he smite out his manservant's tooth, or his maidservant's tooth; he shall let him go free for his tooth's sake.

28 ¶ If an ox gore a man or a woman, that they die: then ^zthe ox shall be surely stoned, and his flesh shall not be eaten; but the owner of the ox *shall be* quit.

29 But if the ox were wont to push with his horn in time past, and it hath been testified to his owner, and he hath not kept him in, but that he hath killed a man or a woman; the ox shall be stoned, and his owner also shall be put to death.

30 If there be laid on him a sum of money, then he shall give for ^athe ransom of his life whatsoever is laid upon him.

31 Whether he have gored a son, or have gored a daughter, according to this judgment shall it be done unto him.

32 If the ox shall push a manservant or maidservant; he shall give unto their master ^bthirty shekels of silver, and the ^cox shall be stoned.

33 ¶ And if a man shall open a pit, or if a man shall dig a pit, and not cover it, and an ox or an ass fall therein;

34 The owner of the pit shall make *it* good, *and* give money unto the owner of them; and the dead *beast* shall be his.

35 ¶ And if one man's ox hurt another's, that he die; then they shall sell the live ox, and divide the money of it; and the dead *ox* also they shall divide.

36 Or if it be known that the ox hath used to push in time past, and his owner hath not kept him in; he shall surely pay ox for ox; and the dead shall be his own.

1 *Of theft.* 5 *Of damage.* 7 *Of trespasses.* 14 *Of borrowing.* 16 *Of fornication.* 18 *Of witchcraft.* 29 *Of bestiality.* 20 *Of idolatry.* 21 *Of strangers, widows, and fatherless.* 25 *Of usury.* 26 *Of pledges.* 28 *Of reverence to magistrates.* 29 *Of the firstfruits.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

If a man shall steal an ox, or a ^asheep, and kill it, or sell it; he shall restore five oxen for an ox, and ^afour sheep for a sheep.

2 ¶ If a thief be found ^bbreaking up, and be smitten that he die, *there shall* ^cno blood *be shed* for him.

3 If the sun be risen upon him, *there shall be* blood *shed* for him; *for* he should make full restitution; if he have nothing, then he shall be ^dsold for his theft.

4 If the theft be certainly ^efound in his hand alive, whether it be ox, or ass, or sheep; he shall ^frestore double.

5 ¶ If a man shall cause a field or vineyard to be eaten, and shall put in his beast, and shall feed in another man's field; of the best of his own field, and of the best of his own vineyard, shall he make restitution.

6 ¶ If fire break out, and catch in thorns, so that the stacks of corn, or the standing corn, or the field, be consumed *therewith*; he that kindled the fire shall surely make restitution.

7 ¶ If a man shall deliver unto his neighbour money or stuff to keep, and it be stolen out of the man's house; ^gif the thief be found, let him pay double.

8 If the thief be not found, then the master of the house shall be brought unto the ^hjudges, *to see* whether he have put his hand unto his neighbour's goods.

9 For all manner of trespass, *whether it be* for ox, for ass, for sheep, for raiment, *or* for any manner of lost thing, which *another* challengeth to be his, the ⁱcause of both parties shall come before the judges; *and* whom the judges shall condemn, he shall pay double unto his neighbour.

^y Lev. 24. 20. Deut. 19. 21. Matt. 5. 38. ^z Gen. 9. 5. ^a ver. 22. Num. 35. 31. ^b See Zech. 11. 12, 13. Matt. 26. 15. Phil. 2. 7. ^c ver. 28. CHAP. XXII. ^a Or, goat. ^a 2 Sam. 12. 6. Luke 19. 8. See Prov. 6. 31. ^b Matt. 24.

43. ^c Numb. 35. 27. ^d ch. 21. 2. ^e ch. 21. 16. ^f See ver. 1, 7. Prov. 6. 31. ^g ver. 4. ^h ch. 21. 6. & ver. 28. ⁱ Deut. 25. 1. 2 Chron. 19. 10.

10 If a man deliver unto his neighbour an ass, or an ox, or a sheep, or any beast, to keep; and it die, or be hurt, or driven away, no man seeing *it* :

11 *Then* shall an ^k oath of the LORD be between them both, that he hath not put his hand unto his neighbour's goods; and the owner of it shall accept *thereof*, and he shall not make *it* good.

12 And ^l if it be stolen from him, he shall make restitution unto the owner thereof.

13 If it be torn in pieces, *then* let him bring it *for* witness, *and* he shall not make good that which was torn.

14 ¶ And if a man borrow *ought* of his neighbour, and it be hurt, or die, the owner thereof *being* not with it, he shall surely make *it* good.

15 *But* if the owner thereof *be* with it, he shall not make *it* good : if it *be* an hired *thing*, it came for his hire.

16 ¶ And ^m if a man entice a maid that is not betrothed, and lie with her, he shall surely endow her to be his wife.

17 If her father utterly refuse to give her unto him, he shall ^b pay money according to the ⁿ dowry of virgins.

18 ¶ ^o Thou shalt not suffer a witch to live.

19 ¶ ^p Whosoever lieth with a beast shall surely be put to death.

20 ¶ ^q He that sacrificeth unto *any* god, save unto the LORD only, he shall be utterly destroyed.

21 ¶ ^r Thou shalt neither vex a stranger, nor oppress him : for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt.

22 ¶ ^s Ye shall not afflict any widow, or fatherless child.

23 If thou afflict them in any wise, and they ^t cry at all unto me, I will surely ^u hear their cry ;

24 And my ^x wrath shall wax hot, and I will kill you with the sword ; and ^y your wives shall be widows, and your children fatherless.

25 ¶ ^z If thou lend money to *any* of my people *that is* poor by thee, thou shalt not be to him as an usurer, neither shalt thou lay upon him usury.

26 ^a If thou at all take thy neighbour's raiment to pledge, thou shalt deliver it unto him by that the sun goeth down :

27 For that *is* his covering only, it *is* his raiment for his skin : wherein shall he sleep ? and it shall come to pass, when he ^b crieth unto me, that I will hear ; for I *am* ^c gracious.

28 ¶ ^d Thou shalt not revile the ^e gods, nor curse the ruler of thy people.

29 ¶ Thou shalt not delay to *offer* ^d the first of thy ripe fruits, and of thy ^e liquors : ^f the firstborn of thy sons shalt thou give unto me.

30 ^g Likewise shalt thou do with thine oxen, *and* with thy sheep : ^h seven days it shall be with his dam ; on the eighth day thou shalt give it me.

31 ¶ And ye shall be ⁱ holy men unto me : ^k neither shall ye eat *any* flesh *that is* torn of beasts in the field ; ye shall cast it to the dogs.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 *Of slander and false witness.* 3, 6 *Of justice.* 4 *Of charitableness.* 10 *Of the year of rest.* 12 *Of the sabbath.* 13 *Of Idolatry.* 14 *Of the three feasts.* 18 *Of the blood and the fat of the sacrifice.* 20 *An Angel is promised, with a blessing, if they obey him.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

THOU ^a shalt not ^a raise a false report : put not thine hand with the wicked to be an ^b unrighteous witness.

2 ¶ ^c Thou shalt not follow a multitude to *do* evil ; ^d neither shalt thou ^b speak in a cause to decline after many to wrest *judgment* :

^k Heb. 6. 16. ^l Gen. 31. 39. ^m Deut. 22. 28, 29. ⁿ Heb. weigh. Gen. 23. 16. ^o Gen. 34. 12. Deut. 22. 29. ^p 1 Sam. 18. 25. ^q Lev. 19. 26, 31. & 20. 27. Deut. 18. 10, 11. ^r 1 Sam. 28. 3. ^s ^p Lev. 18. 23. & 20. 15. ^t Num. 25. 2, 7, 8. Deut. 13. 1, 2, 5, 6, 9, 13, 14, 15. & 17. 2, 3, 5. ^u 1 Mac. 2. 24. ^v ch. 23. 9. ^w Lev. 19. 33. & 25. 35. Deut. 10. 19. Jer. 7. 6. ^x Zech. 7. 10. Mal. 3. 5. ^y a Deut. 10. 18. & 24. 17. & 27. 19. Ps. 94. 6. ^z Isai. 1. 17. 23. & 10. 2. ^a Ezek. 22. 7. Zech. 7. 10. Jam. 1. 27. ^b Deut. 15. 9. & 24. 15. Job 35. 9. ^c Luke 18. 7. ^d u ver. 23. Job 34. 28. Ps. 18. 6. & 145. 19. Jam. 5. 4. ^e x Job 31. 23. Ps. 69. 24. ^f y Ps. 109. 9. Lam. 5. 3. ^g z Lev. 25. 35, 36, 37. Deut. 23. 19, 20. Neh. 5. 7. Ps. 15. 5. Ezek. 18. 8, 17. ^h a Deut. 24. 6, 10, 13, 17. Job 22. 6. & 24. 3, 9. Prov. 30. 16. & 22. 27. Ezek. 18. 7, 16. Amos 2. 8. ⁱ b ver. 23. ^j c ch. 34. 6. ^k 2 Chron. 30. 9. Ps. 86. 15. ^l d Eccles. 10. 20. Acts 23. 5. Jude 8. ^m e Or, judges. ver. 8.

9. Ps. 82. 6. ⁿ d Heb. thy fulness. ^o e ch. 23. 16, 19. Prov. 3. 9. ^p e Heb. tear. ^q f ch. 13. 2. 12. & 34. 19. ^r g Deut. 15. 19. ^s h Lev. 22. 27. ^t i ch. 19. 6. Lev. 19. 2. Deut. 14. 21. ^u k Lev. 22. 8. Ezek. 4. 14. & 44. 31. ^v CHAP. XXIII. ^w a ver. 7. Lev. 19. 16. Ps. 15. 3. & 101. 5. Prov. 10. 18. See 2 Sam. 19. 27. with 16. 3. ^x a Or, receive. ^y b ch. 20. 16. Deut. 19. 16, 17, 18. Ps. 35. 11. Prov. 19. 5, 9, 28. & 24. 28. See 1 Kings 21. 10, 13. Matt. 26. 59, 60, 61. Acts 6. 11, 13. c Gen. 7. 1. & 19. 4, 7. ch. 32. 1, 2. Josh. 24. 15. 1 Sam. 15. 9. 1 Kings 19. 10. Job 31. 34. Prov. 1. 10, 11, 15. & 4. 14. Matt. 27. 24, 26. Mark 15. 15. Luke 23. 23. Acts 24. 27 & 25. 9. ^d d ver. 6, 7. Lev. 19. 15. Deut. 1. 17. Ps. 72. 2. ^e b Heb. answer.

3 ¶ Neither shalt thou countenance a poor man in his cause.

4 ¶^e If thou meet thine enemy's ox or his ass going astray, thou shalt surely bring it back to him again.

5^f If thou see the ass of him that hateth thee lying under his burden,^g and wouldest forbear to help him, thou shalt surely help with him.

6^h Thou shalt not wrest the judgment of thy poor in his cause.

7ⁱ Keep thee far from a false matter;^j and the innocent and righteous slay thou not: for^k I will not justify the wicked.

8 ¶ And^l thou shalt take no gift: for the gift blindeth^d the wise, and perverteth the words of the righteous.

9 ¶ Also^m thou shalt not oppress a stranger: for ye know the^e heart of a stranger, seeing ye were strangers in the land of Egypt.

10 Andⁿ six years thou shalt sow thy land, and shalt gather in the fruits thereof:

11 But the seventh *year* thou shalt let it rest and lie still; that the poor of thy people may eat: and what they leave the beasts of the field shall eat. In like manner thou shalt deal with thy vineyard, *and* with thy^f oliveyard.

12^o Six days thou shalt do thy work, and on the seventh day thou shalt rest: that thine ox and thine ass may rest, and the son of thy handmaid, and the stranger, may be refreshed.

13 And in all *things* that I have said unto you^p be circumspect: and^q make no mention of the name of other gods, neither let it be heard out of thy mouth.

14 ¶^r Three times thou shalt keep a feast unto me in the year.

15^s Thou shalt keep the feast of unleavened bread: (thou shalt eat unleavened

bread seven days, as I commanded thee, in the time appointed of the month Abib; for in it thou camest out from Egypt: ^t and none shall appear before me empty:)

16^u And the feast of harvest, the firstfruits of thy labours, which thou hast sown in thy field: and^x the feast of ingathering, *which is* in the end of the year, when thou hast gathered in thy labours out of the field.

17^y Three times in the year all thy males shall appear before the LORD God.

18^z Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with leavened bread; neither shall the fat of my^e sacrifice remain until the morning.

19^a The first of the firstfruits of thy land thou shalt bring into the house of the LORD thy God. ^b Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's milk.

20 ¶^c Behold, I send an Angel before thee, to keep thee in the way, and to bring thee into the place which I have prepared.

21 Beware of him, and obey his voice, ^d provoke him not; for he will^e not pardon your transgressions: for^f my name *is* in him.

22 But if thou shalt indeed obey his voice, and do all that I speak; then^g I will be an enemy unto thine enemies, and^h an adversary unto thine adversaries.

23ⁱ For mine Angel shall go before thee, and^j bring thee in unto the Amorites, and the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Canaanites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites: and I will cut them off.

24 Thou shalt not^k bow down to their gods, nor serve them,^l nor do after their works: ^m but thou shalt utterly overthrow them, and quite break down their images.

25 And ye shallⁿ serve the LORD your God, and^o he shall bless thy bread, and

^e Deut. 22. 1. Job 31. 29. Prov. 24. 17. & 25. 21. Matt. 5. 44. Rom. 12. 20. 1 Thess. 5. 15. ^f Deut. 22. 4. ^g Or, wilt thou cease to help him? or, and wouldest cease to leave thy business for him: thou shalt surely leave it to join with him. ^h ver. 2. Deut. 27. 19. Job 31. 13. 21. Eccles. 5. 8. Isai. 10. 1. 2. Jer. 5. 28. & 7. 6. Amos 5. 12. Mal. 3. 5. ⁱ ver. 1. Lev. 19. 11. Luke 3. 14. Eph. 4. 25. ^j Deut. 27. 25. ^k Sam. 9. 4. 21. Prov. 17. 15. 26. Jer. 7. 6. Matt. 27. 4. ^l ch. 34. 7. Rom. 1. 18. ^m Deut. 16. 19. 1 Sam. 8. 3. & 12. 3. 2 Chron. 19. 7. Ps. 26. 10. Prov. 15. 27. & 17. 8. 23. & 29. 4. Isai. 1. 23. & 5. 23. & 33. 15. Ezek. 22. 12. Amos 5. 12. Eccles. 20. 29. Acts 24. 26. ⁿ Heb. the seeing. ^o ch. 22. 21. Deut. 10. 19. & 24. 14. 17. & 27. 19. Ps. 94. 6. Ezek. 22. 7. Mal. 3. 5. ^p Heb. soul. ^q Lev. 25. 3. 4. ^r Or, olive trees. ^s ch. 20. 8. 9. Deut. 5. 13. Luke 13. 14. ^t Deut. 4. 9. Josh. 22. 5. Ps. 39. 1. Eph. 5. 15. 1 Tim. 4. 16. ^u Num. 32. 38. Deut. 12. 3. Josh. 23. 7. Ps. 16. 4. Hos. 2. 17. Zech. 13. 2. ^v ch. 31. 23. Lev. 23. 4. Deut. 16. 16. ^w ch. 12. 15. & 13. 6. & 34. 18. Lev. 23. 6. Deut. 16. 8. ^x ch.

34. 20. Deut. 16. 16. Eccles. 35. 4. ^y ch. 34. 22. Lev. 23. 10. ^z Deut. 16. 13. ^{aa} ch. 34. 23. Deut. 16. 16. ^{ab} ch. 12. 8. & 34. 25. Lev. 2. 11. Deut. 16. 4. ^{ac} Or, feast. ^{ad} ch. 22. 29. & 34. 26. Lev. 23. 10. 17. Num. 18. 12. 13. Deut. 26. 10. Neh. 10. 35. ^{ae} ch. 34. 26. Deut. 14. 21. ^{af} ch. 14. 19. & 32. 34. & 33. 2. 14. Num. 20. 16. Josh. 5. 13. & 6. 2. Ps. 91. 11. Isai. 63. 9. ^{ag} Num. 14. 11. Ps. 78. 40. 56. Eph. 4. 30. Heb. 3. 10. 16. ^{ah} ch. 32. 34. Num. 14. 35. Deut. 18. 19. Josh. 24. 19. Jer. 5. 7. Heb. 3. 11. 1 John 5. 16. ^{ai} Isai. 9. 6. Jer. 23. 6. John 10. 30. 38. ^{aj} Gen. 12. 3. Deut. 30. 7. Jer. 30. 20. ^{ak} Or, I will afflict them that afflict thee. ^{al} ver. 20. ch. 33. 2. ^{am} Josh. 24. 8. 11. ^{an} ch. 20. 5. 1 Lev. 18. 3. Deut. 12. 30. 31. ^{ao} ch. 34. 13. Num. 33. 52. Deut. 7. 5. 25. & 12. 3. ^{ap} Deut. 6. 13. & 10. 12. 20. & 11. 13. 14. & 13. 4. Josh. 22. 5. & 24. 11. 15. 21. 24. 1 Sam. 7. 3. & 12. 20. 24. Matt. 4. 10. ^{aq} Deut. 7. 13. & 28. 5. 8.

thy water; and ^p I will take sickness away from the midst of thee.

26 ¶ ^q There shall nothing cast their young, nor be barren, in thy land: the number of thy days I will ^r fulfil.

27 I will send ^s my fear before thee, and will ^t destroy all the people to whom thou shalt come, and I will make all thine enemies turn their ⁱ backs unto thee.

28 And ^u I will send hornets before thee, which shall drive out the Hivite, the Canaanite, and the Hittite, from before thee.

29 ^v I will not drive them out from before thee in one year; lest the land become desolate, and the beast of the field multiply against thee.

30 By little and little I will drive them out from before thee, until thou be increased, and inherit the land.

31 And ^x I will set thy bounds from the Red sea even unto the sea of the Philistines, and from the desert unto the river: for I will ^y deliver the inhabitants of the land into your hand; and thou shalt drive them out before thee.

32 ^z Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods.

33 They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me: for if thou serve their gods, ^a it will surely be a snare unto thee.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 *Moses is called up into the mountain.* 3 *The people promise obedience.* 4 *Moses buildeth an altar, and twelve pillars.* 6 *He sprinkleth the blood of the covenant.* 9 *The glory of God appeareth.* 14 *Aaron and Hur have the charge of the people.* 15 *Moses goeth into the mountain, where he continueth forty days and forty nights.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

AND he said unto Moses, Come up unto the LORD, thou, and Aaron, ^a Nadab, and Abihu, ^b and seventy of the elders of Israel; and worship ye afar off.

2 And Moses ^c alone shall come near the

LORD: but they shall not come nigh; neither shall the people go up with him.

3 ¶ And Moses came and told the people all the words of the LORD, and all the judgments: and all the people answered with one voice, and said, ^d All the words which the LORD hath said will we do.

4 And Moses ^e wrote all the words of the LORD, and rose up early in the morning, and builded an altar under the hill, and twelve ^f pillars, according to the twelve tribes of Israel.

5 And he sent young men of the children of Israel, which offered burnt offerings, and sacrificed peace offerings, of oxen unto the LORD.

6 And Moses ^g took half of the blood, and put *it* in basons; and half of the blood he sprinkled on the altar.

7 And he ^h took the book of the covenant, and read in the audience of the people: and they said, ⁱ All that the LORD hath said will we do, and be obedient.

8 And Moses took the blood, and sprinkled *it* on the people, and said, Behold ^k the blood of the covenant, which the LORD hath made with you concerning all these words.

9 ¶ Then ^l went up Moses, and Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, and seventy of the elders of Israel:

10 And they ^m saw the God of Israel: and *there was* under his feet as it were a paved work of a ⁿ sapphire stone, and as it were the ^o body of heaven in *his* clearness.

11 And upon the nobles of the children of Israel he ^p laid not his hand: also ^q they saw God, and did ^r eat and drink.

12 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, ^s Come up to me into the mount, and be there: and I will give thee ^t tables of stone, and a law, and commandments which I have written; that thou mayest teach them.

^p ch. 15. 20. Deut. 7. 15. ^q Deut. 7. 14. & 28. 4. Job 21. 10. Mal. 3. 10, 11. ^r Gen. 25. 8. & 35. 29. 1 Chron. 23. 1. Job 5. 26. & 42. 17. Ps. 55. 23. & 90. 10. ^s Gen. 35. 5. ch. 15. 14. 16. Deut. 2. 25. & 11. 25. Josh. 2. 9, 11. 1 Sam. 14. 15. 2 Chron. 14. 14. ^t Deut. 7. 23. ^u Heb. neck. Ps. 18. 40. ^v Deut. 7. 20. Josh. 24. 12. Wisd. 12. 8. ^w Deut. 7. 22. ^x Gen. 15. 18. Num. 34. 3. Deut. 11. 24. Josh. 1. 4. 1 Kings 4. 21, 24. Ps. 73. 8. ^y Josh. 21. 44. Judges 1. 4. & 11. 21. ^z chap. 34. 12, 15. Deut. 7. 2. ^a ch. 34. 12. Deut. 7. 16. & 12. 30. Josh. 23. 13. Judg. 2. 3. 1 Sam. 18. 21. Ps. 106. 36.

CHAP. XXIV. ^a ch. 28. 1. Lev. 10. 1, 2. ^b ch. 1. 5. Num. 11. 16. ^c ver. 13, 15, 18. ^d ver. 7. ch. 19. 8. Deut. 5. 27. Gal. 3. 19, 20. ^e Deut. 31. 9. ^f Gen. 28. 18. & 31. 45. ^g Heb. 9. 18. ^h Heb. 9. 19. ⁱ ver. 3. ^k Heb. 9. 20. & 13. 20. 1 Pet. 1. 2. ^l ver. 1. ^m See Gen. 32. 30. ch. 3. 6. Judg. 13. 22. Isai. 6. 1, 5. with chap. 33. 20, 23. John 1. 18. 1 Tim. 6. 16. 1 John 4. 12. ⁿ Ezek. 1. 26. & 10. 1. Rev. 4. 3. ^o Matt. 17. 2. ^p ch. 19. 21. ^q ver. 10. ch. 33. 20. Gen. 16. 13. & 32. 30. Deut. 4. 33. Judg. 13. 22. ^r Gen. 31. 54. ch. 18. 12. 1 Cor. 10. 18. ^s ver. 2, 15, 18. ^t ch. 31. 16. & 32. 15, 16. Deut. 5. 22.

13 And Moses rose up, and ^u his minister Joshua: and Moses ^w went up into the mount of God.

14 And he said unto the elders, Tarry ye here for us, until we come again unto you: and, behold, Aaron and Hur *are* with you: if any man have any matters to do, let him come unto them.

15 And Moses went up into the mount, and ^x a cloud covered the mount.

16 And ^y the glory of the LORD abode upon mount Sinai, and the cloud covered it six days: and the seventh day he called unto Moses out of the midst of the cloud.

17 And the sight of the glory of the LORD *was* like ^z devouring fire on the top of the mount in the eyes of the children of Israel.

18 And Moses went into the midst of the cloud, and gat him up into the mount: and ^a Moses was in the mount forty days and forty nights.

CHAP. XXV.

¹ *What the Israelites must offer for the making of the tabernacle. 10 The form of the ark. 17 The mercy seat, with the cherubims. 23 The table, with the furniture thereof. 31 The candlestick, with the instruments thereof. [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]*

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, that they ^a bring me an ^b offering: ^a of every man that giveth it willingly with his heart ye shall take my offering.

3 And this *is* the offering which he shall take of them; gold, and silver, and brass,

4 And blue, and purple, and scarlet, and ^c fine linen, and goats' *hair*,

5 And rams' skins dyed red, and badgers' skins, and shittim wood,

6 ^b Oil for the light, ^c spices for anointing oil, and for ^d sweet incense,

7 Onyx stones, and stones to be set in the ^e ephod, and in the ^f breastplate.

8 And let them make me a ^g sanctuary; that ^h I may dwell among them.

9 ⁱ According to all that I shew thee, *after* the pattern of the tabernacle, and the pattern of all the instruments thereof, even so shall ye make *it*.

10 ^k And they shall make an ark *of* shittim wood: two cubits and a half *shall be* the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof.

11 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a crown of gold round about.

12 And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put *them* in the four corners thereof; and two rings *shall be* in the one side of it, and two rings in the other side of it.

13 And thou shalt make staves *of* shittim wood, and overlay them with gold.

14 And thou shalt put the staves into the rings by the sides of the ark, that the ark may be borne with them.

15 ^l The staves shall be in the rings of the ark: they shall not be taken from it.

16 And thou shalt put into the ark ^m the testimony which I shall give thee.

17 And ⁿ thou shalt make a mercy seat *of* pure gold: two cubits and a half *shall be* the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof.

18 And thou shalt make two cherubims *of* gold, *of* beaten work shalt thou make them, in the two ends of the mercy seat.

19 And make one cherub on the one end, and the other cherub on the other end: *even* ^d of the mercy seat shall ye make the cherubims on the two ends thereof.

20 And ^o the cherubims shall stretch forth *their* wings on high, covering the mercy seat with their wings, and their faces *shall look* one to another; toward the mercy seat shall the faces of the cherubims be.

^u ch. 32. 17. & 33. 11. ^w verse 2. ^x ch. 19. 9, 16. Matt. 17. 5. ^y ch. 16. 10. Num. 14. 10. ^z ch. 3. 2. & 19. 18. Deut. 4. 36. Heb. 12. 18, 29. ^a ch. 34. 28. Deut. 9. 9. CHAP. XXV. ^a Heb. take for me. ^b Or, heave offering. ^c ch. 35. 5, 21. 1 Chron. 29. 3, 5, 9, 14. Ezra 2. 68. & 3. 5. & 7. 16. Neh. 11. 2. 2 Cor. 8. 12. & 9. 7. ^c Or, silk. Gen. 41. 42. ^b ch. 27. 20. ^c ch. 30. 23. ^d ch. 30. 34. ^e ch. 28. 4, 6. ^f ch. 28. 15. ^g ch. 36.

1, 3, 4. Lev. 4. 6. & 10. 4. & 21. 12. Heb. 9. 1, 2. ^h ch. 29. 45. 1 Kings 6. 13. 2 Cor. 6. 16. Heb. 3. 6. Rev. 21. 3. ⁱ ver. 40. ^k ch. 37. 1. Deut. 10. 3. Heb. 9. 4. 1 Kings 8. 8. ^m ch. 16. 34. & 31. 18. Deut. 10. 2, 5. & 31. 26. 1 Kings 8. 9. 2 Kings 11. 12. Heb. 9. 4. ⁿ ch. 37. 6. Rom. 3. 25. Heb. 9. 5. ^d Or, of the matter of the mercy seat. ^o 1 Kings 6. 7. 1 Chron. 28. 18. Heb. 9. 5.

21 ^p And thou shalt put the mercy seat above upon the ark; and ^a in the ark thou shalt put the testimony that I shall give thee.

22 And ^r there I will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee from above the mercy seat, from ^s between the two cherubims which *are* upon the ark of the testimony, of all *things* which I will give thee in commandment unto the children of Israel.

23 ¶ ^t Thou shalt also make a table of shittim wood: two cubits *shall be* the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof.

24 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, and make thereto a crown of gold round about.

25 And thou shalt make unto it a border of an hand breadth round about, and thou shalt make a golden crown to the border thereof round about.

26 And thou shalt make for it four rings of gold, and put the rings in the four corners that *are* on the four feet thereof.

27 Over against the border shall the rings be for places of the staves to bear the table.

28 And thou shalt make the staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold, that the table may be borne with them.

29 And thou shalt make ^u the dishes thereof, and spoons thereof, and covers thereof, and bowls thereof, ^e to cover withal: of pure gold shalt thou make them.

30 And thou shalt set upon the table ^w shewbread before me alway.

31 ¶ ^x And thou shalt make a candlestick of pure gold: of beaten work shall the candlestick be made: his shaft, and his branches, his bowls, his knops, and his flowers, shall be of the same.

32 And six branches shall come out of the sides of it; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side, and three

branches of the candlestick out of the other side:

33 Three bowls made like unto almonds, *with* a knop and a flower in one branch; and three bowls made like almonds in the other branch, *with* a knop and a flower: so in the six branches that come out of the candlestick.

34 And in the candlestick *shall be* four bowls made like unto almonds, *with* their knops and their flowers.

35 And *there shall be* a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according to the six branches that proceed out of the candlestick.

36 Their knops and their branches shall be of the same: all of it *shall be* one beaten work of pure gold.

37 And thou shalt make the seven lamps thereof: and ^y they shall ^f light the lamps thereof, that they may ^z give light over against ^g it.

38 And the tongs thereof, and the snuffdishes thereof, *shall be of* pure gold.

39 Of a talent of pure gold shall he make it, with all these vessels.

40 And ^a look that thou make *them* after their pattern, ^b which was shewed thee in the mount.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 The ten curtains of the tabernacle. 7 The eleven curtains of goats' hair. 14 The covering of rams' skins. 15 The boards of the tabernacle, with their sockets and bars. 31 The vail for the ark. 36 The hanging for the door. [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

MOREOVER ^a thou shalt make the tabernacle *with* ten curtains of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet: *with* cherubims ^a of cunning work shalt thou make them.

2 The length of one curtain *shall be* eight and twenty cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: and every one of the curtains shall have one measure.

3 The five curtains shall be coupled to-

p ch. 26. 34. q ver. 16. r ch. 29. 42. 43. & 30. 6. 36. Lev. 16. 2. Num. 17. 4. s Num. 7. 89. 1 Sam. 4. 4. 2 Sam. 6. 2. 2 Kings 19. 15. Ps. 80. 1. & 90. 1. Isai. 37. 16. t ch. 37. 10. 1 Kings 7. 48. 2 Chron. 4. 8. Heb. 9. 2. u ch. 37. 16. Num. 4. 7. e Or, to pour out withal. w Lev. 24. 5. 6. x ch. 37. 17. 1 Kings 7. 49. Zech. 4. 2. Heb. 9. 2. Rev. 1. 12. & 4. 5. y ch.

27. 21. & 30. 8. Lev. 24. 3. 4. 2 Chron. 13. 11. f Or, cause to ascend. z Num. 8. 2. g Heb. the face of it. h ch. 26. 30. Num. 8. 4. 1 Chron. 28. 11, 19. Acts 7. 44. Heb. 8. 5. h Heb. which thou wast caused to see.

CHAP. XXVI. a ch. 36. 8. a Heb. the work of a cunning workman, or, embroiderer

gether one to another ; and *other* five curtains *shall be* coupled one to another.

4 And thou shalt make loops of blue upon the edge of the one curtain from the selvedge in the coupling ; and likewise shalt thou make in the uttermost edge of *another* curtain, in the coupling of the second.

5 Fifty loops shalt thou make in the one curtain, and fifty loops shalt thou make in the edge of the curtain that *is* in the coupling of the second ; that the loops may take hold one of another.

6 And thou shalt make fifty taches of gold, and couple the curtains together with the taches : and it shall be one tabernacle.

7 ¶ And ^b thou shalt make curtains of goats' hair to be a covering upon the tabernacle : eleven curtains shalt thou make.

8 The length of one curtain *shall be* thirty cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits : and the eleven curtains *shall be all* of one measure.

9 And thou shalt couple five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves, and shalt double the sixth curtain in the forefront of the tabernacle.

10 And thou shalt make fifty loops on the edge of the one curtain *that is* outmost in the coupling, and fifty loops in the edge of the curtain which coupleth the second.

11 And thou shalt make fifty taches of brass, and put the taches into the loops, and couple the ^b tent together, that it may be one.

12 And the remnant that remaineth of the curtains of the tent, the half curtain that remaineth, shall hang over the backside of the tabernacle.

13 And a cubit on the one side, and a cubit on the other side ^c of that which remaineth in the length of the curtains of the tent, it shall hang over the sides of the tabernacle on this side and on that side, to cover it.

14 And ^e thou shalt make a covering for

the tent *of* rams' skins dyed red, and a covering above *of* badgers' skins.

15 ¶ And thou shalt make boards for the tabernacle *of* shittim wood standing up.

16 Ten cubits *shall be* the length of a board, and a cubit and a half *shall be* the breadth of one board.

17 Two ^d tenons *shall there be* in one board, set in order one against another : thus shalt thou make for all the boards of the tabernacle.

18 And thou shalt make the boards for the tabernacle, twenty boards on the south side southward.

19 And thou shalt make forty sockets of silver under the twenty boards ; two sockets under one board for his two tenons, and two sockets under another board for his two tenons.

20 And for the second side of the tabernacle on the north side *there shall be* twenty boards :

21 And their forty sockets *of* silver ; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

22 And for the sides of the tabernacle westward thou shalt make six boards.

23 And two boards shalt thou make for the corners of the tabernacle in the two sides.

24 And they shall be ^e coupled together beneath, and they shall be coupled together above the head of it unto one ring : thus shall it be for them both ; they shall be for the two corners.

25 And they shall be eight boards, and their sockets *of* silver, sixteen sockets ; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

26 ¶ And thou shalt make bars *of* shittim wood ; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle,

27 And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the side of the tabernacle, for the two sides westward.

28 And the middle bar in the midst of the boards shall reach from end to end.

29 And thou shalt overlay the boards with gold, and make their rings *of gold for* places for the bars: and thou shalt overlay the bars with gold.

30 And thou shalt rear up the tabernacle ^d according to the fashion thereof which was shewed thee in the mount.

31 ¶ And ^e thou shalt make a vail *of* blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen of cunning work: with cherubims shall it be made:

32 And thou shalt hang it upon four pillars of shittim *wood* overlaid with gold: their hooks *shall be of* gold, upon the four sockets of silver.

33 ¶ And thou shalt hang up the vail under the taches, that thou mayest bring in thither within the vail ^f the ark of the testimony: and the vail shall divide unto you between ^g the holy *place* and the most holy.

34 And ^h thou shalt put the mercy seat upon the ark of the testimony in the most holy *place*.

35 And ⁱ thou shalt set the table without the vail, and ^k the candlestick over against the table on the side of the tabernacle toward the south: and thou shalt put the table on the north side.

36 And ^l thou shalt make an hanging for the door of the tent, *of* blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, wrought with needlework.

37 And thou shalt make for the hanging ^m five pillars *of* shittim *wood*, and overlay them with gold, *and* their hooks *shall be of* gold: and thou shalt cast five sockets of brass for them.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 The altar of burnt offering, with the vessels thereof. 9 The court of the tabernacle inclosed with hangings and pillars. 18 The measure of the court. 20 The oil for the lamp. [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

AND thou shalt make ^a an altar *of* shittim *wood*, five cubits long, and five

cubits broad; the altar shall be foursquare: and the height thereof *shall be* three cubits.

2 And thou shalt make the horns of it upon the four corners thereof: his horns shall be of the same: and ^b thou shalt overlay it with brass.

3 And thou shalt make his pans to receive his ashes, and his shovels, and his basons, and his fleshhooks, and his firepans: all the vessels thereof thou shalt make *of* brass.

4 And thou shalt make for it a grate of network *of* brass; and upon the net shalt thou make four brasen rings in the four corners thereof.

5 And thou shalt put it under the compass of the altar beneath, that the net may be even to the midst of the altar.

6 And thou shalt make staves for the altar, staves *of* shittim wood, and overlay them with brass.

7 And the staves shall be put into the rings, and the staves shall be upon the two sides of the altar, to bear it.

8 Hollow with boards shalt thou make it: ^c as it was shewed thee in the mount, so shall they make *it*.

9 ¶ And ^d thou shalt make the court of the tabernacle: for the south side southward *there shall be* hangings for the court *of* fine twined linen of an hundred cubits long for one side:

10 And the twenty pillars thereof and their twenty sockets *shall be of* brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets *shall be of* silver.

11 And likewise for the north side in length *there shall be* hangings of an hundred cubits long, and his twenty pillars and their twenty sockets *of* brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets *of* silver.

12 ¶ And *for* the breadth of the court on the west side *shall be* hangings of fifty cubits: their pillars ten, and their sockets ten.

^d ch. 25. 9, 40, & 27. 8. Acts 7. 44. Heb. 8. 5. ^e ch. 36. 35. Lev. 16. 2. 2 Chron. 3. 14. Matt. 27. 51. Heb. 9. 3. ^f ch. 25. 16. & 40. 21. ^g Lev. 16. 2. Heb. 9. 2, 3. ^h ch. 25. 21. & 40. 20. Heb. 9. 5. ⁱ ch. 40. 22. Heb. 9. 2. ^k ch. 40. 24. ^l ch. 36. 37. ^m ch. 36. 38.

CHAP. XXVII. ^a ch. 38. 1. Ezek. 43. 13. ^b See Num. 16. 38. ^c ch. 25. 40, & 26. 30. ^d Heb. *be shewed*. ^e ch. 38. 9.

13 And the breadth of the court on the east side eastward *shall be* fifty cubits.

14 The hangings of one side *of the gate shall be* fifteen cubits: their pillars three, and their sockets three.

15 And on the other side *shall be* hangings fifteen *cubits*: their pillars three, and their sockets three.

16 ¶ And for the gate of the court *shall be* an hanging of twenty cubits, *of* blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, wrought with needlework: *and* their pillars *shall be* four, and their sockets four.

17 All the pillars round about the court *shall be* filleted with silver; their hooks *shall be of* silver, and their sockets *of* brass.

18 ¶ The length of the court *shall be* an hundred cubits, and the breadth ^b fifty every where, and the height five cubits *of* fine twined linen, and their sockets *of* brass.

19 All the vessels of the tabernacle in all the service thereof, and all the pins thereof, and all the pins of the court, *shall be of* brass.

20 ¶ And ^e thou shalt command the children of Israel, that they bring thee pure oil olive beaten for the light, to cause the lamp ^e to burn always.

21 In the tabernacle of the congregation ^f without the vail, which *is* before the testimony, ^g Aaron and his sons shall order it from evening to morning before the LORD: ^h *it shall be* a statute for ever unto their generations on the behalf of the children of Israel.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 Aaron and his sons are set apart for the priest's office. 2 Holy garments are appointed. 6 The ephod. 15 The breastplate with twelve precious stones. 30 The Urim and Thummim. 31 The robe of the ephod, with pomegranates and bells. 36 The plate of the mitre. 39 The embroidered coat. 40 The garments for Aaron's sons. [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

AND take thou unto thee ^a Aaron thy brother, and his sons with him, from among the children of Israel, that he may

minister unto me in the priest's office, *even* Aaron, Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar, Aaron's sons.

2 And ^b thou shalt make holy garments for Aaron thy brother for glory and for beauty.

3 And ^c thou shalt speak unto all *that are* wise hearted, ^d whom I have filled with the spirit of wisdom, that they may make Aaron's garments to consecrate him, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

4 And these *are* the garments which they shall make; ^e a breastplate, and ^f an ephod, and ^g a robe, and ^h a broidered coat, a mitre, and a girdle: and they shall make holy garments for Aaron thy brother, and his sons, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

5 And they shall take gold, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen.

6 ¶ ⁱ And they shall make the ephod *of* gold, *of* blue, and *of* purple, *of* scarlet, and fine twined linen, with cunning work.

7 It shall have the two shoulderpieces thereof joined at the two edges thereof; and *so* it shall be joined together.

8 And the ^a curious girdle of the ephod, which *is* upon it, shall be of the same, according to the work thereof; *even of* gold, *of* blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

9 And thou shalt take two onyx stones, and grave on them the names of the children of Israel: ^a

10 Six of their names on one stone, and *the other* six names of the rest on the other stone, according to their birth.

11 ^k With the work of an engraver in stone, *like* the engravings of a signet, shalt thou engrave the two stones with the names of the children of Israel: thou shalt make them to be set in ouches of gold.

12 And thou shalt put the two stones upon the shoulders of the ephod *for* stones of memorial unto the children of Israel: and ^l Aaron shall bear their names before

^b Heb. fifty by fifty. ^c Lev. 24. 2. ^d Heb. to ascend up. ^e ch. 26. 31, 33. ^f ch. 30. 8. ^g Sam. 3. 3. ^h Chron. 13. 11. ⁱ ch. 28. 43. & 29. 9, 28. Lev. 3. 17. & 16. 34. & 24. 9. Num. 18. 23. & 19. 21. 1 Sam. 30. 25.

CHAP. XXVIII. ^a Num. 18. 7. Ecclus. 45. 6. Heb. 5. 1, 4. ^b ch. 29. 5, 29. & 21. 10. &

39. 1, 2. Lev. 8. 7, 30. Num. 20. 26, 28. Ecclus. 45. 7, 8. ^c ch. 31. 6. & 36. 1. ^d ch. 31. 3. & 35. 30, 31. ^e ver. 15. ^f ver. 6. ^g ver. 31. ^h ver. 39. ⁱ ch. 39. 2. ^a Or, embroidered. ^k Wis. 18. 24. ^l ver. 29. ch. 39. 7.

the LORD upon his two shoulders ^m for a memorial.

13 ¶ And thou shalt make ouches *of* gold ;

14 And two chains *of* pure gold at the ends ; *of* wreathen work shalt thou make them, and fasten the wreathen chains to the ouches.

15 ¶ And ⁿ thou shalt make the breastplate of judgment with cunning work ; after the work of the ephod thou shalt make it ; *of* gold, *of* blue, and *of* purple, and *of* scarlet, and *of* fine twined linen, thou shalt make it.

16 Foursquare it shall be *being* doubled ; a span *shall be* the length thereof, and a span *shall be* the breadth thereof.

17 ° And thou shalt ^b set in it settings of stones, *even* four rows of stones : *the first row shall be* a ^c sardius, a topaz, and a carbuncle : *this shall be* the first row.

18 And the second row *shall be* an emerald, a sapphire, and a diamond.

19 And the third row a figure, an agate, and an amethyst.

20 And the fourth row a beryl, and an onyx, and a jasper : they shall be set in gold in their ^d inclosings.

21 And the stones shall be with the names of the children of Israel, twelve, according to their names, *like* the engravings of a signet ; every one with his name shall they be according to the twelve tribes.

22 ¶ And thou shalt make upon the breastplate chains at the ends *of* wreathen work *of* pure gold.

23 And thou shalt make upon the breastplate two rings of gold, and shalt put the two rings on the two ends of the breastplate.

24 And thou shalt put the two wreathen chains of gold in the two rings *which are* on the ends of the breastplate.

25 And *the other* two ends of the two wreathen chains thou shalt fasten in the two ouches, and put *them* on the shoulder-pieces of the ephod before it.

26 ¶ And thou shalt make two rings of gold, and thou shalt put them upon the two ends of the breastplate in the border thereof, which *is* in the side of the ephod inward.

27 And two *other* rings of gold thou shalt make, and shalt put them on the two sides of the ephod underneath, toward the forepart thereof, over against the *other* coupling thereof, above the curious girdle of the ephod.

28 And they shall bind the breastplate by the rings thereof unto the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that *it* may be above the curious girdle of the ephod, and that the breastplate be not loosed from the ephod.

29 And Aaron shall bear the names of the children of Israel in the breastplate of judgment upon his heart, when he goeth in unto the holy *place*, ^p for a memorial before the LORD continually.

30 ¶ And ^q thou shalt put in the breastplate of judgment the Urim and the Thummim ; and they shall be upon Aaron's heart, when he goeth in before the LORD : and Aaron shall bear the judgment of the children of Israel upon his heart before the LORD continually.

31 ¶ And ^r thou shalt make the robe of the ephod all *of* blue.

32 And there shall be an hole in the top of it, in the midst thereof : it shall have a binding of woven work round about the hole of it, as it were the hole of an habergeon, that it be not rent.

33 ¶ And *beneath* upon the ^e hem of it thou shalt make pomegranates *of* blue, and *of* purple, and *of* scarlet, round about the hem thereof ; and bells of gold between them round about :

34 A golden bell and a pomegranate, a golden bell and a pomegranate, upon the hem of the robe round about.

35 ^s And it shall be upon Aaron to minister : and his sound shall be heard when

^m See Josh. 4. 7. Zech. 6. 14. ⁿ ch. 39. 8. ^o ch. 39. 10, &c. ^p Heb. *fill it in fillings of stones*. ^q Or, *ruby*. ^d Heb. *fillings*. ^p ver. 12. ^q Lev. 8. 8. Num. 27. 21. Deut. 33. 8.

¹ Sam. 28. 6. Ezra 2. 63. Neh. 7. 65. Eccles. 45. 10. ^r ch. 39. 22. ^e Or, *skirts*. ^s Eccles. 45. 9.

he goeth in unto the holy *place* before the LORD, and when he cometh out, that he die not.

36 ¶ And ^t thou shalt make a plate of pure gold, and grave upon it, *like* the engravings of a signet, **HOLINESS TO THE LORD.**

37 And thou shalt put it on a blue lace, that it may be upon the mitre; upon the forefront of the mitre it shall be.

38 And it shall be upon Aaron's forehead, that Aaron may ^u bear the iniquity of the holy things, which the children of Israel shall hallow in all their holy gifts; and it shall be always upon his forehead, that they may be ^w accepted before the LORD.

39 ¶ And thou shalt embroider the coat of fine linen, and thou shalt make the mitre of fine linen, and thou shalt make the girdle of needlework.

40 ¶ ^x And for Aaron's sons thou shalt make coats, and thou shalt make for them girdles, and bonnets shalt thou make for them, for glory and for beauty.

41 And thou shalt put them upon Aaron thy brother, and his sons with him; and shalt ^y anoint them, and ^z consecrate them, and sanctify them, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office.

42 And thou shalt make them ^a linen breeches to cover ^s their nakedness; from the loins even unto the thighs they shall ^b reach:

43 And they shall be upon Aaron, and upon his sons, when they come in unto the tabernacle of the congregation, or when they come near ^b unto the altar to minister in the holy *place*; that they ^c bear not iniquity, and die: ^d *it shall be* a statute for ever unto him and his seed after him.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 The sacrifice and ceremonies of consecrating the priests.

38 The continual burnt offering. 45 God's promise to dwell among the children of Israel. [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

t ch. 39. 39. Zech. 14. 20. Eccles. 45. 12. u ver. 43. Lev. 10. 17. & 22. 9. Num. 18. 1. Isa. 53. 11. Ezek. 4. 4, 5, 6. John 1. 29. Heb. 9. 28. 1 Pet. 2. 24. w Lev. 1. 4. & 22. 27. & 23. 11. Isai. 56. 7. x ver. 4. ch. 39. 27, 38, 29, 41. Ezek. 44. 17, 18. y ch. 29. 7. & 30. 30. & 40. 15. Lev. 10. 7. f Heb. fill their hand. z ch. 29. 9, &c. Lev. ch. 8. Heb. 7. 28. a ch. 39. 28. Lev. 6. 10. & 16. 4. Ezek. 44. 18. g Heb. flesh of their nakedness. h Heb. be. b ch. 29. 26. c Lev. 5. 1. 17. & 20. 19, 20. & 22. 9. Num. 9. 13. & 18. 22. d ch. 27. 21. Lev. 17. 7.

AND this *is* the thing that thou shalt do unto them to hallow them, to minister unto me in the priest's office: ^a Take one young bullock, and two rams without blemish,

2 And ^b unleavened bread, and cakes unleavened tempered with oil, and wafers unleavened anointed with oil: of wheaten flour shalt thou make them.

3 And thou shalt put them into one basket, and bring them in the basket, with the bullock and the two rams.

4 And Aaron and his sons thou shalt bring unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, ^c and shalt wash them with water.

5 ^d And thou shalt take the garments, and put upon Aaron the coat, and the robe of the ephod, and the ephod, and the breastplate, and gird him with ^e the curious girdle of the ephod:

6 ^f And thou shalt put the mitre upon his head, and put the holy crown upon the mitre.

7 Then shalt thou take the anointing ^g oil, and pour *it* upon his head, and anoint him.

8 And ^h thou shalt bring his sons, and put coats upon them.

9 And thou shalt gird them with girdles, Aaron and his sons, and ^a put the bonnets on them: and ⁱ the priest's office shall be their's for a perpetual statute: and thou shalt ^b ^k consecrate Aaron and his sons.

10 And thou shalt cause a bullock to be brought before the tabernacle of the congregation: and ^l Aaron and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the bullock.

11 And thou shalt kill the bullock before the LORD, *by* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

12 And thou ^m shalt take of the blood of the bullock, and put *it* upon ⁿ the horns of the altar with thy finger, and pour

CHAP. XXIX. a Lev. 8. 2. b Lev. 2. 4. & 6. 20, 21, 22. c ch. 40. 12. Lev. 8. 6. Heb. 10. 22. d ch. 28. 2. Lev. 8. 7. e ch. 28. 8. f Lev. 8. 9. g ch. 28. 41. & 30. 25. Lev. 8. 12. & 10. 7. & 21. 10. Num. 35. 25. h Lev. 8. 13. i Heb. bind. j Num. 18. 7. k Heb. fill the hand of. l ch. 28. 41. Lev. 8. 23, &c. Heb. 7. 28. m Lev. 1. 4. & 8. 14. n Lev. 8. 15 n ch. 27. 2. & 30. 2.

all the blood beside the bottom of the altar.

13 And ^o thou shalt take all the fat that covereth the inwards, and ^e the caul *that is* above the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* upon them, and burn *them* upon the altar.

14 But ^p the flesh of the bullock, and his skin, and his dung, shalt thou burn with fire without the camp: it *is* a sin offering.

15 ¶ ^q Thou shalt also take one ram; and Aaron and his sons shall ^r put their hands upon the head of the ram.

16 And thou shalt slay the ram, and thou shalt take his blood, and sprinkle *it* round about upon the altar.

17 And thou shalt cut the ram in pieces, and wash the inwards of him, and his legs, and put *them* unto his pieces, and ^d unto his head.

18 And thou shalt burn the whole ram upon the altar: it *is* a burnt offering unto the LORD: it *is* a ^a sweet savour, an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

19 ¶ ^t And thou shalt take the other ram; and Aaron and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the ram.

20 Then shalt thou kill the ram, and take of his blood, and put *it* upon the tip of the right ear of Aaron, and upon the tip of the right ear of his sons, and upon the thumb of their right hand, and upon the great toe of their right foot, and sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about.

21 And thou shalt take of the blood that *is* upon the altar, and of ^u the anointing oil, and sprinkle *it* upon Aaron, and upon his garments, and upon his sons, and upon the garments of his sons with him: and ^w he shall be hallowed, and his garments, and his sons, and his sons' garments with him.

22 Also thou shalt take of the ram the fat and the rump, and the fat that covereth the inwards, and the caul *above* the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that

is upon them, and the right shoulder; for it *is* a ram of consecration:

23 ^x And one loaf of bread, and one cake of oiled bread, and one wafer out of the basket of the unleavened bread that *is* before the LORD:

24 And thou shalt put all in the hands of Aaron, and in the hands of his sons; and shalt ^y wave them *for* a wave offering before the LORD.

25 ^z And thou shalt receive them of their hands, and burn *them* upon the altar for a burnt offering, for a sweet savour before the LORD: it *is* an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

26 And thou shalt take ^a the breast of the ram of Aaron's consecration, and wave it *for* a wave offering before the LORD: and ^b it shall be thy part.

27 And thou shalt sanctify ^c the breast of the wave offering, and the shoulder of the heave offering, which is waved, and which is heaved up, of the ram of the consecration, *even* of *that* which *is* for Aaron, and of *that* which is for his sons:

28 And it shall be Aaron's and his sons' ^d by a statute for ever from the children of Israel: for it *is* an heave offering: and ^e it shall be an heave offering from the children of Israel of the sacrifice of their peace offerings, *even* their heave offering unto the LORD.

29 ¶ And the holy garments of Aaron ^f shall be his sons' after him, ^g to be anointed therein, and to be consecrated in them.

30 And ^h that son that is priest in his stead shall put them on ⁱ seven days, when he cometh into the tabernacle of the congregation to minister in the holy place.

31 ¶ And thou shalt take the ram of the consecration, and ^k seethe his flesh in the holy place.

32 And Aaron and his sons shall eat the flesh of the ram, and the ^l bread that *is* in the basket, *by* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

^o Lev. 3. 3. ^e It seemeth by Anatomy, and the Hebrew Doctors, to be the midriff. ^p Lev. 4. 11, 12, 21. ^h Heb. 13. 11. ^q Lev. 8. 18. ^r Lev. 1. 4-9. ^d Or, upon. ^s Gen. 8. 21. ^t ver. 3. ^u Lev. 8. 22. ^v ch. 30. 25, 31. ^w Lev. 8. 20. ^x ver. 1. ^y Heb. 9. 22. ^z Lev. 8. 26. ^a Heb. shake to and fro. ^b Lev. 7. 30. ^c Lev. 8. 23. ^d Lev. 8. 22. ^e Ps. 99. 6. ^f Lev. VOL. I. Nos. 9 & 10.

7. 31, 34. Num. 18. 11, 18. Deut. 18. 3. ^d Lev. 10. 15. ^e Lev. 7. 34. ^f Num. 20. 26, 28. ^g Num. 18. 8. & 35. 25. ^h Heb. he of his sons. ⁱ Num. 20. 29. ^j Lev. 8. 35. & 9. 1, 8. ^k Lev. 8. 31. ^l Matt. 12. 4.

33 And ^m they shall eat those things wherewith the atonement was made, to consecrate *and* to sanctify them: ⁿ but a stranger shall not eat *thereof*, because they *are* holy.

34 And if ought of the flesh of the consecrations, or of the bread, remain unto the morning, then ^o thou shalt burn the remainder with fire: it shall not be eaten, because it *is* holy.

35 And thus shalt thou do unto Aaron, and to his sons, according to all *things* which I have commanded thee: ^p seven days shalt thou consecrate them.

36 And thou shalt ^q offer every day a bullock *for* a sin offering for atonement: and thou shalt cleanse the altar, when thou hast made an atonement for it, ^r and thou shalt anoint it, to sanctify it.

37 Seven days thou shalt make an atonement for the altar, and sanctify it; ^s and it shall be an altar most holy: ^t whatsoever toucheth the altar shall be holy.

38 ¶ Now this *is that* which thou shalt offer upon the altar; ^u two lambs of the first year ^w day by day continually.

39 The one lamb thou shalt offer ^x in the morning; and the other lamb thou shalt offer at even:

40 And with the one lamb a tenth deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of an hin of beaten oil; and the fourth part of an hin of wine *for* a drink offering.

41 And the other lamb thou shalt ^y offer at even, and shalt do thereto according to the meat offering of the morning, and according to the drink offering thereof, for a sweet savour, an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

42 *This shall be* ^z a continual burnt offering throughout your generations *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD: ^a where I will meet you, to speak there unto thee.

43 And there I will meet with the chil-

dren of Israel, and ^b *the tabernacle* shall be sanctified by my glory.

44 And I will sanctify the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar: I will ^c sanctify also both Aaron and his sons, to minister to me in the priest's office.

45 ¶ And ^d I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will be their God.

46 And they shall know that ^e *I am* the LORD their God, that brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, that I may dwell among them: *I am* the LORD their God.

CHAP. XXX.

1 *The altar of incense.* 11 *The ransom of souls.* 17 *The brasen laver.* 22 *The holy anointing oil.* 34 *The composition of the perfume.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

AND thou shalt make ^a an altar ^b to burn incense upon: *of* shittim wood shalt thou make it.

2 A cubit *shall be* the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof; four-square shall it be: and two cubits *shall be* the height thereof: the horns thereof *shall be* of the same.

3 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, the ^c top thereof, and the ^b sides thereof round about, and the horns thereof; and thou shalt make unto it a crown of gold round about.

4 And two golden rings shalt thou make to it under the crown of it, by the two ^c corners thereof, upon the two sides of it shalt thou make *it*; and they shall be for places for the staves to bear it withal.

5 And thou shalt make the staves *of* shittim wood, and overlay them with gold.

6 And thou shalt put it before the vail that *is* by the ark of the testimony, before the ^e mercy seat that *is* over the testimony, where I will meet with thee.

7 And Aaron shall burn thereon ^d ^d sweet incense every morning: when ^e he dresseth the lamps, he shall burn incense upon it.

8 And when Aaron ^f lighteth the lamps ^e at even, he shall burn incense upon it, a

m Lev. 10. 14, 15, 17. n Lev. 22. 10. o Lev. 8. 32. p Ex. 40. 12. Lev. 8. 33, 34, 35. q Heb. 10. 11. r ch. 30. 26, 28, 29, & 40. 10. s ch. 40. 10. t ch. 30. 29. Matt. 23. 19. u Num. 28. 3. 1 Chron. 16. 49. 2 Chron. 2. 4. & 13. 11. & 31. 3. Ezra 3. 3. w See Dan. 9. 37. & 12. 11. x 2 Kings 16. 15. Ezek. 46. 13, 14, 15. y 1 Kings 18. 29, 36. 2 Kings 16. 15. Ezra 9. 4, 5. Pa. 141. 2. Dan. 9. 21. z ver. 38. ch. 30. 8. Num. 28. 6. Dan. 8. 11, 12, 13. a ch. 25. 22. & 30. 6, 36. Num. 17. 4. g Or, Israel. b ch. 40. 34. 1 Kings 8. 11. 2 Chron.

5. 14. & 7. 1, 2, 3. Ezek. 43. 5. Hag. 2. 7, 9. Mal. 3. 1. c Lev. 21. 15. & 22. 9, 16. d Ex. 25. 8. Lev. 26. 12. Zech. 2. 10. John 14. 17, 23. 2 Cor. 6. 16. Rev. 21. 3. e ch. 20. 2. CHAP. XXX. a ch. 37. 25. & 40. 5. b See ver. 7, 8, 10. Lev. 4. 7, 18. Rev. 8. 3. c Heb. roof. d Heb. walls. e Heb. ribs. f ch. 25. 21, 22. d Heb. incense of spices. d ver. 34. 1 Sam. 2. 28. 1 Chron. 23. 13. Luke 1. 9. e ch. 27. 21. e Or, setteth up. f Heb. causeth to ascend. g Heb. between the two evens. ch. 12. 6.

perpetual incense before the LORD throughout your generations.

9 Ye shall offer no ^fstrange incense thereon, nor burnt sacrifice, nor meat offering; neither shall ye pour drink offering thereon.

10 And ^gAaron shall make an atonement upon the horns of it once in a year with the blood of the sin offering of atonements: once in the year shall he make atonement upon it throughout your generations: it is most holy unto the LORD.

11 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

12 ^hWhen thou takest the sum of the children of Israel after ^htheir number, then shall they give every man ⁱa ransom for his soul unto the LORD, when thou numberest them; that there be no ^kplague among them, when *thou* numberest them.

13 ^lThis they shall give, every one that passeth among them that are numbered, half a shekel after the shekel of the sanctuary (^ma shekel is twenty gerahs:) ⁿan half shekel *shall be* the offering of the LORD.

14 Every one that passeth among them that are numbered, from twenty years old and above, shall give an offering unto the LORD.

15 The ^orich shall not ⁱgive more, and the poor shall not ^kgive less than half a shekel, when *they* give an offering unto the LORD, to make an ^patonement for your souls.

16 And thou shalt take the atonement money of the children of Israel, and ^qshalt appoint it for the service of the tabernacle of the congregation; that it may be ^ra memorial unto the children of Israel before the LORD, to make an atonement for your souls.

17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

18 ^sThou shalt also make a laver of brass, and his foot *also* of brass, to wash

withal: and thou shalt ^tput it between the tabernacle of the congregation and the altar, and thou shalt put water therein.

19 For Aaron and his sons ^ushall wash their hands and their feet thereat:

20 When they go into the tabernacle of the congregation, they shall wash with water, that they die not; or when they come near to the altar to minister, to burn offering made by fire unto the LORD:

21 So they shall wash their hands and their feet, that they die not: and ^vit shall be a statute for ever to them, *even* to him and to his seed throughout their generations.

22 ¶ Moreover the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

23 Take thou also unto thee ^xprincipal spices, of pure ^ymyrrh five hundred *shekels*, and of sweet cinnamon half so much, *even* two hundred and fifty *shekels*, and of sweet ^zcalamus two hundred and fifty *shekels*,

24 And of ^acassia five hundred *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary, and of oil olive an ^bhin:

25 And thou shalt make it an oil of holy ointment, an ointment compound after the art of the ^capothecary: it shall be ^ean holy anointing oil.

26 ^dAnd thou shalt anoint the tabernacle of the congregation therewith, and the ark of the testimony,

27 And the table and all his vessels, and the candlestick and his vessels, and the altar of incense,

28 And the altar of burnt offering with all his vessels, and the laver and his foot.

29 And thou shalt sanctify them, that they may be most holy: ^ewhatsoever toucheth them shall be holy.

30 ^fAnd thou shalt anoint Aaron and his sons, and consecrate them, that *they* may minister unto me in the priest's office.

31 And thou shalt speak unto the chil-

^f Lev. 10. 1. ^g Lev. 16. 18. & 23. 27. ^h ch. 38. 25. Num. 1. 2. 5. & 26. 2. 2 Sam. 24. 2. ⁱ Heb. them that are to be numbered: See Num. 31. 50. ^j Job 33. 24. & 36. 18. Ps. 49. 7. Matt. 20. 28. Mark 10. 45. 1 Tim. 2. 6. 1 Pet. 1. 18. 19. ^k 2 Sam. 24. 15. 1 Matt. 17. 24. ^m Lev. 27. 25. Num. 3. 47. Ezek. 45. 12. ⁿ ch. 38. 26. ^o Job 34. 19. Prov. 22. 2. Ephes. 6. 9. Col. 3. 25. ^p Heb. multiply. ^q Heb. diminish. ^r ver. 12. ^s ch. 38. 25.

^t Num. 16. 40. ^u ch. 38. 8. 1 Kings 7. 38. ^v ch. 40. 7. 30. ^w ch. 40. 31, 32. Ps. 26. 6. Isai. 52. 11. John 13. 10. Heb. 10. 22. ^x ch. 28. 43. ^y Cant. 4. 14. Ezek. 27. 22. ^z Ps. 45. 8. Prov. 7. 17. ^a Cant. 4. 14. Jer. 6. 20. ^b Ps. 45. 8. ^c ch. 29. 40. ^d Or, perfumer. ^e ch. 37. 29. Num. 35. 25. Ps. 89. 20. & 133. 2. ^f ch. 29. 7. &c. Lev. 8. 12, 30. ^g ch. 40. 9. Lev. 8. 10. Num. 7. 1. ^h ch. 29. 37. ⁱ ch. 29. 7. &c. Lev. 8. 12, 30.

dren of Israel, saying, This shall be an holy anointing oil unto me throughout your generations.

32 Upon man's flesh shall it not be poured, neither shall ye make *any other* like it, after the composition of it : ^g it is holy, and it shall be holy unto you.

33 ^h Whosoever compoundeth *any* like it, or whosoever putteth *any* of it upon a stranger, ⁱ shall even be cut off from his people.

34 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, ^k Take unto thee sweet spices, stacte, and onycha, and galbanum ; *these* sweet spices with pure frankincense : of each shall there be a like *weight* :

35 And thou shalt make it a perfume, a confection ^l after the art of the apothecary, ^m tempered together, pure *and* holy :

36 And thou shalt beat *some* of it very small, and put of it before the testimony in the tabernacle of the congregation, ⁿ where I will meet with thee : ^o it shall be unto you most holy.

37 And *as for* the perfume which thou shalt make, ^p ye shall not make to yourselves according to the composition thereof : it shall be unto thee holy for the LORD.

38 ^q Whosoever shall make like unto that, to smell thereto, shall even be cut off from his people.

CHAP. XXXI.

¹ Bezaleel and Aholiab are called and made meet for the work of the tabernacle. ¹² The observation of the sabbath is again commanded. ¹⁸ Moses receiveth the two tables. [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 ^a See, I have called by name Bezaleel the ^b son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah :

3 And I have ^c filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, and in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship,

4 To devise cunning works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass,

5 And in cutting of stones, to set *them*, and in carving of timber, to work in all manner of workmanship.

6 And I, behold, I have given with him ^d Aholiab, the son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan : and in the hearts of all that are ^e wise hearted I have put wisdom, that they may make all that I have commanded thee ;

7 ^f The tabernacle of the congregation, and ^g the ark of the testimony, and ^h the mercy seat that *is* thereupon, and all the ⁱ furniture of the tabernacle,

8 And ^j the table and his furniture, and ^k the pure candlestick with all his furniture, and the altar of incense,

9 And ^l the altar of burnt offering with all his furniture, and ^m the laver and his foot,

10 And ⁿ the cloths of service, and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office,

11 ^o And the anointing oil, and ^p sweet incense for the holy *place* : according to all that I have commanded thee shall they do.

12 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

13 Speak thou also unto the children of Israel, saying, ^q Verily my sabbaths ye shall keep : for it *is* a sign between me and you throughout your generations ; that *ye* may know that I *am* the LORD that doth sanctify you.

14 ^r Ye shall keep the sabbath therefore ; for it *is* holy unto you : every one that defileth it shall surely be put to death : for ^s whosoever doeth *any* work therein, that soul shall be cut off from among his people.

15 ^t Six days may work be done ; but in the ^u seventh *is* the sabbath of rest, ^v holy to the LORD : whosoever doeth *any* work

^g ver. 25, 27. ^h ver. 38. ⁱ Gen. 17. 14. ch. 12. 15. Lev. 7. 20, 21. ^k ch. 25. 6. & 37. 17. ^l ver. 25. ^m Heb. salted. Lev. 2. 13. ⁿ ch. 29. 42. Lev. 16. 2. ^o ver. 32. ch. 29. 37. Lev. 2. 3. ^p ver. 32. ^q ver. 33.
CHAP. XXXI. ^a ch. 35. 30. & 36. 1. ^b 1 Chron. 2. 20. ^c ch. 35. 31. 1 Kings 7. 14. ^d ch. 35. 34. ^e ch. 28. 3. & 35. 10, 35. & 36. 1. ^f ch. 36. 8. ^g ch. 37. 1. ^h ch. 37. 6.

^a Heb. vessels. ⁱ ch. 37. 10. ^k ch. 37. 17. ^l ch. 38. 1. ^m ch. 38. 8. ⁿ ch. 39. 1, 41. Num. 4. 5, 6, &c. ^o ch. 30. 25, 31. & 37. 29. ^p ch. 30. 34. & 37. 29. ^q Lev. 19. 3, 30. & 26. 2. Ezek. 20. 12, 20. & 44. 24. ^r ch. 20. 8. Deut. 5. 12. Ezek. 20. 12. ^s ch. 35. 2. Num. 15. 35. ^t ch. 20. 9. ^u Gen. 2. 2. ch. 15. 23. & 20. 10. ^v Heb. holiness.

in the sabbath day, he shall surely be put to death.

16 Wherefore the children of Israel shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, *for* a perpetual covenant.

17 It is ^{*}a sign between me and the children of Israel for ever: for ^yin six days the LORD made heaven and earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.

18 ¶ And he gave unto Moses, when he had made an end of communing with him upon mount Sinai, ^ztwo tables of testimony, tables of stone, written with the finger of God.

CHAP. XXXII.

1 The people, in the absence of Moses, cause Aaron to make a calf. 7 God is angered thereby. 11 At the intreaty of Moses he is appeased. 15 Moses cometh down with the tables. 19 He breaketh them. 20 He destroyeth the calf. 22 Aaron's excuse for himself. 25 Moses causeth the idolaters to be slain. 30 He prayeth for the people. [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

AND when the people saw that Moses ^adelayed to come down out of the mount, the people gathered themselves together unto Aaron, and said unto him, ^bUp, make us gods, which shall ^cgo before us; for *as for* this Moses, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him.

2 And Aaron said unto them, Break off the ^dgolden earrings, which *are* in the ears of your wives, of your sons, and of your daughters, and bring *them* unto me.

3 And all the people brake off the golden earrings which *were* in their ears, and brought *them* unto Aaron.

4 ^eAnd he received *them* at their hand, and fashioned it with a graving tool, after he had made it a molten calf: and they said, These *be* thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

5 And when Aaron saw *it*, he built an altar before it; and Aaron made ^fprocla-

mation, and said, To morrow *is* a feast to the LORD.

6 And they rose up early on the morrow, and offered burnt offerings, and brought peace offerings; and the ^gpeople sat down to eat and to drink, and rose up to play.

7 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, ^hGo, get thee down; for thy people, which thou broughtest out of the land of Egypt, ⁱhave corrupted *themselves*:

8 They have turned aside quickly out of the way which ^kI commanded them: they have made them a molten calf, and have worshipped it, and have sacrificed thereunto, and said, ^lThese *be* thy gods, O Israel, which have brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

9 And the LORD said unto Moses, ^mI have seen this people, and, behold, it *is* a stiffnecked people:

10 Now therefore ⁿlet me alone, that ^omy wrath may wax hot against them, and that I may consume them: and ^pI will make of thee a great nation.

11 ¶ And Moses besought ^qthe LORD his God, and said, LORD, why doth thy wrath wax hot against thy people, which thou hast brought forth out of the land of Egypt, with great power, and with a mighty hand?

12 ^rWherefore should the Egyptians speak, and say, For mischief did he bring them out, to slay them in the mountains, and to consume them from the face of the earth? Turn from thy fierce wrath, and ^srepent of this evil against thy people.

13 Remember Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, thy servants, to whom thou ^tswarest by thine own self, and saidst unto them, ^uI will multiply your seed as the stars of heaven, and all this land that I have spoken of will I give unto your seed, and they shall inherit *it* for ever.

14 And the LORD ^wrepented of the evil which he thought to do unto his people.

x ver. 13. Ezek. 20. 12, 20. y Gen. 1. 31. & 2. 2. z ch. 24. 12. & 32. 15, 16. & 34. 28, 29. Deut. 4. 13. & 5. 22. & 9. 10, 11. 2 Cor. 3. 3.
CHAP. XXXII. a ch. 24. 18. Deut. 9. 9. b Acts 7. 40. c ch. 13. 21. d Judges 8. 24. 25, 26, 27. e ch. 20. 23. Deut. 9. 16. Judges 17. 3. 4. 1 Kings 12. 28. Neh. 9. 18. Ps. 106. 19. Isai. 46. 6. Acts 7. 41. Rom. 1. 23. f Lev. 23. 2. 4. 21, 37. 2 Kings 10. 20. 2 Chron. 30. 5. g 1 Cor. 10. 7. h Deut. 9. 12. ver. 1. ch. 33. 1. Dan. 9. 24. i Gen. 6. 11, 12. Deut. 4. 16. & 32. 5. Judg. 2. 19. Hos. 3. 9. k ch. 20. 3. 4. 23. Deut. 9. 16. l 1 Kings 12. 28. m ch.

33. 3. 5. & 34. 9. Deut. 9. 6, 13. & 31. 27. 2 Chron. 30. 8. Is. 48. 4. Acts 7. 51. n Deut. 9. 14, 19. o ch. 22. 24. p Num. 14. 12. q Deut. 9. 13, 26, 27, 28, 29. Ps. 74. 1, 2. & 106. 23. r Num. 14. 13. Deut. 9. 28. & 32. 27. s ver. 14. t Gen. 22. 16. Heb. 6. 13. u Gen. 12. 7. & 13. 15. & 15. 7, 18. & 26. 4. & 28. 13. & 35. 11, 12. w Deut. 32. 26. 2 Sam. 24. 16. 1 Chron. 21. 15. Ps. 106. 45. Jer. 18. 8. & 26. 13, 19. Joel 2. 13. Jonah 3. 10. & 4. 2.

15 ¶ And ^x Moses turned, and went down from the mount, and the two tables of the testimony *were* in his hand: the tables *were* written on both their sides; on the one side and on the other *were* they written.

16 And the ^y tables *were* the work of God, and the writing *was* the writing of God, graven upon the tables.

17 And when Joshua heard the noise of the people as they shouted, he said unto Moses, *There is a noise of war in the camp.*

18 And he said, *It is not the voice of them that shout for mastery, neither is it the voice of them that cry for ^b being overcome: but the noise of them that sing do I hear.*

19 ¶ And it came to pass, as soon as he came nigh unto the camp, that ^z he saw the calf, and the dancing: and Moses' anger waxed hot, and he cast the tables out of his hands, and brake them beneath the mount.

20 ^a And he took the calf which they had made, and burnt *it* in the fire, and ground *it* to powder, and strawed *it* upon the water, and made the children of Israel drink of *it*.

21 And Moses said unto Aaron, ^b What did this people unto thee, that thou hast brought so great a sin upon them?

22 And Aaron said, Let not the anger of my lord wax hot: ^c thou knowest the people, that they *are set* on mischief.

23 For they said unto me, ^d Make us gods, which shall go before us: for *as for* this Moses, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him.

24 And I said unto them, Whosoever hath any gold, let them break *it* off. So they gave *it* me: then I cast it into the fire, and there ^e came out this calf.

25 ¶ And when Moses saw that the

people *were* ^f naked; (for Aaron ^g had made them naked unto *their* shame among ^h their enemies:)

26 Then Moses stood in the gate of the camp, and said, Who *is* on the LORD's side? *let him come* unto me. And all the sons of Levi gathered themselves together unto him.

27 And he said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Put every man his sword by his side, *and go in and out from gate to gate throughout the camp, and ^b slay every man his brother, and every man his companion, and every man his neighbour.*

28 And the children of Levi did according to the word of Moses: and there fell of the people that day about three thousand men.

29 ^{i d} For Moses had said, ^e Consecrate yourselves to day to the LORD, even every man upon his son, and upon his brother; that he may bestow upon you a blessing this day.

30 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses said unto the people, ^k Ye have sinned a great sin: and now I will go up unto the LORD; ^l peradventure I shall ^m make an atonement for your sin.

31 And Moses ⁿ returned unto the LORD, and said, Oh, this people have sinned a great sin, and have ^o made them gods of gold.

32 Yet now, if thou wilt forgive their sin—; and if not, ^p blot me, I pray thee, ^q out of thy book which thou hast written.

33 And the LORD said unto Moses, ^r Whosoever hath sinned against me, him will I blot out of my book.

34 Therefore now go, lead the people unto *the place* of which I have spoken unto thee: ^s behold, mine angel shall go before thee: nevertheless ^t in the day when I visit I will visit their sin upon them.

35 And the LORD plagued the people, be-

^x Deut. 9. 15. ^y ch. 31. 18. ^b Heb. weakness. ^z Deut. 9. 16, 17. ^a Deut. 9. 21. ^b Gen. 29. 9. & 26. 10. ^c ch. 14. 11. & 15. 24. & 16. 2, 20, 28. & 17. 2, 4. ^d ver. 1. & ver. 4. ^e ch. 32. 5. ^f 2 Chron. 28. 19. ^g Heb. those that rose up against them. ^h Num. 25. 5. Deut. 33. 9. ⁱ Num. 25. 11, 12, 13. Deut. 13. 6—11. & 33. 9, 10. ^j 1 Sam. 15. 18, 22. Prov. 21. 3. Zech. 13. 3. Matt. 10. 37. ^k Or, And Moses said, Consecrate yourselves to day to the LORD, because every man hath been against his son, and against his brother, &c.

^l Heb. Fill your hands. ^m 1 Sam. 12. 20, 23. Luke 15. 18. ⁿ 12 Sam. 16. 12. Amos 5. 15. ^o Num. 25. 13. ^p Deut. 9. 18. ^q ch. 20. 23. ^r Ps. 69. 28. Rom. 9. 3. ^s Ps. 56. 8. & 139. 16. Dan. 12. 1. Phil. 4. 3. Rev. 3. 5. & 13. 8. & 17. 8. & 20. 12, 15. & 21. 27. & 22. 19. ^t Lev. 23. 30. Ezek. 18. 4. ^u ch. 33. 2, 14, &c. Num. 20. 16. ^v Deut. 32. 35. Amos 3. 14. Rom. 2. 5, 6.

cause ^u they made the calf, which Aaron made.

CHAP. XXXIII.

¹ The Lord refuseth to go as he had promised with the people. ⁴ The people murmur thereat. ⁷ The tabernacle is removed out of the camp. ⁹ The Lord talketh familiarly with Moses. ¹² Moses desireth to see the glory of God. [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

AND the Lord said unto Moses, Depart, and go up hence, thou ^a and the people which thou hast brought up out of the land of Egypt, unto the land which I sware unto Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, saying, ^b Unto thy seed will I give it:

² ° And I will send an angel before thee; ^d and I will drive out the Canaanite, the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Perizite, the Hivite, and the Jebusite:

³ ° Unto a land flowing with milk and honey: ^f for I will not go up in the midst of thee; for thou *art* a ^e stiffnecked people: lest ^h I consume thee in the way.

⁴ ¶ And when the people heard these evil tidings, ⁱ they mourned: ^k and no man did put on him his ornaments.

⁵ For the LORD had said unto Moses, Say unto the children of Israel, ^l Ye *are* a stiffnecked people: I will come up ^m into the midst of thee in a moment, and consume thee: therefore now put off thy ornaments from thee, that I may ⁿ know what to do unto thee.

⁶ And the children of Israel stripped themselves of their ornaments by the mount Horeb.

⁷ And Moses took the tabernacle, and pitched it without the camp, afar off from the camp, ° and called it the Tabernacle of the congregation. And it came to pass, *that* every one which ^p sought the LORD went out unto the tabernacle of the congregation, which *was* without the camp.

⁸ And it came to pass, when Moses went out unto the tabernacle, *that* all the

people rose up, and stood every man ^q at his tent door, and looked after Moses, until he was gone into the tabernacle.

⁹ And it came to pass, as Moses entered into the tabernacle, the cloudy pillar descended, and stood *at* the door of the tabernacle, and *the LORD* ^r talked with Moses.

¹⁰ And all the people saw the cloudy pillar stand *at* the tabernacle door: and all the people rose up and ^s worshipped, every man *in* his tent door.

¹¹ And ^t the LORD spake unto Moses face to face, as a man speaketh unto his friend. And he turned again into the camp: but ^u his servant Joshua, the son of Nun, a young man, departed not out of the tabernacle.

¹² ¶ And Moses said unto the LORD, See, ^x thou sayest unto me, Bring up this people: and thou hast not let me know whom thou wilt send with me. Yet thou hast said, ^y I know thee by name, and thou hast also found grace in my sight.

¹³ Now therefore, I pray thee, ^z if I have found grace in thy sight, ^a shew me now thy way, that I may know thee, that I may find grace in thy sight: and consider that this nation *is* ^b thy people.

¹⁴ And he said, ° My presence shall go *with thee*, and I will give thee ^d rest.

¹⁵ And he said unto him, ° If thy presence go not *with me*, carry us not up hence.

¹⁶ For wherein shall it be known here that I and thy people have found grace in thy sight? ^f *is it* not in that thou goest with us? so ^g shall we be separated, I and thy people, from all the people that *are* upon the face of the earth.

¹⁷ And the LORD said unto Moses, ^h I will do this thing also that thou hast spoken: for ⁱ thou hast found grace in my sight, and I know thee by name.

^u 2 Sam. 12. 9. Acts 7. 41.
CHAP. XXXIII. ^a ch. 32. 7. ^b Gen. 12. 7. ^c ch. 32. 13. ^d ch. 32. 34. & 34. 11. ^e Deut. 7. 22. Josh. 24. 11. ^f ch. 3. 8. ^g ver. 15. 17. ^h ch. 32. 9. & 34. 9. ⁱ Deut. 9. 6. 13. ^j ch. 23. 21. & 32. 10. ^k Num. 16. 21. 45. ^l Num. 14. 1. 39. ^m Lev. 10. 6. ⁿ 2 Sam. 19. 24. ^o 1 Kings 21. 27. ^p 2 Kings 19. 1. ^q Esth. 4. 1. 4. ^r Ezra 9. 3. ^s Job 1. 20. & 2. 12. ^t Isai. 32. 11. ^u Ezek. 24. 17. 23. & 26. 16. ^v 1 ver. 3. ^w See Num. 16. 45. 46. ^x Deut. 8. 2. ^y Ps. 139. 23. ^z ch. 29. 43. 43. ^a Deut. 4. 29. ^b 2 Sam. 21. 1. ^c Num. 16. 27. ^d ch. 25. 22. & 31. 18. ^e Ps. 99. 7. ^f ch. 4. 31.

^t Gen. 32. 30. ^u Num. 12. 8. ^v Deut. 34. 10. ^w ch. 24. 13. ^x ch. 32. 34. ^y ver. 17. ^z Gen. 18. 19. ^a Ps. 1. 6. ^b Jer. 1. 5. ^c John 10. 14. 15. ^d 2 Tim. 2. 19. ^e ch. 34. 9. ^f a Ps. 25. 4. & 27. 11. & 86. 11. & 119. 33. ^g Deut. 9. 26. 29. ^h Joel 2. 17. ⁱ ch. 13. 21. & 40. 34—38. ^j Isai. 63. 9. ^k Deut. 3. 20. ^l Josh. 21. 44. & 22. 4. & 23. 1. ^m Ps. 95. 11. ⁿ ver. 3. ^o ch. 34. 9. ^p Num. 14. 14. ^q ch. 34. 10. ^r Deut. 4. 7. 34. ^s 2 Sam. 7. 23. ^t 1 Kings 8. 53. ^u Ps. 147. 20. ^v Gen. 19. 21. ^w Jam. 5. 16. ^x 1 ver. 12.

18 And he said, I beseech thee, shew me ^k thy glory.

19 And he said, ¹ I will make all my goodness pass before thee, and I will proclaim the name of the LORD before thee; ^m and will be ⁿ gracious to whom I will be gracious, and will shew mercy on whom I will shew mercy.

20 And he said, Thou canst not see my face: for ^o there shall no man see me, and live.

21 And the LORD said, Behold, *there is* a place by me, and thou shalt stand upon a rock:

22 And it shall come to pass, while my glory passeth by, that I will put thee ^p in a cleft of the rock, and will ^q cover thee with my hand while I pass by:

23 And I will take away mine hand, and thou shalt see my back parts: but my face shall ^r not be seen.

CHAP. XXXIV.

I The tables are renewed. 5 The name of the LORD proclaimed. 8 Moses intreateth God to go with them. 10 God maketh a covenant with them, repeating certain duties of the first table. 28 Moses after forty days in the mount cometh down with the tables. 29 His face shineth, and he covereth it with a vail. [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

AND the LORD said unto Moses, ^a Hew thee two tables of stone like unto the first: ^b and I will write upon *these* tables the words that were in the first tables, which thou brakest.

2 And be ready in the morning, and come up in the morning unto mount Sinai, and present thyself there to me ^c in the top of the mount.

3 And no man shall ^d come up with thee, neither let any man be seen throughout all the mount; neither let the flocks nor herds feed before that mount.

4 ¶ And he hewed two tables of stone like unto the first; and Moses rose up early in the morning, and went up unto mount Sinai, as the LORD had commanded him,

and took in his hand the two tables of stone.

5 And the LORD descended in the cloud, and stood with him there, and ^e proclaimed the name of the LORD.

6 And the LORD passed by before him, and proclaimed, The LORD, The LORD ^f God, merciful and gracious, longsuffering, and abundant in ^g goodness and ^h truth,

7 ⁱ Keeping mercy for thousands, ^k forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin, and ^l that will by no means clear *the guilty*; visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, and upon the children's children, unto the third and to the fourth generation.

8 And Moses made haste, and ^m bowed his head toward the earth, and worshipped.

9 And he said, If now I have found grace in thy sight, O LORD, ⁿ let my Lord, I pray thee, go among us; for ^o it is a stiff-necked people; and pardon our iniquity and our sin, and take us for ^p thine inheritance.

10 ¶ And he said, Behold, ^q I make a covenant: before all thy people I will ^r do marvels, such as have not been done in all the earth, nor in any nation: and all the people among which thou *art* shall see the work of the LORD: for it *is* ^s a terrible thing that I will do with thee.

11 ^t Observe thou that which I command thee this day: behold, ^u I drive out before thee the Amorite, and the Canaanite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the Hivite, and the Jebusite.

12 ^v Take heed to thyself, lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land whither thou goest, lest it be for ^w a snare in the midst of thee:

13 But ye shall ^x destroy their altars, break their ^y images, and ^z cut down their groves:

^k ver. 20. ¹ Tim. 6. 16. ^l ch. 34. 5, 6, 7. Jer. 31. 14. ^m Rom. 9. 15, 16, 18. ⁿ Rom. 4. 16. ^o Gen. 32. 30. Deut. 5. 24. Judg. 6. 22 & 13. 22. Is. 6. 5. Rev. 1. 16, 17. See ch. 24. 10. ^p Isai. 2. 21. ^q Ps. 91. 1, 4. ^r ver. 20. John 1. 18.
CHAP. XXXIV. ^a ch. 32. 16, 19. Deut. 10. 1. ^b ver. 28. Deut. 10. 2, 4. ^c ch. 19. 20. & 24. 12. ^d ch. 19. 12, 13, 21. ^e ch. 33. 19. Num. 14. 17. ^f Num. 14. 18. 2 Chron. 30. 9. Neh. 9. 17. Ps. 86. 15. & 103. 8. & 111. 4. & 112. 4. & 116. 5. & 145. 8. Joel 2. 13. ^g Ps. 31. 19. Rom. 2. 4. ^h Ps. 57. 10. & 103. 4. ⁱ ch. 20. 6. Deut. 5. 10. Ps. 86. 15. Jer. 32. 18. Dan. 9. 4. ^k Ps. 103. 3. & 150. 4. Dan. 9. 9. Eph. 4. 32. ^l John 1. 9. ^l ch. 23. 7, 31. Josh.

24. 19. Job 10. 14. Mic. 6. 11. Nah. 1. 3. ^m ch. 4. 31. ⁿ ch. 33. 15, 16. ^o ch. 33. 3. ^p Deut. 32. 9. Ps. 28. 9. & 33. 12. & 78. 62. & 94. 14. Jer. 10. 16. Zec. 2. 12. ^q Deut. 5. 2. & 29. 12, 14. ^r Deut. 4. 32. 2 Sam. 7. 23. Ps. 77. 14. & 78. 12. & 147. 20. ^s Deut. 10. 21. Ps. 145. 6. Isai. 64. 3. ^t Deut. 5. 32. & 6. 3, 25. & 12. 28, 32. & 28. 1. ^u ch. 33. 2. ^x ch. 23. 32. Deut. 7. 2. Judg. 2. 2. ^y ch. 23. 33. ^z ch. 23. 24. Deut. 12. 3. Judg. 2. 2. ^a Heb. statues. ^a Deut. 7. 5. & 12. 2. Judg. 6. 25. 2 Kings 18. 4. & 23. 14. 2 Chron. 31. 1. & 34. 3, 4.



21 1/2

Eng^d for TEAL'S Edition

I Chorley sculp.

MOSES DELIVERING THE LAW.

14 For thou shalt worship ^b no other god : for the LORD, whose ^c name is Jealous, is a ^d jealous God :

15 ^e Lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land, and they ^f go a whoring after their gods, and do sacrifice unto their gods, and *one* ^g call thee, and thou ^h eat of his sacrifice ;

16 And thou take of ⁱ their daughters unto thy sons, and their daughters ^k go a whoring after their gods, and make thy sons go a whoring after their gods.

17 ^l Thou shalt make thee no molten gods.

18 ¶ The feast of ^m unleavened bread shalt thou keep. Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, as I commanded thee, in the time of the month Abib : for in the ⁿ month Abib thou camest out from Egypt.

19 ^o All that openeth the matrix is mine ; and every firstling among thy cattle, *whether* ox or sheep, *that is male*.

20 But ^p the firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a ^q lamb : and if thou redeem *him* not, then shalt thou break his neck. All the firstborn of thy sons thou shalt redeem. And none shall appear before me ^r empty.

21 ¶ ^s Six days thou shalt work, but on the seventh day thou shalt rest : in earing time and in harvest thou shalt rest.

22 ¶ ^t And thou shalt observe the feast of weeks, of the firstfruits of wheat harvest, and the feast of ingathering at the ^u year's end.

23 ¶ ^v Thrice in the year shall all your men children appear before the LORD God, the God of Israel.

24 For I will ^w cast out the nations before thee, and ^x enlarge thy borders : ^y neither shall any man desire thy land, when thou shalt go up to appear before the LORD thy God thrice in the year.

25 ^z Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with leaven ; ^a neither shall the

sacrifice of the feast of the passover be left unto the morning.

26 ^b The first of the firstfruits of thy land thou shalt bring unto the house of the LORD thy God. ^c Thou shalt not see the a kid in his mother's milk.

27 And the LORD said unto Moses, Write thou ^d these words : for after the tenor of these words I have made a covenant with thee and with Israel.

28 ^e And he was there with the LORD forty days and forty nights ; he did neither eat bread, nor drink water. And ^f he wrote upon the tables the words of the covenant, the ten ^g commandments.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, when Moses came down from mount Sinai with the ^h two tables of testimony in Moses' hand, when he came down from the mount, that Moses wist not that ⁱ the skin of his face shone while he talked with him.

30 And when Aaron and all the children of Israel saw Moses, behold, the skin of his face shone ; and they were afraid to come nigh him.

31 And Moses called unto them ; and Aaron and all the rulers of the congregation returned unto him : and Moses talked with them.

32 And afterward all the children of Israel came nigh : ^j and he gave them in commandment all that the LORD had spoken with him in mount Sinai.

33 And *till* Moses had done speaking with them, he put ^k a vail on his face.

34 But ^l when Moses went in before the LORD to speak with him, he took the vail off, until he came out. And he came out, and spake unto the children of Israel *that* which he was commanded.

35 And the children of Israel saw the face of Moses, that the skin of Moses' face shone : and Moses put the vail upon his face again, until he went in to speak with him.

b ch. 20. 3, 5. c So Isai. 9. 6. & 57. 15. d ch. 20. 5. e ver. 12. f Deut. 31. 16. Judg. 2. 17. Jer. 3. 9. Ezek. 6. 9. g Num. 25. 2. 1 Cor. 10. 27. h Ps. 106. 28. i 1 Cor. 8. 4, 7, 10. j Deut. 7. 3. 1 Kings 11. 2. Ezra 9. 2. Neh. 13. 25. k Num. 25. 1, 2. 1 Kings 11. 4. l ch. 32. 8. Lev. 19. 4. m ch. 12. 15. & 23. 15. n ch. 13. 4. o ch. 13. 2, 12. & 22. 29. Ezek. 44. 20. Luke 2. 23. p ch. 13. 13. Num. 18. 15. q Or, kid. r ch. 23. 15. Deut. 16. 16. 1 Sam. 9. 7, 8. 2 Sam. 24. 24. s ch. 20. 9. & 23. 12. & 35. 2. Deut. 5. 12, 13. Luke 13. 14. s ch. VOL. I. Nos. 6 & 10.

23. 16. Deut. 16. 10, 13. c Heb. revolution of the year. t ch. 23. 14, 17. Deut. 16. 16 u ch. 33. 2. Lev. 18. 24. Deut. 7. 1. Ps. 78. 55. & 80. 8. x Deut. 12. 20. & 19. 8. y See Gen. 35. 5. 2 Chron. 17. 10. Prov. 16. 7. Acts 18. 10. z ch. 23. 18. a ch. 12. 10. b ch. 21. 19. Deut. 26. 2, 10. c ch. 23. 19. Deut. 14. 21. d ver. 10. Deut. 4. 13. & 31. 9. e ch. 24. 18. Deut. 9. 9, 18. f ver. 1. ch. 31. 18. & 32. 16. Deut. 4. 13. & 10. 2, 4. d Heb. words g ch. 32. 15. h Matt. 17. 2. 2 Cor. 3. 7, 13. i ch. 24. 3. k 2 Cor. 3. 13. l 2 Cor. 3. 16

CHAP. XXXV.

1 *The sabbath.* 4 *The free gifts for the tabernacle.* 20 *The readiness of the people to offer.* 30 *Bezaleel and Aholiab are called to the work.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

AND Moses gathered all the congregation of the children of Israel together, and said unto them, ^a These *are* the words which the LORD hath commanded, that *ye* should do them.

2 ^b Six days shall work be done, but on the seventh day there shall be to you ^a an holy day, a sabbath of rest to the LORD: whosoever doeth work therein shall be put to death.

3 ^c Ye shall kindle no fire throughout your habitations upon the sabbath day.

4 ¶ And Moses spake unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, saying, ^d This *is* the thing which the LORD commanded, saying,

5 Take ye from among you an offering unto the LORD: ^e whosoever *is* of a willing heart, let him bring it, an offering of the LORD; gold, and silver, and brass,

6 And blue and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' *hair*,

7 And rams' skins dyed red, and badgers' skins, and shittim wood,

8 And oil for the light, ^f and spices for anointing oil, and for the sweet incense,

9 And onyx stones, and stones to be set for the ephod, and for the breastplate.

10 And ^g every wise hearted among you shall come, and make all that the LORD hath commanded;

11 ^h The tabernacle, his tent, and his covering, his taches, and his boards, his bars, his pillars, and his sockets,

12 ⁱ The ark, and the staves thereof, *with* the mercy seat, and the vail of the covering,

13 The ^k table, and his staves, and all his vessels, ^l and the shewbread,

14 ^m The candlestick also for the light, and his furniture, and his lamps, with the oil for the light,

15 ⁿ And the incense altar, and his staves,

^o and the anointing oil, and ^p the sweet incense, and the hanging for the door at the entering in of the tabernacle,

16 ^q The altar of burnt offering, with his brasen grate, his staves, and all his vessels, the laver and his foot,

17 ^r The hangings of the court, his pillars, and their sockets, and the hanging for the door of the court,

18 The pins of the tabernacle, and the pins of the court, and their cords,

19 ^s The cloths of service, to do service in the holy *place*, the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office.

20 ¶ And all the congregation of the children of Israel departed from the presence of Moses.

21 And they came, every one ^t whose heart stirred him up, and every one whom his spirit made willing, *and* they brought the LORD's offering to the work of the tabernacle of the congregation, and for all his service, and for the holy garments.

22 And they came, both men and women, as many as were willing hearted, *and* brought bracelets, and earrings, and rings, and tablets, all jewels of gold: and every man that offered *offered* an offering of gold unto the LORD.

23 And ^u every man, with whom was found blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' *hair*, and red skins of rams, and badgers' skins, brought *them*.

24 Every one that did offer an offering of silver and brass brought the LORD's offering: and every man, with whom was found shittim wood for any work of the service, brought *it*.

25 And all the women that were ^w wise hearted did spin with their hands, and brought that which they had spun, *both* of blue, and of purple, *and* of scarlet, and of fine linen.

26 And all the women whose heart stirred them up in wisdom spun goats' *hair*.

CHAP. XXXV. a ch. 34. 32. b ch. 20. 9. & 31. 14, 15. Lev. 23. 3. Num. 15. 32, &c. Deut. 5. 12. Luke 13. 14. a Heb. holiness. c ch. 16. 23. d ch. 25. 1, 2. e ch. 25. 2. f ch. 25. 6. g ch. 31. 6. h ch. 26. 1, 2, &c. i ch. 25. 10, &c. k ch. 25. 23. l ch. 25. 30. Lev. 24. 5, 6. m ch. 25. 31, &c. n ch. 30. 1. o ch. 30. 23. p ch. 30. 34. q ch. 27. 1.

r ch. 27. 9. s ch. 31. 10. & 39. 1, 41. Num. 4. 5, 6, &c. t ver. 5, 22, 26, 29. ch. 25. 2 & 36. 2. 1 Chron. 28. 2, 9. & 29. 9. Ezra 7. 27. 2 Cor. 8. 12. & 9. 7. u 1 Chron. 29. 8. w ch. 28. 3. & 31. 6. & 36. 1. 2 Kings 23. 7. Prov. 31. 19, 22, 24.

27 And ^x the rulers brought onyx stones, and stones to be set, for the ephod, and for the breastplate ;

28 And ^y spice, and oil for the light, and for the anointing oil, and for the sweet incense.

29 The children of Israel brought a ^z willing offering unto the LORD, every man and woman, whose heart made them willing to bring for all manner of work, which the LORD had commanded to be made by the hand of Moses.

30 ¶ And Moses said unto the children of Israel, See, ^a the LORD hath called by name Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah ;

31 And he hath filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship ;

32 And to devise curious works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass,

33 And in the cutting of stones, to set *them*, and in carving of wood, to make any manner of cunning work.

34 And he hath put in his heart that he may teach, *both* he, and ^b Aholiab, the son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan.

35 Them hath he ^c filled with wisdom of heart, to work all manner of work, of the engraver, and of the cunning workman, and of the embroiderer, in blue, and in purple, in scarlet, and in fine linen, and of the weaver, *even* of them that do any work, and of those that devise cunning work.

CHAP. XXXVI.

¹ The offerings are delivered to the workmen. ⁵ The liberality of the people is restrained. ⁸ The curtains of cherubims. ¹⁴ The curtains of goats' hair. ¹⁹ The covering of skins. ²⁰ The boards with their sockets. ³¹ The bars. ³⁵ The veil. ³⁷ The hanging for the door. [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

THEN wrought Bezaleel and Aholiab, and every ^a wise hearted man, in whom the LORD put wisdom and understanding to know how to work all manner of work for the service of the ^b sanctuary, according to all that the LORD had commanded.

2 And Moses called Bezaleel and Aholiab, and every wise hearted man, in whose heart the LORD had put wisdom, *even* every one ^c whose heart stirred him up to come unto the work to do it :

3 And they received of Moses all the offering, which the children of Israel ^d had brought for the work of the service of the sanctuary, to make it *withal*. And they brought yet unto him free offerings every morning.

4 And all the wise men, that wrought all the work of the sanctuary, came every man from his work which they made ;

5 ¶ And they spake unto Moses, saying, ^e The people bring much more than enough for the service of the work, which the LORD commanded to make.

6 And Moses gave commandment, and they caused it to be proclaimed throughout the camp, saying, Let neither man nor woman make any more work for the offering of the sanctuary. So the people were restrained from bringing.

7 For the stuff they had was sufficient for all the work to make it, and too much.

8 ¶ ^f And every wise hearted man among them that wrought the work of the tabernacle made ten curtains *of* fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet : *with* cherubims of cunning work made he them.

9 The length of one curtain *was* twenty and eight cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits : the curtains *were* all of one size.

10 And he coupled the five curtains one unto another : and *the other* five curtains he coupled one unto another.

11 And he made loops of blue on the edge of one curtain from the selvedge in the coupling : likewise he made in the uttermost side of *another* curtain, in the coupling of the second.

12 ^g Fifty loops made he in one curtain, and fifty loops made he in the edge of the

^x 1 Chron. 29. 6. Ezra 2. 68. ^y ch. 30. 23. ^z ver. 21. 1 Chron. 29. 9. ^a ch. 31. 2. &c. ^b ch. 31. 6. ^c ver. 31. ch. 31. 3, 6. 1 Kings 7. 14. 2 Chron. 2. 14. Isai. 28. 26.

CHAP. XXXVI. ^a ch. 28. 3. & 31. 6. & 35. 10, 35. ^b ch. 25. 8. ^c ch. 35. 2, 26. 1 Chron. 29. 5. ^d ch. 35. 27. ^e 2 Cor. 8. 2, 3. ^f ch. 26. 1. ^g ch. 26. 5.

curtain which *was* in the coupling of the second : the loops held one *curtain* to another.

13 And he made fifty taches of gold, and coupled the curtains one unto another with the taches : so it became one tabernacle.

14 ¶ ^b And he made curtains of goats' hair for the tent over the tabernacle : eleven curtains he made them.

15 The length of one curtain *was* thirty cubits, and four cubits *was* the breadth of one curtain : the eleven curtains *were* of one size.

16 And he coupled five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves.

17 And he made fifty loops upon the uttermost edge of the curtain in the coupling, and fifty loops made he upon the edge of the curtain which coupleth the second.

18 And he made fifty taches of brass to couple the tent together, that it might be one.

19 ⁱ And he made a covering for the tent of rams' skins dyed red, and a covering of badgers' skins above *that*.

20 ¶ ^k And he made boards for the tabernacle of shittim wood, standing up.

21 The length of a board *was* ten cubits, and the breadth of a board one cubit and a half.

22 One board had two tenons, equally distant one from another : thus did he make for all the boards of the tabernacle.

23 And he made boards for the tabernacle ; twenty boards for the south side southward :

24 And forty sockets of silver he made under the twenty boards ; two sockets under one board for his two tenons, and two sockets under another board for his two tenons.

25 And for the other side of the tabernacle, *which is* toward the north corner, he made twenty boards,

26 And their forty sockets of silver ; two

sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

27 And for the sides of the tabernacle westward he made six boards.

28 And two boards made he for the corners of the tabernacle in the two sides.

29 And they were ^a coupled beneath, and coupled together at the head thereof, to one ring : thus he did to both of them in both the corners.

30 And there were eight boards ; and their sockets *were* sixteen sockets of silver, ^b under every board two sockets.

31 ¶ And he made ¹ bars of shittim wood ; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle,

32 And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the tabernacle for the sides westward.

33 And he made the middle bar to shoot through the boards from the one end to the other.

34 And he overlaid the boards with gold, and made their rings of gold *to be* places for the bars, and overlaid the bars with gold.

35 ¶ And he made ^m a vail of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen : *with* cherubims made he it of cunning work.

36 And he made thereunto four pillars of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold : their hooks *were* of gold ; and he cast for them four sockets of silver.

37 ¶ And he made an ⁿ hanging for the tabernacle door of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, ^c of needlework ;

38 And the five pillars of it with their hooks : and he overlaid their chapiters and their fillets with gold : but their five sockets *were* of brass.

CHAP. XXXVII.

1 The ark. 6 The mercy seat with cherubims. 10 The table with his vessels. 17 The candlestick with his lamps

^b ch. 26. 7. ⁱ ch. 26. 14. ^k ch. 26. 15. ^a Heb. twined. ^b Heb. two sockets, two sockets under one board. ¹ ch. 26. 26. ^m ch. 26. 31. ⁿ ch. 26. 36. ^c Heb. the work

of a needle worker, or, embroiderer.

and instruments. 25 The altar of incense. 29 The anointing oil and sweet incense. [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

AND Bezaleel made ^a the ark *of* shittim wood: two cubits and a half *was* the length of it, and a cubit and a half the breadth of it, and a cubit and a half the height of it:

2 And he overlaid it with pure gold within and without, and made a crown of gold to it round about.

3 And he cast for it four rings of gold, *to be set* by the four corners of it; even two rings upon the one side of it, and two rings upon the other side of it.

4 And he made staves *of* shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold.

5 And he put the staves into the rings by the sides of the ark, to bear the ark.

6 ¶ And he made the ^b mercy seat *of* pure gold: two cubits and a half *was* the length thereof, and one cubit and a half the breadth thereof.

7 And he made two cherubims *of* gold, beaten out of one piece made he them, on the two ends of the mercy seat;

8 One cherub ^a on the end on this side, and another cherub ^b on the *other* end on that side: out of the mercy seat made he the cherubims on the two ends thereof.

9 And the cherubims spread out *their* wings on high, *and* covered with their wings over the mercy seat, with their faces one to another; *even* to the mercy seatward were the faces of the cherubims.

10 ¶ And he made ^c the table *of* shittim wood: two cubits *was* the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof:

11 And he overlaid it with pure gold, and made thereunto a crown of gold round about.

12 Also he made thereunto a border of an hand breadth round about; and made a crown of gold for the border thereof round about.

13 And he cast for it four rings of gold,

and put the rings upon the four corners that *were* in the four feet thereof.

14 Over against the border were the rings, the places for the staves to bear the table.

15 And he made the staves *of* shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold, to bear the table.

16 And he made the vessels which *were* upon the table, his ^d dishes, and his spoons, and his bowls, and his covers ^e to cover withal, *of* pure gold.

17 ¶ And he made the ^e candlestick *of* pure gold: *of* beaten work made he the candlestick; his shaft, and his branch, his bowls, his knops, and his flowers, were of the same:

18 And six branches going out of the sides thereof; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side thereof, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side thereof:

19 Three bowls made after the fashion of almonds in one branch, a knop and a flower; and three bowls made like almonds in another branch, a knop and a flower: so throughout the six branches going out of the candlestick.

20 And in the candlestick *were* four bowls made like almonds, his knops, and his flowers:

21 And a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according to the six branches going out of it.

22 Their knops and their branches were of the same: all of it *was* one beaten work *of* pure gold.

23 And he made his seven lamps, and his snuffers, and his snuffdishes, *of* pure gold.

24 *Of* a talent of pure gold made he it, and all the vessels thereof.

25 ¶ ^f And he made the incense altar *of* shittim wood: the length of it *was* a cubit, and the breadth of it a cubit; *it was* four-square; and two cubits *was* the height

of it; the horns thereof were of the same.

26 And he overlaid it with pure gold, *both* the top of it, and the sides thereof round about, and the horns of it: also he made unto it a crown of gold round about.

27 And he made two rings of gold for it under the crown thereof, by the two corners of it, upon the two sides thereof, to be places for the staves to bear it withal.

28 And he made the staves *of* shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold.

29 ¶ And he made ^e the holy anointing oil, and the pure incense of sweet spices, according to the work of the apothecary.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

¹ The altar of burnt offering. ⁸ The laver of brass. ⁹ The court. ²¹ The sum of that the people offered. [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

AND ^a he made the altar of burnt offering *of* shittim wood: five cubits *was* the length thereof, and five cubits the breadth thereof; *it was* foursquare; and three cubits the height thereof.

2 And he made the horns thereof on the four corners of it; the horns thereof were of the same: and he overlaid it with brass.

3 And he made all the vessels of the altar, the pots, and the shovels, and the basons, *and* the fleshhooks, and the firepans: all the vessels thereof made he *of* brass.

4 And he made for the altar a brasen grate of network under the compass thereof beneath unto the midst of it.

5 And he cast four rings for the four ends of the grate of brass, *to be* places for the staves.

6 And he made the staves *of* shittim wood, and overlaid them with brass.

7 And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; he made the altar hollow with boards.

8 ¶ And he made ^b the laver *of* brass, and the foot of it *of* brass, of the ^a looking-glasses *of the women* ^b assembling, which assembled *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

9 ¶ And he made ^e the court: on the south side southward the hangings of the court *were of* fine twined linen, an hundred cubits:

10 Their pillars *were* twenty, and their brasen sockets twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets *were of* silver.

11 And for the north side *the hangings were* an hundred cubits, their pillars *were* twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets *of* silver.

12 And for the west side *were* hangings of fifty cubits, their pillars ten, and their sockets ten; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets *of* silver.

13 And for the east side eastward fifty cubits.

14 The hangings of the one side *of the gate were* fifteen cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets three.

15 And for the other side of the court gate, on this hand and that hand, *were* hangings of fifteen cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets three.

16 All the hangings of the court round about *were of* fine twined linen.

17 And the sockets for the pillars *were of* brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets *of* silver; and the overlaying of their chapiters *of* silver; and all the pillars of the court *were* filleted with silver.

18 And the hanging for the gate of the court *was* needlework, *of* blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: and twenty cubits *was* the length, and the height in the breadth *was* five cubits, answerable to the hangings of the court.

19 And their pillars *were* four, and their sockets *of* brass four; their hooks *of* silver, and the overlaying of their chapiters and their fillets *of* silver.

20 And all the ^d pins of the tabernacle, and of the court round about, *were of* brass.

21 ¶ This is the sum of the tabernacle, *even of* ^e the tabernacle of testimony, as it

^a ch. 30. 23, 34. CHAP. XXXVIII. a ch. 27. 1. b ch. 30. 18. a Or, *bracen* glasses. b Heb. *assem-*

bling by troops, as 1 Sam. 2. 22. c ch. 27. 9. d ch. 27. 19. e Num. 1. 50, 53. & 9. 15. & 10. 11. & 17. 7, 8. & 18. 2. 2 Chron. 24. 6. Acts 7. 44.

was counted, according to the commandment of Moses, *for* the service of the Levites, ^fby the hand of Ithamar, son to Aaron the priest.

22 And ^gBezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah, made all that the LORD commanded Moses.

23 And with him *was* Aholiab, son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan, an engraver, and a cunning workman, and an embroiderer in blue, and in purple, and in scarlet, and fine linen.

24 All the gold that was occupied for the work in all the work of the holy *place*, even the gold of the offering, was twenty and nine talents, and seven hundred and thirty shekels, after ^hthe shekel of the sanctuary.

25 And the silver of them that were numbered of the congregation *was* an hundred talents, and a thousand seven hundred and threescore and fifteen shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary :

26 ⁱA bekah for ^eevery man, *that is*, half a shekel, after the shekel of the sanctuary, for every one that went to be numbered, from twenty years old and upward, for ^ksix hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty *men*.

27 And of the hundred talents of silver were cast ^lthe sockets of the sanctuary, and the sockets of the *vail*; an hundred sockets of the hundred talents, a talent for a socket.

28 And of the thousand seven hundred seventy and five *shekels* he made hooks for the pillars, and overlaid their chapiters, and filleted them.

29 And the brass of the offering *was* seventy talents, and two thousand and four hundred shekels.

30 And therewith he made the sockets to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the brasen altar, and the brasen grate for it, and all the vessels of the altar,

31 And the sockets of the court round about, and the sockets of the court gate, and all the pins of the tabernacle, and all the pins of the court round about.

CHAP. XXXIX.

1 *The cloths of service and holy garments.* 2 *The ephod.* 8 *The breastplate.* 22 *The robe of the ephod.* 27 *The coats, mitre, and girdle of fine linen.* 30 *The plate of the holy crown.* 32 *All is viewed and approved by Moses.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

AND of ^athe blue, and purple, and scarlet, they made ^bcloths of service, to do service in the holy *place*, and made the holy garments for Aaron; ^cas the LORD commanded Moses.

2 ^dAnd he made the ephod *of* gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

3 And they did beat the gold into thin plates, and cut *it into* wires, to work *it* in the blue, and in the purple, and in the scarlet, and in the fine linen, *with* cunning work.

4 They made shoulderpieces for it, to couple *it* together : by the two edges was it coupled together.

5 And the curious girdle of his ephod, that *was* upon it, *was* of the same, according to the work thereof; *of* gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen; as the LORD commanded Moses.

6 ¶ ^eAnd they wrought onyx stones inclosed in ouches of gold, graven, as signets are graven, with the names of the children of Israel.

7 And he put them on the shoulders of the ephod, *that they should be* stones for a ^fmemorial to the children of Israel; as the LORD commanded Moses.

8 ¶ ^gAnd he made the breastplate *of* cunning work, like the work of the ephod; *of* gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

9 It was foursquare; they made the breastplate double : a span *was* the length thereof, and a span the breadth thereof, *being* doubled.

f Num. 4. 28, 33. g ch. 31. 2, 6. h. ch. 30. 13, 24. Lev. 5. 15. & 27. 3, 25. Num. 3. 47. & 18. 16. i ch. 30. 13, 15. c Heb. a poll. k Num. 1. 46. l ch. 26. 19, 24, 25, 32.

CHAP. XXXIX. a ch. 35. 23. b ch. 31. 10. & 35. 19. c ch. 28. 4. d ch. 28. 6. e ch. 28. 9. f ch. 28. 12. g ch. 28. 15.

10 ^h And they set in it four rows of stones: *the first row was* a ^a sardius, a topaz, and a carbuncle: *this was* the first row.

11 And the second row, an emerald, a sapphire, and a diamond.

12 And the third row, a ligure, an agate, and an amethyst.

13 And the fourth row, a beryl, an onyx, and a jasper: *they were* inclosed in ouches of gold in their inclosings.

14 And the stones *were* according to the names of the children of Israel, twelve, according to their names, *like* the engravings of a signet, every one with his name, according to the twelve tribes.

15 And they made upon the breastplate chains at the ends, *of* wreathen work *of* pure gold.

16 And they made two ouches *of* gold, and two gold rings, and put the two rings in the two ends of the breastplate.

17 And they put the two wreathen chains of gold in the two rings on the ends of the breastplate.

18 And the two ends of the two wreathen chains they fastened in the two ouches, and put them on the shoulderpieces of the ephod, before it.

19 And they made two rings of gold, and put *them* on the two ends of the breastplate, upon the border of it, which *was* on the side of the ephod inward.

20 And they made two *other* golden rings, and put them on the two sides of the ephod underneath, toward the forepart of it, over against the *other* coupling thereof, above the curious girdle of the ephod.

21 And they did bind the breastplate by his rings unto the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that it might be above the curious girdle of the ephod, and that the breastplate might not be loosed from the ephod; as the LORD commanded Moses.

22 ¶ ⁱ And he made the robe of the ephod *of* woven work, all *of* blue.

23 And *there was* an hole in the midst of the robe, as the hole of an habergeon, *with* a band round about the hole, that it should not rend.

24 And they made upon the hems of the robe pomegranates *of* blue, and purple, and scarlet, *and* twined *linen*.

25 And they made ^k bells *of* pure gold, and put the bells between the pomegranates upon the hem of the robe, round about between the pomegranates;

26 A bell and a pomegranate, a bell and a pomegranate, round about the hem of the robe to minister *in*; as the LORD commanded Moses.

27 ¶ ^l And they made coats *of* fine linen *of* woven work for Aaron, and for his sons,

28 ^m And a mitre *of* fine linen, and goodly bonnets *of* fine linen, and ⁿ linen breeches *of* fine twined linen,

29 ^o And a girdle *of* fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, *of* needle work; as the LORD commanded Moses.

30 ¶ ^p And they made the plate of the holy crown *of* pure gold, and wrote upon it a writing, *like to* the engravings of a signet, HOLINESS TO THE LORD.

31 And they tied unto it a lace of blue, to fasten *it* on high upon the mitre; as the LORD commanded Moses.

32 ¶ Thus was all the work of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation finished: and the children of Israel did ^q according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did they.

33 ¶ And they brought the tabernacle unto Moses, the tent, and all his furniture, his taches, his boards, his bars, and his pillars, and his sockets,

34 And the covering of rams' skins dyed red, and the covering of badgers' skins, and the vail of the covering,

35 The ark of the testimony, and the staves thereof, and the mercy seat,

36 The table, *and* all the vessels thereof, and the shewbread,

37 The pure candlestick, *with* the lamps thereof, *even with* the lamps to be set in order, and all the vessels thereof, and the oil for light,

38 And the golden altar, and the anointing oil, and ^b the sweet incense, and the hanging for the tabernacle door,

39 The brasen altar, and his grate of brass, his staves, and all his vessels, the laver and his foot,

40 The hangings of the court, his pillars, and his sockets, and the hanging for the court gate, his cords, and his pins, and all the vessels of the service of the tabernacle, for the tent of the congregation,

41 The cloths of service to do service in the holy *place*, and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and his sons' garments, to minister in the priest's office.

42 According to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so the children of Israel ^r made all the work.

43 And Moses did look upon all the work, and, behold, they had done it as the LORD had commanded, even so had they done it: and Moses ^s blessed them.

CHAP. XL.

¹ The tabernacle is commanded to be reared, 9 and anointed. 13 Aaron and his sons to be sanctified. 16 Moses performeth all things accordingly. 34 A cloud covereth the tabernacle. [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
2 On the first day of the ^a first month shalt thou set up ^b the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation.

3 And ^c thou shalt put therein the ark of the testimony, and cover the ark with the vail.

4 And ^d thou shalt bring in the table, and ^e set in order ^a the things that are to be set in order upon it; ^f and thou shalt bring in the candlestick, and light the lamps thereof.

5 ^g And thou shalt set the altar of gold for the incense before the ark of the testimony, and put the hanging of the door to the tabernacle.

6 And thou shalt set the altar of the burnt offering before the door of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation.

7 And ^h thou shalt set the laver between the tent of the congregation and the altar, and shalt put water therein.

8 And thou shalt set up the court round about, and hang up the hanging at the court gate.

9 And thou shalt take the anointing oil, and ⁱ anoint the tabernacle, and all that is therein, and shalt hallow it, and all the vessels thereof: and it shall be holy.

10 And thou shalt anoint the altar of the burnt offering, and all his vessels, and sanctify the altar: and ^k it shall be an altar ^b most holy.

11 And thou shalt anoint the laver and his foot, and sanctify it.

12 ^l And thou shalt bring Aaron and his sons unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and wash them with water.

13 And thou shalt put upon Aaron the holy garments, ^m and anoint him, and sanctify him; that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

14 And thou shalt bring his sons, and clothe them with coats:

15 And thou shalt anoint them, as thou didst anoint their father, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office: for their anointing shall surely be ⁿ an everlasting priesthood throughout their generations.

16 Thus did Moses: according to all that the LORD commanded him, so did he.

17 ¶ And it came to pass in the first month in the second year, on the first *day* of the month, *that* the ^o tabernacle was reared up.

18 And Moses reared up the tabernacle, and fastened his sockets, and set up the boards thereof, and put in the bars thereof, and reared up his pillars.

19 And he spread abroad the tent over the tabernacle, and put the covering of

^b Heb. the incense of sweet spices. ^r ch. 35. 10. ^s Lev. 9. 22, 23. Num. 6. 23. Josh. 22. 6. 2 Sam. 6. 18. 1 Kings 8. 14. 2 Chron. 30. 27.
CHAP. XL. ^a ch. 12. 2. & 13. 4. ^b ver. 17. & ch. 26. 1, 30. ^c ver. 21. ch. 26. 33. Num. 4. 5. ^d ver. 22. ch. 26. 35. ^e ver. 23. ch. 25. 30. Lev. 24. 5, 6. ^f Heb. the order
VOL. I. Nos. 11 & 12.

thereof. ^f ver. 24, 25. ^g ver. 26. ^h ver. 30. ch. 30. 18. ⁱ ch. 30. 26. ^k ch. 29. 36, 37. ^l Heb. holiness of holinesses. ^m Lev. 8. 1—13. ⁿ ch. 28. 41. ^o Num. 25. 13. over. 1. Num. 7. 1.

the tent above upon it ; as the LORD commanded Moses.

20 ¶ And he took and put ^p the testimony into the ark, and set the staves on the ark, and put the mercy seat above upon the ark :

21 And he brought the ark into the tabernacle, and ^a set up the vail of the covering, and covered the ark of the testimony ; as the LORD commanded Moses.

22 ¶ ^r And he put the table in the tent of the congregation, upon the side of the tabernacle northward, without the vail.

23 ^s And he set the bread in order upon it before the LORD ; as the LORD had commanded Moses.

24 ¶ ^t And he put the candlestick in the tent of the congregation, over against the table, on the side of the tabernacle southward.

25 And ^u he lighted the lamps before the LORD, as the LORD commanded Moses.

26 ¶ ^v And he put the golden altar in the tent of the congregation before the vail :

27 ^z And he burnt sweet incense thereon ; as the LORD commanded Moses.

28 ¶ ^a And he set up the hanging *at* the door of the tabernacle.

29 ^b And he put the altar of burnt offering *by* the door of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation, and ^c offered upon

it the burnt offering and the meat offering ; as the LORD commanded Moses.

30 ¶ ^d And he set the laver between the tent of the congregation and the altar, and put water there, to wash *withal*.

31 And Moses and Aaron and his sons washed their hands and their feet thereat :

32 When they went into the tent of the congregation, and when they came near unto the altar, they washed ; ^e as the LORD commanded Moses.

33 ^f And he reared up the court round about the tabernacle and the altar, and set up the hanging of the court gate. So Moses finished the work.

34 ¶ ^g Then a cloud covered the tent of the congregation, and the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle.

35 And Moses ^h was not able to enter into the tent of the congregation, because the cloud abode thereon, and the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle.

36 ⁱ And when the cloud was taken up from over the tabernacle, the children of Israel ^c went onward in all their journeys :

37 But ^k if the cloud were not taken up, then they journeyed not till the day that it was taken up.

38 For ^l the cloud of the LORD *was* upon the tabernacle by day, and fire was on it by night, in the sight of all the house of Israel, throughout all their journeys.

The Third Book of MOSES, called LEVITICUS.

CHAP. I.

1 *The burnt offerings.* 3 *Of the herd, 10 of the flocks, 14 of the fowls.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]

AND the LORD ^a called unto Moses, and spake unto him ^b out of the tabernacle of the congregation, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, ^c If any man of you bring

an offering unto the LORD, ye shall bring your offering of the cattle, *even* of the herd, and of the flock.

3 If his offering *be* a burnt sacrifice of the herd, let him offer a male ^d without blemish : he shall offer it of his own voluntary will at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD.

p ch. 25. 16. q ch. 26. 33. & 35. 12. r ch. 26. 35. s ver. 4. t ch. 26. 35. u ver. 4. ch. 25. 37. y ver. 5. ch. 30. 6. z ch. 30. 7. a ver. 5. ch. 26. 36. b ver. 6. c ch. 29. 38. &c. d ver. 7. ch. 30. 13. e ch. 30. 19. 20. f ver. 8. ch. 27. 9. 16. g ch. 29. 43. Lev. 16. 2. Num. 9. 15. 1 Kings 8. 10. 11. 2 Chron. 5. 13. & 7. 2. Isai. 6. 4. Hag. 2. 7. 9. Rev. 15. 8. h Lev.

16. 2. 1 Kings 8. 11. 2 Chron. 5. 14. i Num. 9. 17. & 10. 11. Neh. 9. 19. c Heb. journeyed. k Num. 9. 19—22. l ch. 13. 21. Num. 9. 15. CHAP. I. a Ex. 19. 3. b Ex. 40. 34. 35. Num. 12. 4. 5. c ch. 22. 18. 19. d Ex. 12. 5. ch. 3. 1. & 22. 20. 21. Deut. 15. 21. Mal. 1. 14. Eph. 5. 27. Heb. 9. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 19.

4^e And he shall put his hand upon the head of the burnt offering; and it shall be ^faccepted for him ^gto make atonement for him.

5 And he shall kill the ^hbullock before the LORD: ⁱand the priests, Aaron's sons, shall bring the blood, ^kand sprinkle the blood round about upon the altar that *is by* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

6 And he shall flay the burnt offering, and cut it into his pieces.

7 And the sons of Aaron the priest shall put fire upon the altar, and ^llay the wood in order upon the fire:

8 And the priests, Aaron's sons, shall lay the parts, the head, and the fat, in order upon the wood that *is* on the fire which *is* upon the altar:

9 But his inwards and his legs shall he wash in water: and the priest shall burn all on the altar, *to be* a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a ^msweet savour unto the LORD.

10 ¶ And if his offering *be* of the flocks, *namely*, of the sheep, or of the goats, for a burnt sacrifice; he shall bring it a male ⁿwithout blemish.

11^e And he shall kill it on the side of the altar northward before the LORD: and the priests, Aaron's sons, shall sprinkle his blood round about upon the altar.

12 And he shall cut it into his pieces, with his head and his fat: and the priest shall lay them in order on the wood that *is* on the fire which *is* upon the altar:

13 But he shall wash the inwards and the legs with water: and the priest shall bring *it* all, and burn *it* upon the altar: it *is* a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

14 ¶ And if the burnt sacrifice for his offering to the LORD *be* of fowls, then he shall bring his offering of ^pturtledoves, or of young pigeons.

15 And the priest shall bring it unto the altar, and ^awring off his head, and burn *it* on the altar; and the blood thereof shall be wrung out at the side of the altar:

16 And he shall pluck away his crop with ^bhis feathers, and cast it ^cbeside the altar on the east part, by the place of the ashes:

17 And he shall cleave it with the wings thereof, *but* ^rshall not divide *it* asunder: and the priest shall burn it upon the altar, upon the wood that *is* upon the fire: ^sit *is* a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

CHAP. II.

1 The meat offering of flour with oil and incense, 4 either baked in the oven, 5 or on a plate, 7 or in a fryingpan, 12 or of the firstfruits in the ear. 13 The salt of the meat offering. [BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]

AND when any will offer ^aa meat offering unto the LORD, his offering shall be *of* fine flour; and he shall pour oil upon it, and put frankincense thereon:

2 And he shall bring it to Aaron's sons the priests: and he shall take thereout his handful of the flour thereof, and of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof; and the priest shall burn ^bthe memorial of it upon the altar, *to be* an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD:

3 And ^cthe remnant of the meat offering shall *be* Aaron's and his sons': ^dit *is* a thing most holy of the offerings of the LORD made by fire.

4 ¶ And if thou bring an oblation of a meat offering baked in the oven, *it shall be* unleavened cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, or unleavened wafers ^eanointed with oil.

5 ¶ And if thy oblation *be* a meat offering *baken* ^ain a pan, it shall be *of* fine flour unleavened, mingled with oil.

6 Thou shalt part it in pieces, and pour oil thereon: it *is* a meat offering.

7 ¶ And if thy oblation *be* a meat offer-

^e ch. 4. 15. & 3. 2, 8, 13. & 8. 14, 22. & 16. 21. Exod. 29. 10, 15, 19. f ch. 22. 21, 27. Isai. 56. 7. Rom. 12. 1. Phil. 4. 18. g ch. 4. 20, 26, 31, 35. & 9. 7. & 16. 24. Num. 15. 25. 2 Chron. 29. 23, 24. Rom. 5. 11. h Micah 6. 6. i 2 Chron. 35. 11. Heb. 10. 11. k ch. 3. 8. Heb. 12. 24. 1 Pet. 1. 2. Gen. 22. 9. m Gen. 8. 21. Ezek. 20. 28, 41. 2 Cor. 2. 15. Eph. 5. 2. Phil. 4. 18. n ver. 3. o ver. 5. p ch. 5. 7. & 12. 8. Luke 2. 24. a Or, pinch off the

head with the nail. b Or, the filth thereof. q ch. 6. 10. r Gen. 15. 10. s ver. 9, 13. CHAP. II. a ch. 6. 14. & 9. 17. Num. 15. 4. b ver. 9. & ch. 5. 12. & 6. 15. & 24. 7. Isai. 66. 3. Eccles. 45. 16. Acts 10. 4. c ch. 7. 9. & 10. 12, 13. Eccles. 7. 31. d Ex. 29. 37. Num. 18. 9. e Ex. 29. 2. a Or, on a flat plate, or, slice.

ing *baken* in the fryingpan; it shall be made of fine flour with oil.

8 And thou shalt bring the meat offering that is made of these things unto the LORD: and when it is presented unto the priest, he shall bring it unto the altar.

9 And the priest shall take from the meat offering ^fa memorial thereof, and shall burn *it* upon the altar: *it is* an ^eoffering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

10 And ^bthat which is left of the meat offering *shall be* Aaron's and his sons': *it is* a thing most holy of the offerings of the LORD made by fire.

11 No meat offering, which ye shall bring unto the LORD, shall be made with ⁱleaven: for ye shall burn no leaven, nor any honey, in any offering of the LORD made by fire.

12 ¶ ^kAs for the oblation of the firstfruits, ye shall offer them unto the LORD: but they shall not ^bbe burnt on the altar for a sweet savour.

13 And every oblation of thy meat offering ^lshalt thou season with salt; neither shalt thou suffer ^mthe salt of the covenant of thy God to be lacking from thy meat offering: ⁿwith all thine offerings thou shalt offer salt.

14 And if thou offer a meat offering of thy firstfruits unto the LORD, ^othou shalt offer for the meat offering of thy firstfruits green ears of corn dried by the fire, *even* corn beaten out of ^pfull ears.

15 And ^athou shalt put oil upon it, and lay frankincense thereon: *it is* a meat offering.

16 And the priest shall burn ^rthe memorial of it, *part* of the beaten corn thereof, and *part* of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof: *it is* an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

CHAP. III.

1 The meat offering of the herd, 6 of the flock, 7 either a lamb, 12 or a goat. [BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]

^f ver. 2. ^g Ex. 29. 18. ^h ver. 3. ⁱ ch. 6. 17. See Matt. 16. 12. Mark 8. 15. Luke 12. 1. ^j 1 Cor. 5. 8. Gal. 5. 9. ^k Ex. 23. 29. ch. 23. 10, 11. ^l Heb. ascend. ^m 1 Mark 9. 49. Col. 4. 6. ⁿ Num. 18. 19. ^o Ezek. 43. 24. ^p ch. 23. 10, 14. ^q 2 Kings 4. 42. ^r ver. 1. ^s ver. 2.

AND if his oblation *be* a ^asacrifice of peace offering, if he offer *it* of the herd; whether *it be* a male or female, he shall offer it ^bwithout blemish before the LORD.

2 And ^che shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and Aaron's sons the priests shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about.

3 And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace offering an offering made by fire unto the LORD; ^dthe ^afat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that *is* upon the inwards,

4 And the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* on them, which *is* by the flanks, and the ^bcaul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

5 And Aaron's sons ^eshall burn it on the altar upon the burnt sacrifice, which *is* upon the wood that *is* on the fire: *it is* an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

6 ¶ And if his offering for a sacrifice of peace offering unto the LORD *be* of the flock; male or female, ^fhe shall offer it without blemish.

7 If he offer a lamb for his offering, then shall he offer it before the LORD.

8 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it before the tabernacle of the congregation: and Aaron's sons shall sprinkle the blood thereof round about upon the altar.

9 And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace offering an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat thereof, *and* the whole rump, it shall he take off hard by the backbone; and the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that *is* upon the inwards,

10 And the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* upon them, which *is* by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

CHAP. III. ^a ch. 7. 11, 29. & 22. 21. ^b ch. 1. 3. ^c ch. 1. 4, 5. Exod. 29. 10. ^d Exod. 29. 13, 22. ch. 4. 8, 9. ^e Or, sweet. ^f Or, midriff over the liver, and over the kidneys. ^g ch. 6. 12. Exod. 29. 13. ^h ver. 1, &c.

11 And the priest shall burn it upon the altar: *it is* ^g the food of the offering made by fire unto the LORD.

12 ¶ And if his offering *be* a goat, then ^h he shall offer it before the LORD.

13 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of it, and kill it before the tabernacle of the congregation: and the sons of Aaron shall sprinkle the blood thereof upon the altar round about.

14 And he shall offer thereof his offering, *even* an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that *is* upon the inwards,

15 And the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* upon them, which *is* by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

16 And the priest shall burn them upon the altar: *it is* the food of the offering made by fire for a sweet savour: ⁱ all the fat *is* the LORD'S.

17 *It shall be* a ^k perpetual statute for your generations throughout all your dwellings, that ye eat neither ^l fat nor ^m blood.

CHAP. IV.

¹ *The sin offering of ignorance, 3 for the priest, 13 for the congregation, 22 for the ruler, 27 for any of the people.*
[BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, ^a If a soul shall sin through ignorance against any of the commandments of the LORD *concerning things* which ought not to be done, and shall do against any of them:

3 ^b If the priest that is anointed do sin according to the sin of the people; then let him bring for his sin, which he hath sinned, ^c a young bullock without blemish unto the LORD for a sin offering.

4 And he shall bring the bullock ^d unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD; and shall lay his

hand upon the bullock's head, and kill the bullock before the LORD.

5 And the priest that is anointed ^e shall take of the bullock's blood, and bring it to the tabernacle of the congregation:

6 And the priest shall dip his finger in the blood, and sprinkle of the blood seven times before the LORD, before the vail of the sanctuary.

7 And the priest shall ^f put *some* of the blood upon the horns of the altar of sweet incense before the LORD, which *is* in the tabernacle of the congregation; and shall pour ^g all the blood of the bullock at the bottom of the altar of the burnt offering, which *is* at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

8 And he shall take off from it all the fat of the bullock for the sin offering; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that *is* upon the inwards,

9 And the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* upon them, which *is* by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away,

10 ^h As it was taken off from the bullock of the sacrifice of peace offerings: and the priest shall burn them upon the altar of the burnt offering.

11 ⁱ And the skin of the bullock, and all his flesh, with his head, and with his legs, and his inwards, and his dung,

12 Even the whole bullock shall he carry forth ^a without the camp unto a clean place, ^k where the ashes are poured out, and ^l burn him on the wood with fire: ^b where the ashes are poured out shall he be burnt.

13 ¶ And ^m if the whole congregation of Israel sin through ignorance, ⁿ and the thing be hid from the eyes of the assembly, and they have done *somewhat against* any of the commandments of the LORD *concerning things* which should not be done, and are guilty;

^g See ch. 21. 6, 8, 17, 21, 22, & 22. 25. Ezek. 44. 7. Mal. 1. 7, 12. ^h ver. 1, 7, &c. ⁱ ch. 7. 23, 25. 1 Sam. 2. 15. 2 Chron. 7. 7. ^k ch. 6. 18. & 7. 36. & 17. 7. & 23. 14. ^l ver. 16. compare with Deut. 32. 14. Neh. 6. 10. ^m Gen. 9. 4. ch. 7. 23, 26. & 17. 10, 14. Deut. 12. 16. 1 Sam. 14. 33. Ezek. 44. 7, 15.

CHAP. IV. ^a ch. 5. 15, 17. Num. 15. 22, &c. 1 Sam. 14. 27. Ps 19. 12. ^b ch. 8. 13.

c ch. 9. 2. d ch. 1. 3, 4. e ch. 16. 14. Num. 19. 4. f ch. 8. 15. & 9. 9. & 16. 18. g ch. 5. 9. ^k ch. 3. 3, 4, 5. ⁱ Ex. 29. 14. Num. 19. 5. ^a Heb. *to without the camp.* ^k ch. 6. 11. ^l Heb. 13. 11. ^b Heb. *at the pouring out of the ashes.* ^m Num. 15. 24. Josh. 7. 11. ⁿ ch. 5. 2, 3, 4, 17.

14 When the sin, which they have sinned against it, is known, then the congregation shall offer a young bullock for the sin, and bring him before the tabernacle of the congregation.

15 And the elders of the congregation ° shall lay their hands upon the head of the bullock before the LORD: and the bullock shall be killed before the LORD.

16 ^p And the priest that is anointed shall bring of the bullock's blood to the tabernacle of the congregation:

17 And the priest shall dip his finger *in some* of the blood, and sprinkle *it* seven times before the LORD, *even* before the vail.

18 And he shall put *some* of the blood upon the horns of the altar which *is* before the LORD, that *is* in the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall pour out all the blood at the bottom of the altar of the burnt offering, which *is at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

19 And he shall take all his fat from him, and burn *it* upon the altar.

20 And he shall do with the bullock as he did ^a with the bullock for a sin offering, so shall he do with this: ^r and the priest shall make an atonement for them, and it shall be forgiven them.

21 And he shall carry forth the bullock without the camp, and burn him as he burned the first bullock: *it is* a sin offering for the congregation.

22 ¶ When a ruler hath sinned, and ^a done *somewhat* through ignorance *against* any of the commandments of the LORD his God *concerning things* which should not be done, and is guilty;

23 Or ^t if his sin, wherein he hath sinned, come to his knowledge; he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a male without blemish:

24 And ^u he shall lay his hand upon the head of the goat, and kill it in the place where they kill the burnt offering before the LORD: *it is* a sin offering.

25 ^{*} And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out his blood at the bottom of the altar of burnt offering.

26 And he shall burn all his fat upon the altar, as ^v the fat of the sacrifice of peace offerings: ^z and the priest shall make an atonement for him as concerning his sin, and it shall be forgiven him.

27 ¶ And ^a if ^c any one of the ^d common people sin through ignorance, while he doeth *somewhat against* any of the commandments of the LORD, *concerning things* which ought not to be done, and be guilty;

28 Or ^b if his sin, which he hath sinned, come to his knowledge: then he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a female without blemish, for his sin which he hath sinned.

29 ^e And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and slay the sin offering in the place of the burnt offering.

30 And the priest shall take of the blood thereof with his finger, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar.

31 And ^d he shall take away all the fat thereof, ^e as the fat is taken away from off the sacrifice of peace offerings; and the priest shall burn *it* upon the altar for a ^f sweet savour unto the LORD; ^g and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and it shall be forgiven him.

32 And if he bring a lamb for a sin offering, ^h he shall bring it a female without blemish.

33 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and slay it for a sin offering in the place where they kill the burnt offering.

34 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar of burnt offer-

^a ch. 1. 4. ^p ver. 5. Heb. 9. 13, 14. ^q ver. 3. ^r Num. 15. 25. Dan. 9. 24. Rom. 5. 11. Heb. 2. 17. & 10. 10, 11, 12. ¹ John 1. 7. & 2. 2. ^s ver. 2, 13. ^t ver. 14. ^u ver. 4, &c. ^x ver. 30. ^y ch. 3. 5. ^z ver. 30. Num. 15. 28. ^a ver. 2. Num. 15. 27. ^c Heb.

^{any soul.} ^d Heb. *people of the land.* ^b ver. 23. ^c ver. 4, 24. ^d ch. 3. 14. ^e ch. 3. 3. ^f Ex. 29. 18. ^{ch.} 1. 9. ^g ver. 26. ^h ver. 28.

ing, and shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar :

35 And he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat of the lamb is taken away from the sacrifice of the peace offerings ; and the priest shall burn them upon the altar, ⁱ according to the offerings made by fire unto the LORD : ^k and the priest shall make an atonement for his sin that he hath committed, and it shall be forgiven him.

CHAP. V.

1 *He that sinneth in concealing his knowledge, 2 in touching an unclean thing, 4 or in making an oath. 6 His trespass offering, of the flock, 7 of fowls, 11 or of flour. 14 The trespass offering in sacrilege, 17 and in sins of ignorance. [BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]*

AND if a soul sin, ^a and hear the voice of swearing, and *is* a witness, whether he hath seen or known *of it* ; if he do not utter *it*, then he shall ^b bear his iniquity.

2 Or ^c if a soul touch any unclean thing, whether *it be* a carcase of an unclean beast, or a carcase of unclean cattle, or the carcase of unclean creeping things, and *if* it be hidden from him ; he also shall be unclean, and ^d guilty.

3 Or if he touch ^e the uncleanness of man, whatsoever uncleanness *it be* that a man shall be defiled withal, and it be hid from him ; when he knoweth *of it*, then he shall be guilty.

4 Or if a soul swear, pronouncing with his lips ^f to do evil, or ^g to do good, whatsoever *it be* that a man shall pronounce with an oath, and it be hid from him ; when he knoweth *of it*, then he shall be guilty in one of these.

5 And it shall be, when he shall be guilty in one of these *things*, that he shall ^h confess that he hath sinned in that *thing* :

6 And he shall bring his trespass offering unto the LORD for his sin which he hath sinned, a female from the flock, a lamb or a kid of the goats, for a sin offer-

ing ; and the priest shall make an atonement for him concerning his sin.

7 And ⁱ if ^a he be not able to bring a lamb, then he shall bring for his trespass, which he hath committed, two ^k turtledoves, or two young pigeons, unto the LORD ; one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering.

8 And he shall bring them unto the priest, who shall offer *that* which *is* for the sin offering first, and ^l wring off his head from his neck, but shall not divide it asunder :

9 And he shall sprinkle of the blood of the sin offering upon the side of the altar ; and ^m the rest of the blood shall be wrung out at the bottom of the altar : *it is* a sin offering.

10 And he shall offer the second *for* a burnt offering, according to the ⁿ manner : ^o and the priest shall make an atonement for him for his sin which he hath sinned, and it shall be forgiven him.

11 ¶ But if he be not able to bring two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, then he that sinned shall bring for his offering the tenth part of an ephah of fine flour for a sin offering ; ^p he shall put no oil upon it, neither shall he put *any* frankincense thereon : for *it is* a sin offering.

12 Then shall he bring it to the priest, and the priest shall take his handful of it, ^q *even* a memorial thereof, and burn *it* on the altar, ^r according to the offerings made by fire unto the LORD : *it is* a sin offering.

13 ^s And the priest shall make an atonement for him as touching his sin that he hath sinned in one of these, and it shall be forgiven him : and ^t *the remnant* shall be the priest's, as a meat offering.

14 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

15 ^u If a soul commit a trespass, and sin through ignorance, in the holy things of the LORD ; then ^x he shall bring for his trespass unto the LORD a ram without

ⁱ ch. 3. 5. ^k ver. 26. 31.

CHAP. V. a 1 Kings 8. 31. Matt. 26. 63. b ver. 17. ch. 7. 18. & 17. 16. & 19. 8. & 20. 17. Num. 9. 13. c ch. 11. 24, 28, 31, 39. Num. 19. 11, 13, 16. d ver. 17. e ch. 12. & 13. & 15. f See 1 Sam. 25. 22. Acts 23. 12. g See Mark 6. 23. h ch. 16. 21. & 26. 40.

Num. 5. 7. Ezra 10. 11, 12. i ch. 12. 8. & 14. 21. a Heb. his hand cannot reach to the sufficiency of a lamb. k ch. 1. 14. l ch. 1. 15. m ch. 4. 7, 18, 30, 34. n ch. 1. 14. o ch. 4. 26. p Num. 5. 15. q ch. 2. 2. r ch. 4. 35. s ch. 4. 26. t ch. 2. 8 u ch. 22. 14. x Ezra 10. 19.

blemish out of the flocks, with thy estimation by shekels of silver, after ^y the shekel of the sanctuary, for a trespass offering :

16 And he shall make amends for the harm that he hath done in the holy thing, and ^z shall add the fifth part thereto, and give it unto the priest : ^a and the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the trespass offering, and it shall be forgiven him.

17 ¶ And if a ^b soul sin, and commit any of these things which are forbidden to be done by the commandments of the LORD ; ^c though he wist *it* not, yet is he ^d guilty, and shall bear his iniquity.

18 ^e And he shall bring a ram without blemish out of the flock, with thy estimation, for a trespass offering, unto the priest : ^f and the priest shall make an atonement for him concerning his ignorance wherein he erred and wist *it* not, and it shall be forgiven him.

19 It *is* a trespass offering : ^g he hath certainly trespassed against the LORD.

CHAP. VI.

1 The trespass offering for sins done wittingly. 8 The law of the burnt offering, 14 and of the meat offering. 19 The offering at the consecration of a priest. 24 The law of the sin offering. [BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 If a soul sin, and ^a commit a trespass against the LORD, and ^b lie unto his neighbour in that ^c which was delivered him to keep, or in ^{a b} fellowship, or in a thing taken away by violence, or hath ^d deceived his neighbour ;

3 Or ^e have found that which was lost, and lieth concerning it, and ^f sweareth falsely ; in any of all these that a man doeth, sinning therein :

4 Then it shall be, because he hath sinned, and is guilty, that he shall restore that which he took violently away, or the thing which he hath deceitfully gotten, or

that which was delivered him to keep, or the lost thing which he found,

5 Or all that about which he hath sworn falsely ; he shall even ^g restore it in the principal, and shall add the fifth part more thereto, *and* give it unto him to whom it appertaineth, ^{c d} in the day of his trespass offering.

6 And he shall bring his trespass offering unto the LORD, ^h a ram without blemish out of the flock, with thy estimation, for a trespass offering, unto the priest :

7 ⁱ And the priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD : and it shall be forgiven him for any thing of all that he hath done in trespassing therein.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

9 Command Aaron and his sons, saying, This *is* the law of the burnt offering : It *is* the burnt offering, ^e because of the burning upon the altar all night unto the morning, and the fire of the altar shall be burning in it.

10 ^k And the priest shall put on his linen garment, and his linen breeches shall be put upon his flesh, and take up the ashes which the fire hath consumed with the burnt offering on the altar, and he shall put them ^l beside the altar.

11 And ^m he shall put off his garments, and put on other garments, and carry forth the ashes without the camp ⁿ unto a clean place.

12 And the fire upon the altar shall be burning in it ; it shall not be put out : and the priest shall burn wood on it every morning, and lay the burnt offering in order upon it ; and he shall burn thereon ^o the fat of the peace offerings.

13 The fire shall ever be burning upon the altar ; it shall never go out.

14 ¶ ^p And this *is* the law of the meat offering : the sons of Aaron shall offer it before the LORD, before the altar.

^y Ex. 30. 13. ch. 27. 25. ^z ch. 6. 5. & 22. 14. & 27. 13. 15. 27. 31. Num. 5. 7. ^a ch. 4. 2. ^b ch. 4. 2. ^c ver. 15. ch. 4. 2, 13, 22, 27. Ps. 19. 12. Luke 12. 45. ^d ver. 1, 2. ^e ver. 15. ^f ver. 16. ^g Ezra 10. 2. CHAP. VI. ^a Num. 5. 6. ^b ch. 19. 11. Acts 5. 4. Col. 3. 9. ^c Ex. 22. 7, 10. ^d Or, in dealing. ^e Heb. putting of the hand. ^f Prov. 24. 28. & 26. 19. ^g Deut. 22. 1, 2, 3.

^h Ex. 29. 11. ch. 19. 12. Jer. 7. 9. Zech. 5. 4. ⁱ ch. 5. 16. Num. 5. 7. 2 Sam. 12. 6. Luke 19. 8. ^j Or, in the day of his being found guilty. ^k Heb. in the day of his trespass. ^l ch. 5. 15. ^m ch. 4. 26. ⁿ Or, for the burning. ^o ch. 16. 4. Ex. 28. 39, 40, 41, 43. Ezek. 44. 17, 18. 1 ch. 1. 16. ^p Ezek. 44. 19. ^q ch. 4. 12. ^r ch. 3. 3, 9. 14. ^s ch. 2. 1. Num. 15. 4.

15 And he shall take of it his handful, of the flour of the meat offering, and of the oil thereof, and all the frankincense which is upon the meat offering, and shall burn it upon the altar for a sweet savour, even the ^a memorial of it, unto the LORD.

16 And ^r the remainder thereof shall Aaron and his sons eat: ^s with unleavened bread shall it be eaten in the holy place; in the court of the tabernacle of the congregation they shall eat it.

17 ^t It shall not be baken with leaven. ^u I have given it unto them for their portion of my offerings made by fire; ^x it is most holy, as is the sin offering; and as the trespass offering.

18 ^y All the males among the children of Aaron shall eat of it. ^z It shall be a statute for ever in your generations concerning the offerings of the LORD made by fire: ^a every one that toucheth them shall be holy.

19 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

20 ^b This is the offering of Aaron and of his sons, which they shall offer unto the LORD in the day when he is anointed; the tenth part of an ^c ephah of fine flour for a meat offering perpetual, half of it in the morning, and half thereof at night.

21 In a pan it shall be made with oil; and when it is baken, thou shalt bring it in: and the baken pieces of the meat offering shalt thou offer for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

22 And the priest of his sons ^d that is anointed in his stead shall offer it: it is a statute for ever unto the LORD; ^e it shall be wholly burnt.

23 For every meat offering for the priest shall be wholly burnt; it shall not be eaten.

24 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

25 Speak unto Aaron and to his sons, saying, ^f This is the law of the sin offer-

ing: ^g In the place where the burnt offering is killed shall the sin offering be killed before the LORD: ^h it is most holy.

26 ⁱ The priest that offereth it for sin shall eat it: ^k in the holy place shall it be eaten, in the court of the tabernacle of the congregation.

27 ^l Whatsoever shall touch the flesh thereof shall be holy: and when there is sprinkled of the blood thereof upon any garment, thou shalt wash that whereon it was sprinkled in the holy place.

28 But the earthen vessel wherein it is sodden ^m shall be broken: and if it be sodden in a brasen pot, it shall be both scourged, and rinsed in water.

29 ⁿ All the males among the priests shall eat thereof: ^o it is most holy.

30 ^p And no sin offering, whereof any of the blood is brought into the tabernacle of the congregation to reconcile withal in the holy place, shall be eaten: it shall be burnt in the fire.

CHAP. VII

¹ The law of the trespass offering, ¹¹ and of the peace offerings, ¹² whether it be for a thanksgiving, ¹⁶ or a vow, or a freewill offering. ²² The fat ²⁶ and the blood are forbidden. ²⁸ The priests' portion in the peace offerings. [BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]

LIKEWISE ^a this is the law of the trespass offering: ^b it is most holy.

2 ^c In the place where they kill the burnt offering shall they kill the trespass offering: and the blood thereof shall he sprinkle round about upon the altar.

3 And he shall offer of it ^d all the fat thereof; the rump, and the fat that covereth the inwards,

4 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is by the flanks, and the caul that is above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away:

5 And the priest shall burn them upon the altar for an offering made by fire unto the LORD: it is a trespass offering.

6 ^e Every male among the priests shall

^g ch. 2. 2. 9. ^r ch. 2. 3. Ezek. 44. 29. ^s ver. 26. ch. 10. 12. 13. Num. 18. 10. ^t ch. 2. 11. ^u Num. 18. 9. 10. ^x ver. 25. ch. 2. 3. & 7. 1. Ex. 29. 37. ^y ver. 29. Num. 18. 10. ^z ch. 3. 17. ^a ch. 22. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. Ex. 29. 37. ^b Ex. 29. 2. ^c Ex. 16. 36. ^d ch. 4. 3. ^e Ex. 29. 25. ^f ch. 4. 2. ^g ch. 1. 3. 5. 11. & 4. 24. 29. 33. ^h ver. 17. ch. 21. 22. ⁱ ch. 10. 17. 18. Num. 18. 9. 10. Ezek. 44. 28. 29. ^k ver. 16. ^l Ex. 29. 37. & 30. 29. ^m ch. 11. 33. & 15. VOL. I. Nos. 11 & 12.

¹² ⁿ ver. 18. Num. 18. 10. ^o ver. 25. ^p ch. 4. 7. 11. 12. 13. 21. & 10. 18. & 16. 27. Heb. 13. 11.

CHAP. VII. ^a ch. 5. & 6. 1—7. ^b ch. 6. 17. 25. & 21. 22. ^c ch. 1. 3. 5. 11. & 4. 24. 29. 33. ^d ch. 3. 4. 9. 10. 14. 15. 16. & 4. 8. 9. Ex. 29. 13. ^e ch. 6. 16. 17. 18. Num. 18. 9. 10.

eat thereof: it shall be eaten in the holy place: ^fit is most holy.

7 As the sin offering *is*, so *is* ^gthe trespass offering: *there is* one law for them: the priest that maketh atonement there-with shall have *it*.

8 And the priest that offereth any man's burnt offering, *even* the priest shall have to himself the skin of the burnt offering which he hath offered.

9 And ^hall the meat offering that is baken in the oven, and all that is dressed in the fryingpan, and ^ain the pan, shall be the priest's that offereth it.

10 And every meat offering, mingled with oil, and dry, shall all the sons of Aaron have, one *as much* as another.

11 And ⁱthis *is* the law of the sacrifice of peace offerings, which he shall offer unto the LORD.

12 If he offer it for a thanksgiving, then he shall offer with the sacrifice of thanksgiving unleavened cakes mingled with oil, and unleavened wafers ^kanointed with oil, and cakes mingled with oil, of fine flour, fried.

13 Besides the cakes, he shall offer *for* his offering ^lleavened bread with the sacrifice of thanksgiving of his peace offerings.

14 And of it he shall offer one out of the whole oblation *for* an heave offering unto the LORD, ^mand it shall be the priest's that sprinkleth the blood of the peace offerings.

15 ⁿAnd the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offerings for thanksgiving shall be eaten the same day that it is offered; he shall not leave any of it until the morning.

16 But ^oif the sacrifice of his offering *be* a vow, or a voluntary offering, it shall be eaten the same day that he offereth his sacrifice: and on the morrow also the remainder of it shall be eaten:

17 But the remainder of the flesh of the sacrifice on the third day shall be burnt with fire.

18 And if *any* of the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offerings be eaten at all on the third day, it shall not be accepted, neither shall it be ^pimputed unto him that offereth it: it shall be an ^qabomination, and the soul that eateth of it shall bear his iniquity.

19 And the flesh that toucheth any unclean *thing* shall not be eaten; it shall be burnt with fire: and as for the flesh, all that be clean shall eat thereof.

20 But the soul that eateth *of* the flesh of the sacrifice of peace offerings, that *pertain* unto the LORD, ^rhaving his uncleanness upon him, even that soul ^sshall be cut off from his people.

21 Moreover the soul that shall touch any unclean *thing*, *as* ^tthe uncleanness of man, or *any* ^uunclean beast, or any ^vabominable unclean *thing*, and eat of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace offerings, which *pertain* unto the LORD, even that soul ^xshall be cut off from his people.

22 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

23 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, ^yYe shall eat no manner of fat, of ox, or of sheep, or of goat.

24 And the fat of the ^bbeast that dieth of itself, and the fat of that which is torn with beasts, may be used in any other use: but ye shall in no wise eat of it.

25 For whosoever eateth the fat of the beast, of which men offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD, even the soul that eateth *it* shall be cut off from his people.

26 ^zMoreover ye shall eat no manner of blood, *whether it be* of fowl or of beast, in any of your dwellings.

27 Whatsoever soul *it be* that eateth any manner of blood, even that soul shall be cut off from his people.

28 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

29 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, ^aHe that offereth the sacrifice of

^f ch. 2. 3. ^g ch. 6. 25, 26, & 14. 13. ^h ch. 2. 3, 10. Num. 18. 9. Ezek. 44. 29. ^a or, on the flat plate, or, slice. ⁱ ch. 3. 1. & 22. 18, 21. ^k ch. 2. 4. Num. 6. 15. ^l Amos 4. 5. ^m Num. 18. 8, 11, 19. ⁿ ch. 22. 30. ^o ch. 19. 6, 7, 8. ^p Num. 18. 27. ^q ch. 11. 10, 11, 41.

& 19. 7. ^r ch. 15. 3. ^s Gen. 17. 14. ^t ch. 12. & 13. & 15. ^u ch. 11. 24, 28. ^w Ezek. 4. 14. ^x ver. 20. ^y ch. 3. 17. ^b Heb. carcase. ch. 17. 15. Deut. 14. 21. Ezek. 4. 14. & 44. 31. ^z Gen. 9. 4. ch. 3. 17. & 17. 10—14. ^a ch. 3. 1.

his peace offerings unto the LORD shall bring his oblation unto the LORD of the sacrifice of his peace offerings.

30 ^b His own hands shall bring the offerings of the LORD made by fire, the fat with the breast, it shall he bring, that ^c the breast may be waved *for* a wave offering before the LORD.

31 ^d And the priest shall burn the fat upon the altar : ^e but the breast shall be Aaron's and his sons'.

32 And ^f the right shoulder shall ye give unto the priest *for* an heave offering of the sacrifices of your peace offerings.

33 He among the sons of Aaron, that offereth the blood of the peace offerings, and the fat, shall have the right shoulder *for his part*.

34 For ^g the wave breast and the heave shoulder have I taken of the children of Israel from off the sacrifices of their peace offerings, and have given them unto Aaron the priest and unto his sons by a statute for ever from among the children of Israel.

35 ¶ This *is the portion* of the anointing of Aaron, and of the anointing of his sons, out of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, in the day *when* he presented them to minister unto the LORD in the priest's office ;

36 Which the LORD commanded to be given them of the children of Israel, ^h in the day that he anointed them, *by* a statute for ever throughout their generations.

37 This *is the law* ⁱ of the burnt offering, ^k of the meat offering, ^l and of the sin offering, ^m and of the trespass offering, ⁿ and of the consecrations, and ^o of the sacrifice of the peace offerings ;

38 Which the LORD commanded Moses in mount Sinai, in the day that he commanded the children of Israel ^p to offer their oblations unto the LORD, in the wilderness of Sinai.

CHAP. VIII.

1 Moses consecrateth Aaron and his sons. 14 Their sin offering. 18 Their burnt offering. 22 The ram of consecrations. 31 The place and time of their consecration. [BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 ^a Take Aaron and his sons with him, and ^b the garments, and ^c the anointing oil, and a bullock for the sin offering, and two rams, and a basket of unleavened bread ;

3 And gather thou all the congregation together unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

4 And Moses did as the LORD commanded him ; and the assembly was gathered together unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

5 And Moses said unto the congregation, ^d This *is* the thing which the LORD commanded to be done.

6 And Moses brought Aaron and his sons, ^e and washed them with water.

7 ^f And he put upon him the ^g coat, and girded him with the girdle, and clothed him with the robe, and put the ephod upon him, and he girded him with the curious girdle of the ephod, and bound *it* unto him therewith.

8 And he put the breastplate upon him : also he ^h put in the breastplate the Urim and the Thummim.

9 ⁱ And he put the mitre upon his head ; also upon the mitre, *even* upon his forehead, did he put the golden plate, the holy crown ; as the LORD ^k commanded Moses.

10 ^l And Moses took the anointing oil, and anointed the tabernacle and all that *was* therein, and sanctified them.

11 And he sprinkled thereof upon the altar seven times, and anointed the altar and all his vessels, both the laver and his foot, to sanctify them.

12 And he ^m poured of the anointing oil upon Aaron's head, and anointed him, to sanctify him.

^b ch. 3. 4. 9. 14. ^c Exod. 29. 24. 27. ch. 8. 27. & 9. 21. Num. 6. 20. ^d ch. 3. 5. 11. 16. ^e ver. 34. ^f ver. 34. ch. 9. 21. Num. 6. 20. ^g Ex. 29. 28. ch. 10. 14. 15. Num. 18. 18. 19. Deut. 18. 3. ^h ch. 8. 12. 30. Exod. 40. 13. 15. ⁱ ch. 6. 9. ^k ch. 6. 14. ^l ch. 6. 25. ^m ver. 1. ⁿ ch. 6. 20. Ex. 29. 1. ^o ver. 11. ^p ch. 1. 2.

CHAP. VIII. ^a Exod. 29. 1, 2, 3. ^b Exod. 28. 2, 4. ^c Exod. 30. 24, 25. ^d Ex. 29. 4. ^e Ex. 29. 4. ^f Ex. 29. 5. ^g Ex. 28. 4. ^h Ex. 28. 30. ⁱ Ex. 29. 6. ^k Ex. 28. 37, &c. ^l Ex. 30. 26, 27, 28, 29. ^m ch. 21. 10, 12. Ex. 29. 7. & 30. 30. Ps. 133. 2. Eccles. 45. 15.

13 ⁿ And Moses brought Aaron's sons, and put coats upon them, and girded them with girdles, and ^a put bonnets upon them; as the LORD commanded Moses.

14 ^o And he brought the bullock for the sin offering: and Aaron and his sons ^p laid their hands upon the head of the bullock for the sin offering.

15 And he slew *it*; ^q and Moses took the blood, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar round about with his finger, and purified the altar, and poured the blood at the bottom of the altar, and sanctified it, to make reconciliation upon it.

16 ^r And he took all the fat that *was* upon the inwards, and the caul *above* the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and Moses burned *it* upon the altar.

17 But the bullock, and his hide, his flesh, and his dung, he burnt with fire without the camp; as the LORD ^s commanded Moses.

18 ¶ ^t And he brought the ram for the burnt offering: and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram.

19 And he killed *it*; and Moses sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about.

20 And he cut the ram into pieces; and Moses burnt the head, and the pieces, and the fat.

21 And he washed the inwards and the legs in water; and Moses burnt the whole ram upon the altar: *it was* a burnt sacrifice for a sweet savour, *and* an offering made by fire unto the LORD; ^u as the LORD commanded Moses.

22 ¶ ^w And he brought the other ram, the ram of consecration: and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram.

23 And he slew *it*; and Moses took of the blood of it, and put *it* upon the tip of Aaron's right ear, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot.

24 And he brought Aaron's sons, and

Moses put of the blood upon the tip of their right ear, and upon the thumbs of their right hands, and upon the great toes of their right feet: and Moses sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about.

25 ^x And he took the fat, and the rump, and all the fat that *was* upon the inwards, and the caul *above* the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and the right shoulder:

26 ^y And out of the basket of unleavened bread, that *was* before the LORD, he took one unleavened cake, and a cake of oiled bread, and one wafer, and put *them* on the fat, and upon the right shoulder:

27 And he put all ^z upon Aaron's hands, and upon his sons' hands, and waved them *for* a wave offering before the LORD.

28 ^a And Moses took them from off their hands, and burnt *them* on the altar upon the burnt offering: they *were* consecrations for a sweet savour: *it is* an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

29 And Moses took the breast, and waved it *for* a wave offering before the LORD: *for* of the ram of consecration it was Moses' ^b part; as the LORD commanded Moses.

30 And ^c Moses took of the anointing oil, and of the blood which *was* upon the altar, and sprinkled *it* upon Aaron, *and* upon his garments, and upon his sons, and upon his sons' garments with him; and sanctified Aaron, *and* his garments, and his sons, and his sons' garments with him.

31 ¶ ^d And Moses said unto Aaron and to his sons, ^e Boil the flesh *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and there eat it with the bread that *is* in the basket of consecrations, as I commanded, saying, Aaron and his sons shall eat it.

32 ^f And that which remaineth of the flesh and of the bread shall ye burn with fire.

33 And ye shall not go out of the door of the tabernacle of the congregation *in*

ⁿ Exod. 29. 8, 9. ^a Heb. bound. ^o Ex. 29. 10. Ezek. 43. 19. ^p ch. 4. 4. ^q Exod. 29. 12, 36. ch. 4. 7. Ezek. 43. 20, 26. Heb. 9. 22. ^r Ex. 29. 13. ch. 4. 8. ^s ch. 4. 11, 12. Ex. 29. 14. ^t Ex. 29. 15. ^u Ex. 29. 18. ^w Ex. 29. 19, 31. ^x Ex. 29. 22. ^y Ex. 29. 23. ^z Ex.

29. 24, &c. ^a Ex. 29. 25. ^b Ex. 29. 26. ^c Ex. 29. 21. & 30. 30. Num. 3. 3. ^d Exod. 29. 31, 32. ^e Ex. 29. 34.

seven days, until the days of your consecration be at an end: for ^f seven days shall he consecrate you.

34 ^g As he hath done this day, so the LORD hath commanded to do, to make an atonement for you.

35 Therefore shall ye abide *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation day and night seven days, and ^h keep the charge of the LORD, that ye die not: for so I am commanded.

36 So Aaron and his sons did all things which the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.

CHAP. IX.

¹ *The first offerings of Aaron, for himself and the people.*
⁸ *The sin offering, 12 and the burnt offering for himself.*
¹⁵ *The offerings for the people.* ²³ *Moses and Aaron bless the people.* ²⁴ *Fire cometh from the Lord, upon the altar.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]

AND ^a it came to pass on the eighth day, *that* Moses called Aaron and his sons, and the elders of Israel;

2 And he said unto Aaron, ^b Take thee a young calf for a sin offering, ^c and a ram for a burnt offering, without blemish, and offer *them* before the LORD.

3 And unto the children of Israel thou shalt speak, saying, ^d Take ye a kid of the goats for a sin offering; and a calf and a lamb, *both* of the first year, without blemish, for a burnt offering;

4 Also a bullock and a ram for peace offerings, to sacrifice before the LORD; and ^e a meat offering mingled with oil: for ^f to day the LORD will appear unto you.

5 ¶ And they brought *that* which Moses commanded before the tabernacle of the congregation: and all the congregation drew near and stood before the LORD.

6 And Moses said, This *is* the thing which the LORD commanded that ye should do: and ^g the glory of the LORD shall appear unto you.

7 And Moses said unto Aaron, Go unto the altar, and ^h offer thy sin offering, and thy burnt offering, and make an atonement

for thyself, and for the people: and ⁱ offer the offering of the people, and make an atonement for them; as the LORD commanded.

8 ¶ Aaron therefore went unto the altar, and slew the calf of the sin offering, which *was* for himself.

9 ^k And the sons of Aaron brought the blood unto him: and he dipped his finger in the blood, and ^l put *it* upon the horns of the altar, and poured out the blood at the bottom of the altar:

10 ^m But the fat, and the kidneys, and the caul above the liver of the sin offering, he burnt upon the altar; ⁿ as the LORD commanded Moses.

11 ^o And the flesh and the hide he burnt with fire without the camp.

12 And he slew the burnt offering; and Aaron's sons presented unto him the blood, ^p which he sprinkled round about upon the altar.

13 ^q And they presented the burnt offering unto him, with the pieces thereof, and the head: and he burnt *them* upon the altar.

14 ^r And he did wash the inwards and the legs, and burnt *them* upon the burnt offering on the altar.

15 ¶ ^s And he brought the people's offering, and took the goat, which *was* the sin offering for the people, and slew it, and offered it for sin, as the first.

16 And he brought the burnt offering, and offered it ^t according to the ^u manner.

17 And he brought ^v the meat offering, and ^w took an handful thereof, and burnt *it* upon the altar, ^x beside the burnt sacrifice of the morning.

18 He slew also the bullock and the ram *for* ^y a sacrifice of peace offerings, which *was* for the people: and Aaron's sons presented unto him the blood, which he sprinkled upon the altar round about,

19 And the fat of the bullock and of the ram, the rump, and that which covereth

^f Exod. 29. 30, 35. Ezek. 43. 25, 26. ^g Heb. 7. 16. ^h Num. 3. 7. & 9. 19. Deut. 11. 1. 1 Kings 2. 3.
 CHAP. IX. ^a Ezek. 43. 27. ^b ch. 4. 3. & 8. 14. Ex. 29. 1. ^c ch. 8. 18. ^d ch. 4. 23. Ezra 6. 17. & 10. 19. ^e ch. 2. 4. ^f ver. 6, 23. Ex. 29. 43. ^g ver. 23. Ex. 24. 16. ^h ch. 4.

^{3.} 1 Sam. 3. 14. Heb. 5. 3. & 7. 27. & 9. 7. ⁱ ch. 4. 16, 20. Heb. 5. 1. ^k ch. 8. 15. ^l See ch. 4. 7. ^m ch. 8. 16. ⁿ ch. 4. 8. ^o ch. 4. 11. & 8. 17. ^p ch. 1. 5. & 8. 19. ^q ch. 8. 20. ^r ch. 8. 21. ^s ver. 3. Isai. 53. 10. Heb. 2. 17. & 5. 3. ^t ch. 1. 3, 10. ^u Or, ordinance. ^v ver. 4. ch. 2. 1, 2. ^w Heb. filled his hand out of it. ^x Ex. 29. 38. ^y ch. 3. 1, & c.

the inwards, and the kidneys, and the caul above the liver :

20 And they put the fat upon the breasts, ^a and he burnt the fat upon the altar :

21 And the breasts and the right shoulder Aaron waved ^a for a wave offering before the LORD ; as Moses commanded.

22 And Aaron lifted up his hand toward the people, and ^b blessed them, and came down from offering of the sin offering, and the burnt offering, and peace offerings.

23 And Moses and Aaron went into the tabernacle of the congregation, and came out, and blessed the people : ^c and the glory of the LORD appeared unto all the people.

24 And ^d there came a fire out from before the LORD, and consumed upon the altar the burnt offering and the fat : *which* when all the people saw, ^e they shouted, and fell on their faces.

CHAP. X.

¹ Nadab and Abihu, for offering of strange fire, are burnt by fire. ⁶ Aaron and his sons are forbidden to mourn for them. ⁸ The priests are forbidden wine when they are to go into the tabernacle. ¹² The law of eating the holy things. ¹⁶ Aaron's excuse for transgressing thereof. [BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]

AND ^a Nadab and Abihu, the sons of Aaron, ^b took either of them his censer, and put fire therein, and put incense thereon, and offered ^c strange fire before the LORD, which he commanded them not.

2 And there ^d went out fire from the LORD, and devoured them, and they died before the LORD.

3 Then Moses said unto Aaron, This *is* it that the LORD spake, saying, I will be sanctified in them ^e that come nigh me, and before all the people I will be ^f glorified. ^g And Aaron held his peace.

4 And Moses called Mishael and Elzaphan, the sons of ^h Uzziel the uncle of Aaron, and said unto them, Come near, ⁱ carry your brethren from before the sanctuary out of the camp.

5 So they went near, and carried them in their coats out of the camp ; as Moses had said.

6 And Moses said unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar and unto Ithamar, his sons, ^k Uncover not your heads, neither rend your clothes ; lest ye die, and lest ^l wrath come upon all the people : but let your brethren, the whole house of Israel, bewail the burning which the LORD hath kindled.

7 ^m And ye shall not go out from the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die : ⁿ for the anointing oil of the LORD *is* upon you. And they did according to the word of Moses.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Aaron, saying,

9 ^o Do not drink wine nor strong drink, thou, nor thy sons with thee, when ye go into the tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die : *it shall be* a statute for ever throughout your generations :

10 And that ye may ^p put difference between holy and unholy, and between unclean and clean ;

11 ^q And that ye may teach the children of Israel all the statutes which the LORD hath spoken unto them by the hand of Moses.

12 ¶ And Moses spake unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar and unto Ithamar, his sons that were left, Take ^r the meat offering that remaineth of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and eat it without leaven beside the altar : for ^s it *is* most holy :

13 And ye shall eat it in the holy place, because it *is* thy due, and thy sons' due, of the sacrifices of the LORD made by fire : for ^t so I am commanded.

14 And ^u the wave breast and heave shoulder shall ye eat in a clean place ; thou, and thy sons, and thy daughters with thee : for *they be* thy due, and thy sons' due, *which* are given out of the sacrifices of peace offerings of the children of Israel.

¹ ch. 3. 5. 16. ^a Exod. 29. 24. 26. ch. 7. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. ^b Num. 6. 23. Deut. 21. 5. Luke 24. 50. ^c ver. 6. Num. 14. 10. & 16. 19. 42. ^d Gen. 4. 4. Judg. 6. 21. 1 Kings 18. 38. 2 Chron. 7. 1. Ps. 20. 3. 2 Mac. 2. 10. 11. ^e 1 Kings 18. 39. 2 Chron. 7. 3. Ezra 3. 11.

CHAP. X. ^a ch. 16. 1. & 22. 9. Num. 3. 3. 4. & 26. 61. 1 Chron. 24. 2. ^b ch. 16. 12. Num. 16. 18. ^c Ex. 30. 9. ^d ch. 9. 24. Num. 16. 35. 2 Sam. 6. 7. ^e Exod. 19. 22. & 23. 43. ch. 21. 6. 17. 21. Isai. 52. 11. Ezek. 20. 41. & 42. 13. ^f Isai. 49. 3. Ezek. 26. 22. John

13. 31. 32. & 14. 13. 2 Thes. 1. 10. ^g Ps. 39. 9. ^h Ex. 6. 18. 22. Num. 3. 19. 30. ⁱ Luke 7. 12. Acts 5. 6. 9. 10. & 8. 2. ^k Ex. 33. 5. ch. 13. 45. & 21. 1. 10. Num. 6. 6. 7. Deut. 33. 9. Ezek. 24. 16. 17. ^l Num. 16. 22. 46. Josh. 7. 1. & 22. 16. 20. 2 Sam. 24. 1. ^m ch. 21. 12. ⁿ Ex. 28. 41. ch. 8. 30. ^o Ezek. 44. 21. Luke 1. 15. 1 Tim. 3. 3. Tit. 1. 7. ^p ch. 11. 42. & 20. 25. Jer. 15. 19. Ezek. 22. 26. & 44. 23. ^q Deut. 24. 8. Neh. 8. 2. 8. 9. 13. Jer. 18. 16. Mal. 2. 7. ^r Ex. 29. 2. ch. 6. 16. Num. 18. 9. 10. ^s ch. 21. 22. ^t ch. 2. 3. & 6. 16. ^u Ex. 29. 24. 26. 27. ch. 7. 31. 34. Num. 18. 11.

15 * The heave shoulder and the wave breast shall they bring with the offerings made by fire of the fat, to wave *it for* a wave offering before the LORD; and it shall be thine, and thy sons' with thee, by a statute for ever; as the LORD hath commanded.

16 ¶ And Moses diligently sought ^r the goat of the sin offering, and, behold, it was burnt: and he was angry with Eleazar and Ithamar, the sons of Aaron *which were left alive*, saying,

17 ^z Wherefore have ye not eaten the sin offering in the holy place, seeing it *is* most holy, and God hath given it you to bear the iniquity of the congregation, to make atonement for them before the LORD?

18 Behold, ^a the blood of it was not brought in within the holy *place*: ye should indeed have eaten it in the holy *place*, ^b as I commanded.

19 And Aaron said unto Moses, Behold, ^c this day have they offered their sin offering and their burnt offering before the LORD; and such things have befallen me: and *if* I had eaten the sin offering to day, ^d should it have been accepted in the sight of the LORD?

20 And when Moses heard *that*, he was content.

CHAP. XI.

1 What beasts may, 4 and what may not be eaten. 9 What fishes. 13 What fowls. 29 The creeping things which are unclean. [BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]

AND the LORD spake ^e unto Moses and to Aaron, saying unto them,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, ^a These *are* the beasts which ye shall eat among all the beasts that *are* on the earth.

3 Whatsoever parteth the hoof, and is cloven footed, *and* cheweth the cud, among the beasts, that shall ye eat.

4 Nevertheless these shall ye not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the hoof: *as* the camel, because he

cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he *is* unclean unto you.

5 And the coney, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he *is* unclean unto you.

6 And the hare, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he *is* unclean unto you.

7 And ^b the swine, though he divide the hoof, and be clovenfooted, yet he cheweth not the cud; ^c he *is* unclean to you.

8 Of their flesh shall ye not eat, and their carcase shall ye not touch; ^d they *are* unclean to you.

9 ¶ ^e These shall ye eat of all that *are* in the waters: whatsoever hath fins and scales in the waters, in the seas, and in the rivers, them shall ye eat.

10 And all that have not fins and scales in the seas, and in the rivers, of all that move in the waters, and of any living thing which *is* in the waters, they *shall be* an ^f abomination unto you:

11 They shall be even an abomination unto you; ye shall not eat of their flesh, but ye shall have their carcases in abomination.

12 Whatsoever hath no fins nor scales in the waters, that *shall be* an abomination unto you.

13 ¶ ^g And these *are they which* ye shall have in abomination among the fowls; they shall not be eaten, they *are* an abomination: the eagle, and the ossifrage, and the ospray,

14 And the vulture, and the kite after his kind;

15 Every raven after his kind;

16 And the owl, and the night hawk, and the cuckow, and the hawk after his kind,

17 And the little owl, and the cormorant, and the great owl,

18 And the swan, and the pelican, and the gier eagle,

19 And the stork, the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and the bat.

x ch. 7. 29, 30, 34. y ch. 9. 3, 15. z ch. 6. 26, 29. a ch. 6. 30. b ch. 6. 26. c ch. 9. 8, 12. d Jer. 6. 20. & 14. 12. Hos. 9. 4. Mal. 1. 10, 13.

CHAP. XI. a Deut. 14. 4. Acts 10. 12, 14. b 2 Mac. 6. 19. & 7. 1. c Isai. 65. 4. &

66. 3, 17. d Isai. 52. 11. See Matt. 15. 11, 20. Mark 7. 2, 15, 18. Acts 10. 14, 15. & 15. 29. Rom. 14. 14, 17. 1 Cor. 8. 8. Col. 2. 16, 21. Heb. 9. 10. e Deut. 14. 9. f ch. 7. 18. Deut. 14. 3. g Deut. 14. 12.

20 All fowls that creep, going upon *all* four, *shall be* an abomination unto you.

21 Yet these may ye eat of every flying creeping thing that goeth upon *all* four, which have legs above their feet, to leap withal upon the earth ;

22 *Even* these of them ye may eat ; ^h the locust after his kind, and the bald locust after his kind, and the beetle after his kind, and the grasshopper after his kind.

23 But all *other* flying creeping things, which have four feet, *shall be* an abomination unto you.

24 And for these ye shall be unclean : whosoever toucheth the carcase of them shall be unclean until the even.

25 And whosoever beareth *ought* of the carcase of them ⁱ shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.

26 *The carcasses* of every beast which divideth the hoof, and *is* not clovenfooted, nor cheweth the cud, *are* unclean unto you : every one that toucheth them shall be unclean.

27 And whatsoever goeth upon his paws, among all manner of beasts that go on *all* four, those *are* unclean unto you : whoso toucheth their carcase shall be unclean until the even.

28 And he that beareth the carcase of them shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even : they *are* unclean unto you.

29 ¶ These also *shall be* unclean unto you among the creeping things that creep upon the earth ; the weasel, and ^k the mouse, and the tortoise after his kind,

30 And the ferret, and the chameleon, and the lizard, and the snail, and the mole.

31 These *are* unclean to you among all that creep : whosoever doth touch them, when they be dead, shall be unclean until the even.

32 And upon whatsoever *any* of them, when they are dead, doth fall, it shall be unclean ; whether *it be* any vessel of wood, or raiment, or skin, or sack, whatsoever

vessel *it be*, wherein *any* work is done, ^l it must be put into water, and it shall be unclean until the even ; so it shall be cleansed.

33 And every earthen vessel, whereinto *any* of them falleth, whatsoever *is* in it shall be unclean ; and ^m ye shall break it.

34 Of all meat which may be eaten, *that* on which *such* water cometh shall be unclean : and all drink that may be drunk in every *such* vessel shall be unclean.

35 And every *thing* whereupon *any* part of their carcase falleth shall be unclean ; *whether it be* oven, or ranges for pots, they shall be broken down : *for* they *are* unclean, and shall be unclean unto you.

36 Nevertheless a fountain or pit, ^a *wherein there is* plenty of water, shall be clean : but that which toucheth their carcase shall be unclean.

37 And if *any* part of their carcase fall upon any sowing seed which is to be sown, it *shall be* clean.

38 But if *any* water be put upon the seed, and *any* part of their carcase fall thereon, it *shall be* unclean unto you.

39 And if any beast, of which ye may eat, die ; he that toucheth the carcase thereof shall be unclean until the even.

40 And ⁿ he that eateth of the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even : he also that beareth the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.

41 And every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth *shall be* an abomination ; it shall not be eaten.

42 Whatsoever goeth upon the belly, and whatsoever goeth upon *all* four, or whatsoever ^b hath more feet among all creeping things that creep upon the earth, them ye shall not eat ; for they *are* an abomination.

43 ^o Ye shall not make your ^c selves abominable with any creeping thing that creepeth, neither shall ye make yourselves

^h Matt. 3. 4. Mark 1. 6. ⁱ ch. 14. 8. & 15. 5. Num. 19. 10, 22. & 31. 24. ^k Isai. 66. 17. ^l ch. 15. 12. ^m ch. 6. 28. & 15. 12. ^a Heb. a gathering together of waters. ⁿ ch. 17. 15.

& 22. 8. Deut. 14. 21. Ezek. 4. 14. & 44. 31. ^b Heb. doth multiply feet. ^c ch. 20. 25. ^c Heb. souls.

unclean with them, that ye should be defiled thereby.

44 For *I am* the LORD your God : ye shall therefore sanctify yourselves, and ^p ye shall be holy ; for *I am* holy : neither shall ye defile yourselves with any manner of creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

45 ^a For *I am* the LORD that bringeth you up out of the land of Egypt, to be your God : ^r ye shall therefore be holy, for *I am* holy.

46 This *is* the law of the beasts, and of the fowl, and of every living creature that moveth in the waters, and of every creature that creepeth upon the earth :

47 ^s To make a difference between the unclean and the clean, and between the beast that may be eaten and the beast that may not be eaten.

CHAP. XII.

¹ The purification of women after childbirth. 6 Her offerings for her purifying. [BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a ^a woman have conceived seed, and born a man child : then ^b she shall be unclean seven days ; ^c according to the days of the separation for her infirmity shall she be unclean.

3 And in the ^d eighth day the flesh of his foreskin shall be circumcised.

4 And she shall then continue in the blood of her purifying three and thirty days ; she shall touch no hallowed thing, nor come into the sanctuary, until the days of her purifying be fulfilled.

5 But if she bear a maid child, then she shall be unclean two weeks, as in her separation : and she shall continue in the blood of her purifying threescore and six days.

6 And ^e when the days of her purifying are fulfilled, for a son, or for a daughter, she shall bring a lamb ^a of the first year for

a burnt offering, and a young pigeon, or a turtledove, for a sin offering, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest :

7 Who shall offer it before the LORD, and make an atonement for her ; and she shall be cleansed from the issue of her blood. This *is* the law for her that hath born a male or a female.

8 ^f And if ^b she be not able to bring a lamb, then she shall bring two turtles, or two young pigeons ; the one for the burnt offering, and the other for a sin offering : ^g and the priest shall make an atonement for her, and she shall be clean.

CHAP. XIII.

¹ The laws and tokens whereby the priest is to be guided in discerning the leprosy. [BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]

AND the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron, saying,

2 When a man shall have in the skin of his flesh a ^a rising, ^a a scab, or bright spot, and it be in the skin of his flesh *like* the plague of leprosy ; ^b then he shall be brought unto Aaron the priest, or unto one of his sons the priests :

3 And the priest shall look on the plague in the skin of the flesh : and *when* the hair in the plague is turned white, and the plague in sight *be* deeper than the skin of his flesh, it *is* a plague of leprosy : and the priest shall look on him, and pronounce him unclean.

4 If the bright spot *be* white in the skin of his flesh, and in sight *be* not deeper than the skin, and the hair thereof be not turned white ; then the priest shall shut up *him that hath* the plague seven days :

5 And the priest shall look on him the seventh day : and, behold, *if* the plague in his sight be at a stay, *and* the plague spread not in the skin ; then the priest shall shut him up seven days more :

6 And the priest shall look on him again the seventh day : and, behold, *if* the plague *be* somewhat dark, *and* the plague spread

^p Ex. 19. 6. ch. 19. 2. & 20. 7, 26. ¹ Thes. 4. 7. ¹ Pet. 1. 15, 16. ^q Ex. 6. 7. ^r ver. 44. ^s ch. 10. 10.
CHAP. XII. ^a ch. 15. 19. ^b Luke 2. 22. ^c ch. 15. 19. ^d Gen. 17. 12. Luke 1. 59. & 2. 21. John 7. 22, 23. ^e Luke 2. 22. ^a Heb. a son of his year. ^f ch. 5. 7. Luke 2. 24.
VOL. I. Nos. 11 & 12. X

^b Heb. her hand find not sufficiency of. ^g ch. 4. 26.

CHAP. XIII. ^a Or, swelling. ^a Deut. 23. 27. ^{Is.} 3. 17. ^b Deut. 17. 8, 9. & 24. 8. Luke 17. 14.

not in the skin, the priest shall pronounce him clean: it *is* but a scab: and he ^e shall wash his clothes, and be clean.

7 But if the scab spread much abroad in the skin, after that he hath been seen of the priest for his cleansing, he shall be seen of the priest again:

8 And *if* the priest see that, behold, the scab spreadeth in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it *is* a leprosy.

9 ¶ When the plague of leprosy is in a man, then he shall be brought unto the priest;

10 ^d And the priest shall see *him*: and, behold, *if* the rising *be* white in the skin, and it have turned the hair white, and *there be* ^b quick raw flesh in the rising;

11 It *is* an old leprosy in the skin of his flesh, and the priest shall pronounce him unclean, and shall not shut him up: for he *is* unclean.

12 And if a leprosy break out abroad in the skin, and the leprosy cover all the skin of *him that hath* the plague from his head even to his foot, wheresoever the priest looketh;

13 Then the priest shall consider: and, behold, *if* the leprosy have covered all his flesh, he shall pronounce *him* clean *that hath* the plague: it is all turned white: he *is* clean.

14 But when raw flesh appeareth in him, he shall be unclean.

15 And the priest shall see the raw flesh, and pronounce him to be unclean: *for* the raw flesh *is* unclean: it *is* a leprosy.

16 Or if the raw flesh turn again, and be changed unto white, he shall come unto the priest;

17 And the priest shall see him: and, behold, *if* the plague be turned into white; then the priest shall pronounce *him* clean *that hath* the plague: he *is* clean.

18 ¶ The flesh also, in which, *even* in the skin thereof, was a ^e boil, and is healed,

19 And in the place of the boil there be

a white rising, or a bright spot, white, and somewhat reddish, and it be shewed to the priest;

20 And if, when the priest seeth it, behold, it *be* in sight lower than the skin and the hair thereof be turned white; the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it *is* a plague of leprosy broken out of the boil.

21 But if the priest look on it, and, behold, *there be* no white hairs therein, and *if* it *be* not lower than the skin, but *be* somewhat dark; then the priest shall shut him up seven days:

22 And if it spread much abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it *is* a plague.

23 But if the bright spot stay in his place, *and* spread not, it *is* a burning boil; and the priest shall pronounce him clean.

24 ¶ Or if there be *any* flesh, in the skin whereof *there is* ^e a hot burning, and the quick *flesh* that burneth have a white bright spot, somewhat reddish, or white;

25 Then the priest shall look upon it: and, behold, *if* the hair in the bright spot be turned white, and it *be* in sight deeper than the skin; it *is* a leprosy broken out of the burning: wherefore the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it *is* the plague of leprosy.

26 But if the priest look on it, and, behold, *there be* no white hair in the bright spot, and it *be* no lower than the *other* skin, but *be* somewhat dark; then the priest shall shut him up seven days:

27 And the priest shall look upon him the seventh day: *and* if it be spread much abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it *is* the plague of leprosy.

28 And if the bright spot stay in his place, *and* spread not in the skin, but it *be* somewhat dark; it *is* a rising of the burning, and the priest shall pronounce him clean: for it *is* an inflammation of the burning.

29 ¶ If a man or woman have a plague upon the head or the beard ;

30 Then the priest shall see the plague : and, behold, if it *be* in sight deeper than the skin ; and *there be* in it a yellow thin hair ; then the priest shall pronounce him unclean : it *is* a dry scall, *even* a leprosy upon the head or beard.

31 And if the priest look on the plague of the scall, and, behold, it *be* not in sight deeper than the skin, and *that there is* no black hair in it ; then the priest shall shut up *him that hath* the plague of the scall seven days :

32 And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the plague ; and, behold, *if* the scall spread not, and there be in it no yellow hair, and the scall *be* not in sight deeper than the skin ;

33 He shall be shaven, but the scall shall he not shave ; and the priest shall shut up *him that hath* the scall seven days more :

34 And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the scall : and, behold, *if* the scall be not spread in the skin, nor *be* in sight deeper than the skin ; then the priest shall pronounce him clean : and he shall wash his clothes, and be clean.

35 But if the scall spread much in the skin after his cleansing ;

36 Then the priest shall look on him : and, behold, if the scall be spread in the skin, the priest shall not seek for yellow hair ; he *is* unclean.

37 But if the scall be in his sight at a stay, and *that there is* black hair grown up therein ; the scall is healed, he *is* clean : and the priest shall pronounce him clean.

38 ¶ If a man also or a woman have in the skin of their flesh bright spots, *even* white bright spots ;

39 Then the priest shall look : and, behold, *if* the bright spots in the skin of their flesh *be* darkish white ; it *is* a freckled spot *that* groweth in the skin ; he *is* clean.

40 And the man whose ^d hair is fallen off his head, he *is* bald ; *yet is* he clean.

41 And he that hath his hair fallen off from the part of his head toward his face, he *is* forehead bald ; *yet is* he clean.

42 And if there be in the bald head, or bald forehead, a white reddish sore ; it *is* a leprosy sprung up in his bald head, or his bald forehead.

43 Then the priest shall look upon it : and, behold, *if* the rising of the sore *be* white reddish in his bald head, or in his bald forehead, as the leprosy appeareth in the skin of the flesh ;

44 He is a leprous man, he *is* unclean : the priest shall pronounce him utterly unclean ; his plague *is* in his head.

45 And the leper in whom the plague *is*, his clothes shall be rent, and his head bare, and he shall ^fput a covering upon his upper lip, and shall cry, ^gUnclean, unclean.

46 All the days wherein the plague *shall be* in him he shall be defiled ; he *is* unclean : he shall dwell alone ; ^hwithout the camp *shall* his habitation *be*.

47 ¶ The garment also that the plague of leprosy is in, *whether it be* a woollen garment, or a linen garment ;

48 Whether *it be* in the warp, or woof ; of linen, or of woollen ; whether in a skin, or in any ^fthing made of skin ;

49 And if the plague be greenish or reddish in the garment, or in the skin, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any ^fthing of skin ; it *is* a plague of leprosy, and shall be shewed unto the priest :

50 And the priest shall look upon the plague, and shut up *it that hath* the plague seven days :

51 And he shall look on the plague on the seventh day : if the plague be spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in a skin, *or* in any work that is made of skin, the plague *is* ⁱa fretting leprosy ; it *is* unclean.

52 He shall therefore burn that gar-

^d Heb. head is pilled. ^f Ezek. 24. 17, 22. Mic. 3. 7. ^g Lam. 4. 15. ^h Num. 5. 2. & 12. 14. 2 Kings 7. 2. & 15. 5. 2 Chron. 26. 21. Luke 17. 12. ⁱ Heb. work of. ^j Heb.

vessel, or, instrument. i ch. 14. 44.

ment, whether warp or woof, in woollen or in linen, or any thing of skin, wherein the plague is: for it *is* a fretting leprosy; it shall be burnt in the fire.

53 And if the priest shall look, and, behold, the plague be not spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin;

54 Then the priest shall command that they wash *the thing* wherein the plague *is*, and he shall shut it up seven days more:

55 And the priest shall look on the plague, after that it is washed: and, behold, *if* the plague have not changed his colour, and the plague be not spread; it *is* unclean; thou shalt burn it in the fire; it *is* fret inward, ^g *whether* it *be* bare within or without.

56 And if the priest look, and, behold, the plague *be* somewhat dark after the washing of it; then he shall rend it out of the garment, or out of the skin, or out of the warp, or out of the woof:

57 And if it appear still in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin; it *is* a spreading *plague*: thou shalt burn that wherein the plague *is* with fire.

58 And the garment, either warp, or woof, or whatsoever thing of skin *it be*, which thou shalt wash, if the plague be departed from them, then it shall be washed the second time, and shall be clean.

59 This *is* the law of the plague of leprosy in a garment of woollen or linen, either in the warp, or woof, or any thing of skins, to pronounce it clean, or to pronounce it unclean.

CHAP. XIV.

1 *The rites and sacrifices in cleansing of the leper.* 33 *The signs of leprosy in a house.* 43 *The cleansing of that house.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 This shall be the law of the leper in the day of his cleansing: He ^a shall be brought unto the priest:

3 And the priest shall go forth out of the camp; and the priest shall look, and, behold, *if* the plague of leprosy be healed in the leper;

4 Then shall the priest command to take for him that is to be cleansed two ^a birds alive *and* clean, and ^b cedar wood, and ^c scarlet, and ^d hyssop:

5 And the priest shall command that one of the birds be killed in an earthen vessel over running water:

6 As for the living bird, he shall take it, and the cedar wood, and the scarlet, and the hyssop, and shall dip them and the living bird in the blood of the bird *that was* killed over the running water:

7 And he shall ^e sprinkle upon him that is to be cleansed from the leprosy ^f seven times, and shall pronounce him clean, and shall let the living bird loose ^b into the open field.

8 And he that is to be cleansed ^g shall wash his clothes, and shave off all his hair, ^h and wash himself in water, that he may be clean: and after that he shall come into the camp, and ⁱ shall tarry abroad out of his tent seven days.

9 But it shall be on the seventh day, that he shall shave all his hair off his head and his beard and his eyebrows, even all his hair he shall shave off: and he shall wash his clothes, also he shall wash his flesh in water, and he shall be clean.

10 And on the eighth day ^k he shall take two he lambs without blemish, and one ewe lamb ^c of the first year without blemish, and three tenth deals of fine flour *for* ^l a meat offering, mingled with oil, and one log of oil.

11 And the priest that maketh *him* clean shall present the man that is to be made clean, and those things, before the LORD, *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation:

12 And the priest shall take one he lamb, and ^m offer him for a trespass offering, and the log of oil, and ⁿ wave them *for* a wave offering before the LORD:

^g Heb. whether it be bald in the head thereof, or in the forehead thereof.
CHAP. XIV. ^a Matt. 8, 2, 4. Mark 1. 40, 44. Luke 5, 12, 14, & 17, 14. ^a Or, sparrows. ^b Num. 19, 6. ^c Heb. 9, 19. ^d Ps. 51, 7. ^e Heb. 9, 13. ^f 2 Kings 5, 10, 14.

^b Heb. upon the face of the field. ^g ch. 13, 6. ^h ch. 11, 25. ⁱ Num. 12, 15. ^k Matt. 8, 4. Mark 1, 44. Luke 5, 14. ^c Heb. the daughter of her year. ^l ch. 2, 1. Num. 15, 4, 15. ^m ch. 5, 2, 18. & 6, 6, 7. ⁿ Ex. 29, 24.

13 And he shall slay the lamb ^o in the place where he shall kill the sin offering and the burnt offering, in the holy place: for ^p as the sin offering *is* the priest's, *so is* the trespass offering: ^q it *is* most holy:

14 And the priest shall take *some* of the blood of the trespass offering, and the priest shall put *it* ^r upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot:

15 And the priest shall take *some* of the log of oil, and pour *it* into the palm of his own left hand:

16 And the priest shall dip his right finger in the oil that *is* in his left hand, and shall sprinkle of the oil with his finger seven times before the LORD:

17 And of the rest of the oil that *is* in his hand shall the priest put upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the blood of the trespass offering:

18 And the remnant of the oil that *is* in the priest's hand he shall pour upon the head of him that is to be cleansed: ^s and the priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD.

19 And the priest shall offer ^t the sin offering, and make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed from his uncleanness; and afterward he shall kill the burnt offering:

20 And the priest shall offer the burnt offering and the meat offering upon the altar: and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and he shall be clean.

21 And ^u if he *be* poor, and ^v cannot get so much; then he shall take one lamb *for* a trespass offering: ^w to be waved, to make an atonement for him, and one tenth deal of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering, and a log of oil;

22 ^x And two turtledoves, or two young

pigeons, such as he is able to get; and the one shall be a sin offering, and the other a burnt offering.

23 ^y And he shall bring them on the eighth day for his cleansing unto the priest, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, before the LORD.

24 ^z And the priest shall take the lamb of the trespass offering, and the log of oil, and the priest shall wave them *for* a wave offering before the LORD:

25 And he shall kill the lamb of the trespass offering, ^a and the priest shall take *some* of the blood of the trespass offering, and put *it* upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot:

26 And the priest shall pour of the oil into the palm of his own left hand:

27 And the priest shall sprinkle with his right finger *some* of the oil that *is* in his left hand seven times before the LORD:

28 And the priest shall put of the oil that *is* in his hand upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the place of the blood of the trespass offering:

29 And the rest of the oil that *is* in the priest's hand he shall put upon the head of him that is to be cleansed, to make an atonement for him before the LORD.

30 And he shall offer the one of ^b the turtledoves, or of the young pigeons, such as he can get;

31 *Even* such as he is able to get, the one *for* a sin offering, and the other *for* a burnt offering, with the meat offering: and the priest shall make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed before the LORD.

32 This *is* the law of him in whom *is* the plague of leprosy, whose hand is not able to get ^c that which *pertaineth* to his cleansing.

^o Ex. 29. 11. ch. 1. 5. 11. & 4. 4. 24. ^p ch. 7. 7. ^q ch. 2. 3. & 7. 6. & 21. 22. ^r Ex. 29. 20. ch. 8. 23. ^s ch. 4. 26. ^t ch. 5. 1. 6. & 12. 7. ^u ch. 5. 7. & 12. 8. ^v Heb. his hand

^w Heb. for a waving. ^x ch. 12. 8. & 15. 14. 15. ^y ver. 11. ^z ver. 12. ^a ver. 22. ch. 15. 15. ^b ver. 10. ^c reach not.

33 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

34 ° When ye be come into the land of Canaan, which I give to you for a possession, and I put the plague of leprosy in a house of the land of your possession ;

35 And he that owneth the house shall come and tell the priest, saying, It seemeth to me *there is* as it were ^d a plague in the house :

36 Then the priest shall command that they ^f empty the house, before the priest go *into it* to see the plague, that all that *is* in the house be not made unclean : and afterward the priest shall go in to see the house :

37 And he shall look on the plague, and, behold, *if* the plague *be* in the walls of the house with hollow strakes, greenish or reddish, which in sight *are* lower than the wall ;

38 Then the priest shall go out of the house to the door of the house, and shut up the house seven days :

39 And the priest shall come again the seventh day, and shall look : and, behold, *if* the plague be spread in the walls of the house ;

40 Then the priest shall command that they take away the stones in which the plague *is*, and they shall cast them into an unclean place without the city :

41 And he shall cause the house to be scraped within round about, and they shall pour out the dust that they scrape off without the city into an unclean place :

42 And they shall take other stones, and put *them* in the place of those stones ; and he shall take other mortar, and shall plaster the house.

43 And if the plague come again, and break out in the house, after that he hath taken away the stones, and after he hath scraped the house, and after it is plastered ;

44 Then the priest shall come and look,

and, behold, *if* the plague be spread in the house, it *is* ° a fretting leprosy in the house : it *is* unclean.

45 And he shall break down the house, the stones of it, and the timber thereof, and all the mortar of the house ; and he shall carry *them* forth out of the city into an unclean place.

46 Moreover he that goeth into the house all the while that it is shut up shall be unclean until the even.

47 And he that lieth in the house shall wash his clothes ; and he that eateth in the house shall wash his clothes.

48 And if the priest ^e shall come in, and look *upon it*, and, behold, the plague hath not spread in the house, after the house was plastered : then the priest shall pronounce the house clean, because the plague is healed.

49 And ^f he shall take to cleanse the house, two birds, and cedar wood, and scarlet, and hyssop :

50 And he shall kill the one of the birds in an earthen vessel over running water :

51 And he shall take the cedar wood, and the hyssop, and the scarlet, and the living bird, and dip them in the blood of the slain bird, and in the running water, and sprinkle the house seven times :

52 And he shall cleanse the house with the blood of the bird, and with the running water, and with the living bird, and with the cedar wood, and with the hyssop, and with the scarlet :

53 But he shall let go the living bird out of the city into the open fields, and ^g make an atonement for the house : and it shall be clean.

54 This *is* the law for all manner of plague of leprosy, and ^h scall,

55 And for the ⁱ leprosy of a garment, ^k and of a house,

56 And ^l for a rising, and for a scab, and for a bright spot :

57 To ^m teach ⁿ when *it is* unclean, and

^g Gen. 17. 8. Num. 32. 22. Deut. 7. 1. & 32. 49. ^d Ps. 91. 10. Prov. 3. 33. Zech. 5. 4. ^f Or, prepare. ^e ch. 13. 51. Zech. 5. 4. ^g Heb. in coming in shall come in, &c. ^f ver. 4.

^g ver. 20. ^h ch. 13. 30. ⁱ ch. 13. 47. ^k ver. 34. ^l ch. 13. 2. ^m Deut. 21. 8. ⁿ ch. 44. 23. ^h Heb. in the day of the unclean, and in the day of the clean.

when *it* is clean: this is the law of leprosy.

CHAP. XV.

¹ *The uncleanness of men in their issues.* ¹³ *The cleansing of them.* ¹⁹ *The uncleanness of women in their issues.* ²⁸ *Their cleansing.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]

AND the LORD spake unto Moses and to Aaron, saying,

² Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, ^a When any man hath a ^a running issue out of his flesh, *because of* his issue he is unclean.

³ And this shall be his uncleanness in his issue: whether his flesh run with his issue, or his flesh be stopped from his issue, *it is* his uncleanness.

⁴ Every bed, whereon he lieth that hath the issue, is unclean: and every ^b thing, whereon he sitteth, shall be unclean.

⁵ And whosoever toucheth his bed shall wash his clothes, ^b and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

⁶ And he that sitteth on *any* thing whereon he sat that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

⁷ And he that toucheth the flesh of him that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

⁸ And if he that hath the issue spit upon him that is clean; then he shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

⁹ And what saddle soever he rideth upon that hath the issue shall be unclean.

¹⁰ And whosoever toucheth any thing that was under him shall be unclean until the even: and he that beareth *any of* those things shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

¹¹ And whomsoever he toucheth that hath the issue, and hath not rinsed his hands in water, he shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

¹² And the ^e vessel of earth, that he toucheth which hath the issue, shall be broken: and every vessel of wood shall be rinsed in water.

¹³ And when he that hath an issue is cleansed of his issue; then ^d he shall number to himself seven days for his cleansing, and wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in running water, and shall be clean.

¹⁴ And on the eighth day he shall take to him ^e two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, and come before the LORD unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and give them unto the priest:

¹⁵ And the priest shall offer them, ^f the one *for* a sin offering, and the other *for* a burnt offering; ^g and the priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD for his issue.

¹⁶ And ^h if any man's seed of copulation go out from him, then he shall wash all his flesh in water, and be unclean until the even.

¹⁷ And every garment, and every skin, whereon is the seed of copulation, shall be washed with water, and be unclean until the even.

¹⁸ The woman also with whom man shall lie *with* seed of copulation, they shall *both* bathe *themselves* in water, and ⁱ be unclean until the even.

¹⁹ ¶ And ^k if a woman have an issue, *and* her issue in her flesh be blood, she shall be ^e put apart seven days: and whosoever toucheth her shall be unclean until the even.

²⁰ And every thing that she lieth upon in her separation shall be unclean: every thing also that she sitteth upon shall be unclean.

²¹ And whosoever toucheth her bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

²² And whosoever toucheth any thing that she sat upon shall wash his clothes,

CHAP. XV. a ch. 22. 4. Num. 5. 2. 2 Sam. 3. 29. Matt. 9. 20. Mark 5. 25. Luke 8. 43. a Or, running of the reins. b Heb. vessel. c ch. 11. 25. & 17. 15. c ch. 6. 28. &

11. 32, 33. d ver. 28. ch. 14. 8. e ch. 14. 23, 23. f ch. 14. 30, 31. g ch. 14. 19, 31. h ch. 22. 4. Deut. 23. 10. i 1 Sam. 21. 4. k ch. 12. 2. c Heb. in her separation.

and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

23 And if it *be* on *her* bed, or on any thing whereon she sitteth, when he toucheth it, he shall be unclean until the even.

24 And ¹ if any man lie with her at all, and her flowers be upon him, he shall be unclean seven days; and all the bed whereon he lieth shall be unclean.

25 And if ^m a woman have an issue of her blood many days out of the time of her separation, or if it run beyond the time of her separation; all the days of the issue of her uncleanness shall be as the days of her separation: she *shall be* unclean.

26 Every bed whereon she lieth all the days of her issue shall be unto her as the bed of her separation: and whatsoever she sitteth upon shall be unclean, as the uncleanness of her separation.

27 And whosoever toucheth those things shall be unclean, and shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

28 But ⁿ if she be cleansed of her issue, then she shall number to herself seven days, and after that she shall be clean.

29 And on the eighth day she shall take unto her two turtles, or two young pigeons, and bring them unto the priest, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

30 And the priest shall offer the one *for* a sin offering, and the other *for* a burnt offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for her before the LORD for the issue of her uncleanness.

31 Thus shall ye ^o separate the children of Israel from their uncleanness; that they die not in their uncleanness, when they ^p defile my tabernacle that *is* among them.

32 ^a This *is* the law of him that hath an issue, ^r and *of him* whose seed goeth from him, and is defiled therewith;

33 ^s And of her that is sick of her flowers, and of him that hath an issue, of the

man, ^t and of the woman, ^u and of him that lieth with her that is unclean. *Exodus 19*

CHAP. XVI.

1 *How the high priest must enter into the holy place.* 11 *The sin offering for himself.* 15 *The sin offering for the people.* 20 *The scapegoat.* 29 *The yearly feast of the expiations.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]

AND the LORD spake unto Moses after ^a the death of the two sons of Aaron, when they offered before the LORD, and died;

2 And the LORD said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he ^b come not at all times into the holy *place* within the vail before the mercy seat, which *is* upon the ark; that he die not: for ^c I will appear in the cloud upon the mercy seat.

3 Thus shall Aaron ^d come into the holy *place*: ^e with a young bullock for a sin offering, and a ram for a burnt offering.

4 He shall put on ^f the holy linen coat, and he shall have the linen breeches upon his flesh, and shall be girded with a linen girdle, and with the linen mitre shall he be attired: these *are* holy garments; therefore ^g shall he wash his flesh in water, and *so* put them on.

5 And he shall take of ^h the congregation of the children of Israel two kids of the goats for a sin offering, and one ram for a burnt offering.

6 And Aaron shall offer his bullock of the sin offering, which *is* for himself, and ⁱ make an atonement for himself, and for his house.

7 And he shall take the two goats, and present them before the LORD *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

8 And Aaron shall cast lots upon the two goats; one lot for the LORD, and the other lot for the ^a scapegoat.

9 And Aaron shall bring the goat upon which the LORD's lot ^b fell, and offer him *for* a sin offering.

10 But the goat, on which the lot fell to be the scapegoat, shall be presented alive before the LORD, to make ^k an atone-

¹ See ch. 20, 18. ^m Matt. 9, 20. Mark 5, 25. Luke 8, 43. ⁿ ver. 13. ^o ch. 11, 47. Dent. 24, 8. Ezek. 44, 23. ^p Num. 5, 3. & 19, 13, 20. Ezek. 5, 11. & 23, 38. ^q ver. 2. ^r ver. 16. ^s ver. 19. ^t ver. 25. ^u ver. 24.

CHAP. XVI. ^a ch. 10, 1, 2. ^b Ex. 30, 10. ch. 23, 27. Heb. 9, 7. & 10, 19. ^c Ex. 25,

22. & 40, 34. 1 Kings 8, 10, 11, 12. ^d Heb. 9, 7, 12, 24, 25. ^e ch. 4, 3. ^f Exod. 28, 39, 42, 43. & ch. 6, 10. Ezek. 44, 17, 18. ^g Exod. 30, 20. ch. 8, 6, 7. ^h See ch. 4, 14. Num. 29, 11. 2 Chron. 29, 21. Ezra 6, 17. Ezek. 45, 22, 23. ⁱ ch. 9, 7. Heb. 5, 2. & 7, 27, 28. & 9, 7. ^a Heb. Azazel. ^b Heb. went up. ^k 1 John 2, 2.

ment with him, *and* to let him go for a scapegoat into the wilderness.

11 And Aaron shall bring the bullock of the sin offering, which *is* for himself, and shall make an atonement for himself, and for his house, and shall kill the bullock of the sin offering which *is* for himself :

12 And he shall take ¹ a censer full of burning coals of fire from off the altar before the LORD, and his hands full of ^m sweet incense beaten small, and bring *it* within the vail :

13 ⁿ And he shall put the incense upon the fire before the LORD, that the cloud of the incense may cover the ^o mercy seat that *is* upon the testimony, that he die not :

14 And ^p he shall take of the blood of the bullock, and ^q sprinkle *it* with his finger upon the mercy seat eastward ; and before the mercy seat shall he sprinkle of the blood with his finger seven times.

15 ¶ ^r Then shall he kill the goat of the sin offering, that *is* for the people, and bring his blood ^s within the vail, and do with that blood as he did with the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it upon the mercy seat, and before the mercy seat :

16 And he shall ^t make an atonement for the holy *place*, because of the uncleanness of the children of Israel, and because of their transgressions in all their sins : and so shall he do for the tabernacle of the congregation, that ^c remaineth among them in the midst of their uncleanness.

17 ^u And there shall be no man in the tabernacle of the congregation when he goeth in to make an atonement in the holy *place*, until he come out, and have made an atonement for himself, and for his household, and for all the congregation of Israel.

18 And he shall go out unto the altar that *is* before the LORD, and ^x make an atonement for it ; and shall take of the blood of the bullock, and of the blood of

the goat, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar round about.

19 And he shall sprinkle of the blood upon it with his finger seven times, and cleanse it, and ^y hallow it from the uncleanness of the children of Israel.

20 ¶ And when he hath made an end of ^z reconciling the holy *place*, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar, he shall bring the live goat :

21 And Aaron shall lay both his hands upon the head of the live goat, and confess over him all the iniquities of the children of Israel, and all their transgressions in all their sins, ^a putting them upon the head of the goat, and shall send *him* away by the hand of ^d a fit man into the wilderness :

22 And the goat shall ^b bear upon him all their iniquities unto a land ^e not inhabited : and he shall let go the goat in the wilderness.

23 And Aaron shall come into the tabernacle of the congregation, ^e and shall put off the linen garments, which he put on when he went into the holy *place*, and shall leave them there :

24 And he shall wash his flesh with water in the holy place, and put on his garments, and come forth, ^d and offer his burnt offering, and the burnt offering of the people, and make an atonement for himself, and for the people.

25 And ^e the fat of the sin offering shall he burn upon the altar.

26 And he that let go the goat for the scapegoat shall wash his clothes, ^f and bathe his flesh in water, and afterward come into the camp.

27 ^g And the bullock *for* the sin offering, and the goat *for* the sin offering, whose blood was brought in to make atonement in the holy *place*, shall *one* carry forth without the camp ; and they shall burn in the fire their skins, and their flesh, and their dung.

¹ ch. 10. 1. Num. 16. 18. 46. Rev. 8. 5. ^m Ex. 30. 34. ⁿ Ex. 30. 1, 7, 8. Num. 16. 7, 18. 46. Rev. 8. 3, 4. ^o Ex. 25. 21. ^p ch. 4. 5. Heb. 9. 13, 25. & 10. 4. ^q ch. 4. 6. ^r Heb. 9. 17. & 5. 2. & 9. 7, 28. ^s ver. 2. Heb. 6. 19. & 9. 3, 7, 12. ^t See Ex. 29. 36. Ezek. 45. 18. Heb. 9. 22, 23. ^c Heb. *dwelleth*. ^u See Exod. 34. 3. Luke 1. 10. ^x Ex. 30. 10. ch. VOL. I. Nos. 13 & 14. Y

4. 7, 18. Heb. 9. 22, 23. ^y Ezek. 43. 20. ^z ver. 16. Ezek. 45. 20. ^a Isai. 53. 6. ^d Heb. *a man of opportunity*. ^b Isai. 53. 11, 12. John 1. 29. Heb. 9. 28. 1 Pet. 2. 24. ^e Heb. *of separation*. ^c Ezek. 42. 14. & 44. 19. ^d ver. 3, 5. ^e ch. 4. 10. ^f ch. 15. 5. ^g ch. 4. 12, 21. & 6. 30. Heb. 13. 11.

28 And he that burneth them shall wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp.

29 ¶ And *this* shall be a statute for ever unto you: *that* ^h in the seventh month, on the tenth *day* of the month, ye shall afflict your souls, and do no work at all, *whether it be* one of your own country, or a stranger that sojourneth among you:

30 For on that day shall *the priest* make an atonement for you, to ⁱ cleanse you, *that* ye may be clean from all your sins before the LORD.

31 ^k It *shall be* a sabbath of rest unto you, and ye shall afflict your souls, by a statute for ever.

32 ^l And the priest, whom he shall anoint, and whom he shall ^m consecrate to minister in the priest's office in his father's stead, shall make the atonement, and ⁿ shall put on the linen clothes, *even* the holy garments:

33 And ^o he shall make an atonement for the holy sanctuary, and he shall make an atonement for the tabernacle of the congregation, and for the altar, and he shall make an atonement for the priests, and for all the people of the congregation.

34 ^p And this shall be an everlasting statute unto you, to make an atonement for the children of Israel for all their sins ^q once a year. And he did as the LORD commanded Moses.

CHAP. XVII.

1 *The blood of all slain beasts must be offered to the Lord at the door of the tabernacle. 7 They must not offer to devils.*

10 *All eating of blood is forbidden, 15 and all that dieth alone, or is torn.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto Aaron, and unto his sons, and unto all the children of Israel, and say unto them; This *is* the thing which the LORD hath commanded, saying,

3 What man soever *there be* of the house of Israel, ^a that killeth an ox, or lamb, or goat, in the camp, or that killeth *it* out of the camp,

4 ^b And bringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer an offering unto the LORD before the tabernacle of the LORD; blood shall be ^c imputed unto that man; he hath shed blood; and that man ^d shall be cut off from among his people:

5 To the end that the children of Israel may bring their sacrifices, ^e which they offer in the open field, even that they may bring them unto the LORD, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest, and offer them *for* peace offerings unto the LORD.

6 And the priest ^f shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar of the LORD *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and ^g burn the fat for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

7 And they shall no more offer their sacrifices ^h unto devils, after whom they ⁱ have gone a whoring. This shall be a statute for ever unto them throughout their generations.

8 ¶ And thou shalt say unto them, Whatsoever man *there be* of the house of Israel, or of the strangers which sojourn among you, ^k that offereth a burnt offering or sacrifice,

9 And ^l bringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer it unto the LORD; even that man shall be cut off from among his people.

10 ¶ ^m And whatsoever man *there be* of the house of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, that eateth any manner of blood; ⁿ I will even set my face against that soul that eateth blood, and will cut him off from among his people.

11 ^o For the life of the flesh *is* in the

^h Ex. 30. 10. ch. 23. 27. Num. 29. 7. Isai. 58. 3, 5. Dan. 10. 3, 12. ⁱ Psal. 51. 2. Jer. 33. 8. Eph. 5. 26. Heb. 9. 13, 14. & 10. 1, 2. 1 John 1. 7, 9. k ch. 23. 32. l ch. 4. 3, 5, 16. ^j Heb. fill his hand. m Ex. 29. 29, 30. Num. 20. 26, 28. n ver. 4. o ver. 6, 16, 18, 19, 24. p ch. 23. 31. Num. 29. 7. q Ex. 30. 10. Heb. 9. 7, 25.
CHAP. XVII. a See Deut. 12. 5, 15, 21. b Deut. 12. 5, 6, 13, 14. c Rom. 5. 13. Gen. 17. 14. e Gen. 21. 33. & 22. 2. & 31. 54. Deut. 12. 2. 1 Kings 14. 23. 2 Kings 16. 4.

& 17. 10. 2 Chron. 28. 4. Ezek. 20. 28. & 29. 9. f ch. 3. 2. g Ex. 29. 18. ch. 3. 5, 11, 16. & 4. 31. Num. 18. 17. h Deut. 32. 17. i 2 Chron. 11. 15. Ps. 106. 37. 1 Cor. 10. 20. Rev. 9. 20. j Ex. 34. 15. ch. 20. 5. Deut. 31. 16. Ezek. 23. 8. k ch. 1. 2, 3. l ver. 4. m Gen. 9. 4. ch. 3. 17. & 7. 26, 27. & 19. 26. Deut. 12. 16, 23. & 15. 23. 1 Sam. 14. 33. Ezek. 44. 7. n ch. 20. 3, 5, 6. & 26. 17. Jer. 44. 11. Ezek. 14. 8. & 15. 7. o ver. 14.

blood: and I have given it to you upon the altar ^p to make an atonement for your souls: for ^q it is the blood *that* maketh an atonement for the soul.

12 Therefore I said unto the children of Israel, No soul of you shall eat blood, neither shall any stranger that sojourneth among you eat blood.

13 And whatsoever man *there be* of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, ^a which ^r hunteth and catcheth any beast or fowl that may be eaten; he shall even ^s pour out the blood thereof, and ^t cover it with dust.

14 ^u For *it is* the life of all flesh; the blood of it *is* for the life thereof: therefore I said unto the children of Israel, Ye shall eat the blood of no manner of flesh: for the life of all flesh *is* the blood thereof: whosoever eateth it shall be cut off.

15 ^x And every soul that eateth ^b that which died *of itself*, or that which was torn *with beasts, whether it be* one of your own country, or a stranger, ^y he shall both wash his clothes, ^z and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even: then shall he be clean.

16 But if he wash *them* not, nor bathe his flesh; then ^a he shall bear his iniquity.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Unlawful marriages. 19 Unlawful lusts. [BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, ^a *I am* the LORD your God.

3 ^b After the doings of the land of Egypt, wherein ye dwelt, shall ye not do: and ^c after the doings of the land of Canaan, whither I bring you, shall ye not do: neither shall ye walk in their ordinances.

4 ^d Ye shall do my judgments, and keep

mine ordinances, to walk therein: *I am* the LORD your God.

5 Ye shall therefore keep my statutes, and my judgments: ^e which if a man do, he shall live in them: ^f *I am* the LORD.

6 ¶ None of you shall approach to any that is ^g near of kin to him, to uncover *their* nakedness: *I am* the LORD.

7 ^h The nakedness of thy father, or the nakedness of thy mother, shalt thou not uncover: she *is* thy mother; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

8 ⁱ The nakedness of thy father's wife shalt thou not uncover: it *is* thy father's nakedness.

9 ^j The nakedness of thy sister, the daughter of thy father, or daughter of thy mother, *whether she be* born at home, or born abroad, *even* their nakedness thou shalt not uncover.

10 The nakedness of thy son's daughter, or of thy daughter's daughter, *even* their nakedness thou shalt not uncover: for their's *is* thine own nakedness.

11 The nakedness of thy father's wife's daughter, begotten of thy father, she *is* thy sister, thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

12 ^k Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's sister: she *is* thy father's near kinswoman.

13 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister: for she *is* thy mother's near kinswoman.

14 ^l Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's brother, thou shalt not approach to his wife: she *is* thine aunt.

15 ^m Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy daughter-in-law: she *is* thy son's wife; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

16 ⁿ Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy brother's wife: it *is* thy brother's nakedness.

^p Matt. 26. 28. Mark 14. 24. Rom. 3. 25. & 5. 9. Eph. 1. 7. Col. 1. 14. 20. Heb. 13. 12. 1 Peter 1. 2. 1 John 1. 7. Rev. 1. 5. ^q Heb. 9. 22. ^a Heb. *that hunteth any hunting*. ^r ch. 7. 26. ^s Deut. 12. 16, 24. & 15. 23. ^t Ezek. 24. 7. ^u ver. 11, 12. Gen. 9. 4. Deut. 12. 23. ^x Ex. 22. 31. ch. 22. 8. Deut. 14. 21. Ezek. 4. 14. & 44. 31. ^b Heb. *a carcase*. ^y ch. 11. 25. ^z ch. 15. 5. ^a ch. 5. 1. & 7. 18. & 19. 8. Num. 19. 20.

CHAP XVIII. ^a ver. 4. Exod. 6. 7. ch. 11. 44. & 19. 4, 10, 34. & 20. 7. Ezek. 20. 5, 7,

19, 20. ^b Ezek. 20. 7, 8. & 23. 8. ^c Ex. 23. 24. ch. 20. 23. Deut. 12. 4, 30, 31. ^d Deut. 4. 1, 2. & 6. 1. Ezek. 20. 19. ^e Ezek. 20. 11, 13, 21. Luke 10. 28. Rom. 10. 5. Gal. 3. 12. ^f Exod. 6. 2, 6, 29. Mal. 3. 6. ^a Heb. *remainder of his flesh*. ^g ch. 20. 11. ^h Gen. 49. 4. ch. 20. 11. Deut. 22. 30. & 27. 20. Ezek. 22. 10. Amos 2. 7. 1 Cor. 5. 1. ⁱ ch. 20. 17. 2 Sam. 13. 12. Ezek. 22. 11. ^k ch. 20. 19. ^l ch. 20. 20. ^m Gen. 38. 18, 26. ch. 20. 12. Ezek. 22. 11. ⁿ ch. 20. 21. Matt. 14. 4. See Deut. 25. 5. Matt. 22. 24. Mark 12. 19.

17 ° Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of a woman and her daughter, neither shalt thou take her son's daughter, or her daughter's daughter, to uncover her nakedness; *for they are* her near kinswomen: *it is* wickedness.

18 Neither shalt thou take ^b a wife to her sister, ^p to vex *her*, to uncover her nakedness, beside the other in her life *time*.

19 ^a Also thou shalt not approach unto a woman to uncover her nakedness, as long as she is put apart for her uncleanness.

20 Moreover ^r thou shalt not lie carnally with thy neighbour's wife, to defile thyself with her.

21 And thou shalt not let any of thy seed ^s pass through *the fire* to ^t Molech, neither shalt thou ^u profane the name of thy God: *I am* the LORD.

22 ^x Thou shalt not lie with mankind, as with womankind: *it is* abomination.

23 ^y Neither shalt thou lie with any beast to defile thyself therewith: neither shall any woman stand before a beast to lie down thereto: *it is* ^z confusion.

24 ^a Defile not ye yourselves in any of these things: ^b for in all these the nations are defiled which *I* cast out before you:

25 And ^c the land is defiled: therefore *I* do ^d visit the iniquity thereof upon it, and the land itself ^e vomiteth out her inhabitants.

26 ^f Ye shall therefore keep my statutes and my judgments, and shall not commit *any* of these abominations; *neither* any of your own nation, nor any stranger that sojourneth among you:

27 (For all these abominations have the men of the land done, which *were* before you, and the land is defiled;)

28 That ^g the land spue not you out also, when ye defile it, as it spued out the nations that *were* before you.

29 For whosoever shall commit any of these abominations, even the souls that commit *them* shall be cut off from among their people.

30 Therefore shall ye keep mine ordinance, ^h that *ye* commit not *any one* of these abominable customs, which were committed before you, and that ye ⁱ defile not yourselves therein: ^k *I am* the LORD your God.

CHAP. XIX.

A repetition of sundry laws. [BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]

AND the LORD spake unto Moses saying,

2 Speak unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, and say unto them, ^a Ye shall be holy: for *I* the LORD your God *am* holy.

3 ¶ ^b Ye shall fear every man his mother, and his father, and ^c keep my sabbaths: *I am* the LORD your God.

4 ¶ ^d Turn ye not unto idols, ^e nor make to yourselves molten gods: *I am* the LORD your God.

5 ¶ And ^f if ye offer a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD, ye shall offer it at your own will.

6 It shall be eaten the same day ye offer it, and on the morrow: and if ought remain until the third day, it shall be burnt in the fire.

7 And if it be eaten at all on the third day, *it is* abominable; it shall not be accepted.

8 Therefore *every one* that eateth it shall bear his iniquity, because he hath profaned the hallowed thing of the LORD: and that soul shall be cut off from among his people.

9 ¶ And ^g when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not wholly reap the corners of thy field, neither shalt thou gather the gleanings of thy harvest.

10 And thou shalt not glean thy vine-

^a ch. 20. 14. ^b Or, one wife to another. Ex. 26. 3. ^p 1 Sam. 1. 6, 8. ^q ch. 20. 18. Ezek. 18. 6. & 22. 10. ^r ch. 20. 10. Exod. 20. 14. Deut. 5. 18. & 22. 22. Prov. 6. 29, 32. Mal. 3. 5. Matt. 5. 27. Rom. 2. 22. 1 Cor. 6. 9. Heb. 13. 4. ^s ch. 20. 2. 2 Kings 16. 3. & 21. 6. & 23. 10. Jer. 19. 5. Ezek. 20. 31. & 23. 37, 39. ^t 1 Kings 11. 7, 33. Called, Acts 7. 43, *Moloch*. ^u ch. 19. 12. & 20. 3. & 21. 6. & 22. 2, 32. Ezek. 36. 20. & c. Mal. 1. 12. ^x ch. 20. 13. Rom. 1. 27. 1 Cor. 6. 9. 1 Tim. 1. 10. ^y ch. 20. 15, 16. Ex. 22. 19. ^z ch. 20. 12. ^a ver. 30. Matt. 15. 18, 19, 20. Mark 7. 21, 22, 23. 1 Cor. 3. 17. ^b ch. 20. 23. Deut. 18.

12. ^c Num. 35. 34. Jer. 2. 7. & 16. 18. Ezek. 36. 17. ^d Ps. 89. 32. Isai. 26. 21. Jer. 5. 9. 29. & 9. 9. & 14. 10. & 23. 2. Hos. 2. 13. & 8. 13. & 9. 9. ^e ver. 23. ^f ver. 5. 30. ch. 20. 22. ^g ch. 20. 22. Jer. 9. 19. Ezek. 36. 13, 17. ^h ver. 3, 26. ch. 20. 23. Deut. 18. 9. ⁱ ver. 24. ^k ver. 2, 4. CHAP. XIX. ^a ch. 11. 44. & 20. 7, 26. 1 Pet. 1. 16. ^b Ex. 20. 12. ^c Ex. 20. 8. & 31. 13. ^d Ex. 20. 4. ch. 26. 1. 1 Cor. 10. 14. 1 John 5. 21. ^e Ex. 34. 17. Deut. 27. 15. ^f ch. 7. 16. ^g ch. 23. 22. Deut. 24. 19, 20, 21. Ruth 2. 15, 16.

yard, neither shalt thou gather *every* grape of thy vineyard; thou shalt leave them for the poor and stranger: *I am* the LORD your God.

11 ¶ ^h Ye shall not steal, neither deal falsely, ⁱ neither lie one to another.

12 ¶ And ye shall not ^k swear by my name falsely, ⁱ neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God: *I am* the LORD.

13 ¶ ^m Thou shalt not defraud thy neighbour, neither rob *him*: ⁿ the wages of him that is hired shall not abide with thee all night until the morning.

14 ¶ Thou shalt not curse the deaf ^o nor put a stumbling block before the blind, but shalt ^p fear thy God: *I am* the LORD.

15 ¶ ^q Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment: thou shalt not respect the person of the poor, nor honour the person of the mighty: *but* in righteousness shalt thou judge thy neighbour.

16 ¶ ^r Thou shalt not go up and down as a talebearer among thy people: neither shalt thou ^s stand against the blood of thy neighbour: *I am* the LORD.

17 ¶ ^t Thou shalt not hate thy brother in thine heart: ^u thou shalt in any wise rebuke thy neighbour, ^v and not suffer sin upon him.

18 ¶ ^x Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people, ^y but thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself: *I am* the LORD.

19 ¶ Ye shall keep my statutes. Thou shalt not let thy cattle gender with a diverse kind: ^z thou shalt not sow thy field with mingled seed: ^a neither shall a garment mingled of linen and woollen come upon thee.

20 ¶ And whosoever lieth carnally with a woman, that *is* a bondmaid, ^b ^c betrothed to an husband, and not at all redeemed, nor freedom given her; ^d ^e she shall be

scourged; they shall not be put to death because she was not free.

21 And ^b he shall bring his trespass offering unto the LORD, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, *even* a ram for a trespass offering.

22 And the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the trespass offering before the LORD for his sin which he hath done: and the sin which he hath done shall be forgiven him.

23 ¶ And when ye shall come into the land, and shall have planted all manner of trees for food, then ye shall count the fruit thereof as uncircumcised: three years shall it be as uncircumcised unto you: it shall not be eaten of.

24 But in the fourth year all the fruit thereof shall be ^f holy ^g to praise the LORD *withal*.

25 And in the fifth year shall ye eat of the fruit thereof, that it may yield unto you the increase thereof: *I am* the LORD your God.

26 ¶ ^d Ye shall not eat *any thing* with the blood: ^e neither shall ye use enchantment, nor observe times.

27 ^f Ye shall not round the corners of your heads, neither shalt thou mar the corners of thy beard.

28 Ye shall not ^g make any cuttings in your flesh for the dead, nor print any marks upon you: *I am* the LORD.

29 ¶ ^h Do not ⁱ prostitute thy daughter, to cause her to be a whore; lest the land fall to whoredom, and the land become full of wickedness.

30 ¶ ⁱ Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and ^k reverence my sanctuary: *I am* the LORD.

31 ¶ ^l Regard not them that have familiar spirits, neither seek after wizards, to be defiled by them: *I am* the LORD your God.

^h Ex. 20. 15. & 22. 1, 7, 10. Deut. 5. 19. ⁱ ch. 6. 2. Eph. 4. 25. Col. 3. 9. ^k Ex. 20. 7. ch. 6. 3. Deut. 5. 11. Matt. 5. 33. James 5. 12. ^l ch. 18. 21. ^m Eccles. 10. 6. Mark 10. 19. ⁿ 1 Thes. 4. 6. ^o Deut. 24. 14, 15. Mal. 3. 5. Tob. 4. 14. James 5. 4. ^p Deut. 27. 18. Rom. 14. 13. ^q ver. 32. ch. 25. 17. Gen. 42. 18. Eccles. 5. 7. 1 Pet. 2. 17. ^r Ex. 23. 2, 3. Deut. 1. 17. & 16. 19. & 27. 19. Psal. 82. 2. Prov. 24. 23. James 2. 9. ^s Ex. 23. 1. Psal. 15. 3. & 50. 20. Prov. 11. 13. & 20. 19. Ezek. 22. 9. ^t Ex. 23. 1, 7. 1 Kings 21. 13. Matt. 26. 60. & 27. 4. ^u 1 John 2. 9, 11. & 3. 15. ^v Eccles. 19. 13. Matt. 18. 15. Luke 17. 3. Gal. 6. 1. Ephes. 5. 11. 1 Tim. 5. 20. 2 Tim. 4. 2. Tit. 1. 13. & 2. 15. ^w Or, *that thou bear not sin for him*: See Rom. 1. 32. 1 Cor. 5. 2. 1 Tim. 5. 22. 2 John 11. ^x 2 Sam. 13. 22.

Prov. 20. 22. Rom. 12. 17, 19. Gal. 5. 20. Eph. 4. 31. 1 Pet. 2. 1. James 5. 9. ^y Matt. 5. 43. & 22. 39. Rom. 13. 9. Gal. 5. 14. James 2. 8. ^z Deut. 22. 9, 10. ^a Deut. 22. 11. ^b Or, *abused by any*. ^c Heb. *reproached by, or, for man*. ^d Or, *they*. ^e Heb. *there shall be a scourging*. ^f ch. 5. 15. & 6. 6. ^g Heb. *holiness of praises to the LORD*. ^h Deut. 12. 17, 18. Prov. 3. 9. ⁱ ch. 17. 10. & c. Deut. 12. 23. ^j Deut. 18. 10, 11, 14. 1 Sam. 15. 23. 2 Kings 17. 17. & 21. 6. 2 Chron. 33. 6. Mal. 3. 5. ^k ch. 21. 5. Jer. 9. 26. & 48. 37. Isai. 15. 2. ^l ch. 21. 5. Deut. 14. 1. Jer. 16. 6. & 48. 37. ^m Deut. 23. 17. ⁿ Heb. *profane*. ^o ver. 3. ch. 26. 2. ^p Eccles. 5. 1. ^q Ex. 22. 18. ch. 20. 6, 27. Deut. 18. 10. 1 Sam. 28. 7. 1 Chron. 10. 13. Isai. 8. 19. Acts 16. 16.

32 ¶^m Thou shalt rise up before the hoary head, and honour the face of the old man, andⁿ fear thy God: I *am* the LORD.

33 ¶ And^o if a stranger sojourn with thee in your land, ye shall not^h vex him.

34 ^p But the stranger that dwelleth with you shall be unto you as one born among you, and^a thou shalt love him as thyself; for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt: I *am* the LORD your God.

35 ¶^r Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment, in meteyard, in weight, or in measure.

36 ^s Just balances, justⁱ weights, a just ephah, and a just hin, shall ye have: I *am* the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt.

37 ^t Therefore shall ye observe all my statutes, and all my judgments, and do them: I *am* the LORD.

CHAP. XX.

1 Of him that giveth of his seed to Molech. 4 Of him that favoureth such an one. 6 Of going to wizards. 7 Of sanctification. 9 Of him that curseth his parents. 10 Of adultery. 11, 14, 17, 19 Of incest. 13 Of sodomy. 15 Of beastiality. 18 Of uncleanness. 22 Obedience is required with holiness. 27 Wizards must be put to death. [BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 ^a Again, thou shalt say to the children of Israel, ^b Whosoever *he be* of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn in Israel, that giveth *any* of his seed unto Molech; he shall surely be put to death: the people of the land shall stone him with stones.

3 And^c I will set my face against that man, and will cut him off from among his people; because he hath given of his seed unto Molech, to^d defile my sanctuary, and^e to profane my holy name.

4 And if the people of the land do any ways hide their eyes from the man, when he giveth of his seed unto Molech, and^f kill him not:

5 Then^g I will set my face against that

man, and^h against his family, and will cut him off, and all thatⁱ go a whoring after him, to commit whoredom with Molech, from among their people.

6 ¶ And^k the soul that turneth after such as have familiar spirits, and after wizards, to go a whoring after them, I will even set my face against that soul, and will cut him off from among his people.

7 ¶^l Sanctify yourselves therefore, and be ye holy: for I *am* the LORD your God.

8 ^m And ye shall keep my statutes, and do them: ⁿ I *am* the LORD which sanctify you.

9 ¶^o For every one that curseth his father or his mother shall be surely put to death: he hath cursed his father or his mother; ^p his blood *shall be* upon him.

10 ¶ And^q the man that committeth adultery with *another* man's wife, *even he* that committeth adultery with his neighbour's wife, the adulterer and the adulteress shall surely be put to death.

11 ^r And the man that lieth with his father's wife hath uncovered his father's nakedness: both of them shall surely be put to death; their blood *shall be* upon them.

12 ^s And if a man lie with his daughter-in-law, both of them shall surely be put to death: ^t they have wrought confusion; their blood *shall be* upon them.

13 ^u If a man also lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood *shall be* upon them.

14 ^x And if a man take a wife and her mother, it *is* wickedness: they shall be burnt with fire, both he and they; that there be no wickedness among you.

15 ^y And if a man lie with a beast, he shall surely be put to death: and ye shall slay the beast.

16 And if a woman approach unto any beast and lie down thereto, thou shalt kill

^m Prov. 20. 29. ^l Tim. 5. 1. ⁿ ver. 14. ^o Ex. 22. 21. & 23. 9. ^h Or, oppress. ^p Ex. 12. 48. 49. ^q Deut. 10. 19. ^r ver. 15. ^s Deut. 25. 13. 15. Prov. 11. 1. & 16. 11. & 20. 10. ^t Heb. stones. ^u ch. 18. 4. 5. Deut. 4. 5. 6. & 5. 1. & 6. 25. CHAP. XX. ^a ch. 18. 21. ^b ch. 18. 21. Deut. 12. 31. & 18. 10. ^c 2 Kings 17. 17. & 23. 10. ^d Chron. 33. 6. Jer. 7. 31. & 32. 35. Ezek. 20. 26. 31. ^e ch. 17. 10. ^f Ezek. 5. 11. & 33. 38. 39. ^g ch. 18. 21. ^h Deut. 17. 2. 3. 5. ⁱ ch. 17. 10. ^j Ex. 20. 5. ^k ch. 17. 7. ^l ch.

19. 31. ^l ch. 11. 44. & 19. 2. ^m Pet. 1. 16. ⁿ ch. 19. 37. ^o Ex. 31. 13. ch. 21. 8. Ezek. 37. 28. ^p Ex. 21. 17. Deut. 27. 16. Prov. 20. 20. Matt. 15. 4. ^q ver. 11. 12. 13. 16. 27. ^r Sam. 1. 16. ^s ch. 18. 20. Deut. 22. 22. John 8. 4. 5. ^t ch. 18. 8. Deut. 27. 23. ^u ch. 18. 15. ^v ch. 18. 23. ^w ch. 18. 22. Deut. 23. 17. See Gen. 19. 5. Judges 19. 22. ^x ch. 18. 17. Deut. 27. 23. ^y ch. 18. 23. Deut. 27. 21.

the woman, and the beast : they shall surely be put to death ; their blood *shall be* upon them.

17 ^z And if a man shall take his sister, his father's daughter, or his mother's daughter, and see her nakedness, and she see his nakedness ; it *is* a wicked thing ; and they shall be cut off in the sight of their people : he hath uncovered his sister's nakedness ; he shall bear his iniquity.

18 ^a And if a man shall lie with a woman having her sickness, and shall uncover her nakedness ; he hath ^a discovered her fountain, and she hath uncovered the fountain of her blood : and both of them shall be cut off from among their people.

19 ^b And thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister, nor of thy father's sister : ^c for he uncovereth his near kin : they shall bear their iniquity.

20 ^d And if a man shall lie with his uncle's wife, he hath uncovered his uncle's nakedness : they shall bear their sin ; they shall die childless.

21 ^e And if a man shall take his brother's wife, it *is* ^b an unclean thing : he hath uncovered his brother's nakedness ; they shall be childless.

22 ¶ Ye shall therefore keep all my ^f statutes, and all my judgments, and do them : that the land, whither I bring you to dwell therein, ^g spue you not out.

23 ^h And ye shall not walk in the manners of the nation, which I cast out before you : for they committed all these things, and ⁱ therefore I abhorred them.

24 But ^k I have said unto you, Ye shall inherit their land, and I will give it unto you to possess it, a land that floweth with milk and honey : I *am* the LORD your God, ^l which have separated you from *other* people.

25 ^m Ye shall therefore put difference between clean beasts and unclean, and between unclean fowls and clean : ⁿ and ye

shall not make your souls abominable by beast, or by fowl, or by any manner of living thing that ^c creepeth on the ground, which I have separated from you as unclean.

26 And ye shall be holy unto me : ^o for I the LORD *am* holy, and ^p have severed you from *other* people, that ye should be mine.

27 ¶ ^q A man also or woman that hath a familiar spirit, or that is a wizard, shall surely be put to death : they shall stone them with stones : ^r their blood *shall be* upon them.

CHAP. XXI.

1 *Of the priests' mourning.* 6 *Of their holiness.* 8 *Of their estimation.* 7, 13 *Of their marriages.* 17 *The priests that have blemishes must not minister in the sanctuary.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]

AND the LORD said unto Moses, Speak unto the priests the sons of Aaron, and say unto them, ^a There shall none be defiled for the dead among his people :

2 But for his kin, that is near unto him, *that is*, for his mother, and for his father, and for his son, and for his daughter, and for his brother,

3 And for his sister a virgin, that is nigh unto him, which hath had no husband ; for her may he be defiled.

4 But ^a he shall not defile himself, *being* a chief man among his people, to profane himself.

5 ^b They shall not make baldness upon their head, neither shall they shave off the corner of their beard, nor make any cuttings in their flesh.

6 They shall be holy unto their God, and ^c not profane the name of their God : for the offerings of the LORD made by fire, *and* ^d the bread of their God, they do offer : therefore they shall be holy.

7 ^e They shall not take a wife *that is* a whore, or profane ; neither shall they take a woman ^f put away from her husband : for he *is* holy unto his God.

8 Thou shalt sanctify him therefore ; for

^z ch. 18. 9. Deut. 27. 22. See Gen. 20. 12. ^a ch. 18. 19. See ch. 15. 24. ^a Heb. *made naked*. ^b ch. 18. 12, 13. ^c ch. 18. 6. ^d ch. 18. 14. ^e ch. 18. 16. ^b Heb. *a separation*. ^f ch. 18. 26. & 19. 37. ^g ch. 18. 25, 23. ^h ch. 18. 3, 24, 30. ⁱ ch. 18. 27. Deut. 9. 5. ^k Ex. 3. 17. & 6. 8. ^l ver. 26. Ex. 19. 5. & 33. 16. Deut. 7. 6. & 14. 2. 1 Kings 8. 53. ^m ch. 11. 47. Deut. 14. 4. ⁿ ch. 11. 43. ^c Or, *moveth*. ^o ver. 7. ch. 19. 2. 1 Pet. 1. 16. ^p ver. 24.

Tit. 2. 14 ^q ch. 19. 31. Ex. 22. 18. Deut. 18. 10, 11. 1 Sam. 28. 7, 8. ^r ver. 9. CHAP. XXI. ^a Ezek. 44. 25. ^a Or, *being an husband among his people, he shall not defile himself for his wife, &c.* See Ezek. 24. 16, 17. ^b ch. 19. 27, 28. Deut. 14. 1. Ezek. 44. 20. ^c ch. 18. 21. & 19. 12. ^d See ch. 3. 11. ^e Ezek. 44. 22. ^f See Deut. 24. 1, 2.

he offereth the bread of thy God: he shall be holy unto thee: ^g for I the LORD, which sanctify you, *am* holy.

9 ¶ ^h And the daughter of any priest, if she profane herself by playing the whore, she profaneth her father: she shall be burnt with fire.

10 ⁱ And *he that is* the high priest among his brethren, upon whose head the anointing oil was poured, and ^k that is consecrated to put on the garments, ^l shall not uncover his head, nor rend his clothes;

11 Neither shall he ^m go in to any dead body, nor defile himself for his father, or for his mother;

12 ⁿ Neither shall he go out of the sanctuary, nor profane the sanctuary of his God; for ^o the crown of the anointing oil of his God *is* upon him: I *am* the LORD.

13 And ^p he shall take a wife in her virginity.

14 A widow, or a divorced woman, or profane, *or* an harlot, these shall he not take: but he shall take a virgin of his own people to wife.

15 Neither shall he profane his seed among his people: for ^q I the LORD do sanctify him.

16 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

17 Speak unto Aaron, saying, Whosoever *he be* of thy seed in their generations that hath *any* blemish, let him not ^r approach to offer the ^s bread of his God.

18 For whatsoever man *he be* that hath a blemish, he shall not approach: a blind man, or a lame, or he that hath a flat nose, or any thing ^t superfluous,

19 Or a man that is brokenfooted, or brokenhanded,

20 Or crookbackt, or ^u a dwarf, or that hath a blemish in his eye, or be scurvy, or scabbed, or ^v hath his stones broken;

21 No man that hath a blemish of the seed of Aaron the priest shall come nigh to ^w offer the offerings of the LORD made by

fire: he hath a blemish; he shall not come nigh to offer the bread of his God.

22 He shall eat the bread of his God, *both* of the ^x most holy, and of the ^y holy.

23 Only he shall not go in unto the vail, nor come nigh unto the altar, because he hath a blemish; that ^z he profane not my sanctuaries: for I the LORD do sanctify them.

24 And Moses told *it* unto Aaron, and to his sons, and unto all the children of Israel.

CHAP. XXII.

1 *The priests in their uncleanness must abstain from the holy things. 6 How they shall be cleansed. 10 Who of the priest's house may eat of the holy things. 17 The sacrifices must be without blemish. 26 The age of the sacrifice. 29 The law of eating the sacrifice of thanksgiving.*
[BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto Aaron and to his sons, that they ^a separate themselves from the holy things of the children of Israel, and that they ^b profane not my holy name *in those things* which they ^c hallow unto me: I *am* the LORD.

3 Say unto them, Whosoever *he be* of all your seed among your generations, that goeth unto the holy things, which the children of Israel hallow unto the LORD, ^d having his uncleanness upon him, that soul shall be cut off from my presence: I *am* the LORD.

4 What man soever of the seed of Aaron *is* a leper, or hath ^e a ^f running issue; he shall not eat of the holy things, ^g until he be clean. And ^h whoso toucheth any thing *that is* unclean *by* the dead, or ⁱ a man whose seed goeth from him;

5 Or ^j whosoever toucheth any creeping thing, whereby he may be made unclean, or ^k a man of whom he may take uncleanness, whatsoever uncleanness he hath;

6 The soul which hath touched any such shall be unclean until even, and shall not eat of the holy things, unless he ^l wash his flesh with water.

^g ch. 20. 7, 8. ^h Gen. 38. 24. ⁱ Exod. 29. 29, 30. ch. 8. 12. & 16. 32. Num. 35. 25. ^k Ex. 28. 2. ch. 16. 32. ^l ch. 10. 6. ^m Num. 19. 14. See ver. 1. 2. ⁿ ch. 10. 7. ^o Ex. 28. 36. ch. 8. 9, 12, 30. ^p ver. 7. Ezek. 44. 22. ^q ver. 8. ^r ch. 10. 3. Num. 16. 5. Ps. 64. 4. ^s Or, food. ch. 3. 11. ^t ch. 22. 23. ^u Or, too slender. ^v Deut. 23. 1. ^w ver. 6. ^x ch. 2. 3, 10.

& 6. 17, 29. & 7. 1. & 24. 9. Num. 18. 9. ^y ch. 22. 10, 11, 12. Num. 18. 19. ^z ver. 12. CHAP. XXII. ^a Num. 6. 3. ^b ch. 18. 21. ^c Ex. 28. 38. Num. 18. 32. Deut. 15. 19. ^d ch. 7. 20. ^e ch. 15. 2. ^f Heb. running of the reins. ^g ch. 14. 2. & 15. 13. ^h Num. 19. 11, 22. ⁱ ch. 15. 16. ^j ch. 11. 24, 43, 44. ^k ch. 15. 7, 19. ^l ch. 15. 5. Heb. 10. 22.

7 And when the sun is down, he shall be clean, and shall afterward eat of the holy things; because ^m it is his food.

8 ⁿ That which dieth of itself, or is torn *with beasts*, he shall not eat to defile himself therewith: *I am* the LORD.

9 They shall therefore keep mine ordinance, ^o lest they bear sin for it, and die therefore, if they profane it: *I* the LORD do sanctify them.

10 ^p There shall no stranger eat *of* the holy thing: a sojourner of the priest, or an hired servant, shall not eat *of* the holy thing.

11 But if the priest buy *any* soul ^b with his money, he shall eat of it, and he that is born in his house: ^a they shall eat of his meat.

12 If the priest's daughter also be *married* unto ^c a stranger, she may not eat of an offering of the holy things.

13 But if the priest's daughter be a widow, or divorced, and have no child, and is ^r returned unto her father's house, ^s as in her youth, she shall eat of her father's meat: but there shall no stranger eat thereof.

14 ¶ ^t And if a man eat *of* the holy thing unwittingly, then he shall put the fifth *part* thereof unto it, and shall give *it* unto the priest with the holy thing.

15 And ^u they shall not profane the holy things of the children of Israel, which they offer unto the LORD:

16 Or ^d suffer them ^x to bear the iniquity of trespass, when they eat their holy things: for *I* the LORD do sanctify them.

17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

18 Speak unto Aaron, and to his sons, and unto all the children of Israel, and say unto them, ^y Whatsoever *he be* of the house of Israel, or of the strangers in Israel, that will offer his oblation for all his vows, and for all his freewill offerings, which they

will offer unto the LORD for a burnt offering;

19 ^z *Ye shall offer* at your own will a male without blemish, of the beeves, of the sheep, or of the goats.

20 ^a *But* whatsoever hath a blemish, *that* shall ye not offer: for it shall not be acceptable for you.

21 And ^b whosoever offereth a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD ^c to accomplish *his* vow, or a freewill offering in beeves or ^e sheep, it shall be perfect to be accepted; there shall be no blemish therein.

22 ^d Blind, or broken, or maimed, or having a wen, or scurvy, or scabbed, ye shall not offer these unto the LORD, nor make ^e an offering by fire of them upon the altar unto the LORD.

23 Either a bullock or a ^f lamb that hath any thing ^f superfluous or lacking in his parts, that mayest thou offer *for* a freewill offering; but for a vow it shall not be accepted.

24 Ye shall not offer unto the LORD that which is bruised, or crushed, or broken, or cut; neither shall ye make *any offering thereof* in your land.

25 Neither ^g from a stranger's hand shall ye offer ^h the bread of your God of any of these; because their ⁱ corruption *is* in them, *and* blemishes *be* in them: they shall not be accepted for you.

26 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

27 ^k When a bullock, or a sheep, or a goat, is brought forth, then it shall be seven days under the dam; and from the eighth day and thenceforth it shall be accepted for an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

28 And *whether it be* cow or ^l ewe, ye shall not kill it ^l and her young both in one day.

29 And when ye will ^m offer a sacrifice

m ch. 21. 22. Num. 18. 11, 13. n Exod. 22. 31. ch. 17. 15. Ezek. 44. 31. o Exod. 28. 43. Num. 18. 22, 32. p See 1 Sam. 21. 6. b Heb. with the purchase of his money. q Num. 18. 11, 13. c Heb. a man a stranger. r Gen. 38. 11. s ch. 10. 14. Num. 18. 11, 19. t ch. 5. 15, 16. u Num. 18. 32. d Or, laid themselves with the iniquity of trespass in their eating. x ver. 9. y ch. 1. 2, 3, 10. Num. 15. 14. z ch. 1. 3. VOL. I. Nos. 13 & 14.

a Deut. 15. 21. & 17. 1. Mal. 1. 8, 14. Eph. 5. 27. Heb. 9. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 19. b ch. 3. 1, 6. c ch. 7. 16. Num. 15. 3, 8. Deut. 23. 21, 23. Psal. 61. 8. & 65. 1. Eccles. 5. 4, 5. e Or, goats. d ver. 20. Mal. 1. 8. e ch. 1. 9, 13. & 3. 3, 5. f Or, kid. f ch. 21. 18. g Num. 15. 15, 16. h ch. 21. 6, 17. i Mal. 1. 14. k Ex. 22. 30. g Or, she goat. l Deut. 22. 6. m ch. 7. 12. Psal. 107. 22. & 116. 17. Amos 4. 5.

of thanksgiving unto the LORD, offer *it* at your own will.

30 On the same day it shall be eaten up; ye shall leave ^anone of it until the morrow: *I am* the LORD.

31 ^o Therefore shall ye keep my commandments, and do them: *I am* the LORD.

32 ^p Neither shall ye profane my holy name; but ^a I will be hallowed among the children of Israel: *I am* the LORD which ^r hallow you,

33 ^s That brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: *I am* the LORD.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 *The feasts of the Lord.* 3 *The sabbath.* 4 *The passover.* 9 *The sheaf of firstfruits.* 15 *The feast of Pentecost,* 22 *Gleanings to be left for the poor.* 23 *The feast of trumpets.* 26 *The day of atonement.* 33 *The feast of tabernacles.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, *Concerning* ^a the feasts of the LORD, which ye shall ^b proclaim *to be* holy convocations, *even* these *are* my feasts.

3 ^c Six days shall work be done: but the seventh day *is* the sabbath of rest, an holy convocation; ye shall do no work *therein*: *it is* the sabbath of the LORD in all your dwellings.

4 ¶ ^d These *are* the feasts of the LORD, *even* holy convocations, which ye shall proclaim in their seasons.

5 ^e In the fourteenth *day* of the first month at even *is* the LORD's passover.

6 And on the fifteenth day of the same month *is* the feast of unleavened bread unto the LORD: seven days ye must eat unleavened bread.

7 ^f In the first day ye shall have an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein.

8 But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD seven days: in the seventh day *is* an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work *therein*.

9 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

10 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, ^g When ye be come into the land which I give unto you, and shall reap the harvest thereof, then ye shall bring a ^a ^b sheaf of ^h the firstfruits of your harvest unto the priest:

11 And he shall ⁱ wave the sheaf before the LORD, to be accepted for you: on the morrow after the sabbath the priest shall wave it.

12 And ye shall offer that day when ye wave the sheaf an he lamb without blemish of the first year for a burnt offering unto the LORD.

13 ^k And the meat offering thereof *shall be* two tenth deals of fine flour mingled with oil, an offering made by fire unto the LORD *for* a sweet savour: and the drink offering thereof *shall be* of wine, the fourth *part* of an hin.

14 And ye shall eat neither bread, nor parched corn, nor green ears, until the selfsame day that ye have brought an offering unto your God: *it shall be* a statute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

15 ¶ And ^l ye shall count unto you from the morrow after the sabbath, from the day that ye brought the sheaf of the wave offering; seven sabbaths shall be complete:

16 Even unto the morrow after the seventh sabbath shall ye number ^m fifty days; and ye shall offer ⁿ a new meat offering unto the LORD.

17 Ye shall bring out of your habitations two wave loaves of two tenth deals: they shall be of fine flour; they shall be baked with leaven; *they are* ^o the firstfruits unto the LORD.

18 And ye shall offer with the bread seven lambs without blemish of the first year, and one young bullock, and two rams:

n ch. 7. 15. o ch. 19. 37. Num. 15. 40. Deut. 4. 40. p ch. 18. 21. q ch. 10. 3. Matt. 6. 9. Luke 11. 2. r ch. 20. 8. s Ex. 6. 7. ch. 11. 45. & 19. 36. & 25. 38. Num. 15. 41.

CHAP. XXIII. a ver. 4. 37. b Ex. 32. 5. 2 Kings 10. 20. Psal. 81. 3. c Ex. 20. 9. & 23. 12. & 31. 15. & 34. 21. ch. 19. 3. Deut. 5. 13. Luke 13. 14. d ver. 2. 37. Ex. 23. 14. e Ex. 12. 6. 14. 18. & 13. 3. 10. & 23. 15. & 34. 18. Num. 9. 2. 3. & 28. 16. 17. Deut. 16.

1—8. Josh. 5. 10. f Ex. 12. 16. Num. 28. 18. 25. g Ex. 23. 16. 19. & 34. 22. 26. Num. 15. 2. 18. & 28. 26. Deut. 16. 9. Josh. 3. 15. a Or, *handful*. b Heb. *omer*. h Rom. 11. 16. i Cor. 15. 20. James 1. 18. Rev. 14. 4. j Ex. 29. 24. k ch. 2. 14. 15. 16. l ch. 25. 8. Ex. 34. 22. Deut. 16. 9. m Acts 2. 1. n Num. 28. 26. o Ex. 23. 16. 19. & 22. 29. & 34. 22. 26. Num. 15. 17. & 28. 26. Deut. 26. 1.

they shall be *for* a burnt offering unto the LORD, with their meat offering, and their drink offerings, *even* an offering made by fire, of sweet savour unto the LORD.

19 Then ye shall sacrifice ^pone kid of the goats for a sin offering, and two lambs of the first year for a sacrifice of ^apeace offerings.

20 And the priest shall wave them with the bread of the firstfruits *for* a wave offering before the LORD, with the two lambs: ^rthey shall be holy to the LORD for the priest.

21 And ye shall proclaim on the self-same day, *that* it may be an holy convocation unto you: ye shall do no servile work *therein*: *it shall be* a statute for ever in all your dwellings throughout your generations.

22 ¶ And ^swhen ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not make clean riddance of the corners of thy field when thou reapest, ^tneither shalt thou gather any gleaning of thy harvest: thou shalt leave them unto the poor, and to the stranger: *I am* the LORD your God.

23 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

24 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, In the ^useventh month, in the first *day* of the month, shall ye have a sabbath, ^xa memorial of blowing of trumpets, an holy convocation.

25 Ye shall do no servile work *therein*: but ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

26 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

27 ^yAlso on the tenth *day* of this seventh month *there shall be* a day of atonement: it shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye shall afflict your souls, and offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

28 And ye shall do no work in that same day: for it *is* a day of atonement, to

make an atonement for you before the LORD your God.

29 For whatsoever soul *it be* that shall not be afflicted in that same day, ^zhe shall be cut off from among his people.

30 And whatsoever soul *it be* that doeth any work in that same day, ^athe same soul will I destroy from among his people.

31 Ye shall do no manner of work: *it shall be* a statute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

32 *It shall be* unto you a sabbath of rest, and ye shall afflict your souls: in the ninth *day* of the month at even, from even unto even, shall ye ^ccelebrate your sabbath.

33 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

34 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, ^bThe fifteenth day of this seventh month *shall be* the feast of tabernacles *for* seven days unto the LORD.

35 On the first day *shall be* an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work *therein*.

36 Seven days ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: ^eon the eighth day shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: it *is* a ^dsolemn assembly; and ye shall do no servile work *therein*.

37 ^eThese *are* the feasts of the LORD, which ye shall proclaim *to be* holy convocations, to offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD, a burnt offering, and a meat offering, a sacrifice, and drink offerings, every thing upon his day:

38 ^fBeside the sabbaths of the LORD, and beside your gifts, and beside all your vows, and beside all your freewill offerings, which ye give unto the LORD.

39 Also in the fifteenth day of the seventh month, when ye have ^ggathered in the fruit of the land, ye shall keep a feast unto the LORD seven days: on the first day *shall be* a sabbath, and on the eighth day *shall be* a sabbath.

^p ch. 4. 23, 28. Num. 28. 30. ^q ch. 3. 1. ^r Num. 18. 12. Deut. 18. 4. ^s ch. 19. 9.
^t Deut. 24. 19. ^u Num. 29. 1. ^x ch. 25. 9. ^y ch. 16. 30. Num. 29. 7. ^z Gen. 17. 14.
^a ch. 20. 3, 5, 6. ^c Heb. rest. ^b Ex. 23. 16. Num. 29. 12. Deut. 16. 13. Ezra 3. 4. Neh.

8. 14. Zech. 14. 16. 1 Esdr. 5. 51. John 7. 2. ^e Num. 29. 35. Neh. 8. 18. John 7. 37.
^d Heb. day of restraint. ^d Deut. 16. 8. ² Chron. 7. 9. Neh. 8. 18. Joel 1. 14. & 2. 15.
^e ver. 2, 4. ^f Num. 29. 39. ^g Ex. 23. 16. Deut. 16. 13.

40 And ^hye shall take you on the first day the ^eboughs of goodly trees, branches of palm trees, and the boughs of thick trees, and willows of the brook; ⁱand ye shall rejoice before the LORD your God seven days.

41 ^kAnd ye shall keep it a feast unto the LORD seven days in the year. *It shall be* a statute for ever in your generations: ye shall celebrate it in the seventh month.

42 ^lYe shall dwell in booths seven days; all that are Israelites born shall dwell in booths:

43 ^mThat your generations may know that I made the children of Israel to dwell in booths, when I brought them out of the land of Egypt: *I am* the LORD your God.

44 And Moses ⁿdeclared unto the children of Israel the feasts of the LORD.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 *The oil for the lamps.* 5 *The shewbread.* 10 *Shelomith's son blasphemeth.* 13 *The law of blasphemy.* 17 *Of murder.* 18 *Of damage.* 23 *The blasphemer is stoned.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 ^aCommand the children of Israel, that they bring unto thee pure oil olive beaten for the light, ^ato cause the lamps to burn continually.

3 Without the vail of the testimony, in the tabernacle of the congregation, shall Aaron order it from the evening unto the morning before the LORD continually: *it shall be* a statute for ever in your generations.

4 He shall order the lamps upon ^bthe pure candlestick before the LORD continually.

5 ¶ And thou shalt take fine flour, and bake twelve ^ccakes thereof: two tenth deals shall be in one cake.

6 And thou shalt set them in two rows, six on a row, ^dupon the pure table before the LORD.

7 And thou shalt put pure frankincense

upon *each* row, that it may be on the bread for a memorial, *even* an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

8 ^eEvery sabbath he shall set it in order before the LORD continually, *being taken* from the children of Israel by an everlasting covenant.

9 And ^fit shall be Aaron's and his sons'; ^gand they shall eat it in the holy place: for it *is* most holy unto him of the offerings of the LORD made by fire by a perpetual statute.

10 ¶ And the son of an Israelitish woman, whose father *was* an Egyptian, went out among the children of Israel: and this son of the Israelitish *woman* and a man of Israel strove together in the camp;

11 And the Israelitish woman's son ^hblasphemed the name *of the LORD*, and ⁱcursed. And they ^kbrought him unto Moses: (and his mother's name *was* Shelomith, the daughter of Dibri, of the tribe of Dan:)

12 And they ^lput him in ward, ^{b m}that the mind of the LORD might be shewed them.

13 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

14 Bring forth him that hath cursed without the camp; and let all that heard *him* ⁿlay their hands upon his head, and let all the congregation stone him.

15 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, whosoever curseth his God ^oshall bear his sin.

16 And he that ^pblasphemeth the name of the LORD, he shall surely be put to death, *and* all the congregation shall certainly stone him: as well the stranger, as he that is born in the land, when he blasphemeth the name *of the LORD*, shall be put to death.

17 ¶ ^qAnd he that ^ckilleth any man shall surely be put to death.

^h Neh. 8. 15. ^e Heb. fruit. ⁱ Deut. 16. 14, 15. ^k Num. 29. 12. Neh. 8. 18. ^l Neh. 8. 14, 15, 16. ^m Deut. 31. 13. Psal. 78. 5, 6. ⁿ ver. 2.
CHAP. XXIV. ^a Exod. 27. 20, 21. ^a Heb. to cause to ascend. ^b Exod. 31. 8. & 39. 37. ^c Ex. 25. 30. ^d 1 Kings 7. 48. ^e 2 Chron. 4. 19. & 13. 11. Heb. 9. 2. ^e Num. 4. 7. ^f 1 Chron. 9. 32. ^g 2 Chron. 2. 4. ^f 1 Sam. 21. 6. Matt. 12. 4. Mark 2. 26. Luke 6. 4. ^g Ex. 29. 33. ch. 8. 3. & 21. 22. ^h ver. 16. ⁱ Job 1. 5, 11, 22. & 2. 5, 9, 10. Isai. 6. 21. ^k Ex.

18. 22, 26. ^l Num. 15. 34. ^b Heb. to expound unto them according to the mouth of the LORD. ^m Exod. 18. 15, 16. Num. 27. 5. & 36. 5, 6. ⁿ Deut. 13. 9. & 17. 7. ^o ch. 5. 1. & 20. 17. Num. 9. 13. ^p 1 Kings 21. 10, 13. Ps. 74. 10, 18. Matt. 12. 31. Mark 3. 28. James 2. 7. ^q Ex. 21. 12. Num. 35. 31. Deut. 19. 11, 12. ^c Heb. smiteth the life of a man.

18 *And he that killeth a beast shall make it good; ^a beast for beast.

19 And if a man cause a blemish in his neighbour; as ^a he hath done, so shall it be done to him;

20 Breach for breach, eye for eye, tooth for tooth: as he hath caused a blemish in a man, so shall it be done to him *again*.

21 ^t And he that killeth a beast, he shall restore it: ^u and he that killeth a man, he shall be put to death.

22 Ye shall have ^x one manner of law, as well for the stranger, as for one of your own country: for *I am* the LORD your God.

23 ¶ And Moses spake to the children of Israel, ^v that they should bring forth him that had cursed out of the camp, and stone him with stones. And the children of Israel did as the LORD commanded Moses.

CHAP. XXV.

¹ The sabbath of the seventh year. ⁸ The jubile in the fiftieth year. ¹⁴ Of oppression. ¹⁸ A blessing of obedience. ²³ The redemption of land. ²⁹ Of houses. ³⁵ Compassion of the poor. ³⁹ The usage of bondmen. ⁴⁷ The redemption of servants. [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

AND the LORD spake unto Moses in mount Sinai, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land which I give you, then shall the land ^a keep ^a a sabbath unto the LORD.

3 Six years thou shalt sow thy field, and six years thou shalt prune thy vineyard, and gather in the fruit thereof;

4 But in the seventh year shall be a sabbath of rest unto the land, a sabbath for the LORD: thou shalt neither sow thy field, nor prune thy vineyard.

5 ^b That which groweth of its own accord of thy harvest thou shalt not reap, neither gather the grapes ^b of thy vine undressed: *for* it is a year of rest unto the land.

6 And the sabbath of the land shall be meat for you; for thee, and for thy ser-

vant, and for thy maid, and for thy hired servant, and for thy stranger that sojourneth with thee,

7 And for thy cattle, and for the beast that *are* in thy land, shall all the increase thereof be meat.

8 ¶ And thou shalt number seven sabbaths of years unto thee, seven times seven years; and the space of the seven sabbaths of years shall be unto thee forty and nine years.

9 Then shalt thou cause the trumpet ^c of the jubile to sound on the tenth *day* of the seventh month, ^c in the day of atonement shall ye make the trumpet sound throughout all your land.

10 And ye shall hallow the fiftieth year, and ^d proclaim liberty throughout *all* the land unto all the inhabitants thereof: it shall be a jubile unto you; ^e and ye shall return every man unto his possession, and ye shall return every man unto his family.

11 A jubile shall that fiftieth year be unto you: ^f ye shall not sow, neither reap that which groweth of itself in it, nor gather *the grapes* in it of thy vine undressed.

12 For it *is* the jubile; it shall be holy unto you: ^g ye shall eat the increase thereof out of the field.

13 ^h In the year of this jubile ye shall return every man unto his possession.

14 And if thou sell ought unto thy neighbour, or buyest *ought* of thy neighbour's hand, ⁱ ye shall not oppress one another:

15 ^k According to the number of years after the jubile thou shalt buy of thy neighbour, *and* according unto the number of years of the fruits he shall sell unto thee:

16 According to the multitude of years thou shalt increase the price thereof, and according to the fewness of years thou shalt diminish the price of it: *for according* to the number *of the years* of the fruits doth he sell unto thee.

17 ^l Ye shall not therefore oppress one

^r ver. 21. ^d Heb. life for life. ^s Ex. 21. 24. Deut. 19. 21. Matt. 5. 38. & 7. 2. ^t Ex. 21. 33. ver. 18. ^u ver. 17. ^x Ex. 12. 49. ch. 19. 34. Num. 15. 16. ^y ver. 14. CHAP. XXV. ^a Heb. rest. ^a Ex. 23. 10. See ch. 26. 34. 35. 2 Chron. 36. 21. ^b 2 Kings 19. 29. ^b Heb. of thy separation. ^c Heb. loud of sound. ^c ch. 23. 24. 27. ^d Isai.

61. 2. & 63. 4. Jer. 34. 8. 15. 17. Luke 4. 19. ^e ver. 13. Num. 36. 4. ^f ver. 5. ^g ver. 6. 7. ^h ver. 10. ch. 27. 24. Num. 36. 4. ⁱ ver. 17. ch. 19. 13. 1 Sam. 12. 3. 4. Mic. 2. 2. 1 Cor. 6. 8. ^k ch. 27. 18. 23. ^l ver. 14.

another; ^m but thou shalt fear thy God: for I *am* the LORD your God.

18 ¶ ⁿ Wherefore ye shall do my statutes, and keep my judgments, and do them; ^o and ye shall dwell in the land in safety.

19 And the land shall yield her fruit, and ^p ye shall eat your fill, and dwell therein in safety.

20 And if ye shall say, ^q What shall we eat the seventh year? behold, ^r we shall not sow, nor gather in our increase:

21 Then I will ^s command my blessing upon you in the sixth year, and it shall bring forth fruit for three years.

22 ^t And ye shall sow the eighth year, and eat *yet* of ^u old fruit until the ninth year; until her fruits come in ye shall eat of the old store.

23 ¶ The land shall not be sold ^v for ever: for ^w the land *is* mine; for ye *are* ^x strangers and sojourners with me.

24 And in all the land of your possession ye shall grant a redemption for the land.

25 ¶ ^y If thy brother be waxen poor, and hath sold away *some* of his possession, and if ^z any of his kin come to redeem it, then shall he redeem that which his brother sold.

26 And if the man have none to redeem it, and ^a himself be able to redeem it;

27 Then ^b let him count the years of the sale thereof, and restore the overplus unto the man to whom he sold it; that he may return unto his possession.

28 But if he be not able to restore *it* to him, then that which is sold shall remain in the hand of him that hath bought it until the year of jubile: ^c and in the jubile it shall go out, and he shall return unto his possession.

29 And if a man sell a dwelling house in a walled city, then he may redeem it within a whole year after it is sold; *within* a full year may he redeem it.

30 And if it be not redeemed within the space of a full year, then the house that *is* in the walled city shall be established for ever to him that bought it throughout his generations: it shall not go out in the jubile.

31 But the houses of the villages which have no wall round about them shall be counted as the fields of the country: ^d they may be redeemed, and they shall go out in the jubile.

32 Notwithstanding ^e the cities of the Levites, *and* the houses of the cities of their possession, may the Levites redeem at any time.

33 And if ^f a man purchase of the Levites, then the house that was sold, and the city of his possession, ^g shall go out in *the year of* jubile: for the houses of the cities of the Levites *are* their possession among the children of Israel.

34 But ^h the field of the suburbs of their cities may not be sold; for it *is* their perpetual possession.

35 ¶ And if thy brother be waxen poor, and ⁱ fallen in decay with thee; then thou shalt ^j relieve him: *yea, though he be* a stranger, or a sojourner; that he may live with thee.

36 ^k Take thou no usury of him, or increase: but ^l fear thy God; that thy brother may live with thee.

37 Thou shalt not give him thy money upon usury, nor lend him thy victuals for increase.

38 ^m I *am* the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, to give you the land of Canaan, *and* to be your God.

39 ¶ And ⁿ if thy brother *that dwelleth* by thee be waxen poor, and be sold unto thee; thou shalt not ^o compel him to serve as a bondservant:

40 *But* as an hired servant, *and* as a

m ver. 43. ch. 19. 14. 32. n ch. 19. 37. o ch. 26. 5. Deut. 12. 10. Psal. 4. 8. Prov. 1. 33. Jer. 23. 6. p ch. 26. 5. Ezek. 34. 25, 27, 28. q Matt. 6. 25, 31. r ver. 4. 5. s Deut. 28. 8. See Exod. 16. 29. t 2 Kings 19. 29. u Josh. 5. 11, 12. v Or, to be quite cut off. x Heb. for cutting off. y Deut. 32. 43. 2 Chron. 7. 20. Psal. 85. 1. Joel 2. 18. & 3. 2. y 1 Chron. 29. 15. Psal. 39. 12. & 119. 19. 1 Pet. 2. 11. z Ruth 2. 20. & 4. 4, 6. a See Ruth 3. 2, 9, 12. Jer. 32. 7, 8. f Heb. his hand hath attained and found sufficiency. ch. 5. 7. b ver. 50, 51, 52. c ver. 13. g Heb. redemption belongeth unto it. d See Num. 35. 2. Josh. 21.

2. &c. h Or, one of the Levites redeem them. e ver. 28. f See Acts 4. 36, 37. i Heb. his hand faileth. k Heb. strengthen. g Deut. 15. 7, 8. Psal. 37. 26. & 41. 1. & 112. 5, 9. Prov. 14. 31. Luke 6. 35. Acts 11. 29. Rom. 12. 18. 1 John 3. 17. h Ex. 22. 25. Deut. 23. 19. Neh. 5. 7. Psal. 15. 5. Prov. 28. 8. Ezek. 18. 8, 13, 17. & 22. 12. i ver. 17. Neh. 5. 9. k ch. 22. 32, 33. l Ex. 21. 2. Deut. 15. 12. 1 Kings 9. 22. 2 Kings 4. 1. Neh. 5. 5. Jer. 34. 14. m Heb. serve thyself with him with the service, &c. ver. 46. Exod. 1. 14. Jer. 25. 14. & 27. 7. & 30. 8.

sojourner, he shall be with thee, *and* shall serve thee unto the year of jubile :

41 And *then* shall he depart from thee, *both* he and his children ^m with him, and shall return unto his own family, and ⁿ unto the possession of his fathers shall he return.

42 For they *are* ^o my servants, which I brought forth out of the land of Egypt : they shall not be sold ^m as bondmen.

43 ^p Thou shalt not rule over him ^a with rigour ; but ^r shalt fear thy God.

44 Both thy bondmen, and thy bondmaids, which thou shalt have, *shall be* of the heathen that are round about you ; of them shall ye buy bondmen and bondmaids.

45 Moreover of ^s the children of the strangers that do sojourn among you, of them shall ye buy, and of their families that *are* with you, which they begat in your land ; and they shall be your possession.

46 And ^t ye shall take them as an inheritance for your children after you, to inherit *them for* a possession ; ⁿ they shall be your bondmen for ever : but over your brethren the children of Israel, ^u ye shall not rule one over another with rigour.

47 ¶ And if a sojourner or stranger ^o wax rich by thee, and ^x thy brother *that dwelleth* by him wax poor, and sell himself unto the stranger *or* sojourner by thee, or to the stock of the stranger's family :

48 After that he is sold ye may be redeemed again ; one of his brethren may ^y redeem him :

49 Either his uncle, or his uncle's son, may redeem him, or *any* that is nigh of kin unto him of his family may redeem him ; or if ^z he be able, he may redeem himself.

50 And he shall reckon with him that bought him from the year that he was sold to him unto the year of jubile : and the price of his sale shall be according unto the number of years, ^a according to the

time of an hired servant shall it be with him.

51 If *there be* yet many years *behind*, according unto them he shall give again the price of his redemption out of the money that he was bought for.

52 And if there remain but few years unto the year of jubile, then he shall count with him, *and* according unto his years shall he give him again the price of his redemption.

53 And as a yearly hired servant shall he be with him : *and the other* shall not rule with rigour over him in thy sight.

54 And if he be not redeemed ^p in these *years*, then ^b he shall go out in the year of jubile, *both* he, and his children with him.

55 For ^o unto me the children of Israel *are* servants ; they *are* my servants whom I brought forth out of the land of Egypt : I *am* the LORD your God.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 *Of idolatry.* 2 *Religiousness.* 3 *A blessing to them that keep the commandments.* 14 *A curse to those that break them.* 40 *God promiseth to remember them that repent.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

YE shall make you ^a no idols nor graven image, neither rear you up a ^a standing image, neither shall ye set up *any* ^{b c} image of stone in your land, to bow down unto it : for I *am* the LORD your God.

2 ¶ ^b Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuary : I *am* the LORD.

3 ¶ ^c If ye walk in my statutes, and keep my commandments, and do them ;

4 ^d Then I will give you rain in due season, ^e and the land shall yield her increase, and the trees of the field shall yield their fruit.

5 And ^f your threshing shall reach unto the vintage, and the vintage shall reach unto the sowing time : and ^g ye shall eat your bread to the full, and ^h dwell in your land safely.

6 And ⁱ I will give peace in the land,

^m Ex. 21. 3. ⁿ ver. 28. ^o ver. 55. Rom. 6. 22. 1 Cor. 7. 23. ^m Heb. with the sale of a bondman. ^p Ephes. 6. 9. Col. 4. 1. ^q ver. 46. Exod. 1. 13. ^r ver. 17. Exod. 1. 17. 21. Deut. 25. 18. Mal. 3. 5. ^s Isai. 56. 3. 6. ^t Isai. 14. 2. ^u Heb. ye shall serve yourselves with them, ver. 39. ^v ver. 43. ^o Heb. his hand obtain, &c. ver. 26. ^x ver. 25. 35. ^y Neh. 5. 5. ^z ver. 26. ^a Job 7. 1. Isai. 16. 14. & 21. 16. ^p Or, by these means. ^b ver. 41. Ex. 21. 2. 3. ^c ver. 42.

CHAP. XXVI. ^a Ex. 20. 4, 5. Deut. 5. 8. & 16. 22. & 27. 15. Psal. 97. 7. ^a Or, pillar. ^b Or, figured stone. ^c Heb. a stone of picture. ^b ch. 19. 30. ^c Deut. 11. 13, 14, 15. & 28. 1—14. ^d Isai. 30. 23. Ezek. 34. 26. Joel 2. 23, 24. ^e Ps. 67. 6. & 85. 12. Ezek. 34. 27. & 36. 30. Zech. 8. 12. ^f Amos 9. 13. ^g ch. 25. 19. Deut. 11. 15. Joel 2. 19, 26. ^h ch. 25. 18. Job 11. 18. Ezek. 34. 25, 27, 28. ⁱ 1 Chron. 22. 9. Ps. 29. 11. & 147. 14. Isai. 45. 7. Hag. 2. 9.

and ^kye shall lie down, and none shall make *you* afraid: and I will ^drid ^levil beasts out of the land, neither shall ^mthe sword go through your land.

7 And ye shall chase your enemies, and they shall fall before you by the sword.

8 And ⁿfive of you shall chase an hundred, and an hundred of you shall put ten thousand to flight: and your enemies shall fall before you by the sword.

9 For I will ^ohave respect unto you, and ^pmake you fruitful, and multiply you, and establish my covenant with you.

10 And ye shall eat ^aold store, and bring forth the old because of the new.

11 ^rAnd I will set my tabernacle among you: and my soul shall not ^sabhor you.

12 ^tAnd I will walk among you, and ^uwill be your God, and ye shall be my people.

13 ^wI *am* the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, that ye should not be their bondmen; ^xand I have broken the bands of your yoke, and made you go upright.

14 ¶ ^yBut if ye will not hearken unto me, and will not do all these commandments;

15 And if ye shall ^zdespise my statutes, or if your soul abhor my judgments, so that ye will not do all my commandments, *but* that ye break my covenant:

16 I also will do this unto you; I will even appoint ^eover you ^aterror, ^bconsumption, and the burning ague, that shall ^cconsume the eyes, and cause sorrow of heart: and ^dye shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it.

17 And ^eI will set my face against you, and ^fye shall be slain before your enemies: ^gthey that hate you shall reign over you; and ^hye shall flee when none pursueth you.

18 And if ye will not yet for all this hearken unto me, then I will punish you ⁱseven times more for your sins.

19 And I will ^kbreak the pride of your power; and I ^lwill make your heaven as iron, and your earth as brass:

20 And your ^mstrength shall be spent in vain: for ⁿyour land shall not yield her increase, neither shall the trees of the land yield their fruits.

21 ¶ And if ye walk ^fcontrary unto me, and will not hearken unto me; I will bring seven times more plagues upon you according to your sins.

22 ^oI will also send wild beasts among you, which shall rob you of your children, and destroy your cattle, and make you few in number; and ^pyour *high* ways shall be desolate.

23 And if ye ^qwill not be reformed by me by these things, but will walk contrary unto me;

24 ^rThen will I also walk contrary unto you, and will punish you yet seven times for your sins.

25 And ^sI will bring a sword upon you, that shall avenge the quarrel of *my* covenant: and when ye are gathered together within your cities, ^tI will send the pestilence among you; and ye shall be delivered into the hand of the enemy.

26 ^uAnd when I have broken the staff of your bread, ten women shall bake your bread in one oven, and they shall deliver *you* your bread again by weight: and ^xye shall eat, and not be satisfied.

27 And ^yif ye will not for all this hearken unto me, but walk contrary unto me;

28 Then I will walk contrary unto you also ^zin fury; and I, even I, will chastise you seven times for your sins.

29 ^aAnd ye shall eat the flesh of your

^k Job 11. 19. Psal. 3. 5. & 4. 8. Isai. 35. 9. Jer. 30. 10. Ezek. 34. 25. Hos. 2. 18. Zeph. 3. 13. ^d Heb. *cause to cease*. ^l 2 Kings 17. 25. Ezek. 5. 17. & 14. 15. ^m Ezek. 14. 17. ⁿ Deut. 32. 30. Josh. 23. 10. ^o Ex. 2. 25. 2 Kings 13. 23. ^p Gen. 17. 6. 7. Noh. 9. 23. Ps. 107. 38. ^q ch. 25. 22. ^r Ex. 25. 8. & 29. 45. Josh. 22. 19. Psal. 76. 2. Ezek. 37. 26. 27. 28. Rev. 21. 3. ^s ch. 20. 23. Deut. 32. 19. ^t 2 Cor. 6. 16. ^u Exod. 6. 7. Jer. 7. 23. & 11. 4. & 30. 22. Ezek. 11. 20. & 36. 28. ^w ch. 25. 38. 42. 55. ^x Jer. 2. 20. Ezek. 34. 27. ^y Deut. 28. 15. Lam. 2. 17. Mal. 2. 2. ^z ver. 43. 2 Kings 17. 15. ^e Heb. *upon you*. ^a Deut. 28. 65. 66. 67. & 32. 25. Jer. 15. 8. ^b Deut. 28. 22. ^c 1 Sam. 2. 33. ^d Deut. 28. 33. 51. Job 31. 3. Jer. 5. 17. & 12. 13. Mic. 6. 15. ^e ch. 17. 10. ^f Deut. 28. 25. Judges 2. 14. Jer. 19. 7.

^g Ps. 106. 41. ^h ver. 36. Psal. 53. 5. Prov. 28. 1. ⁱ 1 Sam. 2. 5. Ps. 119. 164. Prov. 24. 16. ^k Is. 25. 11. & 26. 5. Ezek. 7. 24. & 30. 6. ^l Deut. 28. 23. ^m Ps. 127. 1. Is. 49. 4. ⁿ Deut. 11. 17. & 28. 18. Hag. 1. 10. ^f Or, *at all adventures with me*, and so ver. 24. ^o Deut. 32. 24. 2 Kings 17. 25. Ezek. 5. 17. & 14. 15. ^p Judges 5. 6. ^q Chron. 15. 6. Isai. 33. 8. Lam. 1. 4. Zech. 7. 14. ^r Jer. 2. 30. & 5. 3. Amos 4. 6—12. ^s 2 Sam. 22. 27. Psal. 18. 26. ^t Ezek. 5. 17. & 6. 3. & 14. 17. & 29. 8. & 33. 2. ^u Num. 14. 12. Deut. 28. 21. Jer. 14. 12. & 24. 10. & 29. 17. 18. Amos 4. 10. ^v Ps. 105. 16. Isai. 3. 1. Ezek. 4. 16. & 5. 16. & 14. 13. ^w Isai. 9. 20. Mic. 6. 14. Hag. 1. 6. ^x ver. 21. 24. ^y Is. 59. 18. & 63. 3. & 66. 15. Jer. 21. 5. Ezek. 5. 13. 15. & 8. 18. ^a Deut. 28. 53. 2 Kings 6. 29. Ezek. 5. 10. Lam. 4. 10. Bar. 2. 3.

sons, and the flesh of your daughters shall ye eat.

30 And ^b I will destroy your high places, and cut down your images, and ^c cast your carcases upon the carcases of your idols, and my soul shall ^d abhor you.

31 ^e And I will make your cities waste, and ^f bring your sanctuaries unto desolation, and I will not smell the savour of your sweet odours.

32 ^g And I will bring the land into desolation: and your enemies which dwell therein shall be ^h astonished at it.

33 And ⁱ I will scatter you among the heathen, and will draw out a sword after you: and your land shall be desolate, and your cities waste.

34 ^k Then shall the land enjoy her sabbaths, as long as it lieth desolate, and ye *be* in your enemies' land; *even* then shall the land rest, and enjoy her sabbaths.

35 As long as it lieth desolate it shall rest; because it did not rest in your ^l sabbaths, when ye dwelt upon it.

36 And upon them that are left *alive* of you ^m I will send a faintness into their hearts in the lands of their enemies; and ⁿ the sound of a ^o shaken leaf shall chase them; and they shall flee, as fleeing from a sword; and they shall fall when none pursueth.

37 And ^p they shall fall one upon another, as it were before a sword, when none pursueth: and ^q ye shall have no power to stand before your enemies.

38 And ye shall perish among the heathen, and the land of your enemies shall eat you up.

39 And they that are left of you ^r shall pine away in their iniquity in your enemies' lands; and also in the iniquities of their fathers shall they pine away with them.

40 ^s If they shall confess their iniquity,

and the iniquity of their fathers, with their trespass which they trespassed against me, and that also they have walked contrary unto me;

41 And *that* I also have walked contrary unto them, and have brought them into the land of their enemies; if then their ^t uncircumcised hearts be ^u humbled, and they then accept of the punishment of their iniquity:

42 Then will I ^v remember my covenant with Jacob, and also my covenant with Abraham will I remember; and I will ^w remember the land.

43 ^x The land also shall be left of them, and shall enjoy her sabbaths, while she lieth desolate without them: and they shall accept of the punishment of their iniquity: because, even because they ^y despised my judgments, and because their soul abhorred my statutes.

44 And yet for all that, when they be in the land of their enemies, ^z I will not cast them away, neither will I abhor them, to destroy them utterly, and to break my covenant with them: for I *am* the LORD their God.

45 But I will ^{aa} for their sakes remember the covenant of their ancestors, ^{ab} whom I brought forth out of the land of Egypt ^{ac} in the sight of the heathen, that I might be their God: I *am* the LORD.

46 ^{ad} These *are* the statutes and judgments and laws, which the Lord made between him and the children of Israel ^{ae} in mount Sinai by the hand of Moses.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 *He that maketh a singular vow must be the Lord's.* 2 *The estimation of the person.* 9 *Of a beast given by vow.* 14 *Of a house.* 16 *Of a field, and the redemption thereof.* 28 *No devoted thing may be redeemed.* 32 *The tithe may not be changed.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

^b 2 Chron. 34. 3, 4, 7. Isai. 27. 9. Ezek. 6. 3, 4, 5, 6, 13. ^c 2 Kings 23. 20. ^d 2 Chron. 34. 6. ^e Lev. 20. 23. Psal. 78. 59. & 89. 38. Jer. 14. 19. ^f Neh. 2. 3. Jer. 4. 7. Ezek. 6. 6. ^g Psal. 74. 7. Lam. 1. 10. Ezek. 9. 6. & 21. 7. ^h Jer. 9. 11. & 25. 11, 18. ⁱ Deut. 28. 37. ^j 1 Kings 9. 8. Jer. 18. 16. & 19. 8. Ezek. 5. 15. ^k Deut. 4. 27. & 28. 64. Psal. 44. 11. Jer. 9. 16. Ezek. 12. 15. & 20. 23. & 22. 15. Zech. 7. 14. ^l 2 Chron. 36. 21. ^m 1 ch. 25. 2. ⁿ Ezek. 21. 7, 12, 15. ^o ver. 17. Job 15. 21. Prov. 28. 1. ^p Heb. driven. ^q Isai. 10. 4. ^r See Judg. 7. 22. ^s 1 Sam. 14. 15, 16. ^t Josh. 7. 13, 13. Judg. 2. 14. ^u Deut. 4. 27. & 28. 65. VOL. I. Nos. 13 & 14. 2 A

Neh. 1. 9. Jer. 3. 25. & 29. 12, 13. Ezek. 4. 17. & 6. 9. & 20. 43. & 24. 23. & 33. 10. & 36. 31. Hos. 5. 15. Zech. 10. 9. ^r Num. 5. 7. ^s 1 Kings 8. 33, 35, 47. Neh. 9. 2. Dan. 9. 3, 4. Prov. 28. 13. Luke 15. 18. ^t 1 John 1. 9. ^u See Jer. 6. 10. & 9. 25, 26. Ezek. 44. 7. Acts 7. 51. Rom. 2. 29. Col. 2. 11. ^v 1 Kings 21. 29. ^w 2 Chron. 12. 6, 7, 12. & 32. 26. & 33. 12, 13. ^x Exod. 2. 24. & 6. 5. Ps. 106. 45. Ezek. 16. 60. ^y Ps. 136. 23. ^z ver. 34, 35. ^{aa} ver. 15. ^{ab} Deut. 4. 31. ^{ac} 2 Kings 13. 23. Rom. 11. 2. ^{ad} Rom. 11. 23. ^{ae} ch. 22. 33. & 25. 33. ^d Pa. 93. 2. Ezek. 20. 9, 14, 22. ^e ch. 27. 34. Deut. 6. 1. & 12. 1. & 33. 4. John 1. 17. ^f ch. 25. 1. 161

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, ^a When a man shall make a singular vow, the persons *shall be* for the LORD by thy estimation.

3 And thy estimation shall be of the male from twenty years old even unto sixty years old, even thy estimation shall be fifty shekels of silver, ^b after the shekel of the sanctuary.

4 And if it *be* a female, then thy estimation shall be thirty shekels.

5 And if *it be* from five years old even unto twenty years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male twenty shekels, and for the female ten shekels.

6 And if *it be* from a month old even unto five years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male five shekels of silver, and for the female thy estimation *shall be* three shekels of silver.

7 And if *it be* from sixty years old and above; if *it be* a male, then thy estimation shall be fifteen shekels, and for the female ten shekels.

8 But if he be poorer than thy estimation, then he shall present himself before the priest, and the priest shall value him; according to his ability that vowed shall the priest value him.

9 And if *it be* a beast, whereof men bring an offering unto the LORD, all that *any man* giveth of such unto the LORD shall be holy.

10 He shall not alter it, nor change it, a good for a bad, or a bad for a good: and if he shall at all change beast for beast, then it and the exchange thereof shall be holy.

11 And if *it be* any unclean beast, of which they do not offer a sacrifice unto the LORD, then he shall present the beast before the priest:

12 And the priest shall value it, whether it be good or bad: ^a as thou valuest it, *who art* the priest, so shall it be.

13 ^c But if he will at all redeem it, then

he shall add a fifth *part* thereof unto thy estimation.

14 ¶ And when a man shall sanctify his house *to be* holy unto the LORD, then the priest shall estimate it, whether it be good or bad: as the priest shall estimate it, so shall it stand.

15 ^d And if he that sanctified it will redeem his house, then he shall add the fifth *part* of the money of thy estimation unto it, and it shall be his.

16 And if a man shall sanctify unto the LORD *some part* of a field of his possession, then thy estimation shall be according to the seed thereof: ^e an homer of barley seed *shall be valued* at fifty shekels of silver.

17 If he sanctify his field from the year of jubile, according to thy estimation it shall stand.

18 But if he sanctify his field after the jubile, then the priest shall ^e reckon unto him the money according to the years that remain, even unto the year of the jubile, and it shall be abated from thy estimation.

19 ^f And if he that sanctified the field will in any wise redeem it, then he shall add the fifth *part* of the money of thy estimation unto it, and it shall be assured to him.

20 And if he will not redeem the field, or if he have sold the field to another man, it shall not be redeemed any more.

21 But the field, ^g when it goeth out in the jubile, shall be holy unto the LORD, as a field ^h devoted; ⁱ the possession thereof shall be the priest's.

22 And if *a man* sanctify unto the LORD a field which he hath bought, which is not of the fields of ^k his possession;

23 ^l Then the priest shall reckon unto him the worth of thy estimation, *even* unto the year of the jubile: and he shall give thine estimation in that day, *as* a holy thing unto the LORD.

24 ^m In the year of the jubile the field shall return unto him of whom it was

CHAP. XXVII. a Num. 6, 2. See Judges 11, 30, 31, 39. 1 Sam. 1, 11, 28. b Ex. 30, 13. a Heb. according to thy estimation, O priest, &c. c ver. 15, 19. d ver. 18. b Or,

the land of an homer, &c. e ch. 25, 15, 16. f ver. 13. g ch. 25, 10, 28, 31. h ver. 28. i Num. 18, 14. Ezek. 41, 29. k ch. 25, 10, 25. l ver. 16, m ch. 25, 23.

bought, *even* to him to whom the possession of the land *did* belong.

25 And all thy estimations shall be according to the shekel of the sanctuary: ⁿ twenty gerahs shall be the shekel.

26 ¶ Only the ^c firstling of the beasts, which should be the LORD's firstling, no man shall sanctify it; whether *it be* ox, or sheep: *it is* the LORD's.

27 And if *it be* of an unclean beast, then he shall redeem *it* according to thine estimation, ^p and shall add a fifth *part* of it thereto: or if it be not redeemed, then it shall be sold according to thy estimation.

28 ^q Notwithstanding no devoted thing, that a man shall devote unto the LORD of all that he hath, *both* of man and beast, and of the field of his possession, shall be sold or redeemed: every devoted thing *is* most holy unto the LORD.

29 ^r None devoted, which shall be de-

voted of men, shall be redeemed; *but* shall surely be put to death.

30 And ^s all the tithe of the land, *whether* of the seed of the land, *or* of the fruit of the tree, *is* the LORD's: *it is* holy unto the LORD.

31 ^t And if a man will at all redeem *ought* of his tithes, he shall add thereto the fifth *part* thereof.

32 And concerning the tithe of the herd, or of the flock, *even* of whatsoever ^u passeth under the rod, the tenth shall be holy unto the LORD.

33 He shall not search whether it be good or bad, ^x neither shall he change it: and if he change it at all, then both it and the change thereof shall be holy; it shall not be redeemed.

34 ^y These *are* the commandments, which the LORD commanded Moses for the children of Israel in mount Sinai.

The Fourth Book of MOSES, called NUMBERS.

CHAP. I.

1 God commandeth Moses to number the people. 5 The princes of the tribes. 17 The number of every tribe. 47 The Levites are exempted for the service of the Lord. [BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]

AND the LORD spake unto Moses ^a in the wilderness of Sinai, ^b in the tabernacle of the congregation, on the first *day* of the second month, in the second year after they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying,

2 ^c Take ye the sum of all the congregation of the children of Israel, after their families, by the house of their fathers, with the number of *their* names, every male by their polls;

3 From twenty years old and upward, all that are able to go forth to war in Israel: thou and Aaron shall number them by their armies.

4 And with you there shall be a man of

every tribe; every one head of the house of his fathers.

5 ¶ And these *are* the names of the men that shall stand with you: of *the tribe of* Reuben; Elizur the son of Shedeur.

6 Of Simeon; Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.

7 Of Judah; Nahshon the son of Amminadab.

8 Of Issachar; Nethaneel the son of Zuar.

9 Of Zebulun; Eliab the son of Helon.

10 Of the children of Joseph: of Ephraim; Elishama the son of Ammihud: of Manasseh; Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.

11 Of Benjamin; Abidan the son of Gideon.

12 Of Dan; Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

ⁿ Ex. 30. 13. Num. 3. 47. & 18. 16. Ezek. 45. 12. ^c Heb. *firstborn*, &c. ^o Ex. 13. 2. 12. & 22. 30. Num. 18. 17. Deut. 15. 19. ^p ver. 11, 12, 13. ^q ver. 21. Josh. 6. 17, 18, 19. ^r Num. 21. 2, 3. ^s Gen. 28. 22. Num. 18. 21, 24. 2 Chron. 31. 5, 6, 12. Neh. 13. 12. Mal.

3, 8, 10. ^t ver. 13. ^u See Jer. 33. 13. Ezek. 20. 37. Mic. 7. 14. ^x ver. 10. ^y ch. 26. 46. CHAP. I. ^a Ex. 19. 1. Num. 10. 11, 12. ^b Ex. 25. 22. ^c Ex. 30. 12. & 38. 26. ch. 26. 2, 63, 64. 2 Sam. 24. 2. 1 Chron. 21. 2.

13 Of Asher ; Pagiel the son of Ocran.

14 Of Gad ; Eliasaph the son of^d Deuel.

15 Of Naphtali ; Ahira the son of Enan.

16 ^e These *were* the renowned of the congregation, princes of the tribes of their fathers, ^f heads of thousands in Israel.

17 ¶ And Moses and Aaron took these men which are expressed by *their* names :

18 And they assembled all the congregation together on the first *day* of the second month, and they declared their pedigrees after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, by their polls.

19 As the LORD commanded Moses, so he numbered them in the wilderness of Sinai.

20 And the children of Reuben, Israel's eldest son, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war ;

21 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Reuben, *were* forty and six thousand and five hundred.

22 ¶ Of the children of Simeon, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, those that were numbered of them, according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war ;

23 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Simeon, *were* fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.

24 ¶ Of the children of Gad, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war ;

25 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Gad, *were* forty and five thousand six hundred and fifty.

26 ¶ Of the children of Judah, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war ;

27 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Judah, *were* threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

28 ¶ Of the children of Issachar, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war ;

29 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Issachar, *were* fifty and four thousand and four hundred.

30 ¶ Of the children of Zebulun, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war ;

31 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Zebulun, *were* fifty and seven thousand and four hundred.

32 ¶ Of the children of Joseph, *namely*, of the children of Ephraim, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war ;

33 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Ephraim, *were* forty thousand and five hundred.

34 ¶ Of the children of Manasseh, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war ;

35 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Manasseh, *were* thirty and two thousand and two hundred.

36 ¶ Of the children of Benjamin, by

^d ch. 2. 14. he is called Reuel. ^e ch. 7. 2. 1 Chron. 27. 16. ^f Esod. 18. 21, 25.

their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war ;

37 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Benjamin, *were* thirty and five thousand and four hundred.

38 ¶ Of the children of Dan, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war ;

39 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Dan, *were* threescore and two thousand and seven hundred.

40 ¶ Of the children of Asher, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war ;

41 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Asher, *were* forty and one thousand and five hundred.

42 ¶ Of the children of Naphtali, throughout their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war ;

43 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Naphtali, *were* fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

44 ^s These *are* those that were numbered, which Moses and Aaron numbered, and the princes of Israel, *being* twelve men : each one was for the house of his fathers.

45 So were all those that were numbered of the children of Israel, by the house of their fathers, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war in Israel ;

46 Even all they that were numbered

were ^h six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty.

47 ¶ But ⁱ the Levites after the tribe of their fathers were not numbered among them.

48 For the LORD had spoken unto Moses, saying,

49 ^k Only thou shalt not number the tribe of Levi, neither take the sum of them among the children of Israel :

50 ⁱ But thou shalt appoint the Levites over the tabernacle of testimony, and over all the vessels thereof, and over all things that *belong* to it : they shall bear the tabernacle, and all the vessels thereof ; and they shall minister unto it, ^m and shall encamp round about the tabernacle.

51 ⁿ And when the tabernacle setteth forward, the Levites shall take it down : and when the tabernacle is to be pitched, the Levites shall set it up : ^o and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

52 And the children of Israel shall pitch their tents, ^p every man by his own camp, and every man by his own standard, throughout their hosts.

53 ^a But the Levites shall pitch round about the tabernacle of testimony, that there be no ^r wrath upon the congregation of the children of Israel : ^s and the Levites shall keep the charge of the tabernacle of testimony.

54 And the children of Israel did according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did they.

CHAP. II.

The order of the tribes in their tents. [BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]

AND the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

2 ^a Every man of the children of Israel shall pitch by his own standard, with the ensign of their father's house : ^b far off about the tabernacle of the congregation shall they pitch.

3 And on the east side toward the rising

^g ch. 26. 64. ^h Ex. 33. 26. See Exod. 12. 37. ch. 2. 32. & 26. 51. ⁱ ch. 2. 33. See ch. 3. & 4. & 26. 57. ^j 1 Chron. 6. & 21. 6. ^k ch. 2. 33. & 26. 62. ^l Ex. 38. 21. ch. 3. 7. 8. & 4. 15. 25. 26. 27. 33. ^m ch. 3. 23. 29. 35. 38. ⁿ ch. 10. 17. 21. ^o ch. 3. 10. 38. & 18. 22. ^p ch.

2. 2. 34. ^q ver. 50. ^r Lev. 10. 6. ch. 8. 19. & 16. 46. & 18. 5. ^s 1 Sam. 6. 19. ^t ch. 3. 7. 8. & 8. 24. 25. 26. & 18. 3. 4. 5. & 31. 30. 47. ^u 1 Chron. 23. 32. ^v 2 Chron. 13. 10. CHAP. II. ^a ch. 1. 52. ^b Heb. over against. ^c Josh. 3. 4.

of the sun shall they of the standard of the camp of Judah pitch throughout their armies : and ° Nahshon the son of Amminadab *shall be* captain of the children of Judah.

4 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

5 And those that do pitch next unto him *shall be* the tribe of Issachar : and Nethaneel the son of Zuar *shall be* captain of the children of Issachar.

6 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, *were* fifty and four thousand and four hundred.

7 *Then* the tribe of Zebulun : and Eliab the son of Helon *shall be* captain of the children of Zebulun.

8 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, *were* fifty and seven thousand and four hundred.

9 All that were numbered in the camp of Judah *were* an hundred thousand and fourscore thousand and six thousand and four hundred, throughout their armies.
^a These shall first set forth.

10 ¶ On the south side *shall be* the standard of the camp of Reuben according to their armies : and the captain of the children of Reuben *shall be* Elizur the son of Shedeur.

11 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, *were* forty and six thousand and five hundred.

12 And those which pitch by him *shall be* the tribe of Simeon : and the captain of the children of Simeon *shall be* Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.

13 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.

14 *Then* the tribe of Gad : and the captain of the sons of Gad *shall be* Eliasaph the son of ^b Reuel.

15 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* forty and five thousand and six hundred and fifty.

16 All that were numbered in the camp

of Reuben *were* an hundred thousand and fifty and one thousand and four hundred and fifty, throughout their armies. ° And they shall set forth in the second rank.

17 ¶ *Then* the tabernacle of the congregation shall set forward with the camp of the Levites in the midst of the camp : as they encamp, so shall they set forward, every man in his place by their standards.

18 ¶ On the west side *shall be* the standard of the camp of Ephraim according to their armies : and the captain of the sons of Ephraim *shall be* Elishama the son of Ammihud.

19 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* forty thousand and five hundred.

20 And by him *shall be* the tribe of Manasseh : and the captain of the children of Manasseh *shall be* Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.

21 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* thirty and two thousand and two hundred.

22 *Then* the tribe of Benjamin : and the captain of the sons of Benjamin *shall be* Abidan the son of Gideoni.

23 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* thirty and five thousand and four hundred.

24 All that were numbered of the camp of Ephraim *were* an hundred thousand and eight thousand and an hundred, throughout their armies. ° And they shall go forward in the third rank.

25 ¶ The standard of the camp of Dan *shall be* on the north side by their armies : and the captain of the children of Dan *shall be* Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

26 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* threescore and two thousand and seven hundred.

27 And those that encamp by him *shall be* the tribe of Asher : and the captain of the children of Asher *shall be* Pagiel the son of Ocran.

28 And his host, and those that were

^a ch. 10, 14. Ruth 4. 20. 1 Chron. 2. 10. Matt. 1. 4. Luke 3. 32, 33. d ch. 10. 14.

^b Deuel, ch. 1. 14. & 7. 49, 47. & 10. 20. e ch. 10. 18. f ch. 10. 17, 21. g ch. 10. 22.

numbered of them, *were* forty and one thousand and five hundred.

29 ¶ Then the tribe of Naphtali : and the captain of the children of Naphtali *shall be* Ahira the son of Enan.

30 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

31 All they that were numbered in the camp of Dan *were* an hundred thousand and fifty and seven thousand and six hundred. ^h They shall go hindmost with their standards.

32 ¶ These *are* those which were numbered of the children of Israel by the house of their fathers : ⁱ all those that were numbered of the camps throughout their hosts *were* six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty.

33 But ^k the Levites were not numbered among the children of Israel ; as the LORD commanded Moses.

34 And the children of Israel did according to all that the LORD commanded Moses : ^l so they pitched by their standards, and so they set forward, every one after their families, according to the house of their fathers.

CHAP. III.

¹ The sons of Aaron. 5 The Levites are given to the priests for the service of the tabernacle, 11 instead of the first-born. 14 The Levites are numbered by their families 21 The families, number, and charge of the Gershonites, 27 of the Kohathites, 33 of the Merarites. 38 The place and charge of Moses and Aaron. 40 The firstborn are freed by the Levites. 44 The overplus are redeemed. [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]

THESE also *are* the generations of Aaron and Moses in the day *that* the LORD spake with Moses in mount Sinai.

2 And these *are* the names of the sons of Aaron ; Nadab the ^a firstborn, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar.

3 These *are* the names of the sons of Aaron, ^b the priests which were anointed, ^c whom he consecrated to minister in the priest's office.

4 ^e And Nadab and Abihu died before the LORD, when they offered strange fire before the LORD, in the wilderness of Sinai, and they had no children : and Eleazar and Ithamar ministered in the priest's office in the sight of Aaron their father.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

6 ^d Bring the tribe of Levi near, and present them before Aaron the priest, that they may minister unto him.

7 And they shall keep his charge, and the charge of the whole congregation before the tabernacle of the congregation, to do ^e the service of the tabernacle.

8 And they shall keep all the instruments of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the charge of the children of Israel, to do the service of the tabernacle.

9 And ^f thou shalt give the Levites unto Aaron and to his sons : they *are* wholly given unto him out of the children of Israel.

10 And thou shalt appoint Aaron and his sons, ^g and they shall wait on their priest's office : ^h and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

11 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

12 And I, behold, ⁱ I have taken the Levites from among the children of Israel instead of all the firstborn that openeth the matrix among the children of Israel : therefore the Levites shall be mine ;

13 Because ^k all the firstborn *are* mine ; ^l for on the day that I smote all the firstborn in the land of Egypt I hallowed unto me all the firstborn in Israel, both man and beast : mine shall they be : I *am* the LORD.

14 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, saying,

15 Number the children of Levi after the house of their fathers, by their families : ^m every male from a month old and upward shalt thou number them.

16 And Moses numbered them accord-

¹ ch. 10. 25. ⁱ Ex. 38. 26. ch. 1. 46. & 11. 21. ^k ch. 1. 47. ^l ch. 24. 2, 5, 6. CHAP. III. ^a Ex. 6. 23. ^b Ex. 28. 41. Lev. 8. ^c Heb. whose hand he filled. ^e Lev. 10. 1. ch. 26. 61. ^f 1 Chron. 24. 2. ^d ch. 8. 6. & 18. 2. ^e See ch. 1. 50. & 8. 11, 15, 24, 26.

^f ch. 8. 19. & 18. 6. ^g ch. 18. 7. ^h ver. 38. ch. 1. 51. & 16. 40. ⁱ ver. 41. ch. 8. 16. & 18. 6. ^k Ex. 13. 2. ^l Lev. 27. 26. ch. 8. 16. Luke 2. 23. ^m Exod. 13. 12, 15. ch. 8. 17. m ver. 39. ch. 26. 62.

ing to the ^b word of the LORD, as he was commanded.

17 ^a And these were the sons of Levi by their names; Gershon, and Kohath, and Merari.

18 And these *are* the names of the sons of Gershon by their families; ^o Libni, and Shimei.

19 And the sons of Kohath by their families; ^p Amram, and Izehar, Hebron, and Uzziel.

20 ^a And the sons of Merari by their families; Mahli, and Mushi. These *are* the families of the Levites according to the house of their fathers.

21 Of Gershon was the family of the Libnites, and the family of the Shimites: these *are* the families of the Gershonites.

22 Those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, *even* those that were numbered of them *were* seven thousand and five hundred.

23 ^r The families of the Gershonites shall pitch behind the tabernacle westward.

24 And the chief of the house of the father of the Gershonites *shall be* Eliasaph the son of Lael.

25 And ^s the charge of the sons of Gershon in the tabernacle of the congregation *shall be* ^t the tabernacle, and ^u the tent, ^x the covering thereof, and ^y the hanging for the door of the tabernacle of the congregation,

26 And ^z the hangings of the court, and ^a the curtain for the door of the court, which *is* by the tabernacle, and by the altar round about, and ^b the cords of it for all the service thereof.

27 ¶ ^c And of Kohath was the family of the Amramites, and the family of the Izeharites, and the family of the Hebronites, and the family of the Uzzielites: these *are* the families of the Kohathites.

28 In the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, *were* eight thou-

sand and six hundred, keeping the charge of the sanctuary.

29 ^d The families of the sons of Kohath shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle southward.

30 And the chief of the house of the father of the families of the Kohathites *shall be* Elizaphan the son of Uzziel.

31 And ^e their charge *shall be* ^f the ark, and ^g the table, and ^h the candlestick, and ⁱ the altars, and the vessels of the sanctuary wherewith they minister, and ^k the hanging, and all the service thereof.

32 And Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest *shall be* chief over the chief of the Levites, *and have* the oversight of them that keep the charge of the sanctuary.

33 ¶ Of Merari *was* the family of the Mahlites, and the family of the Mushites: these *are* the families of Merari.

34 And those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, *were* six thousand and two hundred.

35 And the chief of the house of the father of the families of Merari *was* Zuriel the son of Abihail: ^l these shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle northward.

36 And ^m under the custody and charge of the sons of Merari *shall be* the boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and the sockets thereof, and all the vessels thereof, and all that serveth thereto,

37 And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords.

38 ¶ ⁿ But those that encamp before the tabernacle toward the east, *even* before the tabernacle of the congregation eastward, *shall be* Moses, and Aaron and his sons, ^o keeping the charge of the sanctuary ^p for the charge of the children of Israel; and ^q the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

39 ^r All that were numbered of the Le-

^b Heb. mouth. ⁿ Gen. 46. 11. Exod. 6. 16. ch. 26. 57. 1 Chron. 6. 1, 16, & 23. 6. ^o Ex. 6. 17. ^p Ex. 6. 18. ^q Ex. 6. 19. ^r ch. 1. 53. ^s ch. 4. 24, 25, 26. ^t Ex. 25. 9. ^u Ex. 26. 1. ^x Ex. 26. 7, 14. ^y Ex. 26. 36. ^z Ex. 27. 9. ^a Ex. 27. 16. ^b Ex. 35. 18. ^c 1 Chron. 26.

23. ^d ch. 1. 53. ^e ch. 4. 15. ^f Ex. 25. 10. ^g Ex. 25. 23. ^h Ex. 25. 31. ⁱ Ex. 27. 1 & 30. 1. ^k Ex. 26. 32. ^l ch. 1. 53. ^c Heb. the office of the charge. ^m ch. 4. 31, 32. ⁿ ch. 1. 53. ^o ch. 18. 5. ^p ver. 7, 8. ^q ver. 10. ^r See ch. 26. 62.

vites, which Moses and Aaron numbered at the commandment of the LORD, throughout their families, all the males from a month old and upward, *were* twenty and two thousand.

40 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, ^a Number all the firstborn of the males of the children of Israel from a month old and upward, and take the number of their names.

41 ^t And thou shalt take the Levites for me (*I am* the LORD) instead of all the firstborn among the children of Israel; and the cattle of the Levites instead of all the firstlings among the cattle of the children of Israel.

42 And Moses numbered, as the LORD commanded him, all the firstborn among the children of Israel.

43 And all the firstborn males by the number of names, from a month old and upward, of those that were numbered of them, were twenty and two thousand two hundred and threescore and thirteen.

44 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

45 ^u Take the Levites instead of all the firstborn among the children of Israel, and the cattle of the Levites instead of their cattle; and the Levites shall be mine: *I am* the LORD.

46 And for those that are to be ^x redeemed of the two hundred and threescore and thirteen of the firstborn of the children of Israel, ^y which are more than the Levites;

47 Thou shalt even take ^z five shekels apiece by the poll, after the shekel of the sanctuary shalt thou take *them*: (^a the shekel *is* twenty *gerahs* :)

48 And thou shalt give the money, wherewith the odd number of them is to be redeemed, unto Aaron and to his sons.

49 And Moses took the redemption money of them that were over and above them that were redeemed by the Levites:

50 Of the firstborn of the children of Israel took he the money; ^b a thousand

three hundred and threescore and five *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary:

51 And Moses ^c gave the money of them that were redeemed unto Aaron and to his sons, according to the word of the LORD, as the LORD commanded Moses.

CHAP. IV.

1 *The age and time of the Levites' service.* 4 *The carriage of the Kohathites, when the priests have taken down the tabernacle.* 16 *The charge of Eleazar.* 17 *The office of the priests.* 21 *The carriage of the Gershonites.* 29 *The carriage of the Merarites.* 34 *The number of the Kohathites,* 38 *of the Gershonites,* 42 *and of the Merarites.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]

AND the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

2 Take the sum of the sons of Kohath from among the sons of Levi, after their families, by the house of their fathers,

3 ^a From thirty years old and upward even until fifty years old, all that enter into the host, to do the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

4 ^b This *shall be* the service of the sons of Kohath in the tabernacle of the congregation, *about* ^c the most holy things:

5 ¶ And when the camp setteth forward, Aaron shall come, and his sons, and they shall take down ^d the covering vail, and cover the ^e ark of testimony with it:

6 And shall put thereon the covering of badgers' skins, and shall spread over *it* a cloth wholly of blue, and shall put in ^f the staves thereof.

7 And upon the ^g table of shewbread they shall spread a cloth of blue, and put thereon the dishes, and the spoons, and the bowls, and covers to ^h cover withal: and the continual bread shall be thereon:

8 And they shall spread upon them a cloth of scarlet, and cover the same with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put in the staves thereof.

9 And they shall take a cloth of blue, and cover the ⁱ candlestick of the light, ^j and his lamps, and his tongs, and his snuffdishes, and all the oil vessels thereof, wherewith they minister unto it:

^a ver. 15. ^t ver. 12, 45. ^u ver. 12, 41. ^x Ex. 13. 13. ch. 18. 15. ^y ver. 39, 43. ^z Lev. 27. 6. ch. 18. 16. ^a Ex. 30. 13. Lev. 27. 25. ch. 18. 16. Ezek. 45. 12. ^b ver. 46, 47. ^c ver. 48.

10 And they shall put it and all the vessels thereof within a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put *it* upon a bar.

11 And upon ^kthe golden altar they shall spread a cloth of blue, and cover it with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put to the staves thereof:

12 And they shall take all the instruments of ministry, wherewith they minister in the sanctuary, and put *them* in a cloth of blue, and cover them with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put *them* on a bar:

13 And they shall take away the ashes from the altar, and spread a purple cloth thereon:

14 And they shall put upon it all the vessels thereof, wherewith they minister about it, *even* the censers, the fleshhooks, and the shovels, and the ^bbasons, all the vessels of the altar; and they shall spread upon it a covering of badgers' skins, and put to the staves of it.

15 And when Aaron and his sons have made an end of covering the sanctuary, and all the vessels of the sanctuary, as the camp is to set forward; after that, ¹the sons of Kohath shall come to bear *it*: ^mbut they shall not touch *any* holy thing, lest they die. ⁿThese *things are* the burden of the sons of Kohath in the tabernacle of the congregation.

16 ¶ And to the office of Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest *pertaineth* ^othe oil for the light, and the ^psweet incense, and ^qthe daily meat offering, and the ^ranointing oil, *and* the oversight of all the tabernacle, and of all that therein *is*, in the sanctuary, and in the vessels thereof.

17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

18 Cut ye not off the tribe of the families of the Kohathites from among the Levites:

19 But thus do unto them, that they may live, and not die, when they approach

unto ^sthe most holy things: Aaron and his sons shall go in, and appoint them every one to his service and to his burden:

20 ^tBut they shall not go in to see when the holy things are covered, lest they die.

21 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

22 Take also the sum of the sons of Gershon, throughout the houses of their fathers, by their families;

23 ^uFrom thirty years old and upward until fifty years old shalt thou number them; all that enter in ^vto perform the service, to do the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

24 This *is* the service of the families of the Gershonites, to serve, and for ^wburdens:

25 And ^xthey shall bear the curtains of the tabernacle, and the tabernacle of the congregation, his covering, and the covering of the badgers' skins that *is* above upon it, and the hanging for the door of the tabernacle of the congregation,

26 And the hangings of the court, and the hanging for the door of the gate of the court, which *is* by the tabernacle and by the altar round about, and their cords, and all the instruments of their service, and all that *is* made for them: so shall they serve.

27 At the ^yappointment of Aaron and his sons shall be all the service of the sons of the Gershonites, in all their burdens, and in all their service: and ye shall appoint unto them in charge all their burdens.

28 This *is* the service of the families of the sons of Gershon in the tabernacle of the congregation: and their charge *shall be* under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest.

29 ¶ As for the sons of Merari, thou shalt number them after their families, by the house of their fathers;

^k Exod. 30. 1, 3. ^l Or, bowls. 1 ch. 7. 9. & 10. 21. Deut. 31. 9. 2 Sam. 6. 13. 1 Chron. 23. 2, 15. ^m 2 Sam. 6. 6, 7. 1 Chron. 13. 9, 10. ⁿ ch. 3. 31. ^o Ex. 25. 6. Lev. 24. 2. ^p Ex.

30. 34. ^q Ex. 29. 40. ^r Ex. 30. 23. ^s ver. 4. ^t See Exod. 19. 21. 1 Sam. 6. 19. ^u ver. 3. ^v Heb. to war the warfare. ^w Or, carriage. ^x ch. 3. 25, 26. ^y Heb. month.

30 ^y From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old shalt thou number them, every one that entereth into the ^f service, to do the work of the tabernacle of the congregation.

31 And ^z this is the charge of their burden, according to all their service in the tabernacle of the congregation; ^a the boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and sockets thereof,

32 And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords, with all their instruments, and with all their service: and by name ye shall ^b reckon the instruments of the charge of their burden.

33 This is the service of the families of the sons of Merari, according to all their service, in the tabernacle of the congregation, under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest.

34 ¶ ^c And Moses and Aaron and the chief of the congregation numbered the sons of the Kohathites after their families, and after the house of their fathers,

35 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation:

36 And those that were numbered of them by their families were two thousand seven hundred and fifty.

37 These *were* they that were numbered of the families of the Kohathites, all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, which Moses and Aaron did number according to the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

38 And those that were numbered of the sons of Gershon, throughout their families, and by the house of their fathers,

39 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation,

40 Even those that were numbered of

them, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers, were two thousand and six hundred and thirty.

41 ^d These *are* they that were numbered of the families of the sons of Gershon, of all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, whom Moses and Aaron did number according to the commandment of the LORD.

42 ¶ And those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Merari, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers,

43 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation,

44 Even those that were numbered of them after their families, were three thousand and two hundred.

45 These *be* those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Merari, whom Moses and Aaron numbered ^e according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

46 All those that were numbered of the Levites, whom Moses and Aaron and the chief of Israel numbered, after their families, and after the house of their fathers,

47 ^f From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that came to do the service of the ministry, and the service of the burden in the tabernacle of the congregation,

48 Even those that were numbered of them, were eight thousand and five hundred and fourscore.

49 According to the commandment of the LORD they were numbered by the hand of Moses, ^g every one according to his service, and according to his burden: thus were they numbered of him, ^h as the LORD commanded Moses.

CHAP. V.

¹ The unclean are removed out of the camp. ⁵ Restitution is to be made in trespasses. ¹¹ The trial of jealousy. [BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Command the children of Israel, that they put out of the camp every ^a leper, and every one that hath an ^b issue, and whosoever is defiled by the ^c dead :

3 Both male and female shall ye put out, without the camp shall ye put them ; that they defile not their camps, ^d in the midst whereof I dwell.

4 And the children of Israel did so, and put them out without the camp : as the LORD spake unto Moses, so did the children of Israel.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

6 Speak unto the children of Israel, ^e When a man or woman shall commit any sin that men commit, to do a trespass against the LORD, and that person be guilty ;

7 ^f Then they shall confess their sin which they have done : and he shall recompense his trespass ^g with the principal thereof, and add unto it the fifth *part* thereof, and give *it* unto *him* against whom he hath trespassed.

8 But if the man have no kinsman to recompense the trespass unto, let the trespass be recompensed unto the LORD, *even* to the priest ; beside ^h the ram of the atonement, whereby an atonement shall be made for him.

9 And every ^a ⁱ offering of all the holy things of the children of Israel, which they bring unto the priest, shall be his.

10 And every man's hallowed things shall be his : whatsoever any man giveth the priest, it shall be ^k his.

11 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

12 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, If any man's wife go aside, and commit a trespass against him,

13 And a man ^l lie with her carnally, and it be hid from the eyes of her husband, and be kept close, and she be defiled, and

there be no witness against her, neither she be taken *with the manner* ;

14 And the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be defiled : or if the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be not defiled :

15 Then shall the man bring his wife unto the priest, and he shall bring her offering for her, the tenth *part* of an ephah of barley meal ; he shall pour no oil upon it, nor put frankincense thereon ; for it *is* an offering of jealousy, an offering of memorial, ^m bringing iniquity to remembrance.

16 And the priest shall bring her near, and set her before the LORD :

17 And the priest shall take holy water in an earthen vessel ; and of the dust that is in the floor of the tabernacle the priest shall take, and put *it* into the water :

18 And the priest shall set the woman before the LORD, and uncover the woman's head, and put the offering of memorial in her hands, which *is* the jealousy offering : and the priest shall have in his hand the bitter water that causeth the curse :

19 And the priest shall charge her by an oath, and say unto the woman, If no man have lain with thee, and if thou hast not gone aside to uncleanness ⁿ ^c *with another* instead of thy husband, be thou free from this bitter water that causeth the curse :

20 But if thou hast gone aside *to another* instead of thy husband, and if thou be defiled, and some man have lain with thee beside thine husband :

21 Then the priest shall ^o charge the woman with an oath of cursing, and the priest shall say unto the woman, ^p The LORD make thee a curse and an oath among thy people, when the LORD doth make thy thigh to ^q rot, and thy belly to swell ;

22 And this water that causeth the curse ^r shall go into thy bowels, to make *thy* belly to swell, and *thy* thigh to rot :

CHAP. V. a Lev. 13. 3, 46. & ch. 12. 14. b Lev. 15. 2. c Lev. 21. 1. ch. 9. 6, 10. & 12. 11, 13. & 31. 19. d Lev. 26. 11, 12. e 2 Cor. 6. 16. f Lev. 6. 2, 3. g Lev. 5. 5. & 26. 49. Josh. 7. 19. h Lev. 6. 5. i Lev. 6. 6, 7. & 7. 7. a Or, *heave offering*. j Ex. 29. 28. Lev. 6. 17, 18, 26. & 7. 6, 7, 9, 10, 14. ch. 18. 8, 9, 19. Deut. 18. 3, 4. Ezek. 44. 29, 30.

k Lev. 10. 13. l Lev. 18. 20. m 1 Kings 17. 18. Ezek. 29. 16. n Or, *being in the power of thy husband*. Rom. 7. 2. o Heb. *under thy husband*. p Josh. 6. 26. q Sam. 14. 24. Neh. 10. 29. r Jer. 23. 22. d Heb. *fall*. p Ps. 109. 18.

^a And the woman shall say, Amen, amen.

23 And the priest shall write these curses in a book, and he shall blot *them* out with the bitter water :

24 And he shall cause the woman to drink the bitter water that causeth the curse : and the water that causeth the curse shall enter into her, *and become bitter*.

25 Then the priest shall take the jealousy offering out of the woman's hand, and shall ^r wave the offering before the LORD, and offer it upon the altar :

26 ^a And the priest shall take an handful of the offering, *even* the memorial thereof, and burn *it* upon the altar, and afterward shall cause the woman to drink the water.

27 And when he hath made her to drink the water, then it shall come to pass, *that*, if she be defiled, and have done trespass against her husband, that the water that causeth the curse shall enter into her, *and become bitter*, and her belly shall swell, and her thigh shall rot : and the woman ^t shall be a curse among her people.

28 And if the woman be not defiled, but be clean ; then she shall be free, and shall conceive seed.

29 This *is* the law of jealousies, when a wife goeth aside *to another* ^u instead of her husband, and is defiled ;

30 Or when the spirit of jealousy cometh upon him, and he be jealous over his wife, and shall set the woman before the LORD, and the priest shall execute upon her all this law.

31 Then shall the man be guiltless from iniquity, and this woman ^x shall bear her iniquity.

CHAP. VI.

¹ The law of the Nazarites. 22 The form of blessing the people. [BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel,

and say unto them, When either man or woman shall ^a separate *themselves* to vow a vow of a Nazarite, to separate *themselves* unto the LORD :

3 ^b He shall separate *himself* from wine and strong drink, and shall drink no vinegar of wine, or vinegar of strong drink, neither shall he drink any liquor of grapes, nor eat moist grapes, or dried.

4 All the days of his ^b separation shall he eat nothing that is made of the ^c vine tree, from the kernels even to the husk.

5 All the days of the vow of his separation there shall no ^e razor come upon his head : until the days be fulfilled, in the which he separateth *himself* unto the LORD, he shall be holy, *and* shall let the locks of the hair of his head grow.

6 All the days that he separateth *himself* unto the LORD ^d he shall come at no dead body.

7 ^e He shall not make himself unclean for his father, or for his mother, for his brother, or for his sister, when they die : because the ^d consecration of his God *is* upon his head.

8 All the days of his separation he *is* holy unto the LORD.

9 And if any man die very suddenly by him, and he hath defiled the head of his consecration ; then he shall ^f shave his head in the day of his cleansing, on the seventh day shall he shave it.

10 And ^g on the eighth day he shall bring two turtles, or two young pigeons, to the priest, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation :

11 And the priest shall offer the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering, and make an atonement for him, for that he sinned by the dead, and shall hallow his head that same day.

12 And he shall consecrate unto the LORD the days of his separation, and shall bring a lamb of the first year ^h for a trespass offering : but the days that were be-

^q Deut. 27. 15. ^r Lev. 8. 27. ^s Lev. 9. 2, 9. ^t Deut. 28. 37. Ps. 83. 9, 11. Jer. 24. 9. & 29. 18, 22. & 42. 18. Zech. 8. 13. ^u ver. 19. ^x Lev. 20. 17, 19, 20.

CHAP. VI. ^a Or, make themselves Nazarites. ^b Lev. 27. 2. Judg. 13. 5. Acts 21. 23. Rom. 1. 1. ^b Amos 2. 12. Luke 1. 15. ^d Or, Nazariteship. ^c Heb. vine of the

wine. ^c Judg. 13. 5. & 16. 17. 1 Sam. 1. 11. ^d Lev. 21. 11. ch. 19. 11, 16. ^e Lev. 21. 1, 2, 11. ch. 9. 6. ^d Heb. separation. ^f Acts 18. 18. & 21. 24. ^g Lev. 5. 7. & 14. 22. & 15. 14, 29. ^h Lev. 5. 6.

fore shall ^e be lost, because his separation was defiled.

13 ¶ And this *is* the law of the Nazarite, ⁱ when the days of his separation are fulfilled: he shall be brought unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation:

14 And he shall offer his offering unto the LORD, one he lamb of the first year without blemish for a burnt offering, and one ewe lamb of the first year without blemish ^k for a sin offering, and one ram without blemish ^l for peace offerings,

15 And a basket of unleavened bread, ^m cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, and wafers of unleavened bread ⁿ anointed with oil, and their meat offering, and their ^o drink offerings.

16 And the priest shall bring *them* before the LORD, and shall offer his sin of^rfering, and his burnt offering:

17 And he shall offer the ram *for* a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD, with the basket of unleavened bread: the priest shall offer also his meat offering, and his drink offering.

18 ^p And the Nazarite shall shave the head of his separation *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall take the hair of the head of his separation, and put *it* in the fire which *is* under the sacrifice of the peace offerings.

19 And the priest shall take the ^q sodden shoulder of the ram, and one unleavened cake out of the basket, and one unleavened wafer, and ^r shall put *them* upon the hands of the Nazarite, after *the hair of* his separation is shaven:

20 And the priest shall wave *them* *for* a wave offering before the LORD: ^s this *is* holy for the priest, with the wave breast and heave shoulder: and after that the Nazarite may drink wine.

21 This *is* the law of the Nazarite who hath vowed, *and of* his offering unto the LORD for his separation, beside *that* that his hand shall get: according to the vow

which he vowed, so he must do after the law of his separation.

22 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

23 Speak unto Aaron and unto his sons, saying, On this wise ^t ye shall bless the children of Israel, saying unto them,

24 The LORD bless thee, and ^u keep thee:

25 The LORD ^v make his face shine upon thee, and ^w be gracious unto thee:

26 ^y The LORD lift up his countenance upon thee, and ^z give thee peace.

27 ^a And they shall put my name upon the children of Israel; and ^b I will bless them.

CHAP. VII.

1 *The offering of the princes at the dedication of the tabernacle. 10 Their several offerings at the dedication of the altar. 89 God speaketh to Moses from the mercy seat. [BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]*

AND it came to pass on the day that Moses had fully ^a set up the tabernacle, and had anointed it, and sanctified it, and all the instruments thereof, both the altar and all the vessels thereof, and had anointed them, and sanctified them;

2 That ^b the princes of Israel, heads of the house of their fathers, who *were* the princes of the tribes, ^c and were over them that were numbered, offered:

3 And they brought their offering before the LORD, six covered wagons, and twelve oxen; a wagon for two of the princes, and for each one an ox: and they brought them before the tabernacle.

4 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

5 Take *it* of them, that they may be to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation; and thou shalt give them unto the Levites, to every man according to his service.

6 And Moses took the wagons and the oxen, and gave them unto the Levites.

7 Two wagons and four oxen ^c he gave unto the sons of Gershon, according to their service:

^e Heb. fall. ⁱ Acts 21. 26. ^k Lev. 4. 2, 27, 32. ^l Lev. 3. 6. ^m Lev. 2. 4. ⁿ Ex. 29. 2. ^o ch. 13. 5, 7, 10. ^p Acts 21. 24. ^q 1 Sam. 2. 15. ^r Exod. 29. 23, 24. ^s Exod. 29. 27, 28. ^t Le. 9. 22. ^u 1 Chron. 23. 13. ^v Ps. 121. 7. ^w John 17. 11. ^x Ps. 31. 16. & 67. 1. & 80. 3, 7.

19. & 119. 135. Dan. 9. 17. ^x Gen. 43. 29. ^y Ps. 4. 6. ^z John 14. 27. ² Thes. 3. 16. ^a Deut. 28. 10. ² Chron. 7. 14. Is. 43. 7. Dan. 9. 18, 19. ^b Ps. 115. 12. ^c ch. 1. 4, &c. ^a Heb. who stood ^c ch. 4. 25. CHAP. VII. ^a Ex. 40. 18. Lev. 8. 10, 11. ^b ch. 1. 4, &c. ^a Heb. who stood ^c ch. 4. 25. 174

8 ^d And four wagons and eight oxen he gave unto the sons of Merari, according unto their service, ^e under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest.

9 But unto the sons of Kohath he gave none: because ^f the service of the sanctuary belonging unto them ^g *was that* they should bear upon their shoulders.

10 ¶ And the princes offered for ^h dedicating of the altar in the day that it was anointed, even the princes offered their offering before the altar.

11 And the LORD said unto Moses, They shall offer their offering, each prince on his day, for the dedicating of the altar.

12 ¶ And he that offered his offering the first day was ⁱ Nahshon the son of Amminadab, of the tribe of Judah:

13 And his offering *was* one silver charger, the weight thereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy *shekels*, after ^k the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them *were* full of fine flour mingled with oil for a ^l meat offering:

14 One spoon of ten *shekels* of gold, full of ^m incense:

15 ⁿ One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

16 One kid of the goats for a ^o sin offering:

17 And for ^p a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this *was* the offering of Nahshon the son of Amminadab.

18 ¶ On the second day Nethaneel the son of Zuar, prince of Issachar, did offer:

19 He offered *for* his offering one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

20 One spoon of gold of ten *shekels*, full of incense:

21 One young bullock, one ram, one

lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

22 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

23 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this *was* the offering of Nethaneel the son of Zuar.

24 ¶ On the third day Eliab the son of Helon, prince of the children of Zebulun, *did offer*:

25 His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

26 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense:

27 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

28 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

29 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this *was* the offering of Eliab the son of Helon.

30 ¶ On the fourth day Elizur the son of Shedeur, prince of the children of Reuben, *did offer*:

31 His offering *was* one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

32 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense:

33 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

34 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

35 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this *was* the offering of Elizur the son of Shedeur.

^d ch. 4. 31. ^e ch. 4. 28, 33. ^f ch. 4. 15. ^g ch. 4. 6, 8, 10, 12, 14. ^h Sam. 6. 13. ⁱ See Deut. 20. 5. ^j 1 Kings 8. 63. ^k 2 Chron. 7. 5, 9. ^l Ezra 6. 16. ^m Neh. 12. 27. ⁿ Psal. 39. title. ^o ch.

^p 2. ^q Ex. 30. 13. ^r Lev. 2. 1. ^s Ex. 30. 34. ^t Lev. 1. 2. ^u Lev. 4. 23. ^v Lev. 3. 1.

36 ¶ On the fifth day Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai, prince of the children of Simeon, *did offer* :

37 His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary ; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering :

38 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense :

39 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering :

40 One kid of the goats for a sin offering :

41 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year : this *was* the offering of Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.

42 ¶ On the sixth day Eliasaph the son of Deuel, prince of the children of Gad, *offered* :

43 His offering *was* one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty *shekels*, a silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary ; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering :

44 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense :

45 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering :

46 One kid of the goats for a sin offering :

47 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year : this *was* the offering of Eliasaph the son of Deuel.

48 ¶ On the seventh day Elishama the son of Ammihud, prince of the children of Ephraim, *offered* :

49 His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary ; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering :

50 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense :

51 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering :

52 One kid of the goats for a sin offering :

53 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year : this *was* the offering of Elishama the son of Ammihud.

54 ¶ On the eighth day *offered* Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur, prince of the children of Manasseh :

55 His offering *was* one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary ; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering :

56 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense :

57 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering :

58 One kid of the goats for a sin offering :

59 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year : this *was* the offering of Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.

60 ¶ On the ninth day Abidan the son of Gideoni, prince of the children of Benjamin, *offered* :

61 His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary ; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering :

62 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense :

63 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering :

64 One kid of the goats for a sin offering :

65 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year : this *was* the offering of Abidan the son of Gideoni.

66 ¶ On the tenth day Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai, prince of the children of Dan, *offered* :

67 His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering :

68 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense :

69 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering :

70 One kid of the goats for a sin offering :

71 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year : this *was* the offering of Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

72 ¶ On the eleventh day Pagiel the son of Ocran, prince of the children of Asher, *offered* :

73 His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering :

74 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense :

75 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering :

76 One kid of the goats for a sin offering :

77 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year : this *was* the offering of Pagiel the son of Ocran.

78 ¶ On the twelfth day Ahira the son of Enan, prince of the children of Naphtali, *offered* :

79 His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering :

80 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense :

81 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering :

82 One kid of the goats for a sin offering :

83 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year : this *was* the offering of Ahira the son of Enan.

84 This *was* the dedication of the altar, in the day when it was anointed, by the princes of Israel : twelve chargers of silver, twelve silver bowls, twelve spoons of gold :

85 Each charger of silver *weighing* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, each bowl seventy : all the silver vessels *weighed* two thousand and four hundred *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary :

86 The golden spoons *were* twelve, full of incense, *weighing* ten *shekels* apiece, after the shekel of the sanctuary : all the gold of the spoons *was* an hundred and twenty *shekels*.

87 All the oxen for the burnt offering *were* twelve bullocks, the rams twelve, the lambs of the first year twelve, with their meat offering : and the kids of the goats for sin offering twelve.

88 And all the oxen for the sacrifice of the peace offerings *were* twenty and four bullocks, the rams sixty, the he goats sixty, the lambs of the first year sixty. This *was* the dedication of the altar, after that it was ^aanointed.

89 And when Moses was gone into the tabernacle of the congregation ^rto speak with ^bhim, then he heard ^sthe voice of one speaking unto him from off the mercy seat that *was* upon the ark of testimony, from between the two cherubims : and he spake unto him.

CHAP. VIII.

¹ How the lamps are to be lighted. ⁵ The consecration of the Levites. ²³ The age and time of their service. [BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto Aaron, and say unto him, When thou ^alightest the lamps, the seven lamps shall give light over against the candlestick.

3 And Aaron did so; he lighted the lamps thereof over against the candlestick, as the LORD commanded Moses.

4 ^b And this work of the candlestick *was* of beaten gold, unto the shaft thereof, unto the flowers thereof, *was* ^c beaten work: ^d according unto the pattern which the LORD had shewed Moses, so he made the candlestick.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

6 Take the Levites from among the children of Israel, and cleanse them.

7 And thus shalt thou do unto them, to cleanse them: Sprinkle ^e water of purifying upon them, and ^f let them shave all their flesh, and let them wash their clothes, and *so* make themselves clean.

8 Then let them take a young bullock with ^g his meat offering, *even* fine flour mingled with oil, and another young bullock shalt thou take for a sin offering.

9 ^h And thou shalt bring the Levites before the tabernacle of the congregation: ⁱ and thou shalt gather the whole assembly of the children of Israel together:

10 And thou shalt bring the Levites before the LORD: and the children of Israel ^k shall put their hands upon the Levites:

11 And Aaron shall ^l offer the Levites before the LORD *for* an ^m offering of the children of Israel, that ⁿ they may execute the service of the LORD.

12 ^o And the Levites shall lay their hands upon the heads of the bullocks: and thou shalt offer the one *for* a sin offering, and the other *for* a burnt offering, unto the LORD, to make an atonement for the Levites.

13 And thou shalt set the Levites before Aaron, and before his sons, and offer them *for* an offering unto the LORD.

14 Thus shalt thou separate the Levites from among the children of Israel: and the Levites shall be ^p mine.

15 And after that shall the Levites go in to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation: and thou shalt cleanse them, and ^q offer them *for* an offering.

16 For they *are* wholly given unto me from among the children of Israel; ^r instead of such as open every womb, *even instead of* the firstborn of all the children of Israel, have I taken them unto me.

17 ^s For all the firstborn of the children of Israel *are* mine, *both* man and beast: on the day that I smote every firstborn in the land of Egypt I sanctified them for myself.

18 And I have taken the Levites for all the firstborn of the children of Israel.

19 And ^t I have given the Levites *as* ^u a gift to Aaron and to his sons from among the children of Israel, to do the service of the children of Israel in the tabernacle of the congregation, and to make an atonement for the children of Israel: ^v that there be no plague among the children of Israel, when the children of Israel come nigh unto the sanctuary.

20 And Moses, and Aaron, and all the congregation of the children of Israel, did to the Levites according unto all that the LORD commanded Moses concerning the Levites, so did the children of Israel unto them.

21 ^w And the Levites were purified, and they washed their clothes; ^x and Aaron offered them *as* an offering before the LORD; and Aaron made an atonement for them to cleanse them.

22 ^y And after that went the Levites in to do their service in the tabernacle of the congregation before Aaron, and before his

CHAP. VIII. a Ex. 25. 37. & 40. 25. b Ex. 25. 31. c Ex. 25. 18. d Ex. 25. 40. e ch. 19. 9, 17, 18. f Heb. let them cause a razor to pass over, &c. g Lev. 14. 8, 9. h Lev. 2. 1. i See Exod. 29. 4. & 40. 12. j Lev. 8. 3. k Lev. 1. 4. l Heb. wave. m Heb. wave offering. n Heb. they may be to execute, &c. o Ex. 29. 10. p ch. 3. 45. & 16. 9.

n ver. 11, 13. o ch. 3. 12, 45. p Ex. 13. 2, 12, 13, 15. ch. 3. 13. Luke 2. 23. q ch. 3. 9. r ch. 1. 53. & 16. 46. & 18. 5. s 2 Chron. 26. 16. t ver. 11, 12. u ver. 15.

sons: ^x as the LORD had commanded Moses concerning the Levites, so did they unto them.

23 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

24 This is it that *belongeth* unto the Levites: ^y from twenty and five years old and upward they shall go in ^z to wait upon the service of the tabernacle of the congregation:

25 And from the age of fifty years they shall ^a cease waiting upon the service *thereof*, and shall serve no more:

26 But shall minister with their brethren in the tabernacle of the congregation, ^b to keep the charge, and shall do no service. Thus shalt thou do unto the Levites touching their charge.

CHAP. IX.

¹ The passover is commanded again. ⁶ A second passover allowed for them that were unclean or absent. ¹⁵ The cloud guideth the removings and encampings of the Israelites. [BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]

AND the LORD spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, in the first month of the second year after they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying,

2 Let the children of Israel also keep ^a the passover at his appointed season.

3 In the fourteenth day of this month, ^b at even, ye shall keep it in his appointed season: according to all the rites of it, and according to all the ceremonies thereof, shall ye keep it.

4 And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, that they should keep the passover.

5 And ^b they kept the passover on the fourteenth day of the first month at even in the wilderness of Sinai: according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did the children of Israel.

6 ¶ And there were certain men, who were ^c defiled by the dead body of a man, that they could not keep the passover on that day: ^d and they came before Moses and before Aaron on that day:

7 And those men said unto him, We *are* defiled by the dead body of a man: wherefore are we kept back, that we may not offer an offering of the LORD in his appointed season among the children of Israel?

8 And Moses said unto them, Stand still, and ^e I will hear what the LORD will command concerning you.

9 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

10 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If any man of you or of your posterity shall be unclean by reason of a dead body, or *be* in a journey afar off, yet he shall keep the passover unto the LORD.

11 ^f The fourteenth day of the second month at even they shall keep it, *and* ^g eat it with unleavened bread and bitter *herbs*.

12 ^h They shall leave none of it unto the morning, ⁱ nor break any bone of it: ^k according to all the ordinances of the passover they shall keep it.

13 But the man that *is* clean, and is not in a journey, and forbear^leth to keep the passover, even the same soul ^m shall be cut off from among his people: because he ⁿ brought not the offering of the LORD in his appointed season, that man shall ^a bear his sin.

14 And if a stranger shall sojourn among you, and will keep the passover unto the LORD; according to the ordinance of the passover, and according to the manner thereof, so shall he do: ^o ye shall have one ordinance, both for the stranger, and for him that was born in the land.

15 ¶ And ^p on the day that the tabernacle was reared up the cloud covered the tabernacle, *namely*, the tent of the testimony: and ^q at even there was upon the tabernacle as it were the appearance of fire, until the morning.

16 So it was alway: the cloud cover-

^x ver. 5. &c. ^y See ch. 4. 3. 1 Chron. 23. 3. 24. 27. ^z Heb. to war the warfare of, &c. 1 Tim. 1. 18. ^a Heb. return from the warfare of the service. ^b ch. 1. 53. CHAP. IX. ^c Exod. 12. 1. &c. Lev. 23. 5. ch. 23. 16. Deut. 16. 1, 2. ^d Heb. between the two evenings. Ex. 12. 6. ^e Josh. 5. 10. ^f ch. 5. 2. & 19. 11, 16. See John 18. 28.

^d Exod. 18. 15, 19, 26. ch. 27. 2. ^e ch. 27. 5. ^f 2 Chron. 30. 2, 15. ^g Ex. 12. 8. ^h Ex. 12. 10. ⁱ Ex. 12. 46. ^j John 19. 36. ^k Ex. 12. 43. ^l Gen. 17. 14. Ex. 12. 15. ^m ver. 7. ⁿ ch. 5. 31. ^o Ex. 12. 49. ^p Ex. 40. 34. Neh. 9. 12, 19. Ps. 78. 14. ^q Ex. 13. 21. & 40. 38.

ed it *by day*, and the appearance of fire by night.

17 And when the cloud ^a was taken up from the tabernacle, then after that the children of Israel journeyed: and in the place where the cloud abode, there the children of Israel pitched their tents.

18 At the commandment of the LORD the children of Israel journeyed, and at the commandment of the LORD they pitched: ^s as long as the cloud abode upon the tabernacle they rested in their tents.

19 And when the cloud ^b tarried long upon the tabernacle many days, then the children of Israel ^t kept the charge of the LORD, and journeyed not.

20 And *so* it was, when the cloud was a few days upon the tabernacle; according to the commandment of the LORD they abode in their tents, and according to the commandment of the LORD they journeyed.

21 And *so* it was, when the cloud ^c abode from even unto the morning, and *that* the cloud was taken up in the morning, then they journeyed: whether *it was* by day or by night that the cloud was taken up, they journeyed.

22 Or *whether it were* two days, or a month, or a year, that the cloud tarried upon the tabernacle, remaining thereon, the children of Israel ^u abode in their tents, and journeyed not: but when it was taken up, they journeyed.

23 At the commandment of the LORD they rested in the tents, and at the commandment of the LORD they journeyed: they ^x kept the charge of the LORD, at the commandment of the Lord by the hand of Moses.

CHAP. X.

1 The use of the silver trumpets. 11 The Israelites remove from Sinai to Paran. 14 The order of their march. 29 Hobab is intreated by Moses not to leave them. 33 The blessing of Moses at the removing and resting of the ark. [BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

^r Ex. 40. 36. ch. 10. 11, 33, 34. Ps. 80. 1. ^s 1 Cor. 10: 1. ^b Heb. *prolonged*. ^t ch. 1. 53. ^e 3. 8. ^c Heb. *was*. ^u Exod. 40. 36, 37. ^x ver. 19.
CHAP. X. ^a Isai. 1. 13. ^b Jer. 4. 5. Joel 2. 15. ^c Ex. 18. 21. ch. 1. 16. & 7. 2. ^d ch. 2. 3. ^e ch. 2. 10. ^f ver. 3. ^g Joel 2. 1. ^h ch. 31. 6. Josh. 6. 4. 1 Chron. 15. 24. 2 Chron. 13.

2 Make thee two trumpets of silver; of a whole piece shalt thou make them: that thou mayest use them for the ^a calling of the assembly, and for the journeying of the camps.

3 And when ^b they shall blow with them, all the assembly shall assemble themselves to thee at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

4 And if they blow *but* with one *trumpet*, then the princes, *which are* ^c heads of the thousands of Israel, shall gather themselves unto thee.

5 When ye blow an alarm, then ^d the camps that lie on the east parts shall go forward.

6 When ye blow an alarm the second time, then the camps that lie ^e on the south side shall take their journey: they shall blow an alarm for their journeys.

7 But when the congregation is to be gathered together, ^f ye shall blow, but ye shall not ^g sound an alarm.

8 ^h And the sons of Aaron, the priests, shall blow with the trumpets; and they shall be to you for an ordinance for ever throughout your generations.

9 And ⁱ if ye go to war in your land against the enemy that ^k oppresseth you, then ye shall blow an alarm with the trumpets; and ye shall be ^l remembered before the LORD your God, and ye shall be saved from your enemies.

10 Also ^m in the day of your gladness, and in your solemn days, and in the beginnings of your months, ye shall blow with the trumpets over your burnt offerings, and over the sacrifices of your peace offerings; that they may be to you ⁿ for a memorial before your God: *I am* the LORD your God.

11 ¶ And it came to pass on the twentieth *day* of the second month, in the second year, that the cloud ^o was taken up from off the tabernacle of the testimony.

12 And the children of Israel took

12. 1 Mac. 16. 8. ⁱ ch. 31. 6. Josh. 6. 5. 2 Chron. 13. 14. ^k Judg. 2. 18. & 4. 3. & 6. 9. & 10. 8. 12. 1 Sam. 10. 18. Ps. 106. 42. 1 Gen. 8. 1. Ps. 106. 4. ^m ch. 29. 1. Lev. 23. 24. 1 Chron. 15. 24. 2 Chron. 5. 12. & 7. 6. & 29. 26. Ezra 3. 10. Neh. 12. 35. Psal. 81. 3. ⁿ ver. 9. ^o ch. 9. 17.

^r their journeys out of the ^a wilderness of Sinai; and the cloud rested in the ^r wilderness of Paran.

13 And they first took their journey ^s according to the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

14 ¶ ^t In the first *place* went the standard of the camp of the children of Judah according to their armies: and over his host *was* ^u Nahshon the son of Amminadab.

15 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Issachar *was* Nethaneel the son of Zuar.

16 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Zebulun *was* Eliab the son of Helon.

17 And ^x the tabernacle was taken down; and the sons of Gershon and the sons of Merari set forward, ^y bearing the tabernacle.

18 ¶ And ^z the standard of the camp of Reuben set forward according to their armies: and over his host *was* Elizur the son of Shedeur.

19 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Simeon *was* Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.

20 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Gad *was* Eliasaph the son of Deuel.

21 And the Kohathites set forward, bearing the ^a sanctuary: and ^b *the other* did set up the tabernacle against they came.

22 ¶ And ^c the standard of the camp of the children of Ephraim set forward according to their armies: and over his host *was* Elishama the son of Ammihud.

23 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Manasseh *was* Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.

24 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Benjamin *was* Abidan the son of Gideoni.

25 ¶ And ^d the standard of the camp of the children of Dan set forward, *which was*

the rereward of all the camps throughout their hosts: and over his host *was* Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

26 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Asher *was* Pagiel the son of Ocran.

27 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Naphtali *was* Ahira the son of Enan.

28 ^e ^d Thus *were* the journeyings of the children of Israel according to their armies, when they set forward.

29 ¶ And Moses said unto Hobab, the son of ^f Raguel the Midianite, Moses' father-in-law, We are journeying unto the place of which the LORD said, ^g I will give it you: come thou with us, and ^h we will do thee good: for ⁱ the LORD hath spoken good concerning Israel.

30 And he said unto him, I will not go; but I will depart to mine own land, and to my kindred.

31 And he said, Leave us not, I pray thee; forasmuch as thou knowest how we are to encamp in the wilderness, and thou mayest be to us ^j instead of eyes.

32 And it shall be, if thou go with us, yea, it shall be, that ^k what goodness the LORD shall do unto us, the same will we do unto thee.

33 ¶ And they departed from ^l the mount of the LORD three days' journey: and the ark of the covenant of the LORD ^m went before them in the three days' journey, to search out a resting place for them.

34 And ⁿ the cloud of the LORD *was* upon them by day, when they went out of the camp.

35 And it came to pass, when the ark set forward, that Moses said, ^o Rise up, LORD, and let thine enemies be scattered; and let them that hate thee flee before thee.

36 And when it rested, he said, Return, O LORD, unto the ^p many thousands of Israel.

^p Ex. 40. 36. ch. 2. 9, 16, 24, 31. ^q Ex. 19. 1. ch. 1. 1. & 9. 5. ^r Gen. 21. 21. ch. 12. 16. & 13. 3, 26. Deut. 1. 1. ^s ver. 5, 6. ch. 2. 34. ^t ch. 2. 3, 9. ^u ch. 1. 7. ^x ch. 1. 51. ^y ch. 4. 24, 31. & 7. 6, 7, 8. ^z ch. 2. 10, 16. ^a ch. 4. 4, 15. & 7. 9. ^a That is, the Gershonites and the Merarites: See ver. 17. ch. 1. 51. ^b ch. 2. 18, 24. ^c ch. 2. 25, 31. Josh. 6. 9.

^d Heb. These. ^d ch. 2. 34. ^e Ex. 2. 18. ^f Gen. 12. 7. ^g Judg. 1. 16. & 4. 11. ^h Gen. 32. 12. Ex. 3. 8. & 6. 7, 8. ⁱ Job 29. 15. ^k Judg. 1. 16. ^l See Ex. 3. 1. ^m Deut. 1. 33. Josh. 3. 3, 4, 6. Ps. 132. 8. Jer. 31. 2. Ezek. 20. 6. ⁿ Ex. 13. 21. Neh. 9. 13, 19. ^o Ps. 68. 1, 2. & 132. 8. ^c Heb. ten thousand thousands.

CHAP. XI.

1 *The burning at Taberah quenched by Moses' prayer.* 4 *The people lust for flesh, and loathe manna.* 10 *Moses complaineth of his charge.* 16 *God divideth his burden unto seventy elders.* 31 *Quails are given in wrath at Kibroth-hattaavah.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]

AND ^a when the people ^a complained, ^b it displeased the LORD: and the LORD heard *it*; ^b and his anger was kindled; and the ^c fire of the LORD burnt among them, and consumed *them that were* in the uttermost parts of the camp.

2 And the people cried unto Moses; and when Moses ^d prayed unto the LORD, the fire ^e was quenched.

3 And he called the name of the place ^d Taberah: because the fire of the LORD burnt among them.

4 ¶ And the ^e mixt multitude that *was* among them ^e fell a lusting: and the children of Israel also ^f wept again, and said, ^f Who shall give us flesh to eat?

5 ^g We remember the fish, which we did eat in Egypt freely; the cucumbers, and the melons, and the leeks, and the onions, and the garlick:

6 But now ^h our soul *is* dried away: *there is* nothing at all, beside this manna, *before* our eyes.

7 And ⁱ the manna *was* as coriander seed, and the ^e colour thereof as the colour of ^k bdellium.

8 And the people went about, and gathered *it*, and ground *it* in mills, or beat *it* in a mortar, and baked *it* in pans, and made cakes of it: and ^l the taste of it was as the taste of fresh oil.

9 And ^m when the dew fell upon the camp in the night, the manna fell upon it.

10 ¶ Then Moses heard the people weep throughout their families, every man in the door of his tent: and ⁿ the anger of the LORD was kindled greatly; Moses also was displeased.

11 ^o And Moses said unto the LORD, Wherefore hast thou afflicted thy servant?

and wherefore have I not found favour in thy sight, that thou layest the burden of all this people upon me?

12 Have I conceived all this people? have I begotten them, that thou shouldest say unto me, ^p Carry them in thy bosom, as a ^q nursing father beareth the sucking child, unto the land which thou ^r swarest unto their fathers?

13 ^s Whence should I have flesh to give unto all this people? for they weep unto me, saying, Give us flesh, that we may eat.

14 ^t I am not able to bear all this people alone, because *it is* too heavy for me.

15 And if thou deal thus with me, ^u kill me, I pray thee, out of hand, if I have found favour in thy sight; and let me not ^x see my wretchedness.

16 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Gather unto me ^y seventy men of the elders of Israel, whom thou knowest to be the elders of the people, and ^z officers over them; and bring them unto the tabernacle of the congregation, that they may stand there with thee.

17 And I will ^a come down and talk with thee there: and ^b I will take of the spirit which *is* upon thee, and will put *it* upon them; and they shall bear the burden of the people with thee, that thou bear *it* not thyself alone.

18 And say thou unto the people, ^c Sanctify yourselves against to morrow, and ye shall eat flesh: for ye have wept ^d in the ears of the LORD, saying, Who shall give us flesh to eat? ^e for *it was* well with us in Egypt: therefore the LORD will give you flesh, and ye shall eat.

19 Ye shall not eat one day, nor two days, nor five days, neither ten days, nor twenty days;

20 ^f But even a ^h whole month, until it come out at your nostrils, and it be loathsome unto you: because that ye have despised the LORD which *is* among you, and

CHAP. XI. a Deut. 9. 22. a Or, were as it were complainers. b Heb. it was evil in the ears of, &c. b Ps. 78. 21. c Lev. 10. 2. ch. 16. 35. 2 Kings 1. 12. Ps. 106. 18. d James 5. 16. e Heb. sunk. d That is, A burning. Deut. 9. 22. e As Exod. 12. 38. e Heb. lusted a lust. f Heb. returned and wept. f Ps. 78. 18. & 106. 14. 1 Cor. 10. 6. g Ex. 16. 3. h ch. 21. 5. i Ex. 16. 14, 31. g Heb. eye of it as the eye of. h Gen. 2. 12. j Ex. 16. 31. m Ex. 16. 13, 14. n Ps. 78. 21. o Deut. 1. 12. p Isai. 40. 11. q Isai. 49. 23.

1 Thes. 2. 7. r Gen. 26. 3. & 50. 24. Exod. 13. 5. s Matt. 15. 33. Mark 8. 4. t Ex. 18. 18. u See 1 Kings 19. 4. Jonah 4. 3. x Zeph. 3. 15. y See Exod. 24. 1. 9. z Deut. 16. 18. a ver. 25. Gen. 11. 5. & 18. 21. Ex. 19. 20. b 1 Sam. 10. 6. 2 Kings 2. 15. Neh. 9. 30. Isai. 44. 3. Joel 2. 28. c Ex. 19. 10. d Ex. 16. 7. e ver. 5. Acts 7. 39. f Ps. 78. 29. & 106. 15. h Heb. month of days.

have wept before him, saying, ^s Why came we forth out of Egypt?

21 And Moses said, ^h The people, among whom I *am*, *are* six hundred thousand footmen; and thou hast said, I will give them flesh, that they may eat a whole month.

22 ⁱ Shall the flocks and the herds be slain for them, to suffice them? or shall all the fish of the sea be gathered together for them, to suffice them?

23 And the LORD said unto Moses, ^k Is the LORD's hand waxed short? thou shalt see now whether ^l my word shall come to pass unto thee or not.

24 ¶ And Moses went out, and told the people the words of the LORD, and ^m gathered the seventy men of the elders of the people, and set them round about the tabernacle.

25 And the LORD ⁿ came down in a cloud, and spake unto him, and took of the spirit that *was* upon him, and gave *it* unto the seventy elders: and it came to pass, *that*, ^o when the spirit rested upon them, ^p they prophesied, and did not cease.

26 But there remained two *of the* men in the camp, the name of the one *was* Eldad, and the name of the other Medad: and the spirit rested upon them; and they *were* of them that were written, but ^q went not out unto the tabernacle: and they prophesied in the camp.

27 And there ran a young man, and told Moses, and said, Eldad and Medad do prophesy in the camp.

28 And Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of Moses, *one* of his young men, answered and said, My lord Moses, ^r forbid them.

29 And Moses said unto him, Enviest thou for my sake? ^s would God that all the LORD's people were prophets, *and* that the LORD would put his spirit upon them!

30 And Moses gat him into the camp, he and the elders of Israel.

31 ¶ And there went forth a ^t wind from the LORD, and brought quails from the sea, and let *them* fall by the camp, ⁱ as it were a day's journey on this side, and as it were a day's journey on the other side, round about the camp, and as it were two cubits *high* upon the face of the earth.

32 And the people stood up all that day, and all *that* night, and all the next day, and they gathered the quails: he that gathered least gathered ten ^u homers: and they spread *them* all abroad for themselves round about the camp.

33 And while the ^x flesh *was* yet between their teeth, ere it was chewed, the wrath of the LORD was kindled against the people, and the LORD smote the people with a very great plague.

34 And he called the name of that place ^k Kibroth-hattaavah: because there they buried the people that lusted.

35 ^v And the people journeyed from Kibroth-hattaavah unto Hazeroth; and ^l abode at Hazeroth.

CHAP. XII.

1 God rebuketh the sedition of Miriam and Aaron. 10 Miriam's leprosy is healed at the prayer of Moses. 14 God commanded her to be shut out of the host. [BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]

AND Miriam and Aaron spake against Moses because of the ^a Ethiopian woman whom he had married: for ^a he had ^b married an Ethiopian woman.

2 And they said, Hath the LORD indeed spoken only by Moses? ^b hath he not spoken also by us? And the LORD ^c heard *it*.

3. (Now the man Moses *was* ^d very meek, above all the men which *were* upon the face of the earth.)

4 ^e And the LORD spake suddenly unto Moses, and unto Aaron, and unto Miriam, Come out ye three unto the tabernacle of the congregation. And they three came out.

g ch. 21. 5. h Gen. 12. 2. Ex. 12. 37. & 38. 26. ch. 1. 46. i See 2 Kings 7. 2. Matt. 15. 33. Mark 8. 4. John 6. 7. 9. k Isai. 50. 2. & 59. 1. l ch. 23. 19. Ezek. 12. 25. & 24. 14. m ver. 16. n ver. 17. ch. 12. 5. o See 2 Kings 2. 15. p See 1 Sam. 10. 5. 6. 10. & 19. 20. 21. 23. Joel 2. 29. Acts 2. 17. 18. 1 Cor. 14. 1. &c. q See 1 Sam. 20. 26. Jer. 26. 5. r See Mark 9. 38. Luke 9. 49. John 3. 26. s 1 Cor. 14. 5. t Ex. 16. 13. Psal. 78. 26. 27. 23. &

105. 40. i Heb. as it were the way of a day. u Ex. 16. 36. Ezek. 45. 11. x Ps. 78. 30. 31. k That is, The graves of lust. Deut. 9. 22. y ch. 33. 17. l Heb. they were in, &c. CHAP. XII. a Or, Cushite. a Ex. 2. 21. b Heb. taken. b Ex. 15. 20. Mic. 6. 4. c Gen. 29. 33. ch. 11. 1. 2 Kings 19. 4. Isai. 37. 4. Ezek. 35. 12. 13. d Eccles. 45. 4. e Psal. 76. 9

5 ^f And the LORD came down in the pillar of the cloud, and stood *in* the door of the tabernacle, and called Aaron and Miriam : and they both came forth.

6 And he said, Hear now my words : If there be a prophet among you, *I* the LORD will make myself known unto him ^g in a vision, *and* will speak unto him ^h in a dream.

7 ⁱ My servant Moses *is* not so, ^k who *is* faithful in all ^l mine house.

8 With him will I speak ^m mouth to mouth, even ⁿ apparently, and not in dark speeches ; and ^o the similitude of the LORD shall he behold : wherefore then ^p were ye not afraid to speak against my servant Moses ?

9 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against them ; and he departed.

10 And the cloud departed from off the tabernacle ; and, ^q behold, Miriam *became* ^r leprous, *white* as snow : and Aaron looked upon Miriam, and, behold, *she was* leprous.

11 And Aaron said unto Moses, Alas, my lord, I beseech thee, ^s lay not the sin upon us, wherein we have done foolishly, and wherein we have sinned.

12 Let her not be ^t as one dead, of whom the flesh is half consumed when he cometh out of his mother's womb.

13 And Moses cried unto the LORD, saying, Heal her now, O God, I beseech thee.

14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, ^u If her father had but spit in her face, should she not be ashamed seven days ? let her be ^x shut out from the camp seven days, and after that let her be received in *again*.

15 ^y And Miriam was shut out from the camp seven days : and the people journeyed not till Miriam was brought in *again*.

16 And afterward the people removed from ^z Hazeroth, and pitched in the wilderness of Paran.

CHAP. XIII.

1 The names of the men who were sent to search the land. 17 Their instructions. 21 Their acts. 26 Their relation. [BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 ^a Send thou men, that they may search the land of Canaan, which I give unto the children of Israel : of every tribe of their fathers shall ye send a man, every one a ruler among them.

3 And Moses by the commandment of the LORD sent them ^b from the wilderness of Paran : all those men *were* heads of the children of Israel.

4 And these *were* their names : of the tribe of Reuben, Shammua the son of Zaccur.

5 Of the tribe of Simeon, Shaphat the son of Hori.

6 ^c Of the tribe of Judah, ^d Caleb the son of Jephunneh.

7 Of the tribe of Issachar, Igal the son of Joseph.

8 Of the tribe of Ephraim, ^e Oshea the son of Nun.

9 Of the tribe of Benjamin, Palti the son of Raphu.

10 Of the tribe of Zebulun, Gaddiel the son of Sodi.

11 Of the tribe of Joseph, *namely*, of the tribe of Manasseh, Gaddi the son of Susi.

12 Of the tribe of Dan, Ammiel the son of Gemalli.

13 Of the tribe of Asher, Sethur the son of Michael.

14 Of the tribe of Naphtali, Nahbi the son of Vophsi.

15 Of the tribe of Gad, Geuel the son of Machi.

16 These *are* the names of the men which Moses sent to spy out the land. And Moses called ^f Oshea the son of Nun Jehoshua.

17 ¶ And Moses sent them to spy out

f ch. 11. 25. & 16. 19. g Gen. 15. 1. & 46. 2. Job 33. 15. Ezek. 1. 1. Dan. 8. 2. & 10. 8. 16. 17. Luko 1. 11. 22. Acts 10. 11. 17. & 22. 17. 18. h Gen. 31. 10. 11. 1 Kings 3. 5. Matt. 1. 20. i Ps. 105. 26. k Heb. 3. 2. 5. l 1 Tim. 3. 15. m Ex. 33. 11. Deut. 34. 10. n 1 Cor. 13. 12. o Ex. 33. 19. p 2 Pet. 2. 10. Jude 8. q Deut. 24. 9. r 2 Kings 5. 27. & 15. 5. 2 Chron. 26. 19. 20. s 2 Sam. 19. 19. & 24. 10. Prov. 30. 32. t Psal. 88. 4. u See

Heb. 12. 9. x Lev. 13. 46. ch. 5. 2. 3. y Deut. 24. 9. 2 Chron. 26. 20. 21. z ch. 11. 35. & 33. 18.

CHAP. XIII. a ch. 32. 8. Deut. 1. 22. b ch. 12. 16. & 32. 8. Deut. 1. 19. & 9. 23. c ch. 34. 19. 1 Chron. 4. 15. d ver. 30. ch. 14. 6. 30. Josh. 14. 6. 7. 13. 14. Judg. 1. 12. e ver. 16. f ver. 8. Ex. 17. 9. ch. 14. 6. 30.

the land of Canaan, and said unto them, Get you up this *way* ^s southward, and go up into ^h the mountain :

18 And see the land, what it *is* ; and the people that dwelleth therein, whether they *be* strong or weak, few or many ;

19 And what the land *is* that they dwell in, whether it *be* good or bad ; and what cities *they be* that they dwell in, whether in tents, or in strong holds ;

20 And what the land *is*, whether it *be* ⁱ fat or lean, whether there be wood therein, or not. And ^k be ye of good courage, and bring of the fruit of the land. Now the time *was* the time of the firstripe grapes.

21 ¶ So they went up, and searched the land ^l from the wilderness of Zin unto ^m Rehob, as men come to Hamath.

22 And they ascended by the south, and came unto Hebron ; where ⁿ Ahiman, She-shai, and Talmai, ^o the children of Anak, *were*. (Now ^p Hebron was built seven years before ^q Zoan in Egypt.)

23 ^r And they came unto the ^a brook of Eshcol, and cut down from thence a branch with one cluster of grapes, and they bare it between two upon a staff ; and *they brought* of the pomegranates, and of the figs.

24 The place was called the ^b brook ^c Eshcol, because of the cluster of grapes which the children of Israel cut down from thence.

25 And they returned from searching of the land after forty days.

26 ¶ And they went and came to Moses, and to Aaron, and to all the congregation of the children of Israel, ^s unto the wilderness of Paran, to ^t Kadesh ; and brought back word unto them, and unto all the congregation, and shewed them the fruit of the land.

27 And they told him, and said, We came unto the land whither thou sentest

us, and surely it floweth with ^u milk and honey ; ^x and this *is* the fruit of it.

28 Nevertheless ^y the people *be* strong that dwell in the land, and the cities *are* walled, *and* very great : and moreover we saw ^z the children of Anak there.

29 ^a The Amalekites dwell in the land of the south : and the Hittites, and the Jebusites, and the Amorites, dwell in the mountains : and the Canaanites dwell by the sea, and by the coast of Jordan.

30 And ^b Caleb stilled the people before Moses, and said, Let us go up at once, and possess it ; for we are well able to overcome it.

31 ^c But the men that went up with him said, We be not able to go up against the people ; for they *are* stronger than we.

32 And they ^d brought up an evil report of the land which they had searched unto the children of Israel, saying, The land, through which we have gone to search it, *is* a land that eateth up the inhabitants thereof ; and ^e all the people that we saw in it *are* ^d men of a great stature.

33 And there we saw the giants, ^f the sons of Anak, *which come* of the giants : and we were in our own sight ^g as grasshoppers, and so we were ^h in their sight.

CHAP. XIV.

1 *The people murmur at the news.* 6 *Joshua and Caleb labour to still them.* 11 *God threateneth them.* 13 *Moses persuadeth God, and obtaineth pardon.* 26 *The murmurers are deprived of entering into the land.* 36 *The men who raised the evil report die by a plague.* 40 *The people that would invade the land against the will of God are smitten.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]

AND all the congregation lifted up their voice, and cried ; and ^a the people wept that night.

2 ^b And all the children of Israel murmured against Moses and against Aaron : and the whole congregation said unto them, Would God that we had died in the land of Egypt ! or ^c would God we had died in this wilderness !

3 And wherefore hath the LORD brought

^g ver. 21. ^h Gen. 14. 10. ⁱ Judg. 1. 9. 19. ^j Neh. 9. 25. 35. ^k Ezek. 34. 14. ^l Deut. 31. 6. 7. 53. ^m 1 ch. 34. 3. ⁿ Josh. 15. 1. ^o Josh. 19. 28. ^p Josh. 11. 21. 22. & 15. 13. 14. ^q Judg. 1. 10. ^r ver. 33. ^s Josh. 21. 11. ^t Pe. 78. 12. ^u Isai. 19. 11. & 30. 4. ^v Deut. 1. 24. 25. ^w Or, valley. ^x ch. 32. 9. ^y Judg. 16. 4. ^z Or, valley. ^a That is, a cluster of grapes. ^b ver. 3. ^c ch. 20. 1. 16. & 32. 8. & 33. 36. ^d Deut. 1. 19. ^e Josh. 14. 6. ^f u Exod. 3. 8 & 33. 3. ^g x Deut. VOL. I. Nos. 15 & 16. ² D

1. 25. ^y Deut. 1. 28. & 9. 1. 2. ^z ver. 33. ^a Ex. 17. 8. ch. 14. 43. ^b Judg. 6. 3. ^c 1 Sam. 14. 48. & 15. 3. & c. ^d See ch. 14. 6. 24. ^e Josh. 14. 7. ^f c ch. 32. 9. ^g Deut. 1. 28. ^h Josh. 14. 8. ⁱ d ch. 14. 36. 37. ^j e Amos 2. 9. ^k d Heb. men of statures. ^l f Deut. 1. 28. & 2. 10. & 9. 2. ^m g Isai. 40. 22. ⁿ h 1 Sam. 17. 42.
 CHAP. XIV. ^a ch. 11. 4. ^b Ex. 16. 2. & 17. 3. ^c ch. 16. 41. ^d Ps. 106. 25. ^e See ver. 28. 29

us unto this land, to fall by the sword, that our wives and our children should be a prey? were it not better for us to return into Egypt?

4 And they said one to another, ^d Let us make a captain, and ^e let us return into Egypt.

5 Then ^f Moses and Aaron fell on their faces before all the assembly of the congregation of the children of Israel.

6 ¶ ^g And Joshua the son of Nun, and Caleb the son of Jephunneh, *which were* of them that searched the land, rent their clothes:

7 And they spake unto all the company of the children of Israel, saying, ^h The land, which we passed through to search it, *is* an exceeding good land.

8 If the LORD ⁱ delight in us, then he will bring us into this land, and give it us; ^k a land which floweth with milk and honey.

9 Only ^l rebel not ye against the LORD, ^m neither fear ye the people of the land; for ⁿ they *are* bread for us: their ^a defence is departed from them, ^o and the LORD *is* with us: fear them not.

10 ^p But all the congregation bade stone them with stones. And ^q the glory of the LORD appeared in the tabernacle of the congregation before all the children of Israel.

11 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, How long will this people ^r provoke me? and how long will it be ere they ^s believe me, for all the signs which I have shewed among them?

12 I will smite them with the pestilence, and disinherit them, and ^t will make of thee a greater nation and mightier than they.

13 ¶ And ^u Moses said unto the LORD, Then the Egyptians shall hear *it*, (for thou broughtest up this people in thy might from among them;)

14 And they will tell *it* to the inhabit-

ants of this land: ^x *for* they have heard that thou LORD *art* among this people, that thou LORD art seen face to face, and *that* ^y thy cloud standeth over them, and *that* thou goest before them, by day time in a pillar of a cloud, and in a pillar of fire by night.

15 ¶ Now *if* thou shalt kill *all* this people as one man, then the nations which have heard the fame of thee will speak, saying,

16 Because the LORD was not ^z able to bring this people into the land which he swore unto them, therefore he hath slain them in the wilderness.

17 And now, I beseech thee, let the power of my LORD be great, according as thou hast spoken, saying,

18 The LORD *is* ^a longsuffering, and of great mercy, forgiving iniquity and transgression, and by no means clearing *the guilty*, ^b visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation.

19 ^c Pardon, I beseech thee, the iniquity of this people ^d according unto the greatness of thy mercy, and ^e as thou hast forgiven this people, from Egypt even ^b until now.

20 And the LORD said, I have pardoned ^f according to thy word:

21 But *as* truly *as* I live, ^g all the earth shall be filled with the glory of the LORD.

22 ^h Because all those men which have seen my glory, and my miracles, which I did in Egypt and in the wilderness, have tempted me now ⁱ these ten times, and have not hearkened to my voice;

23 ^k ^c Surely they shall not see the land which I swore unto their fathers, neither shall any of them that provoked me see it:

24 But my servant ^l Caleb, because he had another spirit with him, and ^m hath followed me fully, him will I bring into the

d Neh. 9. 17. e See Deut. 17. 16. Acts 7. 39. f ch. 16. 4. 22. g ver. 24. 30. 38. ch. 13. 6. 8. h ch. 13. 27. Deut. 1. 25. i Deut. 10. 15. 2 Sam. 15. 25. 26. & 22. 20. 1 Kings 10. 9. Ps. 22. 8. & 147. 10. 11. Isai. 63. 4. k ch. 13. 27. 1 Deut. 9. 7. 23. 24. m Deut. 7. 18. & 20. 3. n ch. 24. 8. a Heb. shadow. Psal. 121. 5. Isai. 30. 2. 3. Jer. 48. 45. o Gen. 48. 21. Ex. 33. 16. Deut. 20. 1. 3. 4. & 31. 6. 8. Josh. 1. 5. Judg. 1. 22. 2 Chron. 13. 12. & 15. 2. & 20. 17. & 32. 8. Psal. 46. 7. 11. Isai. 41. 10. Amos 5. 14. Zech. 8. 23. p Ex. 17. 4. q Ex. 16. 10. & 24. 16. 17. & 40. 34. Lev. 9. 23. ch. 16. 19. 42. & 20. 6. r ver. 23. Deut. 9. 7. 8. 22. Ps. 95. 8. Heb. 3. 8. 16. s Deut. 1. 32. & 9. 23. Psal. 78. 22. 32. 42. & 106. 24. John 12.

37. Heb. 3. 18. t Ex. 32. 10. u Ex. 32. 12. Ps. 106. 23. Deut. 9. 26. 27. 28. & 32. 27. Ezek. 20. 9. 14. x Ex. 15. 14. Josh. 2. 9. 10. & 5. 1. y Ex. 13. 21. & 40. 38. ch. 10. 34. Neh. 9. 12. Ps. 78. 14. & 105. 39. z Deut. 9. 28. Josh. 7. 9. a Ex. 34. 6. 7. Psal. 103. 8. & 145. 8. Jonah 4. 2. b Ex. 20. 5. & 34. 7. c Ex. 34. 9. d Psal. 106. 45. e Ps. 78. 38. f Or, hitherto. f Ps. 106. 23. James 5. 16. 1 John 5. 14. 15. 16. g Ps. 72. 19. h Deut. 1. 35. Ps. 95. 11. & 106. 26. Heb. 3. 17. 18. i Gen. 31. 7. k ch. 32. 11. Ezek. 20. 15. c Heb. if they see the land. l Deut. 1. 36. Josh. 14. 6. 8. 9. 14. m ch. 32. 12.

land whereinto he went; and his seed shall possess it.

25 (Now the Amalekites and the Canaanites dwelt in the valley.) To morrow turn you, ^a and get you into the wilderness by the way of the Red sea.

26 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

27 ° How long shall I bear with this evil congregation, which murmur against me? ^p I have heard the murmurings of the children of Israel, which they murmur against me.

28 Say unto them, ^a As truly as I live, saith the LORD, ^r as ye have spoken in mine ears, so will I do to you:

29 Your carcases shall fall in this wilderness; and ^s all that were numbered of you, according to your whole number, from twenty years old and upward, which have murmured against me,

30 Doubtless ye shall not come into the land, concerning which I ^d sware to make you dwell therein, ^t save Caleb the son of Jephunneh, and Joshua the son of Nun.

31 ^u But your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, them will I bring in, and they shall know the land which ^x ye have despised.

32 But as for you, ^y your carcases, they shall fall in this wilderness.

33 And your children shall ^z wander in the wilderness ^a forty years, and ^b bear your whoredoms, until your carcases be wasted in the wilderness.

34 ° After the number of the days in which ye searched the land, even ^d forty days, each day for a year, shall ye bear your iniquities, even forty years, ^e and ye shall know ^f my breach of promise.

35 ^g I the LORD have said, I will surely do it unto all ^h this evil congregation, that are gathered together against me: in this wilderness they shall be consumed, and there they shall die.

36 ^h And the men, which Moses sent to search the land, who returned, and made all the congregation to murmur against him, by bringing up a slander upon the land,

37 Even those men that did bring up the evil report upon the land, ⁱ died by the plague before the LORD.

38 ^k But Joshua the son of Nun, and Caleb the son of Jephunneh, which were of the men that went to search the land, lived still.

39 And Moses told these sayings unto all the children of Israel: ^l and the people mourned greatly.

40 ¶ And they rose up early in the morning, and gat them up into the top of the mountain, saying, Lo, ^m we be here, and will go up unto the place which the LORD hath promised: for we have sinned.

41 And Moses said, Wherefore now do ye transgress ⁿ the commandment of the LORD? but it shall not prosper.

42 ° Go not up, for the LORD is not among you; that ye be not smitten before your enemies.

43 For the Amalekites and the Canaanites are there before you, and ye shall fall by the sword: ^p because ye are turned away from the LORD, therefore the LORD will not be with you.

44 ^q But they presumed to go up unto the hill top: nevertheless the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and Moses, departed not out of the camp.

45 ^r Then the Amalekites came down, and the Canaanites which dwelt in that hill, and smote them, and discomfited them, even unto ^s Hormah.

CHAP. XV.

1 The law of the meat offering and the drink offering. 13, 29 The stranger is under the same law. 17 The law of the first of the dough for an heave offering. 22 The sacrifice for sin of ignorance. 30 The punishment of presumption. 32 He that violated the sabbath is stoned. 37 The law of fringes. [BEFORE CHRIST 1490.]

ⁿ Deut. 1. 40. ^o ver. 11. Ex. 16. 28. Matt. 17. 7. ^p Ex. 16. 12. ^q ver. 23. ch. 26. 65. & 32. 11. Deut. 1. 35. Heb. 3. 17. ^r See ver. 2. ^s ch. 1. 45. & 26. 64. ^t Heb. lifted up my hand. Gen. 14. 22. ^u ver. 38. ch. 26. 65. & 32. 12. Deut. 1. 36. 38. ^v Deut. 1. 39. ^x Ps. 106. 24. ^y 1 Cor. 10. 5. Heb. 3. 17. ^z Or, feed. ^a ch. 32. 13. Ps. 107. 40. ^b See Deut. 2. 14. ^c Ezek. 23. 35. ^d ch. 13. 25. ^e Ps. 95. 10. Ezek. 4. 6. ^f See 1 Kings 8. 56.

Psalm. 77. 8. & 105. 42. Heb. 4. 1. ^f Or, altering of my purpose. ^g ch. 23. 19. ^h ver. 27. 29. ch. 26. 65. 1 Cor. 10. 5. ⁱ ch. 13. 31. 32. ^j 1 Cor. 10. 10. Heb. 3. 17. Jude 5. ^k ch. 26. 65. Josh. 14. 6. 10. 1 Ex. 33. 4. ^m Deut. 1. 41. ⁿ ver. 25. 2 Chron. 24. 20. ^o Deut. 1. 42. ^p 2 Chron. 15. 2. ^q Deut. 1. 43. ^r ver. 43. Deut. 1. 44. ^s ch. 21. 3. Judg. 1. 17.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 ^a Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye be come into the land of your habitations, which I give unto you,

3 And ^b will make an offering by fire unto the LORD, a burnt offering, or a sacrifice ^c in ^a performing a vow, or in a free-will offering, or ^d in your solemn feasts, to make a ^e sweet savour unto the LORD, of the herd, or of the flock :

4 Then ^f shall he that offereth his offering unto the Lord bring ^g a meat offering of a tenth deal of flour mingled ^h with the fourth *part* of an hin of oil.

5 ⁱ And the fourth *part* of an hin of wine for a drink offering shalt thou prepare with the burnt offering or sacrifice, for one lamb.

6 ^k Or for a ram, thou shalt prepare *for* a meat offering two tenth deals of flour mingled with the third *part* of an hin of oil.

7 And for a drink offering thou shalt offer the third *part* of an hin of wine, *for* a sweet savour unto the LORD.

8 And when thou preparest a bullock *for* a burnt offering, or *for* a sacrifice in performing a vow, or ^l peace offerings unto the LORD :

9 Then shall he bring ^m with a bullock a meat offering of three tenth deals of flour mingled with half an hin of oil.

10 And thou shalt bring for a drink offering half an hin of wine, *for* an offering made by fire, ⁿ of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

11 ^o Thus shall it be done for one bullock, or for one ram, or for a lamb, or a kid.

12 According to the number that ye shall prepare, so shall ye do to every one according to their number.

13 All that are born of the country shall do these things after this manner, in offering an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

14 And if a stranger sojourn with you, or whosoever *be* among you in your generations, and will offer an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD ; as ye do, so he shall do.

15 ^p One ordinance *shall be both* for you of the congregation, and also for the stranger that sojourneth *with you*, an ordinance for ever in your generations : as ye *are*, so shall the stranger be before the LORD.

16 One law and one manner shall be for you, and for the stranger that sojourneth with you.

17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

18 ^q Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land whither I bring you,

19 Then it shall be, that, when ye eat of ^r the bread of the land, ye shall offer up an heave offering unto the LORD.

20 ^s Ye shall offer up a cake of the first of your dough *for* an heave offering : as ye *do* ^t the heave offering of the threshing floor, so shall ye heave it.

21 Of the first of your dough ye shall give unto the LORD an heave offering in your generations.

22 ¶ And ^u if ye have erred, and not observed all these commandments, which the LORD hath spoken unto Moses,

23 *Even* all that the Lord hath commanded you by the hand of Moses, from the day that the LORD commanded *Moses*, and henceforward among your generations ;

24 Then it shall be, ^v if *ought* be committed by ignorance ^w without the knowledge of the congregation, that all the congregation shall offer one young bullock for a burnt offering, for a sweet savour unto the LORD, ^x with his meat offering, and his drink offering, according to the ^y manner, and ^z one kid of the goats for a sin offering.

25 ^a And the priest shall make an atone-

CHAP. XV. a ver. 18. Lev. 23. 10. Deut. 7. 1. b Lev. 1. 2, 3. c Lev. 7. 16. & 23. 18, 21. d Heb. separating. Lev. 27. 2. d Lev. 23. 8, 12, 36. ch. 28. 19, 27. & 29. 2. 8. 13. Deut. 16. 10. e Gen. 8. 21. Exod. 29. 18. f Lev. 2. 1. & 6. 14. g Exod. 29. 40. Lev. 23. 13. h Lev. 14. 10. ch. 28. 5. i ch. 28. 7, 14. k ch. 28. 12, 14. l Lev. 7. 11.

m ch. 28. 12, 14. n Eccles. 50. 15. o ch. 28. p ver. 29. Ex. 12. 49. ch. 9. 14. q ver. 2. Deut. 26. 1. r Josh. 5. 11, 12. s Deut. 26. 2, 10. Prov. 3. 9, 10. t Lev. 2. 14. & 23. 10, 16. u Lev. 4. 2. x Lev. 4. 13. b Heb. from the eyes. y ver. 8, 9, 10. c Or, ordinance. z See Lev. 4. 23. ch. 28. 15. Ezra 6. 17. & 8. 35. a Lev. 4. 20.

ment for all the congregation of the children of Israel, and it shall be forgiven them; for it *is* ignorance: and they shall bring their offering, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD, and their sin offering before the LORD, for their ignorance:

26 And it shall be forgiven all the congregation of the children of Israel, and the stranger that sojourneth among them; seeing all the people *were* in ignorance.

27 ¶ And ^b if any soul sin through ignorance, then he shall bring a she goat of the first year for a sin offering.

28 ^c And the priest shall make an atonement for the soul that sinneth ignorantly, when he sinneth by ignorance before the LORD, to make an atonement for him; and it shall be forgiven him.

29 ^d Ye shall have one law for him that ^e sinneth through ignorance, *both* for him that is born among the children of Israel, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them.

30 ¶ But the soul that doeth *ought* ^e presumptuously, *whether he be* born in the land, or a stranger, the same reproacheth the LORD; and that soul shall be cut off from among his people.

31 Because he hath ^f despised the word of the LORD, and hath broken his commandment, that soul shall utterly be cut off; ^g his iniquity *shall be* upon him.

32 ¶ And while the children of Israel were in the wilderness, ^h they found a man that gathered sticks upon the sabbath day.

33 And they that found him gathering sticks brought him unto Moses and Aaron, and unto all the congregation.

34 And they put him ⁱ in ward, because it was not declared what should be done to him.

35 And the LORD said unto Moses, ^j The man shall be surely put to death: all the congregation shall ^k stone him with stones without the camp.

36 And all the congregation brought him

without the camp, and stoned him with stones, and he died; as the LORD commanded Moses.

37 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

38 Speak unto the children of Israel, and bid ^m them that they make them fringes in the borders of their garments throughout their generations, and that they put upon the fringe of the borders a ribband of blue:

39 And it shall be unto you for a fringe, that ye may look upon it, and remember all the commandments of the LORD, and do them; and that ye ⁿ seek not after your own heart and your own eyes, after which ye use ^o to go a whoring:

40 That ye may remember, and do all my commandments, and be ^p holy unto your God.

41 *I am* the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: *I am* the LORD your God.

CHAP. XVI.

1 *The rebellion of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram.* 23 *Moses separateth the people from the rebels' tents.* 31 *The earth swalloweth up Korah, and a fire consumeth others.* 36 *The censers are reserved to holy use.* 41 *Fourteen thousand and seven hundred are slain by a plague for murmuring against Moses and Aaron.* 46 *Aaron by incense stayeth the plague.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1471.]

NOW ^a Korah, the son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, and Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, and On, the son of Peleth, sons of Reuben, took *men*:

2 And they rose up before Moses, with certain of the children of Israel, two hundred and fifty princes of the assembly, ^b famous in the congregation, men of renown:

3 And ^c they gathered themselves together against Moses and against Aaron, and said unto them, ^d *Ye take* too much upon you, seeing ^e all the congregation *are* holy, every one of them, ^f and the LORD *is* among them: wherefore then lift ye up yourselves above the congregation of the LORD?

^b Lev. 4. 27, 28. ^c Lev. 4. 35. ^d ver. 15. ^e Heb. *doth*. ^f Deut. 17. 12. Ps. 19. 13. Heb. 10. 26. 1 Pet. 2. 10. ^g Heb. *with an high hand*. ^h 2 Sam. 12. 9. Prov. 13. 13. ⁱ Lev. 5. 1. Ezek. 18. 20. ^j Ex. 31. 14, 15. & 35. 2, 3. ^k Lev. 24. 12. ^l Ex. 31. 14, 15. ^m Lev. 24. 14. 1 Kings 21. 13. Acts 7. 58. ⁿ Deut. 22. 12. Matt. 23. 5. ^o See Deut. 29. 19. Job

31. 7. Jer. 9. 14. Ezek. 6. 9. ^p Ps. 73. 27. & 106. 39. James 4. 4. ^q Lev. 11. 44, 45. Rom. 12. 1. Col. 1. 22. 1 Pet. 1. 15, 16.
CHAP. XVI. ^a Exod. 6. 21. ch. 26. 9. & 27. 3. Ecclus. 45. 18. Jude 11. ^b ch. 26. 9. ^c Ps. 106. 16. ^d Heb. *It is much for you.* ^e Ex. 19. 6. ^f Ex. 29. 45. ch. 14. 14. & 35. 34
189

4 And when Moses heard *it*, ^fhe fell upon his face :

5 And he spake unto Korah and unto all his company, saying, Even to morrow the LORD will shew who *are* his, and *who is* ^g holy ; and will cause *him* to come near unto him : even *him* whom he hath ^h chosen will he cause to ⁱ come near unto him.

6 This do ; Take you censers, Korah, and all his company ;

7 And put fire therein, and put incense in them before the LORD to morrow : and it shall be *that* the man whom the LORD doth choose, he *shall be* holy : *ye take* too much upon you, ye sons of Levi.

8 And Moses said unto Korah, Hear, I pray you, ye sons of Levi :

9 *Seemeth it but* ^k a small thing unto you, that the God of Israel hath ^l separated you from the congregation of Israel, to bring you near to himself to do the service of the tabernacle of the LORD, and to stand before the congregation to minister unto them ?

10 And he hath brought thee near to *him*, and all thy brethren the sons of Levi with thee : and seek ye the priesthood also ?

11 For which cause *both* thou and all thy company *are* gathered together against the LORD : ^m and what *is* Aaron, that ye murmur against him ?

12 ¶ And Moses sent to call Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab : which said, We will not come up :

13 ⁿ *Is it* a small thing that thou hast brought us up out of a land that floweth with milk and honey, to kill us in the wilderness, except thou ^o make thyself altogether a prince over us ?

14 Moreover thou hast not brought us into ^p a land that floweth with milk and honey, or given us inheritance of fields and vineyards : wilt thou ^b put out the eyes of these men ? we will not come up.

15 And Moses was very wroth, and said unto the LORD, ^a Respect not thou their offering : ^r I have not taken one ass from them, neither have I hurt one of them.

16 And Moses said unto Korah, ^s Be thou and all thy company ^t before the LORD, thou, and they, and Aaron, to morrow :

17 And take every man his censer, and put incense in them, and bring ye before the LORD every man his censer, two hundred and fifty censers ; thou also, and Aaron, each *of you* his censer.

18 And they took every man his censer, and put fire in them, and laid incense thereon, and stood in the door of the tabernacle of the congregation with Moses and Aaron.

19 And Korah gathered all the congregation against them unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation : and ^u the glory of the LORD appeared unto all the congregation.

20 And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

21 ^x Separate yourselves from among this congregation, that I may ^y consume them in a moment.

22 And they ^z fell upon their faces, and said, O God, ^a the God of the spirits of all flesh, shall one man sin, and wilt thou be wroth with all the congregation ?

23 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

24 Speak unto the congregation, saying, Get you up from about the tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram.

25 And Moses rose up and went unto Dathan and Abiram ; and the elders of Israel followed him.

26 And he spake unto the congregation, saying, ^b Depart, I pray you, from the tents of these wicked men, and touch nothing of their's, lest ye be consumed in all their sins.

27 So they gat up from the tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram, on every

f ch. 14. 5. & 20. 6. g ver. 3. Lev. 21. 6, 7, 8, 12, 15. h Ex. 28. 1. ch. 17. 5. i Sam. 2. 28. Ps. 105. 26. j ch. 3. 10. Lev. 10. 3. & 21. 17, 18. Ezek. 40. 46. & 44. 15, 16. k i Sam. 18. 23. Isai. 7. 13. l ch. 3. 41, 45. & 8. 14. Deut. 10. 8. m Ex. 16. 8. i Cor. 3. 5. n ver. 9. o Ex. 2. 14. Acts 7. 27, 35. p Exod. 3. 8. Lev. 20. 24. q Gen. 4. 4, 5. j Sam. 12. 3. Acts 20. 33. 2 Cor. 7. 2. s ver. 6, 7. t i Sam. 12. 3, 7. u ver. 42. Ex. 16.

7, 10. Lev. 9. 6, 23. ch. 14. 10. x ver. 45. See Gen. 19. 17, 22. Jer. 51. 6. Acts 2. 40. Rev. 18. 4. y ver. 45. Exod. 32. 10. & 33. 5. z ver. 45. ch. 14. 5. a ch. 27. 16. Job 12. 10. Eccles. 12. 7. Isai. 57. 16. Zech. 12. 1. Heb. 12. 9. b Gen. 19. 13, 14. Isai. 52. 11. 2 Cor. 6. 17. Rev. 18. 4.

side : and Dathan and Abiram came out, and stood in the door of their tents, and their wives, and their sons, and their little children.

28 And Moses said, ° Hereby ye shall know that the LORD hath sent me to do all these works ; for *I have not done them* ^d of mine own mind.

29 If these men die ° the common death of all men, or if they be ° visited after the visitation of all men ; *then* the LORD hath not sent me.

30 But if the LORD ^d make ^f a new thing, and the earth open her mouth, and swallow them up, with all that *appertain* unto them, and they ^g go down quick into the pit ; then ye shall understand that these men have provoked the LORD.

31 ¶ ^h And it came to pass, as he had made an end of speaking all these words, that the ground clave asunder that *was* under them :

32 And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their houses, and ⁱ all the men that *appertained* unto Korah, and all *their* goods.

33 They, and all that *appertained* to them, went down alive into the pit, and the earth closed upon them : and they perished from among the congregation.

34 And all Israel that *were* round about them fled at the cry of them : for they said, Lest the earth swallow us up *also*.

35 And there ^k came out a fire from the LORD, and consumed ^l the two hundred and fifty men that offered incense.

36 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

37 Speak unto Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest, that he take up the censers out of the burning, and scatter thou the fire yonder ; for ^m they are hallowed.

38 The censers of these ⁿ sinners against their own souls, let them make them broad plates *for* a covering of the altar : for they

offered them before the LORD, therefore they are hallowed : ° and they shall be a sign unto the children of Israel.

39 And Eleazar the priest took the brasen censers, wherewith they that were burnt had offered ; and they were made broad *plates for* a covering of the altar :

40 *To be* a memorial unto the children of Israel, ^p that no stranger, which *is* not of the seed of Aaron, come near to offer incense before the LORD ; that he be not as Korah, and as his company : as the LORD said to him by the hand of Moses.

41 ¶ But on the morrow ^q all the congregation of the children of Israel murmured against Moses and Aaron, saying, Ye have killed the people of the LORD.

42 And it came to pass, when the congregation was gathered against Moses and against Aaron, that they looked toward the tabernacle of the congregation : and, behold, ^r the cloud covered it, and ^s the glory of the LORD appeared.

43 And Moses and Aaron came before the tabernacle of the congregation.

44 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

45 ^t Get you up from among this congregation, that I may consume them as in a moment. And ^u they fell upon their faces.

46 ¶ And Moses said unto Aaron, Take a censer, and put fire therein from off the altar, and put on incense, and go quickly unto the congregation, and make an atonement for them : ^x for there is wrath gone out from the LORD ; the plague is begun.

47 And Aaron took as Moses commanded, and ran into the midst of the congregation ; and, behold, the plague was begun among the people : and he put on incense, and made an atonement for the people.

48 And he stood between the dead and the living ; and the plague was stayed.

49 Now they that died in the plague

^c Ex. 3. 12. Deut. 18. 22. Zech. 2. 9. 10. & 4. 9. John 5. 36. ^d ch. 24. 13. Jer. 23. 16. Ezek. 13. 17. John 5. 30. & 6. 38. ^e Heb. *as every man dieth*. ^f Exod. 20. 5. & 32. 34. Job 35. 15. Isai. 10. 3. Jer. 5. 9. ^g Heb. *create a creature*. Isai. 45. 7. ^h Job 31. 3. Isai. 28. 21. ⁱ ver. 33. Psal. 55. 15. ^j ch. 26. 10. & 27. 3. Deut. 11. 6. Psal. 106. 17. ^k See ver. 17. & ch. 26. 11. ^l 1 Chron. 6. 22. 37. ^m Lev. 10. 2. ch. 11. 1. Ps. 106. 18. ⁿ 1 ver. 17.

^o See Lev. 27. 28. ^p Prov. 20. 2. Hab. 2. 10. ^q ch. 17. 10. & 26. 10. Ezek. 14. 8. ^r ch. 3. 10. ^s 2 Chron. 26. 18. ^t ch. 14. 2. Ps. 106. 25. ^u Ex. 40. 34. ^v ver. 19. ch. 20. 6. ^w ver. 21. 24. ^x ver. 22. ch. 20. 6. ^y Lev. 10. 6. ch. 1. 53. & 8. 19. & 11. 33. & 18. 5. ^z 1 Chron. 27. 24. Psal. 106. 29.

were fourteen thousand and seven hundred, beside them that died about the matter of Korah.

50 And Aaron returned unto Moses unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation : and the plague was stayed.

CHAP. XVII.

1 *Aaron's rod among all the rods of the tribes only flourisheth. 10 It is left for a monument against the rebels. [BEFORE CHRIST 1471.]*

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and take of every one of them a rod according to the house of *their* fathers, of all their princes according to the house of their fathers twelve rods : write thou every man's name upon his rod.

3 And thou shalt write Aaron's name upon the rod of Levi : for one rod *shall be* for the head of the house of their fathers.

4 And thou shalt lay them up in the tabernacle of the congregation before the testimony, ^a where I will meet with you.

5 And it shall come to pass, *that* the man's rod, ^b whom I shall choose, shall blossom : and I will make to cease from me the murmurings of the children of Israel, ^c whereby they murmur against you.

6 ¶ And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, and every one of their princes gave him ^a a rod apiece, for each prince one, according to their fathers' houses, *even* twelve rods : and the rod of Aaron *was* among their rods.

7 And Moses laid up the rods before the LORD in ^d the tabernacle of witness.

8 And it came to pass, that on the morrow Moses went into the tabernacle of witness ; and, behold, the rod of Aaron for the house of Levi was budded, and brought forth buds, and bloomed blossoms, and yielded almonds.

9 And Moses brought out all the rods from before the LORD unto all the children of Israel : and they looked, and took every man his rod.

10 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Bring ^e Aaron's rod again before the testimony, to be kept ^f for a token against the ^b rebels ; ^g and thou shalt quite take away their murmurings from me, that they die not.

11 And Moses did *so* : as the LORD commanded him, so did he.

12 And the children of Israel spake unto Moses, saying, Behold, we die, we perish, we all perish.

13 ^h Whosoever cometh any thing near unto the tabernacle of the LORD shall die : shall we be consumed with dying ?

CHAP. XVIII.

1 *The charge of the priests and Levites. 9 The priests' portion. 21 The Levites' portion. 25 The heave offering to the priests out of the Levites' portion. [BEFORE CHRIST 1471.]*

AND the LORD said unto Aaron, ^a Thou and thy sons and thy father's house with thee shall ^b bear the iniquity of the sanctuary : and thou and thy sons with thee shall bear the iniquity of your priesthood.

2 And thy brethren also of the tribe of Levi, the tribe of thy father, bring thou with thee, that they may be ^c joined with thee, and ^d minister unto thee : but ^e thou and thy sons with thee *shall minister* before the tabernacle of witness.

3 And they shall keep thy charge, and ^f the charge of all the tabernacle : ^g only they shall not come nigh the vessels of the sanctuary and the altar, ^h that neither they, nor ye also, die.

4 And they shall be joined unto thee, and keep the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, for all the service of the tabernacle : ⁱ and a stranger shall not come nigh unto you.

5 And ye shall keep ^k the charge of the sanctuary, and the charge of the altar : ^l that there be no wrath any more upon the children of Israel.

6 And I, behold, I have ^m taken your brethren the Levites from among the chil-

CHAP. XVII. ^a Ex. 25. 22. & 29. 42, 43. & 30. 36. ^b ch. 16. 5. ^c ch. 16. 11. ^e Heb. *a rod for one prince, a rod for one prince.* ^d Ex. 38. 21. Num. 18. 2. Acts 7. 44. ^e Heb. ^g 4 ^f ch. 16. 38. ^b Heb. *children of rebellion.* ^g ver. 5. ^h ch. 1. 51, 53. & 18. 4, 7.

CHAP. XVIII. ^a ch. 17. 13. ^b Ex. 28. 38. ^c See Gen. 29. 34. ^d ch. 3. 6, 7. ^e ch. 3. 10. ^f ch. 3. 25, 31, 36. ^g ch. 16. 40. ^h ch. 4. 15. ⁱ ch. 3. 10. ^k Exod. 27. 21. & 30. 7. ^l ver. 24. 3. ch. 8. 2. ^m ch. 3. 12, 45. ^h ch. 16. 46.

dren of Israel: ^a to you *they are given as* a gift for the LORD, to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation.

7 Therefore ^o thou and thy sons with thee shall keep your priest's office for every thing of the altar, and ^p within the vail; and ye shall serve: I have given your priest's office *unto you as* a service of gift: and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Aaron, Behold, ^a I also have given thee the charge of mine heave offerings of all the hallowed things of the children of Israel; unto thee have I given them ^r by reason of the anointing, and to thy sons, by an ordinance for ever.

9 This shall be thine of the most holy things, *reserved* from the fire: every oblation of their's, every ^s meat offering of their's, and every ^t sin offering of their's, and every ^u trespass offering of their's, which they shall render unto me, *shall be* most holy for thee and for thy sons.

10 ^x In the most holy *place* shalt thou eat it; every male shall eat it: it shall be holy unto thee.

11 And this *is* thine; ^y the heave offering of their gift, with all the wave offerings of the children of Israel: I have given them unto ^z thee, and to thy sons and to thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever: ^a every one that is clean in thy house shall eat of it.

12 ^b All the ^a best of the oil, and all the best of the wine, and of the wheat, ^c the firstfruits of them which they shall offer unto the LORD, them have I given thee.

13 And whatsoever is ripe in the land, ^d which they shall bring unto the LORD, shall be thine; ^e every one that is clean in thine house shall eat of it.

14 ^f Every thing devoted in Israel shall be thine.

15 Every thing that openeth ^g the matrix

in all flesh, which they bring unto the LORD, *whether it be* of men or beasts, shall be thine: nevertheless ^h the firstborn of man shalt thou surely redeem, and the firstling of unclean beasts shalt thou redeem.

16 And those that are to be redeemed from a month old shalt thou redeem, ⁱ according to thine estimation, for the money of five shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, ^k which *is* twenty gerahs.

17 ^l But the firstling of a cow, or the firstling of a sheep, or the firstling of a goat, thou shalt not redeem; they *are* holy: ^m thou shalt sprinkle their blood upon the altar, and shalt burn their fat *for* an offering made by fire, for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

18 And the flesh of them shall be thine, as the ⁿ wave breast and as the right shoulder are thine.

19 ^o All the heave offerings of the holy things, which the children of Israel offer unto the LORD, have I given thee, and thy sons and thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever: ^p it *is* a covenant of salt for ever before the LORD unto thee and to thy seed with thee.

20 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Aaron, Thou shalt have no inheritance in their land, neither shalt thou have any part among them: ^q *I am* thy part and thine inheritance among the children of Israel.

21 And, behold, ^r I have given the children of Levi all the tenth in Israel for an inheritance, for their service which they serve, *even* ^s the service of the tabernacle of the congregation.

22 ^t Neither must the children of Israel henceforth come nigh the tabernacle of the congregation, ^u lest they bear sin, ^v and die.

23 ^x But the Levites shall do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation, and they shall bear their iniquity: *it shall be* a statute for ever throughout your genera-

n ch. 3. 9. & 8. 19. o ver. 5. ch. 3. 10. p Heb. 9. 3. 6. q Lev. 6. 16, 18, 26. & 7. 6, 32. ch. 5. 9. r Ex. 29. 29. & 40. 13, 15. s Lev. 2. 2, 3. & 10. 12, 13. t Lev. 4. 22, 27. & 6. 25, 26. u Lev. 5. 1. & 7. 7. & 10. 12. & 14. 13. x Lev. 6. 16, 18, 26, 29. & 7. 6. y Ex. 29. 27, 28. Lev. 7. 30, 34. z Lev. 10. 14. Deut. 18. 3. a Lev. 22. 2, 3, 11, 12, 13. b Ex. 23. 19. Deut. 18. 4. Neh. 10. 35, 36. c Heb. fat. ver. 29. d Ex. 22. 29. e Ex. 22. 29. & 23. 19. & 31. 26. Lev. 9. 11. ch. 15. 19. Deut. 26. 2. e ver. 11. f Lev. 27. 28. g Ex. 13. 2. & 23. VOL. I. Nos. 17 & 18. 2 E

29. Lev. 27. 26. ch. 3. 13. h Ex. 13. 13. & 34. 20. i Lev. 27. 2, 6. ch. 3. 47. k Ex. 30. 13. Lev. 27. 25. ch. 3. 47. Ezek. 45. 12. l Deut. 15. 19. m Lev. 3. 9, 5. n Ex. 29. 26, 28. Lev. 7. 31, 33, 34. o ver. 11. p Lev. 2. 13. 2 Chron. 13. 5. q Deut. 10. 9. & 12. 12. & 14. 27, 29. & 18. 1, 2. Josh. 13. 14, 33. & 14. 3. & 18. 7. Psal. 16. 5. Ezek. 44. 28. r ver. 24, 26. Lev. 27. 30, 32. Neh. 10. 37. & 12. 44. Heb. 7. 5, 8, 9. s ch. 3. 7, 8. t ch. 1. 51. u Lev. 22. 9. v Heb. to die. x ch. 3. 7.

tions, that among the children of Israel they have no inheritance.

24 ^y But the tithes of the children of Israel, which they offer *as* an heave offering unto the LORD, I have given to the Levites to inherit: therefore I have said unto them, ^z Among the children of Israel they shall have no inheritance.

25 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

26 Thus speak unto the Levites, and say unto them, When ye take of the children of Israel the tithes which I have given you from them for your inheritance, then ye shall offer up an heave offering of it for the LORD, *even* ^a a tenth *part* of the tithe.

27 ^b And *this* your heave offering shall be reckoned unto you, as though *it were* the corn of the threshingfloor, and as the fulness of the winepress.

28 Thus ye also shall offer an heave offering unto the LORD of all your tithes, which ye receive of the children of Israel; and ye shall give thereof the LORD's heave offering to Aaron the priest.

29 Out of all your gifts ye shall offer every heave offering of the LORD, of all the ^c best thereof, *even* the hallowed part thereof out of it.

30 Therefore thou shalt say unto them, When ye have heaved the best thereof from it, ^c then it shall be counted unto the Levites as the increase of the threshingfloor, and as the increase of the winepress.

31 And ye shall eat it in every place, ye and your households: for it *is* ^d your reward for your service in the tabernacle of the congregation.

32 And ye shall ^e bear no sin by reason of it, when ye have heaved from it the best of it: neither shall ye ^f pollute the holy things of the children of Israel, lest ye die.

CHAP. XIX.

1 *The water of separation made of the ashes of a red heifer.*

11 *The law for the use of it in purification of the unclean.*

[BEFORE CHRIST 1471.]

^y ver. 21. ^z ver. 20. Deut. 10. 9. & 14. 27, 29. & 18. 1. ^a Neh. 10. 38. ^b ver. 30. ^c Heb. ^f ver. 12. ^c ver. 27. ^d Matt. 10. 10. Luke 10. 7. 1 Cor. 9. 13. 1 Tim. 5. 18. ^e Lev. 19. 8. & 22. 16. ^f Lev. 22. 2. 15.

CHAP. XIX. ^a Deut. 21. 3. 1 Sam. 6. 7. ^b Lev. 4. 12, 24. & 16. 27. Heb. 13. 11.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

2 *This is* the ordinance of the law which the LORD hath commanded, saying, Speak unto the children of Israel, that they bring thee a red heifer without spot, wherein *is* no blemish, ^a and upon which never came yoke:

3 And ye shall give her unto Eleazar the priest, that he may bring her ^b forth without the camp, and *one* shall slay her before his face:

4 And Eleazar the priest shall take of her blood with his finger, and ^c sprinkle of her blood directly before the tabernacle of the congregation seven times:

5 And *one* shall burn the heifer in his sight; ^d her skin, and her flesh, and her blood, with her dung, shall he burn:

6 And the priest shall take ^e cedar wood, and hyssop, and scarlet, and cast *it* into the midst of the burning of the heifer.

7 ^f Then the priest shall wash his clothes, and he shall bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp, and the priest shall be unclean until the even.

8 And he that burneth her shall wash his clothes in water, and bathe his flesh in water, and shall be unclean until the even.

9 And a man *that is* clean shall gather up ^g the ashes of the heifer, and lay *them* up without the camp in a clean place, and it shall be kept for the congregation of the children of Israel ^h for a water of separation: *it is* a purification for sin.

10 And he that gathereth the ashes of the heifer shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: and it shall be unto the children of Israel, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among them, for a statute for ever.

11 ¶ ⁱ He that toucheth the dead body of any ^a man shall be unclean seven days.

12 ^k He shall purify himself with it on the third day, and on the seventh day he

^c Lev. 4. 6. & 16. 14, 19. Heb. 9. 13. ^d Exod. 29. 14. Lev. 4. 11, 12. ^e Lev. 14. 4, 6, 49. ^f Lev. 11. 25. & 15. 5. ^g Heb. 9. 13. ^h ver. 13, 20, 21. ch. 31. 23. ⁱ ver. 16. Lev. 21. 1. ch. 5. 2. & 9. 6, 10. & 31. 19. Lam. 4. 14. Hag. 2. 13. ^a Heb. *soul of man*. ^k ch. 31. 19.

shall be clean: but if he purify not himself the third day, then the seventh day he shall not be clean.

13 Whosoever toucheth the dead body of any man that is dead, and purifieth not himself, ¹defileth the tabernacle of the LORD; and that soul shall be cut off from Israel: because ^mthe water of separation was not sprinkled upon him, he shall be unclean; ⁿhis uncleanness is yet upon him.

14 This is the law, when a man dieth in a tent: all that come into the tent, and all that is in the tent, shall be unclean seven days.

15 And every ^oopen vessel, which hath no covering bound upon it, is unclean.

16 And ^pwhosoever toucheth one that is slain with a sword in the open fields, or a dead body, or a bone of a man, or a grave, shall be unclean seven days.

17 And for an unclean person they shall take of the ^bashes of the burnt heifer of purification for sin, and ^crunning water shall be put thereto in a vessel:

18 And a clean person shall take ^rhysop, and dip it in the water, and sprinkle it upon the tent, and upon all the vessels, and upon the persons that were there, and upon him that touched a bone, or one slain, or one dead, or a grave:

19 And the clean person shall sprinkle upon the unclean on the third day, and on the seventh day: ^sand on the seventh day he shall purify himself, and wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and shall be clean at even.

20 But the man that shall be unclean, and shall not purify himself, that soul shall be cut off from among the congregation, because he hath ^tdefiled the sanctuary of the LORD: the water of separation hath not been sprinkled upon him; he is unclean.

21 And it shall be a perpetual statute unto them, that he that sprinkleth the water of separation shall wash his clothes;

and he that toucheth the water of separation shall be unclean until even.

22 And ^uwhatsoever the unclean person toucheth shall be unclean; and ^xthe soul that toucheth it shall be unclean until even.

CHAP. XX.

1 The children of Israel come to Zin, where Miriam dieth. 2 They murmur for want of water. 7 Moses smiting the rock bringeth forth water at Meribah. 14 Moses at Kadesh desireth passage through Edom, which is denied him. 22 At mount Hor Aaron resigneth his place to Eleazar, and dieth. [BEFORE CHRIST 1453.]

THEN ^acame the children of Israel, even the whole congregation, into the desert of Zin in the first month: and the people abode in Kadesh; and ^bMiriam died there, and was buried there.

2 ^cAnd there was no water for the congregation: ^dand they gathered themselves together against Moses and against Aaron.

3 And the people ^echode with Moses, and spake, saying, Would God that we had died ^fwhen our brethren died before the LORD!

4 And ^gwhy have ye brought up the congregation of the LORD into this wilderness, that we and our cattle should die there?

5 And wherefore have ye made us to come up out of Egypt, to bring us in unto this evil place? it is no place of seed, or of figs, or of vines, or of pomegranates; neither is there any water to drink.

6 And Moses and Aaron went from the presence of the assembly unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and ^hthey fell upon their faces: and ⁱthe glory of the LORD appeared unto them.

7 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

8 ^kTake the rod, and gather thou the assembly together, thou, and Aaron thy brother, and speak ye unto the rock before their eyes; and it shall give forth his water, and ^lthou shalt bring forth to them water out of the rock: so thou shalt give the congregation and their beasts drink.

9 And Moses took the rod ^mfrom before the LORD, as he commanded him.

¹ Lev. 15. 31. m ver. 9. ch. 8. 7. n Lev. 7. 20. & 22. 3. o Lev. 11. 32. ch. 31. 20. p ver. 11. b Heb. dust. q ver. 9. c Heb. living waters shall be given. Gen. 26. 19. r Ps. 51. 7. s Lev. 14. 9. t ver. 13. u Hag. 2. 13. x Lev. 15. 5.

CHAP. XX. a ch. 33. 36. b Ex. 15. 20. ch. 26. 59. c Ex. 17. 1. d ch. 16. 19, 42. e Ex.

17. 2. ch. 14. 2. f ch. 11. 1, 33. & 14. 37. & 16. 32, 35, 49. g Ex. 17. 3. h ch. 14. 5. & 16. 4, 22, 45. i ch. 14. 10. k Ex. 17. 5. l Neh. 9. 15. Ps. 78. 15, 16. & 105. 41. & 114. 8. Isai. 43. 20. & 48. 21. m ch. 17. 10.

10 And Moses and Aaron gathered the congregation together before the rock, and he said unto them, ^a Hear now, ye rebels; must we fetch you water out of this rock?

11 And Moses lifted up his hand, and with his rod he smote the rock twice: and ^o the water came out abundantly, and the congregation drank, and their beasts *also*.

12 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron, Because ^p ye believed me not, to ^a sanctify me in the eyes of the children of Israel, therefore ye shall not bring this congregation into the land which I have given them.

13 ^r This *is* the water of ^a Meribah; because the children of Israel strove with the LORD, and he was sanctified in them.

14 ¶ ^a And Moses sent messengers from Kadesh unto the king of Edom, ^t Thus saith thy brother Israel, Thou knowest all the travail that hath ^b befallen us:

15 ^u How our fathers went down into Egypt, ^w and we have dwelt in Egypt a long time; ^x and the Egyptians vexed us, and our fathers:

16 And ^y when we cried unto the LORD, he heard our voice, and ^z sent an angel, and hath brought us forth out of Egypt: and, behold, we *are* in Kadesh, a city in the uttermost of thy border:

17 ^a Let us pass, I pray thee, through thy country: we will not pass through the fields, or through the vineyards, neither will we drink *of* the water of the wells: we will go by the king's *high* way, we will not turn to the right hand nor to the left, until we have passed thy borders.

18 And Edom said unto him, Thou shalt not pass by me, lest I come out against thee with the sword.

19 And the children of Israel said unto him, We will go by the high way: and if I and my cattle drink of thy water, ^b then I will pay for it: I will only, without *doing* any thing *else*, go through on my feet.

20 And he said, ^c Thou shalt not go through. And Edom came out against him with much people, and with a strong hand.

21 Thus Edom ^d refused to give Israel passage through his border: wherefore Israel ^e turned away from him.

22 ¶ And the children of Israel, *even* the whole congregation, journeyed from ^f Kadesh, ^g and came unto mount Hor.

23 And the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron in mount Hor, by the coast of the land of Edom, saying,

24 Aaron shall be ^h gathered unto his people: for he shall not enter into the land which I have given unto the children of Israel, because ⁱ ye rebelled against my ^c word at the water of Meribah.

25 ^k Take Aaron and Eleazar his son, and bring them up unto mount Hor:

26 And strip Aaron of his garments, and put them upon Eleazar his son: and Aaron shall be gathered *unto his people*, and shall die there.

27 And Moses did as the LORD commanded: and they went up into mount Hor in the sight of all the congregation.

28 ^l And Moses stripped Aaron of his garments, and put them upon Eleazar his son; and ^m Aaron died there in the top of the mount: and Moses and Eleazar came down from the mount.

29 And when all the congregation ⁿ saw that Aaron was dead, they mourned for Aaron ⁿ thirty days, *even* all the house of Israel.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Israel with some loss destroy the Canaanites at Hormah.
4 The people murmuring are plagued with fiery serpents.
7 They repenting are healed by a brasen serpent. 10 Sunday journeys of the Israelites. 21 Sihon is overcome, 33 and Og. [BEFORE CHRIST 1452.]

AND *when* ^a king Arad the Canaanite, which dwelt in the south, heard tell that Israel came ^b by the way of the spies;

ⁿ Ps. 106. 33. ^o Ex. 17. 6. Deut. 8. 15. 1 Cor. 10. 4. ^p ch. 27. 14. Deut. 1. 37. & 3. 26. & 32. 51. ^q Lev. 10. 3. Ezek. 20. 41. & 36. 23. & 38. 16. 1 Pet. 3. 15. ^r Deut. 33. 8. Ps. 95. 8. & 106. 32. & c. ^a That is, *strife*. See Ex. 17. 7. ^s Judg. 11. 16. 17. ^t Deut. 2. 4. & c. & 23. 7. Obad. 10. 12. ^b Heb. *found us*. Ex. 18. 8. ^u Gen. 46. 6. Acts 7. 15. ^w Ex. 12. 40. ^x Ex. 1. 11, & c. Deut. 26. 6. Acts 7. 19. ^y Ex. 2. 23. & 3. 7. ^z Ex. 3. 2. & 14.

19. & 23. 20. & 33. 2. ^a See ch. 21. 22. Deut. 2. 27. ^b Deut. 2. 6. 28. ^c Judges 11. 17. ^d See Deut. 2. 27. 29. ^e Deut. 2. 4. 5. 8. Judg. 11. 18. ^f ch. 33. 37. ^g ch. 21. 4. ^h Gen. 25. 8. ch. 27. 13. & 31. 2. Deut. 32. 50. ⁱ ver. 12. ^c Heb. *mouth*. ^k ch. 33. 38. Deut. 32. 50. ^l Ex. 29. 29. 30. ^m ch. 33. 38. Deut. 10. 6. & 32. 50. ⁿ So Deut. 34. 8. CHAP. XXI. ^a ch. 33. 40. See Judges 1. 16. ^b ch. 13. 21. 196

then he fought against Israel, and took *some* of them prisoners.

2 ° And Israel vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou wilt indeed deliver this people into my hand, then ^d I will utterly destroy their cities.

3 And the LORD hearkened to the voice of Israel, and delivered up the Canaanites; and they utterly destroyed them and their cities: and he called the name of the place ^a Hormah.

4 ¶ And ° they journeyed from mount Hor by the way of the Red sea, to ^f compass the land of Edom: and the soul of the people was much ^{b c} discouraged because of the way.

5 And the people ^e spake against God, and against Moses, ^h Wherefore have ye brought us up out of Egypt to die in the wilderness? for *there is* no bread, neither *is there any* water; and ⁱ our soul loatheth this light bread.

6 And ^k the LORD sent ^l fiery serpents among the people, and they bit the people; and much people of Israel died.

7 ¶ ^m Therefore the people came to Moses, and said, We have sinned, for ⁿ we have spoken against the LORD, and against thee; ° pray unto the LORD, that he take away the serpents from us. And Moses prayed for the people.

8 And the LORD said unto Moses, Make thee a fiery serpent, and set it upon a pole: and it shall come to pass, that every one that is bitten, when he looketh upon it, shall live.

9 And ^p Moses made a serpent of brass, and put it upon a pole, and it came to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he beheld the serpent of brass, he lived.

10 ¶ And the children of Israel set forward, and ^q pitched in Oboth.

11 And they journeyed from Oboth, and ^r pitched at ^d Ije-abarim, in the wilderness

which *is* before Moab, toward the sun-rising.

12 ¶ ^s From thence they removed, and pitched in the valley of Zared.

13 From thence they removed, and pitched on the other side of Arnon, which *is* in the wilderness that cometh out of the coasts of the Amorites: for ^t Arnon *is* the border of Moab, between Moab and the Amorites.

14 Wherefore it is said in the book of the wars of the LORD, ° What he did in the Red sea, and in the brooks of Arnon,

15 And at the stream of the brooks that goeth down to the dwelling of Ar, ^u and ^f lieth upon the border of Moab.

16 And from thence *they went* ^x to Beer: that *is* the well whereof the LORD spake unto Moses, Gather the people together, and I will give them water.

17 ¶ ^y Then Israel sang this song, ° Spring up, O well; ^h sing ye unto it:

18 The princes digged the well, the nobles of the people digged it, by *the direction of* ^z the lawgiver, with their staves. And from the wilderness *they went* to Mattanah:

19 And from Mattanah to Nahaliel: and from Nahaliel to Bamoth:

20 And from Bamoth *in* the valley, that *is* in the ⁱ country of Moab, to the top of ^k Pisgah, which looketh ^a toward ^l Jeshimon.

21 ¶ And ^b Israel sent messengers unto Sihon king of the Amorites, saying,

22 ° Let me pass through thy land: we will not turn into the fields, or into the vineyards; we will not drink *of* the waters of the well: *but* we will go along by the king's *high* way, until we be past thy borders.

23 ^d And Sihon would not suffer Israel to pass through his border: but Sihon gathered all his people together, and went out against Israel into the wilderness:

^c Gen. 28. 20. Judg. 11. 30. ^d Lev. 27. 28. ^a This is, utter destruction. ^e ch. 20. 22. & 33. 41. ^f Judges 11. 18. ^b Or, grieved. ^c Heb. shortened. Exod. 6. 9. ^g Ps. 78. 19. ^h Exod. 16. 3. & 17. 3. ⁱ ch. 11. 6. ^k Wisd. 16. 1. 5. ^l Cor. 10. 9. ^l Deut. 8. 15. ^m Ps. 78. 34. ⁿ ver. 5. ^o Exod. 8. 8. 28. ^l Sam. 12. 19. ^l Kings 13. 6. Acts 8. 24. ^p 2 Kings 18. 4. John 3. 14, 15. ^q ch. 33. 43. ^r ch. 33. 44. ^d Or, heaps of Abarim. ^s Deut. 2. 13.

^t ch. 22. 36. Judg. 11. 18. ^e Or, *Vahab in Suphah*. ^u Deut. 2. 18, 29. ^f Heb. *leaneth*. ^x Judg. 9. 21. ^y Ex. 15. 1. Ps. 105. 2. & 106. 12. ^g Heb. *Ascend*. ^h Or, *answer*. ^z Isai. 33. 22. ⁱ Heb. *field*. ^k Or, *the hill*. ^a ch. 23. 28. ^l Or, *the wilderness*. ^b Deut. 2. 26, 27. Judg. 11. 19. ^c ch. 20. 17. ^d Deut. 29. 7.

* and he came to Jahaz, and fought against Israel.

24 And ^f Israel smote him with the edge of the sword, and possessed his land from Arnon unto Jabbok, even unto the children of Ammon : for the border of the children of Ammon *was* strong.

25 And Israel took all these cities : and Israel dwelt in all the cities of the Amorites, in Heshbon, and in all the ^m villages thereof.

26 For Heshbon *was* the city of Sihon the king of the Amorites, who had fought against the former king of Moab, and taken all his land out of his hand, even unto Arnon.

27 Wherefore they that speak in proverbs say, Come into Heshbon, let the city of Sihon be built and prepared :

28 For there is ^g a fire gone out of Heshbon, a flame from the city of Sihon : it hath consumed ^h Ar of Moab, *and* the lords of the high places of Arnon.

29 Woe to thee, Moab ! thou art undone, O people of ⁱ Chemosh : he hath given his sons that escaped, and his daughters, into captivity unto Sihon king of the Amorites.

30 We have shot at them ; Heshbon is perished even ^k unto Dibon, and we have laid them waste even unto Nophah, which *reacheth* unto ^l Medeba.

31 ¶ Thus Israel dwelt in the land of the Amorites.

32 And Moses sent to spy out ^m Jaazer, and they took the villages thereof, and drove out the Amorites that *were* there.

33 ¶ ⁿ And they turned and went up by the way of Bashan : and Og the king of Bashan went out against them, he, and all his people, to the battle ^o at Edrei.

34 And the Lord said unto Moses, ^p Fear him not : for I have delivered him into thy hand, and all his people, and his land ; and ^q thou shalt do to him as thou didst unto Sihon king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon.

35 ^r So they smote him, and his sons, and all his people, until there was none left him alive : and they possessed his land.

CHAP. XXII.

¹ Balak's first message for Balaam is refused. ¹⁵ His second message obtaineth him. ²² An angel would have slain him, if his ass had not saved him. ³⁶ Balak entertaineth him. [BEFORE CHRIST 1452.]

AND ^a the children of Israel set forward, and pitched in the plains of Moab on this side Jordan *by* Jericho.

2 ¶ And ^b Balak the son of Zippor saw all that Israel had done to the Amorites.

3 And ^c Moab was sore afraid of the people, because they *were* many : and Moab was distressed because of the children of Israel.

4 And Moab said unto ^d the elders of Midian, Now shall this company lick up all *that are* round about us, as the ox licketh up the grass of the field. And Balak the son of Zippor *was* king of the Moabites at that time.

5 ^e He sent messengers therefore unto Balaam the son of Beor to ^f Pethor, which *is* by the river of the land of the children of his people, to call him, saying, Behold, there is a people come out from Egypt : behold, they cover the ^g face of the earth, and they abide over against me :

6 Come now therefore, I pray thee, ^g curse me this people ; for they *are* too mighty for me : peradventure I shall prevail, *that* we may smite them, and *that* I may drive them out of the land : for I wot that he whom thou blessest *is* blessed, and he whom thou cursest *is* cursed.

7 And the elders of Moab and the elders of Midian departed with ^h the rewards of divination in their hand ; and they came unto Balaam, and spake unto him the words of Balak.

8 And he said unto them, ⁱ Lodge here this night, and I will bring you word again, as the Lord shall speak unto me : and the princes of Moab abode with Balaam.

^e Deut. 2. 32. Judg. 11. 20. ^f Deut. 2. 33. & 29. 7. Josh. 12. 1, 2. & 24. 8. Neh. 9. 22. Ps. 135. 10, 11. & 136. 19. Amos 2. 9. ^m Heb. daughters. ^g Jer. 48. 45, 46. ^h Deut. 2. 9. 18. Isai. 15. 1. ⁱ Judg. 11. 24. 1 Kings 11. 7. 33. 2 Kings 23. 13. Jer. 48. 7, 13. ^k Jer. 48. 18, 22. ^l Isai. 15. 2. ^m ch. 32. 1. Jer. 48. 32. ⁿ Deut. 3. 1. & 29. 7. ^o Josh. 13. 12.

^p Deut. 3. 2. ^q ver. 24. Ps. 135. 10, 11. & 136. 20. ^r Deut. 3. 3, 4, & c. CHAP. XXII. ^a ch. 33. 48. ^b Judg. 11. 25. ^c Ex. 15. 15. ^d ch. 31. 8. Josh. 13. 21. ^e Deut. 23. 4. Josh. 13. 22. & 24. 9. Neh. 13. 1, 2. Mic. 6. 5. 2 Pet. 2. 15. Jude 11. Rev. 2. 14. ^f See ch. 23. 7. Deut. 23. 4. ^g Heb. eye. ^h ch. 23. 7. ⁱ 1 Sam. 9. 7, 8. ^j ver. 19.

9 ^k And God came unto Balaam, and said, What men *are* these with thee?

10 And Balaam said unto God, Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab, hath sent unto me, *saying*,

11 Behold, *there is* a people come out of Egypt, which covereth the face of the earth: come now, curse me them; peradventure ^b I shall be able to overcome them, and drive them out.

12 And God said unto Balaam, Thou shalt not go with them; thou shalt not curse the people: for ^l they *are* blessed.

13 And Balaam rose up in the morning, and said unto the princes of Balak, Get you into your land: for the LORD refuseth to give me leave to go with you.

14 And the princes of Moab rose up, and they went unto Balak, and said, Balaam refuseth to come with us.

15 ¶ And Balak sent yet again princes, more, and more honourable than they.

16 And they came to Balaam, and said to him, Thus saith Balak the son of Zippor, ^c Let nothing, I pray thee, hinder thee from coming unto me:

17 For I will promote thee unto very great honour, and I will do whatsoever thou sayest unto me: ^m come therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people.

18 And Balaam answered and said unto the servants of Balak, ⁿ If Balak would give me his house full of silver and gold, ^o I cannot go beyond the word of the LORD my God, to do less or more.

19 Now therefore, I pray you, ^p tarry ye also here this night, that I may know what the LORD will say unto me more.

20 ^q And God came unto Balaam at night, and said unto him, If the men come to call thee, rise up, *and* go with them; but ^r yet the word which I shall say unto thee, that shalt thou do.

21 And Balaam rose up in the morning, and saddled his ass, and went with the princes of Moab.

22 ¶ And God's anger was kindled because he went: ^s and the angel of the LORD stood in the way for an adversary against him. Now he was riding upon his ass, and his two servants *were* with him.

23 And ^t the ass saw the angel of the LORD standing in the way, and his sword drawn in his hand: and the ass turned aside out of the way, and went into the field: and Balaam smote the ass, to turn her into the way.

24 But the angel of the LORD stood in a path of the vineyards, a wall *being* on this side, and a wall on that side.

25 And when the ass saw the angel of the LORD, she thrust herself unto the wall, and crushed Balaam's foot against the wall: and he smote her again.

26 And the angel of the LORD went further, and stood in a narrow place, where *was* no way to turn either to the right hand or to the left.

27 And when the ass saw the angel of the LORD, she fell down under Balaam: and Balaam's anger was kindled, and he smote the ass with a staff.

28 And the LORD ^u opened the mouth of the ass, and she said unto Balaam, What have I done unto thee, that thou hast smitten me these three times?

29 And Balaam said unto the ass, Because thou hast mocked me: I would there were a sword in mine hand, ^x for now would I kill thee.

30 ^y And the ass said unto Balaam, *Am* not I thine ass, ^d upon which thou hast ridden ^e ever since *I was* thine unto this day? was I ever wont to do so unto thee? And he said, Nay.

31 Then the LORD ^z opened the eyes of Balaam, and he saw the angel of the LORD standing in the way, and his sword drawn in his hand: and he ^a bowed down his head, and ^f fell flat on his face.

32 And the angel of the LORD said unto him, Wherefore hast thou smitten thine

^k Gen. 20. 3. ver. 20. ^b Heb. *I shall prevail in fighting against him.* ^l ch. 23. 20. Rom. 11. 29. ^c Heb. *Be not thou letted from, &c.* ^m ver. 6. ⁿ ch. 24. 13. ^o 1 Kings 22. 14. 2 Chron. 18. 13. ^p ver. 8. ^q ver. 9. ^r ver. 35. ch. 23. 12, 26. & 24. 13. ^s Ex. 4. 24. ^t See 2 Kings 6. 17. Dan. 10. 7. Acts 22. 9. 2 Pet. 2. 15. Jude 11. ^u 2 Pet. 2. 16.

^x Prov. 12. 10. ^y 2 Pet. 2. 16. ^d Heb. *who hast ridden upon me.* ^e Or, *ever since thou wast, &c.* ^z See Gen. 21. 19. 2 Kings 6. 17. Luke 24. 16, 31. ^a Exod. 34. 8. ^f Or, *bowed himself.*

ass these three times? behold, I went out ^s to withstand thee, because *thy* way is ^b perverse before me:

33 And the ass saw me, and turned from me these three times: unless she had turned from me, surely now also I had slain thee, and saved her alive.

34 And Balaam said unto the angel of the LORD, ^c I have sinned; for I knew not that thou stoodest in the way against me: now therefore, if it ^b displease thee, I will get me back again.

35 And the angel of the LORD said unto Balaam, Go with the men: ^d but only the word that I shall speak unto thee, that thou shalt speak. So Balaam went with the princes of Balak.

36 ¶ And when Balak heard that Balaam was come, ^e he went out to meet him unto a city of Moab, ^f which *is* in the border of Arnon, which *is* in the utmost coast.

37 And Balak said unto Balaam, Did I not earnestly send unto thee to call thee? wherefore camest thou not unto me? am I not able indeed ^g to promote thee to honour?

38 And Balaam said unto Balak, Lo, I am come unto thee: have I now any power at all to say any thing? ^h the word that God putteth in my mouth, that shall I speak.

39 And Balaam went with Balak, and they came unto ⁱ Kirjath-huzoth.

40 And Balak offered oxen and sheep, and sent to Balaam, and to the princes that *were* with him.

41 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Balak took Balaam, and brought him up into the ^j high places of Baal, that thence he might see the utmost *part* of the people.

CHAP. XXIII.

1, 13, 28 *Balak's sacrifice.* 7, 18, *Balaam's parable.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1452.]

AND Balaam said unto Balak, ^a Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven oxen and seven rams.

2 And Balak did as Balaam^a had spoken; and Balak and Balaam^b offered on *every* altar a bullock and a ram.

3 And Balaam said unto Balak, ^c Stand by thy burnt offering, and I will go: per-adventure the LORD will come ^d to meet me: and whatsoever he sheweth me I will tell thee. And ^e he went to an high place.

4 ^e And God met Balaam: and he said unto him, I have prepared seven altars, and I have offered upon *every* altar a bullock and a ram.

5 And the LORD^f put a word in Balaam's mouth, and said, Return unto Balak, and thus thou shalt speak.

6 And he returned unto him, and, lo, he stood by his burnt sacrifice, he, and all the princes of Moab.

7 And he^g took up his parable, and said, Balak the king of Moab hath brought me from Aram, out of the mountains of the east, *saying*, ^h Come, curse me Jacob, and come, ⁱ defy Israel.

8 ^k How shall I curse, whom God hath not cursed? or how shall I defy, *whom* the LORD hath not defied?

9 For from the top of the rocks I see him, and from the hills I behold him: lo, ^l the people shall dwell alone, and ^m shall not be reckoned among the nations.

10 ⁿ Who can count the dust of Jacob, and the number of the fourth *part* of Israel? Let ^b me die ^o the death of the righteous, and let my last end be like his!

11 And Balak said unto Balaam, What hast thou done unto me? ^p I took thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast blessed *them* altogether.

12 And he answered and said, ^q Must I not take heed to speak that which the LORD hath put in my mouth?

13 And Balak said unto him, Come, I pray thee, with me unto another place, from whence thou mayest see them: thou shalt see but the utmost part of them, and

^g Heb. to be an adversary unto thee. ^b 2 Pet. 2. 14, 15. ^c 1 Sam. 15. 24, 30. & 26. 21. ^d Sam. 12. 13. Job 34. 31, 32. ^e Heb. be evil in thine eyes. ^f ver. 20. ^g Gen. 14. 17. ^h ch. 21. 13. ⁱ ver. 17. ^j ch. 21. 11. ^k ch. 23. 26. & 24. 13. ^l 1 Kings 22. 14. ^m 2 Chron. 18. 13. ⁿ Or, a city of streets. ^o Deut. 12. 2.

CHAP. XXIII. ^a ver. 29. ^b ver. 14, 30. ^c ver. 15. ^d ch. 24. 1. ^e Or, he went soli-

tary. ^e ver. 16. ^f ver. 16. ^g ch. 22. 35. ^h Deut. 18. 18. ⁱ Jer. 1. 9. ^j ver. 18. ^k ch. 24. 3, 15, 23. ^l Job 27. 1. & 29. 1. ^m Psal. 78. 2. ⁿ Ezek. 17. 2. ^o Mic. 2. 4. ^p Hab. 2. 6. ^q ch. 22. 6, 11, 17. ^r 1 Sam. 17. 10. ^s Isai. 47. 12, 13. ^t 1 Deut. 33. 28. ^u Ex. 33. 16. ^v Ezra 9. 2. ^w Ephes. 2. 14. ^x n Gen. 13. 16. & 22. 17. ^y Heb. my soul, or, my life. ^z Ps. 116. 15. ^{aa} ch. 22. 11. ^{ab} 17 & 24. 10. ^{ac} q ch. 22. 38.

shalt not see them all : and curse me them from thence.

14 ¶ And he brought him into the field of Zophim, to the top of ^r Pisgah, ^r and built seven altars, and offered a bullock and a ram on *every* altar.

15 And he said unto Balak, Stand here by thy burnt offering, while I meet *the LORD* yonder.

16 And the LORD met Balaam, and ^s put a word in his mouth, and said, Go again unto Balak, and say thus.

17 And when he came to him, behold, he stood by his burnt offering, and the princes of Moab with him. And Balak said unto him, What hath the LORD spoken ?

18 And he took up his parable, and said, ^t Rise up, Balak, and hear ; hearken unto me, thou son of Zippor :

19 ^u God *is* not a man, that he should lie ; neither the son of man, that he should repent : hath he said, and shall he not do *it* ? or hath he spoken, and shall he not make it good ?

20 Behold, I have received *commandment* to bless : and ^x he hath blessed ; and I cannot reverse it.

21 ^v He hath not beheld iniquity in Jacob, neither hath he seen perverseness in Israel : ^z the LORD his God *is* with him, ^a and the shout of a king *is* among them.

22 ^b God brought them out of Egypt ; he hath as it were ^c the strength of an unicorn.

23 Surely *there is* no enchantment ^d against Jacob, neither *is there* any divination against Israel : according to this time it shall be said of Jacob and of Israel, ^e What hath God wrought !

24 Behold, the people shall rise up ^e as a great lion, and lift up himself as a young lion : ^f he shall not lie down until he eat of the prey, and drink the blood of the slain.

25 ¶ And Balak said unto Balaam, Nei-

ther curse them at all, nor bless them at all.

26 But Balaam answered and said unto Balak, Told not I thee, saying, ^g All that the LORD speaketh, that I must do ?

27 ¶ And Balak said unto Balaam, ^h Come, I pray thee, I will bring thee unto another place ; peradventure it will please God that thou mayest curse me them from thence.

28 And Balak brought Balaam unto the top of Peor, that looketh ⁱ toward Jeshimon.

29 And Balaam said unto Balak, ^k Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven bullocks and seven rams.

30 And Balak did as Balaam had said, and offered a bullock and a ram on *every* altar.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 *Balaam, leaving divination, prophesieth the happiness of Israel.* 10 *Balak in anger dismisseth him.* 15 *He prophesieth of the Star of Jacob, and the destruction of some nations.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1452.]

AND when Balaam saw that it pleased the LORD to bless Israel, he went not, as at ^a other times, ^a to seek for enchantments, but he set his face toward the wilderness.

2 And Balaam lifted up his eyes, and he saw Israel ^b abiding *in his tents* according to their tribes ; and ^c the spirit of God came upon him.

3 ^d And he took up his parable, and said, Balaam the son of Beor hath said, and the man ^b whose eyes are open hath said :

4 He hath said, which heard the words of God, which saw the vision of the Almighty, ^e falling *into a trance*, but having his eyes open :

5 How goodly are thy tents, O Jacob, and thy tabernacles, O Israel !

6 As the valleys are they spread forth, as gardens by the river's side, ^f as the trees of lign aloes ^g which the LORD hath planted, and as cedar trees beside the waters.

CHAP. XXIV. a ch. 23. 3, 15. a Heb. to the meeting of enchantments. b ch. 2. 2, &c. c ch. 11. 25. d 1 Sam. 19. 10. & 19. 20, 23. 2 Chron. 15. 1. d ch. 23. 7, 18. b Heb. who had his eyes shut, but now opened. e See 1 Sam. 19. 24. Ezek. 1. 28. Dan. 8. 18. & 10. 15, 16. 2 Cor. 12. 2, 3, 4. Rev. 1. 10, 17. f Ps. 1. 3. Jer. 17. 8. g Ps. 104. 16.

7 He shall pour the water out of his buckets, and his seed *shall be* ^h in many waters, and his king shall be higher than ⁱ Agag, and his ^k kingdom shall be exalted.

8 ^l God brought him forth out of Egypt; he hath as it were the strength of an unicorn: he shall ^m eat up the nations his enemies, and shall ⁿ break their bones, and ^o pierce *them* through with his arrows.

9 ^p He couched, he lay down as a lion, and as a great lion: who shall stir him up? ^q Blessed *is* he that blesseth thee, and cursed *is* he that curseth thee.

10 ¶ And Balak's anger was kindled against Balaam, and he ^r smote his hands together: and Balak said unto Balaam, ^s I called thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast altogether blessed *them* these three times.

11 Therefore now flee thou to thy place: ^t I thought to promote thee unto great honour; but, lo, the LORD hath kept thee back from honour.

12 And Balaam said unto Balak, Spake I not also to thy messengers which thou sentest unto me, saying,

13 ^u If Balak would give me his house full of silver and gold, I cannot go beyond the commandment of the LORD, to do *either* good or bad of mine own mind; *but* what the LORD saith, that will I speak?

14 And now, behold, I go unto my people: come *therefore*, and ^x I will advertise thee what this people shall do to thy people ^y in the latter days.

15 ¶ ^z And he took up his parable, and said, Balaam the son of Beor hath said, and the man whose eyes are open hath said:

16 He hath said, which heard the words of God, and knew the knowledge of the most High, *which* saw the vision of the Almighty, falling *into a trance*, but having his eyes open:

17 ^a I shall see him, but not now: I shall behold him, but not nigh: there shall come ^b a Star out of Jacob, and ^c a Sceptre shall rise out of Israel, and shall ^e smite the corners of Moab, and destroy all the children of Sheth.

18 And ^d Edom shall be a possession, Seir also shall be a possession for his enemies; and Israel shall do valiantly.

19 ^e Out of Jacob shall come he that shall have dominion, and shall destroy him that remaineth of the city.

20 ¶ And when he looked on Amalek, he took up his parable, and said, Amalek *was* ^d the first of the nations; but his latter end ^e *shall be* that he perish for ever.

21 And he looked on the Kenites, and took up his parable, and said, Strong is thy dwellingplace, and thou puttest thy nest in a rock.

22 Nevertheless ^f the Kenite shall be wasted, ^g until Asshur shall carry thee away captive.

23 And he took up his parable, and said, Alas, who shall live when God doeth this!

24 And ships *shall come* from the coast of ^h Chittim, and shall afflict Asshur, and shall afflict ⁱ Eber, and he also shall perish for ever.

25 And Balaam rose up, and went and ^b returned to his place: and Balak also went his way.

CHAP. XXV.

1 Israel at Shittim commit whoredom and idolatry. 6 Phinehas killeth Zimri and Cozbi. 10 God therefore giveth him an everlasting priesthood. 16 The Midianites are to be vexed. [BEFORE CHRIST 1452.]

AND Israel abode in ^a Shittim, and ^b the people began to commit whoredom with the daughters of Moab.

2 And ^c they called the people unto ^d the sacrifices of their gods: and the people did eat, and ^e bowed down to their gods.

3 And Israel joined himself unto Baal-

^h Jer. 51. 13. Rev. 17. 1, 15. ⁱ 1 Sam. 15. 9. ^k 2 Sam. 5. 12. 1 Chron. 14. 2. 1 ch. 23. ^l m ch. 14. 9. & 23. 24. ⁿ Psal. 2. 9. Isai. 38. 13. Jer. 50. 17. ^o Psal. 45. 5. Jer. 50. 9. ^p Gen. 49. 9. ^q Gen. 12. 3. & 27. 29. ^r Ezek. 21. 14, 17. & 22. 13. ^s ch. 23. 11. Deut. 23. 4, 5. Josh. 24. 9, 10. Neh. 13. 2. ^t ch. 22. 17, 37. ^u ch. 22. 18. ^x Mic. 6. 5. Rev. 2. 14. ^y Gen. 49. 1. Dan. 2. 28. & 10. 14. ^z ver. 3, 4. ^a Rev. 1. 7. ^b Matt. 2. 2. Rev. 22. 16. ^c Gen. 49. 10. Ps. 110. 2. ^d Or, smite through the princes of Moab. 2 Sam. 8. 2. Jer. 48.

45. ^d 2 Sam. 8. 14. Ps. 60. 8, 9, 12. ^e Gen. 49. 10. ^d Or, the first of the nations that warred against Israel, Exod. 17. 8. ^e Or, shall be even to destruction. Exod. 17. 14. 1 Sam. 15. 3, 9. ^f Heb. Kain. Gen. 15. 19. ^g Or, how long shall it be ere Asshur carry thee away captive? ^f Gen. 10. 4. Dan. 11. 30. ^g Gen. 10. 21, 25. ^h See ch. 31. 8.

CHAP. XXV. ^a ch. 33. 49. Josh. 2. 1. Mic. 6. 5. ^b ch. 31. 16. 1 Cor. 10. 8. ^c Josh. 22. 17. Ps. 106. 28. Hos. 9. 10. ^d Ex. 34. 15, 16. 1 Cor. 10. 20. ^e Ex. 20. 5.

peor: and ^fthe anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel.

4 And the LORD said unto Moses, ^gTake all the heads of the people, and hang them up before the LORD against the sun, ^hthat the fierce anger of the LORD may be turned away from Israel.

5 And Moses said unto ⁱthe judges of Israel, ^kSlay ye every one his men that were joined unto Baal-peor.

6 ¶ And, behold, one of the children of Israel came and brought unto his brethren a Midianitish woman in the sight of Moses, and in the sight of all the congregation of the children of Israel, ^lwho *were* weeping *before* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

7 And ^mwhen Phinehas, ⁿthe son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, saw *it*, he rose up from among the congregation, and took a javelin in his hand;

8 And he went after the man of Israel into the tent, and thrust both of them through, the man of Israel, and the woman through her belly. So ^othe plague was stayed from the children of Israel.

9 And ^pthose that died in the plague were twenty and four thousand.

10 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

11 ^qPhinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, hath turned my wrath away from the children of Israel, while he was zealous ^afor my sake among them, that I consumed not the children of Israel in ^rmy jealousy.

12 Wherefore say, ^sBehold, I give unto him my covenant of peace:

13 And he shall have it, and ^this seed after him, *even* the covenant of ^uan everlasting priesthood; because he was ^xzealous for his God, and ^ymade an atonement for the children of Israel.

14 Now the name of the Israelite that was slain, *even* that was slain with the

Midianitish woman, *was* Zimri, the son of Salu, a prince of a ^bchief house among the Simeonites.

15 And the name of the Midianitish woman that was slain *was* Cozbi, the daughter of ^zZur; he *was* head over a people, and of a chief house in Midian.

16 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

17 ^aVex the Midianites, and smite them:

18 For they vex you with their ^bwives, wherewith they have beguiled you in the matter of Peor, and in the matter of Cozbi, the daughter of a prince of Midian, their sister, which was slain in the day of the plague for Peor's sake.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 *The sum of all Israel is taken in the plains of Moab. 52 The law of dividing among them the inheritance of the land. 57 The families and number of the Levites. 63 None were left of them which were numbered at Sinai, but Caleb and Joshua.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1452.]

AND it came to pass after the plague, that the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest, saying,

2 ^aTake the sum of all the congregation of the children of Israel, ^bfrom twenty years old and upward, throughout their fathers' house, all that are able to go to war in Israel.

3 And Moses and Eleazar the priest spake with them ^cin the plains of Moab by Jordan *near* Jericho, saying,

4 *Take the sum of the people*, from twenty years old and upward; as the LORD ^dcommanded Moses and the children of Israel, which went forth out of the land of Egypt.

5 ¶ ^eReuben, the eldest son of Israel: the children of Reuben; Hanoch, *of whom cometh* the family of the Hanochites: of Pallu, the family of the Palluites:

6 Of Hezron, the family of the Hezronites: of Carmi, the family of the Carmites.

7 These *are* the families of the Reuben-

^f Ps. 106. 29. ^g Deut. 4. 3. Josh. 22. 17. ^h ver. 11. Deut. 13. 17. ⁱ Exod. 18. 21, 25. ^k Ex. 32. 27. Deut. 13. 6, 9, 13, 15. ^l Joel 2. 17. ^m Ps. 106. 30. Ecclus. 45. 23. ⁿ Mac. 2. 54. ^o Ex. 6. 25. ^p Ps. 106. 30. ^q Deut. 4. 3. ^r 1 Cor. 10. 8. ^s Ps. 106. 30. Ecclus. 45. 23. ^t Heb. *with my zeal*: See 2 Cor. 11. 2. ^u Ex. 20. 5. Deut. 32. 16, 21. ^v 1 Kings 14. 22. Ps. 78. 68. Ezek. 16. 38. Zeph. 1. 18. & 3. 8. ^w Mal. 2. 4, 5. & 3. 1. Ecclus. 45. 24. ^x Mac. 2.

54. ^t See 1 Chron. 6. 4, &c. ^u Exod. 40. 15. Ecclus. 45. 24. ^x Acts 22. 3. Rom. 10. 2. ^y Heb. 2. 17. ^z Heb. *house of a father*. ^{aa} ch. 31. 8. Josh. 13. 21. ^{ab} ch. 31. 2. ^{ac} ch. 31. 16. Rev. 2. 14. CHAP. XXVI. ^{ad} Ex. 30. 12. & 38. 25, 26. ch. 1. 2. ^{ae} ch. 1. 3. ^{af} ver. 63. ch. 22. 1. & 31. 12. & 33. 48. & 35. 1. ^{ag} ch. 1. 1. ^{ah} Gen. 46. 8. Ex. 6. 14. ^{ai} 1 Chron. 5. 1.

ites : and they that were numbered of them were forty and three thousand and seven hundred and thirty.

8 And the sons of Pallu ; Eliab.

9 And the sons of Eliab ; Nemuel, and Dathan, and Abiram. *This is that* Dathan and Abiram, *which were* ^t famous in the congregation, who strove against Moses and against Aaron in the company of Korah, when they strove against the LORD :

10 ^g And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up together with Korah, when that company died, what time the fire devoured two hundred and fifty men : ^h and they became a sign.

11 Notwithstanding ⁱ the children of Korah died not.

12 ¶ The sons of Simeon after their families : of ^k Nemuel, the family of the Nemuelites : of Jamin, the family of the Jaminites : of ^l Jachin, the family of the Jachinites :

13 Of ^m Zerah, the family of the Zarhites : of Shaul, the family of the Shaulites :

14 These *are* the families of the Simeonites, twenty and two thousand and two hundred.

15 ¶ The children of Gad after their families : of ⁿ Zephon, the family of the Zephonites : of Haggi, the family of the Haggites : of Shuni, the family of the Shunites :

16 Of ^a Ozni, the family of the Oznites : of Eri, the family of the Erites :

17 Of ^o Arod, the family of the Arodites : of Areli, the family of the Arelites.

18 These *are* the families of the children of Gad according to those that were numbered of them, forty thousand and five hundred.

19 ¶ The sons of Judah *were* Er and Onan : and Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan.

20 And ^q the sons of Judah after their families were ; of Shelah, the family of the

Shelanites : of Pharez, the family of the Pharzites : of Zerah, the family of the Zarhites.

21 And the sons of Pharez were ; of Hezron, the family of the Hezronites : of Hamul, the family of the Hamulites.

22 These *are* the families of Judah according to those that were numbered of them, threescore and sixteen thousand and five hundred.

23 ¶ Of the sons of Issachar after their families : of Tola, the family of the Tolaites : of ^b Pua, the family of the Punites :

24 Of ^c Jashub, the family of the Jashubites : of Shimron, the family of the Shimronites.

25 These *are* the families of Issachar according to those that were numbered of them, threescore and four thousand and three hundred.

26 ¶ Of the sons of Zebulun after their families : of Sered, the family of the Sardites : of Elon, the family of the Elonites : of Jahleel, the family of the Jahleelites.

27 These *are* the families of the Zebulunites according to those that were numbered of them, threescore thousand and five hundred.

28 ¶ The sons of Joseph after their families *were* Manasseh and Ephraim.

29 Of the sons of Manasseh : of ^u Machir, the family of the Machirites : and Machir begat Gilead : of Gilead *come* the family of the Gileadites.

30 These *are* the sons of Gilead : of ^v Jeezer, the family of the Jeezerites : of Helek, the family of the Helekites :

31 And of Asriel, the family of the Asrielites : and of Shechem, the family of the Shechemites :

32 And of Shemida, the family of the Shemidaites : and of Hepher, the family of the Hepherites.

33 ¶ And ^y Zelophehad the son of Hepher had no sons, but daughters : and the names of the daughters of Zelophehad

f ch. 16. 1. 2. g ch. 16. 32, 35. h ch. 16. 33. See 1 Cor. 10. 6. 2 Pet. 2. 6. i Ex. 6. 24. 1 Chron. 6. 22. k Gen. 46. 10. Ex. 6. 15, *Jemuel*. l 1 Chron. 4. 24, *Jarib*. m Gen. 46. 9, *Zebur*. n Gen. 46. 16, *Ziphion*. o Or, *Ezbon*, Gen. 46. 16. p Gen. 46. 16, *Arodi*.

p Gen. 38. 2, &c. & 46. 12. q 1 Chron. 2. 3. r Gen. 46. 13. 1 Chron. 7. 1. s Or, *Phuob*. c Or, *Job*. t Gen. 46. 14. u Josh. 17. 1. 1 Chron. 7. 14, 15. x Called *Abiezer*, Josh. 17. 2. Judg. 6. 11, 24, 34. y ch. 27. 1. & 36. 11.

were Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah.

34 These *are* the families of Manasseh, and those that were numbered of them, fifty and two thousand and seven hundred.

35 ¶ These *are* the sons of Ephraim after their families : of Shuthelah, the family of the Shuthalites : of ^a Becher, the family of the Bachrites : of Tahan, the family of the Tahanites.

36 And these *are* the sons of Shuthelah : of Eran, the family of the Eranites.

37 These *are* the families of the sons of Ephraim according to those that were numbered of them, thirty and two thousand and five hundred. These *are* the sons of Joseph after their families.

38 ¶ ^a The sons of Benjamin after their families : of Bela, the family of the Belaites : of Ashbel, the family of the Ashbelites : of ^b Ahiram, the family of the Ahiiramites :

39 Of ^c Shupham, the family of the Shuphamites : of Hupham, the family of the Huphamites.

40 And the sons of Bela were ^d Ard and Naaman : of *Ard*, the family of the Ardites : *and* of Naaman, the family of the Naamites.

41 These *are* the sons of Benjamin after their families : and they that were numbered of them *were* forty and five thousand and six hundred.

42 ¶ ^e These *are* the sons of Dan after their families : of ^d Shuham, the family of the Shuhamites. These *are* the families of Dan after their families.

43 All the families of the Shuhamites, according to those that were numbered of them, *were* threescore and four thousand and four hundred.

44 ¶ ^f Of the children of Asher after their families : of Jimna, the family of the Jimnites : of Jesui, the family of the Jesuites : of Beriah, the family of the Beriites.

45 Of the sons of Beriah : of Heber, the family of the Heberites : of Malchiel, the family of the Malchielites.

46 And the name of the daughter of Asher *was* Sarah.

47 These *are* the families of the sons of Asher according to those that were numbered of them ; *who were* fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

48 ¶ ^g Of the sons of Naphtali after their families : of Jahzeel, the family of the Jahzeelites : of Guni, the family of the Gunites :

49 Of Jezer, the family of the Jezerites : of ^h Shillem, the family of the Shillemites.

50 These *are* the families of Naphtali according to their families : and they that were numbered of them *were* forty and five thousand and four hundred.

51 ⁱ These *were* the numbered of the children of Israel, six hundred thousand and a thousand seven hundred and thirty.

52 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

53 ^k Unto these the land shall be divided for an inheritance according to the number of names.

54 ^l To many thou shalt ^e give the more inheritance, and to few thou shalt ^f give the less inheritance : to every one shall his inheritance be given according to those that were numbered of him.

55 Notwithstanding the land shall be ^m divided by lot : according to the names of the tribes of their fathers they shall inherit.

56 According to the lot shall the possession thereof be divided between many and few.

57 ¶ ⁿ And these *are* they that were numbered of the Levites after their families : of Gershon, the family of the Gershonites : of Kohath, the family of the Kohathites : of Merari, the family of the Merarites.

58 These *are* the families of the Levites :

^a 1 Chron. 7. 20, *Bered*. ^b Gen. 46. 21. 1 Chron. 7. 6. ^c Gen. 46. 21, *Ehi*. 1 Chron. 8. 1, *Aharah*. ^d Gen. 46. 21, *Muppim and Huppim*. ^e 1 Chron. 8. 3, *Addar*. ^f Gen. 46. 23. ^g Or, *Hushim*. ^h Gen. 46. 17. 1 Chron. 7. 30. ⁱ Gen. 46. 24. 1 Chron. 7. 13. ^j 1 Chron.

7. 13, *Shallum*. ^k See ch. 1. 46. ^l Josh. 11. 23. & 14. 1. 1 ch. 33. 54. ^m Heb. *multiply his inheritance*. ⁿ Heb. *diminish his inheritance*. ^o ch. 33. 54. & 34. 13. Josh. 11. 23. & 14. 2. ^p Gen. 46. 11. Ex. 6. 16, 17, 18, 19. 1 Chron. 6. 1, 16.

the family of the Libnites, the family of the Hebronites, the family of the Mahlites, the family of the Mushites, the family of the Korathites. And Kohath begat Amram.

59 And the name of Amram's wife *was* ° Jochebed, the daughter of Levi, whom *her mother* bare to Levi in Egypt: and she bare unto Amram Aaron and Moses, and Miriam their sister.

60 ^p And unto Aaron was born Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar.

61 And ^q Nadab and Abihu died, when they offered strange fire before the LORD.

62 ^r And those that were numbered of them were twenty and three thousand, all males from a month old and upward: ^s for they were not numbered among the children of Israel, because there was ^t no inheritance given them among the children of Israel.

63 ¶ These *are* they that were numbered by Moses and Eleazar the priest, who numbered the children of Israel ^u in the plains of Moab by Jordan *near* Jericho.

64 ^x But among these there was not a man of them whom Moses and Aaron the priest numbered, when they numbered the children of Israel in the wilderness of Sinai.

65 For the LORD had said of them, They ^y shall surely die in the wilderness. And there was not left a man of them, ^z save Caleb the son of Jephunneh, and Joshua the son of Nun.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 *The daughters of Zelophehad sue for an inheritance.* 6 *The law of inheritances.* 12 *Moses, being told of his death, sueth for a successor.* 18 *Joshua is appointed to succeed him.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1452.]

THEN came the daughters of ^a Zelophehad, the son of Hopher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the families of Manasseh the son of Joseph: and these *are* the names of his daughters; Mahlah, Noah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Tirzah.

2 And they stood before Moses, and before Eleazar the priest, and before the princes and all the congregation, *by* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, saying,

3 Our father ^b died in the wilderness, and he was not in the company of them that gathered themselves together against the LORD ^c in the company of Korah; but died in his own sin, and had no sons.

4 Why should the name of our father be ^d done away from among his family, because he hath no son? ^e Give unto us *therefore* a possession among the brethren of our father.

5 And Moses ^f brought their cause before the LORD.

6 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

7 The daughters of Zelophehad speak right: ^g thou shalt surely give them a possession of an inheritance among their father's brethren; and thou shalt cause the inheritance of their father to pass unto them.

8 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a man die, and have no son, then ye shall cause his inheritance to pass unto his daughter.

9 And if he have no daughter, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his brethren.

10 And if he have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his father's brethren.

11 And if his father have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his kinsman that is next to him of his family, and he shall possess it: and it shall be unto the children of Israel ^h a statute of judgment, as the LORD commanded Moses.

12 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, ⁱ Get thee up into this mount Abarim, and see the land which I have given unto the children of Israel.

o Ex. 2. 1, 2. & 6. 20. p ch. 3. 2. q Lev. 10. 1, 2. ch. 3. 4. 1 Chron. 24. 2. r See ch. 3. 39. s ch. 1. 49. t ch. 18. 20, 23, 24. Deut. 10. 9. Josh. 13. 14, 33. & 14. 3. u ver. 3. x ch. 1. Deut. 2. 14, 15. y ch. 14. 28, 29. 1 Cor. 10. 5, 6. z ch. 14. 30.

CHAP. XXVII. a ch. 26. 33. & 36. 1, 11. Josh. 17. 3. b ch. 14. 35. & 26. 64, 65. c ch. 16. 1, 2. d Heb. diminished. e Josh. 17. 4. f Ex. 18. 15, 19. g ch. 35. 29. h ch. 33. 47. Deut. 3. 27. & 32. 49. & 34. 1.

13 And when thou hast seen it, thou also shalt be gathered unto thy people, as Aaron thy brother was gathered.

14 For ye ^k rebelled against my commandment in the desert of Zin, in the strife of the congregation, to sanctify me at the water before their eyes: that *is* the ^l water of Meribah in Kadesh in the wilderness of Zin.

15 ¶ And Moses spake unto the LORD, saying,

16 Let the LORD, ^m the God of the spirits of all flesh, set a man over the congregation,

17 ⁿ Which may go out before them, and which may go in before them, and which may lead them out, and which may bring them in; that the congregation of the LORD be not ^o as sheep which have no shepherd.

18 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Take thee Joshua the son of Nun, a man ^p in whom *is* the spirit, and ^q lay thine hand upon him;

19 And set him before Eleazar the priest, and before all the congregation; and ^r give him a charge in their sight.

20 And ^s thou shalt put *some* of thine honour upon him, that all the congregation of the children of Israel ^t may be obedient.

21 ^u And he shall stand before Eleazar the priest, who shall ask *counsel* for him ^v after the judgment of Urim before the LORD: ^w at his word shall they go out, and at his word they shall come in, *both* he, and all the children of Israel with him, even all the congregation.

22 And Moses did as the LORD commanded him: and he took Joshua, and set him before Eleazar the priest, and before all the congregation:

23 And he laid his hands upon him, ^z and gave him a charge, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.

1 Offerings are to be observed. 3 The continual burnt offering. 9 The offering on the sabbath, 11 on the new moons, 16 at the passover, 26 in the day of firstfruits. [BEFORE CHRIST 1452.]

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Command the children of Israel, and say unto them, My offering, *and* ^a my bread for my sacrifices made by fire, *for* ^a a sweet savour unto me, shall ye observe to offer unto me in their due season.

3 And thou shalt say unto them, ^b This *is* the offering made by fire which ye shall offer unto the LORD; two lambs of the first year without spot ^b day by day, *for* a continual burnt offering.

4 The one lamb shalt thou offer in the morning, and the other lamb shalt thou offer ^c at even;

5 And ^c a tenth *part* of an ephah of flour for a ^d meat offering, mingled with the fourth *part* of an ^e hin of beaten oil.

6 *It is* ^f a continual burnt offering, which was ordained in mount Sinai for a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD.

7 And the drink offering thereof *shall be* the fourth *part* of an hin for the one lamb: ^g in the holy *place* shalt thou cause the strong wine to be poured unto the LORD *for* a drink offering.

8 And the other lamb shalt thou offer at even: as the meat offering of the morning, and as the drink offering thereof, thou shalt offer *it*, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

9 ¶ And on the sabbath day two lambs of the first year without spot, and two tenth deals of flour *for* a meat offering, mingled with oil, and the drink offering thereof:

10 *This is* ^h the burnt offering of every sabbath, beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering.

11 ¶ And ⁱ in the beginnings of your months ye shall offer a burnt offering unto

i ch. 20, 24, 28, & 31. 2. Deut. 10. 6. k ch. 20, 12, 24. Deut. 1. 37. & 32. 51. Ps. 106. 32. 1 Ex. 17. 7. m ch. 16. 22. Heb. 12. 9. n Deut. 31. 2. 1 Sam. 8. 20. & 18. 13. 2 Chron. 1. 10. o 1 Kings 22. 17. Zech. 10. 2. Matt. 9. 36. Mark 6. 34. p Gen. 41. 38. Judg. 3. 10. & 11. 29. 1 Sam. 16. 13, 18. q Deut. 34. 9. r Deut. 31. 7. s See ch. 11. 17, 28. 1 Sam. 10. 6, 9. 2 Kings 2. 15. t Josh. 1. 16, 17. u See Josh. 9. 14. Judg. 1. 1. & 20. 18, 23, 26. 1 Sam. 23. 9. & 30. 7. x Ex. 28. 30. y Josh. 9. 14. 1 Sam. 22. 10, 13, 15. z Deut.

3. 28. & 31. 7.

CHAP. XXVIII. a Lev. 3. 11. & 21. 6, 8. Mal. 1. 7, 12. a Heb. a savour of my rest. b Ex. 29. 38. c Heb. in a day. c Heb. between the two evenings. Ex. 12. 6. c Ex. 16. 36. ch. 15. 4. d Lev. 2. 1. e Ex. 29. 40. f Ex. 29. 42. See Amos 5. 25. g Ex. 29. 42. h Ezek. 46. 4. i ch. 10. 10. 1 Sam. 20. 5. 1 Chron. 23. 31. 2 Chron. 2. 4. Ezra 3. 5. Neh. 10. 33. Isai. 1. 13, 14. Ezek. 45. 17. & 46. 6. Hos. 2. 11. Col. 2. 16.

the LORD; two young bullocks, and one ram, seven lambs of the first year without spot;

12 And ^k three tenth deals of flour *for* a meat offering, mingled with oil, for one bullock; and two tenth deals of flour *for* a meat offering, mingled with oil, for one ram;

13 And a several tenth deal of flour mingled with oil *for* a meat offering unto one lamb; *for* a burnt offering of a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD.

14 And their drink offerings shall be half an hin of wine unto a bullock, and the third *part* of an hin unto a ram, and a fourth *part* of an hin unto a lamb; this *is* the burnt offering of every month throughout the months of the year.

15 And ^l one kid of the goats for a sin offering unto the LORD shall be offered, beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering.

16 ^m And in the fourteenth day of the first month *is* the passover of the LORD.

17 ⁿ And in the fifteenth day of this month *is* the feast: seven days shall unleavened bread be eaten.

18 In the ^o first day *shall be* an holy convocation; ye shall do no manner of servile work *therein*:

19 But ye shall offer a sacrifice made by fire *for* a burnt offering unto the LORD; two young bullocks, and one ram, and seven lambs of the first year: ^p they shall be unto you without blemish:

20 And their meat offering *shall be of* flour mingled with oil: three tenth deals shall ye offer for a bullock, and two tenth deals for a ram;

21 A several tenth deal shalt thou offer for every lamb, throughout the seven lambs:

22 And ^q one goat *for* a sin offering, to make an atonement for you.

23 Ye shall offer these beside the burnt

offering in the morning, which *is* for a continual burnt offering.

24 After this manner ye shall offer daily, throughout the seven days, the meat of the sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD: it shall be offered beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering.

25 And ^r on the seventh day ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work.

26 ¶ Also ^s in the day of the firstfruits, when ye bring a new meat offering unto the LORD, after your weeks *be out*, ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work:

27 But ye shall offer the burnt offering for a sweet savour unto the LORD; ^t two young bullocks, one ram, seven lambs of the first year;

28 And their meat offering of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals unto one bullock, two tenth deals unto one ram,

29 A several tenth deal unto one lamb, throughout the seven lambs;

30 And one kid of the goats, to make an atonement for you.

31 Ye shall offer *them* beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, (^u they shall be unto you without blemish) and their drink offerings.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 *The offering at the feast of trumpets, 7 at the day of afflicting their souls, 13 and on the eight days of the feast of tabernacles.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1452.]

AND in the seventh month, on the first *day* of the month, ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work: ^a it is a day of blowing the trumpets unto you.

2 And ye shall offer a burnt offering for a sweet savour unto the LORD; one young bullock, one ram, *and* seven lambs of the first year without blemish:

3 And their meat offering *shall be of* flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals

k ch. 15. 4—12. l ver. 22. ch. 15. 24. m Ex. 12. 6, 18. Lev. 23. 5. ch. 9. 3. Deut. 16. 1. Ezek. 45. 21. n Lev. 23. 6. o Ex. 12. 16. Lev. 23. 7. p ver. 31. Lev. 22. 20. ch. 29. 8. Deut. 15. 21. q ver. 15. r Ex. 12. 16. & 13. 6. Lev. 23. 8. s Ex. 23. 16. & 34. 22. Lev.

23. 10, 15. Deut. 16. 10. Acts 2. 1. t See Lev. 23. 13, 19. u ver. 19. CHAP. XXIX. a Lev. 23. 24.

for a bullock, *and* two tenth deals for a ram,

4 And one tenth deal for one lamb, throughout the seven lambs :

5 And one kid of the goats *for* a sin offering, to make an atonement for you :

6 Beside ^b the burnt offering of the month, and his meat offering, and ^c the daily burnt offering, and his meat offering, and their drink offerings, ^d according unto their manner, for a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD.

7 ¶ And ^e ye shall have on the tenth *day* of this seventh month an holy convocation ; and ye shall ^f afflict your souls : ye shall not do any work *therein* :

8 But ye shall offer a burnt offering unto the LORD *for* a sweet savour ; one young bullock, one ram, *and* seven lambs of the first year ; ^g they shall be unto you without blemish :

9 And their meat offering *shall be of* flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals to a bullock, *and* two tenth deals to one ram,

10 A several tenth deal for one lamb, throughout the seven lambs :

11 One kid of the goats *for* a sin offering ; beside ^h the sin offering of atonement, and the continual burnt offering, and the meat offering of it, and their drink offerings.

12 ¶ And ⁱ on the fifteenth day of the seventh month ye shall have an holy convocation ; ye shall do no servile work, and ye shall keep a feast unto the LORD seven days :

13 And ^k ye shall offer a burnt offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD ; thirteen young bullocks, two rams, *and* fourteen lambs of the first year ; they shall be without blemish :

14 And their meat offering *shall be of* flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals unto every bullock of the thirteen bullocks, two tenth deals to each ram of the two rams,

15 And a several tenth deal to each lamb of the fourteen lambs :

16 And one kid of the goats *for* a sin offering ; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

17 ¶ And on the second day *ye shall offer* twelve young bullocks, two rams, fourteen lambs of the first year without spot :

18 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, ^l after the manner :

19 And one kid of the goats *for* a sin offering ; beside the continual burnt offering, and the meat offering thereof, and their drink offerings.

20 ¶ And on the third day eleven bullocks, two rams, fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish ;

21 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, ^m after the manner :

22 And one goat *for* a sin offering ; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering.

23 ¶ And on the fourth day ten bullocks, two rams, *and* fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish :

24 Their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner :

25 And one kid of the goats *for* a sin offering ; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

26 ¶ And on the fifth day nine bullocks, two rams, *and* fourteen lambs of the first year without spot :

27 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner :

28 And one goat *for* a sin offering ; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering.

^b ch. 28. 11. ^c ch. 28. 3. ^d ch. 15. 11, 12. ^e Lev. 16. 29. & 23. 27. ^f Ps. 35. 13. ^g ch. 28. 19. ^h Lev. 16. 3. 5. ⁱ Lev. 23. 33. ^j Deut. 16. 13. ^k Ezek. 45. 25. ^l Ezra 3. 4. ^m ver. 3, 4, 9, 10. ch. 15. 12. & 28. 7, 14. ⁿ ver. 18.

29 ¶ And on the sixth day eight bullocks, two rams, *and* fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish :

30 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner :

31 And one goat *for* a sin offering ; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

32 ¶ And on the seventh day seven bullocks, two rams, *and* fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish :

33 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner :

34 And one goat *for* a sin offering ; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

35 ¶ On the eighth day ye shall have a ⁿsolemn assembly : ye shall do no servile work *therein* :

36 But ye shall offer a burnt offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD : one bullock, one ram, seven lambs of the first year without blemish :

37 Their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullock, for the ram, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner :

38 And one goat *for* a sin offering ; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering.

39 These *things* ye shall ^ado unto the LORD in your ^oset feasts, beside your ^pvows, and your freewill offerings, for your burnt offerings, and for your meat offerings, and for your drink offerings, and for your peace offerings.

40 And Moses told the children of Israel according to all that the LORD commanded Moses.

CHAP. XXX.

1 Vows are not to be broken. 3 The exception of a maid's vow. 6 Of a wife's. 9 Of a widow's, or her that is divorced. [BEFORE CHRIST 1452.]

AND Moses spake unto ^athe heads of the tribes concerning the children of Israel, saying, This *is* the thing which the LORD hath commanded.

2 ^bIf a man vow a vow unto the LORD, or ^cswear an oath to bind his soul with a bond ; he shall not ^abreak his word, he shall ^ddo according to all that proceedeth out of his mouth.

3 If a woman also vow a vow unto the LORD, and bind *herself* by a bond, *being* in her father's house in her youth ;

4 And her father hear her vow, and her bond wherewith she hath bound her soul, and her father shall hold his peace at her : then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she hath bound her soul shall stand.

5 But if her father disallow her in the day that he heareth ; not any of her vows, or of her bonds wherewith she hath bound her soul, shall stand : and the LORD shall forgive her, because her father disallowed her.

6 And if she had at all an husband, when ^bshe vowed, or uttered ought out of her lips, wherewith she bound her soul ;

7 And her husband heard *it*, and held his peace at her in the day that he heard *it* : then her vows shall stand, and her bonds wherewith she bound her soul shall stand.

8 But if her husband ^cdisallowed her on the day that he heard *it* ; then he shall make her vow which she vowed, and that which she uttered with her lips, wherewith she bound her soul, of none effect : and the LORD shall forgive her.

9 But every vow of a widow, and of her that is divorced, wherewith they have bound their souls, shall stand against her.

10 And if she vowed in her husband's house, or bound her soul by a bond with an oath ;

11 And her husband heard *it*, and held

ⁿ Lev. 23. 36. ^a Or, offer. ^o Lev. 23. 2. 1 Chron. 23. 31. 2 Chron. 31. 3. Ezra 3. 5. Neh. 10. 33. Isai. 1. 14. ^p Lev. 7. 11, 16. & 22. 21, 23.

CHAP. XXX. ^a ch. 1. 4, 16. & 7. 2. ^b Lev. 27. 2. Deut. 23. 21. Judges 11. 30, 35.

Eccles. 5. 4. ^c Lev. 5. 4. Matt. 14. 9. Acts 23. 14. ^a Heb. profane. Ps. 55. 20. ^d Job 22. 27. Psal. 22. 25. & 50. 14. & 66. 13, 14. & 116. 14, 18. Nah. 1. 15. ^b Heb. her vows were upon her. Ps. 56. 13. ^e Gen. 3. 16.

his peace at her, *and* disallowed her not : then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she bound her soul shall stand.

12 But if her husband hath utterly made them void on the day he heard *them* ; then whatsoever proceeded out of her lips concerning her vows, or concerning the bond of her soul, shall not stand : her husband hath made them void ; and the LORD shall forgive her.

13 Every vow, and every binding oath to afflict the soul, her husband may establish it, or her husband may make it void.

14 But if her husband altogether hold his peace at her from day to day ; then he establisheth all her vows, or all her bonds, which *are* upon her : he confirmeth them, because he held his peace at her in the day that he heard *them*.

15 But if he shall any ways make them void after that he hath heard *them* ; then he shall bear her iniquity.

16 These *are* the statutes, which the LORD commanded Moses, between a man and his wife, between the father and his daughter, *being yet* in her youth in her father's house.

CHAP. XXXI.

¹ *The Midianites are spoiled, and Balaam slain.* 13 *Moses is wroth with the officers, for saving the women alive.* 19 *How the soldiers, with their captives and spoil, are to be purified.* 25 *The proportion whereby the prey is to be divided.* 48 *The voluntary oblation unto the treasury of the Lord.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1452.]

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 ^a Avenge the children of Israel of the Midianites : afterward shalt thou ^b be gathered unto thy people.

3 And Moses spake unto the people, saying, Arm some of yourselves unto the war, and let them go against the Midianites, and avenge the LORD of Midian.

4 ^a Of every tribe a thousand, throughout all the tribes of Israel, shall ye send to the war.

5 So there were delivered out of the thousands of Israel, a thousand of *every* tribe, twelve thousand armed for war.

6 And Moses sent them to the war, a thousand of *every* tribe, them and Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, to the war, with the holy instruments, and ^c the trumpets to blow in his hand.

7 And they warred against the Midianites, as the LORD commanded Moses ; and ^d they slew all the ^e males.

8 And they slew the kings of Midian, beside the rest of them that were slain ; *namely*, ^f Evi, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Reba, five kings of Midian : ^g Balaam also the son of Beor they slew with the sword.

9 And the children of Israel took *all* the women of Midian captives, and their little ones, and took the spoil of all their cattle, and all their flocks, and all their goods.

10 And they burnt all their cities wherein they dwelt, and all their goodly castles, with fire.

11 And ^h they took all the spoil, and all the prey, *both* of men and of beasts.

12 And they brought the captives, and the prey, and the spoil, unto Moses, and Eleazar the priest, and unto the congregation of the children of Israel, unto the camp at the plains of Moab, which *are* by Jordan *near* Jericho.

13 ¶ And Moses, and Eleazar the priest, and all the princes of the congregation, went forth to meet them without the camp.

14 And Moses was wroth with the officers of the host, *with* the captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, which came from the ^b battle.

15 And Moses said unto them, Have ye saved ⁱ all the women alive ?

16 Behold, ^k these caused the children of Israel, through the ^l counsel of Balaam, to commit trespass against the LORD in the matter of Peor, and ^m there was a

CHAP. XXXI. a ch. 25. 17. b ch. 27. 13. c Heb. *A thousand of a tribe, a thousand of a tribe.* d ch. 10. 9. e Deut. 20. 13. Judg. 21. 11. f 1 Sam. 27. 9. g 1 Kings 11. 15, 16. h See Judges 6. 1, 2, 33. i Josh. 13. 21. j Josh. 13. 22. k Deut. 20. 14. l Heb. *host of*

war. i See Deut. 20. 13. 1 Sam. 15. 3. k ch. 25. 2. l ch. 24. 14. 2 Pet. 2. 15. Rev. 2. 14. m ch. 25. 9.

plague among the congregation of the LORD.

17 Now therefore ⁿ kill every male among the little ones, and kill every woman that hath known man by lying with ^c him.

18 But all the women children, that have not known a man by lying with him, keep alive for yourselves.

19 And ^odo ye abide without the camp seven days : whosoever hath killed any person, and ^p whosoever hath touched any slain, purify *both* yourselves and your captives on the third day, and on the seventh day.

20 And purify all *your* raiment, and all ^d that is made of skins, and all work of goats' *hair*, and all things made of wood.

21 ¶ And Eleazar the priest said unto the men of war which went to the battle, This *is* the ordinance of the law which the LORD commanded Moses ;

22 Only the gold, and the silver, the brass, the iron, the tin, and the lead,

23 Every thing that may abide the fire, ye shall make *it* go through the fire, and it shall be clean : nevertheless it shall be purified ^a with the water of separation : and all that abideth not the fire ye shall make go through the water.

24 ^r And ye shall wash your clothes on the seventh day, and ye shall be clean, and afterward ye shall come into the camp.

25 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

26 Take the sum of the prey ^e that was taken, *both* of man and of beast, thou, and Eleazar the priest, and the chief fathers of the congregation :

27 And ^s divide the prey into two parts ; between them that took the war upon them, who went out to battle, and between all the congregation :

28 And levy a tribute unto the LORD of the men of war which went out to battle : ^t one soul of five hundred, *both* of the pre-

sons, and of the beeves, and of the asses, and of the sheep :

29 Take *it* of their half, and give *it* unto Eleazar the priest, *for* an heave offering of the LORD.

30 And of the children of Israel's half, thou shalt take ^u one portion of fifty, of the persons, of the beeves, of the asses, and of the ^f flocks, of all manner of beasts, and give them unto the Levites, ^x which keep the charge of the tabernacle of the LORD.

31 And Moses and Eleazar the priest did as the LORD commanded Moses.

32 And the booty, *being* the rest of the prey which the men of war had caught, was six hundred thousand and seventy thousand and five thousand sheep,

33 And threescore and twelve thousand beeves,

34 And threescore and one thousand asses,

35 And thirty and two thousand persons in all, of women that had not known man by lying with him.

36 And the half, *which was* the portion of them that went out to war, was in number three hundred thousand and seven and thirty thousand and five hundred sheep :

37 And the LORD's tribute of the sheep was six hundred and threescore and fifteen.

38 And the beeves *were* thirty and six thousand ; of which the LORD's tribute *was* threescore and twelve.

39 And the asses *were* thirty thousand and five hundred ; of which the LORD's tribute *was* threescore and one.

40 And the persons *were* sixteen thousand ; of which the LORD's tribute *was* thirty and two persons.

41 And Moses gave the tribute, *which was* the LORD's heave offering, unto Eleazar the priest, ^y as the LORD commanded Moses.

42 And of the children of Israel's half,

ⁿ Judg. 21. 11. ^c Heb. a male. ^o ch. 5. 2. ^p ch. 19. 11, &c. ^d Heb. instrument, or, vessel of skins. ^q ch. 19. 9, 17. ^r Lev. 11. 25. ^e Heb. of the captivity. ^s Josh. 22. 8.

¹ Sam. 30. 4. ^t See ver. 30, 47, & ch. 18. 26. ^u See ver. 42—47. ^f Or, goats. ^x ch. 3. 7, 8, 25, 31, 36. & 18. 3, 4. ^y See ch. 18. 8, 19.

which Moses divided from the men that warred,

43 (Now the half *that pertained unto* the congregation was three hundred thousand and thirty thousand *and* seven thousand and five hundred sheep,

44 And thirty and six thousand beeves,

45 And thirty thousand asses and five hundred,

46 And sixteen thousand persons ;)

47 Even ^z of the children of Israel's half, Moses took one portion of fifty, *both* of man and of beast, and gave them unto the Levites, which kept the charge of the tabernacle of the LORD ; as the LORD commanded Moses.

48 ¶ And the officers which *were* over thousands of the host, the captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds, came near unto Moses :

49 And they said unto Moses, Thy servants have taken the sum of the men of war which *are* under our ^s charge, and there lacketh not one man of us.

50 We have therefore brought an oblation for the LORD, what every man hath ^a gotten, of jewels of gold, chains, and bracelets, rings, earrings, and tablets, ^a to make an atonement for our souls before the LORD.

51 And Moses and Eleazar the priest took the gold of them, *even* all wrought jewels.

52 And all the gold of the ⁱ offering that they offered up to the LORD, of the captains of thousands, and of the captains of hundreds, was sixteen thousand seven hundred and fifty shekels.

53 (*For* ^b the men of war had taken spoil, every man for himself.)

54 And Moses and Eleazar the priest took the gold of the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and brought it into the tabernacle of the congregation, ^c for a memorial for the children of Israel before the LORD.

CHAP. XXXII.

ⁱ The Reubenites and Gadites sue for their inheritance on that side Jordan. ⁶ Moses reproveth them. ¹⁶ They offer him conditions to his content. ³³ Moses assigneth them the land. ³⁹ They conquer it. [BEFORE CHRIST 1452.]

NOW the children of Reuben and the children of Gad had a very great multitude of cattle : and when they saw the land of ^a Jazer, and the land of Gilead, that, behold, the place *was* a place for cattle ;

2 The children of Gad and the children of Reuben came and spake unto Moses, and to Eleazar the priest, and unto the princes of the congregation, saying,

3 Ataroth, and Dibon, and Jazer, and ^b Nimrah, and Heshbon, and Elealeh, and ^c Shebam, and Nebo, and ^d Beon,

4 *Even* the country ^e which the LORD smote before the congregation of Israel, is a land for cattle, and thy servants have cattle :

5 Wherefore, said they, if we have found grace in thy sight, let this land be given unto thy servants for a possession, *and* bring us not over Jordan.

6 ¶ And Moses said unto the children of Gad, and to the children of Reuben, Shall your brethren go to war, and shall ye sit here ?

7 And wherefore ^a discourage ye the heart of the children of Israel from going over into the land which the LORD hath given them ?

8 Thus did your fathers, ^f when I sent them from Kadesh-barnea ^g to see the land.

9 For ^h when they went up unto the valley of Eshcol, and saw the land, they discouraged the heart of the children of Israel, that they should not go into the land which the LORD had given them.

10 ⁱ And the LORD's anger was kindled the same time, and he sware, saying,

11 Surely none of the men that came up out of Egypt, ^k from twenty years old and upward, shall see the land which I sware unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto

^z ver. 30. ^g Heb. hand. ^h Heb. found. ^a Exod. 30. 12, 16. ⁱ Heb. heave offering. ^b Deut. 30. 14. ^c Exod. 30. 16. CHAP. XXXII. ^a ch. 21. 32. Josh. 13. 25. 2 Sam. 24. 5. ^b ver. 36, Beth-nimrah.

^c ver. 38, Shibmah. ^d ver. 38, Baal-Meon. ^e ch. 21. 24, 34. ^a Heb. break. ^f ch. 13. 3, 26. ^g Deut. 1. 22. ^h ch. 13. 24, 31. ⁱ Deut. 1. 24, 28. ^j ch. 14. 11, 21. ^k ch. 14. 28, 29. Deut. 1. 35.

Jacob ; because ¹ they have not ^b wholly followed me :

12 Save Caleb the son of Jephunneh the Kenezite, and Joshua the son of Nun : ^m for they have wholly followed the LORD.

13 And the LORD's anger was kindled against Israel, and he made them ⁿ wander in the wilderness forty years, until ^o all the generation, that had done evil in the sight of the LORD, was consumed.

14 And, behold, ye are risen up in your fathers' stead, an increase of sinful men, to augment yet the ^p fierce anger of the LORD toward Israel.

15 For if ye ^q turn away from after him, he will yet again leave them in the wilderness ; and ye shall destroy all this people.

16 ¶ And they came near unto him, and said, We will build sheepfolds here for our cattle, and cities for our little ones :

17 But ^r we ourselves will go ready armed before the children of Israel, until we have brought them unto their place : and our little ones shall dwell in the fenced cities because of the inhabitants of the land.

18 ^s We will not return unto our houses, until the children of Israel have inherited every man his inheritance.

19 For we will not inherit with them on yonder side Jordan, or forward ; ^t because our inheritance is fallen to us on this side Jordan eastward.

20 ¶ And ^u Moses said unto them, If ye will do this thing, if ye will go armed before the LORD to war,

21 And will go all of you armed over Jordan before the LORD, until he hath driven out his enemies from before him,

22 And ^x the land be subdued before the LORD : then afterward ^y ye shall return, and be guiltless before the LORD, and before Israel ; and ^z this land shall be your possession before the LORD.

23 But if ye will not do so, behold, ye

have sinned against the LORD : and be sure ^a your sin will find you out.

24 ^b Build you cities for your little ones, and folds for your sheep ; and do that which hath proceeded out of your mouth.

25 And the children of Gad and the children of Reuben spake unto Moses, saying, Thy servants will do as my lord commandeth.

26 ^c Our little ones, our wives, our flocks, and all our cattle, shall be there in the cities of Gilead :

27 ^d But thy servants will pass over, every man armed for war, before the LORD to battle, as my lord saith.

28 So ^e concerning them Moses commanded Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the chief fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel :

29 And Moses said unto them, If the children of Gad and the children of Reuben will pass with you over Jordan, every man armed to battle, before the LORD, and the land shall be subdued before you ; then ye shall give them the land of Gilead for a possession :

30 But if they will not pass over with you armed, they shall have possessions among you in the land of Canaan.

31 And the children of Gad and the children of Reuben answered, saying, As the LORD hath said unto thy servants, so will we do.

32 We will pass over armed before the LORD into the land of Canaan, that the possession of our inheritance on this side Jordan *may be* our's.

33 And ^f Moses gave unto them, *even* to the children of Gad, and to the children of Reuben, and unto half the tribe of Manasseh the son of Joseph, ^g the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites, and the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, the land, with the cities thereof in the coasts, *even* the cities of the country round about.

¹ ch. 14. 24, 30. ^b Heb. *fulfilled after me*. ^m ch. 14. 24. Deut. 1. 36. Josh. 14. 8, 9. ⁿ ch. 14. 33, 34, 35. ^o ch. 26. 64, 65. ^p Deut. 1. 34. ^q Deut. 30. 17. Josh. 22. 16, 18. ² Chron. 7. 19 & 15. 2. ^r Josh. 4. 12, 13. ^s Josh. 22. 4. ^t ver. 33. Josh. 12. 1. & 13. 8. ^u Deut. 3. 18. Josh. 1. 14. & 4. 12, 13. ^x Deut. 3. 20. Josh. 11. 23. & 18. 1. ^y Josh. 22.

^a z Deut. 3. 12, 15, 16, 18. Josh. 1. 15. & 13. 8, 32. & 22. 4, 9. a Gen. 4. 7. & 44. 16. Isai. 59. 12. ^b ver. 16, 34, & c. c Josh. 1. 14. d Josh. 4. 12. e Josh. 1. 13. f Deut. 3. 12—17. & 29. 8. Josh. 12. 6. & 13. 8. & 22. 4. g ch. 21. 24, 33, 35.

34 ¶ And the children of Gad built ^a Dibon, and Ataroth, and ⁱ Aroer,

35 And Atroth, Shophan, and ^k Jaazer, and Jogbehah,

36 And ^l Beth-nimrah, and Beth-haran, fenced cities : and folds for sheep.

37 And the children of Reuben ⁿ built Heshbon, and Elealeh, and Kirjathaim,

38 And ^o Nebo, and ^p Baal-meon, (^q their names being changed,) and Shibmah : and ^c gave other names unto the cities which they builded.

39 And the children of ^r Machir the son of Manasseh went to Gilead, and took it, and dispossessed the Amorite which *was* in it.

40 And Moses ^s gave Gilead unto Machir the son of Manasseh ; and he dwelt therein.

41 And ^t Jair the son of Manasseh went and took the small towns thereof, and called them ^u Havoth-jair.

42 And Nobah went and took Kenath, and the villages thereof, and called it Nobah, after his own name.

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 *Two and forty journeys of the Israelites. 50 The Canaanites are to be destroyed. [BEFORE CHRIST 1491.]*

THESE *are* the journeys of the children of Israel, which went forth out of the land of Egypt with their armies under the hand of Moses and Aaron.

2 And Moses wrote their goings out according to their journeys by the commandment of the LORD : and these *are* their journeys according to their goings out.

3 And they ^a departed from Rameses in ^b the first month, on the fifteenth day of the first month ; on the morrow after the pass-over the children of Israel went out ^c with an high hand in the sight of all the Egyptians.

4 For the Egyptians buried all *their* firstborn, ^d which the LORD had smitten

among them : ^e upon their gods also the LORD executed judgments.

5 ^f And the children of Israel removed from Rameses, and pitched in Succoth.

6 And they departed from ^g Succoth, and pitched in Etham, which *is* in the edge of the wilderness.

7 And ^h they removed from Etham, and turned again unto Pi-hahiroth, which *is* before Baal-zephon : and they pitched before Migdol.

8 And they departed from before Pi-hahiroth, and ⁱ passed through the midst of the sea into the wilderness, and went three days' journey in the wilderness of Etham, and pitched in Marah.

9 And they removed from Marah, and ^k came unto Elim : and in Elim *were* twelve fountains of water, and threescore and ten palm trees ; and they pitched there.

10 And they removed from Elim, and encamped by the Red sea.

11 And they removed from the Red sea, and encamped in the ^l wilderness of Sin.

12 And they took their journey out of the wilderness of Sin, and encamped in Dophkah.

13 And they departed from Dophkah, and encamped in Alush.

14 And they removed from Alush, and encamped at ^m Rephidim, where was no water for the people to drink.

15 And they departed from Rephidim, and pitched in the ⁿ wilderness of Sinai.

16 And they removed from the desert of Sinai, and pitched ^o at ^a Kibroth-hattaavah.

17 And they departed from Kibroth-hattaavah, and ^p encamped at Hazeroth.

18 And they departed from Hazeroth, and pitched in ^q Rithmah.

19 And they departed from Rithmah, and pitched at Rimmon-parez.

20 And they departed from Rimmon-parez, and pitched in Libnah.

^h ch. 33. 45, 46. ⁱ Deut. 2. 36. ^k ver. 1. 3. ^j Jer. 1 verse 3. ^l Nimrah. ^m verse 24. ⁿ ch. 21. 27. ^o Isai. 46. 1. ^p ch. 22. 41. ^q See ver. 3. ^r Ex. 23. 13. ^s Josh. 23. 7. ^t Heb. they called by names the names of the cities. ^u Gen. 50. 23. ^v Deut. 3. 12, 13, 15. ^w Josh. 13. 31. & 17. 1. ^x Deut. 3. 14. ^y Josh. 13. 30. ^z 1 Chron. 2. 21, 22, 23. ^{aa} Judg. 10. 4. ^{ab} 1 Kings 4. 13.

CHAP. XXXIII. ^a Exod. 12. 37. ^b Ex. 12. 2. & 13. 4. ^c Ex. 14. 8. ^d Ex. 12. 29. ^e Ex. 12. 12. & 18. 11. ^f Isai. 19. 1. ^g Rev. 12. 8. ^h Ex. 12. 37. ⁱ Ex. 13. 20. ^j Ex. 14. 2. ^k Ex. 14. 22. & 15. 22, 23. ^l Ex. 15. 27. ^m Ex. 16. 1. ⁿ Ex. 17. 1. & 19. 2. ^o Ex. 16. 1. & 19. 1, 2. ^p ch. 11. 34. ^q That is, the graves of lust. ^r ch. 11. 35. ^s ch. 12. 16. ^t Mac. 5. 9. ^u Dathema.

21 And they removed from Libnah, and pitched at Rissah.

22 And they journeyed from Rissah, and pitched in Kehelathah.

23 And they went from Kehelathah, and pitched in mount Shapher.

24 And they removed from mount Shapher, and encamped in Haradah.

25 And they removed from Haradah, and pitched in Makheloth.

26 And they removed from Makheloth, and encamped at Tahath.

27 And they departed from Tahath, and pitched at Tarah.

28 And they removed from Tarah, and pitched in Mithcah.

29 And they went from Mithcah, and pitched in Hashmonah.

30 And they departed from Hashmonah, and ^r encamped at Moseroth.

31 And they departed from Moseroth, and pitched in Bene-jaakan.

32 And they removed from ^s Bene-jaakan, and ^t encamped at Hor-hagidgad.

33 And they went from Hor-hagidgad, and pitched in Jotbathah.

34 And they removed from Jotbathah, and encamped at Ebronah.

35 And they departed from Ebronah, ^u and encamped at Ezion-gaber.

36 And they removed from Ezion-gaber, and pitched in the ^w wilderness of Zin, which is Kadesh.

37 And they removed from ^x Kadesh, and pitched in mount Hor, in the edge of the land of Edom.

38 And ^y Aaron the priest went up into mount Hor at the commandment of the LORD, and died there, in the fortieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the first *day* of the fifth month.

39 And Aaron *was* an hundred and twenty and three years old when he died in mount Hor.

40 And ^z king Arad the Canaanite, which dwelt in the south in the land of Canaan, heard of the coming of the children of Israel.

41 And they departed from mount ^a Hor, and pitched in Zalmonah.

42 And they departed from Zalmonah, and pitched in Punon.

43 And they departed from Punon, and ^b pitched in Oboth.

44 And ^c they departed from Oboth, and pitched in ^{b d} Ije-abarim, in the border of Moab.

45 And they departed from Iim, and pitched ^e in Dibon-gad.

46 And they removed from Dibon-Gad, and encamped in Almon^f-diblathaim.

47 And they removed from Almon-diblathaim, ^g and pitched in the mountains of Abarim, before Nebo.

48 And they departed from the mountains of Abarim, and ^h pitched in the plains of Moab by Jordan *near* Jericho.

49 And they pitched by Jordan, from Beth-jesimoth *even* unto ⁱ Abel-shittim in the plains of Moab.

50 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses in the plains of Moab by Jordan *near* Jericho, saying,

51 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, ^k When ye are passed over Jordan into the land of Canaan;

52 ^l Then ye shall drive out all the inhabitants of the land from before you, and destroy all their pictures, and destroy all their molten images, and quite pluck down all their high places:

53 And ye shall dispossess *the inhabitants* of the land, and dwell therein: for I have given you the land to possess it.

54 And ^m ye shall divide the land by lot for an inheritance among your families: *and* to the more ye shall ⁿ give the more inheritance, and to the fewer ye shall ^o give the less inheritance: every man's *inherit-*

^r Deut. 10. 6. ^s 1 Mac. 5. 4. *Bean*: See Gen. 36. 27. Deut. 10. 6. 1 Chron. 1. 42. ^t Deut. 10. 7. ^u Deut. 2. 8. 1 Kings 9. 26. & 22. 48. ^w ch. 20. 1. & 27. 14. ^x ch. 20. 22. 23. & 21. 4. ^y ch. 20. 25. 28. Deut. 10. 6. & 32. 50. ^z ch. 21. 1. & c. a ch. 21. 4. ^b ch. 21. 10. ^c ch. 21. 11. ^d Or, *heaps of Abarim*. ^e ch. 21. 11. ^f ch. 32. 34. ^g Jer. 48. 22.

Ezek. 6. 14. ^g ch. 21. 20. Deut. 32. 49. ^h ch. 22. 1. ⁱ Or, *the plains of Shittim*. ^j ch. 25. 1. Josh. 2. 1. ^k Deut. 7. 1, 2. & 9. 1. Josh. 3. 17. 1 Ex. 23. 24, 33. & 34. 13. Deut. 7. 2, 5. & 12. 3. Josh. 11. 12. Judg. 2. 2. ^m ch. 26. 53, 54, 55. ⁿ Heb. *multiply his inheritance*. ^o Heb. *diminish his inheritance*.

ance shall be in the place where his lot falleth; according to the tribes of your fathers ye shall inherit.

55 But if ye will not drive out the inhabitants of the land from before you; then it shall come to pass, that those which ye let remain of them *shall be* ^apricks in your eyes, and thorns in your sides, and shall vex you in the land wherein ye dwell.

56 Moreover it shall come to pass, *that* I shall do unto you, as I thought to do unto them.

CHAP. XXXIV.

¹ The borders of the land. ¹⁶ The names of the men which shall divide the land. [BEFORE CHRIST 1452.]

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Command the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into ^athe land of Canaan; (this *is* the land that shall fall unto you for an inheritance, *even* the land of Canaan with the coasts thereof:)

3 Then ^byour south quarter shall be from the wilderness of Zin along by the coast of Edom, and your south border shall be the outmost coast of ^cthe salt sea eastward:

4 And your border shall turn from the south ^dto the ascent of Akkrabbim, and pass on to Zin: and the going forth thereof shall be from the south ^eto Kadesh-barnea, and shall go on to ^fHazar-addar, and pass on to Azmon:

5 And the border shall fetch a compass from Azmon ^gunto the river of Egypt, and the goings out of it shall be at the sea.

6 And *as for* the western border, ye shall even have the great sea for a border: this shall be your west border.

7 And this shall be your north border: from the great sea ye shall point out for you ^hmount Hor:

8 From mount Hor ye shall point out *your border* ⁱunto the entrance of Ha-

math; and the goings forth of the border shall be to ^kZedad:

9 ¶ And the border shall go on to Ziphron, and the goings out of it shall be at ^lHazar-enan: this shall be your north border.

10 And ye shall point out your east border from Hazer-enan to Shepham:

11 And the coast shall go down from Shepham ^mto Riblah, on the east side of Ain; and the border shall descend, and shall reach unto the ⁿside of the sea ^oof Chinnereth eastward:

12 And the border shall go down to Jordan, and the goings out of it shall be at ^pthe salt sea: this shall be your land with the coasts thereof round about.

13 And Moses commanded the children of Israel, saying, ^qThis *is* the land which ye shall inherit by lot, which the LORD commanded to give unto the nine tribes, and to the half tribe:

14 ^rFor the tribe of the children of Reuben according to the house of their fathers, and the tribe of the children of Gad according to the house of their fathers, have received *their inheritance*; and half the tribe of Manasseh have received their inheritance:

15 The two tribes and the half tribe have received their inheritance on this side Jordan *near* Jericho eastward, toward the sunrising.

16 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

17 These *are* the names of the men which shall divide the land unto you: ^sEleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun.

18 And ye shall take one ^tprince of every tribe, to divide the land by inheritance.

19 And the names of the men *are* these: Of the tribe of Judah, Caleb the son of Jephunneh.

ⁿ Josh. 23. 13. Judg. 2. 3. Ps. 106. 34, 36. See Ex. 23. 33. Ezek. 23. 24. CHAP. XXXIV. ^a Gen. 17. 8. Deut. 1. 7. Psal. 78. 55. & 105. 11. Ezek. 47. 14. ^b Josh. 13. 1. See Ezek. 47. 13, &c. ^c Gen. 14. 3. Josh. 15. 2. ^d Josh. 15. 3. ^e ch. 13. 26. ^f 32. 8. ^g See Josh. 15. 3, 4. ^h Gen. 15. 18. Josh. 15. 4, 47. ⁱ 1 Kings 8. 65. Isai. 27. 12. VOL. I. Nos. 19 & 20. ^q H

^h ch. 33. 37. ⁱ ch. 13. 21. ² Kings 14. 25. ^k Ezek. 47. 15. ^l Ezek. 47. 17. ^m 2 Kings 23. 33. Jer. 39. 5, 6. ^a Heb. *shoulder*. ⁿ Deut. 3. 17. Josh. 11. 2. & 19. 35. Matt. 14. 34. Luke 5. 1. ^o ver. 3. ^p ver. 1. Josh. 14. 1, 2. ^q ch. 32. 33. Josh. 14. 2, 3. ^r Josh. 14. 1. & 19. 51. ^s ch. 1. 4, 16.

20 And of the tribe of the children of Simeon, Shemuel the son of Ammihud.

21 Of the tribe of Benjamin, Elidad the son of Chislon.

22 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Dan, Bukki the son of Jogli.

23 The prince of the children of Joseph, for the tribe of the children of Manasseh, Hanniel the son of Ephod.

24 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Ephraim, Kemuel the son of Shiptan.

25 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Zebulun, Elizaphan the son of Parnach.

26 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Issachar, Paltiel the son of Azzan.

27 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Asher, Ahihud the son of Shelomi.

28 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Naphtali, Pedahel the son of Ammihud.

29 These *are they* whom the LORD commanded to divide the inheritance unto the children of Israel in the land of Canaan.

CHAP. XXXV.

1 *Eight and forty cities for the Levites with their suburbs, and measure thereof.* 6 *Six of them are to be cities of refuge.* 9 *The laws of murder.* 31 *No satisfaction for murder.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

AND the LORD spake unto Moses in the plains of Moab by Jordan *near* Jericho, saying,

2 ^a Command the children of Israel, that they give unto the Levites of the inheritance of their possession cities to dwell in; and ye shall give *also* unto the Levites suburbs for the cities round about them.

3 And the cities shall they have to dwell in; and the suburbs of them shall be for their cattle, and for their goods, and for all their beasts.

4 And the suburbs of the cities, which ye shall give unto the Levites, *shall reach*

from the wall of the city and outward a thousand cubits round about.

5 And ye shall measure from without the city on the east side two thousand cubits, and on the south side two thousand cubits, and on the west side two thousand cubits, and on the north side two thousand cubits; and the city *shall be* in the midst: this shall be to them the suburbs of the cities.

6 And among the cities which ye shall give unto the Levites *there shall be* ^b six cities for refuge, which ye shall appoint for the manslayer, that ye may flee thither: and ^c to them ye shall add forty and two cities.

7 *So* all the cities which ye shall give to the Levites *shall be* ^e forty and eight cities: them *shall ye give* with their suburbs.

8 And the cities which ye shall give *shall be* ^d of the possession of the children of Israel: ^e from *them that have* many ye shall give many; but from *them that have* few ye shall give few: every one shall give of his cities unto the Levites according to his inheritance which ^b he inheriteth.

9 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

10 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, ^f When ye be come over Jordan into the land of Canaan;

11 Then ^g ye shall appoint you cities to be cities of refuge for you; that the slayer may flee thither, which killeth any person ^c at unawares.

12 ^h And they shall be unto you cities for refuge from the avenger; that the manslayer die not, until he stand before the congregation in judgment.

13 And of these cities which ye shall give ⁱ six cities shall ye have for refuge.

14 ^k Ye shall give three cities on this side Jordan, and three cities shall ye give in the land of Canaan, *which* shall be cities of refuge.

CHAP. XXXV. ^a Josh. 14. 3, 4. & 21. 2. See Ezek. 45. 1, &c. & 48. 8, &c. ^b ver. 13. Dent. 4. 41. Josh. 20. 2, 7, 8. & 21. 3, 13, 21, 27, 29, 36, 38. ^c Heb. *above them ye shall give.* ^d Josh. 21. 41. ^e Josh. 21. 3. ^f ch. 26. 54. ^g Heb. *they inherit.* ^h Dent. 19.

2. Josh. 20. 2. ^g Ex. 21. 13. ^c Heb. *by error.* ^h Dent. 19. 6. Josh. 20. 3, 5, 6. ⁱ ver. 6. ^k Dent. 4. 41. Josh. 20. 8.

15 These six cities shall be a refuge, *both* for the children of Israel, and ¹ for the stranger, and for the sojourner among them: that every one that killeth any person unawares may flee thither.

16 ^m And if he smite him with an instrument of iron, so that he die, he *is* a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

17 And if he smite him ^d with throwing a stone, wherewith he may die, and he die, he *is* a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

18 Or *if* he smite him with an handweapon of wood, wherewith he may die, and he die, he *is* a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

19 ^a The revenger of blood himself shall slay the murderer: when he meeteth him, he shall slay him.

20 But ^o if he thrust him of hatred, or hurl at him ^p by laying of wait, that he die;

21 Or in enmity smite him with his hand, that he die: he that smote *him* shall surely be put to death; *for* he *is* a murderer: the revenger of blood shall slay the murderer, when he meeteth him.

22 But if he thrust him suddenly ^a without enmity, or have cast upon him any thing without laying of wait,

23 Or with any stone, wherewith a man may die, seeing *him* not, and cast *it* upon him, that he die, and *was* not his enemy, neither sought his harm:

24 Then ^r the congregation shall judge between the slayer and the revenger of blood according to these judgments:

25 And the congregation shall deliver the slayer out of the hand of the revenger of blood, and the congregation shall restore him to the city of his refuge, whither he was fled: and ^e he shall abide in it unto the death of the high priest, ^t which was anointed with the holy oil.

26 But if the slayer shall at any time

come without the border of the city of his refuge, whither he was fled;

27 And the revenger of blood find him without the borders of the city of his refuge, and the revenger of blood kill the slayer; ^e he shall not be guilty of blood:

28 Because he should have remained in the city of his refuge until the death of the high priest: but after the death of the high priest the slayer shall return into the land of his possession.

29 So these *things* shall be for ^a a statute of judgment unto you throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

30 Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death by the ^x mouth of witnesses: but one witness shall not testify against any person *to cause him* to die.

31 Moreover ye shall take no satisfaction for the life of a murderer, which *is* ^f guilty of death: but he shall be surely put to death.

32 And ye shall take no satisfaction for him that is fled to the city of his refuge, that he should come again to dwell in the land, until the death of the priest.

33 So ye shall not pollute the land wherein ye *are*: for blood ^v it defileth the land: and ^g the land cannot be cleansed of the blood that is shed therein, but ^z by the blood of him that shed it.

34 ^a Defile not therefore the land which ye shall inhabit, wherein I dwell: for ^b I the LORD dwell among the children of Israel.

CHAP. XXXVI.

1 *The inconvenience of the inheritance of daughters 5 is remedied by marrying in their own tribes, 7 lest the inheritance should be removed from the tribe. 10 The daughters of Zelophehad marry their father's brothers' sons.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

AND the chief fathers of the families of the ^a children of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the families of the sons of Joseph, came near, and spake before Moses, and before the princes, the chief fathers of the children of Israel:

¹ ch. 15. 10. ^m Ex. 21. 13, 14. Lev. 24. 17. Deut. 19. 11, 12. ^d Heb. with a stone of the hand. ⁿ ver. 21, 24, 27. Deut. 19. 6, 12. Josh. 20. 3, 5. ^o Gen. 4. 8. 2 Sam. 3. 27. ^p 20. 10. 1 Kings 2. 31, 32. ^p Ex. 21. 14. Deut. 19. 11. ^q Ex. 21. 13. ^r ver. 12. Josh. 20. 6. ^s Josh. 20. 6. ^t Ex. 29. 7. Lev. 4. 3. & 21. 10. ^e Heb. no blood shall be to him.

Ex. 22. 2. ^u ch. 27. 11. ^x Deut. 17. 6. & 19. 15. Matt. 18. 16. 2 Cor. 13. 1. Heb. 10. 28. ^f Heb. faulty to die. ^y Ps. 106. 38. Mic. 4. 11. ^g Heb. there can be no expiation for the land. ^z Gen. 9. 6. ^a Lev. 18. 25. Deut. 21. 23. ^b Ex. 29. 45, 46. CHAP. XXXVI. ^a ch. 26. 29.

2 And they said, ^b The LORD commanded my lord to give the land for an inheritance by lot to the children of Israel: and ^c my lord was commanded by the LORD to give the inheritance of Zelophehad our brother unto his daughters.

3 And if they be married to any of the sons of the *other* tribes of the children of Israel, then shall their inheritance be taken from the inheritance of our fathers, and shall be put to the inheritance of the tribe ^a whereunto they are received: so shall it be taken from the lot of our inheritance.

4 And when ^d the jubile of the children of Israel shall be, then shall their inheritance be put unto the inheritance of the tribe whereunto they are received: so shall their inheritance be taken away from the inheritance of the tribe of our fathers.

5 And Moses commanded the children of Israel according to the word of the LORD, saying, The tribe of the sons of Joseph ^e hath said well.

6 This *is* the thing which the LORD doth command concerning the daughters of Zelophehad, saying, Let them ^b marry to whom they think best; ^f only to the family of the tribe of their father shall they marry.

7 So shall not the inheritance of the children of Israel remove from tribe to tribe: for every one of the children of Israel shall ^g keep himself to the inheritance of the tribe of his fathers.

8 And ^h every daughter, that possesseth an inheritance in any tribe of the children of Israel, shall be wife unto one of the family of the tribe of her father, that the children of Israel may enjoy every man the inheritance of his fathers.

9 Neither shall the inheritance remove from *one* tribe to another tribe; but every one of the tribes of the children of Israel shall keep himself to his own inheritance.

10 Even as the LORD commanded Moses, so did the daughters of Zelophehad:

11 ⁱ For Mahlah, Tirzah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Noah, the daughters of Zelophehad, were married unto their father's brothers' sons:

12 And they were married ^d into the families of the sons of Manasseh the son of Joseph, and their inheritance remained in the tribe of the family of their father.

13 These *are* the commandments and the judgments, which the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses unto the children of Israel ^k in the plains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho.

The Fifth Book of MOSES, called DEUTERONOMY.

CHAP. I.

1 *Moses' speech in the end of the fortieth year, briefly rehearsing the story 6 of God's promise, 13 of giving them officers, 19 of sending the spies to search the land, 34 of God's anger for their incredulity, 41 and disobedience.*
[BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

THESE *be* the words which Moses spake unto all Israel ^a on this side Jordan in the wilderness, in the plain over against ^a the Red sea, between Paran, and Tophel, and Laban, and Hazeroth, and Dizahab.

2 (*There are eleven days' journey from Horeb by the way of mount Seir ^b unto Kadesh-barnea.*)

3 And it came to pass ^c in the fortieth year, in the eleventh month, on the first *day* of the month, *that* Moses spake unto the children of Israel, according unto all that the LORD had given him in commandment unto them;

4 ^d After he had slain Sihon the king of the Amorites, which dwelt in Heshbon, and

^b ch. 26. 55. & 33. 54. Josh. 17. 3. ^c ch. 27. 1, 7. Josh. 17. 3, 4. ^a Heb. unto whom they shall be. ^d Lev. 25. 10. ^e ch. 27. 7. ^b Heb. he wives. ^f ver. 12. Tob. 1. 9. ^c Heb. cleave to thee, &c. ^g 1 Kings 21. 3. ^h 1 Chron. 23. 22. ⁱ ch. 27. 1. ^d Heb. to some

that were of the families. ^k ch. 26. 3. & 33. 50.

CHAP. I. ^a Josh. 9. 1, 10. & 22. 4, 7. ^a Or, Zuph. ^b Num. 13. 26. ch. 9. 23. ^c Num. 33. 38. ^d Num. 21. 24, 33.

Og the king of Bashan, which dwelt at Astaroth ^e in Edrei :

5 On this side Jordan, in the land of Moab, began Moses to declare this law, saying,

6 The LORD our God spake unto us ^f in Horeb, saying, Ye have dwelt long ^g enough in this mount :

7 Turn you, and take your journey, and go to the mount of the Amorites, and unto ^h all the places nigh thereunto, in the plain, in the hills, and in the vale, and in the south, and by the sea side, to the land of the Canaanites, and unto Lebanon, unto the great river, the river Euphrates.

8 Behold, I have ⁱ set the land before you : go in and possess the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers, ^j Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, to give unto them and to their seed after them.

9 ¶ And ^k I spake unto you at that time, saying, I am not able to bear you myself alone :

10 The LORD your God hath multiplied you, and, behold, ^l ye are this day as the stars of heaven for multitude.

11 (^m The LORD God of your fathers make you a thousand times so many more as ye are, and bless you, ⁿ as he hath promised you !

12 ^o How can I myself alone bear your cumbrance, and your burden, and your strife ?

13 ^p Take you wise men, and understanding, and known among your tribes, and I will make them rulers over you.

14 And ye answered me, and said, The thing which thou hast spoken is good for us to do.

15 So I took the chief of your tribes, wise men, and known, ^q and ^r made them heads over you, captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, and captains over fifties, and captains over tens, and officers among your tribes.

16 And I charged your judges at that time, saying, Hear *the causes* between your brethren, and ^s judge righteously between every man and his ^t brother, and the stranger that is with him.

17 ^u Ye shall not ^v respect persons in judgment ; but ye shall hear the small as well as the great ; ye shall not be afraid of the face of man ; for ^w the judgment is God's : and the cause that is too hard for you, ^x bring it unto me, and I will hear it.

18 And I commanded you at that time all the things which ye should do.

19 ¶ And when we departed from Horeb, ^y we went through all that great and terrible wilderness, which ye saw by the way of the mountain of the Amorites, as the LORD our God commanded us ; and ^z we came to Kadesh-barnea.

20 And I said unto you, Ye are come unto the mountain of the Amorites, which the LORD our God doth give unto us.

21 Behold, the LORD thy God hath set the land before thee : go up *and* possess it, as the LORD God of thy fathers hath said unto thee ; ^{aa} fear not, neither be discouraged.

22 ¶ And ye came near unto me every one of you, and said, We will send men before us, and they shall search us out the land, and bring us word again by what way we must go up, and into what cities we shall come.

23 And the saying pleased me well : and ^{ab} I took twelve men of you, one of a tribe :

24 And ^{ac} they turned and went up into the mountain, and came unto the valley of Eshcol, and searched it out.

25 And they took of the fruit of the land in their hands, and brought it down unto us, and brought us word again, and said, ^{ad} It is a good land which the LORD our God doth give us.

26 ^{ae} Notwithstanding ye would not go

^e Num. 21. 33. Josh. 12. 12. ^f Ex. 3. 1. ^g See Ex. 19. 1. Num. 10. 11. ^h Heb. all his neighbours. ⁱ Heb. given. ^j Gen. 12. 7. & 15. 18. & 17. 7. 8. & 26. 4. & 28. 13. ^k Ex. 18. 18. Num. 11. 14. ^l Gen. 15. 5. ch. 10. 22. & 28. 62. ^m 12 Sam. 24. 3. ⁿ Gen. 15. 5. & 22. 17. & 26. 4. Ex. 32. 13. ^o 1 Kings 3. 8. 9. ^p See Ex. 18. 21. Num. 11. 16. 17. ^q Heb. Give. ^r Ex. 18. 25. ^s Heb. gave. ^t ch. 16. 18. John 7. 24. ^u Lev. 24. 22. ^v Lev. 19.

15. ch. 16. 19. 1 Sam. 16. 7. Prov. 24. 23. James 2. 1. ^f Heb. acknowledge faces. ^t 2 Chron. 19. 6. ^u Exod. 18. 22. 26. ^x Num. 10. 12. ch. 8. 15. Jer. 2. 6. ^y Num. 13. 26. ^z Josh. 1. 9. ^{aa} Num. 13. 3. ^{ab} Num. 13. 22. 23. 24. ^{ac} Num. 13. 27. ^{ad} Num. 14. 1. 2. 3. 4. Ps. 106. 24. 25.

up, but rebelled against the commandment of the LORD your God :

27 And ye murmured in your tents, and said, Because the LORD^e hated us, he hath brought us forth out of the land of Egypt, to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to destroy us.

28 Whither shall we go up ? our brethren have^s discouraged our heart, saying, ^fThe people *is* greater and taller than we ; the cities *are* great and walled up to heaven ; and moreover we have seen the sons of the^s Anakims there.

29 Then I said unto you, Dread not, neither be afraid of them.

30 ^hThe LORD your God which goeth before you, he shall fight for you, according to all that he did for you in Egypt before your eyes ;

31 And in the wilderness, where thou hast seen how that the LORD thy God ⁱbare thee, as a man doth bear his son, in all the way that ye went, until ye came into this place.

32 Yet in this thing ^kye did not believe the LORD your God,

33 ^lWho went in the way before you, ^mto search you out a place to pitch your tents *in*, in fire by night, to shew you by what way ye should go, and in a cloud by day.

34 And the LORD heard the voice of your words, and was wroth, ⁿand sware, saying,

35 ^oSurely there shall not one of these men of this evil generation see that good land, which I sware to give unto your fathers,

36 ^pSave Caleb the son of Jephunneh ; he shall see it, and to him will I give the land that he hath trodden upon, and to his children, because ^qhe hath ^hwholly followed the LORD.

37 ^rAlso the LORD was angry with me

for your sakes, saying, Thou also shalt not go in thither.

38 ^s*But* Joshua the son of Nun, ^twhich standeth before thee, he shall go in thither : ^uencourage him : for he shall cause Israel to inherit it.

39 ^xMoreover your little ones, which ^yye said should be a prey, and your children, which in that day ^zhad no knowledge between good and evil, they shall go in thither, and unto them will I give it, and they shall possess it.

40 ^a*But as for* you, turn you, and take your journey into the wilderness by the way of the Red sea.

41 Then ye answered and said unto me, ^bWe have sinned against the LORD, we will go up and fight, according to all that the LORD our God commanded us. And when ye had girded on every man his weapons of war, ye were ready to go up into the hill.

42 And the LORD said unto me, Say unto them, ^cGo not up, neither fight ; for *I am* not among you ; lest ye be smitten before your enemies.

43 So I spake unto you ; and ye would not hear, but rebelled against the commandment of the LORD, and ^dwent presumptuously up into the hill.

44 And the Amorites, which dwelt in that mountain, came out against you, and chased you, ^eas bees do, and destroyed you in Seir, *even* unto Hormah.

45 And ye returned and wept before the LORD ; but the LORD would not hearken to your voice, nor give ear unto you.

46 ^fSo ye abode in Kadesh many days, according unto the days that ye abode *there*.

CHAP. II.

1 *The story is continued, that they were not to meddle with the Edomites, 9 nor with the Moabites, 17 nor with the Ammonites, 24 but Sihon the Amorite was subdued by them. [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]*

^e ch. 9. 28. ^g Heb. melted. Josh. 2. 11. ^f Num. 13. 28, 31, 32, 33. ch. 9. 1, 2. ^g Num. 13. 28. ^h Ex. 14. 14, 25. Neh. 4. 20. ⁱ Ex. 19. 4. ch. 32. 11, 12. Isai. 46. 3, 4. & 63. 9. Hos. 11. 3. See on Acts 13. 18. ^k Ps. 106. 24. Jude 5. ^l Ex. 13. 21. Ps. 78. 14. ^m Num. 10. 33. Ezek. 20. 6. ⁿ ch. 2. 14, 15. ^o Num. 14. 22, 23. Ps. 95. 11. ^p Num. 14. 24, 30. Josh. 14. 9. ^q Num. 14. 24. ^h Heb. fulfilled to go after. ^r Num. 20. 12 & 27. 14. ch. 3.

26. & 4. 21. & 34. 4. Ps. 106. 32. ^s Num. 14. 30. ^t Ex. 24. 13. & 33. 11. See 1 Sam. 16. 22. ^u Num. 27. 18, 19. ch. 31. 7, 23. ^x Num. 14. 31. ^y Num. 14. 3. ^z Is. 7. 15, 16. Rom. 9. 11. ^a Num. 14. 25. ^b Num. 14. 40. ^c Num. 14. 42. ⁱ Heb. ye were presumptuous and went up. ^d Num. 14. 44, 45. ^e Ps. 118. 12. ^f Num. 13. 25. & 20. 1, 22. Judges 11. 17.

THEN we turned, and took our journey into the wilderness by the way of the Red sea, ^a as the LORD spake unto me : and we compassed mount Seir many days.

2 And the LORD spake unto me, saying,

3 Ye have compassed this mountain ^b long enough : turn you northward.

4 And command thou the people, saying, ^c Ye *are* to pass through the coast of your brethren the children of Esau, which dwell in Seir ; and they shall be afraid of you : take ye good heed unto yourselves therefore :

5 Meddle not with them ; for I will not give you of their land, ^a no, not so much as a foot breadth ; ^d because I have given mount Seir unto Esau *for* a possession.

6 Ye shall buy meat of them for money, that ye may eat ; and ye shall also buy water of them for money, that ye may drink.

7 For the LORD thy God hath blessed thee in all the works of thy hand : he knoweth thy walking through this great wilderness : ^e these forty years the LORD thy God *hath been* with thee ; thou hast lacked nothing.

8 ^f And when we passed by from our brethren the children of Esau, which dwelt in Seir, through the way of the plain from ^g Elath, and from Ezion-gaber, we turned and passed by the way of the wilderness of Moab.

9 And the LORD said unto me, ^b Distress not the Moabites, neither contend with them in battle : for I will not give thee of their land *for* a possession ; because I have given ^h Ar unto ⁱ the children of Lot *for* a possession.

10 ^k The Emims dwelt therein in times past, a people great, and many, and tall, as ^l the Anakims ;

11 Which also were accounted giants, as the Anakims ; but the Moabites call them Emims.

12 ^m The Horims also dwelt in Seir beforetime ; but the children of Esau ^c succeeded them, when they had destroyed them from before them, and dwelt in their ^d stead ; as Israel did unto the land of his possession, which the LORD gave unto them.

13 Now rise up, *said I*, and get you over ⁿ the ^e brook Zered. And we went over the brook Zered.

14 And the space in which we came ^o from Kadesh-barnea, until we were come over the brook Zered, *was* thirty and eight years ; ^p until all the generation of the men of war were wasted out from among the host, ^q as the LORD swore unto them.

15 For indeed the ^r hand of the LORD was against them, to destroy them from among the host, until they were consumed.

16 ¶ So it came to pass, when all the men of war were consumed and dead from among the people,

17 That the LORD spake unto me, saying,

18 Thou art to pass over through Ar, the coast of Moab, this day :

19 And *when* thou comest nigh over against the children of Ammon, distress them not, nor meddle with them : for I will not give thee of the land of the children of Ammon *any* possession ; because I have given it unto ^s the children of Lot *for* a possession.

20 (That also was accounted a land of giants : giants dwelt therein in old time ; and the Ammonites call them ^t Zamzum-mims ;

21 ^u A people great, and many, and tall, as the Anakims ; but the LORD destroyed them before them ; and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead :

22 As he did to the children of Esau, ^x which dwelt in Seir, when he destroyed ^y the Horims from before them ; and they

CHAP. II. a Num. 14. 25. ch. 1. 40. b See ver. 7. 14. c Num. 20. 14. d Heb. *even to the treading of the sole of the foot.* e Gen. 36. 8. Josh. 24. 4. f ch. 8. 2, 3, 4. g 1 Kings 9. 26. h Or, *Use no hostility against Moab.* i Num. 21. 28. j Gen. 19. 36, 37. k Gen. 14. 5. l Num. 13. 22, 33. ch. 9. 2. m ver. 22. Gen. 14. 6. & 36. 20.

c Heb. *inherited them.* d Or, *room.* e Or, *valley.* f Num. 13. 23. g Num. 13. 26. h Num. 14. 33. & 26. 64. i Num. 14. 35. ch. 1. 34, 35. Ezek. 20. 15. j Psal. 78. 33. & 106. 26. k Gen. 19. 38. l Gen. 14. 5. *Zuzims.* m See ver. 10. n Gen. 36. 8. o Gen. 14. 6. & 36. 20—30. ver. 12.

succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead even unto this day :

23 And ^z the Avims which dwelt in Hazerim, *even* unto ^a Azzah, ^b the Capthorims, which came forth out of Capthor, destroyed them, and dwelt in their stead.)

24 ¶ Rise ye up, take your journey, and ^c pass over the river Arnon : behold, I have given into thine hand Sihon the Amorite, king of Heshbon, and his land : ^f begin to possess *it*, and contend with him in battle.

25 ^d This day will I begin to put the dread of thee and the fear of thee upon the nations *that are* under the whole heaven, who shall hear report of thee, and shall tremble, and be in anguish because of thee.

26 ¶ And I sent messengers out of the wilderness of Kedemoth unto Sihon king of Heshbon ^e with words of peace, saying,

27 'Let me pass through thy land : I will go along by the high way, I will neither turn unto the right hand nor to the left.

28 Thou shalt sell me meat for money, that I may eat ; and give me water for money, that I may drink : ^g only I will pass through on my feet ;

29 (^h As the children of Esau which dwell in Seir, and the Moabites which dwell in Ar, did unto me ;) until I shall pass over Jordan into the land which the LORD our God giveth us.

30 ⁱ But Sihon king of Heshbon would not let us pass by him : for ^k the LORD thy God ^l hardened his spirit, and made his heart obstinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as *appeareth* this day.

31 And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have begun to ^m give Sihon and his land before thee : begin to possess, that thou mayest inherit his land.

32 ⁿ Then Sihon came out against us, he and all his people, to fight at Jahaz.

33 And ^o the LORD our God delivered him before us ; and ^p we smote him, and his sons, and all his people.

34 And we took all his cities at that time, and ^q utterly destroyed ^r the men, and the women, and the little ones, of every city, we left none to remain :

35 Only the cattle we took for a prey unto ourselves, and the spoil of the cities which we took.

36 ^s From Aroer, which *is* by the brink of the river of Arnon, and *from* the city that *is* by the river, even unto Gilead, there was not one city too strong for us : ^t the LORD our God delivered all unto us :

37 Only unto the land of the children of Ammon thou camest not, *nor* unto any place of the river ^u Jabbok, nor unto the cities in the mountains, nor unto ^v whatsoever the LORD our God forbad us.

CHAP. III.

1 *The story of the conquest of Og king of Bashan.* 11 *The bigness of his bed.* 12 *The distribution of those lands to the two tribes and half.* 23 *Moses' prayer to enter into the land.* 26 *He is permitted to see it.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

THEN we turned, and went up the way to Bashan : and ^a Og the king of Bashan came out against us, he and all his people, to battle ^b at Edrei.

2 And the LORD said unto me, Fear him not : for I will deliver him, and all his people, and his land, into thy hand ; and thou shalt do unto him as thou didst unto ^c Sihon king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon.

3 So the LORD our God delivered into our hands Og also, the king of Bashan, and all his people : ^d and we smote him until none was left to him remaining.

4 And we took all his cities at that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, threescore cities, ^e all the region of Argob, the kingdom of Og in Bashan.

5 All these cities *were* fenced with high

^z Josh. 13. 3. ^a Jer. 25. 20. ^b Gen. 10. 14. Amos 9. 7. ^c Num. 21. 13, 14. Judg. 11. 18, 21. ^f Heb. *begin, possess.* ^d Ex. 15. 14, 15. ch. 11. 25. Josh. 2. 9, 10. ^e ch. 20. 10. ^f Num. 21. 21, 22. Judg. 11. 19. ^g Num. 20. 19. ^h See Num. 20. 18. ch. 23. 3, 4. Judg. 11. 17, 18. ⁱ Num. 21. 23. ^k Josh. 11. 20. ^l Ex. 4. 21. ^m ch. 1. 8. ⁿ Num. 21. 23. ^o ch. 7. 2 & 20. 16 ^p Num. 21. 24. ch. 29. 7. ^q Lev. 27. 28. ch. 7. 2, 26. ^r Heb. *every*

city of men, and women, and little ones. ^r ch. 3. 12. & 4. 48. Josh. 13. 9. ^s Psal. 44. 3. ^t Gen. 32. 22. Num. 21. 24. ch. 3. 16. ^u ver. 5, 9, 19. CHAP. III. ^a Num. 21. 33, &c. ch. 29. 7. ^b ch. 1. 4. ^c Num. 21. 24. ^d Num. 21. 35. ^e 1 Kings 4. 13.

walls, gates, and bars; beside unwall'd towns a great many.

6 And we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Sihon king ¹ of Heshbon, utterly destroying the men, women, and children, of every city.

7 But all the cattle, and the spoil of the cities, we took for a prey to ourselves.

8 And we took at that time out of the hand of the two kings of the Amorites the land that *was* on this side Jordan, from the river of Arnon unto mount Hermon;

9 (*Which* ² Hermon the Sidonians call Sirion; and the Amorites call it ³ She-nir;)

10 ⁴ All the cities of the plain, and all Gilead, and ⁵ all Bashan, unto Salchah and Edrei, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan.

11 ⁶ For only Og king of Bashan remained of the remnant of ⁷ giants; behold, his bedstead *was* a bedstead of iron; *is* it not in ⁸ Rabbath of the children of Ammon? ⁹ nine cubits *was* the length thereof, and four cubits the breadth of it, after the cubit of a man.

12 And this land, *which* we possessed at that time, ¹⁰ from Aroer, which *is* by the river Arnon, and half mount Gilead, and ¹¹ the cities thereof, gave I unto the Reubenites and to the Gadites.

13 ¹² And the rest of Gilead, and all Bashan, *being* the kingdom of Og, gave I unto the half tribe of Manasseh; all the region of Argob, with all Bashan, which was called the land of giants.

14 ¹³ Jair the son of Manasseh took all the country of Argob ¹⁴ unto the coasts of Geshuri and Maachathi; and ¹⁵ called them after his own name, Bashan-havoth-jair, unto this day.

15 ¹⁶ And I gave Gilead unto Machir.

16 And unto the Reubenites ¹⁷ and unto the Gadites I gave from Gilead even unto the river Arnon half the valley, and the

border even unto the river Jabbok, ¹⁸ *which* is the border of the children of Ammon;

17 The plain also, and Jordan, and the coast *thereof*, from ¹⁹ Chinnereth ²⁰ even unto the sea of the plain, ²¹ *even* the salt sea, ²² under Ashdoth-pisgah eastward.

18 ¶ And I commanded you at that time, saying, The LORD your God hath given you this land to possess it: ²³ ye shall pass over armed before your brethren the children of Israel, all *that are* ²⁴ meet for the war.

19 But your wives, and your little ones, and your cattle, (*for* I know that ye have much cattle,) shall abide in your cities which I have given you;

20 Until the LORD have given rest unto your brethren, as well as unto you, and *until* they also possess the land which the LORD your God hath given them beyond Jordan: and *then* shall ye ²⁵ return every man unto his possession, which I have given you.

21 ¶ And ²⁶ I commanded Joshua at that time, saying, Thine eyes have seen all that the LORD your God hath done unto these two kings: so shall the LORD do unto all the kingdoms whither thou passest.

22 Ye shall not fear them: for ²⁷ the LORD your God he shall fight for you.

23 And ²⁸ I besought the LORD at that time, saying,

24 O Lord God, thou hast begun to show thy servant ²⁹ thy greatness, and thy mighty hand: for ³⁰ what God *is there* in heaven or in earth, that can do according to thy works, and according to thy might?

25 I pray thee, let me go over, and see ³¹ the good land that *is* beyond Jordan, that goodly mountain, and Lebanon.

26 But the LORD ³² *was* wroth with me for your sakes, and would not hear me: and the LORD said unto me, Let it suffice thee; speak no more unto me of this matter.

27 ³³ Get thee up into the top of ³⁴ Pisgah,

f ch. 2. 24. Ps. 135. 10. 11. 12. & 136. 19. 20. 21. g ch. 4. 48. Psal. 29. 6. h 1 Chron. 5. 23. i ch. 4. 49. k Josh. 12. 5. & 13. 11. l Amos 2. 9. m Gen. 14. 5. n 2 Sam. 12. 26. Jer. 49. 2. Ezek. 21. 20. o ch. 2. 36. Josh. 12. 2. p Num. 32. 33. Josh. 12. 6. & 13. 8. q Josh. 13. 29. r 1 Chron. 2. 23. s Josh. 13. 13. 2 Sam. 3. 3. & 10. 6. t Num. 32. 41. u Num. 32. 39. w 2 Sam. 24. 5. x Num. 21. 24. Josh. 12. 2. y Num. 34. 11. z ch. VOL. I. Nos. 19 & 20.

4. 49. Num. 34. 11. Josh. 12. 3. a Gen. 14. 3. a Or, under the springs of Pisgah, or, the hill. b Num. 32. 20, &c. b Heb. sons of power. c Josh. 22. 4. d Num. 27. 18. e Ex. 14. 14. ch. 1. 30. & 20. 4. f See 2 Cor. 12. 9. g ch. 11. 2. h Ex. 15. 11. 2 Sam. 7. 22. Psal. 71. 19. & 86. 8. & 89. 6. 8. i Exod. 3. 8. ch. 4. 23. k Num. 20. 12. & 27. 14. ch. 1. 37. & 31. 2. & 32. 51, 52. & 34. 4. Ps. 106. 32. l Num. 27. 12. c Or, the hill.

and lift up thine eyes westward, and northward, and southward, and eastward, and behold *it* with thine eyes: for thou shalt not go over this Jordan.

28 But ^m charge Joshua, and encourage him, and strengthen him: for he shall go over before this people, and he shall cause them to inherit the land which thou shalt see.

29 So we abode in ⁿ the valley over against Beth-peor.

CHAP. IV.

¹ An exhortation to obedience. 41 Moses appointeth the three cities of refuge on that side Jordan. [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

NOW therefore hearken, O Israel, unto ^a the statutes and unto the judgments, which I teach you, for to do *them*, that ye may live, and go in and possess the land which the LORD God of your fathers giveth you.

2 ^b Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish *ought* from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God which I command you.

3 Your eyes have seen what the LORD did because of ^c Baal-peor: for all the men that followed Baal-peor, the LORD thy God hath destroyed them from among you.

4 But ye that did cleave unto the LORD your God *are* alive every one of you this day.

5 Behold, I have taught you statutes and judgments, even as the LORD my God commanded me, that ye should do so in the land whither ye go to possess it.

6 Keep therefore and do *them*; for this is ^d your wisdom and your understanding in the sight of the nations, which shall hear all these statutes, and say, Surely this great nation *is* a wise and understanding people.

7 For ^e what nation *is there so great*, who *hath* ^f God so nigh unto them, as the

LORD our God *is* in all *things that* we call upon him *for*?

8 And what nation *is there so great*, that hath statutes and judgments *so* righteous as all this law, which **I** set before you this day?

9 Only take heed to thyself, and ^g keep thy soul diligently, ^h lest thou forget the things which thine eyes have seen, and lest they depart from thy heart all the days of thy life: but ⁱ teach them thy sons, and thy sons' sons;

10 *Specially* ^k the day that thou stoodest before the LORD thy God in Horeb, when the LORD said unto me, Gather me the people together, and I will make them hear my words, that they may learn to fear me all the days that they shall live upon the earth, and *that* they may teach their children.

11 And ye came near and stood under the mountain; and the ^l mountain burned with fire unto the ^a midst of heaven, with darkness, clouds, and thick darkness.

12 ^m And the LORD spake unto you out of the midst of the fire: ⁿ ye heard the voice of the words, but saw no similitude; ^o *only ye heard* a voice.

13 ^p And he declared unto you his covenant, which he commanded you to perform, *even* ^q ten commandments; and ^r he wrote them upon two tables of stone.

14 ¶ And ^s the LORD commanded me at that time to teach you statutes and judgments, that ye might do them in the land whither ye go over to possess it.

15 ^t Take ye therefore good heed unto yourselves; for ye saw no manner of ^u similitude on the day *that* the LORD spake unto you in Horeb out of the midst of the fire:

16 Lest ye ^x corrupt *yourselves*, and ^y make you a graven image, the similitude of any figure, ^z the likeness of male or female,

^m Num. 27. 18, 23. ch. 1. 38. & 31. 3, 7. ⁿ ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6.
CHAP. IV. ^a Lev. 19. 37. & 20. 8. & 22. 31. ch. 5. 1. & 8. 1. Ezek. 20. 11. Rom. 10. 5.
^b ch. 12. 32. Josh. 1. 7. Prov. 30. 6. Eccles. 12. 13. Rev. 22. 18, 19. ^c Num. 25. 4. &c.
Josh. 22. 17. Ps. 106. 28, 29. ^d Job 28. 28. Psal. 19. 7. & 111. 10. Prov. 1. 7. ^e 2 Sam.
7. 23. ^f Ps. 46. 1. & 145. 18. & 148. 14. Isai. 55. 6. ^g Prov. 4. 23. ^h Prov. 3. 1, 3. & 4.

21. ⁱ Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Ephes. 6. 4. ^k Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 20. 18.
Heb. 12. 18, 19. ^l Ex. 19. 18. ch. 5. 23. ^a Heb. *heart*. ^m ch. 5. 4. 22. ⁿ verse 33. 36.
^o Ex. 20. 22. ⁱ Kings 19. 12. ^b Heb. *save a voice*. ^p ch. 9. 9, 11. ^q Ex. 34. 28. ^r Ex.
24. 12. & 31. 18. ^s Ex. 21. 1. & ch. 22. & ch. 23. ^t Josh. 23. 11. ^u Isai. 40. 18. ^x Ex.
32. 7. ^y Ex. 20. 4, 5. ver. 23. ch. 5. 8. ^z Rom. 1. 23.

17 The likeness of any beast that *is* on the earth, the likeness of any winged fowl that flieth in the air,

18 The likeness of any thing that creepeth on the ground, the likeness of any fish that *is* in the waters beneath the earth :

19 And lest thou ^a lift up thine eyes unto heaven, and when thou seest the sun, and the moon, and the stars, *even* ^b all the host of heaven, shouldest be driven to ^c worship them, and serve them, which the LORD thy God hath ^e divided unto all nations under the whole heaven.

20 But the LORD hath taken you, and ^a brought you forth out of the iron furnace, *even* out of Egypt, ^e to be unto him a people of inheritance, as *ye are* this day.

21 Furthermore ^f the LORD was angry with me for your sakes, and sware that I should not go over Jordan, and that I should not go in unto that good land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee *for* an inheritance :

22 But ^g I must die in this land, ^h I must not go over Jordan : but ye shall go over, and possess ⁱ that good land.

23 Take heed unto yourselves, ^k lest ye forget the covenant of the LORD your God, which he made with you, ^l and make you a graven image, *or* the likeness of any *thing*, which the LORD thy God hath forbidden thee.

24 For ^m the LORD thy God *is* a consuming fire, *even* ⁿ a jealous God.

25 ¶ When thou shalt beget children, and children's children, and ye shall have remained long in the land, and ^o shall corrupt *yourselves*, and make a graven image, *or* the likeness of any *thing*, and ^p shall do evil in the sight of the LORD thy God, to provoke him to anger :

26 ^q I call heaven and earth to witness against you this day, that ye shall soon utterly perish from off the land whereunto ye

go over Jordan to possess it ; ye shall not prolong *your* days upon it, but shall utterly be destroyed.

27 And the LORD ^r shall scatter you among the nations, and ye shall be left few in number among the heathen, whither the LORD shall lead you.

28 And ^s there ye shall serve gods, the work of men's hands, wood and stone, ^t which neither see, nor hear, nor eat, nor smell.

29 ^u But if from thence thou shalt seek the LORD thy God, thou shalt find *him*, if thou seek him with all thy heart and with all thy soul.

30 When thou art in tribulation, and all these things ^v are come upon thee, ^x *even* in the latter days, if thou ^y turn to the LORD thy God, and shalt be obedient unto his voice ;

31 (For the LORD thy God *is* ^z a merciful God ;) he will not forsake thee, neither destroy thee, nor forget the covenant of thy fathers which he sware unto them.

32 For ^a ask now of the days that are past, which were before thee, since the day that God created man upon the earth, and *ask* ^b from the one side of heaven unto the other, whether there hath been *any such thing* as this great thing *is*, or hath been heard like it ?

33 ^c Did *ever* people hear the voice of God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as thou hast heard, and live ?

34 Or hath God assayed to go *and* take him a nation from the midst of *another* nation, ^d by temptations, ^e by signs, and by wonders, and by war, and ^f by a mighty hand, and ^g by a stretched out arm, ^h and by great terrors, according to all that the LORD your God did for you in Egypt before your eyes ?

35 Unto thee it was shewed, that thou mightest know that the LORD he *is* God ; *there is* none else beside him.

a ch. 17. 3. Job 31. 26, 27. b Gen. 2. 1. 2 Kings 17. 16. & 21. 3. c Rom. 1. 25. c Or, imparted. d 1 Kings 8. 51. Jer. 11. 4. e Ex. 19. 5. ch. 9. 29. & 32. 9. f Num. 20. 12. ch. 1. 37. & 3. 26. g See 2 Pet. 1. 13, 14, 15. h ch. 3. 27. i ch. 3. 25. k verse 9. l verse 16. m Ex. 20. 4, 5. n Ex. 24. 17. ch. 9. 3. Isai. 32. 14. Heb. 12. 29. o Ex. 20. 5. ch. 6. 15. Isai. 42. 8. p ver. 16. q 2 Kings 17. 17. & c. q ch. 30. 18, 19. Isai. 1. 2. Mic. 6. 2. r Lev. 26. 33. ch. 28. 62, 64. Neh. 1. 8. s ch. 28. 64. 1 Sam. 26. 19. Jer. 16. 13. t Ps. 115. 4, 5.

& 135. 15, 16. Isai. 44. 9. & 48. 7. u Lev. 26. 39, 40. ch. 30. 1, 2, 3. 2 Chron. 15. 4. Neh. 1. 9. Isai. 55. 6, 7. Jer. 29. 12, 13, 14. v Heb. have found thee. Ex. 16. 8. ch. 31. 17. x Gen. 49. 1. ch. 31. 29. Jer. 23. 20. Hos. 3. 5. y Joel 2. 12. z 2 Chron. 30. 9. Neh. 9. 31. Ps. 116. 5. Jonah 4. 2. a Job 8. 8. b Matt. 24. 31. c Ex. 24. 11. & 33. 20. ch. 5. 24, 26. d ch. 7. 19. & 29. 3. e Ex. 7. 3. f Ex. 13. 3. g Ex. 6. 6. h ch. 26. 8. & 34. 12. i ch. 32. 39. 1 Sam. 2. 2. Isai. 45. 5, 19. j Mark 12. 29, 32.

36 ^k Out of heaven he made thee to hear his voice, that he might instruct thee : and upon earth he shewed thee his great fire ; and thou heardest his words out of the midst of the fire.

37 And because ^l he loved thy fathers, therefore he chose their seed after them, and ^m brought thee out in his sight with his mighty power out of Egypt ;

38 ⁿ To drive out nations from before thee greater and mightier than thou *art*, to bring thee in, to give thee their land *for* an inheritance, as *it is* this day.

39 Know therefore this day, and consider *it* in thine heart, that ^o the LORD he *is* God in heaven above, and upon the earth beneath : *there is* none else.

40 ^p Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee this day, ^q that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong *thy* days upon the earth, which the LORD thy God giveth thee, for ever.

41 ¶ Then Moses ^r severed three cities on this side Jordan toward the sun rising ;

42 ^s That the slayer might flee thither, which should kill his neighbour unawares, and hated him not in times past ; and that fleeing unto one of these cities he might live :

43 *Namely*, ^t Bezer in the wilderness, in the plain country, of the Reubenites ; and Ramoth in Gilead, of the Gadites ; and Golan in Bashan, of the Manassites.

44 ¶ And this *is* the law which Moses set before the children of Israel :

45 These *are* the testimonies, and the statutes, and the judgments, which Moses spake unto the children of Israel, after they came forth out of Egypt,

46 On this side Jordan, ^u in the valley over against Beth-peor, in the land of Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt at Heshbon, whom Moses and the children

of Israel ^x smote, after they were come forth out of Egypt :

47 And they possessed his land, and the land ^y of Og king of Bashan, two kings of the Amorites, which *were* on this side Jordan toward the sun rising ;

48 ^z From Aroer, which *is* by the bank of the river Arnon, even unto mount Sion, which *is* ^a Hermon,

49 And all the plain on this side Jordan eastward, even unto the sea of the plain, under the ^b springs of Pisgah.

CHAP. V.

1 *The covenant in Horeb.* 6 *The ten commandments.* 22 *At the people's request, Moses receiveth the law from God.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

AND Moses called all Israel, and said unto them, Hear, O Israel, the statutes and judgments which I speak in your ears this day, that ye may learn them, and ^a keep, and do them.

2 ^a The LORD our God made a covenant with us in Horeb.

3 The LORD ^b made not this covenant with our fathers, but with us, *even* us, who *are* all of us here alive this day.

4 ^c The LORD talked with you face to face in the mount out of the midst of the fire,

5 (^d I stood between the LORD and you at that time, to show you the word of the LORD : for ^e ye were afraid by reason of the fire, and went not up into the mount ;) saying,

6 ¶ ^f I *am* the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt, from the house of ^g bondage.

7 ^h Thou shalt have none other gods before me.

8 ⁱ Thou shalt not make thee *any* graven image, *or* any likeness *of* *any* thing that *is* in heaven above, or that *is* in the earth beneath, or that *is* in the waters beneath the earth :

9 Thou shalt not bow down thyself unto them, nor serve them : for I the LORD thy

^k Ex. 19. 9, 19. & 20. 18, 22. & 24. 16. Heb. 12. 18. ^l ch. 10. 15. ^m Ex. 13. 3, 9, 14. ⁿ ch. 7. 1. & 9. 1, 4, 5. ^o ver. 35. Josh. 2. 11. ^p Lev. 22. 31. ^q ch. 5. 16. & 6. 3, 18. & 12. 25, 28. & 22. 7. Eph. 6. 3. ^r Num. 35. 6, 14. ^s ch. 19. 4. ^t Josh. 20. 8. ^u ch. 3. 29. ^x Num. 21. 24. ch. 1. 4. ^y Num. 21. 35. ch. 3. 2, 4. ^z ch. 2. 36. & 3. 12. ^a ch. 3. 9. Ps. 133. 3.

CHAP. V. ^a Heb. *keep to do them.* ^a Ex. 19. 5. ch. 4. 23. ^b See Matt. 13. 17. Heb. 8. 9. ^c Ex. 19. 9, 19. & 20. 22. ch. 4. 33, 36. & 34. 10. ^d Ex. 20. 21. Gal. 3. 19. ^e Ex. 19. 16. & 20. 18. & 24. 2. ^f Ex. 20. 2, & c. Lev. 26. 1. ch. 6. 4. Ps. 81. 10. ^g Heb. *servants.* ^g Ex. 20. 3. ^h Ex. 20. 4.

God *am* a jealous God, ⁱ visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth *generation* of them that hate me.

10 ^k And shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me and keep my commandments.

11 ⁱ Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain: for the LORD will not hold *him* guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

12 ^m Keep the sabbath day to sanctify it, as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee.

13 ⁿ Six days thou shalt labour, and do all thy work:

14 But the seventh day *is* the ^o sabbath of the LORD thy God: *in it* thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, nor thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thine ox, nor thine ass, nor any of thy cattle, nor thy stranger that *is* within thy gates; that thy manservant and thy maidservant may rest as well as thou.

15 ^p And remember that thou wast a servant in the land of Egypt, and *that* the LORD thy God brought thee out thence ^q through a mighty hand and by a stretched out arm: therefore the LORD thy God commanded thee to keep the sabbath day.

16 ¶ ^r Honour thy father and thy mother, as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee; ^s that thy days may be prolonged, and that it may go well with thee, in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

17 ^t Thou shalt not kill.

18 ^u Neither shalt thou commit adultery.

19 ^x Neither shalt thou steal.

20 ^y Neither shalt thou bear false witness against thy neighbour.

21 ^z Neither shalt thou desire thy neighbour's wife, neither shalt thou covet thy neighbour's house, his field, or his manservant, or his maidservant, his ox, or his ass, or any *thing* that *is* thy neighbour's.

22 ¶ These words the LORD spake unto all your assembly in the mount out of the midst of the fire, of the cloud, and of the thick darkness, with a great voice: and he added no more. And ^a he wrote them in two tables of stone, and delivered them unto me.

23 ^b And it came to pass, when ye heard the voice out of the midst of the darkness, (for the mountain did burn with fire,) that ye came near unto me, *even* all the heads of your tribes, and your elders;

24 And ye said, Behold, the LORD our God hath shewed us his glory and his greatness, and ^c we have heard his voice out of the midst of the fire: we have seen this day that God doth talk with man, and he ^d liveth.

25 Now therefore why should we die? for this great fire will consume us: ^e if we ^f hear the voice of the LORD our God any more, then we shall die.

26 ^g For who *is there of* all flesh, that hath heard the voice of the living God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as we *have*, and lived?

27 Go thou near, and hear all that the LORD our God shall say: and ^h speak thou unto us all that the LORD our God shall speak unto thee; and we will hear *it*, and do *it*.

28 And the LORD heard the voice of your words, when ye spake unto me; and the LORD said unto me, I have heard the voice of the words of this people, which they have spoken unto thee: ⁱ they have well said all that they have spoken.

29 ^j O that there were such an heart in them, that they would fear me, and ^k keep all my commandments always, ^l that it might be well with them, and with their children for ever!

30 Go say to them, Get you into your tents again.

31 But as for thee, stand thou here by

ⁱ Ex. 34. 7. ^k Jer. 32. 18. Dan. 9. 4. ^l Ex. 20. 7. Lev. 19. 12. Matt. 5. 33. ^m Ex. 20. 8. ⁿ Ex. 23. 12. & 35. 2. Ezek. 20. 12. ^o Gen. 2. 2. Ex. 16. 23, 30. Heb. 4. 4. ^p ch. 15. 15. & 16. 12. & 24. 18. 22. ^q ch. 4. 34. 37. ^r Ex. 20. 12. Lev. 19. 3. ch. 27. 16. Ephes. 6. 2. 3. Col. 3. 20. ^s ch. 4. 40. ^t Ex. 20. 13. Matt. 5. 21. ^u Ex. 20. 14. Luke 18. 20. James 2. 11. ^x Ex. 20. 15. Rom. 13. 9. ^y Ex. 20. 16. ^z Ex. 20. 17. Micah 2. 2. Hab.

2. 9. Luke 12. 15. Rom. 7. 7. & 13. 9. ^a Ex. 24. 12. & 31. 18. ch. 4. 13. ^b Ex. 20. 18, 19. ^c Ex. 19. 19. ^d ch. 4. 33. Judg. 13. 22. ^e ch. 18. 16. ^f ch. 4. 33. ^g Ex. 20. 19. Heb. 12. 19. ^h ch. 18. 17. ⁱ ch. 32. 29. Ps. 81. 13. Isai. 48. 18. Matt. 23. 37. Luke 19. 42. ^k ch. 11. 1. ^l ch. 4. 40.

me, ^m and I will speak unto thee all the commandments, and the statutes, and the judgments, which thou shalt teach them, that they may do *them* in the land which I give them to possess it.

32 Ye shall observe to do therefore as the LORD your God hath commanded you: ⁿ ye shall not turn aside to the right hand or to the left.

33 Ye shall walk in ^o all the ways which the LORD your God hath commanded you, that ye may live, ^p and *that it may be* well with you, and *that* ye may prolong *your* days in the land which ye shall possess.

CHAP. VI.

1 *The end of the law is obedience.* 3 *An exhortation thereto.*
[BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

NOW these *are* ^a the commandments, the statutes, and the judgments, which the LORD your God commanded to teach you, that ye might do *them* in the land whither ye ^a go to possess it:

2 ^b That thou mightest fear the LORD thy God, to keep all his statutes and his commandments, which I command thee, thou, and thy son, and thy son's son, all the days of thy life; ^c and that thy days may be prolonged.

3 ¶ Hear therefore, O Israel, and observe to do *it*; that it may be well with thee, and that ye may increase mightily, ^d as the LORD God of thy fathers hath promised thee, in ^e the land that floweth with milk and honey.

4 ^f Hear, O Israel: The LORD our God *is* one LORD:

5 And ^g thou shalt love the LORD thy God ^h with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might.

6 And ⁱ these words, which I command thee this day, shall be in thine heart:

7 And ^k thou shalt ^b teach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when

thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up.

8 ^l And thou shalt bind them for a sign upon thine hand, and they shall be as frontlets between thine eyes.

9 ^m And thou shalt write them upon the posts of thy house, and on thy gates.

10 And it shall be, when the LORD thy God shall have brought thee into the land, which he sware unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give thee great and goodly cities, ⁿ which thou buildedst not,

11 And houses full of all good *things*, which thou filledst not, and wells digged, which thou diggedst not, vineyards and olive trees, which thou plantedst not; ^o when thou shalt have eaten and be full;

12 *Then* beware lest thou forget the LORD, which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of ^c bondage.

13 Thou shalt ^p fear the LORD thy God, and serve him, and ^q shalt swear by his name.

14 Ye shall not ^r go after other gods, ^s of the gods of the people which *are* round about you;

15 (For ^t the LORD thy God *is* a jealous God among you) ^u lest the anger of the LORD thy God be kindled against thee, and destroy thee from off the face of the earth.

16 ¶ ^x Ye shall not tempt the LORD your God, ^y as ye tempted *him* in Massah.

17 Ye shall ^z diligently keep the commandments of the LORD your God, and his testimonies, and his statutes, which he hath commanded thee.

18 And thou ^a shalt do *that which is* right and good in the sight of the LORD: that it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest go in and possess the good land which the LORD sware unto thy fathers,

^m Gal. 3. 19. ⁿ ch. 17. 20. & 28. 14. Josh. 1. 7. & 23. 6. Prov. 4. 27. ^o ch. 10. 12. Ps. 119. 6. Jer. 7. 23. Luke 1. 6. ^p ch. 4. 40.

CHAP. VI. ^a ch. 4. 1. & 5. 31. & 12. 1. ^b Heb. *pass over*. ^c Ex. 20. 20. ch. 10. 12. 13. Ps. 111. 10. & 128. 1. Eccles. 12. 13. ^d ch. 4. 40. Prov. 3. 1. 2. ^e Gen. 15. 5. & 22. 17. ^f Exod. 3. 8. ^g Isai. 42. 8. Mark 12. 29. 32. John 17. 3. 1 Cor. 8. 4. 6. ^h ch. 10. 12. Matt. 22. 37. Mark 12. 30. Luke 10. 27. ⁱ 2 Kings 23. 25. ^j ch. 11. 18. & 32. 46. Psal. 37. 31. & 40. 8. & 119. 11. 98. Prov. 3. 3. Isai. 51. 7. ^k ch. 4. 9. & 11. 19. Psal. 78. 4. 5. 6.

Eph. 6. 4. ^b Heb. *what*, or, *sharpen*. ^l Ex. 13. 9. 16. ch. 11. 18. Prov. 3. 3. & 6. 21. & 7. 3. ^m ch. 11. 20. Isai. 57. 8. ⁿ Josh. 24. 13. Psal. 105. 44. ^o ch. 8. 10. &c. ^p Heb. *bondmen*, or, *servants*. ^q ch. 10. 12. 20. & 13. 4. Matt. 4. 10. Luke 4. 8. ^r ch. 13. 7. ^s ch. 13. 7. ^t Ex. 20. 5. ch. 4. 24. ^u ch. 7. 4. & 11. 17. ^x Matt. 4. 7. Luke 4. 12. ^y Ex. 17. 2. 7. Num. 20. 3. 4. & 21. 4. 5. 1 Cor. 10. 9. ^z ch. 11. 13. 22. Ps. 119. 4. ^a Ex. 15. 26. ch. 12. 28. & 13. 18.

19 ^b To cast out all thine enemies from before thee, as the LORD hath spoken.

20 And ^c when thy son asketh thee ^d in time to come, saying, What *mean* the testimonies, and the statutes, and the judgments, which the LORD our God hath commanded you?

21 Then thou shalt say unto thy son, We were Pharaoh's bondmen in Egypt; and the LORD brought us out of Egypt ^d with a mighty hand:

22 ^e And the LORD shewed signs and wonders, great and ^e sore, upon Egypt, upon Pharaoh, and upon all his household, before our eyes:

23 And he brought us out from thence, that he might bring us in, to give us the land which he swore unto our fathers.

24 And the LORD commanded us to do all these statutes, ^f to fear the LORD our God, ^g for our good always, that ^h he might preserve us alive, as *it is* at this day.

25 And ⁱ it shall be our righteousness, if we observe to do all these commandments before the LORD our God, as he hath commanded us.

CHAP. VII.

¹ All communion with the nations is forbidden, ⁴ for fear of idolatry, ⁶ for the holiness of the people, ⁹ for the nature of God in his mercy and justice, ¹⁷ for the assuredness of victory which God will give over them. [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

WHEN the ^a LORD thy God shall bring thee into the land whither thou goest to possess it, and hath cast out many nations before thee, ^b the Hittites, and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, seven nations ^c greater and mightier than thou;

2 And when the LORD thy God shall ^d deliver them before thee; thou shalt smite them, and ^e utterly destroy them; ^f thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor shew mercy unto them:

3 ^g Neither shalt thou make marriages with them; thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son.

4 For they will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods: ^h so will the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and destroy thee suddenly.

5 But thus shall ye deal with them; ye shall ⁱ destroy their altars, and break down their ^j images, and cut down their groves, and burn their graven images with fire.

6 ^k For thou *art* an holy people unto the LORD thy God; ^l the LORD thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that *are* upon the face of the earth.

7 The LORD did not set his love upon you, nor choose you, because ye were more in number than any people; for ye *were* ^m the fewest of all people:

8 But ⁿ because the LORD loved you, and because he would keep ^o the oath which he had sworn unto your fathers, ^p hath the LORD brought you out with a mighty hand, and redeemed you out of the house of bondmen, from the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt.

9 Know therefore that the LORD thy God, he *is* God, ^q the faithful God, ^r which keepeth covenant and mercy with them that love him and keep his commandments to a thousand generations;

10 And ^s repayeth them that hate him to their face, to destroy them: ^t he will not be slack to him that hateth him, he will repay him to his face.

11 Thou shalt therefore keep the commandments, and the statutes, and the judgments, which I command thee this day, to do them.

12 ¶ ^u Wherefore it shall come to pass, ^v if ye hearken to these judgments, and

^b Num. 33. 52, 53. ^c Ex. 13. 14. ^d Heb. *to-morrow*. ^e Ex. 3. 19. & 13. 3. ^f Ex. 7. & 8. & 9. & 10. & 11. & 12. Ps. 135. 9. ^g Heb. *evil*. ^h ver. 2. ⁱ ch. 10. 13. Job 35. 7, 8. Jer. 32. 39. ^j ch. 4. 1. & 5. 1. Psal. 41. 2. Luke 10. 28. ^k Lev. 18. 5. ch. 24. 13. Rom. 10. 3, 5. CHAP. VII. ^a ch. 31. 3. Ps. 44. 2, 3. ^b Gen. 15. 19, &c. Exod. 33. 2. ^c ch. 4. 38. & 9. 1. ^d ver. 23. ch. 23. 14. ^e Lev. 27. 28, 29. Num. 33. 52. ch. 20. 16, 17. Josh. 6. 17. & 8. 24. & 9. 24. & 10. 25. 40. & 11. 11, 12. ^f Ex. 23. 32. & 34. 12, 15, 16. Judges 2. 2. See ch. 20. 10, &c.

Josh. 2. 14. & 9. 18. Judg. 1. 24. ^g Josh. 23. 12. 1 Kings 11. 2. Ezra 9. 2. ^h ch. 6. 15. ⁱ Ex. 23. 24. & 34. 13. ch. 12. 2, 3. ^j Heb. *statues, or, pillars*. ^k Ex. 19. 6. ch. 14. 2. & 26. 19. Ps. 50. 5. Jer. 2. 3. ^l Ex. 19. 5. Amos 3. 2. ^m 1 Pet. 2. 9. ⁿ ch. 10. 22. ^o ch. 10. 15. ^p Ex. 32. 13. Ps. 105. 8, 9, 10. Luke 1. 55, 72, 73. ^q Ex. 13. 3, 14. ^r Isai. 49. 7. 1 Cor. 1. 9. & 10. 13. 2 Cor. 1. 18. 1 Thess. 5. 24. 2 Thess. 3. 3. 2 Tim. 2. 13. Heb. 11. 11. 1 John 1. 9. ^s Ex. 20. 6. ch. 5. 10. Neh. 1. 5. Dan. 9. 4. ^t Isai. 59. 18. Nah. 1. 2. ^u ch. 32. 35. ^v Lev. 26. 3. ch. 28. 1. ^w Heb. *because*.

keep, and do them, that the LORD thy God shall keep unto thee ^r the covenant and the mercy which he sware unto thy fathers :

13 And he will ^v love thee, and bless thee, and multiply thee : ^z he will also bless the fruit of thy womb, and the fruit of thy land, thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep, in the land which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee.

14 Thou shalt be blessed above all people : ^a there shall not be male or female barren among you, or among your cattle.

15 And the LORD will take away from thee all sickness, and will put none of the ^b evil diseases of Egypt, which thou knowest, upon thee ; but will lay them upon all *them* that hate thee.

16 And ^c thou shalt consume all the people which the LORD thy God shall deliver thee ; ^d thine eye shall have no pity upon them ; neither shalt thou serve their gods ; for that *will be* ^e a snare unto thee.

17 If thou shalt say in thine heart, These nations *are* more than I ; how can I ^f dispossess them ?

18 ^g Thou shalt not be afraid of them : *but* shalt well ^h remember what the LORD thy God did unto Pharaoh, and unto all Egypt ;

19 ⁱ The great temptations which thine eyes saw, and the signs, and the wonders, and the mighty hand, and the stretched out arm, whereby the LORD thy God brought thee out : so shall the LORD thy God do unto all the people of whom thou art afraid.

20 ^k Moreover the LORD thy God will send the hornet among them, until they that are left, and hide themselves from thee, be destroyed.

21 Thou shalt not be affrighted at them : for the LORD thy God *is* ^l among you, ^m a mighty God and terrible.

22 ⁿ And the LORD thy God will ^c put out those nations before thee by little and little : thou mayest not consume them at once, lest the beasts of the field increase upon thee.

23 But the LORD thy God shall deliver them ^d unto thee, and shall destroy them with a mighty destruction, until they be destroyed.

24 And ^e he shall deliver their kings into thine hand, and thou shalt destroy their name ^f from under heaven : ^g there shall no man be able to stand before thee, until thou have destroyed them.

25 The graven images of their gods ^r shall ye burn with fire : thou ^s shalt not desire the silver or gold *that is* on them, nor take *it* unto thee, lest thou be ^t snared therein : for *it is* ^u an abomination to the LORD thy God.

26 Neither shalt thou bring an abomination into thine house, lest thou be a cursed thing like it : *but* thou shalt utterly detest it, and thou shalt utterly abhor it ; ^x for *it is* a cursed thing.

CHAP. VIII.

An exhortation to obedience in regard of God's dealing with them. [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

ALL the commandments which I command thee this day ^a shall ye observe to do, that ye may live, and multiply, and go in and possess the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers.

2 And thou shalt remember all the way which the LORD thy God ^b led thee these forty years in the wilderness, to humble thee, *and* ^c to prove thee, ^d to know what *was* in thine heart, whether thou wouldest keep his commandments, or no.

3 And he humbled thee, and ^e suffered thee to hunger, and ^f fed thee with manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know ; that he might make thee know that man doth ^g not live by bread only, but by every *word* that proceedeth

x Ps. 105. 8. 9. Luke 1. 55, 72, 73. y John 14. 21. z ch. 28. 4. a Ex. 23. 26, &c. b Ex. 9. 14. & 15. 26. ch. 28. 27, 60. c ver. 2. d ch. 13. 8. & 19. 13, 21. & 25. 12. e Ex. 23. 33. ch. 12. 30. Judges 8. 27. Ps. 106. 36. f Num. 33. 53. g ch. 31. 6. h Ps. 105. 5. i ch. 4. 24. & 29. 3. k Ex. 23. 28. Josh. 24. 12. l Num. 11. 20. & 14. 9, 14, 42. & 16. 3. Josh. 3. 10. m ch. 10. 17. Neh. 1. 5. & 4. 14. & 9. 32. n Ex. 23. 29, 30. o Heb. *pluck off*. d Heb. *before thy face*. ver. 2. o Josh. 10. 24, 25, 42. & 12. 1, &c. p Ex. 17. 14. ch. 9. 14. & 25.

19. & 29. 20. q ch. 11. 25. Josh. 1. 5. & 10. 8. & 23. 9. r ver. 5. Ex. 32. 20. ch. 12. 3. 1 Chron. 14. 12. s Josh. 7. 1, 21. 2 Mac. 12. 40. t Judg. 8. 27. Zeph. 1. 3. u ch. 17. 1. x Lev. 27. 28. ch. 13. 17. Josh. 6. 17, 18. & 7. 1. CHAP. VIII. a ch. 4. 1. & 5. 32, 33. & 6. 1, 2, 3. b ch. 1. 3. & 2. 7. & 29. 5. Ps. 136. 16. Amos 2. 10. c Ex. 16. 4. ch. 13. 3. d 2 Chron. 32. 31. John 2. 25. e Ex. 16. 2, 3. f Ex. 16. 12, 14, 35. g Ps. 104. 29. Matt. 4. 4. Luke 4. 4.

out of the mouth of the LORD doth man live.

4 ^h Thy raiment waxed not old upon thee, neither did thy foot swell, these forty years.

5 ⁱ Thou shalt also consider in thine heart, that, as a man chasteneth his son, so the LORD thy God chasteneth thee.

6 Therefore thou shalt keep the commandments of the LORD thy God, ^k to walk in his ways, and to fear him.

7 For the LORD thy God bringeth thee into a good land, ^l a land of brooks of water, of fountains and depths that spring out of valleys and hills;

8 A land of wheat, and barley, and vines, and fig trees, and pomegranates; a land ^e of oil olive, and honey;

9 A land wherein thou shalt eat bread without scarceness, thou shalt not lack any *thing* in it; a land ^m whose stones *are* iron, and out of whose hills thou mayest dig brass.

10 ⁿ When thou hast eaten and art full, then thou shalt bless the LORD thy God for the good land which he hath given thee.

11 Beware that thou forget not the LORD thy God, in not keeping his commandments, and his judgments, and his statutes, which I command thee this day:

12 ^o Lest *when* thou hast eaten and art full, and hast built goodly houses, and dwelt *therein*;

13 And *when* thy herds and thy flocks multiply, and thy silver and thy gold is multiplied, and all that thou hast is multiplied;

14 ^p Then thine heart be lifted up, and thou ^a forget the LORD thy God, which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage;

15 Who ^r led thee through that great and terrible wilderness, ^s *wherein were* fiery serpents, and scorpions, and drought, where

there was no water; ^t who brought thee forth water out of the rock of flint;

16 Who fed thee in the wilderness with ^u manna, which thy fathers knew not, that he might humble thee, and that he might prove thee, ^x to do thee good at thy latter end;

17 ^v And thou say in thine heart, My power and the might of *mine* hand hath gotten me this wealth.

18 But thou shalt remember the LORD thy God: ^z for *it is* he that giveth thee power to get wealth, ^a that he may establish his covenant which he sware unto thy fathers, as *it is* this day.

19 And it shall be, if thou do at all forget the LORD thy God, and walk after other gods, and serve them, and worship them, ^b I testify against you this day that ye shall surely perish.

20 As the nations which the LORD destroyeth before your face, ^c so shall ye perish; because ye would not be obedient unto the voice of the LORD your God.

CHAP. IX.

Moses dissuadeth them from the opinion of their own righteousness, by rehearsing their several rebellions. [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

HEAR, O Israel: Thou *art* to ^a pass over Jordan this day, to go in to possess nations ^b greater and mightier than thyself, cities great and ^c fenced up to heaven,

2 A people great and tall, ^d the children of the Anakims, whom thou knowest, and *of whom* thou hast heard *say*, Who can stand before the children of Anak!

3 Understand therefore this day, that the LORD thy God *is* he which ^e goeth over before thee; *as* a ^f consuming fire ^g he shall destroy them, and he shall bring them down before thy face: ^h so shalt thou drive them out, and destroy them quickly, as the LORD hath said unto thee.

4 ⁱ Speak not thou in thine heart, after that the LORD thy God hath cast them out

^h ch. 29. 5. Neh. 9. 21. ⁱ 2 Sam. 7. 14. Ps. 89. 32. Prov. 3. 12. Heb. 12. 5, 6. Rev. 3. 19. ^k ch. 5. 33. ^l ch. 11. 10, 11, 12. ^m Heb. *of olive trees of oil*. ⁿ ch. 33. 25. ^o ch. 6. 11, 12. ^p ch. 28. 47. & 32. 15. Prov. 30. 9. Hos. 13. 6. ^q 1 Cor. 4. 7. ^r Ps. 106. 21. ^s *Isai.* 63. 12, 13, 14. Jer. 2. 6. ^t Num. 21. 6. Hosea. 13. 5. ^u Num. 20. 11. ^v Ps. 78. 15. & 114. 8. ^w verse 3. ^x Ex. 16. 15. ^y Jer. 24. 5, 6. Heb. 12. 11. ^z ch. 9. 4. ^a 1 Cor. 4. 7. ^b Prov. 10. 32. Hos. 2. 8. ^c ch. 7. 8. VOL. I. Nos. 19 & 20. 2 K

¹² b ch. 4. 26. & 30. 18. ^c Dan. 9. 11, 12.

CHAP. IX. ^a ch. 11. 31. Josh. 3. 16. & 4. 19. ^b ch. 4. 38. & 7. 1. & 11. 23. ^c ch. 1. 28. ^d Num. 13. 29, 28, 32, 33. ^e ch. 31. 3. Josh. 3. 11. ^f ch. 4. 24. Heb. 12. 29. ^g ch. 7. 23. ^h Ex. 23. 31. ch. 7. 24. ⁱ ch. 8. 17. Rom. 11. 6, 20. 1 Cor. 4. 4, 7.

from before thee, saying, For my righteousness the LORD hath brought me in to possess this land: but ^k for the wickedness of these nations the LORD doth drive them out from before thee.

5 ¹ Not for thy righteousness, or for the uprightness of thine heart, dost thou go to possess their land: but for the wickedness of these nations the LORD thy God doth drive them out from before thee, and that he may perform ^m the word which the LORD sware unto thy fathers, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob.

6 Understand therefore, that the LORD thy God giveth thee not this good land to possess it for thy righteousness; for thou art ⁿ a stiff-necked people.

7 ¶ Remember, and forget not, how thou provokedst the LORD thy God to wrath in the wilderness: ^o from the day that thou didst depart out of the land of Egypt, until ye came unto this place, ye have been rebellious against the LORD.

8 Also ^p in Horeb ye provoked the LORD to wrath, so that the LORD was angry with you to have destroyed you.

9 ^q When I was gone up into the mount to receive the tables of stone, even the tables of the covenant which the LORD made with you, then ^r I abode in the mount forty days and forty nights, I neither did eat bread nor drink water:

10 ^s And the LORD delivered unto me two tables of stone written with the finger of God; and on them was written according to all the words, which the LORD spake with you in the mount out of the midst of the fire ^t in the day of the assembly.

11 And it came to pass at the end of forty days and forty nights, that the LORD gave me the two tables of stone, even the tables of the covenant.

12 And the LORD said unto me, ^u Arise, get thee down quickly from hence; for thy people which thou hast brought forth out

of Egypt have corrupted *themselves*; they are ^x quickly turned aside out of the way which I commanded them; they have made them a molten image.

13 Furthermore ^y the LORD spake unto me, saying, I have seen this people, and, behold, ^z it is a stiffnecked people:

14 ^a Let me alone, that I may destroy them, and ^b blot out their name from under heaven: ^c and I will make of thee a nation mightier and greater than they.

15 ^d So I turned and came down from the mount, and ^e the mount burned with fire: and the two tables of the covenant were in my two hands.

16 And ^f I looked, and, behold, ye had sinned against the LORD your God, and had made you a molten calf: ye had turned aside quickly out of the way which the LORD had commanded you.

17 And I took the two tables, and cast them out of my two hands, and brake them before your eyes.

18 And I ^g fell down before the LORD, as at the first, forty days and forty nights: I did neither eat bread, nor drink water, because of all your sins which ye sinned, in doing wickedly in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger.

19 ^h For I was afraid of the anger and hot displeasure, wherewith the LORD was wroth against you to destroy you ⁱ But the LORD hearkened unto me at that time also.

20 And the LORD was very angry with Aaron to have destroyed him: and I prayed for Aaron also the same time.

21 And ^k I took your sin, the calf which ye had made, and burnt it with fire, and stamped it, and ground it very small, even until it was as small as dust: and I cast the dust thereof into the brook that descended out of the mount.

22 And at ^l Taberah, and at ^m Massah, and at ⁿ Kibroth-hattaavah, ye provoked the LORD to wrath.

^k Gen. 15. 16. Lev. 18. 24, 25. ch. 18. 12. ^l Tit. 3. 5. ^m Gen. 12. 7. & 13. 15. & 15. 7. & 17. 8. & 26. 4. & 28. 13. ⁿ verse 13. Ex. 32. 9. & 33. 3. & 34. 9. ^o Ex. 14. 11. & 16. 2. & 17. 2. Num. 11. 4. & 20. 2. & 25. 2. ch. 31. 27. ^p Ex. 32. 4. Ps. 106. 19. ^q Ex. 24. 12. 15. ^r Ex. 24. 18. & 34. 28. ^s Ex. 31. 18. ^t Ex. 19. 17. & 20. 1. ch. 4. 10. & 10. 4. & 18. 10. ^u Ex. 32. 7. ^x ch. 31. 29. Judges 2. 17. ^y Ex. 32. 9. ^z verse 6. ch. 10. 16. & 34. 27.

2 Kings 17. 14. ^a Ex. 32. 10. ^b ch. 29. 20. Ps. 9. 5. & 109. 13. ^c Num. 14. 12. ^d Ex. 32. 15. ^e Ex. 19. 18. ch. 4. 11. & 5. 23. ^f Ex. 32. 10. ^g Ex. 34. 28. Ps. 106. 23. ^h Ex. 32. 10, 11. ⁱ Ex. 32. 14. & 33. 17. ch. 10. 10. Ps. 106. 23. ^k Ex. 32. 20. Isai. 31. 7. ^l Num. 11. 1, 3, 5. ^m Ex. 17. 7. ⁿ Num. 11. 4, 34.

23 Likewise ^o when the LORD sent you from Kadesh-barnea, saying, Go up and possess the land which I have given you; then ye rebelled against the commandment of the LORD your God, and ^pye believed him not, nor hearkened to his voice.

24 ^aYe have been rebellious against the LORD from the day that I knew you.

25 ^rThus I fell down before the LORD forty days and forty nights, as I fell down at the first; because the LORD had said he would destroy you.

26 ^sI prayed therefore unto the LORD, and said, O Lord God, destroy not thy people and thine inheritance, which thou hast redeemed through thy greatness, which thou hast brought forth out of Egypt with a mighty hand.

27 Remember thy servants, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob; look not unto the stubbornness of this people, nor to their wickedness, nor to their sin:

28 Lest ^tthe land whence thou broughtest us out say, "Because the LORD was not able to bring them into the land which he promised them, and because he hated them, he hath brought them out to slay them in the wilderness.

29 ^uYet they *are* thy people and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest out by thy mighty power and by thy stretched out arm.

CHAP. X.

¹ God's mercy in restoring the two tables, ⁶ in continuing the priesthood, ⁸ in separating the tribe of Levi, ¹⁰ in hearkening unto Moses his suit for the people. ¹² An exhortation unto obedience. [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

AT that time the LORD said unto me, ^aHew thee two tables of stone like unto the first, and come up unto me into the mount, and ^bmake thee an ark of wood.

2 And I will write on the tables the words that were in the first tables which thou brakest, and ^cthou shalt put them in the ark.

3 And I made an ark of ^dshittim wood,

and ^ehewed two tables of stone like unto the first, and went up into the mount, having the two tables in mine hand.

4 And ^fhe wrote on the tables, according to the first writing, the ten ^gcommandments, ^hwhich the LORD spake unto you in the mount out of the midst of the fire ⁱin the day of the assembly: and the LORD gave them unto me.

5 And I turned myself and ^jcame down from the mount, and ^kput the tables in the ark which I had made; ^land there they be, as the LORD commanded me.

6 ¶ And the children of Israel took their journey from Beeroth ^mof the children of Jaakan to ⁿMosera: ^othere Aaron died, and there he was buried; and Eleazar his son ministered in the priest's office in his stead.

7 ^pFrom thence they journeyed unto Gudgodah; and from Gudgodah to Jotbath, a land of rivers of waters.

8 ¶ At that time ^qthe LORD separated the tribe of Levi, ^rto bear the ark of the covenant of the LORD, ^sto stand before the LORD to minister unto him, and ^tto bless in his name, unto this day.

9 ^uWherefore Levi hath no part nor inheritance with his brethren; the LORD *is* his inheritance, according as the LORD thy God promised him.

10 And ^vI stayed in the mount, according to the ^wfirst time, forty days and forty nights; and ^xthe LORD hearkened unto me at that time also, *and* the LORD would not destroy thee.

11 ^yAnd the LORD said unto me, Arise, ^ztake *thy* journey before the people, that they may go in and possess the land, which I sware unto their fathers to give unto them.

12 ¶ And now, Israel, ^awhat doth the LORD thy God require of thee, but ^bto fear the LORD thy God, ^cto walk in all his ways, and ^dto love him, and to serve the

^o Num. 13. 3. & 14. 1. ^p Psal. 106. 24. 25. ^q ch. 31. 27. ^r verse 18. ^s Ex. 32. 11. &c. ^t Gen. 41. 57. ^u 1 Sam. 14. 25. ^v Ex. 32. 12. Num. 14. 16. ^x ch. 4. 20. ^y 1 Kings 8. 51. Neh. 1. 10. Psal. 95. 7.

CHAP. X. ^a Ex. 34. 1, 2. ^b Ex. 25. 10. ^c Ex. 25. 16, 21. ^d Ex. 25. 5, 10. & 37. 1. ^e Ex. 34. 4. ^f Ex. 34. 28. ^g Heb. words. ^h Ex. 20. 1. ⁱ Ex. 19. 17. ch. 9. 10. & 18. 16. ^j Ex. 34. 29. ^k Ex. 40. 20. ^l 1 Kings 8. 9. ^m Num. 33. 31. ⁿ Num. 33. 30. ^o Num.

20. 28. & 33. 38. ^p Num. 33. 32, 33. ^q Num. 3. 6. & 4. 4. & 8. 14. & 16. 9. ^r Num. 4. 15. ^s ch. 18. 5. ^t Lev. 9. 22. Num. 6. 23. ch. 21. 5. ^u Num. 18. 20, 24. ch. 18. 1, 2. Ezek. 44. 28. ^x Ex. 34. 28. ch. 9. 18, 25. ^y Or, former days. ^z Ex. 32. 14, 33, 34. & 33. 17. ch. 9. 19. ^a Ex. 32. 34. & 33. 1. ^b Heb. go in journey. ^c Mic. 6. 8. ^d ch. 6. 13. ^e ch. 3. 6, 20. Matt. 22. 37.

LORD thy God with all thy heart and with all thy soul,

13 To keep the commandments of the LORD, and his statutes, which I command thee this day ^e for thy good?

14 Behold, ^f the heaven and the heaven of heavens *is* the LORD's thy God, ^g the earth *also*, with all that therein *is*.

15 ^h Only the LORD had a delight in thy fathers to love them, and he chose their seed after them, *even* you above all people, as *it is* this day.

16 Circumcise therefore ⁱ the foreskin of your heart, and be no more ^k stiff-necked.

17 For the LORD your God *is* ^l God of gods, and ^m Lord of lords, a great God, ⁿ a mighty, and a terrible, which ^o regardeth not persons, nor taketh reward:

18 ^p He doth execute the judgment of the fatherless and widow, and loveth the stranger, in giving him food and raiment.

19 ^q Love ye therefore the stranger: for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt.

20 ^r Thou shalt fear the LORD thy God; him shalt thou serve, and to him shalt thou ^s cleave, ^t and swear by his name.

21 ^u He *is* thy praise, and he *is* thy God, ^x that hath done for thee these great and terrible things, which thine eyes have seen.

22 Thy fathers went down into Egypt ^y with threescore and ten persons; and now the LORD thy God hath made thee ^z as the stars of heaven for multitude.

CHAP. XI.

1 *An exhortation to obedience, 2 by their own experience of God's great works, 8 by promise of God's great blessings, 16 and by threatenings. 18 A careful study is required in God's words. 26 The blessing and curse is set before them.*
[BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

THEREFORE thou shalt ^a love the LORD thy God, and ^b keep his charge, and his statutes, and his judgments, and his commandments, *always*.

2 And know ye this day: for *I speak* not with your children which have not

known, and which have not seen ^c the chastisement of the LORD your God, ^d his greatness, ^e his mighty hand, and his stretched out arm,

3 ^f And his miracles, and his acts, which he did in the midst of Egypt unto Pharaoh the king of Egypt, and unto all his land;

4 And what he did unto the army of Egypt, unto their horses, and to their chariots; ^g how he made the water of the Red sea to overflow them as they pursued after you, and *how* the LORD hath destroyed them unto this day;

5 And what he did unto you in the wilderness, until ye came into this place;

6 And ^h what he did unto Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, the son of Reuben: how the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their households, and their tents, and all the ⁱ substance that ^j *was* in their possession, in the midst of all Israel:

7 But ^k your eyes have seen all the great acts of the LORD which he did.

8 Therefore shall ye keep all the commandments which I command you this day, that ye may ^l be strong, and go in and possess the land, whither ye go to possess it;

9 And ^m that ye may prolong *your* days in the land, ⁿ which the LORD swore unto your fathers to give unto them and to their seed, ^o a land that floweth with milk and honey.

10 ¶ For the land, whither thou goest in to possess it, *is* not as the land of Egypt, from whence ye came out, ^p where thou sowedst thy seed, and wateredst *it* with thy foot, as a garden of herbs:

11 ^q But the land, whither ye go to possess it, *is* a land of hills and valleys, *and* drinketh water of the rain of heaven:

12 A land which the LORD thy God ^r careth for: ^s the eyes of the LORD thy God *are* always upon it, from the begin-

^e ch. 4. 24. ^f 1 Kings 8. 27. ^g Ps. 115. 16. & 148. 4. ^h Gen. 14. 19. ⁱ Ex. 19. 5. ^j Ps. 24. 1. ^k ch. 4. 37. ^l See Lev. 26. 41. ch. 30. 6. Jer. 4. 4. Rom. 2. 28, 29. Col. 2. 11. ^m ch. 9. 6. ⁿ 1 Josh. 22. 22. ^o Ps. 136. 2. Dan. 2. 47. & 11. 36. ^p m Rev. 17. 14. & 19. 16. ^q ch. 7. 21. ^r 2 Chron. 19. 7. Job 34. 19. Acts 10. 34. Rom. 2. 11. Gal. 2. 6. Eph. 6. 9. Col. 3. 25. ^s 1 Pet. 1. 17. ^t Ps. 68. 5. & 146. 6. ^u Lev. 19. 33, 34. ^v ch. 6. 13. Matt. 4. 10. Luke 4. 8. ^w ch. 11. 22. & 13. 4. ^x Ps. 63. 11. ^y Ex. 15. 2. ^z Ps. 22. 3. Jer. 17. 14. ^{aa} 1 Sam. 12. 24. ^{ab} 2 Sam.

7. 23. ^{ac} Ps. 106. 21, 22. ^{ad} y Gen. 46. 27. ^{ae} Exod. 1. 5. ^{af} Acts 7. 14. ^{ag} z Gen. 15. 5. ^{ah} ch. 1. 10. & 28. 62. ^{ai} CHAP. XI. ^{aj} a ch. 10. 12. & 30. 16, 20. ^{ak} b Zech. 3. 7. ^{al} c ch. 8. 5. ^{am} d ch. 5. 24. ^{an} e ch. 7. 19. ^{ao} f Psal. 78. 12. & 135. 9. ^{ap} g Ex. 14. 27, 28. & 15. 9, 10. ^{aq} Ps. 106. 14. ^{ar} h Num. 16. 1, 31. & 27. 3. ^{as} Ps. 106. 17. ^{at} a Or, *living substance which followed them.* ^{au} b Heb. *was at their feet.* ^{av} ich. 5. 3. & 7. 19. ^{aw} k Josh. 1. 6, 7. ^{ax} l ch. 4. 40. & 5. 16. ^{ay} Prov. 10. 27. ^{az} m ch. 9. 5. ^{ba} n Ex. 3. 8. ^{bb} o Zech. 14. 18. ^{bc} p ch. 8. 7. ^{bd} c Heb. *seeketh.* ^{be} q 1 Kings 9. 3.

ning of the year even unto the end of the year.

13 ¶ And it shall come to pass, if ye shall hearken ^rdiligently unto my commandments which I command you this day, ^sto love the LORD your God, and to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul,

14 That ^tI will give *you* the rain of your land in his due season, ^uthe first rain and the latter rain, that thou mayest gather in thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil.

15 ^xAnd I will ^dsend grass in thy fields for thy cattle, that thou mayest ^yeat and be full.

16 Take heed to yourselves, ^zthat your heart be not deceived, and ye turn aside, and ^aserve other gods, and worship them;

17 And *then* ^bthe LORD's wrath be kindled against you, and he ^cshut up the heaven, that there be no rain, and that the land yield not her fruit; and *lest* ^dye perish quickly from off the good land which the LORD giveth you.

18 ¶ Therefore ^eshall ye lay up these my words in your heart and in your soul, and ^fbind them for a sign upon your hand, that they may be as frontlets between your eyes.

19 ^gAnd ye shall teach them your children, speaking of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, when thou liest down, and when thou risest up.

20 ^hAnd thou shalt write them upon the door posts of thine house, and upon thy gates:

21 That ⁱyour days may be multiplied, and the days of your children, in the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers to give them, ^kas the days of heaven upon the earth.

22 ¶ For if ^lye shall diligently keep all these commandments which I command

you, to do them, to love the LORD your God, to walk in all his ways, and ^mto cleave unto him;

23 Then will the LORD ⁿdrive out all these nations from before you, and ye shall ^opossess greater nations and mightier than yourselves.

24 ^pEvery place whereon the soles of your feet shall tread shall be your's: ^qfrom the wilderness and Lebanon, from the river, the river Euphrates, even unto the uttermost sea shall your coast be.

25 ^rThere shall no man be able to stand before you: *for* the LORD your God shall ^slay the fear of you and the dread of you upon all the land that ye shall tread upon, ^tas he hath said unto you.

26 ¶ ^uBehold, I set before you this day a blessing and a curse;

27 ^xA blessing, if ye obey the commandments of the LORD your God, which I command you this day:

28 And a ^ycurse, if ye will not obey the commandments of the LORD your God, but turn aside out of the way which I command you this day, to go after other gods, which ye have not known.

29 And it shall come to pass, when the LORD thy God hath brought thee in unto the land whither thou goest to possess it, that thou shalt put ^zthe blessing upon mount Gerizim, and the curse upon mount Ebal.

30 *Are* they not on the other side Jordan, by the way where the sun goeth down, in the land of the Canaanites, which dwell in the champaign over against Gilgal, ^abeside the plains of Moreh?

31 ^bFor ye shall pass over Jordan to go in to possess the land which the LORD your God giveth you, and ye shall possess it, and dwell therein.

32 And ye shall observe ^cto do all the statutes and judgments which I set before you this day.

^r ver. 22. ch. 6. 17. ^s ch. 10. 12. ^t Lev. 26. 4. ch. 28. 12. ^u Joel 2. 23. James 5. 7. Ps. 104. 14. ^d Heb. give. ^y ch. 6. 11. Joel 2. 19. ^z ch. 29. 18. Job 31. 27. ^a ch. 8. 19. 30. 17. ^b ch. 6. 15. ^c 1 Kings 8. 35. 2 Chron. 6. 26. & 7. 13. ^d ch. 4. 26. & 8. 19. 20. 30. 18. Josh. 23. 13. 15. 16. ^e ch. 6. 6. & 32. 46. ^f ch. 6. 8. ^g ch. 4. 9. 10. & 6. 7. ch. 6. 9. ⁱ ch. 4. 40. & 6. 2. Prov. 3. 2. & 4. 10. & 9. 11. ^k Ps. 72. 5. & 89. 29. ^l verse

13. ch. 6. 17. ^m ch. 10. 20. & 30. 20. ⁿ ch. 4. 38. & 9. 5. ^o ch. 9. 1. ^p Josh. 1. 3. & 14. 9. ^q Gen. 15. 18. Ex. 23. 31. Num. 34. 3. & c. ^r ch. 7. 24. ^s ch. 2. 25. ^t Ex. 23. 27. ^u ch. 30. 1. 15. 19. ^x ch. 28. 2. ^y ch. 28. 15. ^z ch. 27. 12. 13. Josh. 8. 33. ^a Gen. 12. 9. Judg. 7. 1. ^b ch. 9. 1. Josh. 1. 11. ^c ch. 5. 32. & 12. 32.

CHAP. XII.

¹ Monuments of idolatry are to be destroyed. ⁵ The place of God's service is to be kept. 15, 23 Blood is forbidden. 17, 20, 26 Holy things must be eaten in the holy place. 19 The Levite is not to be forsaken. 29 Idolatry is not to be enquired after. [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

^a **THESE** are the statutes and judgments, which ye shall observe to do in the land, which the LORD God of thy fathers giveth thee to possess it, ^b all the days that ye live upon the earth.

² Ye shall utterly destroy all the places, wherein the nations which ye shall ^a possess served their gods, ^d upon the high mountains, and upon the hills, and under every green tree :

³ And ^e ye shall ^b overthrow their altars, and break their pillars, and burn their groves with fire ; and ye shall hew down the graven images of their gods, and destroy the names of them out of that place.

⁴ Ye shall not do so unto the LORD your God.

⁵ But unto the place which the LORD your God shall ^e choose out of all your tribes to put his name there, *even* unto his habitation shall ye seek, and thither thou shalt come :

⁶ And ^b thither ye shall bring your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, and your ⁱ tithes, and heave offerings of your hand, and your vows, and your freewill offerings, and the firstlings of your herds and of your flocks :

⁷ And ^k there ye shall eat before the LORD your God, and ^l ye shall rejoice in all that ye put your hand unto, ye and your households, wherein the LORD thy God hath blessed thee.

⁸ Ye shall not do after all *the things* that we do here this day, ^m every man whatsoever *is* right in his own eyes.

⁹ For ye are not as yet come to the rest and to the inheritance, which the LORD your God giveth you.

¹⁰ But *when* ⁿ ye go over Jordan, and

dwell in the land which the LORD your God giveth you to inherit, and *when* he giveth you rest from all your enemies round about, so that ye dwell in safety ;

¹¹ Then there shall be ^o a place which the LORD your God shall choose to cause his name to dwell there ; thither shall ye bring all that I command you ; your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, your tithes, and the heave offering of your hand, and all ^c your choice vows which ye vow unto the LORD :

¹² And ^p ye shall rejoice before the LORD your God, ye, and your sons, and your daughters, and your menservants, and your maidservants, and the Levite that *is* within your gates ; forasmuch as ^q he hath no part nor inheritance with you.

¹³ ^r Take heed to thyself that thou offer not thy burnt offerings in every place that thou seest :

¹⁴ ^s But in the place which the LORD shall choose in one of thy tribes, there thou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, and there thou shalt do all that I command thee.

¹⁵ Notwithstanding ^t thou mayest kill and eat flesh in all thy gates, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after, according to the blessing of the LORD thy God which he hath given thee : ^u the unclean and the clean may eat thereof, ^x as of the roebuck, and as of the hart.

¹⁶ ^y Only ye shall not eat the blood ; ye shall pour it upon the earth as water.

¹⁷ ¶ Thou mayest not eat within thy gates the tithe of thy corn, or of thy wine, or of thy oil, or the firstlings of thy herds or of thy flock, nor any of thy vows which thou vowest, nor thy freewill offerings, or heave offering of thine hand :

¹⁸ ^z But thou must eat them before the LORD thy God in the place which the LORD thy God shall choose, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite that *is*

CHAP. XII. a ch. 6. 1. b ch. 4. 10. 1 Kings 8. 40. c Ex. 34. 13. ch. 7. 5. d o ver. inherit. d 2 Kings 16. 4. & 17. 10, 11. Jer. 3. 6. e Num. 33. 52. Judges 2. 2. f Heb. break down. f verse 31. g ver. 11. ch. 26. 2. Josh. 9. 27. 1 Kings 8. 29. 2 Chron. 7. 12. Psal. 78. 68. h Lev. 17. 3, 4. i verse 17. ch. 14. 22, 23. & 15. 19, 20. k ch. 14. 26. 1 verse 12, 16. Lev. 23. 40. ch. 16. 11, 14, 15. & 26. 11. & 27. 7. m Judg. 17. 6. & 21. 25.

n ch. 11. 31. o ver. 5. 14, 18, 21, 26. & ch. 14. 23. & 15. 20. & 16. 2. &c. & 17. 8. & 18. 6. & 23. 16. & 26. 2. & 31. 11. Josh. 18. 1. 1 Kings 8. 29. Ps. 78. 68. c Heb. the choice of your vows. p ver. 7. q ch. 10. 9. & 14. 29. r Lev. 17. 4. s ver. 11. t ver. 21. u ver. 22. x ch. 14. 5. & 15. 22. y Gen. 9. 4. Lev. 7. 26. & 17. 10. ch. 15. 23. & ver. 23, 24. z ver. 11, 12. & ch. 14. 23.

within thy gates: and thou shalt rejoice before the LORD thy God in all that thou puttest thine hands unto.

19 ^a Take heed to thyself that thou forsake not the Levite ^d as long as thou livest upon thy earth.

20 ¶ When the LORD thy God shall enlarge thy border, ^b as he hath promised thee, and thou shalt say, I will eat flesh, because thy soul longeth to eat flesh; thou mayest eat flesh, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after.

21 If the place which the LORD thy God hath chosen to put his name there be too far from thee, then thou shalt kill of thy herd and of thy flock, which the LORD hath given thee, as I have commanded thee, and thou shalt eat in thy gates whatsoever thy soul lusteth after.

22 ^c Even as the roebuck and the hart is eaten, so thou shalt eat them: the unclean and the clean shall eat of them alike.

23 ^d Only ^e be sure that thou eat not the blood: ^e for the blood is the life; and thou mayest not eat the life with the flesh.

24 Thou shalt not eat it; thou shalt pour it upon the earth as water.

25 Thou shalt not eat it; ^f that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, ^g when thou shalt do *that which* is right in the sight of the LORD.

26 Only thy ^h holy things which thou hast, and ⁱ thy vows, thou shalt take, and go unto the place which the LORD shall choose:

27 And ^k thou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, the flesh and the blood, upon the altar of the LORD thy God: and the blood of thy sacrifices shall be poured out upon the altar of the LORD thy God, and thou shalt eat the flesh.

28 Observe and hear all these words which I command thee, ^l that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee for ever, when thou doest *that which*

is good and right in the sight of the LORD thy God.

29 ¶ When ^m the LORD thy God shall cut off the nations from before thee, whither thou goest to possess them, and thou ⁿ succeedest them, and dwellest in their land;

30 Take heed to thyself ⁿ that thou be not snared ^o by following them, after that they be destroyed from before thee; and that thou enquire not after their gods, saying, How did these nations serve their gods? even so will I do likewise.

31 ^p Thou shalt not do so unto the LORD thy God: for every ^h abomination to the LORD, which he hateth, have they done unto their gods; for ^p even their sons and their daughters they have burnt in the fire to their gods.

32 What thing soever I command you, observe to do it: ^q thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it.

CHAP. XIII.

1 *Enticers to idolatry, 6 how near soever unto thee, 9 are to be stoned to death. 12 Idolatrous cities are not to be spared.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

IF there arise among you a prophet, or a ^a dreamer of dreams, ^b and giveth thee a sign or a wonder,

2 And ^c the sign or the wonder come to pass, whereof he spake unto thee, saying, Let us go after other gods, which thou hast not known, and let us serve them;

3 Thou shalt not hearken unto the words of that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams: for the LORD your God ^d proveth you, to know whether ye love the LORD your God with all your heart and with all your soul.

4 Ye shall ^e walk after the LORD your God, and fear him, and keep his commandments, and obey his voice, and ye shall serve him, and ^f cleave unto him.

5 And ^g that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams, shall be put to death; because he hath ^a spoken to turn *you* away from the LORD your God, which brought you out of

^a ch. 14. 27. Ecclus. 7. 31. ^d Heb. *all thy days*. ^b Gen. 15. 18. & 28. 14. Ex. 34. 24. ch. 11. 24. & 19. 8. ^c ver. 15. ^d ver. 16. ^e Heb. *be strong*. ^e Gen. 9. 4. Lev. 17. 11. 14. ch. 4. 40. Isai. 3. 10. ^g Ex. 15. 26. ch. 13. 18. ^h 1 Kings 11. 38. ⁱ Num. 5. 9. 10. & 18. ^j 1 Sam. 1. 21. 22. 24. ^k Lev. 1. 5. 9. 13. & 17. 11. ^l verse 25. ^m Ex. 23. 23. ch. 19. ⁿ Josh. 23. 4. ^f Heb. *inheritest, or, possesseth them*. ⁿ ch. 7. 16. ^g Heb. *after them*. ^o ver. 4. Lev. 18. 3. 26. 30. 2 Kings 17. 15. ^h Heb. *abomination of the*. ^p Lev. 18. 21. &

20. 2. ch. 18. 10. Jer. 32. 35. Ezek. 23. 37. ^q ch. 4. 2. & 13. 18. Josh. 1. 7. Prov. 30. 6. Rev. 22. 18.

CHAP. XIII. ^a Zech. 10. 2. ^b Matt. 24. 24. 2 Thess. 2. 9. ^c See ch. 18. 22. Jer. 28. 9. Matt. 7. 22. ^d ch. 8. 2. See Matt. 24. 24. 1 Cor. 11. 19. 2 Thess. 2. 11. Rev. 13. 14. ^e 2 Kings 23. 3. 2 Chron. 34. 31. ^f ch. 10. 20. & 30. 20. ^g ch. 18. 20. Jer. 14. 15. Za. h. 13. 3. ^a Heb. *spoken revolt against the LORD*.

the land of Egypt, and redeemed you out of the house of bondage, to thrust thee out of the way which the **LORD** thy God commanded thee to walk in. ^h So shalt thou put the evil away from the midst of thee.

6 ¶ ⁱ If thy brother, the son of thy mother, or thy son, or thy daughter, or ^k the wife of thy bosom, or thy friend, ^l which is as thine own soul, entice thee secretly, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which thou hast not known, thou, nor thy fathers;

7 *Namely*, of the gods of the people which *are* round about you, nigh unto thee, or far off from thee, from the *one* end of the earth even unto the *other* end of the earth;

8 Thou shalt ^m not consent unto him, nor hearken unto him; neither shall thine eye pity him, neither shalt thou spare, neither shalt thou conceal him:

9 But ⁿ thou shalt surely kill him; ^o thine hand shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterwards the hand of all the people.

10 And thou shalt stone him with stones, that he die; because he hath sought to thrust thee away from the **LORD** thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt, from the house of ^b bondage.

11 And ^p all Israel shall hear, and fear, and shall do no more any such wickedness as this is among you.

12 ¶ ^q If thou shalt hear *say* in one of thy cities, which the **LORD** thy God hath given thee to dwell there, saying,

13 *Certain* men, ^c the children of Belial, ^r are gone out from among you, and have ^s withdrawn the inhabitants of their city, saying, ^t Let us go and serve other gods, which ye have not known;

14 Then shalt thou enquire, and make search, and ask diligently; and, behold, *if it be truth, and the thing certain, that* such abomination is wrought among you;

15 Thou shalt surely smite the inhabitants of that city with the edge of the sword, ^u destroying it utterly, and all that is therein, and the cattle thereof, with the edge of the sword.

16 And thou shalt gather all the spoil of it into the midst of the street thereof, and shalt ^x burn with fire the city, and all the spoil thereof every whit, for the **LORD** thy God: and it shall be ^y an heap for ever; it shall not be built again.

17 And ^z there shall cleave nought of the ^a cursed thing to thine hand: that the **LORD** may ^a turn from the fierceness of his anger, and shew thee mercy, and have compassion upon thee, and multiply thee, ^b as he hath sworn unto thy fathers;

18 When thou shalt hearken to the voice of the **LORD** thy God, ^c to keep all his commandments which I command thee this day, to do *that which is* right in the eyes of the **LORD** thy God.

CHAP. XIV.

¹ *God's children are not to disfigure themselves in mourning.*

³ *What may, and what may not be eaten, 4 of beasts, 9 of fishes, 11 of fowls. 21 That which dieth of itself may not be eaten. 22 Tithes of divine service. 23 Tithes and firstlings of rejoicing before the Lord. 28 The third year's tithe of alms and charity. [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]*

YE ^a *are* the children of the **LORD** your God: ^b ye shall not cut yourselves, nor make any baldness between your eyes for the dead.

2 ^c For thou *art* an holy people unto the **LORD** thy God, and the **LORD** hath chosen thee to be a peculiar people unto himself, above all the nations that *are* upon the earth.

3 ¶ ^d Thou shalt not eat any abominable thing.

4 ^e These *are* the beasts which ye shall eat: the ox, the sheep, and the goat,

5 The hart, and the roebuck, and the fallow deer, and the wild goat, and the ^a ^b pygarg, and the wild ox, and the chamois.

6 And every beast that parteth the hoof,

^h ch. 17. 7. & 22. 21, 22, 24. ⁱ Cor. 5. 13. ^j ch. 17. 2. ^k See Gen. 16. 5. ch. 28. 54. Prov. 5. 20. Mic. 7. 5. ^l 1 Sam. 18. 1, 3. & 20. 17. ^m Prov. 1. 10. ⁿ ch. 17. 5. ^o ch. 17. 7. Acts 7. 58. ^p Heb. *bondmen*. ^q ch. 17. 13. & 19. 20. ^r Josh. 22. 11, & c. Judg. 20. 1. 2. ^s Or, *naughty men*: See Judg. 19. 22. 1 Sam. 2. 12. & 25. 17, 25. 1 Kings 21. 10, 13. 2 Cor. 6. 15. ^t 1 John 2. 19. Jude 19. ^u 2 Kings 17. 21. ^v ver. 2. 6. ^w Ex. 22. 20. Lev. 27. 28. Josh. 6. 17, 21. ^x Josh. 6. 24. ^y Josh. 8. 28. Isa. 17. 1. & 25. 2. Jer. 49. 2.

^z ch. 7. 26. Josh. 6. 18. ^a Or, *devoted*. ^b Josh. 6. 26. ^c Gen. 22. 17. & 26. 4, 24. & 28. 14. ^d ch. 12. 25, 28, 32.

CHAP. XIV. ^a Rom. 8. 16. & 9. 8, 26. Gal. 3. 26. ^b Lev. 19. 23. & 21. 5. Jer. 16. 6. & 41. 5. & 47. 5. 1 Thes. 4. 13. ^c Lev. 20. 26. ch. 7. 6. & 26. 18, 19. ^d Ezek. 4. 14. Acts 10. 13, 14. ^e Lev. 11. 2, & c. ^f Or, *bison*. ^g Heb. *dishon*.

and cleaveth the cleft into two claws, *and* cheweth the cud among the beasts, that ye shall eat.

7 Nevertheless these ye shall not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the cloven hoof; *as* the camel, and the hare, and the coney: for they chew the cud, but divide not the hoof; *therefore* they *are* unclean unto you.

8 And the swine, because it divideth the hoof, yet cheweth not the cud, it *is* unclean unto you: ye shall not eat of their flesh, nor touch their dead carcase.

9 ¶ ^s These ye shall eat of all that *are* in the waters: all that have fins and scales shall ye eat:

10 And whatsoever hath not fins and scales ye may not eat; it *is* unclean unto you.

11 ¶ Of all clean birds ye shall eat.

12 ^h But these *are they* of which ye shall not eat: the eagle, and the ossifrage, and the ospray,

13 And the glede, and the kite, and the vulture after his kind,

14 And every raven after his kind,

15 And the owl, and the night hawk, and the cuckow, and the hawk after his kind,

16 The little owl, and the great owl, and the swan,

17 And the pelican, and the gier eagle, and the cormorant,

18 And the stork, and the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and the bat.

19 And ⁱ every creeping thing that flieth *is* unclean unto you: ^k they shall not be eaten.

20 *But* of all clean fowls ye may eat.

21 ¶ ^l Ye shall not eat of any thing that dieth of itself: thou shalt give it unto the stranger that *is* in thy gates, that he may eat it; or thou mayest sell it unto an alien: ^m for thou *art* an holy people unto the LORD thy God. ⁿ Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's milk.

22 ° Thou shalt truly tithe all the increase of thy seed, that the field bringeth forth year by year.

23 ^p And thou shalt eat before the LORD thy God, in the place which he shall choose to place his name there, the tithe of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and ^q the firstlings of thy herds and of thy flocks; that thou mayest learn to fear the LORD thy God always.

24 And if the way be too long for thee, so that thou art not able to carry it; *or* ^r if the place be too far from thee, which the LORD thy God shall choose to set his name there, when the LORD thy God hath blessed thee:

25 Then shalt thou turn *it* into money, and bind up the money in thine hand, and shalt go unto the place which the LORD thy God shall choose:

26 And thou shalt bestow that money for whatsoever thy soul lusteth after, for oxen, or for sheep, or for wine, or for strong drink, or for whatsoever thy soul ^c desireth: ^s and thou shalt eat there before the LORD thy God, and thou shalt rejoice, thou, and thine household,

27 And ^t the Levite that *is* within thy gates; thou shalt not forsake him; for ^u he hath no part nor inheritance with thee.

28 ¶ ^x At the end of three years thou shalt bring forth all the tithe of thine increase the same year, and shalt lay *it* up within thy gates:

29 ^y And the Levite, (because ^z he hath no part nor inheritance with thee,) and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, which *are* within thy gates, shall come, and shall eat and be satisfied; that ^a the LORD thy God may bless thee in all the work of thine hand which thou doest.

CHAP. XV.

1 The seventh year a year of release for the poor. 7 It must be no let of lending or giving. 12 An Hebrew servant, 16 except he will not depart, must in the seventh year go forth free and well furnished. 19 All firstling males of the cattle are to be sanctified unto the Lord. [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

^f Lev. 11. 26, 27. ^g Lev. 11. 9. ^h Lev. 11. 13. ⁱ Lev. 11. 20. ^k See Lev. 11. 21. ^l Lev. 17. 15. & 22. 8. Ezek. 4. 14. ^m ver. 2. ⁿ Ex. 23. 19. & 34. 26. ^o Lev. 27. 30. ch. 12. 6, 17. Neh. 10. 37. ^p ch. 12. 5, 6, 7, 17, 18. ^q ch. 15. 19, 20. ^r ch. 12. 21. ^c Heb. asketh of VOL. I. Nos. 21 & 22. 2 L

thes. ^a ch. 12. 7, 18. & 26. 11. ^t ch. 12. 12, 18, 19. ^u Num. 18. 20. ch. 18. 1, 2. ^x ch. 26. 12. Amos 4. 4. ^y ch. 26. 12. ^z verse 27. ch. 12. 12. ^a ch. 15. 10. Prov. 3. 9, 10. See Mal. 3. 10.

AT the end of ^a every seven years thou shalt make a release.

2 And this is the manner of the release: Every ^a creditor that lendeth *ought* unto his neighbour shall release *it*; he shall not exact *it* of his neighbour, or of his brother; because it is called the LORD's release.

3 ^b Of a foreigner thou mayest exact *it* again: but *that* which is thine with thy brother thine hand shall release;

4 ^b Save when there shall be no poor among you; ^c for the LORD shall greatly bless thee in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee *for* an inheritance to possess it:

5 Only ^d if thou carefully hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe to do all these commandments which I command thee this day.

6 For the LORD thy God blesseth thee, as he promised thee: and ^e thou shalt lend unto many nations, but thou shalt not borrow; and ^f thou shalt reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over thee.

7 ¶ If there be among you a poor man of one of thy brethren within any of thy gates in thy land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, ^g thou shalt not harden thine heart, nor shut thine hand from thy poor brother:

8 ^h But thou shalt open thine hand wide unto him, and shalt surely lend him sufficient for his need, *in that* which he wanteth.

9 Beware that there be not a ^c thought in thy ^d wicked heart, saying, The seventh year, the year of release, is at hand; and thine ⁱ eye be evil against thy poor brother, and thou givest him nought; and ^k he cry unto the LORD against thee, and ^l it be sin unto thee.

10 Thou shalt surely give him, and ^m thine heart shall not be grieved when thou givest unto him: because that ⁿ for this thing the LORD thy God shall bless thee

in all thy works, and in all that thou puttest thine hand unto.

11 For ^o the poor shall never cease out of the land: therefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt open thine hand wide unto thy brother, to thy poor, and to thy needy, in thy land.

12 ¶ And ^p if thy brother, an Hebrew man, or an Hebrew woman, be sold unto thee, and serve thee six years; then in the seventh year thou shalt let him go free from thee.

13 And when thou sendest him out free from thee, thou shalt not let him go away empty:

14 Thou shalt furnish him liberally out of thy flock, and out of thy floor, and out of thy winepress: *of that* wherewith the LORD thy God hath ^a blessed thee thou shalt give unto him.

15 And ^r thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of Egypt, and the LORD thy God redeemed thee: therefore I command thee this thing to day.

16 And it shall be, ^s if he say unto thee, I will not go away from thee; because he loveth thee and thine house, because he is well with thee;

17 Then thou shalt take an awl, and thrust *it* through his ear unto the door, and he shall be thy servant for ever. And also unto thy maidservant thou shalt do likewise.

18 It shall not seem hard unto thee, when thou sendest him away free from thee; for he hath been worth ^t a double hired servant *to thee*, in serving thee six years: and the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all that thou doest.

19 ¶ ^u All the firstling males that come of thy herd and of thy flock thou shalt sanctify unto the LORD thy God: thou shalt do no work with the firstling of thy bullock, nor shear the firstling of thy sheep.

20 ^x Thou shalt eat *it* before the LORD

CHAP. XV. ^a Ex. 21. 2. & 23. 10, 11. Lev. 25. 2, 4. ch. 31. 10. Jer. 34. 14. ^a Heb. master of the lending of his hand. ^b See ch. 23. 20. ^b Or, To the end that there be no poor among you. ^c ch. 28. 8. ^d ch. 28. 1. ^e ch. 28. 12, 44. ^f ch. 28. 13. Prov. 22. 7. ^g 1 John 3. 17. ^h Lev. 25. 35. Matt. 5. 42. Luke 6. 34, 35. ⁱ Heb. word. ^d Heb. Belial. ⁱ ch. 28. 54, 56. Prov. 22. 6. & 28. 22. Matt. 20. 15. ^k ch. 24. 15. ^l Matt. 25. 41, 42. ^m 2 Cor. 9. 5, 7.

ⁿ ch. 14. 29. & 24. 19. Ps. 41. 1. Prov. 22. 9. ^o Matt. 26. 11. Mark 14. 7. John 12. 8. ^p Ex. 21. 2. Lev. 25. 39. Jer. 34. 14. ^q Prov. 10. 22. ^r ch. 5. 15. & 16. 12. ^s Ex. 21. 5, 6. ^t See Isai. 16. 14. & 21. 16. ^u Ex. 13. 2. & 34. 19. Lev. 27. 26. Num. 3. 13. ^x ch. 12. 5, 6, 7, 17. & 14. 23. & 16. 11, 14.

thy God year by year in the place which the LORD shall choose, thou and thy household.

21 ^y And if there be *any* blemish therein, *as if it be* lame, or blind, or have any ill blemish, thou shalt not sacrifice it unto the LORD thy God.

22 Thou shalt eat it within thy gates: ^z the unclean and the clean *person shall eat it* alike, as the roebuck, and as the hart.

23 ^a Only thou shalt not eat the blood thereof; thou shalt pour it upon the ground as water.

CHAP. XVI.

1 *The feast of the passover, 9 of weeks, 13 of tabernacles. 16 Every male must offer, as he is able, at these three feasts. 18 Of judges and justice. 21 Groves and images are forbidden.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

OBERVE the ^a month of Abib, and keep the passover unto the LORD thy God: for ^b in the month of Abib the LORD thy God brought thee forth out of Egypt ^c by night.

2 Thou shalt therefore sacrifice the passover unto the LORD thy God, of the flock and ^d the herd, in the ^e place which the LORD shall choose to place his name there.

3 ^f Thou shalt eat no leavened bread with it; seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread therewith, *even* the bread of affliction; for thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt in haste: that thou mayest remember the day when thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt all the days of thy life.

4 ^g And there shall be no leavened bread seen with thee in all thy coast seven days; ^h neither shall there *any thing* of the flesh, which thou sacrificedst the first day at even, remain all night until the morning.

5 Thou mayest not ⁱ sacrifice the passover within any of thy gates, which the LORD thy God giveth thee:

6 But at the place which the LORD thy

God shall choose to place his name in, there thou shalt sacrifice the passover ^j at even, at the going down of the sun, at the season that thou camest forth out of Egypt.

7 And thou shalt ^k roast and eat *it* ^l in the place which the LORD thy God shall choose: and thou shalt turn in the morning, and go unto thy tents.

8 Six days thou shalt eat unleavened bread: and ^m on the seventh day *shall be* a ⁿ solemn assembly to the LORD thy God: thou shalt do no work *therein*.

9 ¶ ^o Seven weeks shalt thou number unto thee: begin to number the seven weeks from *such time as* thou beginnest to *put* the sickle to the corn.

10 And thou shalt keep the feast of weeks unto the LORD thy God with ^p a tribute of a freewill offering of thine hand, which thou shalt give *unto the LORD thy God*, ^q according as the LORD thy God hath blessed thee:

11 And ^r thou shalt rejoice before the LORD thy God, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite that *is* within thy gates, and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that *are* among you, in the place which the LORD thy God hath chosen to place his name there.

12 ^s And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in Egypt: and thou shalt observe and do these statutes.

13 ¶ ^t Thou shalt observe the feast of tabernacles seven days, after that thou hast gathered in thy ^u corn and thy wine:

14 And ^v thou shalt rejoice in thy feast, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite, the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that *are* within thy gates.

15 ^w Seven days shalt thou keep a solemn feast unto the LORD thy God in the place

^y Lev. 22. 20. ch. 17. 1. Eccles. 35. 12. ^z ch. 12. 15, 22. ^a ch. 12. 16, 23. CHAP. XVI. ^e Ex. 12. 2. &c. ^b Ex. 13. 4. & 34. 18. ^c Ex. 12. 29, 42. ^d Num. 28. 19. ^e ch. 12. 5, 26. ^f Ex. 12. 15, 19, 39, & 13. 3, 6, 7, & 34. 18. ^g Ex. 13. 7. ^h Ex. 12. 10. & 34. 25. ^a Or, kill. ⁱ Ex. 12. 6. ^k Ex. 12. 8, 9. 2 Chron. 35. 13. 12 Kings 23. 23.

John 2. 13, 23. & 11. 55. ^m Ex. 12. 16. & 13. 6. Lev. 23. 8. ⁿ Heb. restraint. Lev. 23. 36. ^o Ex. 23. 16. & 34. 22. Lev. 23. 15. Num. 28. 26. Acts 2. 1. ^p Or, sufficiency. ^q ver. 17. 1 Cor. 16. 2. ^r ch. 12. 7, 12, 18. ver. 14. ^s ch. 15. 15. ^t Ex. 23. 16. Lev. 23. 34. Num. 29. 12. ^u Heb. floor and thy winepress. ^v Neh. 8. 9, &c. ^w Lev. 23. 39, 40.

which the LORD shall choose: because the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all thine increase, and in all the works of thine hands, therefore thou shalt surely rejoice.

16 ¶ ^u Three times in a year shall all thy males appear before the LORD thy God in the place which he shall choose; in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles: and ^x they shall not appear before the LORD empty:

17 Every man shall give ^e as he is able, ^v according to the blessing of the LORD thy God which he hath given thee.

18 ¶ ^z Judges and officers shalt thou make thee in all thy gates, which the LORD thy God giveth thee, throughout thy tribes: and they shall judge the people with just judgment.

19 ^a Thou shalt not wrest judgment; ^b thou shalt not respect persons, ^c neither take a gift: for a gift doth blind the eyes of the wise, and pervert the ^f words of the righteous.

20 ^e That which is altogether just shalt thou follow, that thou mayest ^d live, and inherit the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

21 ¶ ^e Thou shalt not plant thee a grove of any trees near unto the altar of the LORD thy God, which thou shalt make thee.

22 ^f Neither shalt thou set thee up *any* ^h image; which the LORD thy God hateth.

CHAP. XVII.

1 *The things sacrificed must be sound.* 2 *Idolaters must be slain.* 8 *Hard controversies are to be determined by the priests and judges.* 12 *The contemner of that determination must die.* 14 *The election, 16 and duty of a king.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

THOU ^a shalt not sacrifice unto the LORD thy God *any* bullock, or ^a sheep, wherein is blemish, *or* any evilfavouredness: for that *is* an abomination unto the LORD thy God.

2 ¶ ^b If there be found among you, within any of thy gates which the LORD thy God giveth thee, man or woman, that hath wrought wickedness in the sight of the LORD thy God, ^e in transgressing his covenant,

3 And hath gone and served other gods, and worshipped them, either ^d the sun, or moon, or any of the host of heaven, ^e which I have not commanded;

4 ^f And it be told thee, and thou hast heard *of it*, and enquired diligently, and, behold, *it be true, and* the thing certain, *that* such abomination is wrought in Israel:

5 Then shalt thou bring forth that man or that woman, which have committed that wicked thing, unto thy gates, *even* that man or that woman, and ^g shalt stone them with stones, till they die.

6 ^h At the mouth of two witnesses, or three witnesses, shall he that is worthy of death be put to death; *but* at the mouth of one witness he shall not be put to death.

7 ⁱ The hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterward the hands of all the people. So ^k thou shalt put the evil away from among you.

8 ¶ ^l If there arise a matter too hard for thee in judgment, ^m between blood and blood, between plea and plea, and between stroke and stroke, *being* matters of controversy within thy gates: then shalt thou arise, ⁿ and get thee up into the place which the LORD thy God shall choose;

9 And ^o thou shalt come unto the priests the Levites, and ^p unto the judge that shall be in those days, and enquire; ^q and they shall shew thee the sentence of judgment:

10 And thou shalt do according to the sentence, which they of that place which the LORD shall choose shall shew thee;

^u Ex. 23. 14, 17. & 34. 23. ^x Ex. 23. 15. & 34. 20. Eccles. 35. 4. ^e Heb. according to the gift of his hand. 2 Cor. 8. 12. ^y ver. 10. ^z ch. 1. 16. 1 Chron. 23. 4. & 26. 28. 2 Chron. 19. 5, 8. ^a Ex. 23. 2, 6. Lev. 19. 15. ^b ch. 1. 17. Prov. 24. 23. ^c Ex. 23. 8. Prov. 17. 23. Eccles. 7. 7. Eccles. 20. 29. ^f Or, matters. ^g Heb. Justice, justice. ^d Ezek. 18. 5, 9. ^e Ex. 34. 13. 1 Kings 14. 15. & 16. 33. 2 Kings 17. 16. & 21. 3. 2 Chron. 33. 3. ^f Lev. 26. 1. ^h Or, statue, or, pillar.

CHAP. XVII. ^a ch. 15. 21. Mal. 1. 8, 13, 14. ^a Or, goat. ^b ch. 13. 6. ^c Josh. 7. 11.

15. & 23. 16. Judg. 2. 20. 2 Kings 18. 12. Hos. 8. 1. ^d ch. 4. 19. Job 31. 26. ^e Jer. 7. 22. 23. 31. & 19. 5. & 32. 35. ^f ch. 13. 12, 14. ^g Lev. 24. 14, 16. ch. 13. 10. Josh. 7. 25. ^h Num. 35. 30. ch. 19. 15. Matt. 18. 16. John 8. 17. 2 Cor. 13. 1. 1 Tim. 5. 19. Heb. 10. 28. ⁱ ch. 13. 9. Acts 7. 58. ^k ver. 12. ch. 13. 5. & 19. 19. ^l 2 Chron. 19. 10. Hag. 2. 11. Mal. 2. 7. ^m See Exod. 21. 13, 20, 22, 28. & 22. 2. Num. 35. 11, 16, 19. ch. 19. 4, 10, 11. ⁿ ch. 12. 5 & 19. 17. Ps. 122. 5. ^o See Jer. 18. 18. ^p ch. 19. 17. ^q Ezek. 44. 24.

and thou shalt observe to do according to all that they inform thee :

11 According to the sentence of the law which they shall teach thee, and according to the judgment which they shall tell thee, thou shalt do : thou shalt not decline from the sentence which they shall shew thee, *to* the right hand, nor *to* the left.

12 And ^rthe man that will do presumptuously, ^band will not hearken unto the priest ^sthat standeth to minister there before the LORD thy God, or unto the judge, even that man shall die : and ^tthou shalt put away the evil from Israel.

13 ^uAnd all the people shall hear, and fear, and do no more presumptuously.

14 ¶ When thou art come unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, and shalt possess it, and shalt dwell therein, and shalt say, ^xI will set a king over me, like as all the nations that *are* about me ;

15 Thou shalt in any wise set *him* king over thee, ^ywhom the LORD thy God shall choose : *one* ^zfrom among thy brethren shalt thou set king over thee : thou mayest not set a stranger over thee, which is not thy brother.

16 But he shall not multiply ^ahorses to himself, nor cause the people ^bto return to Egypt, to the end that he should multiply horses : forasmuch as ^cthe LORD hath said unto you, ^dYe shall henceforth return no more that way.

17 Neither shall he multiply wives to himself, that ^ehis heart turn not away : neither shall he greatly multiply to himself silver and gold.

18 ^fAnd it shall be, when he sitteth upon the throne of his kingdom, that he shall write him a copy of this law in a book out of ^gthat which is before the priests the Levites :

19 And ^hit shall be with him, and he shall read therein all the days of his life : that he may learn to fear the LORD his God,

to keep all the words of this law and these statutes, to do them :

20 That his heart be not lifted up above his brethren, and that he ⁱturn not aside from the commandment, *to* the right hand, or *to* the left : to the end that he may prolong *his* days in his kingdom, he, and his children, in the midst of Israel.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 The Lord is the priests' and Levites' inheritance. 3 The priest's due. 6 The Levite's portion. 9 The abominations of the nations are to be avoided. 15 Christ the Prophet is to be heard. 20 The presumptuous prophet is to die. [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

THE priests the Levites, *and* all the tribe of Levi, ^ashall have no part nor inheritance with Israel : they ^bshall eat the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and his inheritance.

2 Therefore shall they have no inheritance among their brethren : the LORD is their inheritance, as he hath said unto them.

3 ¶ And this shall be the priest's due from the people, from them that offer a sacrifice, whether *it be* ox or sheep ; and ^cthey shall give unto the priest the shoulder, and the two cheeks, and the maw.

4 ^dThe firstfruit *also* of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the first of the fleece of thy sheep, shalt thou give him.

5 For ^ethe LORD thy God hath chosen him out of all thy tribes, ^fto stand to minister in the name of the LORD, him and his sons for ever.

6 ¶ And if a Levite come from any of thy gates out of all Israel, where he ^gsojourned, and come with all the desire of his mind ^hunto the place which the LORD shall choose ;

7 Then he shall minister in the name of the LORD his God, ⁱas all his brethren the Levites *do*, which stand there before the LORD.

8 They shall have like ^kportions to eat,

^r Num. 15. 30. Ezra 10. 8. Hosea 4. 4. ^b Heb. *not to hearken*. ^s ch. 18. 5, 7. ^t ch. 13. 5. ^u ch. 13. 11. & 19. 20. ^x 1 Sam. 8. 5, 19, 20. ^y See 1 Sam. 9. 15. & 10. 24. & 16. 13. 1 Chron. 22. 10. ^z Jer. 30. 21. ^a 1 Kings 4. 26. & 10. 26, 28. Ps. 20. 7. ^b Isai. 31. 1. Ezek. 17. 15. ^c Ex. 13. 17. Num. 14. 3, 4. ^d ch. 28. 68. Hosea 11. 5. See Jer. 42. 15. ^e See 1 Kings 11. 3, 4. ^f 2 Kings 11. 12. ^g ch. 31. 9, 26. See 2 Kings 22. 8. ^h Josh. 1.

8. Ps. 119. 97, 98. ⁱ ch. 5. 32. 1 Kings 15. 5. CHAP. XVIII. ^a Num. 18. 20. & 26. 62. ch. 10. 9. ^b Num. 18. 8, 9. 1 Cor. 9. 13. ^c Lev. 7. 30—34. ^d Ex. 22. 29. Num. 18. 12, 24. ^e Ex. 28. 1. Num. 3. 10. ^f ch. 10. 8. & 17. 12. ^g Num. 35. 2, 3. ^h ch. 12. 5. ⁱ 2 Chron. 31. 2. ^k 2 Chron. 31. 4. Neh. 12. 44, 47.

beside ^a that which cometh of the sale of his patrimony.

9 ¶ When thou art come into the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, ¹ thou shalt not learn to do after the abominations of those nations.

10 There shall not be found among you *any one* that maketh his son or his daughter ^m to pass through the fire, ⁿ or that useth divination, or an observer of times, or an enchanter, or a witch,

11 ^o Or a charmer, or a consulter with familiar spirits, or a wizard, or a ^p necromancer.

12 For all that do these things *are* an abomination unto the LORD: and ^a because of these abominations the LORD thy God doth drive them out from before thee.

13 Thou shalt be ^b perfect with the LORD thy God.

14 For these nations, which thou shalt ^c possess, hearkened unto observers of times, and unto diviners: but as for thee, the LORD thy God hath not suffered thee so to do.

15 ¶ ^r The LORD thy God will raise up unto thee a Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken;

16 According to all that thou desiredst of the LORD thy God in Horeb ^s in the day of the assembly, saying, ^t Let me not hear again the voice of the LORD my God, neither let me see this great fire any more, that I die not.

17 And the LORD said unto me, ^u They have well *spoken that* which they have spoken.

18 ^x I will raise them up a Prophet from among their brethren, like unto thee, and ^y will put my words in his mouth; ^z and he shall speak unto them all that I shall command him.

19 ^a And it shall come to pass, *that* whosoever will not hearken unto my words

which he shall speak in my name, I will require *it* of him.

20 But ^b the prophet, which shall presume to speak a word in my name, which I have not commanded him to speak, or ^c that shall speak in the name of other gods, even that prophet shall die.

21 And if thou say in thine heart, How shall we know the word which the LORD hath not spoken?

22 ^d When a prophet speaketh in the name of the LORD, ^e if the thing follow not, nor come to pass, that *is* the thing which the LORD hath not spoken, *but* the prophet hath spoken it ^f presumptuously: thou shalt not be afraid of him.

CHAP. XIX.

1 The cities of refuge. 4 The privilege thereof for the manslayer. 14 The landmark is not to be removed. 15 Two witnesses at the least. 16 The punishment of a false witness. [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

WHEN the LORD thy God ^a hath cut off the nations, whose land the LORD thy God giveth thee, and thou ^a succeedest them, and dwellest in their cities, and in their houses;

2 ^b Thou shalt separate three cities for thee in the midst of thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it.

3 Thou shalt prepare thee a way, and divide the coasts of thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee to inherit, into three parts, that every slayer may flee thither.

4 ¶ And ^c this *is* the case of the slayer, which shall flee thither, that he may live: Whoso killeth his neighbour ignorantly, whom he hated not ^b in time past;

5 As when a man goeth into the wood with his neighbour to hew wood, and his hand fetcheth a stroke with the ax to cut down the tree, and the ^c head slippeth from the ^d helve, and ^e lighteth upon his neighbour, that he die; he shall flee unto one of those cities, and live:

6 ^d Lest the avenger of the blood pursue

^a Heb. his sales by the fathers. ¹ Lev. 18. 26, 27, 30. ch. 12. 29, 30, 31. ^m Lev. 18. 21. ch. 12. 31. ⁿ Lev. 19. 26, 31. & 20. 27. ^o Isai. 8. 19. ^p Lev. 20. 27. ^q 1 Sam. 28. 7. ^r Lev. 18. 24, 25. ch. 9. 4. ^b Or, upright, or, sincere. ^s Gen. 17. 1. ^c Or, inherit. ^t ver. 18. ^u John 1. 45. ^v Acts 3. 22. & 7. 37. ^x ch. 9. 10. ^y Ex. 20. 19. ^z Heb. 12. 19. ^a ch. 5. 28. ^x ver. 15. ^y John 1. 45. ^z Acts 3. 22. & 7. 37. ^y Isai. 51. 16. ^z John 4. 25. & 8.

28. & 12. 49, 50. ^a Acts 3. 23. ^b ch. 13. 5. ^c Jer. 14. 14, 15. ^d Zech. 13. 3. ^e ch. 13. 1, 2. ^f Jer. 2. 8. ^g Jer. 28. 9. ^h See ch. 13. 2. ⁱ ver. 20.

CHAP. XIX. ^a ch. 12. 29. ^b Heb. inheritest, or, possessest. ^c Ex. 21. 13. ^d Num. 35. 10, 14. ^e Josh. 20. 2. ^f Num. 35. 15. ^g ch. 4. 42. ^h Heb. from yesterday the third day ⁱ Heb. iron. ^j Heb. wood. ^k Heb. findeth. ^l Num. 35. 12.

the slayer, while his heart is hot, and overtake him, because the way is long, and slay him; whereas he *was* not worthy of death, inasmuch as he hated him not ^e in time past.

7 Wherefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt separate three cities for thee.

8 And if the LORD thy God ^e enlarge thy coast, as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, and give thee all the land which he promised to give unto thy fathers;

9 If thou shalt keep all these commandments to do them, which I command thee this day, to love the LORD thy God, and to walk ever in his ways; ^f then shalt thou add three cities more for thee, beside these three:

10 That innocent blood be not shed in thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee *for* an inheritance, and *so* blood be upon thee.

11 ¶ But ^g if any man hate his neighbour, and lie in wait for him, and rise up against him, and smite him ^h mortally that he die, and fleeth into one of these cities:

12 Then the elders of his city shall send and fetch him thence, and deliver him into the hand of the avenger of blood, that he may die.

13 ^h Thine eye shall not pity him, ⁱ but thou shalt put away *the guilt of* innocent blood from Israel, that it may go well with thee.

14 ¶ ^k Thou shalt not remove thy neighbour's landmark, which they of old time have set in thine inheritance, which thou shalt inherit in the land that the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it.

15 ¶ ^l One witness shall not rise up against a man for any iniquity, or for any sin, in any sin that he sinneth: at the mouth of two witnesses, or at the mouth of three witnesses, shall the matter be established.

16 ¶ If a false witness ^m rise up against any man to testify against him ⁿ *that which is wrong*;

17 Then both the men, between whom the controversy *is*, shall stand before the LORD, ⁿ before the priests and the judges, which shall be in those days;

18 And the judges shall make diligent inquisition: and, behold, *if* the witness *be* a false witness, *and* hath testified falsely against his brother;

19 ^o Then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother: so ^p shalt thou put the evil away from among you.

20 ^q And those which remain shall hear, and fear, and shall henceforth commit no more any such evil among you.

21 ^r And thine eye shall not pity; *but* ^s *life shall go for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot.*

CHAP. XX.

1 *The priest's exhortation to encourage the people to battle.*
5 *The officers' proclamation who are to be dismissed from the war.* 10 *How to use the cities that accept or refuse the proclamation of peace.* 16 *What cities must be devoted.*
19 *Trees of man's meat must not be destroyed in the siege.*
[BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

WHEN thou goest out to battle against thine enemies, and seest ^a horses, and chariots, *and* a people more than thou, be not afraid of them: for the LORD thy God *is* ^b with thee, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

2 And it shall be, when ye are come nigh unto the battle, that the priest shall approach and speak unto the people,

3 And shall say unto them, Hear, O Israel, ye approach this day unto battle against your enemies: let not your hearts ^a faint, fear not, and do not ^b tremble, neither be ye terrified because of them;

4 For the LORD your God *is* he that goeth with you, ^c to fight for you against your enemies, to save you.

5 ¶ And the officers shall speak unto the people, saying, What man *is there* that hath

^f Heb. smite him in life. ^g Heb. from yesterday the third day. ^e Gen. 15. 18. ch. 12. 20. ^f Josh. 20. 7, 8. ^g Ex. 21. 12, & c. Num. 35. 16, 24. ch. 27. 24. Prov. 28. 17. ^h Heb. in life. ⁱ ch. 13. 8. & 25. 12. ^j Num. 35. 33, 34. ch. 21. 9. 1 Kings 2. 31. ^k ch. 27. 17. Job 24. 2. Prov. 22. 28. Hos. 5. 10. ^l Num. 35. 30. ch. 17. 6. Matt. 18. 16. John 8. 17. 2 Cor. 13. 1. 1 Tim. 5. 19. Heb. 10. 28. ^m Ps. 27. 12. & 35. 11. ⁿ Or, falling away. ^o ch. 17. 9. & 21.

5. ^o Prov. 19. 5, 9. Dan. 6. 24. Hist. Sus. 62. ^p ch. 13. 5. & 17. 7. & 21. 21. & 22. 21, 24. & 24. 7. ^q ch. 17. 13. & 21. 21. ^r ver. 13. ^s Ex. 21. 23. Lev. 24. 20. Matt. 5. 38.
CHAP. XX. ^a See Ps. 20. 7. Isai. 31. 1. ^b Num. 23. 21. ch. 31. 6, 8. 2 Chron. 13. 12. & 32. 7, 8. ^c Heb. be tender. ^d Heb. make haste. ^e ch. 1. 30. & 3. 22. Josh. 23. 10.

built a new house, and hath not ^d dedicated it? let him go and return to his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man dedicate it.

6 And what man *is he* that hath planted a vineyard, and hath not *yet* ^e eaten of it? let him *also* go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man eat of it.

7 ^e And what man *is there* that hath betrothed a wife, and hath not taken her? let him go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man take her.

8 And the officers shall speak further unto the people, and they shall say, ^f What man *is there that is* fearful and fainthearted? let him go and return unto his house, lest his brethren's heart ^d faint as well as his heart.

9 And it shall be, when the officers have made an end of speaking unto the people, that they shall make captains of the armies ^e to lead the people.

10 ¶ When thou comest nigh unto a city to fight against it, ^g then proclaim peace unto it.

11 And it shall be, if it make thee answer of peace, and open unto thee, then it shall be, *that* all the people *that is* found therein shall be tributaries unto thee, and they shall serve thee.

12 And if it will make no peace with thee, but will make war against thee, then thou shalt besiege it:

13 And when the LORD thy God hath delivered it into thine hands, ^h thou shalt smite every male thereof with the edge of the sword:

14 But the women, and the little ones, and ⁱ the cattle, and all that is in the city, *even* all the spoil thereof, shalt thou ^f take unto thyself; and ^k thou shalt eat the spoil of thine enemies, which the LORD thy God hath given thee.

15 Thus shalt thou do unto all the cities

which are very far off from thee, *which are* not of the cities of these nations.

16 But ^l of the cities of these people, which the LORD thy God doth give thee *for* an inheritance, thou shalt save alive nothing that breatheth:

17 But thou shalt utterly destroy them; *namely*, the Hittites, and the Amorites, the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites; as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee:

18 That ^m they teach you not to do after all their abominations, which they have done unto their gods; so should ye ⁿ sin against the LORD your God.

19 ¶ When thou shalt besiege a city a long time, in making war against it to take it, thou shalt not destroy the trees thereof by forcing an ax against them: for thou mayest eat of them, and thou shalt not cut them down (^o for the tree of the field *is* man's *life*) ^h to employ *them* in the siege:

20 Only the trees which thou knowest that they *be* not trees for meat, thou shalt destroy and cut them down; and thou shalt build bulwarks against the city that maketh war with thee, until ⁱ it be subdued.

CHAP. XXI.

1 The expiation of an uncertain murder. 10 The usage of a captive taken to wife. 15 The firstborn is not to be disinherited upon private affection. 18 A stubborn son is to be stoned to death. 22 The malefactor must not hang all night on a tree. [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

IF *one* be found slain in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it, lying in the field, *and* it be not known who hath slain him:

2 Then thy elders and thy judges shall come forth, and they shall measure unto the cities which *are* round about him that is slain:

3 And it shall be, *that* the city *which is* next unto the slain man, even the elders of that city shall take an heifer, which hath not been wrought with, *and* which hath not drawn in the yoke;

^d See Neh. 12. 27. Ps. 30. title. ^e Heb. made it common: See Lev. 19. 23, 24. ch. 28. 30. ^f ch. 21. 5. ^g Judg. 7. 3. ^h Heb. mett. ⁱ Heb. to be in the head of the people. ^j 2 Sam. 10. 18, 20. ^k Num. 31. 7. ^l Josh. 8. 2. ^m Heb. spoil. ⁿ Josh. 22. 8. ^o Num. 21. 2.

3, 35. & 33. 52. ch. 7. 1, 2. Josh. 11. 14. ^m ch. 7. 4. & 12. 30, 31. & 18. 9. ⁿ Ex. 23. 33. ^o Or, for, O man, the tree of the field is to be employed in the siege. ^h Heb. to go from before thee. ⁱ Heb. it come down.

4 And the elders of that city shall bring down the heifer unto a rough valley, which is neither eared nor sown, and shall strike off the heifer's neck there in the valley :

5 And the priests the sons of Levi shall come near ; for ^a them the LORD thy God hath chosen to minister unto him, and to bless in the name of the LORD ; and ^b by their ^a word shall every controversy and every stroke be *tried* :

6 And all the elders of that city, *that are* next unto the slain *man*, ^c shall wash their hands over the heifer that is beheaded in the valley :

7 And they shall answer and say, Our hands have not shed this blood, neither have our eyes seen *it*.

8 Be merciful, O LORD, unto thy people Israel, whom thou hast redeemed, ^d and lay not innocent blood ^b unto thy people of Israel's charge. And the blood shall be forgiven them.

9 So ^e shalt thou put away the *guilt of* innocent blood from among you, when thou shalt do *that which is* right in the sight of the LORD.

10 ¶ When thou goest forth to war against thine enemies, and the LORD thy God hath delivered them into thine hands, and thou hast taken them captive,

11 And seest among the captives a beautiful woman, and hast a desire unto her, that thou wouldest have her to thy wife ;

12 Then thou shalt bring her home to thine house ; and she shall shave her head, and ^c ^d pare her nails ;

13 And she shall put the raiment of her captivity from off her, and shall remain in thine house, and ^f bewail her father and her mother a full month : and after that thou shalt go in unto her, and be her husband, and she shall be thy wife.

14 And it shall be, if thou have no delight in her, then thou shalt let her go

whither she will ; but thou shalt not sell her at all for money, thou shalt not make merchandise of her, because thou hast ^e humbled her.

15 ¶ If a man have two wives, one beloved, ^h and another hated, and they have born him children, *both* the beloved and the hated ; and *if* the firstborn son be her's that was hated :

16 Then it shall be, ⁱ when he maketh his sons to inherit *that* which he hath, *that* he may not make the son of the beloved firstborn before the son of the hated, *which is indeed* the firstborn :

17 But he shall acknowledge the son of the hated *for* the firstborn, ^k by giving him a double portion of all ^e that he hath : for he *is* ^l the beginning of his strength ; ^m the right of the firstborn *is* his.

18 ¶ If a man have a stubborn and rebellious son, which will not obey the voice of his father, or the voice of his mother, and *that*, when they have chastened him, will not hearken unto them :

19 Then shall his father and his mother lay hold on him, and bring him out unto the elders of his city, and unto the gate of his place ;

20 And they shall say unto the elders of his city, This our son *is* stubborn and rebellious, he will not obey our voice ; *he is* a glutton, and a drunkard.

21 And all the men of his city shall stone him with stones, that he die : ⁿ so shalt thou put evil away from among you ; ^o and all Israel shall hear, and fear.

22 ¶ And if a man have committed a sin ^p worthy of death, and he be to be put to death, and thou hang him on a tree :

23 ^q His body shall not remain all night upon the tree, but thou shalt in any wise bury him that day ; (for ^r he that is hanged *is* ^s accursed of God ;) that ^t thy land be not defiled, which the LORD thy God giveth thee *for* an inheritance.

CHAP. XXI. a ch. 10. 8. 1 Chro. 23. 13. Eccles. 45. 15. b ch. 17. 8, 9. c Heb. mouth. d See Ps. 19. 12. & 26. 6. Matt. 27. 24. d Jon. 1. 14. e Heb. in the midst. f ch. 19. 13. g Or, suffer to grow. h Heb. make, or dress. i See Ps. 45. 10. j Gen. 34. 2. ch. 22. 29. Judg. 19. 24. k Gen. 29. 33. l 1 Chro. 5. 2. & 28. 10. 2 Chro. 11. 19, 22. m See 1 Chro. 5. 1. VOL. I. Nos. 21 & 22. 2 M

e Heb. that is found with him. i Gen. 49. 3. m Gen. 25. 31, 33. n ch. 13. 5. & 19. 19, 20. & 22. 21, 24. o ch. 13. 11. p ch. 19. 6. & 22. 26. Acts 23. 29. & 25. 11, 25. & 26. 31. q Josh. 8. 29. & 10. 26, 27. John 19. 31. r Gal. 3. 13. s Heb. the curse of God : See Num. 25. 4. 2 Sam. 21. 6. t Lev. 18. 25. Num. 35. 34. 249

CHAP. XXII.

1 *Of humanity toward brethren.* 5 *The sex is to be distinguished by apparel.* 6 *The dam is not to be taken with her young ones.* 8 *The house must have battlements.* 9 *Confusion is to be avoided.* 12 *Fringes upon the vesture.* 13 *The punishment of him that slandereth his wife.* 20, 22 *Of adultery,* 25 *of rape,* 28 *and of fornication.* 30 *Incest.*
[BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

THOU ^a shalt not see thy brother's ox or his sheep go astray, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt in any case bring them again unto thy brother.

2 And if thy brother *be* not nigh unto thee, or if thou know him not, then thou shalt bring it unto thine own house, and it shall be with thee until thy brother seek after it, and thou shalt restore it to him again.

3 In like manner shalt thou do with his ass; and so shalt thou do with his raiment; and with all lost thing of thy brother's, which he hath lost, and thou hast found, shalt thou do likewise: thou mayest not hide thyself.

4 ¶ ^b Thou shalt not see thy brother's ass or his ox fall down by the way, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt surely help him to lift *them* up again.

5 ¶ The woman shall not wear that which pertaineth unto a man, neither shall a man put on a woman's garment: for all that do so *are* abomination unto the LORD thy God.

6 ¶ If a bird's nest chance to be before thee in the way in any tree, or on the ground, *whether they be* young ones, or eggs, and the dam sitting upon the young, or upon the eggs, ^c thou shalt not take the dam with the young:

7 *But* thou shalt in any wise let the dam go, and take the young to thee; ^d that it may be well with thee, and *that* thou mayest prolong *thy* days.

8 ¶ When thou buildest a new house, then thou shalt make a battlement for thy roof, that thou bring not blood upon thine house, if any man fall from thence.

9 ¶ ^e Thou shalt not sow thy vineyard with divers seeds: lest the ^a fruit of thy

seed which thou hast sown, and the fruit of thy vineyard, be defiled.

10 ¶ ^f Thou shalt not plow with an ox and an ass together.

11 ¶ ^g Thou shalt not wear a garment of divers sorts, *as* of woollen and linen together.

12 ¶ Thou shalt make thee ^h fringes upon the four ^b quarters of thy vesture, wherewith thou coverest *thyself*.

13 ¶ If any man take a wife, and ⁱ go in unto her, and hate her,

14 And give occasions of speech against her, and bring up an evil name upon her, and say, I took this woman, and when I came to her, I found her not a maid:

15 Then shall the father of the damsel, and her mother, take and bring forth *the tokens of* the damsel's virginity unto the elders of the city in the gate:

16 And the damsel's father shall say unto the elders, I gave my daughter unto this man to wife, and he hateth her;

17 And, lo, he hath given occasions of speech *against her*, saying, I found not thy daughter a maid; and yet these *are the tokens of* my daughter's virginity. And they shall spread the cloth before the elders of the city.

18 And the elders of that city shall take that man and chastise him;

19 And they shall amerce him in an hundred *shekels* of silver, and give *them* unto the father of the damsel, because he hath brought up an evil name upon a virgin of Israel: and she shall be his wife; he may not put her away all his days.

20 But if this thing be true, *and the tokens of* virginity be not found for the damsel:

21 Then they shall bring out the damsel to the door of her father's house, and the men of her city shall stone her with stones that she die: because she hath ^k wrought folly in Israel, to play the whore in her father's house: ^l so shalt thou put evil away from among you.

CHAP. XXII. a Ex. 23. 4. b Ex. 23. 5. c Lev. 22. 28. d ch. 4. 40. e Lev. 19. 19. f Heb. fulness of thy seed. g See 2 Cor. 6. 14, 15, 16. h Lev. 19. 19. i Num. 15. 38.

Matt. 23. 5. b Heb. wings. i Gen. 29. 21. Judg. 15. 1. k Gen. 34. 7. Judg. 20. 6, 10. l Sam. 13. 12, 13. 1 ch. 13. 5.

22 ¶ ^m If a man be found lying with a woman married to an husband, then they shall both of them die, *both* the man that lay with the woman, and the woman: so shalt thou put away evil from Israel.

23 ¶ If a damsel *that is* a virgin be ⁿ betrothed unto an husband, and a man find her in the city, and lie with her;

24 Then ye shall bring them both out unto the gate of that city, and ye shall stone them with stones that they die; the damsel, because she cried not, *being* in the city; and the man, because he hath ^o humbled his neighbour's wife: ^p so thou shalt put away evil from among you.

25 ¶ But if a man find a betrothed damsel in the field, and the man ^c force her, and lie with her: then the man only that lay with her shall die:

26 But unto the damsel thou shalt do nothing; *there is* in the damsel no sin *worthy* of death: for as when a man riseth against his neighbour, and slayeth him, even so *is* this matter:

27 For he found her in the field, *and* the betrothed damsel cried, and *there was* none to save her.

28 ¶ ^q If a man find a damsel *that is* a virgin, which is not betrothed, and lay hold on her, and lie with her, and they be found;

29 Then the man that lay with her shall give unto the damsel's father fifty *shekels* of silver, and she shall be his wife; ^r because he hath humbled her, he may not put her away all his days.

30 ¶ ^s A man shall not take his father's wife, nor ^t discover his father's skirt.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Who may or may not enter into the congregation. 9 Uncleaness to be avoided in the host. 15 Of the fugitive servant. 17 Of filthiness. 18 Of abominable sacrifices. 19 Of usury. 21 Of vows. 24 Of trespasses. [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

HE that is wounded in the stones, or hath his privy member cut off, shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD.

2 A bastard shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the LORD.

3 ^a An Ammonite or Moabite shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD; even to their tenth generation shall they not enter into the congregation of the LORD for ever:

4 ^b Because they met you not with bread and with water in the way, when ye came forth out of Egypt; and ^c because they hired against thee Balaam the son of Beor of Pethor of Mesopotamia, to curse thee.

5 Nevertheless the LORD thy God would not hearken unto Balaam; but the LORD thy God turned the curse into a blessing unto thee, because the LORD thy God loved thee.

6 ^d Thou shalt not seek their peace nor their ^e prosperity all thy days for ever.

7 ¶ Thou shalt not abhor an Edomite; ^e for he *is* thy brother: thou shalt not abhor an Egyptian; because ^f thou wast a stranger in his land.

8 The children that are begotten of them shall enter into the congregation of the LORD in their third generation.

9 ¶ When the host goeth forth against thine enemies, then keep thee from every wicked thing.

10 ¶ ^g If there be among you any man, that is not clean by reason of uncleanness that chanceth him by night, then shall he go abroad out of the camp, he shall not come within the camp:

11 But it shall be, when evening ^b cometh on, ^h he shall wash *himself* with water: and when the sun is down, he shall come into the camp *again*.

12 ¶ Thou shalt have a place also without the camp, whither thou shalt go forth abroad:

13 And thou shalt have a paddle upon thy weapon; and it shall be, when thou ^c wilt ease thyself abroad, thou shalt dig

^m Lev. 20. 10. John 8. 5. ⁿ Matt. 1. 18, 19. ^o ch. 21. 14. ^p ver. 21, 22. ^c Or, take strong hold of her. ² Sam. 13. 14. ^q Ex. 22. 16, 17. ^r ver. 24. ^s Lev. 18. 8. & 20. 11. ch. 27. 10. ¹ Cor. 5. 1. ^t See Ruth 3. 9. Ezek. 16. 8.

CHAP. XXIII. ^a Neh. 13. 1, 2. ^b See ch. 2. 22. ^c Num. 22. 5, 6. ^d Ezra 9. 12. ^e Heb. good. ^e Gen. 25. 24, 25, 26. Obad. 10, 12. ^f Ex. 22. 21. & 23. 9. Lev. 19. 34. ch. 10. 19. ^g Lev. 15. 16. ^h Heb. turneth toward. ^h Lev. 15. 5. ^c Heb. sittest down.

therewith, and shalt turn back and cover that which cometh from thee :

14 For the LORD thy God ⁱ walketh in the midst of thy camp, to deliver thee, and to give up thine enemies before thee ; therefore shall thy camp be holy : that he see no ^a unclean thing in thee, and turn away from thee.

15 ¶ ^k Thou shalt not deliver unto his master the servant which is escaped from his master unto thee :

16 He shall dwell with thee, *even* among you, in that place which he shall choose in one of thy gates, where it ^e liketh him best : ^l thou shalt not oppress him.

17 ¶ There shall be no ^f whore ^m of the daughters of Israel, nor ⁿ a sodomite of the sons of Israel.

18 Thou shalt not bring the hire of a whore, or the price of a dog, into the house of the LORD thy God for any vow : for even both these *are* abomination unto the LORD thy God.

19 ¶ ^o Thou shalt not lend upon usury to thy brother ; usury of money, usury of victuals, usury of any thing that is lent upon usury :

20 ^p Unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon usury ; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury : ^q that the LORD thy God may bless thee in all that thou settest thine hand to in the land whither thou goest to possess it.

21 ¶ ^r When thou shalt vow a vow unto the LORD thy God, thou shalt not slack to pay it : for the LORD thy God will surely require it of thee ; and it would be sin in thee.

22 But if thou shalt forbear to vow, it shall be no sin in thee.

23 ^s That which is gone out of thy lips thou shalt keep and perform ; *even* a free-will offering, according as thou hast vowed unto the LORD thy God, which thou hast promised with thy mouth.

24 ¶ When thou comest into thy neighbour's vineyard, then thou mayest eat grapes thy fill at thine own pleasure ; but thou shalt not put *any* in thy vessel.

25 When thou comest into the standing corn of thy neighbour, ^t then thou mayest pluck the ears with thine hand ; but thou shalt not move a sickle unto thy neighbour's standing corn.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 *Of divorce.* 5 *A new married man goest not to war.* 6, 10 *Of pledges.* 7 *Of manstealers.* 8 *Of leprosy.* 14 *The hire is to be given.* 16 *Of justice.* 19 *Of Charity.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

WHEN a ^a man hath taken a wife, and married her, and it come to pass that she find no favour in his eyes, because he hath found ^a some uncleanness in her : then let him write her a bill of ^b divorcement, and give *it* in her hand, and send her out of his house.

2 And when she is departed out of his house, she may go and be another man's *wife*.

3 And *if* the latter husband hate her, and write her a bill of divorcement, and giveth *it* in her hand, and sendeth her out of his house ; or if the latter husband die, which took her *to be* his wife ;

4 ^b Her former husband, which sent her away, may not take her again to be his wife, after that she is defiled ; for that *is* abomination before the LORD : and thou shalt not cause the land to sin, which the LORD thy God giveth thee *for* an inheritance.

5 ¶ ^c When a man hath taken a new wife, he shall not go out to war, ^c neither shall he be charged with any business : *but* he shall be free at home one year, and shall ^a cheer up his wife which he hath taken.

6 ¶ No man shall take the nether or the upper millstone to pledge : for he taketh *a man's* life to pledge.

7 ¶ ^e If a man be found stealing any of

ⁱ Lev. 26. 12. ^d Heb. nakedness of any thing. ^k 1 Sam. 30. 15. ^e Heb. is good for him. ^l Ex. 22. 21. ^f Or, sodomites. ^m Lev. 19. 29. See Prov. 2. 16. ⁿ Gen. 19. 5. 2 Kings 23. 7. ^o Ex. 22. 25. Lev. 25. 36, 37. Neh. 5. 2, 7. Ps. 15. 5. Luke 6. 34, 35. ^p See Lev. 19. 34. & ch. 15. 3. ^q ch. 15. 10. ^r Num. 30. 2. Eccles. 5. 4, 5. ^s Num. 30. 2.

Ps. 66. 13, 14. ^t Matt. 12. 1. Mark 2. 23. Luke 6. 1.

CHAP. XXIV. ^a Matt. 5. 31. & 19. 7. Mark 10. 4. ^a Heb. matter of nakedness ^b Heb. cutting off. ^b Jer. 3. 1. ^c ch. 20. 7. ^c Heb. not any thing shall pass upon him. ^d Prov. 5. 18. ^e Ex. 21. 16.

his brethren of the children of Israel, and maketh merchandise of him, or selleth him; then that thief shall die; ^f and thou shalt put evil away from among you.

8 ¶ Take heed in ^e the plague of leprosy, that thou observe diligently, and do according to all that the priests the Levites shall teach you: as I commanded them, so ye shall observe to do.

9 ^h Remember what the LORD thy God did ⁱ unto Miriam by the way, after that ye were come forth out of Egypt.

10 ¶ When thou dost ^d lend thy brother any thing, thou shalt not go into his house to fetch his pledge.

11 Thou shalt stand abroad, and the man to whom thou dost lend shall bring out the pledge abroad unto thee.

12 And if the man *be* poor, thou shalt not sleep with his pledge:

13 ^k In any case thou shalt deliver him the pledge again when the sun goeth down, that he may sleep in his own raiment, and ^m bless thee: and ⁿ it shall be righteousness unto thee before the LORD thy God.

14 ¶ Thou shalt not ⁿ oppress an hired servant *that is* poor and needy, *whether he be* of thy brethren, or of thy strangers that *are* in thy land within thy gates:

15 At his day ^o thou shalt give *him* his hire, neither shall the sun go down upon it; for he *is* poor, and ^e setteth his heart upon it: ^p lest he cry against thee unto the LORD, and it be sin unto thee.

16 ^a The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, neither shall the children be put to death for the fathers: every man shall be put to death for his own sin.

17 ¶ ^r Thou shalt not pervert the judgment of the stranger, *nor* of the fatherless; ^s nor take the widow's raiment to pledge:

18 But ^t thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in Egypt, and the LORD

thy God redeemed thee thence: therefore I command thee to do this thing.

19 ¶ ^u When thou cuttest down thine harvest in the field, and hast forgot a sheaf in the field, thou shalt not go again to fetch it: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow: that the LORD thy God may ^x bless thee in all the work of thine hands.

20 When thou beatest thine olive tree, ^y thou shalt not go over the boughs again: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow.

21 When thou gatherest the grapes of thy vineyard, thou shalt not glean *it* ^z afterward: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow.

22 And ^v thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of Egypt: therefore I command thee to do this thing.

CHAP. XXV.

1 *Stripes must not exceed forty.* 4 *The ox is not to be muzzled.* 5 *Of raising seed unto a brother.* 11 *Of the immodest woman.* 13 *Of unjust weights.* 17 *The memory of Amalek is to be blotted out.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

IF there be a ^a controversy between men, and they come unto judgment, that *the judges* may judge them; then they ^b shall justify the righteous, and condemn the wicked.

2 And it shall be, if the wicked man *be* ^c worthy to be beaten, that the judge shall cause him to lie down, ^d and to be beaten before his face, according to his fault, by a certain number.

3 ^e Forty stripes he may give him, *and* not exceed: lest, *if* he should exceed, and beat him above these with many stripes, then thy brother should ^f seem vile unto thee.

4 ¶ ^g Thou shalt not muzzle the ox when he ^h treadeth out *the corn*.

5 ¶ ⁱ If brethren dwell together, and one of them die, and have no child, the wife of the dead shall not marry without unto a

^f ch. 19. 19. ^g Lev. 13. 2. & 14. 2. ^h See Luke 17. 32. 1 Cor. 10. 6. ⁱ Num. 12. 10. ^j Heb. lend the loan of any thing to, &c. ^k Ex. 22. 26. 1 Job 29. 11. 13. & 31. 20. 2 Cor. 9. 13. 2 Tim. 1. 18. ^m ch. 6. 25. Ps. 106. 31. & 112. 9. Dan. 4. 27. ⁿ Mal. 3. 5. ^o Lev. 19. 13. Jer. 22. 13. Tob. 4. 14. James 5. 4. ^p Heb. lifteth his soul unto it, Ps. 25. 1. & 96. 4. ^q James 5. 4. ^r 2 Kings 14. 6. 2 Chron. 25. 4. Jer. 31. 29. 30. Ezek. 18. 20. ^s Ex. 22. 21. 22. Prov. 22. 22. Isai. 1. 23. Jer. 5. 28. & 22. 3. Ezek. 22. 29. Zech. 7. 10. Mal.

3. 5. s Ex. 22. 26. ^t ver. 22. ch. 16. 12. ^u Lev. 19. 9, 10. & 23. 22. ^x ch. 15. 10. Ps. 41. 1. Prov. 19. 17. ^y Heb. thou shalt not hough it after thee. ^z Heb. after thee. ^y ver. 18. CHAP. XXV. ^a ch. 19. 17. Ezek. 44. 24. ^b See Prov. 17. 15. ^c Luke 12. 48. ^d Matt. 10. 17. ^e 2 Cor. 11. 24. ^f Job 18. 3. ^g Prov. 12. 10. 1 Cor. 9. 9. 1 Tim. 5. 18. ^h Heb. thresheth. Hos. 10. 11. ⁱ Matt. 22. 24. Mark 12. 19. Luke 20. 28.

stranger : her ^b husband's brother shall go in unto her, and take her to him to wife, and perform the duty of an husband's brother unto her.

6 And it shall be, *that* the firstborn which she beareth ⁱ shall succeed in the name of his brother *which is* dead, that ^k his name be not put out of Israel.

7 And if the man like not to take his ^c brother's wife, then let his brother's wife go up to the ^l gate unto the elders, and say, My husband's brother refuseth to raise up unto his brother a name in Israel; he will not perform the duty of my husband's brother.

8 Then the elders of his city shall call him, and speak unto him : and *if* he stand *to it*, and say, ^m I like not to take her ;

9 Then shall his brother's wife come unto him in the presence of the elders, and ⁿ loose his shoe from off his foot, and spit in his face, and shall answer and say, So shall it be done unto that man that will not ^o build up his brother's house.

10 And his name shall be called in Israel, The house of him that hath his shoe loosed.

11 ¶ When men strive together one with another, and the wife of the one draweth near for to deliver her husband out of the hand of him that smiteth him, and putteth forth her hand, and taketh him by the secrets :

12 Then thou shalt cut off her hand, ^p thine eye shall not pity *her*.

13 ¶ ^q Thou shalt not have in thy bag ^d divers weights, a great and a small.

14 Thou shalt not have in thine house ^e divers measures, a great and a small.

15 *But* thou shalt have a perfect and just weight, a perfect and just measure shalt thou have : ^r that thy days may be lengthened in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

16 For ^s all that do such things, *and all*

that do unrighteously, *are* an abomination unto the LORD thy God.

17 ¶ Remember what Amalek did unto thee by the way, when ye were come forth out of Egypt ;

18 How he met thee by the way, and smote the hindmost of thee, *even all that were* feeble behind thee, when thou wast faint and weary ; and he ^u feared not God.

19 Therefore it shall be, ^x when the LORD thy God hath given thee rest from all thine enemies round about, in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee *for* an inheritance to possess it, *that* thou shalt ^y blot out the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven ; thou shalt not forget *it*.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 The confession of him that offereth the basket of firstfruits.

12 The prayer of him that giveth his third year's tithes.

16 The covenant between God and the people. [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

AND it shall be, when thou *art* come in unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee *for* an inheritance, and possessest it, and dwellest therein ;

2 ^a That thou shalt take of the first of all the fruit of the earth, which thou shalt bring of thy land that the LORD thy God giveth thee, and shalt put *it* in a basket, and shalt ^b go unto the place which the LORD thy God shall choose to place his name there.

3 And thou shalt go unto the priest that shall be in those days, and say unto him, I profess this day unto the LORD thy God, that I am come unto the country which the LORD sware unto our fathers for to give us.

4 And the priest shall take the basket out of thine hand, and set it down before the altar of the LORD thy God.

5 And thou shalt speak and say before the LORD thy God, ^c A Syrian ^d ready to perish *was* my father, and ^e he went down into Egypt, and sojourned there with a ^f few, and became there a nation, great, mighty, and populous :

^b Or, next kinsman. Gen. 38. 8. Ruth 1. 12. 13. & 3. 9. ⁱ Gen. 38. 9. ^k Ruth 4. 10. ^c Or, next kinsman's wife. ^l Ruth 4. 1. 2. ^m Ruth 4. 6. ⁿ Ruth 4. 7. ^o Ruth 4. 11. ^p ch. 19. 13. ^q Lev. 19. 35. 36. Prov. 11. 1. Ezek. 45. 10. Mic. 6. 11. ^d Heb. a stone and a stone. ^e Heb. an ephah and an ephah. ^r Ex. 20. 12. ^s Prov. 11. 1. 1 Thess. 4. 6.

^t Ex. 17. 8. ^u Ps. 36. 1. Prov. 16. 6. Rom. 3. 18. ^x 1 Sam. 15. 3. ^y Ex. 17. 14. CHAP. XXVI. ^a Ex. 23. 19. & 34. 26. Num. 18. 13. ch. 16. 10. Prov. 3. 9. ^b ch. 12. 5. ^c Hos. 12. 12. ^d Gen. 43. 1. 2. & 45. 7. 11. ^e Gen. 46. 1. 6. Acts 7. 15. ^f Gen. 46. 27. ch. 10. 22.

6 And ^g the Egyptians evil entreated us, and afflicted us, and laid upon us hard bondage :

7 And ^h when we cried unto the LORD God of our fathers, the LORD heard our voice, and looked on our affliction, and our labour, and our oppression :

8 And ⁱ the LORD brought us forth out of Egypt with a mighty hand, and with an outstretched arm, and ^k with great terrible-ness, and with signs, and with wonders :

9 And he hath brought us into this place, and hath given us this land, *even* ^l a land that floweth with milk and honey.

10 And now, behold, I have brought the firstfruits of the land, which thou, O LORD, hast given me. And thou shalt set it before the LORD thy God, and worship before the LORD thy God :

11 And ^m thou shalt rejoice in every good *thing* which the LORD thy God hath given unto thee, and unto thine house, thou, and the Levite, and the stranger that *is* among you.

12 ¶ When thou hast made an end of tithing all the ⁿ tithes of thine increase the third year, *which is* ^o the year of tithing, and hast given *it* unto the Levite, the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, that they may eat within thy gates, and be filled ;

13 Then thou shalt say before the LORD thy God, I have brought away the hallowed things out of *mine* house, and also have given them unto the Levite, and unto the stranger, to the fatherless, and to the widow, according to all thy commandments which thou hast commanded me : I have not transgressed thy commandments, ^p neither have I forgotten *them* :

14 ^q I have not eaten thereof in my mourning, neither have I taken away *ought* thereof for *any* unclean *use*, nor given *ought* thereof for the dead : *but* I have hearkened to the voice of the LORD my

God, *and* have done according to all that thou hast commanded me.

15 ^r Look down from thy holy habitation, from heaven, and bless thy people Israel, and the land which thou hast given us, as thou swearest unto our fathers, a land that floweth with milk and honey.

16 ¶ This day the LORD thy God hath commanded thee to do these statutes and judgments : thou shalt therefore keep and do them with all thine heart, and with all thy soul.

17 Thou hast ^s avouched the LORD this day to be thy God, and to walk in his ways, and to keep his statutes, and his commandments, and his judgments, and to hearken unto his voice :

18 And ^t the LORD hath avouched thee this day to be his peculiar people, as he hath promised thee, and that *thou* should-est keep all his commandments ;

19 And to make thee ^u high above all nations which he hath made, in praise, and in name, and in honour ; and that thou mayest be ^x an holy people unto the LORD thy God, as he hath spoken.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 The people are commanded to write the law upon stones, 5 and to build an altar of whole stones. 11 The tribes divided on Gerizim and Ebal. 14 The curses pronounced on mount Ebal. [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

AND Moses with the elders of Israel commanded the people, saying, Keep all the commandments which I command you this day.

2 And it shall be on the day ^a when ye shall pass over Jordan unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, that ^b thou shalt set thee up great stones, and plaister them with plaister :

3 And thou shalt write upon them all the words of this law, when thou art passed over, that thou mayest go in unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, a land that floweth with milk and honey ; as the LORD God of thy fathers hath promised thee.

^g Ex. 1. 11, 14. ^h Ex. 2. 23, 24, 25. & 3. 9. & 4. 31. ⁱ Ex. 12. 37, 51. & 13. 3, 14, 16. ^j ch. 5. 15. ^k ch. 4. 34. ^l Ex. 3. 8. ^m ch. 12. 7, 12, 18. & 16. 11. ⁿ Lev. 27. 30. Num. 18. 24. ^o ch. 14. 28, 29. ^p Ps. 119. 141, 153, 176. ^q Lev. 7. 20. & 21. 1, 11. Hos. 9. 4. ^r Isai.

63. 15. Zech. 2. 13. ^s Ex. 20. 19. ^t Ex. 6. 7. & 19. 5. ch. 7. 6. & 14. 2. & 28. 9. ^u ch. 4. 7, 8. & 28. 1. Ps. 148. 14. ^x Ex. 19. 6. ch. 7. 6. & 28. 9. ^y 1 Pet. 2. 9. CHAP. XXVII. ^a Josh. 4. 1. ^b Josh. 8. 32.

4 Therefore it shall be when ye be gone over Jordan, *that* ye shall set up these stones, which I command you this day, ^cin mount Ebal, and thou shalt plaister them with plaister.

5 And there shalt thou build an altar unto the LORD thy God, an altar of stones: ^dthou shalt not lift up *any* iron *tool* upon them.

6 Thou shalt build the altar of the LORD thy God of whole stones: and thou shalt offer burnt offerings thereon unto the LORD thy God:

7 And thou shalt offer peace offerings, and shalt eat there, and rejoice before the LORD thy God.

8 And thou shalt write upon the stones all the words of this law very plainly.

9 ¶ And Moses and the priests the Levites spake unto all Israel, saying, Take heed, and hearken, O Israel; ^ethis day thou art become the people of the LORD thy God.

10 Thou shalt therefore obey the voice of the LORD thy God, and do his commandments and his statutes, which I command thee this day.

11 ¶ And Moses charged the people the same day, saying,

12 These shall stand ^fupon mount Gerizim to bless the people, when ye are come over Jordan; Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Joseph, and Benjamin:

13 And ^gthese shall stand upon mount Ebal ^ato curse; Reuben, Gad, and Asher, and Zebulun, Dan, and Naphtali.

14 ¶ And ^hthe Levites shall speak, and say unto all the men of Israel with a loud voice,

15 ⁱCursed *be* the man that maketh *any* graven or molten image, an abomination unto the LORD, the work of the hands of the craftsman, and putteth *it* in *a* secret *place*. ^kAnd all the people shall answer and say, Amen.

16 ^lCursed *be* he that setteth light by his father or his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen.

17 ^mCursed *be* he that removeth his neighbour's landmark. And all the people shall say, Amen.

18 ⁿCursed *be* he that maketh the blind to wander out of the way. And all the people shall say, Amen.

19 ^oCursed *be* he that perverteth the judgment of the stranger, fatherless, and widow. And all the people shall say, Amen.

20 ^pCursed *be* he that lieth with his father's wife; because he uncovereth his father's skirt. And all the people shall say, Amen.

21 ^qCursed *be* he that lieth with any manner of beast. And all the people shall say, Amen.

22 ^rCursed *be* he that lieth with his sister, the daughter of his father, or the daughter of his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen.

23 ^sCursed *be* he that lieth with his mother-in-law. And all the people shall say, Amen.

24 ^tCursed *be* he that smiteth his neighbour secretly. And all the people shall say, Amen.

25 ^uCursed *be* he that taketh reward to slay an innocent person. And all the people shall say, Amen.

26 ^vCursed *be* he that confirmeth not *all* the words of this law to do them. And all the people shall say, Amen.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 *The blessings for obedience.* 15 *The curses for disobedience.*
[BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

AND it shall come to pass, ^aif thou shalt hearken diligently unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe *and* to do all his commandments which I command thee this day, that the LORD thy God ^bwill set thee on high above all nations of the earth:

^c ch. 11. 29. Josh. 8. 30. ^d Ex. 20. 25. Josh. 8. 31. ^e ch. 26. 18. ^f ch. 11. 29. Josh. 8. 33. Judg. 9. 7. ^g ch. 11. 29. Josh. 8. 33. ^a Heb. *for a cursing*. ^h ch. 33. 10. Josh. 8. 33. Dan. 9. 11. ⁱ Ex. 20. 4, 23. & 34. 17. Lev. 19. 4. & 26. 1. ch. 4. 16. 23. & 5. 8. Isai. 44. 9. Hos. 13. 2. ^k See Num. 5. 22. Jer. 11. 5. 1 Cor. 14. 16. ^l Ex. 20. 12. & 21. 17. Lev. 19. 3. ch. 21. 18. m ch. 19. 14. Prov. 22. 28. ⁿ Lev. 19. 14. ^o Ex. 22. 21, 22. ch. 10. 18. Mal.

3. 5. & 24. 17. ^p Lev. 18. 8. & 20. 11. ch. 22. 30. ^q Lev. 18. 23. & 20. 15. ^r Lev. 18. 9. & 20. 17. ^s Lev. 18. 17. & 20. 14. ^t Ex. 20. 13. & 21. 12, 14. Lev. 24. 17. Num. 35. 31. ch. 19. 11. ^u Ex. 23. 7, 8. ch. 10. 17. & 16. 19. Ezek. 22. 12. ^x ch. 28. 15. Ps. 119. 21. Jer. 11. 3. Gal. 3. 10.
CHAP. XXVIII. ^a Ex. 15. 26. Lev. 26. 3. Isai. 55. 2. ^b ch. 26. 19.

2 And all these blessings shall come on thee, and ^eovertake thee, if thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God.

3 ^d Blessed *shalt* thou *be* in the city, and blessed *shalt* thou *be* ^e in the field.

4 Blessed *shall be* ^f the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy ground, and the fruit of thy cattle, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep.

5 Blessed *shall be* thy basket and thy ^a store.

6 ^g Blessed *shalt* thou *be* when thou comest in, and blessed *shalt* thou *be* when thou goest out.

7 The LORD ^h shall cause thine enemies that rise up against thee to be smitten before thy face: they shall come out against thee one way, and flee before thee seven ways.

8 The LORD shall ⁱ command the blessing upon thee in thy ^b storehouses, and in all that thou ^k settest thine hand unto; and he shall bless thee in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

9 ^l The LORD shall establish thee an holy people unto himself, as he hath sworn unto thee, if thou shalt keep the commandments of the LORD thy God, and walk in his ways.

10 And all people of the earth shall see that thou art ^m called by the name of the LORD; and they shall be ⁿ afraid of thee.

11 And ^o the LORD shall make thee plentiful ^c in goods, in the fruit of thy ^d body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy ground, in the land which the LORD swear unto thy fathers to give thee.

12 The LORD shall open unto thee his good treasure, the heaven ^p to give the rain unto thy land in his season, and ^q to bless all the work of thine hand: and ^r thou shalt lend unto many nations, and thou shalt not borrow.

13 And the LORD shall make thee ^s the head, and not the tail; and thou shalt be above only, and thou shalt not be beneath; if that thou hearken unto the commandments of the LORD thy God, which I command thee this day, to observe and to do *them*:

14 ^t And thou shalt not go aside from any of the words which I command thee this day, *to* the right hand, or *to* the left, to go after other gods to serve them.

15 ¶ But it shall come to pass, ^u if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes which I command thee this day; that all these curses shall come upon thee, and ^v overtake thee:

16 Cursed *shalt* thou *be* ^x in the city, and cursed *shalt* thou *be* in the field.

17 Cursed *shall be* thy basket and thy store.

18 Cursed *shall be* the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy land, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep.

19 Cursed *shalt* thou *be* when thou comest in, and cursed *shalt* thou *be* when thou goest out.

20 The LORD shall send upon thee ^z cursing, ^a vexation, and ^b rebuke, in all that thou settest thine hand unto ^c for to do, until thou be destroyed, and until thou perish quickly; because of the wickedness of thy doings, whereby thou hast forsaken me.

21 The LORD shall make ^e the pestilence cleave unto thee, until he have consumed thee from off the land, whither thou goest to possess it.

22 ^d The LORD shall smite thee with a consumption, and with a fever, and with an inflammation, and with an extreme burning, and with the ^f sword, and with ^e blasting, and with mildew; and they shall pursue thee until thou perish.

^c ver. 15. ^d Zech. 1. 6. ^e Ps. 128. 1. 4. ^f Gen. 39. 5. ^g ver. 11. Gen. 22. 17. & 49. 25. ch. 7. 13. Ps. 107. 38. & 127. 3. & 128. 3. Prov. 10. 22. 1 Tim. 4. 8. ^a Or, dough, or, kneading-trough. ^g Ps. 121. 8. ^h Lev. 26. 7, 8. ⁱ 2 Sam. 22. 38, 39, 41. Ps. 89. 23. See ver. 25. ^j Lev. 25. 21. ^k Or, barns. Prov. 3. 10. ^k ch. 15. 10. ^l Ex. 19. 5, 6. ch. 7. 6. & 26. 18, 19. & 29. 13. ^m Num. 6. 27. 2 Chron. 7. 14. ⁿ Isai. 63. 19. Dan. 9. 18, 19. ⁿ ch. 11. 25. ^o ver. 1. VOL. I. Nos. 21 & 22.

4. ch. 30. 9. Prov. 10. 22. ^e Or, for good. ^d Heb. belly. ^p Lev. 26. 4. ch. 11. 14. ^q ch. 14. 29. ^r ch. 15. 6. ^s Isai. 9. 14, 15. ^t ch. 5. 32. & 11. 16. ^u Lev. 26. 14. Lam. 2. 17. Dan. 9. 11, 13. Mal. 2. 2. Bar. 1. 30. ^x ver. 2. ^y ver. 3. & c. ^z Mal. 2. 2. ^a 1 Sam. 14. 20. Zech. 14. 13. ^b Ps. 80. 16. Isai. 30. 17. & 51. 20. & 66. 15. ^c Heb. which thou wouldst do. ^c Lev. 26. 25. Jer. 24. 10. ^d Lev. 26. 16. ^f Or, drought. ^e Amos 4. 9.

23 And ^fthy heaven that *is* over thy head shall be brass, and the earth that *is* under thee *shall be* iron.

24 The LORD shall make the rain of thy land powder and dust: from heaven shall it come down upon thee, until thou be destroyed.

25 ^gThe LORD shall cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies: thou shalt go out one way against them, and flee seven ways before them: and ^hthalt be ^eremoved into all the kingdoms of the earth.

26 And ⁱthy carcase shall be meat unto all fowls of the air, and unto the beasts of the earth, and no man shall fray *them* away.

27 The LORD will smite thee with ^kthe botch of Egypt, and with ^lthe emerods, and with the scab, and with the itch, whereof thou canst not be healed.

28 The LORD shall smite thee with madness, and blindness, and ^mastonishment of heart:

29 And thou shalt ⁿgrope at noonday, as the blind gropeth in darkness, and thou shalt not prosper in thy ways: and thou shalt be only oppressed and spoiled evermore, and no man shall save *thee*.

30 ^oThou shalt betroth a wife, and another man shall lie with her: ^pthou shalt build an house, and thou shalt not dwell therein: ^qthou shalt plant a vineyard, and shalt not ^hgather the grapes thereof.

31 Thine ox *shall be* slain before thine eyes, and thou shalt not eat thereof: thine ass *shall be* violently taken away from before thy face, and ⁱshall not be restored to thee: thy sheep *shall be* given unto thine enemies, and thou shalt have none to rescue *them*.

32 Thy sons and thy daughters *shall be* given unto another people, and thine eyes shall look, and ^rfail *with longing* for them all the day long: and *there shall be* no might in thine hand.

33 ^aThe fruit of thy land, and all thy labours, shall a nation which thou knowest not eat up; and thou shalt be only oppressed and crushed alway:

34 So that thou shalt be mad ^tfor the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see.

35 The LORD shall ^usmite thee in the knees, and in the legs, with a sore botch that cannot be healed, from the sole of thy foot unto the top of thy head.

36 The LORD shall ^xbring thee, and thy king which thou shalt set over thee, unto a nation which neither thou nor thy fathers have known; and ^ythere shalt thou serve other gods, wood and stone.

37 And thou shalt become ^zan astonishment, a proverb, ^aand a byword, among all nations whither the LORD shall lead thee.

38 ^bThou shalt carry much seed out into the field, and shalt gather *but* little in; for ^cthe locust shall consume it.

39 Thou shalt plant vineyards, and dress *them*, but shalt neither drink *of* the wine, nor gather *the grapes*; for the worms shall eat them.

40 Thou shalt have olive trees throughout all thy coasts, but thou shalt not anoint *thyself* with the oil; for thine olive shall cast *his fruit*.

41 Thou shalt beget sons and daughters, but ^kthou shalt not enjoy them; for ^dthey shall go into captivity.

42 All thy trees and fruit of thy land shall the locust ^lconsume.

43 The stranger that *is* within thee shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low.

44 ^eHe shall lend to thee, and thou shalt not lend to him: ^fhe shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail.

45 Moreover ^gall these curses shall come upon thee, and shall pursue thee, and overtake thee, till thou be destroyed; because thou hearkenedst not unto the voice of

^f Lev. 26. 19. ^g ver. 7. Lev. 26. 17, 37. ch. 32. 30. Isai. 30. 17. ^h Jer. 15. 4. & 24. 9. Ez. k. 23. 46. ⁱ Heb. for a removing. ^j 1 Sam. 17. 44, 46. Ps. 79. 2. Jer. 7. 33. & 16. 4. & 34. 20. ^k ver. 35. Ex. 9. 9. & 15. 26. ^l 1 Sam. 5. 6. Ps. 78. 66. m Jer. 4. 9. n Job 5. 14. Isai. 59. 10. ^o Job 31. 10. Jer. 8. 10. p Job 31. 8. Jer. 12. 13. Amos 5. 11. Mic. 6. 15. Zeph. 1. 13. q ch. 20. 6. ^r Heb. profane, or, use it as common meat: as ch. 20. 6. ^s Heb. shall

not return to thee. r Ps. 119. 82. s ver. 51. Lev. 26. 16. Jer. 5. 17. t ver. 67. u ver. 27. x 2 Kings 17. 4, 6. & 14. 12, 14. & 25. 7, 11. 2 Chron. 33. 11. & 36. 6, 20. y ch. 4. 28. & ver. 64. Jer. 16. 13. z 1 Kings 9. 7, 8. Jer. 24. 9. & 25. 9. Zech. 8. 13. a Ps. 44. 14. b Mic. 6. 15. Hag. 1. 6. c Joel 1. 4. d Heb. they shall not be thine. e Lam. 1. 5. f Or possess. g ver. 12. f ver. 13. Lam. 1. 5. g ver. 15.

the **LORD** thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which he commanded thee :

46 And they shall be upon thee ^h for a sign and for a wonder, and upon thy seed for ever.

47 ⁱ Because thou servedst not the **LORD** thy God with joyfulness, and with gladness of heart, ^k for the abundance of all things ;

48 Therefore shalt thou serve thine enemies which the **LORD** shall send against thee, in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in want of all things : and he ^l shall put a yoke of iron upon thy neck, until he have destroyed thee.

49 ^m The **LORD** shall bring a nation against thee from far, from the end of the earth, ⁿ as swift as the eagle flieth ; a nation whose tongue thou shalt not ^m understand ;

50 A nation ^o of fierce countenance, ^p which shall not regard the person of the old, nor shew favour to the young :

51 And he shall ^p eat the fruit of thy cattle, and the fruit of thy land, until thou be destroyed : which *also* shall not leave thee *either* corn, wine, or oil, *or* the increase of thy kine, or flocks of thy sheep, until he have destroyed thee.

52 And he shall ^q besiege thee in all thy gates, until thy high and fenced walls come down, wherein thou trustedst, throughout all thy land : and he shall besiege thee in all thy gates throughout all thy land, which the **LORD** thy God hath given thee.

53 And ^r thou shalt eat the fruit of thine own ^o body, the flesh of thy sons and of thy daughters, which the **LORD** thy God hath given thee, in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee :

54 So that the man *that is* tender among you, and very delicate, ^s his eye shall be evil toward his brother, and toward

^t the wife of his bosom, and toward the remnant of his children which he shall leave :

55 So that he will not give to any of them of the flesh of his children whom he shall eat : because he hath nothing left him in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee in all thy gates.

56 The tender and delicate woman among you, which would not adventure to set the sole of her foot upon the ground for delicateness and tenderness, ^u her eye shall be evil toward the husband of her bosom, and toward her son, and toward her daughter,

57 And toward her ^v young one that cometh out ^x from between her feet, and toward her children which she shall bear : for she shall eat them for want of all things secretly in the siege and straitness, wherewith thine enemy shall distress thee in thy gates.

58 If thou wilt not observe to do all the words of this law that are written in this book, that thou mayest fear ^y this glorious and fearful name, **THE LORD THY GOD** ;

59 Then the **LORD** will make thy plagues ^z wonderful, and the plagues of thy seed, *even* great plagues, and of long continuance, and sore sicknesses, and of long continuance.

60 Moreover he will bring upon thee all ^a the diseases of Egypt, which thou wast afraid of ; and they cleave unto thee.

61 Also every sickness, and every plague, which *is* not written in the book of this law, them will the **LORD** ^a bring upon thee, until thou be destroyed.

62 And ye ^b shall be left few in number, whereas ye were ^c as the stars of heaven for multitude ; because thou wouldest not obey the voice of the **LORD** thy God.

63 And it shall come to pass, *that* as the **LORD** ^d rejoiced over you to do you

^h Isai. 8. 18. Ezek. 14. 8. ⁱ Neh. 9. 35, 36, 37. ^k ch. 32. 15. ^l Jer. 28. 14. ^m Jer. 5. 15. & 6. 22, 23. Luke 19. 43. ⁿ Jer. 48. 40. & 49. 22. Lam. 4. 19. Ezek. 17. 3, 12. Hos. 8. 1. ^o Heb. *hear*. ^p Heb. *strong of face*. Prov. 7. 13. Eccles. 8. 1. Dan. 8. 23. ^q 2 Chro. 36. 17. Isai. 47. 6. ^r ver. 33. Isai. 1. 7. & 62. 8. ^s 2 Kings 25. 1, 2, 4. ^t Lev. 26. 29. ^u 2 Kings 6.

28, 29. Jer. 19. 9. Lam. 2. 20. & 4. 10. Bar. 2. 3. ^v Heb. *belly*. ^w ch. 15. 9. ^x ch. 13. 6. ^y ver. 54. ^z Heb. *afterbirth*. ^a Gen. 49. 10. ^b Ex. 6. 3. ^c Dan. 9. 12. ^d ch. 7. 15. ^e Heb. *cause to ascend*. ^f ch. 4. 27. ^g ch. 10. 22. Neh. 9. 23. ^h ch. 30. 9. Jer. 32. 41.

good, and to multiply you; so the LORD^e will rejoice over you to destroy you, and to bring you to nought; and ye shall be plucked from off the land whither thou goest to possess it.

64 And the LORD^f shall scatter thee among all people, from the one end of the earth even unto the other; and^g there thou shalt serve other gods, which neither thou nor thy fathers have known, *even* wood and stone.

65 And^h among these nations shalt thou find no ease, neither shall the sole of thy foot have rest: ⁱbut the LORD shall give thee there a trembling heart, and failing of eyes, and^k sorrow of mind:

66 And thy life shall hang in doubt before thee; and thou shalt fear day and night, and shalt have none assurance of thy life:

67 ^lIn the morning thou shalt say, Would God it were even! and at even thou shalt say, Would God it were morning! for the fear of thine heart wherewith thou shalt fear, and^m for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see.

68 And the LORDⁿ shall bring thee into Egypt again with ships, by the way whereof I spake unto thee, ^oThou shalt see it no more again: and there ye shall be sold unto your enemies for bondmen and bondwomen, and no man shall buy *you*.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 *Moses exhorteth them to obedience, by the memory of the works they have seen.* 10 *All are presented before the Lord to enter into his covenant.* 18 *The great wrath on him that flattereth himself in his wickedness.* 29 *Secret things belong unto God.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

THESE are the words of the covenant, which the LORD commanded Moses to make with the children of Israel in the land of Moab, beside^a the covenant which he made with them in Horeb.

2 ¶ And Moses called unto all Israel, and said unto them, ^bYe have seen all that the LORD did before your eyes in the land

of Egypt unto Pharaoh, and unto all his servants, and unto all his land;

3 ^cThe great temptations which thine eyes have seen, the signs, and those great miracles:

4 Yet^d the LORD hath not given you an heart to perceive, and eyes to see, and ears to hear, unto this day.

5 ^eAnd I have led you forty years in the wilderness: ^fyour clothes are not waxen old upon you, and thy shoe is not waxen old upon thy foot.

6 ^gYe have not eaten bread, neither have ye drunk wine or strong drink: that ye might know that I *am* the LORD your God.

7 And when ye came unto this place, ^hSihon the king of Heshbon, and Og the king of Bashan, came out against us unto battle, and we smote them:

8 And we took their land, andⁱ gave it for an inheritance unto the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to the half tribe of Manasseh.

9 ^kKeep therefore the words of this covenant, and do them, that ye may^l prosper in all that ye do.

10 ¶ Ye stand this day all of you before the LORD your God; your captains of your tribes, your elders, and your officers, *with* all the men of Israel,

11 Your little ones, your wives, and thy stranger that *is* in thy camp, from^m the hewer of thy wood unto the drawer of thy water:

12 That thou shouldestⁿ enter into covenant with the LORD thy God, and^o into his oath, which the LORD thy God maketh with thee this day:

13 That he may^p establish thee to day for a people unto himself, and *that* he may be unto thee a God, ^qas he hath said unto thee, and^r as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac and to Jacob.

^e Prov. 1. 26. Isai. 1. 24. ^f Lev. 26. 33. ch. 4. 27, 28. Neh. 1. 8. Jer. 16. 13. ^g ver. 36. ^h Amos 9. 4. ⁱ Lev. 26. 36. ^k Lev. 26. 16. ^l Job 7. 4. ^m ver. 34. ⁿ Jer. 44. 7. Hos. 8. 13. & 9. 3. ^o ch. 17. 16.
CHAP. XXIX. ^a ch. 5. 2, 3. ^b Ex. 19. 4. ^c ch. 4. 34. & 7. 19. ^d See Isai. 6. 9, 10. & 63. 17. John 8. 43. Acts 28. 26, 27. Ephes. 4. 18. 2 Thess. 2. 11, 12. ^e ch. 1. 3. & 8. 2.

^f ch. 8. 4. ^g See Exod. 16. 12. ch. 8. 3. Ps. 78. 24, 25. ^h Num. 21. 23, 24, 33. ch. 2. 32. & 3. 1. ⁱ Num. 32. 33. ch. 3. 12, 13. ^k ch. 4. 6. Josh. 1. 7. ^l Kings 2. 3. ^m Josh. 1. 7. ⁿ See Josh. 9. 21, 23, 27. ^o Heb. pass. ^p Neh. 10. 29. ^q ch. 28. 9. ^r Exod. 6. 7. ^s Gen. 17. 7.

14 Neither with you only ^r do I make this covenant and this oath ;

15 But with *him* that standeth here with us this day before the LORD our God, ^s and also with *him* that is not here with us this day :

16 (For ye know how we have dwelt in the land of Egypt ; and how we came through the nations which ye passed by ;

17 And ye have seen their abominations, and their ^b idols, wood and stone, silver and gold, which *were* among them :)

18 Lest there should be among you man, or woman, or family, or tribe, ^t whose heart turneth away this day from the LORD our God, to go *and* serve the gods of these nations ; ^u lest there should be among you a root that beareth ^v gall and wormwood ;

19 And it come to pass, when he heareth the words of this curse, that he bless himself in his heart, saying, I shall have peace, though I walk ^w in the ^e imagination of mine heart, ^x to add ^f drunkenness to thirst :

20 ^y The LORD will not spare him, but then ^z the anger of the LORD and ^a his jealousy shall smoke against that man, and all the curses that are written in this book shall lie upon him, and the LORD ^b shall blot out his name from under heaven.

21 And the LORD ^c shall separate him unto evil out of all the tribes of Israel, according to all the curses of the covenant that ^e are written in this book of the law :

22 So that the generation to come of your children that shall rise up after you, and the stranger that shall come from a far land, shall say, when they see the plagues of that land, and the sickness ^h which the LORD hath laid upon it ;

23 *And that* the whole land thereof is brimstone, ^d and salt, *and* burning, *that* it is not sown, nor beareth, nor any grass groweth therein, ^e like the overthrow of Sodom, and Gomorrah, Admah, and Ze-

boim, which the LORD overthrew in his anger, and in his wrath :

24 Even all nations shall say, ^f Wherefore hath the LORD done thus unto this land ? what *meaneth* the heat of this great anger ?

25 Then men shall say, Because they have forsaken the covenant of the LORD God of their fathers, which he made with them when he brought them forth out of the land of Egypt :

26 For they went and served other gods, and worshipped them, gods whom they knew not, and ⁱ whom he had not ^k given unto them :

27 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against this land, ^g to bring upon it all the curses that are written in this book :

28 And the LORD ^h rooted them out of their land in anger, and in wrath, and in great indignation, and cast them into another land, as *it is* this day.

29 The secret *things belong* unto the LORD our God : but those *things which are* revealed *belong* unto us and to our children for ever, that *we* may do all the words of this law.

CHAP. XXX.

1 Great mercies promised unto the repentant. 11 The commandment is manifest. 15 Death and life are set before them. [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

AND ^a it shall come to pass, when ^b all these things are come upon thee, the blessing and the curse, which I have set before thee, and ^c thou shalt call *them* to mind among all the nations, whither the LORD thy God hath driven thee,

2 And shalt ^d return unto the LORD thy God, and shalt obey his voice according to all that I command thee this day, thou and thy children, with all thine heart, and with all thy soul ;

3 ^e That then the LORD thy God will turn thy captivity, and have compassion upon thee, and will return and ^f gather thee

^r Jer. 31. 31, 32, 33. Heb. 8. 7, 8. ^s See Acts 2. 39. 1 Cor. 7. 14. ^b Heb. *dungy gods*. ch. 11. 16. ^u Acts 8. 23. Heb. 12. 15. ^c Or, *a poisonous herb*. ^d Heb. *rosh*. ^w Num. 5. 39. Eccles. 11. 9. ^e Or, *stubbornness*. Jer. 3. 17. & 7. 24. ^x Isai. 30. 1. ^f Heb. *the drunken to the thirsty*. ^y Ezek. 14. 7, 8. ^z Ps. 74. 1. ^a Ps. 79. 5. Ezek. 23. 25. ^b ch. 14. ^c Matt. 24. 51. ^g Heb. *is written*. ^h Heb. *wherewith the LORD hath made it*. ⁱ Gen. 19. 24, 25. Jer. 20. 16. ^f 1 Kings 9. 8.

9. Jer. 22. 8, 9. ⁱ Or, *who had not given to them any portion*. ^k Heb. *divided*. ^g Dan. 9. 11, 13, 14. ^h 1 Kings 14. 15. 2 Chron. 7. 20. Ps. 52. 5. Prov. 2. 22. CHAP. XXX. ^a Lev. 26. 40. ^b ch. 28. ^c ch. 4. 29, 30. 1 Kings 8. 47, 48. ^d Neh. 1. 9. Isai. 55. 7. Lam. 3. 40. Joel 2. 13, 13. ^e Ps. 106. 45. & 126. 1, 4. Jer. 29. 14. Lam. 3. 22, 32. ^f Ps. 147. 2. Jer. 32. 37. Ezek. 34. 13. & 36. 24.

from all the nations, whither the LORD thy God hath scattered thee.

4^s If *any* of thine be driven out unto the outmost *parts* of heaven, from thence will the LORD thy God gather thee, and from thence will he fetch thee :

5 And the LORD thy God will bring thee into the land which thy fathers possessed, and thou shalt possess it ; and he will do thee good, and multiply thee above thy fathers.

6 And ^h the LORD thy God will circumcise thine heart, and the heart of thy seed, to love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, that thou mayest live.

7 And the LORD thy God will put all these curses upon thine enemies, and on them that hate thee, which persecuted thee.

8 And thou shalt return and obey the voice of the LORD, and do all his commandments which I command thee this day.

9ⁱ And the LORD thy God will make thee plenteous in every work of thine hand, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy land, for good : for the LORD will again ^k rejoice over thee for good, as he rejoiced over thy fathers :

10 If thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which are written in this book of the law, *and* if thou turn unto the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul.

11 ¶ For this commandment which I command thee this day, ^l it is not hidden from thee, neither *is* it far off.

12^m It *is* not in heaven, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go up for us to heaven, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it ?

13 Neither *is* it beyond the sea, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go over the

sea for us, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it ?

14 But the word *is* very nigh unto thee, in thy mouth, and in thy heart, that thou mayest do it.

15 ¶ See, ⁿ I have set before thee this day life and good, and death and evil ;

16 In that I command thee this day to love the LORD thy God, to walk in his ways, and to keep his commandments and his statutes and his judgments, that thou mayest live and multiply : and the LORD thy God shall bless thee in the land whither thou goest to possess it.

17 But if thine heart turn away, so that thou wilt not hear, but shalt be drawn away, and worship other gods, and serve them ;

18 ° I denounce unto you this day, that ye shall surely perish, *and that* ye shall not prolong *your* days upon the land, whither thou passest over Jordan to go to possess it.

19 ^p I call heaven and earth to record this day against you, *that* ^q I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing : therefore choose life, that both thou and thy seed may live :

20 That thou mayest love the LORD thy God, *and* that thou mayest obey his voice, and that thou mayest cleave unto him : for he *is* thy ^r life, and the length of thy days : that thou mayest dwell in the land which the LORD sware unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give them.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 *Moses encourageth the people.* 7 *He encourageth Joshua.* 9 *He delivereth the law unto the priests to read it in the seventh year to the people.* 14 *God giveth a charge to Joshua, 19 and a song to testify against the people.* 24 *Moses delivereth the book of the law to the Levites to keep.* 28 *He maketh a protestation to the elders.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

AND Moses went and spake these words unto all Israel.

2 And he said unto them, I ^a *am* an hundred and twenty years old this day ; I can no more ^b go out and come in : also the

g ch. 28. 64. Neh. 1. 9. h ch. 10. 16. Jer. 32. 39. Ezek. 11. 19. & 36. 26. i ch. 28. 11. k ch. 28. 63. Jer. 32. 41. l Isai. 45. 19. m Rom. 10. 6, &c. n ver. 1, 19. ch. 11. 26. o ch.

4. 26. & 8. 19. p ch. 4. 26. & 31. 28. q ver. 15. r Ps. 27. 1. & 66. 9. John 11. 25. CHAP. XXXI. a Exod. 7. 7. ch. 34. 7. b Num. 27. 17. 1 Kings 3. 7.

LORD hath said unto me, ° Thou shalt not go over this Jordan.

3 The LORD thy God, ° he will go over before thee, *and* he will destroy these nations from before thee, and thou shalt possess them: *and* Joshua, he shall go over before thee, ° as the LORD hath said.

4 ¶ And the LORD shall do unto them ° as he did to Sihon and to Og, kings of the Amorites, and unto the land of them, whom he destroyed.

5 And ° the LORD shall give them up before your face, that ye may do unto them according unto all the commandments which I have commanded you.

6 ¶ Be strong and of a good courage, ° fear not, nor be afraid of them: for the LORD thy God, ° he *it is* that doth go with thee; ° he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee.

7 ¶ And Moses called unto Joshua, and said unto him in the sight of all Israel, ° Be strong and of a good courage: for thou must go with this people unto the land which the LORD hath sworn unto their fathers to give them; and thou shalt cause them to inherit it.

8 And the LORD, ° he *it is* that doth go before thee; ° he will be with thee, he will not fail thee, neither forsake thee: fear not, neither be dismayed.

9 ¶ And Moses wrote this law, ° and delivered it unto the priests the sons of Levi, ° which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and unto all the elders of Israel.

10 And Moses commanded them, saying, At the end of *every* seven years, in the solemnity of the ° year of release, ° in the feast of tabernacles,

11 When all Israel is come to ° appear before the LORD thy God in the place which he shall choose, ° thou shalt read this law before all Israel in their hearing.

12 ¶ Gather the people together, men,

and women, and children, and thy stranger that *is* within thy gates, that they may hear, and that they may learn, and fear the LORD your God, and observe to do all the words of this law:

13 And *that* their children, ° which have not known *any thing*, ° may hear, and learn to fear the LORD your God, as long as ye live in the land whither ye go over Jordan to possess it.

14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, ° Behold, thy days approach that thou must die: call Joshua, and present yourselves in the tabernacle of the congregation, that ° I may give him a charge. And Moses and Joshua went, and presented themselves in the tabernacle of the congregation.

15 And ° the LORD appeared in the tabernacle in a pillar of a cloud: and the pillar of the cloud stood over the door of the tabernacle.

16 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Behold, thou shalt ° sleep with thy fathers; and this people will ° rise up, and ° go a whoring after the gods of the strangers of the land, whither they go *to be* among them, and will ° forsake me, and ° break my covenant which I have made with them.

17 Then my anger shall be kindled against them in that day, and ° I will forsake them, and I will ° hide my face from them, and they shall be devoured, and many evils and troubles shall ° befall them; so that they will say in that day, ° Are not these evils come upon us, because our God *is* ° not among us?

18 And ° I will surely hide my face in that day for all the evils which they shall have wrought, in that they are turned unto other gods.

19 Now therefore write ye this song for you, and teach it the children of Israel: put it in their mouths, that this song may

c Num. 20. 12. & 27. 13. ch. 3. 27. d ch. 9. 3. e Num. 27. 21. ch. 3. 28. f ch. 3. 21. g Num. 21. 24. 33. h ch. 7. 2. i Josh. 10. 25. 1 Chron. 22. 13. k ch. 1. 29. & 7. 18. l ch. 20. 4. m Josh. 1. 5. Heb. 13. 5. n ver. 23. ch. 1. 38. & 3. 28. Josh. 1. 6. o Ex. 13. 21. 22. & 33. 14. ch. 9. 3. p Josh. 1. 5, 9. 1 Chron. 28. 20. q ver. 25. ch. 17. 18. r Num. 4. 15. Josh. 3. 3. 1 Chron. 15. 12, 15. s ch. 15. 1. t Lev. 23. 34. u ch. 16. 16. x Josh.

8. 34. 35. 2 Kings 23. 2. Neh. 8. 1. 2, 3, &c. y ch. 4. 10. z ch. 11. 2. a Ps. 78. 6, 7. b Num. 27. 13. ch. 34. 5. c ver. 23. Num. 27. 19. d Ex. 33. 9. e Heb. *lie down*. 2 Sam. 7. 12. e Ex. 32. 6. f Ex. 34. 15. Judg. 2. 17. g ch. 32. 15. Judg. 2. 12. & 10. 6, 13. h Judg. 2. 20. i 2 Chron. 15. 2. k ch. 32. 20. Ps. 104. 29. Isai. 8. 17. & 64. 7. Ezek. 39. 23. l Heb. *find them*. Neh. 9. 32. 1 Judg. 6. 13. m Num. 14. 42. n ver. 17.

be ° a witness for me against the children of Israel.

20 For when I shall have brought them into the land which I swear unto their fathers, that floweth with milk and honey; and they shall have eaten and filled themselves, ^p and waxen fat; ^a then will they turn unto other gods, and serve them, and provoke me, and break my covenant.

21 And it shall come to pass, ^r when many evils and troubles are befallen them, that this song shall testify ° against them as a witness; for it shall not be forgotten out of the mouths of their seed: for ^s I know their imagination ^t which ^d they go about, even now, before I have brought them into the land which I swear.

22 ¶ Moses therefore wrote this song the same day, and taught it the children of Israel.

23 ^u And he gave Joshua the son of Nun a charge, and said, ^x Be strong and of a good courage: for thou shalt bring the children of Israel into the land which I swear unto them: and I will be with thee.

24 ¶ And it came to pass, when Moses had made an end of ^y writing the words of this law in a book, until they were finished,

25 That Moses commanded the Levites, which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, saying,

26 Take this book of the law, ^z and put it in the side of the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God, that it may be there ^a for a witness against thee.

27 ^b For I know thy rebellion, and thy ° stiff neck: behold, while I am yet alive with you this day, ye have been rebellious against the LORD; and how much more after my death?

28 ¶ Gather unto me all the elders of your tribes, and your officers, that I may speak these words in their ears, ^d and call heaven and earth to record against them.

29 For I know that after my death ye will utterly ° corrupt *yourselves*, and turn aside from the way which I have commanded you; and ° evil will befall you ^e in the latter days; because ye will do evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger through the work of your hands.

30 And Moses spake in the ears of all the congregation of Israel the words of this song, until they were ended.

CHAP. XXXII.

1 *Moses' song, which setteth forth God's mercy and vengeance.*
46 *He exhorteth them to set their hearts upon it.* 48 *God sendeth him up to mount Nebo, to see the land, and die.*
[BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

GIVE ^a ear, O ye heavens, and I will speak; and hear, O earth, the words of my mouth.

2 ^b My doctrine shall drop as the rain, my speech shall distil as the dew, ° as the small rain upon the tender herb, and as the showers upon the grass:

3 Because I will publish the name of the LORD: ^d ascribe ye greatness unto our God.

4 *He is* ° the Rock, ° his work *is* perfect: for ^e all his ways *are* judgment: ^h a God of truth and ° without iniquity, just and right *is* he.

5 ^a ^k They have corrupted themselves, ^b their spot *is* not *the spot* of his children: *they are* a ^l perverse and crooked generation.

6 Do ye thus ^m requite the LORD, O foolish people and unwise? *is* not he ⁿ thy father *that* hath ° bought thee? hath he not ^p made thee, and established thee?

7 ¶ Remember the days of old, consider the years of ° many generations: ^a ask thy father, and he will shew thee; thy elders, and they will tell thee.

8 When the Most High ^r divided to the nations their inheritance, when he ° separated the sons of Adam, he set the bounds of the people according to the number of the children of Israel.

o ver. 26. p ch. 32. 15. Neh. 9. 25, 26. Hos. 13. 6. q ver. 16. r ver. 17. c Heb. *before*. s Hos. 5. 3. & 13. 5, 6. t Amos 5. 25, 26. d Heb. *do*. u ver. 14. x ver. 7. Josh. 1. 6. y ver. 9. z See 2 Kings 22. 8. a ver. 19. b ch. 9. 24. & 32. 20. c Ex. 32. 9. ch. 9. 6. d ch. 30. 19. & 32. 1. e ch. 32. 5. Judg. 2. 19. Hosea 9. 9. f ch. 28. 15. g Gen. 49. 1. ch. 4. 30.
CHAP. XXXII. a ch. 4. 26. & 30. 19. & 31. 28. Ps. 50. 4. Isai. 1. 2. Jer. 2. 12. & 6. 19. b Isai. 55. 10, 11. 1 Cor. 3. 6, 7, 8. c Ps. 72. 6. Mic. 5. 7. d 1 Chron. 29. 11. e 2

Sam. 22. 3. & 23. 3. Ps. 18. 2, 31, 46. Hab. 1. 12. f 2 Sam. 22. 31. g Dan. 4. 37. Rev. 15. 3. h Jer. 10. 10. i Job 34. 10. Ps. 92. 15. a Heb. *He hath corrupted to himself*. k ch. 31. 29. b Or, that they are not his children, that is their blot. l Matt. 17. 17. Luke 9. 41. Phil. 2. 15. m Ps. 116. 12. n Isai. 63. 16. o Ps. 74. 2. p ver. 15. Isai. 27. 11. & 44. 2. c Heb. *generation and generation*. q Ex. 13. 14. Ps. 44. 1. & 78. 3, 4. r Zech. 2. 2. Acts 17. 26. s Gen. 11. 8.

9 For ^t the LORD's portion is his people; Jacob is the ^d lot of his inheritance.

10 He found him ^u in a desert land, and in the waste howling wilderness; he ^e led him about, he ^x instructed him, he ^y kept him as the apple of his eye.

11 ^z As an eagle stirreth up her nest, fluttereth over her young, spreadeth abroad her wings, taketh them, beareth them on her wings:

12 So the LORD alone did lead him, and there was no strange God with him.

13 ^a He made him ride on the high places of the earth, that he might eat the increase of the fields; and he made him to suck ^b honey out of the rock, and oil out of the flinty rock;

14 Butter of kine, and milk of sheep, with fat of lambs, and rams of the breed of Bashan, and goats, ^c with the fat of kidneys of wheat; and thou didst drink the pure ^d blood of the grape.

15 ¶ But ^e Jeshurun waxed fat, and ^f kicked: ^g thou art waxen fat, thou art grown thick, thou art covered with fatness; then he ^h forsook God which ⁱ made him, and lightly esteemed the ^k Rock of his salvation.

16 ^l They provoked him to jealousy with strange gods, with abominations provoked they him to anger.

17 ^m They sacrificed unto devils, ⁿ not to God; to gods whom they knew not, to new gods that came newly up, whom your fathers feared not.

18 ^o Of the Rock that begat thee thou art unmindful, and hast ^p forgotten God that formed thee.

19 ^q And when the LORD saw it, he ^r abhorred them, ^s because of the provoking of his sons, and of his daughters.

20 And he said, ^t I will hide my face from them, I will see what their end shall

be: for they are a very froward generation, ^u children in whom is no faith.

21 ^v They have moved me to jealousy with that which is not God; they have provoked me to anger ^w with their vanities: and ^x I will move them to jealousy with those which are not a people; I will provoke them to anger with a foolish nation.

22 For ^y a fire is kindled in mine anger, and ^z shall burn unto the lowest hell, and ^a shall consume the earth with her increase, and set on fire the foundations of the mountains.

23 I will ^b heap mischiefs upon them; ^c I will spend mine arrows upon them.

24 They shall be burnt with hunger, and devoured with ^d burning heat, and with bitter destruction: I will also send ^e the teeth of beasts upon them, with the poison of serpents of the dust.

25 ^f The sword without, and terror ^g within, shall ^h destroy both the young man and the virgin, the suckling also with the man of gray hairs.

26 ⁱ I said, I would scatter them into corners, I would make the remembrance of them to cease from among men:

27 Were it not that I feared the wrath of the enemy, lest their adversaries ^j should behave themselves strangely, and lest they should ^k say, "Our hand is high, and the LORD hath not done all this.

28 For they are a nation void of counsel, ^l neither is there any understanding in them.

29 ^m O that they were wise, that they understood this, ⁿ that they would consider their latter end!

30 How should ^o one chase a thousand, and two put ten thousand to flight, except their Rock ^p had sold them, and the LORD had shut them up?

31 For ^q their rock is not as our Rock,

^t Ex. 15. 16. & 19. 5. ^l Sam. 10. 1. Ps. 78. 71. ^d Heb. cord. ^u ch. 8. 15. Jer. 2. 6. Hos. 13. 5. ^e Or, compassed him about. ^x Deut. 4. 36. ^y Ps. 17. 8. Prov. 7. 2. Zech. 2. 8. ^z Ex. 19. 4. ch. 1. 31. ^a Isai. 31. 5. & 46. 4. & 63. 9. Hos. 11. 3. ^a ch. 33. 29. Isai. 58. 14. Ezek. 36. 2. ^b Job 29. 6. Ps. 81. 16. ^c Ps. 81. 16. & 147. 14. ^d Gen. 49. 11. ^e ch. 33. 5. ^f Isai. 44. 2. ^f 1 Sam. 2. 29. ^g ch. 31. 20. ^h Neh. 9. 25. Ps. 17. 10. ⁱ Jer. 2. 7. & 5. 7. 29. Hos. 13. 6. ^j ch. 31. 16. Isai. 4. 4. ^k 1 ver. 6. Isai. 51. 13. ^k 2 Sam. 23. 47. Ps. 89. 26. & 95. 1. ^l 1 Kings 14. 22. ^l 1 Cor. 10. 22. ^m Lev. 17. 7. Ps. 106. 37. ^m 1 Cor. 10. 20. ⁿ Rev. 9. 20. ⁿ Or, which were not God. ^o ver. 21. ^o Isai. 17. 10. ^p Jer. 2. 32. ^p Judg. 2. 14. ^q Or, despised. ^q Lam. 2. 6. ^q Isai. 1. 2. ^r ch. 31. 17. ^r Isai. 30. 9. Matt. 17. 17. ^t ver. 16. Ps. 78. VOL. I. Nos. 23 & 24. 20

58. ^u 1 Sam. 12. 21. ^u 1 Kings 16. 13. 96. Ps. 31. 6. Jer. 8. 19. & 10. 8. & 14. 22. Jon. 2. 8. Acts 14. 15. ^x Hos. 1. 10. Rom. 10. 19. ^y Jer. 15. 14. & 17. 4. Lam. 4. 11. ^h Or, hath burned. ⁱ Or, hath consumed. ^z Isai. 26. 15. ^a Ps. 7. 12. 13. Ezek. 5. 16. ^k Heb. burning coals: ^b Hab. 3. 5. ^b Lev. 26. 22. ^c Lam. 1. 20. Ezek. 7. 15. ² Cor. 7. 5. ^l Heb. from the chambers. ^m Heb. bereave. ^d Ezek. 20. 13. 14. 23. ^e Jer. 19. 4. ^f Ps. 140. 8. ⁿ Or, Our high hand, and not the LORD, hath done all this. ^g Isai. 27. 11. Jer. 4. 22. ^h ch. 5. 29. Ps. 81. 13. & 107. 43. Luke 19. 42. ⁱ Isai. 47. 7. Lam. 1. 9. ^k Lev. 26. 8. Josh. 23. 10. ² Chron. 24. 24. Isai. 30. 17. ^l Ps. 44. 12. Isai. 50. 1. & 52. 3. ^m 1 Sam. 2. 2.

* even our enemies themselves *being* judges.

32 For ° their vine ° *is* of the vine of Sodom, and of the fields of Gomorrah : their grapes *are* grapes of gall, their clusters *are* bitter :

33 Their wine *is* ^p the poison of dragons, and the cruel ^a venom of asps.

34 *Is* not this ^r laid up in store with me, *and* sealed up among my treasures ?

35 ° To me *belongeth* vengeance, and recompence ; their foot shall slide in *due* time : for ° the day of their calamity *is* at hand, and the things that shall come upon them make haste.

36 ° For the LORD shall judge his people, ° and repent himself for his servants, when he seeth that *their* ^p power is gone, and ° *there is* none shut up, or left.

37 And he shall say, ° Where *are* their gods, *their* rock in whom they trusted,

38 Which did eat the fat of their sacrifices, *and* drank the wine of their drink offerings ? let them rise up and help you, *and* be ° your protection.

39 See now that ° I, *even* I, *am* he, and ° *there is* no god with me : ° I kill, and I make alive ; I wound, and I heal : neither *is there any* that can deliver out of my hand.

40 ° For I lift up my hand to heaven, and say, I live for ever.

41 ° If I whet my glittering sword, and mine hand take hold on judgment ; ° I will render vengeance to mine enemies, and will reward them that hate me.

42 I will make mine arrows ° drunk with blood, and my sword shall devour flesh ; *and that* with the blood of the slain and of the captives, from the beginning of ° *re-* venges upon the enemy.

43 ° *Rejoice*, O ye nations, *with* his people : for he will ° *avenge* the blood of his servants, and ° will render vengeance to

his adversaries, and ° will be merciful unto his land, *and* to his people.

44 ¶ And Moses came and spake all the words of this song in the ears of the people, he, and ° Hoshea the son of Nun.

45 And Moses made an end of speaking all these words to all Israel :

46 And he said unto them, ° Set your hearts unto all the words which I testify among you this day, which ye shall command your children to observe to do, all the words of this law.

47 For it *is* not a vain thing for you ; ° because it *is* your life : and through this thing ye shall prolong *your* days in the land, whither ye go over Jordan to possess it.

48 ° And the LORD spake unto Moses that selfsame day, saying,

49 Get thee up into this ° mountain Abarim, *unto* mount Nebo, which *is* in the land of Moab, that *is* over against Jericho ; and behold the land of Canaan, which I give unto the children of Israel for a possession :

50 And die in the mount whither thou goest up, and be gathered unto thy people ; as ° Aaron thy brother died in mount Hor, and was gathered unto his people :

51 Because ° ye trespassed against me among the children of Israel at the waters of ° Meribah-Kadesh, in the wilderness of Zin ; because ye ° sanctified me not in the midst of the children of Israel.

52 ° Yet thou shalt see the land before *thee* ; but thou shalt not go thither unto the land which I give the children of Israel.

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 The majesty of God. 6 The blessings of the twelve tribes.
26 The excellency of Israel. [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

AND this *is* ° the blessing, wherewith Moses ° the man of God blessed the children of Israel before his death.

2 And he said, ° The LORD came from

1 Sam. 4. 8. Jer. 40. 3. o Isai. 1. 10. o Or, is worse than the vine of Sodom, &c. p Ps. 58. 4. q Ps. 140. 3. Rom. 3. 13. r Job 14. 17. Jer. 2. 22. Hos. 13. 12. Rom. 2. 5. s Ps. 94. 1. Eccles. 28. 1. Rom. 12. 19. Heb. 10. 30. t 2 Pet. 2. 3. u Ps. 135. 14. x Judg. 2. 18. Ps. 106. 45. Jer. 31. 20. Joel 2. 14. 2 Mac. 7. 6. y 1 Kings 14. 10. & 21. 21. 2 Kings 9. 8. & 14. 25. z Judg. 10. 14. Jer. 2. 28. q Heb. an hiding for you. a Ps. 102. 27. Isai. 41. 4. & 48. 12. b ch. 4. 35. Isai. 45. 5, 18, 22. c 1 Sam. 2. 6. 2 Kings 5. 7. Job 5. 18. Ps. 68. 20. Hos. 6. 1. Tob. 13. 2. Wis. 16. 13. d Gen. 14. 22. Exod. 6. 8. Num. 14. 30. e Isai. 27. 1. & 34. 2. & 66. 16. Ezek. 21. 9, 10, 14, 20. f Isai. 1. 24. Nah. 1. 2.

g Jer. 46. 10. h Job 13. 24. Jer. 30. 14. Lam. 2. 5. r Or, Praise his people, ye nations & or, Sing ye. i Rom. 15. 10. k Rev. 6. 10. & 19. 2. l ver. 41. m Ps. 85. 1. n Or, Joshua. n ch. 6. 6. & 11. 18. Ezek. 40. 4. o ch. 30. 19. Lev. 18. 5. Prov. 3. 2, 22. & 4. 22. Rom. 10. 5. p Num. 27. 12, 13. q Num. 33. 47, 48. ch. 34. 1. r Num. 20. 25, 28. & 33. 38. s Num. 20. 11, 12, 13. & 27. 14. t Or, strife at Kadesh. u See Lev. 10. 3. v Num. 27. 12. ch. 34. 4. CHAP. XXXIII. a Gen. 49. 28. b Ps. 90. title. c Ex. 19. 18, 20. Judg. 5. 4, 5. Hab. 3. 3.

Sinai, and rose up from Seir unto them; he shined forth from mount Paran, and he came with ^aten thousands of saints: from his right hand *went* ^aa fiery law for them.

3 Yea, ^ehe loved the people; ^fall his saints *are* in thy hand: and they ^gsat down at thy feet; *every one* shall ^hreceive of thy words.

4 ⁱMoses commanded us a law, ^k*even* the inheritance of the congregation of Jacob.

5 And he was ^lking in ^mJeshurun, when the heads of the people *and* the tribes of Israel were gathered together.

6 ¶ Let Reuben live, and not die; and let *not* his men be few.

7 ¶ And this *is the blessing* of Judah: and he said, Hear, LORD, the voice of Judah, and bring him unto his people: ⁿlet his hands be sufficient for him; and be thou ^oan help *to him* from his enemies.

8 ¶ And of Levi he said, ^p*Let* thy Thummim and thy Urim *be* with thy holy one, ^qwhom thou didst prove at Massah, *and with* whom thou didst strive at the waters of Meribah;

9 Who said unto his father and to his mother, I have not ^rseen him; ^sneither did he acknowledge his brethren, nor knew his own children: for ^tthey have observed thy word, and kept thy covenant.

10 ^bⁿThey shall teach Jacob thy judgments, and Israel thy law: ^c^xthey shall put incense ^dbefore thee, ^yand whole burnt sacrifice upon thine altar.

11 Bless, LORD, his substance, and ^zaccept the work of his hands: smite through the loins of them that rise against him, and of them that hate him, that they rise not again.

12 ¶ And of Benjamin he said, The beloved of the LORD shall dwell in safety by him; *and the LORD* shall cover him all

the day long, and he shall dwell between his shoulders.

13 ¶ And of Joseph he said, ^aBlessed of the LORD *be* his land, for the precious things of heaven, for ^bthe dew, and for the deep that coucheth beneath,

14 And for the precious fruits *brought forth* by the sun, and for the precious things ^cput forth by the ^fmoon,

15 And for the chief things of ^ethe ancient mountains, and for the precious things ^dof the lasting hills,

16 And for the precious things of the earth and fulness thereof, and *for* the good will of ^ehim that dwelt in the bush: let *the blessing* ^fcome upon the head of Joseph, and upon the top of the head of him *that* was separated from his brethren.

17 His glory *is like* the ^gfirstling of his bullock, and his horns *are like* ^hthe horns of ^gunicorns: with them ⁱhe shall push the people together to the ends of the earth: and ^kthey *are* the ten thousands of Ephraim, and they *are* the thousands of Manasseh.

18 ¶ And of Zebulun he said, ^lRejoice, Zebulun, in thy going out; and, Issachar, in thy tents.

19 They shall ^mcall the people unto the mountain; there ⁿthey shall offer sacrifices of righteousness: for they shall suck *of* the abundance of the seas, and *of* treasures hid in the sand.

20 ¶ And of Gad he said, Blessed *be* he that ^oenlargeth Gad: he dwelleth as a lion, and teareth the arm with the crown of the head.

21 And ^phe provided the first part for himself, because there, *in* a portion of the lawgiver, *was he* ^hseated; and ^qhe came with the heads of the people, he executed the justice of the LORD, and his judgments with Israel.

22 ¶ And of Dan he said, Dan *is a*

^d See Ps. 68. 17. Dan. 7. 10. Acts 7. 53. Gal. 3. 19. Heb. 2. 2. Rev. 5. 11. & 9. 16. Heb. *a fire of law*. ^e Ex. 19. 5. ch. 7. 7, 8. Ps. 47. 4. Hos. 11. 1. Mal. 1. 2. f ch. 7. 6. Sam. 2. 9. Ps. 50. 5. ^g Luke 10. 39. Acts 22. 3. ^h Prov. 2. 1. ⁱ John 1. 17. & 7. 19. Ps. 119. 111. ^j See Gen. 36. 31. Judg. 9. 2. & 17. 6. ^m ch. 32. 15. ⁿ Gen. 49. 8. ^o Ps. 46. 5. ^p Ex. 28. 30. ^q Ex. 17. 7. Num. 20. 13. ch. 8. 2, 3, 16. Ps. 81. 7. ^r Gen. 29. 32. Chron. 17. 17. Job 37. 24. ^s Ex. 32. 26, 27, 28. ^t See Jer. 18. 18. Mal. 2. 5, 6. ^u Or, *let them teach, &c.* ^v Lev. 10. 11. ch. 17. 9, 10, 11. & 24. 8. Ezek. 44. 23, 24. Mal. 2. 7.

^c Or, *let them put incense*. ^x Ex. 30. 7, 8. Num. 16. 40. 1 Sam. 2. 28. ^d Heb. *at thy nose*. ^y Lev. 1. 9, 13, 17. Ps. 51. 19. Ezek. 43. 27. ^z 2 Sam. 24. 23. Ps. 20. 3. Ezek. 20. 40, 41. & 43. 27. ^a Gen. 49. 25. ^b Gen. 27. 28. ^c Heb. *thrust forth*. ^f Heb. *moons*. ^g Gen. 49. 26. ^h Gen. 23. 22. ⁱ Hab. 3. 6. ^j Ex. 3. 2, 4. Acts 7. 30, 35. ^k Gen. 49. 26. ^l 1 Chron. 5. 1. ^m Num. 1 Gen. 49. 13, 14, 15. ⁿ Heb. *an unicorn*. ^o 1 Kings 22. 11. Ps. 44. 5. ^p Gen. 48. 19. ^q Num. 32. 16, 17, &c. ^r Heb. *circled*. ^s Josh. 4. 12.

lion's whelp: ^rhe shall leap from Bashan.

23 ¶ And of Naphtali he said, O Naphtali, ^ssatisfied with favour, and full with the blessing of the LORD: ^t'possess thou the west and the south.

24 ¶ And of Asher he said, ^uLet Asher be blessed with children; let him be acceptable to his brethren, and let him ^vdip his foot in oil.

25 ^wThy shoes *shall be* ^xiron and brass; and as thy days, *so shall thy strength be.*

26 ¶ *There is* ^ynone like unto the God of ^zJeshurun, ^awho rideth upon the heaven in thy help, and in his excellency on the sky.

27 The eternal God *is thy* ^brefuge, and underneath *are* the everlasting arms: and ^che shall thrust out the enemy from before thee; and shall say, *Destroy them.*

28 ^dIsrael then shall dwell in safety alone: ^ethe fountain of Jacob *shall be* upon a land of corn and wine; also his ^fheavens shall drop down dew.

29 ^gHappy *art* thou, O Israel: ^hwho *is* like unto thee, O people saved by the LORD, ⁱthe shield of thy help, and who *is* the sword of thy excellency! and thine enemies ^j^kshall be found liars unto thee; and ^lthou shalt tread upon their high places.

CHAP. XXXIV.

1 *Moses from mount Nebo vieweth the land.* 5 *He dieth there.* 6 *His burial.* 7 *His age.* 8 *Thirty days' mourning for him.* 9 *Joshua succeedeth him.* 10 *The praise of Moses.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

AND Moses went up from the plains of Moab ^aunto the mountain of Nebo, to the top of ^bPisgah, that *is* over against Jericho. And the LORD ^cshewed him all the land of Gilead, ^dunto Dan,

2 And all Naphtali, and the land of

Ephraim, and Manasseh, and all the land of Judah, ^eunto the utmost sea,

3 And the south, and the plain of the valley of Jericho, ^fthe city of palm trees, unto Zoar.

4 And the LORD said unto him, ^g'This is the land which I swear unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, saying, I will give it unto thy seed: ^hI have caused thee to see *it* with thine eyes, but thou shalt not go over thither.

5 ¶ ⁱSo Moses the servant of the LORD died there in the land of Moab, according to the word of the LORD.

6 And he buried him in a valley in the land of Moab, over against Beth-peor: but ^jno man knoweth of his sepulchre unto this day.

7 ¶ ^kAnd Moses *was* an hundred and twenty years old when he died: ^lhis eye was not dim, nor his ^mnatural force ⁿabated.

8 ¶ And the children of Israel wept for Moses in the plains of Moab ^othirty days: so the days of weeping *and* mourning for Moses were ended.

9 ¶ And Joshua the son of Nun was full of the ^pspirit of wisdom; for ^qMoses had laid his hands upon him: and the children of Israel hearkened unto him, and did as the LORD commanded Moses.

10 ¶ And there ^rarose not a prophet since in Israel like unto Moses, ^swhom the LORD knew face to face,

11 In all ^tthe signs and the wonders, which the LORD sent him to do in the land of Egypt to Pharaoh, and to all his servants, and to all his land,

12 And in all that mighty hand, and in all the great terror which Moses shewed in the sight of all Israel.

^r Josh. 19. 47. Judg. 18. 27. ^s Gen. 49. 21. ^t See Josh. 19. 32, &c. ^u Gen. 49. 20. ^x See Job 29. 6. ^y Or, Under *thy shoes* shall be iron. ^z Ex. 15. 11. Ps. 86. 8. Jer. 10. 6. ^a ch. 32. 15. ^b Ps. 68. 4, 33, 34. & 104. 3. Hab. 3. 8. ^c Ps. 90. 1. ^d ch. 9. 3, 4. ^e Num. 23. 9. Jer. 23. 6. & 33. 16. ^f ch. 8. 7, 8. ^g Gen. 27. 28. ch. 11. 11. ^h Ps. 144. 15. ⁱ 2 Sam. 7. 23. ^j Ps. 115. 9, 10, 11. ^k 2 Sam. 22. 45. Ps. 18. 44. & 66. 3. & 81. 15. ^l Or, shall be subdued. ^m ch. 32. 13. ⁿ Or, the hill. ^o ch. 3. 27. 2

Mac. 2. 4. ^c Gen. 14. 14. ^d ch. 11. 24. ^e Judg. 1. 16. & 3. 13. 2 Chron. 28. 15. ^f Gen. 12. 7. & 13. 15. & 15. 18. & 26. 3. & 28. 13. ^g ch. 3. 27. & 32. 52. ^h ch. 32. 50. Josh. 1. 1, 2. ⁱ See Jude 9. ^j ch. 31. 2. ^k See Gen. 27. 1. & 48. 10. Josh. 14. 10, 11. ^l Heb. moisture. ^m See Gen. 50. 3, 10. Num. 20. 29. Eccles. 38. 16, 17. ⁿ Isai. 11. 2. Dan. 6. 3. ^o Num. 27. 18, 23. ^p See ch. 18. 15, 18. ^q Ex. 33. 11. Num. 12. 6, 8. ch. 5. 4. ^r ch. 4. 34. & 7. 19.

The Book of JOSHUA.

CHAP. I.

1 *The Lord appointeth Joshua to succeed Moses.* 3 *The borders of the promised land.* 5, 9 *God promiseth to assist Joshua.* 8 *He giveth him instructions.* 10 *He prepareth the people to pass over Jordan.* 12 *Joshua putteth the two tribes and half in mind of their promise to Moses.* 16 *They promise him fealty.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

NOW after the death of Moses the servant of the LORD it came to pass, that the LORD spake unto Joshua the son of Nun, Moses' ^a minister, saying,

2 ^b Moses my servant is dead; now therefore arise, go over this Jordan, thou, and all this people, unto the land which I do give to them, *even* to the children of Israel.

3 ^c Every place that the sole of your foot shall tread upon, that have I given unto you, as I said unto Moses.

4 ^d From the wilderness and this Lebanon even unto the great river, the river Euphrates, all the land of the Hittites, and unto the great sea toward the going down of the sun, shall be your coast.

5 ^e There shall not any man be able to stand before thee all the days of thy life: ^f as I was with Moses, *so* ^g I will be with thee: ^h I will not fail thee, nor forsake thee.

6 ⁱ Be strong and of a good courage: for ^j unto this people shalt thou divide for an inheritance the land, which I sware unto their fathers to give them.

7 Only be thou strong and very courageous, that thou mayest observe to do according to all the law, ^k which Moses my servant commanded thee: ^l turn not from it *to* the right hand or *to* the left, that thou mayest ^m prosper whithersoever thou goest.

8 ⁿ This book of the law shall not depart out of thy mouth; but ^o thou shalt meditate therein day and night, that thou mayest observe to do according to all that is writ-

ten therein: for then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and then thou shalt ^p have good success.

9 ^q Have not I commanded thee? Be strong and of a good courage; ^r be not afraid, neither be thou dismayed: for the LORD thy God *is* with thee whithersoever thou goest.

10 ¶ Then Joshua commanded the officers of the people, saying,

11 Pass through the host, and command the people, saying, Prepare you victuals; for ^s within three days ye shall pass over this Jordan, to go in to possess the land, which the LORD your God giveth you to possess it.

12 ¶ And to the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to half the tribe of Manasseh, spake Joshua, saying,

13 Remember ^t the word which Moses the servant of the LORD commanded you, saying, The LORD your God hath given you rest, and hath given you this land.

14 Your wives, your little ones, and your cattle, shall remain in the land which Moses gave you on this side Jordan; but ye shall pass before your brethren ^u armed, all the mighty men of valour, and help them;

15 Until the LORD have given your brethren rest, as *he hath given* you, and they also have possessed the land which the LORD your God giveth them: ^v then ye shall return unto the land of your possession, and enjoy it, which Moses the LORD's servant gave you on this side Jordan toward the sunrising.

16 ¶ And they answered Joshua, saying, All that thou commandest us we will do, and whithersoever thou sendest us, we will go.

CHAP. I. a Ex. 24. 13. Deut. 1. 38. b Deut. 34. 5. c Deut. 11. 24. ch. 14. 9. d Gen. 15. 18. Ex. 23. 31. Num. 34. 3-12. e Deut. 7. 24. f Ex. 3. 12. g Deut. 31. 8, 23. ver. 9. 17. ch. 3. 7. & 6. 27. Isai. 43. 2, 5. h Deut. 31. 6, 8. Heb. 13. 5. i Deut. 31. 7, 23. a Or, thou shalt cause this people to inherit the land, &c. k Num. 27. 23. Deut. 31. 7. ch. 11.

15. l Deut. 5. 32. & 28. 14. b Or, do wisely, Deut. 29. 9. m Deut. 17. 18, 19. n Ps. 1. 2. c Or, do wisely, ver. 7. o Deut. 31. 7, 8, 23. p Ps. 27. 1. Jer. 1. 8. q ch. 3. 2. See Deut. 9. 1. & 11. 31. r Num. 32. 20-28. ch. 22. 2, 3, 4. d Heb. marshalled by five: as Ex. 13. 18. s ch. 22. 4, &c.

17 According as we hearkened unto Moses in all things, so will we hearken unto thee: only the LORD thy God ^t be with thee, as he was with Moses.

18 Whosoever *he be* that doth rebel against thy commandment, and will not hearken unto thy words in all that thou commandest him, he shall be put to death: only be strong and of a good courage.

CHAP. II.

¹ *Rahab receiveth and concealeth the two spies sent from Shittim.* ⁸ *The covenant between her and them.* ²³ *Their return and relation.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

AND Joshua the son of Nun ^a sent ^a out of Shittim two men to spy secretly, saying, Go view the land, even Jericho. And they went, and ^b came into an harlot's house, named ^c Rahab, and ^b lodged there.

2 And ^d it was told the king of Jericho, saying, Behold, there came men in hither to night of the children of Israel to search out the country.

3 And the king of Jericho sent unto Rahab, saying, Bring forth the men that are come to thee, which are entered into thine house: for they be come to search out all the country.

4 ^e And the woman took the two men, and hid them, and said thus, There came men unto me, but I wist not whence they *were*:

5 And it came to pass *about the time of* shutting of the gate, when it was dark, that the men went out: whither the men went I wot not: pursue after them quickly; for ye shall overtake them.

6 But ^f she had brought them up to the roof of the house, and hid them with the stalks of flax, which she had laid in order upon the roof.

7 And the men pursued after them the way to Jordan unto the fords: and as soon as they which pursued after them were gone out, they shut the gate.

8 ¶ And before they were laid down, she came up unto them upon the roof;

9 And she said unto the men, I know that

the LORD hath given you the land, and that ^g your terror is fallen upon us, and that all the inhabitants of the land ^h faint because of you.

10 For we have heard how the LORD ⁱ dried up the water of the Red sea for you, when ye came out of Egypt; and ^j what ye did unto the two kings of the Amorites, that *were* on the other side Jordan, Sihon and Og, whom ye utterly destroyed.

11 And as soon as we had ^k heard *these things*, ^l our hearts did melt, neither ^m did there remain any more courage in any man, because of you: for ⁿ the LORD your God, he *is* God in heaven above, and in earth beneath.

12 Now therefore, I pray you, ^o swear unto me by the LORD, since I have shewed you kindness, that ye will also shew kindness unto ^p my father's house, and ^q give me a true token:

13 And *that* ye will save alive my father, and my mother, and my brethren, and my sisters, and all that they have, and deliver our lives from death.

14 And the men answered her, Our life ^r for your's, if ye utter not this our business. And it shall be, when the LORD hath given us the land, that ^s we will deal kindly and truly with thee.

15 Then she ^t let them down by a cord through the window: for her house *was* upon the town wall, and she dwelt upon the wall.

16 And she said unto them, Get you to the mountain, lest the pursuers meet you; and hide yourselves there three days, until the pursuers be returned: and afterward may ye go your way.

17 And the men said unto her, We *will be* ^u blameless of this thine oath which thou hast made us swear.

18 ^v Behold, *when* we come into the land, thou shalt bind this line of scarlet thread in the window which thou didst let us down by: ^w and thou shalt ^x bring thy father, and

¹ ver. 5. ¹ Sam. 20. 13. ¹ Kings 1. 37.
CHAP. II. ^a Or, had sent. ^a Num. 25. 1. ^b Heb. 11. 31. James 2. 25. ^c Matt. 1. 5.
^b Heb. lay. ^d Ps. 127. 1. Prov. 21. 30. ^e See 2 Sam. 17. 19, 20. ^f See Exod. 1. 17. 2 Sam. 17. 19. ^g Gen. 35. 5. Ex. 23. 27. Deut. 2. 25. & 11. 25. ^h Heb. melt. Ex. 15. 15. ^b Ex.

14. 21. ch. 4. 23. ⁱ Num. 21. 24, 34, 35. ^k Ex. 15. 14, 15. ^l ch. 5. 1. & 7. 5. Isai. 13. 7.
^d Heb. rose up. ^m Deut. 4. 39. ⁿ See 1 Sam. 20. 14, 15, 17. ^o See 1 Tim. 5. 8. ^p ver.
18. ^e Heb. instead of you to die. ^q Judg. 1. 24. Matt. 5. 7. ^r Acts 9. 25. ^s Ex. 20. 7.
^t ver. 13. ^u ch. 6. 23. ^f Heb. gather

thy mother, and thy brethren, and all thy father's household, home unto thee.

19 And it shall be, *that* whosoever shall go out of the doors of thy house into the street, his blood *shall be* upon his head, and we *will be* guiltless: and whosoever shall be with thee in the house, ^xhis blood *shall be* on our head, if *any* hand be upon him.

20 And if thou utter this our business, then we will be quit of thine oath which thou hast made us to swear.

21 And she said, According unto your words, so *be* it. And she sent them away, and they departed: and she bound the scarlet line in the window.

22 And they went, and came unto the mountain, and abode there three days, until the pursuers were returned: and the pursuers sought *them* throughout all the way, but found *them* not.

23 ¶ So the two men returned, and descended from the mountain, and passed over, and came to Joshua the son of Nun, and told him all *things* that befell them:

24 And they said unto Joshua, Truly ^ythe LORD hath delivered into our hands all the land; for even all the inhabitants of the country do ^zfaint because of us.

CHAP. III.

1 Joshua cometh to Jordan. 2 The officers instruct the people for the passage. 7 The Lord encourageth Joshua. 9 Joshua encourageth the people. 14 The waters of Jordan are divided. [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

AND Joshua rose early in the morning; and they removed ^afrom Shittim, and came to Jordan, he and all the children of Israel, and lodged there before they passed over.

2 And it came to pass ^bafter three days, that the officers went through the host;

3 And they commanded the people, saying, ^cWhen ye see the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God, ^dand the priests the Levites bearing it, then ye shall remove from your place, and go after it.

4 ^eYet there shall be a space between you and it, about two thousand cubits by measure: come not near unto it, that ye may know the way by which ye must go: for ye have not passed *this* way ^fheretofore.

5 And Joshua said unto the people, ^gSanctify yourselves: for to morrow the LORD will do wonders among you.

6 And Joshua spake unto the priests, saying, ^hTake up the ark of the covenant, and pass over before the people. And they took up the ark of the covenant, and went before the people.

7 ¶ And the LORD said unto Joshua This day will I begin to ⁱmagnify thee in the sight of all Israel, that they may know that, ^jas I was with Moses, *so* I will be with thee.

8 And thou shalt command ^kthe priests that bear the ark of the covenant, saying, When ye are come to the brink of the water of Jordan, ^lye shall stand still in Jordan.

9 ¶ And Joshua said unto the children of Israel, Come hither, and hear the words of the LORD your God.

10 And Joshua said, Hereby ye shall know that ^mthe living God *is* among you, and *that* he will without fail ⁿdrive out from before you the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Hivites, and the Perizzites, and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Jebusites.

11 Behold, the ark of the covenant of ^othe LORD of all the earth passeth over before you into Jordan.

12 Now therefore ^ptake you twelve men out of the tribes of Israel, out of every tribe a man.

13 And it shall come to pass, ^qas soon as the soles of the feet of the priests that bear the ark of the LORD, ^rthe Lord of all the earth, shall rest in the waters of Jordan, *that* the waters of Jordan shall be cut off *from* the waters that come down from

^x Matt. 27. 25. ^y Ex. 23. 31. ch. 6. 2 & 21. 44. ^g Heb. *melt*. ver. 9.
CHAP. III. ^a ch. 2. 1. ^b ch. 1. 10, 11. ^c See Num. 10. 33. ^d Deut. 31. 9, 25. ^e Ex. 19. 12. ^f Heb. *since yesterday, and the third day*. ^g Ex. 19. 10, 14, 15. Lev. 20. 7. Num. 11. 18. ch. 7. 13. ^h Sam. 16. 5. Joel 2. 16. ⁱ Num. 4. 15. ^j ch. 4. 14. ^k 1 Chron. 29.

25. 2 Chron. 1. 1. ^l ch. 1. 5. ^k ver. 3. ^l ver. 17. ^m Deut. 5. 26. ⁿ 1 Sam. 17. 26. ^o Kings 19. 4. Hos. 1. 10. Matt. 16. 16. ^p 1 Thess. 1. 9. ^q Ex. 33. 2. Deut. 7. 1. Ps. 44. 2. ^r a ver. 13. Mic. 4. 13. Zech. 4. 14. & 6. 5. ^p ch. 4. 2. ^q ver. 15, 16. ^r ver. 11.

above; and they shall stand upon an heap.

14 ¶ And it came to pass, when the people removed from their tents, to pass over Jordan, and the priests bearing the ark of the covenant before the people;

15 And as they that bare the ark were come unto Jordan, and the feet of the priests that bare the ark were dipped in the brim of the water, (for Jordan overfloweth all his banks all the time of harvest,)

16 That the waters which came down from above stood and rose up upon an heap very far from the city Adam, that is beside Zaretan: and those that came down toward the sea of the plain, even the salt sea, failed, and were cut off: and the people passed over right against Jericho.

17 And the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD stood firm on dry ground in the midst of Jordan, and all the Israelites passed over on dry ground, until all the people were passed clean over Jordan.

CHAP. IV.

1 Twelve men are appointed to take twelve stones for a memorial out of Jordan. 9 Twelve other stones are set up in the midst of Jordan. 10, 19 The people pass over. 14 God magnifieth Joshua. 20 The twelve stones are pitched in Gilgal. [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

AND it came to pass, when all the people were clean passed over Jordan, that the LORD spake unto Joshua, saying,

2 Take you twelve men out of the people, out of every tribe a man,

3 And command ye them, saying, Take you hence out of the midst of Jordan, out of the place where the priests' feet stood firm, twelve stones, and ye shall carry them over with you, and leave them in the lodging place, where ye shall lodge this night.

4 Then Joshua called the twelve men, whom he had prepared of the children of Israel, out of every tribe a man:

5 And Joshua said unto them, Pass over

before the ark of the LORD your God into the midst of Jordan, and take you up every man of you a stone upon his shoulder, according unto the number of the tribes of the children of Israel:

6 That this may be a sign among you, that when your children ask their fathers in time to come, saying, What mean ye by these stones?

7 Then ye shall answer them, That the waters of Jordan were cut off before the ark of the covenant of the LORD; when it passed over Jordan, the waters of Jordan were cut off: and these stones shall be for a memorial unto the children of Israel for ever.

8 And the children of Israel did so as Joshua commanded, and took up twelve stones out of the midst of Jordan, as the LORD spake unto Joshua, according to the number of the tribes of the children of Israel, and carried them over with them unto the place where they lodged, and laid them down there.

9 And Joshua set up twelve stones in the midst of Jordan, in the place where the feet of the priests which bare the ark of the covenant stood: and they are there unto this day.

10 ¶ For the priests which bare the ark stood in the midst of Jordan, until every thing was finished that the LORD commanded Joshua to speak unto the people, according to all that Moses commanded Joshua: and the people hastened and passed over.

11 And it came to pass, when all the people were clean passed over, that the ark of the LORD passed over, and the priests, in the presence of the people.

12 And the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and half the tribe of Manasseh, passed over armed before the children of Israel, as Moses spake unto them:

13 About forty thousand prepared for

s Ps. 78. 13. & 114. 3. t Acts 7. 45. u ver. 13. x 1 Chron. 12. 15. Jer. 12. 5. & 49. 19. Eccles. 24. 26. y ch. 4. 18. & 5. 10. 12. z 1 Kings 4. 12. & 7. 46. a Deut. 3. 17. b Gen. 14. 3. Num. 34. 3. c See Exod. 14. 29.

CHAP. IV. a Deut. 27. 2. ch. 3. 17. b ch. 3. 12. c ch. 3. 13. d ver. 19, 20. e ver. 21. Ex. 12. 26. & 13. 14. Deut. 6. 20. Ps. 44. 1. & 78. 3, 4, 5, 6. f ch. 3. 13, 16. g Ex. 13. 14. Num. 16. 40. h Num. 32. 20, 27, 28. b Or, ready armed.

war passed over before the LORD unto battle, to the plains of Jericho.

14 ¶ On that day the LORDⁱ magnified Joshua to the sight of all Israel; and they feared him, as they feared Moses, all the days of his life.

15 And the LORD spake unto Joshua, saying,

16 Command the priests that bear^k the ark of the testimony, that they come up out of Jordan.

17 Joshua therefore commanded the priests, saying, Come ye up out of Jordan.

18 And it came to pass, when the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD were come up out of the midst of Jordan, and the soles of the priests' feet were^c lifted up unto the dry land, that the waters of Jordan returned unto their place, and^d flowed over all his banks, as they did before.

19 ¶ And the people came up out of Jordan on the tenth day of the first month, and encamped^m in Gilgal, in the east border of Jericho.

20 Andⁿ those twelve stones, which they took out of Jordan, did Joshua pitch in Gilgal.

21 And he spake unto the children of Israel, saying, ° When your children shall ask their fathers^e in time to come, saying, What mean these stones?

22 Then ye shall let your children know, saying, ^p Israel came over this Jordan on dry land.

23 For the LORD your God dried up the waters of Jordan from before you, until ye were passed over, as the LORD your God did to the Red sea, ^q which he dried up from before us, until we were gone over:

24 ^r That all the people of the earth might know the hand of the LORD, that it is^s mighty: that ye might^t fear the LORD your God^f for ever.

CHAP. V.

1 The Canaanites are afraid. 2 Joshua reneweth circumcision. 10 The passover is kept at Gilgal. 12 Manna ceaseth. 13 An Angel appeareth to Joshua. [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

AND it came to pass, when all the kings of the Amorites, which were on the side of Jordan westward, and all the kings of the Canaanites, ^a which were by the sea, ^b heard that the LORD had dried up the waters of Jordan from before the children of Israel, until we were passed over, that their heart melted, ^c neither was there spirit in them any more, because of the children of Israel.

2 ¶ At that time the LORD said unto Joshua, Make thee ^a sharp knives, and circumcise again the children of Israel the second time.

3 And Joshua made him sharp knives, and circumcised the children of Israel at ^b the hill of the foreskins.

4 And this is the cause why Joshua did circumcise: ^e All the people that came out of Egypt, that were males, even all the men of war, died in the wilderness by the way, after they came out of Egypt.

5 Now all the people that came out were circumcised: but all the people that were born in the wilderness by the way as they came forth out of Egypt, them they had not circumcised.

6 For the children of Israel walked ^f forty years in the wilderness, till all the people that were men of war, which came out of Egypt, were consumed, because they obeyed not the voice of the LORD: unto whom the LORD sware that ^g he would not shew them the land, which the LORD sware unto their fathers that he would give us, ^h a land that floweth with milk and honey.

7 And ⁱ their children, whom he raised up in their stead, them Joshua circumcised: for they were uncircumcised, because they had not circumcised them by the way.

ⁱ ch. 3. 7. ^k Ex. 25. 16, 22. ^c Heb. plucked up. ^l ch. 3. 15. ^d Heb. went. ^m ch. 5. 9. ⁿ ver. 3. ^e over. 6. ^e Heb. to-morrow. ^f ch. 3. 17. ^q Ex. 14. 21. ^r 1 Kings 8. 42, 43. ² Kings 19. 19. Ps. 106. 8. ^s Ex. 15. 16. ¹ Chron. 29. 12. Ps. 89. 13. ^t Ex. 14. 31. Deut. 6. 2. Ps. 89. 7. Jer. 10. 7. ^f Heb. all days.

CHAP. V. ^a Num. 13. 29. ^b Ex. 15. 14, 15. ch. 2. 9, 10, 11. Ps. 48. 6. Ezek. 21. 7. ^c 1 Kings 10. 5. ^a Or, knives of flints. ^d Ex. 4. 25. ^b Or, Gibeon-ha-araloth. ^e Num. 14. 29. & 26. 64, 65. Deut. 2. 16. ^f Num. 14. 33. Deut. 1. 3. & 2. 7, 14. Ps. 95. 10. ^g Num. 14. 23. Ps. 95. 11. Heb. 3. 11. ^h Ex. 3. 8. ⁱ Num. 14. 31. Deut. 1. 39.

8 And it came to pass, ^c when they had done circumcising all the people, that they abode in their places in the camp, ^k till they were whole.

9 And the LORD said unto Joshua, This day have I rolled away ^l the reproach of Egypt from off you. Wherefore the name of the place is called ^{d m} Gilgal unto this day.

10 ¶ And the children of Israel encamped in Gilgal, and kept the passover ⁿ on the fourteenth day of the month at even in the plains of Jericho.

11 And they did eat of the old corn of the land on the morrow after the passover, unleavened cakes, and parched *corn* in the selfsame day.

12 ¶ And ^o the manna ceased on the morrow after they had eaten of the old corn of the land; neither had the children of Israel manna any more; but they did eat of the fruit of the land of Canaan that year.

13 ¶ And it came to pass, when Joshua was by Jericho, that he lifted up his eyes and looked, and, behold, there stood ^p a man over against him ^a with his sword drawn in his hand: and Joshua went unto him, and said unto him, *Art* thou for us, or for our adversaries?

14 And he said, Nay; but *as* ^e captain of the host of the LORD am I now come. And Joshua ^r fell on his face to the earth, and did worship, and said unto him, What saith my lord unto his servant?

15 And the captain of the LORD's host said unto Joshua, ^s Loose thy shoe from off thy foot; for the place whereon thou standest is holy. And Joshua did so.

CHAP. VI.

1 *Jericho is shut up.* 2 *God instructeth Joshua how to besiege it.* 12 *The city is compassed.* 17 *It must be accursed.* 20 *The walls fall down.* 22 *Rahab is saved.* 26 *The builder of Jericho is cursed.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

NOW Jericho ^a was straitly shut up because of the children of Israel: none went out, and none came in.

2 And the LORD said unto Joshua, See, ^a I have given into thine hand Jericho, and the ^b king thereof, *and* the mighty men of valour.

3 And ye shall compass the city, all *ye* men of war, *and* go round about the city once. Thus shalt thou do six days.

4 And seven priests shall bear before the ark seven ^c trumpets of rams' horns: and the seventh day ye shall compass the city seven times, and ^d the priests shall blow with the trumpets.

5 And it shall come to pass, that when they make a long *blast* with the ram's horn, *and* when ye hear the sound of the trumpet, all the people shall shout with a great shout; and the wall of the city shall fall down ^b flat, and the people shall ascend up every man straight before him.

6 ¶ And Joshua the son of Nun called the priests, and said unto them, Take up the ark of the covenant, and let seven priests bear seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of the LORD.

7 And he said unto the people, Pass on, and compass the city, and let him that is armed pass on before the ark of the LORD.

8 ¶ And it came to pass, when Joshua had spoken unto the people, that the seven priests bearing the seven trumpets of rams' horns passed on before the LORD, and blew with the trumpets: and the ark of the covenant of the LORD followed them.

9 ¶ And the armed men went before the priests that blew with the trumpets, ^e and the ^c rereward came after the ark, *the priests* going on, and blowing with the trumpets.

10 And Joshua had commanded the people, saying, Ye shall not shout, nor ^d make any noise with your voice, neither shall *any* word proceed out of your mouth, until the day I bid you shout; then shall ye shout.

11 So the ark of the LORD compassed

^c Heb. when the people had made an end to be circumcised. ^k See Gen. 34. 25. ^l Gen. 34. 14. ¹ Sam. 14. 6. See Lev. 18. 3. ch. 24. 14. Ezek. 20. 7. & 23. 3, 6. ¹ Mac. 4. 58. ^d That is, rolling. ^m ch. 4. 19. ⁿ Ex. 12. 6. Num. 9. 5. ^o Ex. 16. 35. ^p Gen. 18. 2. & 32. 24. Ex. 23. 23. Zech. 1. 8. Acts 1. 10. ^q Num. 22. 33. ^e Or, princes: See Exod. 23. 20. Dan. 10. 13, 21, & 12. 1. Rev. 12. 7. & 19. 11, 14. ^r Gen. 17. 5.

^s Ex. 3. 5. Acts 7. 33.

CHAP. VI. ^a Heb. did shut up, and was shut up. ^a ch. 2. 9, 24. & 8. 1. ^b Deut. 7. 24. ^c See Judg. 7. 16, 22. ^d Num. 10. 8. ^b Heb. under it. ^e Num. 10. 25. ^c Heb. gathering host. ^d Heb. make your voice to be heard.

the city, going about *it* once: and they came into the camp, and lodged in the camp.

12 ¶ And Joshua rose early in the morning, ^fand the priests took up the ark of the LORD.

13 And seven priests bearing seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of the LORD went on continually, and blew with the trumpets: and the armed men went before them; but the rereward came after the ark of the LORD, *the priests* going on, and blowing with the trumpets.

14 And the second day they compassed the city once, and returned into the camp: so they did six days.

15 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they rose early about the dawning of the day, and compassed the city after the same manner seven times: only on that day they compassed the city seven times.

16 And it came to pass at the seventh time, when the priests blew with the trumpets, Joshua said unto the people, Shout; for the LORD hath given you the city.

17 ¶ And the city shall be ^eaccursed, *even* it, and all that *are* therein, to the LORD: only Rahab the harlot shall live, she and all that *are* with her in the house, because ^gshe hid the messengers that we sent.

18 And ye, ^hin any wise keep *yourselves* from the accursed thing, lest ye make *yourselves* accursed, when ye take of the accursed thing, and make the camp of Israel a curse, ⁱand trouble it.

19 But all the silver, and gold, and vessels of brass and iron, *are* ^fconsecrated unto the LORD: they shall come into the treasury of the LORD.

20 So the people shouted when *the* priests blew with the trumpets: and it came to pass, when the people heard the sound of the trumpet, and the people shouted with a great shout, that ^kthe wall fell

down ^gflat, so that the people went up into the city, every man straight before him, and they took the city.

21 And they ^lutterly destroyed all that *was* in the city, both man and woman, young and old, and ox, and sheep, and ass, with the edge of the sword.

22 But Joshua had said unto the two men that had spied out the country, Go into the harlot's house, and bring out thence the woman, and all that she hath, ^mas ye swear unto her.

23 And the young men that were spies went in, and brought out Rahab, ⁿand her father, and her mother, and her brethren, and all that she had; and they brought out all her ^hkindred, and left them without the camp of Israel.

24 And they burnt the city with fire, and all that *was* therein: ^oonly the silver, and the gold, and the vessels of brass and of iron, they put into the treasury of the house of the LORD.

25 And Joshua saved Rahab the harlot alive, and her father's household, and all that she had; and ^pshe dwelleth in Israel *even* unto this day; because she hid the messengers, which Joshua sent to spy out Jericho.

26 ¶ And Joshua adjured *them* at that time, saying, ^qCursed *be* the man before the LORD, that riseth up and buildeth this city Jericho: he shall lay the foundation thereof in his firstborn, and in his youngest son shall he set up the gates of it.

27 ^rSo the LORD was with Joshua; and ^shis fame was *noised* throughout all the country.

CHAP. VII.

1 The Israelites are smitten at Ai. 6 Joshua's complaint. 10 God instructeth him what to do. 16 Achan is taken by the lot. 19 His confession. 22 He and all he had are destroyed in the valley of Achor. [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

BUT the children of Israel committed a trespass in the accursed thing: for ^aAchan, the son of Carmi, the son of ^bZabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of

^f Deut. 31. 25. ^e Or, devoted, Lev. 27. 28. Mic. 4. 13. ^g ch. 2. 4. ^h Deut. 7. 26. & 13. 17. ch. 7. 1, 11, 12. ⁱ ch. 7. 25. ^j Kings 18. 17, 18. Jonah 1. 12. ^f Heb. holiness. ^k ver. 5. Heb. 11. 30. ^g Heb. under it. ^l Deut. 7. 2. ^m ch. 2. 14. Heb. 11. 31. ⁿ ch. 2. 13.

^h Heb. families. ^o ver. 19. ^p See Matt. 1. 5. ^q 1 Kings 16. 34. ^r ch. 1. 5. ^s ch. 9. 1, 3. CHAP. VII. ^a ch. 22. 20. ^b 1 Chron. 2. 7. ^c Achar ^d Or, Zimri. 1 Chron. 2. 6.

Judah, took of the accursed thing: and the anger of the LORD was kindled against the children of Israel.

2 And Joshua sent men from Jericho to Ai, which is beside Beth-aven, on the east side of Beth-el, and spake unto them, saying, Go up and view the country. And the men went up and viewed Ai.

3 And they returned to Joshua, and said unto him, Let not all the people go up; but let ^c about two or three thousand men go up and smite Ai; and make not all the people to labour thither; for they are but few.

4 So there went up thither of the people about three thousand men: ^b and they fled before the men of Ai.

5 And the men of Ai smote of them about thirty and six men: for they chased them *from* before the gate *even* unto Shebarim, and smote them ^d in the going down: wherefore ^e the hearts of the people melted, and became as water.

6 ¶ And Joshua ^a rent his clothes, and fell to the earth upon his face before the ark of the LORD until the eventide, he and the elders of Israel, and ^e put dust upon their heads.

7 And Joshua said, Alas, O Lord God, ^f wherefore hast thou at all brought this people over Jordan, to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to destroy us? would to God we had been content, and dwelt on the other side Jordan!

8 O Lord, what shall I say, When Israel turneth their ^g backs before their enemies!

9 For the Canaanites and all the inhabitants of the land shall hear of it, and shall environ us round, and ^h cut off our name from the earth: and ⁱ what wilt thou do unto thy great name?

10 ¶ And the LORD said unto Joshua, Get thee up; wherefore ^j liest thou thus upon thy face?

11 ^k Israel hath sinned, and they have also transgressed my covenant which I

commanded them: ^k for they have even taken of the accursed thing, and have also stolen, and ^l dissembled also, and they have put *it* even among their own stuff.

12 ^m Therefore the children of Israel could not stand before their enemies, *but* turned *their* backs before their enemies, because ⁿ they were accused: neither will I be with you any more, except ye destroy the accursed from among you.

13 Up, ^o sanctify the people, and say, ^p Sanctify yourselves against to morrow, for thus saith the LORD God of Israel, *There is* an accursed thing in the midst of thee, O Israel: thou canst not stand before thine enemies, until ye take away the accursed thing from among you.

14 In the morning therefore ye shall be brought according to your tribes: and it shall be, *that* the tribe which ^q the LORD taketh shall come according to the families *thereof*; and the family which the LORD shall take shall come by households; and the household which the LORD shall take shall come man by man.

15 ^r And it shall be, *that* he that is taken with the accursed thing shall be burnt with fire, he and all that he hath: because he hath ^s transgressed the covenant of the LORD, and because he ^t hath wrought ^u folly in Israel.

16 ¶ So Joshua rose up early in the morning, and brought Israel by their tribes; and the tribe of Judah was taken:

17 And he brought the family of Judah; and he took the family of the Zarahites: and he brought the family of the Zarahites man by man; and Zabdi was taken:

18 And he brought his household man by man; and Achan, the son of Carmi, the son of Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, ^v was taken.

19 And Joshua said unto Achan, My son, ^w give, I pray thee, glory to the LORD God of Israel, ^x and make confession un-

^c Heb. about 2000 men, or about 3000 men. ^b Lev. 26. 17. Deut. 28. 25. ^d Or, in Morad. ^e ch. 2. 9, 11. Lev. 26. 36. Ps. 22. 14. ^f Gen. 37. 29, 34. ^g 1 Sam. 4. 12. 2 Sam. 1. 2. & 13. 19. Neh. 9. 1. Job 2. 12. ^h Ex. 5. 22. 2 Kings 3. 10. ⁱ Heb. necks. ^j Ps. 83. 4. ^k See Ex. 32. 12. Num. 14. 13. ^l Heb. fallest. ^m ver. 1. ⁿ ch. 6. 17, 18. ^o See Acts 5. 1.

^p See Num. 14. 45. Judg. 2. 14. ^q Deut. 7. 26. ch. 6. 18. ^r Ex. 19. 10. ^s ch. 3. 5. ^t Prov. 16. 33. ^u See 1 Sam. 14. 38, 39. ^v ver. 11. ^w Gen. 34. 7. Judg. 20. 6. ^x Or wickedness. ^y 1 Sam. 14. 42. ^z See 1 Sam. 6. 5. Jer. 13. 16. John 9. 24. ^{aa} Num. 5. 6, 7. 2 Chron. 30. 22. Ps. 51. 3. Dan. 9. 4.

to him; and ^a tell me now what thou hast done; ^b hide it not from me.

20 And Achan answered Joshua, and said, Indeed I have sinned against the LORD God of Israel, and thus and thus have I done:

21 When I saw among the spoils a goodly Babylonish garment, and two hundred shekels of silver, and a ^b wedge of gold of fifty shekels weight, then I coveted them, and took them; and, behold, they *are* hid in the earth in the midst of my tent, and the silver under it.

22 ¶ So Joshua sent messengers, and they ran unto the tent; and, behold, *it was* hid in his tent, and the silver under it.

23 And they took them out of the midst of the tent, and brought them unto Joshua, and unto all the children of Israel, and ^c laid them out before the LORD.

24 And Joshua, and all Israel with him, took Achan the son of Zerah, and the silver, and the garment, and the wedge of gold, and his sons, and his daughters, and his oxen, and his asses, and his sheep, and his tent, and all that he had: and they brought them unto ^a the valley of Achor.

25 And Joshua said, ^b Why hast thou troubled us? the LORD shall trouble thee this day. ^c And all Israel stoned him with stones, and burned them with fire, after they had stoned them with stones.

26 And they ^d raised over him a great heap of stones unto this day. So ^e the LORD turned from the fierceness of his anger. Wherefore the name of that place was called, ^f The valley of ^g Achor, unto this day.

CHAP. VIII.

¹ God encourageth Joshua. 3 The stratagem whereby Ai was taken. 29 The king thereof is hanged. 30 Joshua buildeth an altar, 32 writeth the law on stones, 33 propoundeth blessings and cursings. [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

AND the LORD said unto Joshua, ^a Fear not, neither be thou dismayed: take all the people of war with thee, and arise,

go up to Ai: see, ^b I have given into thy hand the king of Ai, and his people, and his city, and his land:

2 And thou shalt do to Ai and her king as thou didst unto ^c Jericho and her king: only ^d the spoil thereof, and the cattle thereof, shall ye take for a prey unto yourselves: lay thee an ambush for the city behind it.

3 ¶ So Joshua arose, and all the people of war, to go up against Ai: and Joshua chose out thirty thousand mighty men of valour, and sent them away by night.

4 And he commanded them, saying, Behold, ^e ye shall lie in wait against the city, *even* behind the city: go not very far from the city, but be ye all ready:

5 And I, and all the people that *are* with me, will approach unto the city: and it shall come to pass, when they come out against us, as at the first, that ^f we will flee before them,

6 (For they will come out after us) till we have ^g drawn them from the city; for they will say, They flee before us, as at the first: therefore we will flee before them.

7 Then ye shall rise up from the ambush, and seize upon the city: for the LORD your God will deliver it into your hand.

8 And it shall be, when ye have taken the city, *that* ye shall set the city on fire: according to the commandment of the LORD shall ye do. ^h See, I have commanded you.

9 ¶ Joshua therefore sent them forth: and they went to lie in ambush, and abode between Beth-el and Ai, on the west side of Ai: but Joshua lodged that night among the people.

10 And Joshua rose up early in the morning, and numbered the people, and went up, he and the elders of Israel, before the people of Ai.

11 ⁱ And all the people, *even the people*

¹ 1 Sam. 14. 43. ^a Heb. tongue. ^b Heb. poured. ^c ver. 26. ch. 15. 7. ^d ch. 6. 18. 1 Chron. 2. 7. Gal. 5. 12. ^e Deut. 17. 5. ^f ch. 8. 29. 2 Sam. 18. 17. Lam. 3. 53. ^g Deut. 3. ^h 9 Sam. 21. 14. ⁱ ver. 24. Isai. 65. 10. Hos. 2. 15. ^k That is, trouble.

CHAP. VIII. ^a Deut. 1. 21. & 7. 18. & 31. 8. ch. 1. 9. ^b ch. 6. 2. ^c ch. 6. 21. ^d Deut. 20. 14. ^e Judg. 20. 29. ^f Judg. 20. 32. ^g Heb. pulled. ^h 2 Sam. 18. 28. ⁱ ver. 5.

of war that *were* with him, went up, and drew nigh, and came before the city, and pitched on the north side of Ai: now *there was* a valley between them and Ai.

12 And he took about five thousand men, and set them to lie in ambush between Beth-el and Ai, on the west side ^b of the city.

13 And when they had set the people, *even* all the host that *was* on the north of the city, and ^c their liers in wait on the west of the city, Joshua went that night into the midst of the valley.

14 ¶ And it came to pass, when the king of Ai saw *it*, that they hasted and rose up early, and the men of the city went out against Israel to battle, he and all his people, at a time appointed, before the plain; but he ⁱ wist not that *there were* liers in ambush against him behind the city.

15 And Joshua and all Israel ^k made as if they were beaten before them, and fled by the way of the wilderness.

16 And all the people that *were* in Ai were called together to pursue after them: and they pursued after Joshua, and were drawn away from the city.

17 And there was not a man left in Ai or Beth-el, that went not out after Israel: and they left the city open, and pursued after Israel.

18 And the LORD said unto Joshua, Stretch out the spear that *is* in thy hand toward Ai; for I will give it into thine hand. And Joshua stretched out the spear that *he had* in his hand toward the city.

19 And the ambush rose quickly out of their place, and they ran as soon as he had stretched out his hand: and they entered into the city, and took it, and hasted and ^j set the city on fire.

20 And when the men of Ai looked behind them, they saw, and, behold, the smoke of the city ascended up to heaven, and they had no ^d power to flee this way or that way: and the people that fled to

the wilderness turned back upon the pursuers.

21 And when Joshua and all Israel saw that the ambush had taken the city, and that the smoke of the city ascended, then they turned again, and slew the men of Ai.

22 And the other issued out of the city against them; so they were in the midst of Israel, some on this side, and some on that side: and they smote them, so that they ^l let none of them remain or escape.

23 And the king of Ai they took alive, and brought him to Joshua.

24 And it came to pass, when Israel had made an end of slaying all the inhabitants of Ai in the field, in the wilderness wherein they chased them, and when they were all fallen on the edge of the sword, until they were consumed, that all the Israelites returned unto Ai, and smote it with the edge of the sword.

25 And *so* it was, *that* all that fell that day, both of men and women, *were* twelve thousand, *even* all the men of Ai.

26 For Joshua drew not his hand back, wherewith he stretched out the spear, until he had utterly destroyed all the inhabitants of Ai.

27 ^m Only the cattle and the spoil of that city Israel took for a prey unto themselves, according unto the word of the LORD which he ⁿ commanded Joshua.

28 And Joshua burnt Ai, and made it ^o an heap for ever, *even* a desolation unto this day.

29 ^p And the king of Ai he hanged on a tree until eventide: ^q and as soon as the sun was down, Joshua commanded that they should take his carcase down from the tree, and cast it at the entering of the gate of the city, and ^r raise thereon a great heap of stones, *that remaineth* unto this day.

30 ¶ Then Joshua built an altar unto the LORD God of Israel ^s in mount Ebal,

31 As Moses the servant of the LORD

^b Or, of Ai. ^c Heb. their lying in wait. ver. 4. ⁱ Judg. 20. 34. Eccles. 9. 12. ^k Judg. 20. 36, &c. ^d Heb. hand. ^l Deut. 7. 2. ^m Num. 31. 22, 26. ⁿ ver. 2. ^o Deut. 13. 16.

^p ch. 10. 26. Ps. 107. 40. & 110. 5. ^q Deut. 21. 23. ch. 10. 27. ^r ch. 7. 26 & 10. 27. ^s Deut. 27. 4, 5.

commanded the children of Israel, as it is written in the ^tbook of the law of Moses, an altar of whole stones, over which no man hath lift up *any* iron: and ^uthey offered thereon burnt offerings unto the LORD, and sacrificed peace offerings.

32 ¶ And ^xhe wrote there upon the stones a copy of the law of Moses, which he wrote in the presence of the children of Israel.

33 And all Israel, and their elders, and officers, and their judges, stood on this side the ark and on that side before the priests the Levites, ^ywhich bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, as well ^zthe stranger, as he that was born among them; half of them over against mount Gerizim, and half of them over against mount Ebal; ^aas Moses the servant of the LORD had commanded before, that they should bless the people of Israel.

34 And afterward ^bhe read all the words of the law, ^cthe blessings and cursings, according to all that is written in the book of the law.

35 There was not a word of all that Moses commanded, which Joshua read not before all the congregation of Israel, ^dwith the women, and the little ones, and ^ethe strangers that ^ewere conversant among them.

CHAP. IX.

1 The kings combine against Israel. 3 The Gibeonites by craft obtain a league. 16 For which they are condemned to perpetual bondage. [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

AND it came to pass, when all the kings which *were* on this side Jordan, in the hills, and in the valleys, and in all the coasts of ^athe great sea over against Lebanon, ^bthe Hittite, and the Amorite, the Canaanite, the Perizzite, the Hivite, and the Jebusite, heard *thereof*;

2 That they ^cgathered themselves together, to fight with Joshua and with Israel, with one ^aaccord.

3 ¶ And when the inhabitants of ^dGi-

beon ^eheard what Joshua had done unto Jericho and to Ai,

4 They did work wilily, and went and made as if they had been ambassadors, and took old sacks upon their asses, and wine bottles, old, and rent, and bound up;

5 And old shoes and clouted upon their feet, and old garments upon them; and all the bread of their provision was dry *and* mouldy.

6 And they went to Joshua ^funto the camp at Gilgal, and said unto him, and to the men of Israel, We be come from a far country: now therefore make ye a league with us.

7 And the men of Israel said unto the ^gHivites, Peradventure ye dwell among us; and ^hhow shall we make a league with you?

8 And they said unto Joshua, ⁱWe *are* thy servants. And Joshua said unto them, Who *are* ye? and from whence come ye?

9 And they said unto him, ^kFrom a very far country thy servants are come because of the name of the LORD thy God: for we have ^lheard the fame of him, and all that he did in Egypt,

10 And ^mall that he did to the two kings of the Amorites, that *were* beyond Jordan, to Sihon king of Heshbon, and to Og king of Bashan, which *was* at Ashtaroth.

11 Wherefore our elders and all the inhabitants of our country spake to us, saying, Take victuals ^bwith you for the journey, and go to meet them, and say unto them, We *are* your servants: therefore now make ye a league with us.

12 This our bread we took hot *for* our provision out of our houses on the day we came forth to go unto you; but now, behold, it is dry, and it is mouldy:

13 And these bottles of wine, which we filled, *were* new; and, behold, they be rent: and these our garments and our shoes are become old by reason of the very long journey.

^t Ex. 20. 25. Deut. 27. 5, 6. ^u Ex. 20. 24. ^x Deut. 27. 2, 8. ^y Deut. 31. 9, 25. ^z Deut. 31. 12. ^a Deut. 11. 29. & 27. 12. ^b Deut. 31. 11. Neh. 8. 3. ^c Deut. 28. 2, 15, 45. & 29. 20, 21. & 30. 19. ^d Deut. 31. 12. ^e ver. 33. ^f Heb. *walked*.
CHAP. IX. ^a Num. 34. 6. ^b Ex. 3. 17. & 23. 23. ^c Ps. 83. 3, 5. ^a Heb. *mouth*. ^d ch.

10. 2. 2 Sam. 21. 1, 2. ^e ch. 6. 27. ^f ch. 5. 10. ^g ch. 11. 19. ^h Ex. 23. 32. Deut. 7. 2. & 20. 16. Judg. 2. 2. ⁱ Deut. 20. 11. 2 Kings 10. 5. ^k Deut. 20. 15. ^l Ex. 15. 14. Josh. 2. 10. ^m Num. 21. 24, 33. ^b Heb. *in your hand*.

14 And ^c the men took of their victuals, ^u and asked not *counsel* at the mouth of the LORD.

15 And Joshua ^c made peace with them, and made a league with them, to let them live: and the princes of the congregation sware unto them.

16 ¶ And it came to pass at the end of three days after they had made a league with them, that they heard that they *were* their neighbours, and *that* they dwelt among them.

17 And the children of Israel journeyed, and came unto their cities on the third day. Now their cities *were* ^p Gibeon, and Chephirah, and Beeroth, and Kirjath-jearim.

18 And the children of Israel smote them not, ^a because the princes of the congregation had sworn unto them by the LORD God of Israel. And all the congregation murmured against the princes.

19 But all the princes said unto all the congregation, We have sworn unto them by the LORD God of Israel: now therefore we may not touch them.

20 This we will do to them; we will even let them live, lest ^r wrath be upon us, because of the oath which we sware unto them.

21 And the princes said unto them, Let them live; but let them be ^a hewers of wood and drawers of water unto all the congregation; as the princes had ^t promised them.

22 ¶ And Joshua called for them, and he spake unto them, saying, Wherefore have ye beguiled us, saying, ^u We *are* very far from you; when ^x ye dwell among us?

23 Now therefore ye *are* ^y cursed, and there shall ^a none of you be freed from being bondmen, and ^z hewers of wood and drawers of water for the house of my God.

24 And they answered Joshua, and said, Because it was certainly told thy servants,

how that the LORD thy God ^a commanded his servant Moses to give you all the land, and to destroy all the inhabitants of the land from before you, therefore ^b we were sore afraid of our lives because of you, and have done this thing.

25 And now, behold, we *are* ^c in thine hand: as it seemeth good and right unto thee to do unto us, do.

26 And so did he unto them, and delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, that they slew them not.

27 And Joshua ^c made them that day ^d hewers of wood and drawers of water for the congregation, and for the altar of the LORD, even unto this day, ^e in the place which he should choose.

CHAP. X.

1 *Five kings war against Gibeon.* 6 Joshua rescueth it. 10 God fighteth against them with hailstones. 12 The sun and moon stand still at the word of Joshua. 16 The five kings are mured in a cave. 21 They are brought forth, 24 scornfully used, 26 and hanged. 28 Seven kings more are conquered. 43 Joshua returneth to Gilgal. [BEFORE CHRIST 1451.]

NOW it came to pass, when Adoni-zedec king of Jerusalem had heard how Joshua had taken Ai, and had utterly destroyed it; ^a as he had done to Jericho and her king, so he had done to ^b Ai and her king; and ^c how the inhabitants of Gibeon had made peace with Israel, and were among them;

2 That they ^d feared greatly, because Gibeon *was* a great city, as one of the ^e royal cities, and because it *was* greater than Ai, and all the men thereof *were* mighty.

3 Wherefore Adoni-zedec king of Jerusalem sent unto Hoham king of Hebron, and unto Piram king of Jarmuth, and unto Japhia king of Lachish, and unto Debir king of Eglon, saying,

4 Come up unto me, and help me, that we may smite Gibeon: ^e for it hath made peace with Joshua and with the children of Israel.

^c Or, they received the men by reason of their victuals. ⁿ Num. 27. 21. Isai. 30. 1, 2. See Judg. 1. 1. 1 Sam. 22. 10. & 23. 10, 11. & 30. 8. 2 Sam. 2. 1. & 5. 19. ^o ch. 11. 19. 2 Sam. 21. 2. ^p ch. 18. 25, 26, 28. Ezra 2. 25. ^q Eccles. 5. 2. Ps. 15. 4. ^r See 2 Sam. 21. 1, 2. 6. Ezek. 17. 13, 15, 18, 19. Zech. 5. 3, 4. Mal. 3. 5. ^s Deut. 29. 11. ^t ver. 15. ^u ver. 6. ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w <

5 Therefore the five kings of the Amorites, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, the king of Eglon, ^fgathered themselves together, and went up, they and all their hosts, and encamped before Gibeon, and made war against it.

6 ¶ And the men of Gibeon sent unto Joshua ^gto the camp of Gilgal, saying, Slack not thy hand from thy servants; come up to us quickly, and save us, and help us: for all the kings of the Amorites that dwell in the mountains are gathered together against us.

7 So Joshua ascended from Gilgal, he, and ^hall the people of war with him, and all the mighty men of valour.

8 ¶ And the LORD said unto Joshua, ⁱFear them not: for I have delivered them into thine hand; ^kthere shall not a man of them stand before thee.

9 Joshua therefore came unto them suddenly, *and* went up from Gilgal all night.

10 And the LORD ^ldiscomfited them before Israel, and slew them with a great slaughter at Gibeon, and chased them along the way that goeth up ^mto Beth-horon, and smote them to ⁿAzekah, and unto Makkedah.

11 And it came to pass, as they fled from before Israel, *and* were in the going down to Beth-horon, ^othat the LORD cast down great stones from heaven upon them unto Azekah, and they died: *they were* more which died with hailstones than *they* whom the children of Israel slew with the sword.

12 ¶ Then spake Joshua to the LORD in the day when the LORD delivered up the Amorites before the children of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, ^pSun, ^qstand thou still upon Gibeon; and thou, Moon, in the valley of ^rAjalon.

13 And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed, until the people had avenged themselves upon their enemies. ^s*Is* not this writ-

ten in the book of ^cJasher? So the sun stood still in the midst of heaven, and hasted not to go down about a whole day.

14 And there was ^tno day like that before it or after it, that the LORD hearkened unto the voice of a man: for ^uthe LORD fought for Israel.

15 ¶ ^vAnd Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, unto the camp to Gilgal.

16 But these five kings fled, and hid themselves in a cave at Makkedah.

17 And it was told Joshua, saying, The five kings are found hid in a cave at Makkedah.

18 And Joshua said, Roll great stones upon the mouth of the cave, and set men by it for to keep them:

19 And stay ye not, *but* pursue after your enemies, and ^wsmite the hindmost of them; suffer them not to enter into their cities: for the LORD your God hath delivered them into your hand.

20 And it came to pass, when Joshua and the children of Israel had made an end of slaying them with a very great slaughter, till they were consumed, that the rest *which* remained of them entered into fenced cities.

21 And all the people returned to the camp to Joshua at Makkedah in peace: ^xnone moved his tongue against any of the children of Israel.

22 Then said Joshua, Open the mouth of the cave, and bring out those five kings unto me out of the cave.

23 And they did so, and brought forth those five kings unto him out of the cave, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, *and* the king of Eglon.

24 And it came to pass, when they brought out those kings unto Joshua, that Joshua called for all the men of Israel, and said unto the captains of the men of war which went with him, Come near, ^yput your feet upon the necks of these kings. And they

f ch. 9. 2. g ch. 5. 10. & 9. 6. h ch. 8. 1. i ch. 11. 6. Judg. 4. 14. k ch. 1. 5. l Judg. 4. 15. 1 Sam. 7. 10. 12. Ps. 18. 14. Isai. 28. 21. m ch. 16. 3. 5. n ch. 15. 35. o Ps. 18. 13. 14. & 77. 17. Isai. 30. 30. Eccles. 46. 6. Rev. 16. 21. p Is. 28. 21. Hab. 3. 11. Eccles. VOL. I. Nos. 23 & 24. 2 Q

46. 4. b Heb. *be silent*. q Judg. 12. 12. r 2 Sam. 1. 18. c Or, *the upright*. s See Isai. 38. 8. t Deut. 1. 30. ver. 42. & ch. 23. 3. u ver. 43. d Heb. *cut off the tail*. x Ex. 11. 7. y Ps. 107. 40. & 119. 5. & 149. 6, 9. Isai. 36. 5, 6. Mal. 4. 3.

came near, and put their feet upon the necks of them.

25 And Joshua said unto them, ^z Fear not, nor be dismayed, be strong and of good courage: for ^a thus shall the LORD do to all your enemies against whom ye fight.

26 And afterward Joshua smote them, and slew them, and hanged them on five trees: and they ^b were hanging upon the trees until the evening.

27 And it came to pass at the time of the going down of the sun, *that* Joshua commanded, and they ^c took them down off the trees, and cast them into the cave wherein they had been hid, and laid great stones in the cave's mouth, *which remain* until this very day.

28 ¶ And that day Joshua took Makkedah, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof he utterly destroyed, them, and all the souls that *were* therein; he let none remain: and he did to the king of Makkedah ^d as he did unto the king of Jericho.

29 Then Joshua passed from Makkedah, and all Israel with him, unto Libnah, and fought against Libnah:

30 And the LORD delivered it also, and the king thereof, into the hand of Israel; and he smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that *were* therein; he let none remain in it; but did unto the king thereof as he did unto the king of Jericho.

31 ¶ And Joshua passed from Libnah, and all Israel with him, unto Lachish, and encamped against it, and fought against it:

32 And the LORD delivered Lachish into the hand of Israel, which took it on the second day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that *were* therein, according to all that he had done to Libnah.

33 ¶ Then Horam king of Gezer came up to help Lachish; and Joshua smote him and his people, until he had left him none remaining.

34 ¶ And from Lachish Joshua passed unto Eglon, and all Israel with him; and they encamped against it, and fought against it:

35 And they took it on that day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that *were* therein he utterly destroyed that day, according to all that he had done to Lachish.

36 And Joshua went up from Eglon, and all Israel with him, unto ^e Hebron; and they fought against it:

37 And they took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof, and all the souls that *were* therein; he left none remaining, according to all that he had done to Eglon; but destroyed it utterly, and all the souls that *were* therein.

38 ¶ And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, to ^f Debir; and fought against it:

39 And he took it, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof; and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and utterly destroyed all the souls that *were* therein; he left none remaining: as he had done to Hebron, so he did to Debir, and to the king thereof; as he had done also to Libnah, and to her king.

40 ¶ So Joshua smote all the country of the hills; and of the south, and of the vale, and of the springs, and all their kings: he left none remaining, but utterly destroyed all that breathed, as the LORD God of Israel ^g commanded.

41 And Joshua smote them from Kadesh-barnea even unto ^h Gaza, ⁱ and all the country of Goshen, even unto Gibeon.

42 And all these kings and their land did Joshua take at one time, ^k because the LORD God of Israel fought for Israel.

43 And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, unto the camp to Gilgal.

CHAP. XI.

1 Divers kings overcome at the waters of Merom. 10 Hazor is taken and burnt. 16 All the country taken by Joshua. 21 The Anakims cut off. [BEFORE CHRIST 1450.]

^z Deut. 31. 6, 8. ch. 1. 9. ^a Deut. 3. 21. & 7. 19. ^b ch. 8. 29. ^c Deut. 21. 23. ch. 8. 29. d ch. 6. 21. ^e See ch. 14. 13. & 15. 13. Judg. 1. 10. ^f See ch. 15. 15. Judg. 1. 11. ^g Deut.

20. 16, 17. ^h Gen. 10. 19. ⁱ ch. 11. 16. ^k ver. 14. 282

AND it came to pass, when Jabin king of Hazor had heard *those things*, that he ^a sent to Jobab king of Madon, and to the king ^b of Shimron, and to the king of Achshaph,

2 And to the kings that *were* on the north of the mountains, and of the plains south of ^c Chinneroth, and in the valley, and in the borders ^d of Dor on the west,

3 And to the Canaanite on the east and on the west, and to the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the Jebusite in the mountains, ^e and to the Hivite under ^f Hermon ^g in the land of Mizpeh.

4 And they went out, they and all their hosts with them, much people, ^h even as the sand that *is* upon the sea shore in multitude, with horses and chariots very many.

5 And when all these kings were ^a met together, they came and pitched together at the waters of Merom, to fight against Israel.

6 ¶ And the LORD said unto Joshua, ⁱ Be not afraid because of them: for to morrow about this time will I deliver them up all slain before Israel: thou shalt ^k hough their horses, and burn their chariots with fire.

7 So Joshua came, and all the people of war with him, against them by the waters of Merom suddenly; and they fell upon them.

8 And the LORD delivered them into the hand of Israel, who smote them, and chased them unto ^b great Zidon, and unto ^l Misrephoth-maim, and unto the valley of Mizpeh eastward; and they smote them, until they left them none remaining.

9 And Joshua did unto them ^m as the LORD bade him: he houghed their horses, and burnt their chariots with fire.

10 ¶ And Joshua at that time turned back, and took Hazor, and smote the king thereof with the sword: for Hazor beforetime was the head of all those kingdoms.

11 And they smote all the souls that *were* therein with the edge of the sword, utterly destroying *them*: there was not ^e any left to breathe: and he burnt Hazor with fire.

12 And all the cities of those kings, and all the kings of them, did Joshua take, and smote them with the edge of the sword, *and* he utterly destroyed them, ⁿ as Moses the servant of the LORD commanded.

13 But *as for* the cities that stood still ^f in their strength, Israel burned none of them, save Hazor only; *that* did Joshua burn.

14 And all the spoil of these cities, and the cattle, the children of Israel took for a prey unto themselves; but every man they smote with the edge of the sword, until they had destroyed them, neither left they any to breathe.

15 ¶ ^o As the LORD commanded Moses his servant, so ^p did Moses command Joshua, and ^q so did Joshua; ^r he left nothing undone of all that the LORD commanded Moses.

16 So Joshua took all that land, ^s the hills, and all the south country, ^t and all the land of Goshen, and the valley, and the plain, and the mountain of Israel, and the valley of the same;

17 ^u Even from ^v the mount Halak, that goeth up to Seir, even unto Baal-gad in the valley of Lebanon under mount Hermon: and ^w all their kings he took, and smote them, and slew them.

18 ^x Joshua made war a long time with all those kings.

19 There was not a city that made peace with the children of Israel, save ^y the Hivites the inhabitants of Gibeon: all *other* they took in battle.

20 For ^z it was of the LORD to harden their hearts, that they should come against Israel in battle, that he might destroy them utterly, *and* that they might have no fa-

CHAP. XI. a ch. 10. 3. b ch. 19. 15. c Num. 34. 11. d ch. 17. 11. Judg. 1. 27. 1 Kings 4. 11. e Judg. 3. 3. f ch. 13. 11. g Gen. 31. 49. h Gen. 22. 17. & 32. 12. Judg. 13. 1 Sam. 13. 5. i Heb. assembled by appointment. j ch. 10. 8. k 2 Sam. 8. 4. l Or, Zidon-rabbah. m ch. 13. 6. n Or, salt pits. o Heb. burnings. p ver. 6. q Heb. any

breath. n Num. 33. 52. Deut. 7. 2. & 20. 16, 17. f Heb. on their heap. o Ex. 34. 11, 12. p Deut. 7. 2. q ch. 1. 7. g Heb. he removed nothing. r ch. 12. 8. s ch. 10. 41. t ch. 12. 7. h Or, the smooth mountain. u Deut. 7. 24. ch. 12. 7. i Till 1445. ver. 23. x ch. 9. 3, 7. y Deut. 2. 30. Judg. 14. 4. 1 Sam. 2. 25. 1 Kings 12. 15. Rom. 9. 16.

your, but that he might destroy them, ^z as the LORD commanded Moses.

21 ¶ And at that time came Joshua, and cut off ^a the Anakims from the mountains, from Hebron, from Debir, from Anab, and from all the mountains of Judah, and from all the mountains of Israel: Joshua destroyed them utterly with their cities.

22 There was none of the Anakims left in the land of the children of Israel: only in Gaza, in ^b Gath, ^c and in Ashdod, there remained.

23 So Joshua took the whole land, ^d according to all that the LORD said unto Moses; and Joshua gave it for an inheritance unto Israel ^e according to their divisions by their tribes. ^f And the land rested from war.

CHAP. XII.

1 *The two kings whose countries Moses took and disposed of.*
7 *The one and thirty kings on the other side Jordan which Joshua smote.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1452.]

NOW these *are* the kings of the land, which the children of Israel smote, and possessed their land on the other side Jordan toward the rising of the sun, ^a from the river Arnon ^b unto mount Hermon, and all the plain on the east:

2 ^c Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt in Heshbon, *and* ruled from Aroer, which *is* upon the bank of the river Arnon, and from the middle of the river, and from half Gilead, even unto the river Jabbok, *which is* the border of the children of Ammon;

3 And ^d from the plain to the sea of Chinneroth on the east, and unto the sea of the plain, *even* the salt sea on the east, ^e the way to Beth-jeshimoth; and from ^f the south, under ^g Ashdoth-pisgah:

4 ¶ And ^h the coast of Og king of Bashan, *which was* of ⁱ the remnant of the giants, ^j that dwelt at Ashtaroth and at Edrei,

5 And reigned in ^k mount Hermon, ^l and in Salcah, and in all Bashan, ^m unto the

border of the Geshurites and the Maachathites, and half Gilead, the border of Sihon king of Heshbon.

6 ⁿ Them did Moses the servant of the LORD and the children of Israel smite: and ^o Moses the servant of the LORD gave it *for* a possession unto the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh.

7 ¶ And these *are* the kings of the country ^p which Joshua and the children of Israel smote on this side Jordan on the west, from Baal-gad in the valley of Lebanon even unto the mount Halak, that goeth up to ^q Seir; which Joshua ^r gave unto the tribes of Israel *for* a possession according to their divisions;

8 ^s In the mountains, and in the valleys, and in the plains, and in the springs, and in the wilderness, and in the south country; ^t the Hittites, the Amorites, and the Canaanites, the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites:

9 ¶ ^u The king of Jericho, one; ^v the king of Ai, which *is* beside Beth-el, one;

10 ^w The king of Jerusalem, one; the king of Hebron, one;

11 The king of Jarmuth, one; the king of Lachish, one;

12 The king of Eglon, one; ^x the king of Gezer, one;

13 ^y The king of Debir, one; the king of Geder, one;

14 The king of Hormah, one; the king of Arad, one;

15 ^z The king of Libnah, one; the king of Adullam, one;

16 ^{aa} The king of Makkedah, one; ^{ab} the king of Beth-el, one;

17 The king of Tappuah, one; ^{ac} the king of Hepher, one;

18 The king of Aphek, one; the king of ^{ad} Lasharon, one;

19 The king of Madon, one; ^{ae} the king of Hazor, one;

^z Deut. 20. 16, 17. ^a Num. 13. 22, 33. Deut. 1. 28. ch. 15. 13, 14. ^b 1 Sam. 17. 4. ^c ch. 15. 46. ^d Num. 34. 2, &c. ^e Num. 26. 53. ch. 14. & 15. & 16. & 17. & 18. & 19. ^f ch. 14. 15. & 21. 44. & 22. 4. & 23. 1. ver. 18.
CHAP. XII. ^a Num. 21. 24. ^b Deut. 3. 8, 9. ^c Num. 21. 24. Deut. 2. 33, 36. & 3. 6, 16. ^d Deut. 3. 17. ^e ch. 13. 20. ^a Or, *Teman*. ^b Or, *the springs of Pisgah, or, the hill*. ^f Deut. 3. 17. & 4. 49. ^g Num. 21. 35. Deut. 3. 4, 10. ^h Deut. 3. 11. ch. 13. 12. ⁱ Deut.

1. 4. ^k Deut. 3. 8. ^l Deut. 3. 10. ch. 13. 11. ^m Deut. 3. 14. ⁿ Num. 21. 24, 33. ^o Num. 32. 29, 33. Deut. 3. 11, 12. ch. 13. 8. ^p ch. 11. 17. ^q Gen. 14. 6. & 32. 3. Deut. 2. 1, 4. ^r ch. 11. 23. ^s ch. 10. 40. & 11. 16. ^t Ex. 3. 8. & 23. 23. ch. 9. 1. ^u ch. 6. 2. ^x ch. 8. 29. ^y ch. 10. 23. ^z ch. 10. 33. ^a ch. 10. 38. ^b ch. 10. 29. ^c ch. 10. 28. ^d ch. 8. 17. Judg. 1. 22. ^e 1 Kings 4. 10. ^c Or, *Sharon*. Isai. 33. 9. ^f ch. 11. 10.

20 The king of ^s Shimron-meron, one; the king of Achshaph, one;

21 The king of Taanach, one; the king of Megiddo, one;

22 ^h The king of Kedesh, one; the king of Jokneam of Carmel, one;

23 The king of Dor in the ⁱ coast of Dor, one; the king of ^k the nations of Gilgal, one;

24 The king of Tirzah, one: all the kings thirty and one.

CHAP. XIII.

¹ The bounds of the land not yet conquered. ⁸ The inheritance of the two tribes and half. 14, 33 The Lord and his sacrifices are the inheritance of Levi. 15 The bounds of the inheritance of Reuben. 22 Balaam slain. 24 The bounds of the inheritance of Gad, 29 and of the half tribe of Manasseh. [BEFORE CHRIST 1445.]

NOW Joshua ^a was old and stricken in years; and the LORD said unto him, Thou art old and stricken in years, and there remaineth yet very much land ^a to be possessed.

2 ^b This is the land that yet remaineth: ^c all the borders of the Philistines, and all ^a Geshuri,

3 ^e From Sihor, which is before Egypt, even unto the borders of Ekron northward, which is counted to the Canaanite: ^f five lords of the Philistines; the Gazathites, and the Ashdothites, the Eshkalonites, the Gittites, and the Ekronites; also ^g the Avites:

4 From the south, all the land of the Canaanites, and ^b Mearah that is beside the Sidonians, ^h unto Aphek, to the borders of ⁱ the Amorites:

5 And the land of ^k the Giblites, and all Lebanon, toward the sunrising, ^l from Baal-gad under mount Hermon unto the entering into Hamath.

6 All the inhabitants of the hill country from Lebanon unto ^m Misrephoth-maim, and all the Sidonians, them ⁿ will I drive out from before the children of Israel: only divide thou it by lot unto the Israelites

for an inheritance, as I have commanded thee.

7 Now therefore divide this land for an inheritance unto the nine tribes, and the half tribe of Manasseh,

8 With whom the Reubenites and the Gadites have received their inheritance, ^p which Moses gave them, beyond Jordan eastward, *even* as Moses the servant of the LORD gave them;

9 From Aroer, that is upon the bank of the river Arnon, and the city that is in the midst of the river, ^q and all the plain of Medeba unto Dibon;

10 And ^r all the cities of Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, unto the border of the children of Ammon;

11 ^s And Gilead, and the border of the Geshurites and Maachathites, and all mount Hermon, and all Bashan unto Salcah;

12 All the kingdom of Og in Bashan, which reigned in Ashtaroth and in Edrei, who remained of ^t the remnant of the giants: ^u for these did Moses smite, and cast them out.

13 Nevertheless the children of Israel expelled ^v not the Geshurites, nor the Maachathites: but the Geshurites and the Maachathites dwell among the Israelites until this day.

14 ^w Only unto the tribe of Levi he gave none inheritance; the sacrifices of the LORD God of Israel made by fire *are* their inheritance, ^x as he said unto them.

15 ¶ And Moses gave unto the tribe of the children of Reuben *inheritance* according to their families.

16 And their coast was ^a from Aroer, that is on the bank of the river Arnon, ^b and the city that is in the midst of the river, ^c and all the plain by Medeba;

17 Heshbon, and all her cities that *are* in the plain; Dibon, and ^e Bamoth-baal, and Beth-baal-meon,

ch. 11. 1. & 19. 15. h ch. 19. 37. i ch. 11. 2. k Gen. 14. 1, 2. Isai. 9. 1.
CHAP. XIII. a See ch. 14. 10. & 23. 1. a Heb. to possess it. Deut. 31. 3. b Judg. 3.
c Joel 3. 4. d ver. 13. 2 Sam. 3. 3. & 13. 37, 38. e Jer. 2. 18. f Judg. 3. 3. 1 Sam. 6.
6. Zeph. 2. 5. g Deut. 2. 23. h Or, the cave. h ch. 19. 30. i See Judg. 1. 34. k 1
igs. 5. 18. Ps. 83. 7. Ezek. 27. 9. l ch. 12. 7. m ch. 11. 8. n See ch. 23. 13. Jud. 2. 21.

23. o ch. 14. 1, 2. p Num. 32. 33. Deut. 3. 12, 13. ch. 22. 4. q ver. 16. Num. 21. 30.
r Num. 21. 24, 25. s ch. 12. 5. t Deut. 3. 11. ch. 12. 4. u Num. 21. 24, 35. x ver. 11.
y Num. 18. 20, 23, 24. ch. 14. 3, 4. z ver. 33. a ch. 12. 2. b Num. 21. 28. c Num. 21. 30.
ver. 9. e Or, the high places of Baal, and house of Baal-meon: See Num. 32. 38.

18 ^d And Jahaza, and Kedemoth, and Mephaath,

19 ^e And Kirjathaim, and ^f Sibmah, and Zareth-shahar in the mount of the valley,

20 And Beth-peor, and ^g ^d Ashdodh-pisgah, and Beth-jeshimoth,

21 ^h And all the cities of the plain, and all the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, ⁱ whom Moses smote ^k with the princes of Midian, Evi, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Reba, *which were* dukes of Sihon, dwelling in the country.

22 ¶ ^l Balaam also the son of Beor, the ^e soothsayer, did the children of Israel slay with the sword among them that were slain by them.

23 And the border of the children of Reuben was Jordan, and the border *thereof*. This *was* the inheritance of the children of Reuben after their families, the cities and the villages thereof.

24 And Moses gave *inheritance* unto the tribe of Gad, *even* unto the children of Gad according to their families.

25 ^m And their coast was Jazer, and all the cities of Gilead, ⁿ and half the land of the children of Ammon, unto Aroer that *is* before ^o Rabbah;

26 And from Heshbon unto Ramath-mizpeh, and Betonim; and from Mahanaim unto the border of Debir;

27 And in the valley, ^p Beth-aram, and Beth-nimrah, ^q and Succoth, and Zaphon, the rest of the kingdom of Sihon king of Heshbon, Jordan and *his* border, *even* unto the edge ^r of the sea of Chinnereth on the other side Jordan eastward.

28 This *is* the inheritance of the children of Gad after their families, the cities, and their villages.

29 ¶ And Moses gave *inheritance* unto the half tribe of Manasseh: and *this* was *the possession* of the half tribe of the children of Manasseh by their families.

30 And their coast was from Mahanaim, all Bashan, all the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, and ^s all the towns of Jair, which *are* in Bashan, threescore cities:

31 And half Gilead, and ^t Ashtaroth, and Edrei, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan, *were pertaining* unto the children of Machir the son of Manasseh, *even* to the one half of the ^u children of Machir by their families.

32 These *are the countries* which Moses did distribute for inheritance in the plains of Moab, on the other side Jordan, by Jericho, eastward.

33 ^x But unto the tribe of Levi Moses gave not *any* inheritance: the LORD God of Israel *was* their inheritance, ^y as he said unto them.

CHAP. XIV.

1 The nine tribes and a half are to have their inheritance by lot. 6 Caleb by privilege obtaineth Hebron. [BEFORE CHRIST 1444.]

AND these *are the countries* which the children of Israel inherited in the land of Canaan, ^a which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, distributed for inheritance to them.

2 ^b By lot *was* their inheritance, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses, for the nine tribes, and *for* the half tribe.

3 ^c For Moses had given the inheritance of two tribes and an half tribe on the other side Jordan: but unto the Levites he gave none inheritance among them.

4 For ^d the children of Joseph were two tribes, Manasseh and Ephraim: therefore they gave no part unto the Levites in the land, save cities to dwell *in*, with their suburbs for their cattle and for their substance.

5 ^e As the LORD commanded Moses, so the children of Israel did, and they divided the land.

6 ¶ Then the children of Judah came

d Num. 21. 23. e Num. 32. 37. f Num. 32. 38. g Deut. 3. 17. ch. 12. 3. d Or, springs of Pisgah, or, the hill. h Deut. 3. 10. i Num. 21. 24. k Num. 31. 8. l Num. 22. 5. & 31. 8. e Or, diviner. m Num. 32. 35. n Compare Num. 21. 26, 28, 29, with Deut. 2. 19. & Judg. 11. 13, 15, &c. o 2 Sam. 11. 1. & 12. 26. p Num. 32. 36. q Gen. 33. 17. 1 Kings

7. 46. r Num. 34. 11. s Num. 32. 41. 1 Chron. 2. 23. t ch. 12. 4. u Num. 32. 39, 40. x ver. 14. ch. 18. 7. y Num. 18. 20. Deut. 10. 9. & 18. 1, 2. CHAP. XIV. a Num. 34. 17, 18. b Num. 26. 55. & 33. 54. & 34. 13. c ch. 13. 8, 9. d Gen. 48. 5. 1 Chron. 5. 1, 2. e Num. 35. 2. ch. 21. 2.

unto Joshua in Gilgal: and Caleb the son of Jephunneh the ^f Kenezite said unto him, Thou knowest ^g the thing that the LORD said unto Moses the man of God concerning me and thee ^h in Kadesh-barnea.

7 Forty years old *was* I when Moses the servant of the LORD ⁱ sent me from Kadesh-barnea to espy out the land; and I brought him word again as *it was* in mine heart.

8 Nevertheless ^k my brethren that went up with me made the heart of the people melt: but I wholly ^l followed the LORD my God.

9 And Moses sware on that day, saying, ^m Surely the land ⁿ whereon thy feet have trodden shall be thine inheritance, and thy children's for ever, because thou hast wholly followed the LORD my God.

10 And now, behold, the LORD hath kept me alive, ^o as he said, these forty and five years, even since the LORD spake this word unto Moses, while *the children of Israel* ^p wandered in the wilderness: and now, lo, *I am* this day fourscore and five years old.

11 ^q As yet *I am as* strong this day as *I was* in the day that Moses sent me: as my strength *was* then, even so *is* my strength now, for war, both ^r to go out, and to come in.

12 Now therefore give me this mountain, whereof the LORD spake in that day; for thou heardest in that day how ^s the Anakims *were* there, and *that* the cities *were* great and fenced: ^t if so be the LORD *will be* with me, then ^u I shall be able to drive them out, as the LORD said.

13 And Joshua ^v blessed him, ^w and gave unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh Hebron for an inheritance.

14 ^x Hebron therefore became the inheritance of Caleb the son of Jephunneh the Kenezite unto this day, because that he ^y wholly followed the LORD God of Israel.

15 And ^z the name of Hebron before *was*

Kirjath-arba; *which Arba was* a great man among the Anakims. ^b And the land had rest from war.

CHAP. XV.

1 *The borders of the lot of Judah.* 13 *Caleb's portion and conquest.* 16 *Othniel, for his valour, hath Achsah, Caleb's daughter, to wife.* 18 *She obtaineth a blessing of her father.* 21 *The cities of Judah.* 63 *The Jebusites not conquered.*
[BEFORE CHRIST 1444.]

THIS then was the lot of the tribe of the children of Judah by their families; ^a *even* to the border of Edom the ^b wilderness of Zin southward *was* the uttermost part of the south coast.

2 And their south border was from the shore of the salt sea, from the ^c bay that looketh southward:

3 And it went out to the south side ^d to ^e Maaleh-acrabbim, and passed along to Zin, and ascended up on the south side unto Kadesh-barnea, and passed along to Hezron, and went up to Adar, and fetched a compass to Karkaa:

4 *From thence* it passed ^f toward Azmon, and went out unto the river of Egypt; and the goings out of that coast were at the sea: this shall be your south coast.

5 And the east border *was* the salt sea, *even* unto the end of Jordan. And *their* border in the north quarter *was* from the bay of the sea at the uttermost part of Jordan:

6 And the border went up to ^g Beth-hogla, and passed along by the north of Beth-arabah; and the border went up ^h to the stone of Bohan the son of Reuben:

7 And the border went up toward Debir from ⁱ the valley of Achor, and so northward, looking toward Gilgal, that *is* before the going up to Adummim, which *is* on the south side of the river: and the border passed toward the waters of En-shemesh, and the goings out thereof were at ^j En-rogel:

8 And the border went up ^k by the valley of the son of Hinnom unto the south side

^f Num. 32. 12. & ch. 15. 17. ^g Num. 14. 24, 30. Deut. 1. 36, 38. ^h Num. 13. 26. ⁱ Num. 13. 6. & 14. 6. ^k Num. 13. 31, 32. Deut. 1. 28. ^l Num. 14. 24. Deut. 1. 36. ^m Num. 14. 23, 24. Deut. 1. 36. ch. 1. 3. ⁿ See Num. 13. 22. ^o Num. 14. 30. ^p Heb. walked. ^q Eccles. 46. 9. See Deut. 34. 7. ^r Deut. 31. 2. ^s Num. 13. 28, 33. ^t Ps. 18. 32, 34. & 60. 13. Rom. 8. 31. ^u ch. 15. 14. Judg. 1. 30. ^v ch. 22. 6. ^w ch. 10. 37. & 15.

13. Judg. 1. 20. See ch. 21. 11, 12. 1 Chron. 6. 55, 56. ^y ch. 21. 12. 1 Mac. 2. 56. ^z vor. 8, 9. ^a Gen. 23. 2. ch. 15. 13. ^b ch. 11. 23. ^c ch. 15. 13. ^d ch. 11. 23. ^e ch. 15. 13. ^f ch. 11. 23. ^g ch. 15. 13. ^h ch. 11. 23. ⁱ ch. 15. 13. ^j ch. 11. 23. ^k ch. 15. 13. ^l ch. 11. 23. ^m ch. 15. 13. ⁿ ch. 11. 23. ^o ch. 15. 13. ^p ch. 11. 23. ^q ch. 15. 13. ^r ch. 11. 23. ^s ch. 15. 13. ^t ch. 11. 23. ^u ch. 15. 13. ^v ch. 11. 23. ^w ch. 15. 13. ^x ch. 11. 23. ^y ch. 15. 13. ^z ch. 11. 23.

of the ^k Jebusite; the same *is* Jerusalem: and the border went up to the top of the mountain that *lieth* before the valley of Hinnom westward, which *is* at the end ^l of the valley of the giants northward:

9 And the border was drawn from the top of the hill unto ^m the fountain of the water of Nephtoah, and went out to the cities of mount Ephron; and the border was drawn ⁿ to Baalah, which *is* ^o Kirjath-jearim:

10 And the border compassed from Baalah westward unto mount Seir, and passed along unto the side of mount Jearim, which *is* Chesalon, on the north side, and went down to Beth-shemesh, and passed on to ^p Timnah:

11 And the border went out unto the side of ^a Ekron northward: and the border was drawn to Shicron, and passed along to mount Baalah, and went out unto Jabneel; and the goings out of the border were at the sea.

12 And the west border *was* ^r to the great sea, and the coast *thereof*. This *is* the coast of the children of Judah round about according to their families.

13 ¶ ^s And unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh he gave a part among the children of Judah, according to the commandment of the LORD to Joshua, *even* ^t the city of Arba the father of Anak, which *city is* Hebron.

14 And Caleb drove thence ^u the three sons of Anak, ^v Sheshai, and Ahiman, and Talmai, the children of Anak.

15 And ^y he went up thence to the inhabitants of Debir: and the name of Debir before *was* Kirjath-sepher.

16 ¶ ^z And Caleb said, He that smiteth Kirjath-sepher, and taketh it, to him will I give Achsah my daughter to wife.

17 And ^a Othniel the ^b son of Kenaz, the brother of Caleb, took it: and he gave him Achsah his daughter to wife.

18 ^c And it came to pass, as she came *unto him*, that she moved him to ask of her

father a field: and ^d she lighted off *her* ass; and Caleb said unto her, What wouldest thou?

19 Who answered, Give me a ^e blessing; for thou hast given me a south land; give me also springs of water. And he gave her the upper springs, and the nether springs.

20 This *is* the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Judah according to their families.

21 And the uttermost cities of the tribe of the children of Judah toward the coast of Edom southward were Kabzeel, and Eder, and Jagur,

22 And Kinah, and Dimonah, and Adadah,

23 And Kedesh, and Hazor, and Ithnan,

24 Ziph, and Telem, and Bealoth,

25 And Hazor, Hadattah, and Kerioth, and Hezron, which *is* Hazor,

26 Amam, and Shema, and Moladah,

27 And Hazar-gaddah, and Heshmon, and Beth-palet,

28 And Hazar-shual, and Beer-sheba, and Bizjothjah,

29 Baalah, and Iim, and Azem,

30 And Eltolad, and Chesil, and Hormah,

31 And ^f Ziklag, and Madmannah, and Sansannah,

32 And Lebaoth, and Shilhim, and Ain, and Rimmon: all the cities *are* twenty and nine, with their villages:

33 And in the valley, ^g Eshtaol, and Zoreah, and Ashnah,

34 And Zanoah, and En-gannim, Tapuah, and Enam,

35 Jarmuth, and Adullam, Socoh, and Azekah,

36 And Sharaim, and Adithaim, and Gederah, ^d and Gederothaim; fourteen cities with their villages:

37 Zenan, and Hadashah, and Migdalgad,

^k ch. 18. 28. Judg. 1. 21. & 19. 10. ^l ch. 18. 16. ^m ch. 18. 15. ⁿ 1 Chron. 13. 6. ^o Judg. 18. 12. ^p Gen. 38. 13. Judg. 14. 1. ^q ch. 19. 43. ^r ver. 47. Num. 34. 6, 7. ^s ch. 14. 13. ^t ch. 14. 15. ^u Or, Kirjath-arba. ^v Judg. 1. 10, 20. ^x Num. 13. 22. ^y ch. 10.

38. Judg. 1. 11. ^z Judg. 1. 12. ^a Judg. 1. 13. & 3. 9. ^b Num. 32. 12. ch. 14. 6. ^c Judg. 1. 14. ^d See Gen. 24. 64. 1 Sam. 25. 23. ^e Gen. 33. 11. ^f 1 Sam. 27. 6. ^g Num. 13. 23. ^d Or, or.

38 And Dilean, and Mizpeh, ^h and Joktheel,

39 Lachish, and Bozkath, and Eglon,

40 And Cabbon, and Lahmam, and Kithlish,

41 And Gederoth, Beth-dagon, and Namamah, and Makkedah; sixteen cities with their villages:

42 Libnah, and Ether, and Ashan,

43 And Jiphtah, and Ashnah, and Nezib,

44 And Keilah, and Achzib, and Maresah; nine cities with their villages:

45 Ekron, with her towns and her villages:

46 From Ekron even unto the sea, all that *lay* ^e near Ashdod, with their villages:

47 Ashdod with her towns and her villages, Gaza with her towns and her villages, unto ⁱ the river of Egypt, and ^k the great sea, and the border *thereof*:

48 ¶ And in the mountains, Shamir, and Jattir, and Socoh,

49 And Dannah, and Kirjath-sannah, which is Debir,

50 And Anab, and Eshtemoh, and Anim,

51 ^l And Goshen, and Holon, and Giloh; eleven cities with their villages:

52 Arab, and Dumah, and Eshean,

53 And ^f Janum, and Beth-tappuah, and Aphekah,

54 And Humtah, and ^m Kirjath-arba, which is Hebron, and Zior; nine cities with their villages:

55 Maon, Carmel, and Ziph, and Juttah,

56 And Jezreel, and Jokdeam, and Zanoah,

57 Cain, Gibeah, and Timnah; ten cities with their villages:

58 Halhul, Beth-zur, and Gedor,

59 And Maarath, and Beth-anoth, and Eltekon; six cities with their villages:

60 ⁿ Kirjath-baal, which is Kirjath-jearim, and Rabbah; two cities with their villages:

61 In the wilderness, Beth-arabah, Middin, and Secacah,

62 And Nibshan, and the city of Salt, and En-gedi; six cities with their villages.

63 ¶ As for the Jebusites the inhabitants of Jerusalem, ^o the children of Judah could not drive them out: ^p but the Jebusites dwell with the children of Judah at Jerusalem unto this day.

CHAP. XVI.

1 *The general borders of the sons of Joseph.* 5 *The border of the inheritance of Ephraim.* 10 *The Canaanites not conquered.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1444.]

AND the lot of the children of Joseph ^a fell from Jordan by Jericho, unto the water of Jericho on the east, to the wilderness that goeth up from Jericho throughout mount Beth-el,

2 And goeth out from Beth-el to ^a Luz, and passeth along unto the borders of Archi to Ataroth,

3 And goeth down westward to the coast of Japhleti, ^b unto the coast of Beth-horon the nether, and to ^c Gezer: and the goings out thereof are at the sea.

4 ^d So the children of Joseph, Manasseh and Ephraim, took their inheritance.

5 ¶ And the border of the children of Ephraim according to their families was *thus*: even the border of their inheritance on the east side was ^e Ataroth-addar, ^f unto Beth-horon the upper;

6 And the border went out toward the sea to ^g Michmethah on the north side; and the border went about eastward unto Taanath-shiloh, and passed by it on the east to Janohah;

7 And it went down from Janohah to Ataroth, ^h and to Naarath, and came to Jericho, and went out at Jordan.

8 The border went out from Tappuah westward unto the ⁱ river Kanah: and the goings out thereof were at the sea. This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Ephraim by their families.

9 And ^k the separate cities for the children of Ephraim *were* among the inherit-

^h 2 Kings 14. 7. ^e Heb. by the place of. ⁱ ver. 4. ^k Num. 34. 6. ^l ch. 10. 41. & 11. 16. ^f Or, Janus. ^m ch. 14. 15. & ver. 13. ⁿ ch. 18. 14. ^o See Judg. 1. 8, 21. 2 Sam. 5. 6. ^p Judg. 1. 21.

ance of the children of Manasseh, all the cities with their villages.

10 ¹ And they drave not out the Canaanites that dwelt in Gezer : but the Canaanites dwell among the Ephraimites unto this day, and serve under tribute.

CHAP. XVII.

1 The lot of Manasseh. 8 His coast. 12 The Canaanites not driven out. 14 The children of Joseph obtain another lot. [BEFORE CHRIST 1444.]

THERE was also a lot for the tribe of Manasseh ; for he *was* the ^a firstborn of Joseph ; *to wit*, for ^b Machir the firstborn of Manasseh, the father of Gilead : because he was a man of war, therefore he had ^c Gilead and Bashan.

2 There was also *a lot* for ^d the rest of the children of Manasseh by their families ; ^e for the children of ^f Abiezer, and for the children of Helek, ^g and for the children of Asriel, and for the children of Shechem, ^h and for the children of Hephher, and for the children of Shemida : these *were* the male children of Manasseh the son of Joseph by their families.

3 ¶ But ^b Zelophehad, the son of Hephher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, had no sons, but daughters : and these *are* the names of his daughters, Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah.

4 And they came near before ⁱ Eleazar the priest, and before Joshua the son of Nun, and before the princes, saying, ^k The LORD commanded Moses to give us an inheritance among our brethren. Therefore according to the commandment of the LORD he gave them an inheritance among the brethren of their father.

5 And there fell ten portions to Manasseh, beside the land of Gilead and Bashan, which *were* on the other side Jordan ;

6 Because the daughters of Manasseh had an inheritance among his sons : and the rest of Manasseh's sons had the land of Gilead.

7 ¶ And the coast of Manasseh was from

Asher to ¹ Michmethah, that *lieth* before Shechem ; and the border went along on the right hand unto the inhabitants of Entap-puah.

8 *Now* Manasseh had the land of Tappuah : but ^m Tappuah on the border of Manasseh *belonged* to the children of Ephraim ;

9 And the coast descended ⁿ unto the ^b river Kanah, southward of the river : ^o these cities of Ephraim *are* among the cities of Manasseh : the coast of Manasseh also *was* on the north side of the river, and the outgoings of it were at the sea :

10 Southward *it was* Ephraim's, and northward *it was* Manasseh's, and the sea is his border ; and they met together in Asher on the north, and in Issachar on the east.

11 ¶ And Manasseh had in Issachar and in Asher ^a Beth-shean and her towns, and Ibleam and her towns, and the inhabitants of Dor and her towns, and the inhabitants of En-dor and her towns, and the inhabitants of Taanach and her towns, and the inhabitants of Megiddo and her towns, *even* three countries.

12 Yet ^r the children of Manasseh could not drive out *the inhabitants of* those cities ; but the Canaanites would dwell in that land.

13 Yet it came to pass, when the children of Israel were waxen strong, that they put the Canaanites to ^s tribute ; but did not utterly drive them out.

14 ^t And the children of Joseph spake unto Joshua, saying, Why hast thou given me *but* ^u one lot and one portion to inherit, seeing I *am* ^x a great people, forasmuch as the LORD hath blessed me hitherto ?

15 And Joshua answered them, If thou *be* a great people, *then* get thee up to the wood *country*, and cut down for thyself there in the land of the Perizzites and of the ^c giants, if mount Ephraim be too narrow for thee.

¹ Judg. 1. 29. See 1 Kings 9. 16.
CHAP. XVII. ^a Gen. 41. 51. & 46. 20. & 48. 18. ^b Gen. 50. 23. Num. 26. 29. & 32. 39.
⁴⁰ 1 Chron. 7. 14. ^c Deut. 3. 15. ^d Num. 26. 29—32. ^e 1 Chron. 7. 18. ^f Num. 26. 30.
Jer. ^g Num. 26. 31. ^h Num. 26. 32. ⁱ Num. 26. 33. & 27. 1 & 36. 2. ^j ch. 14. 1.

^k Num. 27. 6, 7. ^l ch. 16. 6. ^m ch. 16. 8. ⁿ ch. 16. 8. ^o Or, brook of reeds. ^p ch. 16. 9.
^q 1 Chron. 7. 29. ^r 1 Sam. 31. 10. ^s 1 Kings 4. 12. ^t Judg. 1. 27, 28. ^u ch. 16. 10. ^v ch.
16. 4. ^w Gen. 48. 22. ^x Gen. 48. 19. Num. 26. 34, 37. ^y Or, Rephaims. Gen. 14. 5. & 15.
20.

16 And the children of Joseph said, The hill is not enough for us : and all the Canaanites that dwell in the land of the valley have ^y chariots of iron, *both they who are of Beth-shean and her towns, and they who are ^z of the valley of Jezreel.*

17 And Joshua spake unto the house of Joseph, *even to Ephraim and to Manasseh, saying, Thou art a great people, and hast great power : thou shalt not have one lot only :*

18 But the mountain shall be thine ; for it is a wood, and thou shalt cut it down : and the outgoings of it shall be thine : for thou shalt drive out the Canaanites, ^a though they have iron chariots, *and though they be strong.*

CHAP. XVIII.

1 The tabernacle is set up at Shiloh. 2 The remainder of the land is described, and divided into seven parts. 10 Joshua divideth it by lot. 11 The lot and border of Benjamin. 21 Their cities. [BEFORE CHRIST 1444.]

AND the whole congregation of the children of Israel assembled together ^a at Shiloh, and ^b set up the tabernacle of the congregation there. And the land was subdued before them.

2 And there remained among the children of Israel seven tribes, which had not yet received their inheritance.

3 And Joshua said unto the children of Israel, ^c How long are ye slack to go to possess the land, which the LORD God of your fathers hath given you ?

4 Give out from among you three men for *each* tribe : and I will send them, and they shall rise, and go through the land, and describe it according to the inheritance of them ; and they shall come *again* to me.

5 And they shall divide it into seven parts : ^d Judah shall abide in their coast on the south, and ^e the house of Joseph shall abide in their coasts on the north.

6 Ye shall therefore describe the land into seven parts, and bring *the description* hither to me, ^f that I may cast lots for you here before the LORD our God.

7 ^g But the Levites have no part among you ; for the priesthood of the LORD is their inheritance : ^h and Gad, and Reuben, and half the tribe of Manasseh, have received their inheritance beyond Jordan on the east, which Moses the servant of the LORD gave them.

8 ¶ And the men arose, and went away : and Joshua charged them that went to describe the land, saying, Go and walk through the land, and describe it, and come again to me, that I may here cast lots for you before the LORD in Shiloh.

9 And the men went and passed through the land, and described it by cities into seven parts in a book, and came *again* to Joshua to the host at Shiloh.

10 ¶ And Joshua cast lots for them in Shiloh before the LORD : and there Joshua divided the land unto the children of Israel according to their divisions.

11 ¶ And the lot of the tribe of the children of Benjamin came up according to their families : and the coast of their lot came forth between the children of Judah and the children of Joseph.

12 ⁱ And their border on the north side was from Jordan ; and the border went up to the side of Jericho on the north side, and went up through the mountains westward ; and the goings out thereof were at the wilderness of Beth-aven.

13 And the border went over from thence toward Luz, to the side of Luz, ^k which is Beth-el, southward ; and the border descended to Ataroth-adar, near the hill that *lieth* on the south side ^l of the nether Beth-horon.

14 And the border was drawn *thence*, and compassed the corner of the sea southward, from the hill that *lieth* before Beth-horon southward ; and the goings out thereof were at ^m Kirjath-baal, which is Kirjath-jearim, a city of the children of Judah : this *was* the west quarter.

15 And the south quarter *was* from the end of Kirjath-jearim, and the border went

^y Judg. 1. 19. & 4. 3. ^z ch. 19. 18. 1 Kings 4. 12. ^a Deut. 20. 1.

CHAP. XVIII. ^a ch. 19. 51. & 21. 2. & 22. 9. Jer. 7. 12. ^b Judg. 18. 31. 1 Sam. 1. 3.

^{24.} & 4. 3. 4. ^c Judg. 18. 9. ^d ch. 15. 1. ^e ch. 16. 1. 4. ^f ch. 14. 2. & ver. 10. ^g ch. 13. 33. ^h ch. 13. 8. ⁱ See ch. 16. 1. ^k Gen. 28. 19. Judg. 1. 23. ^l ch. 16. 3. ^m See ch. 15. 9.

out on the west, and went out to ^a the well of waters of Nephtoah :

16 And the border came down to the end of the mountain that *lieth* before ^o the valley of the son of Hinnom, *and* which *is* in the valley of the giants on the north, and descended to the valley of Hinnom, to the side of Jebusi on the south, and descended to ^p En-rogel,

17 And ^q was drawn from the north, and went forth to En-shemesh, and went forth toward Geliloth, which *is* over against the going up of Adummim, and descended to ^r the stone of Bohan the son of Reuben,

18 And passed along toward the side over against ^r ^a Arabah northward, and went down unto Arabah :

19 And the border passed along to the side of Beth-hoglah northward : and the outgoings of the border were at the north ^b bay of the salt sea at the south end of Jordan : this *was* the south coast.

20 And Jordan was the border of it on the east side. This *was* the inheritance of the children of Benjamin, by the coasts thereof round about, according to their families.

21 Now the cities of the tribe of the children of Benjamin according to their families were Jericho, and Beth-hoglah, and the valley of Keziz,

22 And Beth-arabah, and Zemaraim, and Beth-el,

23 And Avim, and Parah, and Ophrah,

24 And Chephar-haammonai, and Ophni, and Gaba ; twelve cities with their villages :

25 Gibeon, and Ramah, and Beeroth,

26 And Mizpeh, and Chephirah, and Mozah,

27 And Rekem, and Irpeel, and Taralah,

28 And Zelah, Eleph, and ^s Jebusi, which *is* Jerusalem, Gibeath, *and* Kirjath ; fourteen cities with their villages. This *is* the inheritance of the children of Benjamin according to their families.

CHAP. XIX.

1 The lot of Simeon, 10 of Zebulun, 17 of Issachar, 24 of Asher, 32 of Naphtali, 40 of Dan. 46 The children of Israel give an inheritance to Joshua. [BEFORE CHRIST 1444.]

AND the second lot came forth to Simeon, *even* for the tribe of the children of Simeon according to their families : ^a and their inheritance was within the inheritance of the children of Judah.

2 And ^b they had in their inheritance Beer-sheba, Sheba, and Moladah,

3 And Hazar-shual, and Balah, and Azem,

4 And Eltolad, and Bethul, and Hormah,

5 And Ziklag, and Beth-marcaboth, and Hazar-susah,

6 And Beth-lebaoth, and Sharuhem ; thirteen cities and their villages :

7 Ain, Remmon, and Ether, and Ashan ; four cities and their villages :

8 And all the villages that *were* round about these cities to Baalath-beer, Ramath of the south. This *is* the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Simeon according to their families.

9 Out of the portion of the children of Judah *was* the inheritance of the children of Simeon : for the part of the children of Judah was too much for them : ^c therefore the children of Simeon had their inheritance within the inheritance of them.

10 ¶ And the third lot came up for the children of Zebulun according to their families : and the border of their inheritance was unto Sarid :

11 ^d And their border went up toward the sea, and Maralah, and reached to Dab-basheth, and reached to the river that *is* ^e before Jokneam ;

12 And turned from Sarid eastward toward the sunrising unto the border of Chisloth-tabor, and then goeth out to Daberrath, and goeth up to Japhia,

13 And from thence passeth on along on the east to Gittah-hepher, to Ittah-kazin, and goeth out to Remmon-^fmethoar to Neah ;

n ch. 15. 9. o ch. 15. 8. p ch. 15. 7. q ch. 15. 6. r ch. 15. 6. a Or, the plain. b Heb. tongue. s ch. 15. 8.

CHAP. XIX. a ver. 9. b 1 Chron. 4. 28. c ver. 1. d Gen. 49. 13. e ch. 12. 22. f Or which is drawn.

14 And the border compasseth it on the north side of Hannathon : and the outgoings thereof are in the valley of Jiphtah-el :

15 And Kattath, and Nahallal, and Shimron, and Idalah, and Beth-lehem : twelve cities with their villages.

16 This *is* the inheritance of the children of Zebulun according to their families, these cities with their villages.

17 ¶ And the fourth lot came out to Issachar, for the children of Issachar according to their families.

18 And their border was toward Jezreel, and Chesulloth, and Shunem,

19 And Haphraim, and Shihon, and Anaharath,

20 And Rabbith, and Kishion, and Abez,

21 And Remeth, and En-gannim, and En-haddah, and Beth-pázzez ;

22 And the coast reacheth to Tabor, and Shahazimah, and Beth-shemesh ; and the outgoings of their border were at Jordan : sixteen cities with their villages.

23 This *is* the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Issachar according to their families, the cities and their villages.

24 ¶ And the fifth lot came out for the tribe of the children of Asher according to their families.

25 And their border was Helkath, and Hali, and Beten, and Achshaph,

26 And Alammelech, and Amad, and Misheal ; and reacheth to Carmel westward, and to Shihor-libnath ;

27 And turneth toward the sunrising to Beth-dagon, and reacheth to Zebulun, and to the valley of Jiphtah-el toward the north side of Beth-emek, and Neiel, and goeth out to Cabul on the left hand,

28 And Hebron, and Rehob, and Hamnon, and Kanah, *even* unto great Zidon ;

29 And *then* the coast turneth to Raah, and to the strong city ^b Tyre ; and the coast turneth to Hosah ; and the outgoings

thereof are at the sea from the coast to ^s Achzib :

30 Ummah also, and Aphek, and Rehob : twenty and two cities with their villages.

31 This *is* the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Asher according to their families, these cities with their villages.

32 ¶ The sixth lot came out to the children of Naphtali, *even* for the children of Naphtali according to their families.

33 And their coast was from Heleph, from Allon to Zaanannim, and Adami, Nekeb, and Jabneel, unto Lakum ; and the outgoings thereof were at Jordan :

34 And *then* ^h the coast turneth westward to Aznoth-tabor, and goeth out from thence to Hukkok, and reacheth to Zebulun on the south side, and reacheth to Asher on the west side, and to Judah upon Jordan toward the sunrising.

35 And the fenced cities *are* Ziddim, Zer, and Hammath, Rakkath, and Chinnereth,

36 And Adamah, and Ramah, and Hazor,

37 And Kedesh, and Edrei, and En-hazor,

38 And Iron, and Magdal-el, Horem, and Beth-anath, and Beth-shemesh ; nineteen cities with their villages.

39 This *is* the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Naphtali according to their families, the cities and their villages.

40 ¶ And the seventh lot came out for the tribe of the children of Dan according to their families.

41 And the coast of their inheritance was Zorah, and Eshtaol, and Ir-shemesh,

42 And ⁱ Shaalabbin, and Ajalon, and Jethlah,

43 And Elon, and Thimniathah, and Ekron,

44 And Eltekeh, and Gibbethon, and Baalath,

45 And Jehud, and Bene-berak, and Gath-rimmon,

46 And Me-jarkon, and Rakkon, with the border ^c before ^d Japho.

47 And ^k the coast of the children of Dan went out *too little* for them: therefore the children of Dan went up to fight against Leshem, and took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and possessed it, and dwelt therein, and called Leshem, ¹ Dan, after the name of Dan their father.

48 This *is* the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Dan according to their families, these cities with their villages.

49 ¶ When they had made an end of dividing the land for inheritance by their coasts, the children of Israel gave an inheritance to Joshua the son of Nun among them:

50 According to the word of the LORD they gave him the city which he asked, *even* ^m Timnath-ⁿserah in mount Ephraim: and he built the city, and dwelt therein.

51 ^o These *are* the inheritances, which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, divided for an inheritance by lot ^p in Shiloh before the LORD, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. So they made an end of dividing the country.

CHAP. XX.

1 God commandeth, ⁷ and the children of Israel appoint the six cities of refuge. [BEFORE CHRIST 1444.]

THE LORD also spake unto Joshua, saying,

2 Speak to the children of Israel, saying, ^a Appoint out for you cities of refuge, whereof I spake unto you by the hand of Moses:

3 That the slayer that killeth *any* person unawares *and* unwittingly may flee thither: and they shall be your refuge from the avenger of blood.

4 And when he that doth flee unto one of those cities shall stand at the entering

of ^b the gate of the city, and shall declare his cause in the ears of the elders of that city, they shall take him into the city unto them, and give him a place, that he may dwell among them.

5 ^c And if the avenger of blood pursue after him, then they shall not deliver the slayer up into his hand; because he smote his neighbour unwittingly, and hated him not beforetime.

6 And he shall dwell in that city, ^d until he stand before the congregation for judgment, *and* until the death of the high priest that shall be in those days: then shall the slayer return, and come unto his own city, and unto his own house, unto the city from whence he fled.

7 ¶ And they ^e appointed ^e Kedesh in Galilee in mount Naphtali, and ^f Shechem in mount Ephraim, and ^g Kirjath-arba, which *is* Hebron, in ^h the mountain of Judah.

8 And on the other side Jordan by Jericho eastward, they assigned ⁱ Bezer in the wilderness upon the plain out of the tribe of Reuben, and ^k Ramoth in Gilead out of the tribe of Gad, and ^l Golan in Bashan out of the tribe of Manasseh.

9 ^m These were the cities appointed for all the children of Israel, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them, that whosoever killeth *any* person at unawares might flee thither, and not die by the hand of the avenger of blood, ⁿ until he stood before the congregation.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Eight and forty cities given by lot, out of the other tribes, unto the Levites. 43 God gave the land, and rest unto the Israelites, according to his promise. [BEFORE CHRIST 1444.]

THEN came near the heads of the fathers of the Levites unto ^a Eleazar the priest, and unto Joshua the son of Nun, and unto the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel;

2 And they spake unto them at ^b Shiloh in the land of Canaan, saying, ^c The LORD

^c Or, over against. ^d Or, Joppa, Acts 9. 36. ^k See Judg. 18. 1 Judg. 18. 29. ^m ch. 24. 30. ⁿ 1 Chron. 7. 24. ^o Num. 34. 17. ch. 14. 1. ^p ch. 18. 1, 10. CHAP. XX. ^a Ex. 21. 13. Num. 35. 6, 11, 14. Deut. 19. 2, 9. ^b Ruth 4. 1, 2. ^c Num. 35. 12. ^d Num. 35. 12, 25. ^e Heb. sanctified. ^f ch. 21. 32. 1 Chron. 6. 76.

^g ch. 21. 2 Chron. 10. 1. ^h g ch. 14. 15. & 21. 11, 13. ⁱ Luke 1. 39. ^j Deut. 4. 43. ^k ch. 21. 36. 1 Chron. 6. 78. ^l ch. 21. 33. 1 Kings 22. 3. ^m ch. 21. 27. ⁿ Num. 35. 15. ^o ver. 6.

CHAP. XXI. ^a ch. 14. 1. & 17. 4. ^b ch. 18. 1. ^c Num. 35. 2.

commanded by the hand of Moses to give us cities to dwell in, with the suburbs thereof for our cattle.

3 And the children of Israel gave unto the Levites out of their inheritance, at the commandment of the LORD, these cities and their suburbs.

4 And the lot came out for the families of the Kohathites: and ^d the children of Aaron the priest, *which were* of the Levites, ^e had by lot out of the tribe of Judah, and out of the tribe of Simeon, and out of the tribe of Benjamin, thirteen cities.

5 And ^f the rest of the children of Kohath *had* by lot out of the families of the tribe of Ephraim, and out of the tribe of Dan, and out of the half tribe of Manasseh, ten cities.

6 And ^g the children of Gershon *had* by lot out of the families of the tribe of Issachar, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Naphtali, and out of the half tribe of Manasseh in Bashan, thirteen cities.

7 ^h The children of Merari by their families *had* out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zebulun, twelve cities.

8 ⁱ And the children of Israel gave by lot unto the Levites these cities with their suburbs, ^k as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.

9 ¶ And they gave out of the tribe of the children of Judah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, these cities which are *here* ^a mentioned by name,

10 ^l Which the children of Aaron, *being* of the families of the Kohathites, *who were* of the children of Levi, had: for their's was the first lot.

11 ^m And they gave them ^b the city of Arba the father of ⁿ Anak; which *city is* Hebron, ^o in the hill *country* of Judah, with the suburbs thereof round about it.

12 But ^p the fields of the city, and the

villages thereof, gave they to Caleb the son of Jephunneh for his possession.

13 ¶ Thus ^q they gave to the children of Aaron the priest ^r Hebron with her suburbs, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer; ^s and Libnah with her suburbs,

14 And ^t Jattir with her suburbs, ^u and Eshtemoa with her suburbs,

15 And ^x Holon with her suburbs, ^y and Debir with her suburbs,

16 And ^z Ain with her suburbs, ^a and Juttah with her suburbs, *and* ^b Beth-she-mesh with her suburbs; nine cities out of those two tribes.

17 And out of the tribe of Benjamin, ^c Gibeon with her suburbs, ^d Geba with her suburbs,

18 Anathoth with her suburbs, and ^e Almon with her suburbs; four cities.

19 All the cities of the children of Aaron, the priests, *were* thirteen cities with their suburbs.

20 ¶ ^f And the families of the children of Kohath, the Levites which remained of the children of Kohath, even they had the cities of their lot out of the tribe of Ephraim.

21 For they gave them ^g Shechem with her suburbs in mount Ephraim; *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer; and Gezer with her suburbs,

22 And Kibzaim with her suburbs, and Beth-horon with her suburbs; four cities.

23 And out of the tribe of Dan, Eltekeh with her suburbs, Gibbethon with her suburbs,

24 Aijalon with her suburbs, Gath-rimmon with her suburbs; four cities.

25 And out of the half tribe of Manasseh, Tanach with her suburbs, and Gath-rimmon with her suburbs; two cities.

26 All the cities *were* ten with their suburbs for the families of the children of Kohath that remained.

27 ¶ ^h And unto the children of Gershon, of the families of the Levites, out of the

d ver. 8, 19. e See ch. 24, 33. f ver. 20, &c. g ver. 27, &c. h ver. 34, &c. i ver. 3. Num. 35, 2. a Heb. *called*. l ver. 4. m 1 Chron. 6, 55. b Or, *Kirjath-arba*, Gen. 23, 2. ch. 15, 13, 14. o ch. 20, 7. Luke 1, 39. p ch. 14, 14. 1 Chron. 6, 56. q 1 Chron. 6, 57, &c. r ch. 15, 54, & 20, 7. s ch. 15, 42. t ch. 15, 48. u ch. 15, 50. x 1 Chron. 6, 58.

Hilen, ch. 15, 51. y ch. 15, 49. z 1 Chron. 6, 59, *Ashan*, ch. 15, 49. a ch. 15, 55. b ch. 15, 10. c ch. 18, 25. d ch. 18, 24, *Gaba*. e 1 Chron. 6, 60, *Alemeth*. f ver. 5, 1 Chron. 6, 66. g ch. 20, 7. h ver. 6, 1 Chron. 6, 71.

other half tribe of Manasseh *they gave* ⁱ Golan in Bashan with her suburbs, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer; and Beesh-terah with her suburbs; two cities.

28 And out of the tribe of Issachar, Kishon with her suburbs, Dabareh with her suburbs,

29 Jarmuth with her suburbs, En-ganim with her suburbs; four cities.

30 And out of the tribe of Asher, Mishal with her suburbs, Abdon with her suburbs,

31 Helkath with her suburbs, and Rehob with her suburbs; four cities.

32 And out of the tribe of Naphtali, ^k Kedesh in Galilee with her suburbs, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer; and Hammoth-dor with her suburbs, and Kartan with her suburbs; three cities.

33 All the cities of the Gershonites according to their families *were* thirteen cities with their suburbs.

34 ¶ ^l And unto the families of the children of Merari, the rest of the Levites, out of the tribe of Zebulun, Jokneam with her suburbs, and Kartah with her suburbs,

35 Dimnah with her suburbs, Nahalal with her suburbs; four cities.

36 And out of the tribe of Reuben, ^m Bezzer with her suburbs, and Jahazah with her suburbs,

37 Kedemoth with her suburbs, and Mephaath with her suburbs; four cities.

38 And out of the tribe of Gad, ⁿ Ramoth in Gilead with her suburbs, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer; and Mahanaim with her suburbs,

39 Heshbon with her suburbs, Jazer with her suburbs; four cities in all.

40 So all the cities for the children of Merari by their families, which were remaining of the families of the Levites, were *by* their lot twelve cities.

41 ^o All the cities of the Levites within the possession of the children of Israel *were* forty and eight cities with their suburbs.

42 These cities were every one with their suburbs round about them; thus *were* all these cities.

43 ¶ And the LORD gave unto Israel ^p all the land which he sware to give unto their fathers; and they possessed it, and dwelt therein.

44 ^q And the LORD gave them rest round about, according to all that he sware unto their fathers: and ^r there stood not a man of all their enemies before them; the LORD delivered all their enemies into their hand.

45 ^s There failed not ought of any good thing which the LORD had spoken unto the house of Israel; all came to pass.

CHAP. XXII.

1 The two tribes and half with a blessing are sent home. 9 They build the altar of testimony in their journey. 11 The Israelites are offended thereat. 21 They give them good satisfaction. [BEFORE CHRIST 1444.]

THEN Joshua called the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh,

2 And said unto them, Ye have kept ^a all that Moses the servant of the LORD commanded you, ^b and have obeyed my voice in all that I commanded you:

3 Ye have not left your brethren these many days unto this day, but have kept the charge of the commandment of the LORD your God.

4 And now the LORD your God hath given rest unto your brethren, as he promised them: therefore now return ye, and get you unto your tents, *and* unto the land of your possession, ^c which Moses the servant of the LORD gave you on the other side Jordan.

5 But ^d take diligent heed to do the commandment and the law, which Moses the servant of the LORD charged you, ^e to love the LORD your God, and to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and to cleave unto him, and to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul.

6 So Joshua ^f blessed them, and sent

ⁱ ch. 20. 8. ^k ch. 20. 7. ^l ver. 7. See 1 Chron. 6. 77. ^m ch. 20. 8. ⁿ ch. 20. 8. ^o Num. 25. 7. ^p Gen. 13. 15. & 15. 18. & 26. 3. & 28. 4. 13. ^q ch. 11. 23. & 22. 4. ^r Deut. 7. 24. ^s ch. 23. 14.

CHAP. XXII. ^a Num. 32. 20. Deut. 3. 18. ^b ch. 1. 16, 17. ^c Num. 32. 33. Deut. 29. 8. ch. 13. 8. ^d Deut. 6. 6, 17. & 11. 22. ^e Deut. 10. 12. ^f Gen. 47. 7. Ex. 39. 43. ch. 14. 13. 2 Sam. 6. 18. Luke 24. 50.

them away: and they went unto their tents.

7 ¶ Now to the *one* half of the tribe of Manasseh Moses had given *possession* in Bashan: ^g but unto the *other* half thereof gave Joshua among their brethren on this side Jordan westward. And when Joshua sent them away also unto their tents, then he blessed them,

8 And he spake unto them, saying, Return with much riches unto your tents, and with very much cattle, with silver, and with gold, and with brass, and with iron, and with very much raiment: ^h divide the spoil of your enemies with your brethren.

9 ¶ And the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh returned, and departed from the children of Israel out of Shiloh, which *is* in the land of Canaan, to go unto ⁱ the country of Gilead, to the land of their possession, whereof they were possessed, according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

10 ¶ And when they came unto the borders of Jordan, that *are* in the land of Canaan, the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh built there an altar by Jordan, a great altar to see to.

11 ¶ And the children of Israel ^k heard say, Behold, the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh have built an altar over against the land of Canaan, in the borders of Jordan, at the passage of the children of Israel.

12 And when the children of Israel heard *of it*, ^l the whole congregation of the children of Israel gathered themselves together at Shiloh, to go up to war against them.

13 And the children of Israel ^m sent unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the half tribe of Manasseh,

into the land of Gilead, ⁿ Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest,

14 And with him ten princes, of each ^o chief house a prince throughout all the tribes of Israel; and ^p each one *was* an head of the house of their fathers among the thousands of Israel.

15 ¶ And they came unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the half tribe of Manasseh, unto the land of Gilead, and they spake with them, saying,

16 Thus saith the whole congregation of the LORD, What trespass *is* this that ye have committed against the God of Israel, to turn away this day from following the LORD, in that ye have builded you an altar, ^q that ye might rebel this day against the LORD?

17 *Is* the iniquity ^r of Peor too little for us, from which we are not cleansed until this day, although there was a plague in the congregation of the LORD,

18 But that ye must turn away this day from following the LORD? and it will be, *seeing* ye rebel to day against the LORD, that to morrow ^s he will be wroth with the whole congregation of Israel.

19 Notwithstanding, if the land of your possession *be* unclean, *then* pass ye over unto the land of the possession of the LORD, ^t wherein the LORD's tabernacle dwelleth, and take possession among us: but rebel not against the LORD, nor rebel against us, in building you an altar beside the altar of the LORD our God.

20 ^u Did not Achan the son of Zerah commit a trespass in the accursed thing, and wrath fell on all the congregation of Israel? and that man perished not alone in his iniquity.

21 ¶ Then the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh answered, and said unto the heads of the thousands of Israel,

22 The LORD ^v God of gods, the LORD

^g ch. 17. 5. ^h Num. 31. 27. ⁱ Sam. 30. 14. ^j Num. 33. 1, 26, 29. ^k Deut. 13. 12, &c. ^l Judg. 20. 12. ^m Deut. 13. 14. ⁿ Ex. 6. 25. Num. 25. 7. VOL. I. Nos. 25 & 26. 28

^o Heb. house of the father. ^p Num. 1. 4. ^q See Lev. 17. 8, 9. Deut. 12. 13, 14. ^r Num. 25. 3, 4. Deut. 3. 3. ^s Num. 16. 22. ^t ch. 15. 1. ^u ch. 7. 1, 5. ^v Deut. 10. 17.

God of gods, he ^{*} knoweth, and Israel he shall know; if *it be* in rebellion, or if in transgression against the LORD, (save us not this day,)

23 That we have built us an altar to turn from following the LORD, or if to offer thereon burnt offering or meat offering, or if to offer peace offerings thereon, let the LORD himself [†] require *it*;

24 And if we have not *rather* done it for fear of *this* thing, saying, ^b In time to come your children might speak unto our children, saying, What have ye to do with the LORD God of Israel?

25 For the LORD hath made Jordan a border between us and you, ye children of Reuben and children of Gad; ye have no part in the LORD: so shall your children make our children cease from fearing the LORD.

26 Therefore we said, Let us now prepare to build us an altar, not for burnt offering, nor for sacrifice:

27 But *that* it *may be* ^z a witness between us, and you, and our generations after us, that we might ^a do the service of the LORD before him with our burnt offerings, and with our sacrifices, and with our peace offerings; that your children may not say to our children in time to come, Ye have no part in the LORD.

28 Therefore said we, that it shall be, when they should *so* say to us or to our generations in time to come, that we may say *again*, Behold the pattern of the altar of the LORD, which our fathers made, not for burnt offerings, nor for sacrifices; but it *is* a witness between us and you.

29 God forbid that we should rebel against the LORD, and turn this day from following the LORD, ^b to build an altar for burnt offerings, for meat offerings, or for sacrifices, beside the altar of the LORD our God that *is* before his tabernacle.

30 ¶ And when Phinehas the priest, and the princes of the congregation and

heads of the thousands of Israel which *were* with him, heard the words that the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the children of Manasseh spake, ^c it pleased them.

31 And Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest said unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the children of Manasseh, This day we perceive that the LORD *is* ^e among us, because ye have not committed this trespass against the LORD: ^d now ye have delivered the children of Israel out of the hand of the LORD.

32 ¶ And Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, and the princes, returned from the children of Reuben, and from the children of Gad, out of the land of Gilead, unto the land of Canaan, to the children of Israel, and brought them word again.

33 And the thing pleased the children of Israel; and the children of Israel ^a blessed God, and did not intend to go up against them in battle, to destroy the land wherein the children of Reuben and Gad dwelt.

34 And the children of Reuben and the children of Gad called the altar ^e *Ed*: for it *shall be* a witness between us that the LORD *is* God.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Joshua's exhortation before his death, 3 by former benefits, 5 by promises, 11 and by threatenings. [BEFORE CHRIST 1427.]

AND it came to pass a long time after that the LORD ^a had given rest unto Israel from all their enemies round about, that Joshua ^b waxed old *and* ^a stricken in age.

2 And Joshua ^c called for all Israel, *and*, for their elders, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their officers, and said unto them, I am old *and* stricken in age:

3 And ye have seen all that the LORD your God hath done unto all these nations because of you; for the ^d LORD your God *is* he that hath fought for you.

4 Behold, ^e I have divided unto you by lot these nations that remain, to be an in-

^x 1 Kings 8. 39. Job 10. 7. & 23. 10. Ps. 44. 21. & 139. 1. 2. Jer. 12. 3. 2 Cor. 11. 11. 31. y Deut. 16. 19. 1 Sam. 20. 16. ^b Heb. *To morrow.* z Gen. 31. 48. ch. 24. 27. ver. 34. ^a Deut. 12. 5. 6. 11. 12. 17. 18. 26. 27. ^b Deut. 12. 13. 14. ^c Heb. *it was good in their eyes.* ^c Lev. 26. 11. 12. 2 Chron. 15. 2. ^d Heb. *then.* ^d 1 Chron. 29. 20. Neh. 8. 6. Dan.

2. 19. Luke 2. 28. ^e That is, a witness: So ch. 24. 27. CHAP. XXIII. a ch. 21. 44. & 22. 4. b ch. 13. 1. ^a Heb. *come into days.* ^c Deut. 31. 28. ch. 24. 1. 1 Chron. 28. 1. ^d Ex. 14. 14. ch. 10. 14. 42. ^e ch. 13. 2. 6. & 18. 10. 298

heritance for your tribes, from Jordan, with all the nations that I have cut off, even unto the great sea ^b westward.

5 And the LORD your God, ^f he shall expel them from before you, and drive them from out of your sight; and ye shall possess their land, ^g as the LORD your God hath promised unto you.

6 ^h Be ye therefore very courageous to keep and to do all that is written in the book of the law of Moses, ⁱ that ye turn not aside therefrom *to* the right hand or *to* the left;

7 That ye ^k come not among these nations, these that remain among you; neither ^l make mention of the name of their gods, nor cause to swear *by them*, neither serve them, nor bow yourselves unto them:

8 ^c But ^m cleave unto the LORD your God, as ye have done unto this day.

9 ^{d n} For the LORD hath driven out from before you great nations and strong: but *as for* you, ^o no man hath been able to stand before you unto this day.

10 ^p One man of you shall chase a thousand: for the LORD your God, he *it is* that fighteth for you, ^q as he hath promised you.

11 ^r Take good heed therefore unto ^s yourselves, that ye love the LORD your God.

12 Else if ye do in any wise ^t go back, and cleave unto the remnant of these nations, *even* these that remain among you, and shall ^u make marriages with them, and go in unto them, and they to you:

13 Know for a certainty that ^v the LORD your God will no more drive out *any of* these nations from before you; ^w but they shall be snares and traps unto you, and scourges in your sides, and thorns in your eyes, until ye perish from off this good land which the LORD your God hath given you.

14 And, behold, this day ^x I *am* going the way of all the earth: and ye know in all your hearts and in all your souls, that

^z not one thing hath failed of all the good things which the LORD your God spake concerning you; all are come to pass unto you, *and* not one thing hath failed thereof.

15 ^a Therefore it shall come to pass, *that* as all good things are come upon you, which the LORD your God promised you; so shall the LORD bring upon you ^b all evil things, until he have destroyed you from off this good land which the LORD your God hath given you.

16 When ye have transgressed the covenant of the LORD your God, which he commanded you, and have gone and served other gods, and bowed yourselves to them; then shall the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and ye shall perish quickly from off the good land which he hath given unto you.

CHAP. XXIV.

1. Joshua assembleth the tribes at Shechem. 2 A brief history of God's benefits from Terah. 14 He reneweth the covenant between them and God. 26 A stone the witness of the covenant. 29 Joshua's age, death, and burial. 32 Joseph's bones are buried. 33 Eleazar dieth. [BEFORE CHRIST 1427.]

AND Joshua gathered all the tribes of Israel to ^a Shechem, and ^b called for the elders of Israel, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their officers; and they ^c presented themselves before God.

2 And Joshua said unto all the people, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, ^d Your fathers dwelt on the other side of the flood in old time, *even* Terah, the father of Abraham, and the father of Nachor: and ^e they served other gods.

3 And ^f I took your father Abraham from the other side of the flood, and led him throughout all the land of Canaan, and multiplied his seed, and ^g gave him Isaac.

4 And I gave unto Isaac ^h Jacob and Esau: and I gave unto ⁱ Esau mount Seir, to possess it; ^k but Jacob and his children went down into Egypt.

5 ^l I sent Moses also and Aaron, and

^b Heb. at the sunset. ^f Ex. 23. 30. & 33. 2. & 34. 11. Deut. 11. 23. ch. 13. 6. ^g Num. 33. 53. ^h ch. 1. 7. ⁱ Deut. 5. 32. & 18. 14. ^k Ex. 23. 33. Deut. 7. 2. 3. Prov. 4. 14. Ephes. 5. 11. ^l Ex. 23. 13. Ps. 16. 4. Jer. 5. 7. Zeph. 1. 5. See Num. 33. 38. ^c Or. For if ye will cleave, &c. ^m Deut. 10. 20. & 11. 22. & 13. 4. ch. 32. 5. ^d Or. Then the LORD will drive. ⁿ Deut. 11. 23. ^o ch. 1. 5. ^p Lev. 26. 8. Deut. 32. 30. See Judg. 3. 31. & 15. 15. ^q Ex. 14. 14. & 23. 27. Deut. 3. 22. ^r ch. 22. 5. ^s Heb. your souls. ^t Heb.

10. 38. 39. ^u Pet. 2. 20. 21. ^t Deut. 7. 3. ^u Judg. 2. 3. ^x Ex. 23. 33. Num. 33. 55. Deut. 7. 16. ^y 1 Kings 11. 4. ^y 1 Kings 2. 2. See Heb. 9. 27. ^z ch. 21. 45. Luke 21. 33. ^a Deut. 28. 63. ^b Lev. 26. 16. Deut. 28. 15. 16. &c. ^c 1 Sam. 10. 19. ^d Gen. 11. 26. 31. Judith 5. 6. 7. ^e Gen. 31. 53. ^f Gen. 12. 1. Acts 7. 2. 3. ^g Gen. 21. 2. 3. Ps. 127. 3. ^h Gen. 23. 24. 25. 26. ⁱ Gen. 36. 8. Deut. 2. 5. ^k Gen. 46. 1. 6. Acts 7. 15. ^l Ex. 3. 10.

^a I plagued Egypt, according to that which I did among them: and afterward I brought you out.

6 And I ^a brought your fathers out of Egypt: and ^a ye came unto the sea; ^p and the Egyptians pursued after your fathers with chariots and horsemen unto the Red sea.

7 And when they ^a cried unto the LORD, ^r he put darkness between you and the Egyptians, ^a and brought the sea upon them, and covered them; and ^t your eyes have seen what I have done in Egypt: and ye dwelt in the wilderness ^a a long season.

8 And I brought you into the land of the Amorites, which dwelt on the other side Jordan; ^s and they fought with you: and I gave them into your hand, that ye might possess their land; and I destroyed them from before you.

9 Then ^v Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab, arose and warred against Israel, and ^z sent and called Balaam the son of Beor to curse you:

10 ^a But I would not hearken unto Balaam; ^b therefore he blessed you still: so I delivered you out of his hand.

11 And ^c ye went over Jordan, and came unto Jericho: and ^d the men of Jericho fought against you, the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Girgashites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites; and I delivered them into your hand.

12 And ^e I sent the hornet before you, which drave them out from before you, *even* the two kings of the Amorites; *but* ^f not with thy sword, nor with thy bow.

13 And I have given you a land for which ye did not labour, and ^g cities which ye built not, and ye dwell in them; of the vineyards and oliveyards which ye planted not do ye eat.

14 ¶ ^h Now therefore fear the LORD, and

serve him in ⁱ sincerity and in truth: and ^k put away the gods which your fathers served on the other side of the flood, and ^l in Egypt; and serve ye the LORD.

15 And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, ^m choose you this day whom ye will serve; whether ⁿ the gods which your fathers served that *were* on the other side of the flood, or ^o the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: ^p but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD.

16 And the people answered and said, God forbid that we should forsake the LORD, to serve other gods;

17 For the LORD our God, he *it is* that brought us up and our fathers out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage, and which did those great signs in our sight, and preserved us in all the way wherein we went, and among all the people through whom we passed:

18 And the LORD drave out from before us all the people, even the Amorites which dwelt in the land: *therefore* will we also serve the LORD; for he *is* our God.

19 And Joshua said unto the people, ^q Ye cannot serve the LORD: for he *is* an ^r holy God; he *is* ^a a jealous God; ^t he will not forgive your transgressions nor your sins.

20 ^u If ye forsake the LORD, and serve strange gods, ^v then he will turn and do you hurt, and consume you, after that he hath done you good.

21 And the people said unto Joshua, Nay; but we will serve the LORD.

22 And Joshua said unto the people, Ye *are* witnesses against yourselves that ^y ye have chosen you the LORD, to serve him. And they said, *We are* witnesses.

23 Now therefore ^z put away, *said* he, the strange gods which *are* among you, and incline your heart unto the LORD God of Israel.

24 And the people said unto Joshua,

m Ex. 7. & 8. & 9. & 10. & 19. n Ex. 12. 37. 51. o Ex. 14. 2. p Ex. 14. 9. q Ex. 14. 10. r Ex. 14. 20. s Ex. 14. 27. 28. t Deut. 4. 34. & 29. 2. u ch. 5. 6. x Num. 21. 21. 33. Deut. 2. 32. & 3. 1. y See Judg. 11. 25. z Num. 22. 5. Deut. 23. 4. a Deut. 23. 5. b Num. 23. 11. 20. & 24. 10. c ch. 3. 14. 17. & 4. 10. 11. 12. d ch. 6. 1. & 10. 1. & 11. 1. e Ex. 23. 28. Deut. 7. 20. f Ps. 44. 3. 6. g Deut. 6. 10. 11. ch. 11. 13. h Deut. 10. 12. 1 Sam. 12. 24. i Gen. 17. 1. & 20. 5. Deut. 18. 13. Ps. 119. 1. 2 Cor. 1. 12. Eph. 6. 24. k ver.

9. 23. Lev. 17. 7. Ezek. 20. 18. l Ezek. 20. 7. 8. & 23. 3. m See Ruth 1. 15. 1 Kings 18. 21. Ezek. 20. 39. John 6. 67. n ver. 14. o Ex. 23. 24. 32. 33. & 34. 15. Deut. 13. 7. & 24. 18. Judg. 6. 10. p Gen. 18. 19. q Matt. 6. 24. r Lev. 19. 2. 1 Sam. 6. 20. Ps. 99. 5. 9. Isai. 5. 16. s Ex. 20. 5. t Ex. 23. 21. u 1 Chron. 28. 9. 2 Chron. 15. 2. Ezra 8. 23. Isai. 1. 28. & 65. 11. 12. Jer. 17. 13. x ch. 23. 15. Isai. 63. 10. Acts 7. 42. y Ps. 119. 123. z ver. 14. Gen. 35. 2. Judg. 10. 16. 1 Sam. 7. 3.

The LORD our God will we serve, and his voice will we obey.

25 So Joshua ^a made a covenant with the people that day, and set them a statute and an ordinance ^b in Shechem.

26 ¶ And Joshua ^c wrote these words in the book of the law of God, and took ^d a great stone, and ^e set it up there ^f under an oak, that *was* by the sanctuary of the LORD.

27 And Joshua said unto all the people, Behold, this stone shall be ^g a witness unto us; for ^h it hath heard all the words of the LORD which he spake unto us: it shall be therefore a witness unto you, lest ye deny your God.

28 So ⁱ Joshua let the people depart, every man unto his inheritance.

29 ¶ ^k And it came to pass after these things, that Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of the LORD, died, *being* an hundred and ten years old.

30 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in ^l Timnath-serah, which is in mount Ephraim, on the north side of the hill of Gaash.

31 And ^m Israel served the LORD all the days of Joshua, and all the days of the elders that ⁿ overlived Joshua, and which had ^o known all the works of the LORD, that he had done for Israel.

32 ¶ And ^p the bones of Joseph, which the children of Israel brought up out of Egypt, buried they in Shechem, in a parcel of ground ^q which Jacob bought of the sons of Hamor the father of Shechem for an hundred ^r pieces of silver: and it became the inheritance of the children of Joseph.

33 And Eleazar the son of Aaron died; and they buried him in a hill *that pertained to* ^s Phinehas his son, which was given him in mount Ephraim.

The Book of JUDGES.

CHAP. I.

¹ The acts of Judah and Simeon. 4 Adoni-bezek justly requited. 8 Jerusalem taken. 10 Hebron taken. 11 Othniel hath Achsah to wife for taking of Debir. 16 The Kenites dwell in Judah. 17 Hormah, Gaza, Askelon and Ekron taken. 21 The acts of Benjamin. 22 Of the house of Joseph, who take Beth-el. 30 Of Zebulun. 31 Of Asher. 33 Of Naphtali. 34 Of Dan. [BEFORE CHRIST 1425.]

NOW after the death of Joshua it came to pass, that the children of Israel ^a asked the LORD, saying, Who shall go up for us against the Canaanites first, to fight against them?

2 And the LORD said, ^b Judah shall go up: behold, I have delivered the land into ^c his hand.

3 And Judah said unto Simeon his brother, Come up with me into my lot, that we may fight against the Canaanites; and I likewise will go with thee into thy lot. So Simeon went with him.

4 And Judah went up; and the LORD delivered the Canaanites and the Perizzites into their hand: and they slew of them in ^d Bezek ten thousand men.

5 And they found Adoni-bezek in Bezek: and they fought against him, and they slew the Canaanites and the Perizzites.

6 But Adoni-bezek fled; and they pursued after him, and caught him, and cut off his thumbs and his great toes.

7 And Adoni-bezek said, Threescore and ten kings, having ^e their thumbs and their great toes cut off, ^f gathered *their meat* under my table: ^g as I have done, so God hath requited me. And they brought him to Jerusalem, and there he died.

8 Now ^h the children of Judah had fought against Jerusalem, and had taken it, and

¹ See Exod. 15. 25. 2 Kings 11. 17. ^b ver. 26. ^c Deut. 31. 24. ^d See Judg. 9. 6. ^e See Num. 28. 18. ch. 4. 3. ^f Gen. 35. 4. ^g See Gen. 31. 48. 52. Deut. 31. 19. 21. 26. ch. 27. 28. 34. ^h Deut. 32. 1. ⁱ Judg. 2. 6. ^k Judg. 2. 8. ^l 1 Ch. 19. 50. Judg. 3. 9. ^m Judg. 7. ⁿ Job. prolonged their days after Joshua. ^o See Deut. 11. 2. & 31. 13. ^p Gen. 50.

25. Ex. 13. 19. ^q Gen. 33. 19. ^r Or, lambs. ^s Ex. 6. 25. Judg. 30. 28. CHAP. I. ^a Num. 27. 21. ch. 20. 18. ^b Gen. 49. 8. ^c ver. 17. ^d 1 Sam. 11. 8. ^e Heb. the thumbs of their hands and of their feet. ^f Or, gleaned. ^g Lev. 24. 19. 1 Sam. 16. 30. James 2. 13. ^h See Job. 18. 63.

smitten it with the edge of the sword, and set the city on fire.

9 ¶ And afterward the children of Judah went down to fight against the Canaanites, that dwelt in the mountain, and in the south, and in the ^e valley.

10 And Judah went against the Canaanites that dwelt in Hebron: (now the name of Hebron before *was* ^h Kirjath-arba:) and they slew Sheshai, and Ahiman, and Talmai.

11 ⁱ And from thence he went against the inhabitants of Debir: and the name of Debir before *was* Kirjath-sepher:

12 ^k And Caleb said, He that smiteth Kirjath-sepher, and taketh it, to him will I give Achsah my daughter to wife.

13 And Othniel the son of Kenaz, ^l Caleb's younger brother, took it: and he gave him Achsah his daughter to wife.

14 ^m And it came to pass, when she came to him, that she moved him to ask of her father a field: and she lighted from off *her* ass; and Caleb said unto her, What wilt thou?

15 And she said unto him, ⁿ Give me a blessing: for thou hast given me a south land; give me also springs of water. And Caleb gave her the upper springs and the nether springs.

16 ¶ ^o And the children of the Kenite, Moses' father-in-law, went up out ^p of the city of palm trees with the children of Judah into the wilderness of Judah, which *lieth* in the south of ^q Arad; ^r and they went and dwelt among the people.

17 ^s And Judah went with Simeon his brother, and they slew the Canaanites that inhabited Zephath, and utterly destroyed it. And the name of the city was called ^t Hormah.

18 Also Judah took ^u Gaza with the coast thereof, and Askelon with the coast thereof, and Ekron with the coast thereof.

19 And ^x the Lord was with Judah; and ^y he drave out *the inhabitants* of the moun-

tain; but could not drive out the inhabitants of the valley, because they had ^z chariots of iron.

20 ^a And they gave Hebron unto Caleb, as Moses said: and he expelled thence the three sons of Anak.

21 ^b And the children of Benjamin did not drive out the Jebusites that inhabited Jerusalem; but the Jebusites dwell with the children of Benjamin in Jerusalem unto this day.

22 ¶ And the house of Joseph, they also, went up against Beth-el: ^c and the Lord *was* with them.

23 And the house of Joseph ^d sent to destroy Beth-el. (Now the name of the city before *was* ^e Luz.)

24 And the spies saw a man come forth out of the city, and they said unto him, Shew us, we pray thee, the entrance into the city, and ^f we will shew thee mercy.

25 And when he shewed them the entrance into the city, they smote the city with the edge of the sword; but they let go the man and all his family.

26 And the man went into the land of the Hittites, and built a city, and called the name thereof Luz: which *is* the name thereof unto this day.

27 ¶ ^g Neither did Manasseh drive out *the inhabitants* of Beth-shean and her towns, nor Taanach and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Dor and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Ibleam and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Megiddo and her towns: but the Canaanites would dwell in that land.

28 And it came to pass, when Israel was strong, that they put the Canaanites to tribute, and did not utterly drive them out.

29 ¶ ^h Neither did Ephraim drive out the Canaanites that dwelt in Gezer; but the Canaanites dwell in Gezer among them.

30 ¶ Neither did Zebulun drive out the inhabitants of Kitron, nor the ⁱ inhabitants

^g Josh. 10. 36. & 11. 21. & 15. 13. ^c Or, low country. ^h Josh. 14. 15. & 15. 13, 14. ⁱ Josh. 15. 15. ^k Josh. 15. 16, 17. ^l ch. 3. 9. ^m Josh. 15. 18, 19. ⁿ Gen. 33. 11. ^o ch. 4. 11, 17. ^p Sam. 15. 6. ^q 1 Chron. 2. 55. ^r Jer. 35. 2. ^s Deut. 34. 3. ^t Num. 21. 1. ^u Num. 10. 32. ^v ver. 3. ^w Num. 21. 3. ^x Josh. 19. 4. ^y Josh. 11. 22. ^z ver. 2. ^a 2 Kings 18. 7.

^b Or, he possessed the mountain. ^c Josh. 17. 16, 18. ^d Num. 14. 24. ^e Deut. 1. 36. ^f Josh. 14. 9, 13. & 15. 13, 14. ^g See Josh. 15. 63. & 18. 28. ^h ver. 19. ⁱ Josh. 2. 1. & 7. 7. ^j ch. 18. 2. ^k Gen. 28. 19. ^l Josh. 2. 12, 14. ^m Josh. 17. 11, 12, 13. ⁿ Josh. 16. 10. ^o 1 Kings 9. 16. ^p Josh. 19. 15.

of Nahalol; but the Canaanites dwelt among them, and became tributaries.

31 ¶ Neither did Asher drive out the inhabitants of Accho, nor the inhabitants of Zidon, nor of Ahlab, nor of Achzib, nor of Helbah, nor of Aphik, nor of Rehob:

32 But the Asherites^k dwelt among the Canaanites, the inhabitants of the land: for they did not drive them out.

33 ¶ Neither did Naphtali drive out the inhabitants of Beth-shemesh, nor the inhabitants of Beth-anath; but he^m dwelt among the Canaanites, the inhabitants of the land: nevertheless the inhabitants of Beth-shemesh and of Beth-anathⁿ became tributaries unto them.

34 And the Amorites forced the children of Dan into the mountain: for they would not suffer them to come down to the valley:

35 But the Amorites would dwell in mount Heres^o in Aijalon, and in Shaal-bim: yet the hand of the house of Joseph^p prevailed, so that they became tributaries.

36 And the coast of the Amorites^q was from^r the going up to Akrabbim, from the rock, and upward.

CHAP. II.

1 An angel rebuketh the people at Bochim. 6 The wickedness of the new generation after Joshua. 14 God's anger and pity towards them. 20 The Canaanites are left to prove Israel. [BEFORE CHRIST 1425.]

AND an^a angel of the LORD came up from Gilgal^a to Bochim, and said, I made you to go up out of Egypt, and have brought you unto the land which I swore unto your fathers; and^b I said, I will never break my covenant with you.

2 And^c ye shall make no league with the inhabitants of this land; ^dye shall throw down their altars: ^ebut ye have not obeyed my voice: why have ye done this?

3 Wherefore I also said, I will not drive them out from before you; but they shall be^f as thorns in your sides, and^g their gods shall be a^h snare unto you.

4 And it came to pass, when the angel of the LORD spake these words unto all the children of Israel, that the people lifted up their voice, and wept.

5 And they called the name of that place^b Bochim: and they sacrificed there unto the LORD.

6 ¶ And whenⁱ Joshua had let the people go, the children of Israel went every man unto his inheritance to possess the land.

7 ^kAnd the people served the LORD all the days of Joshua, and all the days of the elders that^l outlived Joshua, who had seen all the great works of the LORD, that he did for Israel.

8 Andⁱ Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of the LORD, died, *being* an hundred and ten years old.

9 ^mAnd they buried him in the border of his inheritance inⁿ Timnath-heres, in the mount of Ephraim, on the north side of the hill Gaash.

10 And also all that generation were gathered unto their fathers: and there arose another generation after them, which^o knew not the LORD, nor yet the works which he had done for Israel.

11 ¶ And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the LORD, and served Baalim:

12 And they^p forsook the LORD God of their fathers, which brought them out of the land of Egypt, and followed^q other gods, of the gods of the people that *were* round about them, and^r bowed themselves unto them, and provoked the LORD to anger.

13 And they forsook the LORD, ^sand served Baal and Ashtaroth.

14 ¶ And the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel, and he^t delivered them into the hands of spoilers that spoiled them, and^u he sold them into the hands of their enemies round about, so that they^v could

ⁱ Josh. 19. 24-30. ^k Ps. 106. 34, 35. ^l Josh. 19. 38. ^m ver. 32. ⁿ ver. 30. ^o Josh. 19. 42. ^p Heb. *was heavy*. ^q Num. 34. 4. Josh. 15. 3. ^r Or, *Maaleh-akrabbim*.
CHAP. II. ^a Or, *messenger*. ^a ver. 5. ^b Gen. 17. 7. ^c Deut. 7. 2. ^d Deut. 12. 3. ^e ver. 20. Ps. 106. 34. ^f Josh. 23. 13. ^g ch. 3. 6. ^h Ex. 23. 33. & 34. 12. Deut. 7. 16. Ps. 106. 36. ^b That is, *weepers*. ⁱ Josh. 22. 6. & 24. 28. ^k Josh. 24. 31. ^l Heb. *prolonged*

days after Joshua. ¹ Josh. 24. 29. ^m Josh. 24. 30. ⁿ Josh. 19. 50. & 24. 30. *Timnath-heres*. ^o Ex. 5. 2. ¹ Sam. 2. 12. ¹ Chron. 28. 9. Jer. 9. 3. & 22. 16. Gal. 4. 8. ² Thess. 1. 8. Titus 1. 16. ^p Deut. 31. 16. ^q Deut. 6. 14. ^r Ex. 20. 5. ^s ch. 3. 7. & 10. 6. Ps. 106. 36. ^t ch. 3. 8. Ps. 106. 40, 41, 42. ^u 2 Kings 17. 20. ^x ch. 3. 8. & 4. 2. Ps. 44. 12. ^v *Isai*. 50. 1. ^y Lev. 26. 37. Josh. 7. 12, 13.

not any longer stand before their enemies.

15 Whithersoever they went out, the hand of the LORD was against them for evil, as the LORD had said, and ^z as the LORD had sworn unto them: and they were greatly distressed.

16 ¶ Nevertheless ^a the LORD raised up judges, which ^d delivered them out of the hand of those that spoiled them.

17 And yet they would not hearken unto their judges, but they ^b went a whoring after other gods, and bowed themselves unto them: they turned quickly out of the way which their fathers walked in, obeying the commandments of the LORD; *but* they did not so.

18 And when the LORD raised them up judges, then ^e the LORD was with the judge, and delivered them out of the hand of their enemies all the days of the judge: ^d for it repented the LORD because of their groanings by reason of them that oppressed them and vexed them.

19 And it came to pass, ^e when the judge was dead, *that* they returned, and ^e corrupted *themselves* more than their fathers, in following other gods to serve them, and to bow down unto them; they ^f ceased not from their own doings, nor from their stubborn way.

20 ¶ ^f And the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel; and he said, Because that this people hath ^g transgressed my covenant which I commanded their fathers, and have not hearkened unto my voice;

21 ^h I also will not henceforth drive out any from before them of the nations which Joshua left when he died:

22 ⁱ That through them I may ^k prove Israel, whether they will keep the way of the LORD to walk therein, as their fathers did keep *it*, or not.

23 Therefore the LORD ^l left those nations, without driving them out hastily;

neither delivered he them into the hand of Joshua.

CHAP. III.

1 *The nations which were left to prove Israel.* 6 *By communion with them they commit idolatry.* 8 *Othniel delivereth them from Chushan-rishathaim,* 12 *Ehud from Eglon,* 31 *Shamgar from the Philistines.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1406.]

NOW these *are* ^a the nations which the LORD left, to prove Israel by them, *even* as many of *Israel* as had not known all the wars of Canaan;

2 Only that the generations of the children of Israel might know, to teach them war, at the least such as before knew nothing thereof:

3 *Namely,* ^b five lords of the Philistines, and all the Canaanites, and the Sidonians, and the Hivites that dwelt in mount Lebanon, from mount Baal-hermon unto the entering in of Hamath.

4 ^c And they were to prove Israel by them, to know whether they would hearken unto the commandments of the LORD, which he commanded their fathers by the hand of Moses.

5 ¶ ^d And the children of Israel dwelt among the Canaanites, Hittites, and Amorites, and Perizzites, and Hivites, and Jebusites:

6 And ^e they took their daughters to be their wives, and gave their daughters to their sons, and served their gods.

7 ^f And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the LORD, and forgot the LORD their God, ^g and served Baalim and ^h the groves.

8 ¶ Therefore the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel, and he ⁱ sold them into the hand of ^k Chushan-rishathaim king of ^l Mesopotamia: and the children of Israel served Chushan-rishathaim eight years.

9 And when the children of Israel ^m cried unto the LORD, the LORD ⁿ raised up a ^o deliverer to the children of Israel, who delivered them, *even* ^p Othniel the son of Kenaz, Caleb's younger brother.

^z Lev. 26. Deut. 28. ^a ch. 3. 9, 10, 15. 1 Sam. 12. 11. Acts 13. 20. ^d Heb. *saved*. b Ex. 34. 15, 16. Lev. 17. 7. ^c Josh. 1. 5. ^d See Gen. 6. 6. Deut. 32. 36. Ps. 106. 44, 45. ^e ch. 3. 12. & 4. 1. & 8. 33. ^f Or, *were corrupt*. ^g Heb. *they let nothing fall of their*. ^h ver. 14. ⁱ Josh. 23. 16. ^j Josh. 23. 13. ^k ch. 3. 1, 4. ^l Deut. 8. 2, 16. & 13. 3. ^m Or, *suffered*.

CHAP. III. ^a ch. 2. 21, 22. ^b Josh. 13. 3. ^c ch. 2. 22. ^d Ps. 106. 35. ^e Ex. 34. 16. Deut. 7. 3. ^f ch. 2. 11. ^g ch. 2. 13. ^h Ex. 34. 13. Deut. 16. 21. ch. 6. 25. ⁱ ch. 2. 14. ^j Hab. 3. 7. ^k Heb. *Aram-naharaim*. ^l ver. 15. & ch. 4. 3. & 6. 7. & 10. 10. 1 Sam. 12. 10. Neh. 9. 27. Ps. 22. 5. & 106. 44. & 107. 13, 19. ^m ch. 2. 16. ⁿ Heb. *saviour*. ^o ch. 1. 13. 304

10 And ^o the Spirit of the LORD ^b came upon him, and he judged Israel, and went out to war : and the LORD delivered Chushan-rishathaim king of ^c Mesopotamia into his hand ; and his hand prevailed against Chushan-rishathaim.

11 And the land had rest forty years. And Othniel the son of Kenaz died.

12 ¶ ^p And the children of Israel did evil again in the sight of the LORD : and the LORD strengthened ^q Eglon the king of Moab against Israel, because they had done evil in the sight of the LORD.

13 And he gathered unto him the children of Ammon and ^r Amalek, and went and smote Israel, and possessed ^s the city of palm trees.

14 So the children of Israel ^t served Eglon the king of Moab eighteen years.

15 But when the children of Israel ^u cried unto the LORD, the LORD raised them up a deliverer, Ehud the son of Gera, ^v a Benjamite, a man ^w lefthanded : and by him the children of Israel sent a present unto Eglon the king of Moab.

16 But Ehud made him a dagger which had two edges, of a cubit length ; and he did gird it under his raiment upon his right thigh.

17 And he brought the present unto Eglon king of Moab : and Eglon *was* a very fat man.

18 And when he had made an end to offer the present, he sent away the people that bare the present.

19 But he himself turned again ^x from the ^y quarries that *were* by Gilgal, and said, I have a secret errand unto thee, O king : who said, Keep silence. And all that stood by him went out from him.

20 And Ehud came unto him ; and he was sitting in ^z a summer parlour, which he had for himself alone. And Ehud said, I have a message from God unto thee. And he arose out of *his* seat.

21 And Ehud put forth his left hand, and took the dagger from his right thigh, and thrust it into his belly :

22 And the haft also went in after the blade ; and the fat closed upon the blade, so that he could not draw the dagger out of his belly ; and ^a the dirt came out.

23 Then Ehud went forth through the porch, and shut the doors of the parlour upon him, and locked them.

24 When he was gone out, his servants came ; and when they saw that, behold, the doors of the parlour *were* locked, they said, Surely he ^k covereth his feet in his summer chamber.

25 And they tarried till they were ashamed : and, behold, he opened not the doors of the parlour ; therefore they took a key, and opened *them* : and, behold, their lord *was* fallen down dead on the earth.

26 And Ehud escaped while they tarried, and passed beyond the quarries, and escaped unto Seirath.

27 And it came to pass, when he was come, that ^v he blew a trumpet in the ^z mountain of Ephraim, and the children of Israel went down with him from the mount, and he before them.

28 And he said unto them, Follow after me : for ^a the LORD hath delivered your enemies the Moabites into your hand. And they went down after him, and took ^b the fords of Jordan toward Moab, and suffered not a man to pass over.

29 And they slew of Moab at that time about ten thousand men, all ^l lusty, and all men of valour ; and there escaped not a man.

30 So Moab was subdued that day under the hand of Israel. And ^c the land had rest fourscore years.

31 ¶ And after him was ^d Shamgar the son of Anath, which slew of the Philistines six hundred men ^e with an ox goad : ^f and he also delivered ^g Israel.

^o See Num. 27. 18. ch. 6. 34. & 11. 29. & 13. 25. & 14. 6, 19. 1 Sam. 11. 6. 2 Chron. 15. 1. ^c Heb. *was*. ^d Heb. *Aram*. ^p ch. 2. 19. ^q 1 Sam. 12. 9. ^r ch. 5. 14. ^s ch. 1. 16. ^t Deut. 28. 40. ^u ver. 9. Pa. 78. 34. ^v Or, the son of Gemini. ^w Heb. *shut of his right hand*. ch. 20. 16. ^x Josh. 4. 20. ^y Or, *graven images*. ^z Heb. *a parlour of cooling*. See Amos 3. 15. ^a Or, *it came out at the fundament*. ^k Or, *doeth his easement*. 1 Sam.

24. 3. ^y ch. 5. 14. & 6. 34. 1 Sam. 13. 3. ^z Josh. 17. 15. ch. 7. 24. & 17. 1. & 19. 1. ^a ch. 7. 9. 15. 1 Sam. 17. 47. ^b Josh. 2. 7. ch. 12. 5. ^l Heb. *fat*. ^c ver. 11. ^d ch. 5. 6. 8. 1 Sam. 13. 19. 22. It seems to concern only the country next to the Philistines. ^e 1 Sam. 17. 47. 50. ^f ch. 2. 16. ^g So part is called Israel. ch. 4. 1, 3, &c. & 10. 7, 17. & 11. 4, &c. 1 Sam. 4. 1.

CHAP. IV.

¹ *Deborah and Barak deliver them from Jabin and Sisera.*
¹⁸ *Jael killeth Sisera.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1336.]

AND ^a the children of Israel again did evil in the sight of the LORD, when Ehud was dead.

2 And the LORD ^b sold them into the hand of Jabin king of Canaan, that reigned in ^c Hazor; the captain of whose host *was* ^d Sisera, which dwelt in ^e Harosheth of the Gentiles.

3 And the children of Israel cried unto the LORD: for he had nine hundred ^f chariots of iron; and twenty years ^g he mightily oppressed the children of Israel.

4 ¶ And Deborah, a prophetess, the wife of Lapidoth, she judged Israel at that time.

5 ^h And she dwelt under the palm tree of Deborah between Ramah and Beth-el in mount Ephraim: and the children of Israel came up to her for judgment.

6 And she sent and called ⁱ Barak the son of Abinoam out ^k of Kedesh-naphtali, and said unto him, Hath not the LORD God of Israel commanded, *saying*, Go and draw toward mount Tabor, and take with thee ten thousand men of the children of Naphtali and of the children of Zebulun?

7 And ^l I will draw unto thee to the ^m river Kishon Sisera, the captain of Jabin's army, with his chariots and his multitude; and I will deliver him into thine hand.

8 And Barak said unto her, If thou wilt go with me, then I will go: but if thou wilt not go with me, *then* I will not go.

9 And she said, I will surely go with thee: notwithstanding the journey that thou takest shall not be for thine honour; for the LORD shall ⁿ sell Sisera into the hand of a woman. And Deborah arose, and went with Barak to Kedesh.

10 ¶ And Barak called ^o Zebulun and Naphtali to Kedesh; and he went up with

ten thousand men ^p at his feet: and Deborah went up with him.

11 Now Heber ^q the Kenite, *which was* of the children of ^r Hobab the father-in-law of Moses, had severed himself from the Kenites, and pitched his tent unto the plain of Zaanaim, ^s which *is* by Kedesh.

12 And they shewed Sisera that Barak the son of Abinoam was gone up to mount Tabor.

13 And Sisera ^t gathered together all his chariots, *even* nine hundred chariots of iron, and all the people that *were* with him, from Harosheth of the Gentiles unto the river of Kishon.

14 And Deborah said unto Barak, Up; for this *is* the day in which the LORD hath delivered Sisera into thine hand: ^u *'is not the LORD gone out before thee?* So Barak went down from mount Tabor, and ten thousand men after him.

15 And ^v the LORD discomfited Sisera, and all *his* chariots, and all *his* host, with the edge of the sword before Barak; so that Sisera lighted down off *his* chariot, and fled away on his feet.

16 But Barak pursued after the chariots, and after the host, unto Harosheth of the Gentiles: and all the host of Sisera fell upon the edge of the sword; *and* there was not ^w a man left.

17 Howbeit Sisera fled away on his feet to the tent of Jael the wife of Heber the Kenite: for *there was* peace between Jabin the king of Hazor and the house of Heber the Kenite.

18 ¶ And Jael went out to meet Sisera, and said unto him, Turn in, my lord, turn in to me; fear not. And when he had turned in unto her into the tent, she covered him with a ^x mantle.

19 And he said unto her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water to drink; for I am thirsty. And she opened ^y a bottle of milk, and gave him drink, and covered him.

20 Again he said unto her, Stand in the

CHAP. IV. a ch. 2. 19. b ch. 2. 14. c Josh. 11. 1, 10, & 19. 36. d 1 Sam. 12. 9. Ps. 83. 9. It seems to concern only North Israel. e ver. 13. 16. f ch. 1. 19. g ch. 5. 8. Ps. 106. 42. h Gen. 35. 8. i Heb. 11. 32. k Josh. 19. 37. l Ex. 14. 4. m ch. 5. 21. n 1 Kings 18. 40. Ps. 83. 9, 10. o ch. 2. 14. p See Ex. 11. 8. q ch. 1.

16. r Num. 10. 29. s ver. 6. t Heb. gathered by cry, or, proclamation. u Deut. 9. 3. 2 Sam. 5. 24. Ps. 68. 7. Isai. 52. 12. v Ps. 83. 9, 10. See Josh. 10. 10. w Heb. unto one. x Or, rug, or, blanket. y ch. 5. 25.

door of the tent, and it shall be, when any man doth come and enquire of thee, and say, Is there any man here? that thou shalt say, No.

21 Then Jael Heber's wife ^r took a nail of the tent, and ^a took an hammer in her hand, and went softly unto him, and smote the nail into his temples, and fastened it into the ground: for he was fast asleep and weary. So he died.

22 And, behold, as Barak pursued Sisera, Jael came out to meet him, and said unto him, Come, and I will shew thee the man whom thou seekest. And when he came into her tent, behold, Sisera lay dead, and the nail *was* in his temples.

23 So ^z God subdued on that day Jabin the king of Canaan before the children of Israel.

24 And the hand of the children of Israel ^e prospered, and prevailed against Jabin the king of Canaan, until they had destroyed Jabin king of Canaan.

CHAP. V.

The song of Deborah and Barak. [BEFORE CHRIST 1296.]

THEN ^a sang Deborah and Barak the son of Abinoam on that day, saying,

2 Praise ye the LORD for the ^b avenging of Israel, ^c when the people willingly offered themselves.

3 ^d Hear, O ye kings; give ear, O ye princes; I, *even* I, will sing unto the LORD; I will sing *praise* to the LORD God of Israel.

4 LORD, ^e when thou wentest out of Seir, when thou marchedst out of the field of Edom, ^f the earth trembled, and the heavens dropped, the clouds also dropped water.

5 ^g The mountains ^a melted from before the LORD, *even* ^h that Sinai from before the LORD God of Israel.

6 In the days of ⁱ Shamgar the son of Anath, in the days of ^k Jael, ^l the highways

were unoccupied, and the ^b travellers walked through ^c byways.

7 *The inhabitants of the villages ceased, they ceased in Israel, until that I Deborah arose, that I arose ^m a mother in Israel.*

8 They ⁿ chose new gods; then *was* war in the gates: ^o was there a shield or spear seen among forty thousand in Israel?

9 My heart *is* toward the governors of Israel, that ^p offered themselves willingly among the people. Bless ye the LORD.

10 ^a ^q Speak, ye ^r that ride on white asses, ^s ye that sit in judgment, and walk by the way.

11 *They that are delivered from the noise of archers in the places of drawing water, there shall they rehearse the ^t righteous acts of the LORD, even the righteous acts toward the inhabitants of his villages in Israel: then shall the people of the LORD go down to the gates.*

12 ^u Awake, awake, Deborah: awake, awake, utter a song: arise, Barak, and ^v lead thy captivity captive, thou son of Abinoam.

13 Then he made him that remaineth ^w have dominion over the nobles among the people: the LORD made me have dominion over the mighty.

14 ^z Out of Ephraim *was there* a root of them ^a against Amalek; after thee, Benjamin, among thy people; out of ^b Machir came down governors, and out of Zebulun they that ^f handle the pen of the writer.

15 And the princes of Issachar *were* with Deborah; even Issachar, and also ^c Barak: he was sent on ^e foot into the valley. ^h For the divisions of Reuben *there were* great ⁱ thoughts of heart.

16 Why abodest thou ^d among the sheepfolds, to hear the bleatings of the flocks?

^k For the divisions of Reuben *there were* great searchings of heart.

17 ^e Gilead abode beyond Jordan: and

ych. 5. 36. d Heb. put. z Ps. 18. 47. e Heb. going vent and was hard. CHAP. V. a See Exod. 15. 1. Ps. 18. title. b Ps. 18. 47. c 2 Chron. 17. 16. 1 Mac. 42. d 1 Sam. 13. 1. 3. Ps. 2. 10. e Deut. 33. 2. Ps. 68. 7. f 2 Sam. 21. 8. Ps. 68. 8. i ai. 3. Hab. 3. 3. 10. g Deut. 4. 11. Ps. 97. 5. a Heb. to ced. h Ex. 19. 18. i ch. 3. 31. ch. 4. 17. 1 Lev. 26. 29. 2 Chron. 15. 5. j Sai. 33. 8. Lam. 1. 4. & 4. 18. b Heb. walkerp. paths. c Heb. crooked ways. m Is. 49. 23. n Deut. 32. 16. ch. 2. 12, 17. o So 1

Sam. 13. 19, 22. ch. 4. 3. p ver. 2. d Or. Meditate. q Ps. 105. 2. & 145. 5. r ch. 10. 4. & 12. 14. s Ps. 107. 32. e Heb. righteousness of the LORD. t 1 Sam. 12. 7. Ps. 145. 7. u Ps. 57. 8. x Ps. 68. 18. y Ps. 49. 14. z ch. 3. 27. a ch. 3. 13. b Num. 32. 39, 40. f Heb. drove with the pen, &c. c ch. 4. 14. g Heb. his feet. h Or, In the divisions, &c. i Heb. impressions d Num. 32. 1. k Or, In. e See Josh. 13. 25, 31.

why did Dan remain in ships? 'Asher continued on the sea¹ shore, and abode in his^m breaches.

18 ^z Zebulun and Naphtali *were* a people *that* ⁿ jeoparded their lives unto the death in the high places of the field.

19 The kings came *and* fought, then fought the kings of Canaan in Taanach by the waters of Megiddo; ^h they took no gain of money.

20 ⁱ They fought from heaven; ^k the stars in their ^o courses fought against Sisera.

21 ¹ The river of Kishon swept them away, that ancient river, the river Kishon. O my soul, thou hast trodden down strength.

22 Then were the horsehoofs broken by the means of the ^p pransings, the pransings of their mighty ones.

23 Curse ye Meroz, said the angel of the LORD, curse ye bitterly the inhabitants thereof; ^m because they came not to the help ^a of the LORD, to the help of the LORD against the mighty.

24 Blessed above women shall ^o Jael the wife of Heber the Kenite be, ^p blessed shall she be above women in the tent.

25 ^a He asked water, *and* she gave *him* milk; she brought forth butter in a lordly dish.

26 ^r She put her hand to the nail, and her right hand to the workman's hammer; and ^q with the hammer she smote Sisera, she smote off his head, when she had pierced and stricken through his temples.

27 ^r At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay down: at her feet he bowed, he fell: where he bowed, there he fell down ^a dead.

28 The mother of Sisera looked out at a window, and cried through the lattice, Why is his chariot *so* long in coming? why tarry the wheels of his chariots?

29 Her wise ladies answered her, yea, she returned ^t answer to herself,

30 ^a Have they not sped? have they *not* divided the prey; ^u to every man a damsel *or* two; to Sisera a prey of divers colours, a prey of divers colours of needlework, of divers colours of needlework on both sides, *meet* for the necks of *them that take* the spoil?

31 ^t So let all thine enemies perish, O LORD: but *let* them that love him *be* ^u as the sun ^x when he goeth forth in his might. And the land had rest forty years.

CHAP. VI.

1 *The Israelites for their sin are oppressed by Midian.* 8 *A prophet rebuketh them.* 11 *An angel sendeth Gideon for their deliverance.* 17 *Gideon's present is consumed with fire.* 24 *Gideon destroyeth Baal's altar, and offereth a sacrifice upon the altar Jehovah-shalom.* 28 *Joash defendeth his son, and calleth him Jerubbaal.* 33 *Gideon's army.* 36 *Gideon's signs.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1256.]

^a **A**ND the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the LORD: and the LORD delivered them into the hand ^b of Midian seven years.

2 And the hand of Midian ^a prevailed against Israel: *and* because of the Midianites the children of Israel made them ^c the dens which *are* in the mountains, and caves, and strong holds.

3 And *so* it was, when Israel had sown, that the Midianites came up, and ^d the Amalekites, ^e and the children of the east, even they came up against them;

4 And they encamped against them, and ^f destroyed the increase of the earth, till thou come unto Gaza, and left no sustenance for Israel, neither ^b sheep, nor ox, nor ass.

5 For they came up with their cattle and their tents, and they came ^g as grasshoppers for multitude; *for* both they and their camels were without number: and they entered into the land to destroy it.

6 And Israel was greatly impoverished because of the Midianites; and the children of Israel ^h cried unto the LORD.

7 ¶ And it came to pass, when the chil-

^f Josh. 19. 29. 31. ^l Or. port. ^m Or. creeks. ^g ch. 4. 10. ⁿ Heb. exposed to reproach. ^h ch. 4. 16. Ps. 44. 12. See ver. 30. ⁱ See Josh. 10. 11. Ps. 77. 17. 18. ^k ch. 4. 15. ^o Heb. paths. ¹ ch. 4. 7. ^p Or. trappings, or, plungings. ^m ch. 21. 9. 10. Neh. 3. 5. ⁿ 1 Sam. 17. 47. & 18. 17. & 25. 23. ^o ch. 4. 17. ^p Luke 1. 28. ^q ch. 4. 19. ^r ch. 4. 21. ^g Heb. she hammered. ^r Heb. Between. ^s Heb. destroyed. ^t Heb. her words. ^u Ex. 15. 9.

^u Heb. to the head of a man. ^t Ps. 83. 9. 10. ^u 2 Sam. 23. 4. ^x Ps. 19. 5. CHAP. VI. ^a ch. 2. 19. ^b Hab. 3. 7. ^c Heb. was strong. ^d 1 Sam. 13. 6. Heb. 11. 38. ^d ch. 3. 13. ^e Gen. 29. 1. ch. 7. 12. & 8. 10. ^f 1 Kings 4. 30. Job 1. 3. ^f Lev. 26. 16. Deut. 28. 30. 33. 51. Mic. 6. 15. ^b Or. goat. ^g ch. 7. 14. ^h ch. 3. 15. Hos. 5. 15.

dren of Israel cried unto the LORD because of the Midianites,

8 That the LORD sent ^c a prophet unto the children of Israel, which said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I brought you up from Egypt, and brought you forth out of the house of bondage ;

9 And I delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all that oppressed you, and ⁱ drove them out from before you, and gave you their land ;

10 And I said unto you, I *am* the LORD your God ; ^k fear not the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell : but ye have not obeyed my voice.

11 ¶ And there came an angel of the LORD, and sat under an oak which *was* in Ophrah, that *pertained* unto Joash ^l the Abi-ezrite : and his son ^m Gideon threshed wheat by the winepress, ^a to hide *it* from the Midianites.

12 And the ⁿ angel of the LORD appeared unto him, and said unto him, The LORD *is* ^o with thee, thou mighty man of valour.

13 And Gideon said unto him, Oh my Lord, if the LORD be with us, why then is all this befallen us ? and ^p where *be* all his miracles ^q which our fathers told us of, saying, Did not the LORD bring us up from Egypt ? but now the LORD hath ^r forsaken us, and delivered us into the hands of the Midianites.

14 And the LORD looked upon him, and said, ^s Go in this thy might, and thou shalt save Israel from the hand of the Midianites : ^t have not I sent thee ?

15 And he said unto him, O my Lord, wherewith shall I save Israel ? behold, ^u my family *is* poor in Manasseh, and I *am* the least in my father's house.

16 And the LORD said unto him, ^x Surely I will be with thee, and thou shalt smite the Midianites as one man.

17 And he said unto him, If now I have

found grace in thy sight, then ^y shew me a sign that thou talkest with me.

18 ^z Depart not hence, I pray thee, until I come unto thee, and bring forth my ^f present, and set *it* before thee. And he said, I will tarry until thou come again.

19 ¶ ^a And Gideon went in, and made ready ^e a kid, and unleavened cakes of an ephah of flour : the flesh he put in a basket, and he put the broth in a pot, and brought *it* out unto him under the oak, and presented *it*.

20 And the angel of God said unto him, Take the flesh and the unleavened cakes, and ^b lay *them* upon this rock, and ^c pour out the broth. And he did so.

21 ¶ Then the angel of the LORD put forth the end of the staff that *was* in his hand, and touched the flesh and the unleavened cakes ; and ^d there rose up fire out of the rock, and consumed the flesh and the unleavened cakes. Then the angel of the LORD departed out of his sight.

22 And when Gideon ^e perceived that he *was* an angel of the LORD, Gideon said, Alas, O Lord God ! ^f for because I have seen an angel of the LORD face to face.

23 And the LORD said unto him, ^g Peace *be* unto thee ; fear not : thou shalt not die.

24 Then Gideon built an altar there unto the LORD, and called it ^h Jehovahshalom : unto this day it *is* yet ^h in Ophrah of the Abi-ezrites.

25 ¶ And it came to pass the same night, that the LORD said unto him, Take thy father's young bullock, ⁱ even the second bullock of seven years old, and throw down the altar of Baal that thy father hath, and ⁱ cut down the grove that *is* by it :

26 And build an altar unto the LORD thy God upon the top of this ^k rock, ^l in the ordered place, and take the second bullock, and offer a burnt sacrifice with the wood of the grove which thou shalt cut down.

27 Then Gideon took ten men of his

^c Heb. a man a prophet. ⁱ Ps. 44. 2. 3. ^k 2 Kings 17. 35. 37. 38. Jer. 10. 2. ^l Josh. 7. 2. ^m Heb. 11. 32. called Gedeon. ^d Heb. to cause it to flee. ⁿ ch. 13. 3. Luke 1. 11. ^o Josh. 1. 5. ^p So Ps. 89. 49. ^q Is. 59. 1. & 63. 15. ^r Ps. 44. 1. ^s 2 Chron. 15. 2. ^t 1 Sam. 12. 11. Heb. 11. 32. 34. ^u Josh. 1. 9. ch. 4. 6. ^v See 1 Sam. 9. 21. ^w Heb. my house is the meanest. ^x Ex. 18. 21. 25. Micah 5. 2. ^y Ex. 3. 12. Josh. 1. 5. ^z Ex. 4. 1. ver. 36. 37. 2 Kings 20. 8. Ps. 86. 17. Isai. 7. 11. ^a Gen. 18. 3. 5. ch. 13. 15. ^b Or, meat

offering. ^a Gen. 18. 6. 7. 8. ^g Heb. a kid of the goats. ^b ch. 13. 19. ^c See 1 Kings 18. 33. 34. ^d Lev. 9. 24. ^e 1 Kings 13. 58. ^f 2 Chron. 7. 1. ^h ch. 13. 21. ⁱ Gen. 16. 13. & 32. 30. Ex. 33. 20. ch. 13. 22. ^j Dan. 10. 19. ^k That is, The LORD send peace : See Gen. 22. 14. Ex. 17. 15. Jer. 33. 16. Ezek. 48. 35. ^l ch. 8. 32. ^m Or, and. ⁿ Ex. 34. 13. Deut. 7. 5. ^o Heb. strong place. ^p Or, in an orderly manner.

servants, and did as the LORD had said unto him : and *so* it was, because he feared his father's household, and the men of the city, that he could not do *it* by day, that he did *it* by night.

28 ¶ And when the men of the city arose early in the morning, behold, the altar of Baal was cast down, and the grove was cut down that *was* by it, and the second bullock was offered upon the altar *that was* built.

29 And they said one to another, Who hath done this thing ? And when they enquired and asked, they said, Gideon the son of Joash hath done this thing.

30 Then the men of the city said unto Joash, Bring out thy son, that he may die : because he hath cast down the altar of Baal, and because he hath cut down the grove that *was* by it.

31 And Joash said unto all that stood against him, Will ye plead for Baal ? will ye save him ? he that will plead for him, let him be put to death whilst *it is yet* morning : if he *be* a god, let him plead for himself, because *one* hath cast down his altar.

32 Therefore on that day he called him ^m k Jerubbaal, saying, Let Baal plead against him, because he hath thrown down his altar.

33 ¶ Then all ^l the Midianites and the Amalekites and the children of the east were gathered together, and went over, and pitched in ^m the valley of Jezreel.

34 But ⁿ the spirit of the LORD ⁿ came upon Gideon, and he ^o blew a trumpet ; and Abi-ezer ^o was gathered after him.

35 And he sent messengers throughout all Manasseh ; who also was gathered after him : and he sent messengers unto Asher, and unto Zebulun, and unto Naphtali ; and they came up to meet them.

36 ¶ And Gideon said unto God, If thou wilt save Israel by mine hand, as thou hast said,

37 ^p Behold, I will put a fleece of wool in the floor ; and if the dew be on the fleece only, and *it be* dry upon all the earth *beside*, then shall I know that thou wilt save Israel by mine hand, as thou hast said.

38 And it was so : for he rose up early on the morrow, and thrust the fleece together, and wringed the dew out of the fleece, a bowl full of water.

39 And Gideon said unto God, ^q Let not thine anger be hot against me, and I will speak but this once : let me prove, I pray thee, but this once with the fleece ; let it now be dry only upon the fleece, and upon all the ground let there be dew.

40 And God did so that night : for it was dry upon the fleece only, and there was dew on all the ground.

CHAP. VII.

¹ Gideon's army of two and thirty thousand is brought to three hundred. ⁹ He is encouraged by the dream and interpretation of the barley cake. ¹⁶ His stratagem of trumpets and lamps in pitchers. ²⁴ The Ephraimites take Oreb and Zeeb. [BEFORE CHRIST 1249.]

THEN ^a Jerubbaal, who is Gideon, and all the people that *were* with him, rose up early, and pitched beside the well of Harod : so that the host of the Midianites were on the north side of them, by the hill of Moreh, in the valley.

2 And the LORD said unto Gideon, The people that *are* with thee *are* too many for me to give the Midianites into their hands, lest Israel ^b vaunt themselves against me, saying, Mine own hand hath saved me.

3 Now therefore go to, proclaim in the ears of the people, saying, ^c Whosoever is fearful and afraid, let him return and depart early from mount Gilead. And there returned of the people twenty and two thousand ; and there remained ten thousand.

4 And the LORD said unto Gideon, The people *are* yet *too* many ; bring them down unto the water, and I will try them for thee there : and it shall be, *that* of whom I say

^m That is, Let Baal plead. ^k 1 Sam. 12. 11. 2 Sam. 11. 21. Jerubbesheth ; that is, Let the shameful thing plead. See Jer. 11. 13. Hos. 9. 10. ^l ver. 3. ^m Josh. 17. 16. ⁿ ch. 3. 10. 1 Chron. 12. 18. 2 Chron. 24. 20. ⁿ Heb. clothed. ^o Num. 10. 3. ch. 3. 27. ^o Heb.

was called after him. ^p See Exod. 4. 3, 4, 6, 7. ^q Gen. 18. 32. CHAP. VII. ^a ch. 6. 32. ^b Deut. 8. 17. Isai. 10. 13. 1 Cor. 1. 29. 2 Cor. 4. 7. ^c Deut. 20. 8. 1 Mac. 3. 56.

unto thee, This shall go with thee, the same shall go with thee; and of whomsoever I say unto thee, This shall not go with thee, the same shall not go.

5 So he brought down the people unto the water: and the LORD said unto Gideon, Every one that lappeth of the water with his tongue, as a dog lappeth, him shalt thou set by himself; likewise every one that boweth down upon his knees to drink.

6 And the number of them that lapped, *putting* their hand to their mouth, were three hundred men: but all the rest of the people bowed down upon their knees to drink water.

7 And the LORD said unto Gideon, ^a By the three hundred men that lapped will I save you, and deliver the Midianites into thine hand: and let all the *other* people go every man unto his place.

8 So the people took victuals in their hand, and their trumpets: and he sent all *the rest of* Israel every man unto his tent, and retained those three hundred men: and the host of Midian was beneath him in the valley.

9 ¶ And it came to pass the same ^e night, that the LORD said unto him, Arise, get thee down unto the host; for I have delivered it into thine hand.

10 But if thou fear to go down, go thou with Phurah thy servant down to the host:

11 And thou shalt ^f hear what they say; and afterward shall thine hands be strengthened to go down unto the host. Then went he down with Phurah his servant unto the outside of the ^g armed men that *were* in the host.

12 And the Midianites and the Amalekites and ^h all the children of the east lay along in the valley like grasshoppers for multitude; and their camels *were* without number, as the sand by the sea side for multitude.

13 And when Gideon was come, behold, *there was* a man that told a dream unto

his fellow, and said, Behold, I dreamed a dream, and, lo, a cake of barley bread tumbled into the host of Midian, and came unto a tent, and smote it that it fell, and overturned it, that the tent lay along.

14 And his fellow answered and said, This *is* nothing else save the sword of Gideon the son of Joash, a man of Israel: *for* into his hand hath God delivered Midian, and all the host.

15 ¶ And it was *so*, when Gideon heard the telling of the dream, and ^b the interpretation thereof, that he worshipped, and returned into the host of Israel, and said, Arise; for the LORD hath delivered into your hand the host of Midian.

16 And he divided the three hundred men *into* three companies, and he put ^c a trumpet in every man's hand, with empty pitchers, and ^d lamps within the pitchers.

17 And he said unto them, Look on me, and do likewise: and, behold, when I come to the outside of the camp, it shall be *that*, as I do, so shall ye do.

18 When I blow with a trumpet, I and all that *are* with me, then blow ye the trumpets also on every side of all the camp, and say, *The sword of the LORD*, and of Gideon.

19 ¶ So Gideon, and the hundred men that *were* with him, came unto the outside of the camp in the beginning of the middle watch; and they had but newly set the watch: and they blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers that *were* in their hands.

20 And the three companies blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers, and held the lamps in their left hands, and the trumpets in their right hands to blow *withal*: and they cried, The sword of the LORD, and of Gideon.

21 And they ^h stood every man in his place round about the camp: ⁱ and all the host ran, and cried, and fled.

22 And the three hundred ^k blew the trumpets, and ^l the LORD set ^m every man's

^d 1 Sam. 14. 6. ^e Gen. 46. 2, 3. ^f ver. 13, 14, 15. See Gen. 24. 14. 1 Sam. 14. 9, 10. ^g Or, ranks by five. Ex. 13. 18. ^h ch. 6. 5, 33, & 8. 10. ⁱ Heb. the breaking thereof. ^j Heb. trumpets in the hand of all of them. ^k Or, firebrands, or, torches. ^l Ex. 14. 13.

14. 2 Chron. 20. 17. ⁱ 2 Kings 7. 7. ^k Josh. 6. 4, 16, 20. See 2 Cor. 4. 7. ^l Ps. 83. 9. ^m 1 Sam. 14. 20. 2 Chron. 20. 23.

sword against his fellow, even throughout all the host: and the host fled to Beth-shittah ^e in Zererath, *and* to the ^f border of Abel-meholah, unto Tabbath.

23 And the men of Israel gathered themselves together out of Naphtali, and out of Asher, and out of all Manasseh, and pursued after the Midianites.

24 ¶ And Gideon sent messengers throughout all ^a mount Ephraim, saying, Come down against the Midianites, and take before them the waters unto Beth-barah and Jordan. Then all the men of Ephraim gathered themselves together, and ^o took the waters unto ^p Beth-barah and Jordan.

25 And they took ^a two princes of the Midianites, Oreb and Zeeb; and they slew Oreb upon ^r the rock Oreb, and Zeeb they slew at the winepress of Zeeb, and pursued Midian, and brought the heads of Oreb and Zeeb to Gideon on the ^s other side Jordan.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *Gideon pacifieth the Ephraimites.* 4 *Succoth and Penuel refuse to relieve Gideon's army.* 10 *Zebah and Zalmunna are taken.* 13 *Succoth and Penuel are destroyed.* 17 *Gideon avengeth his brethren's death on Zebah and Zalmunna.* 22 *He refuseth government.* 24 *His ephod cause of idolatry.* 28 *Midian subdued.* 29 *Gideon's children, and death.* 33 *The Israelites' idolatry and ingratitude.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1249.]

AND ^a the men of Ephraim said unto him, "Why hast thou served us thus, that thou calledst us not, when thou wentest to fight with the Midianites? And they did chide with him ^b sharply.

2 And he said unto them, What have I done now in comparison of you? *Is* not the gleanings of the grapes of Ephraim better than the vintage of Abi-ezer?

3 ^b God hath delivered into your hands the princes of Midian, Oreb and Zeeb: and what was I able to do in comparison of you? Then their ^c anger was abated toward him, when he had said that.

4 ¶ And Gideon came to Jordan, *and*

passed over, he, and the three hundred men that *were* with him, faint, yet pursuing *them*.

5 And he said unto the men of ^d Succoth, Give, I pray you, loaves of bread unto the people that follow me; for they *be* faint, and I am pursuing after Zebah and Zalmunna, kings of Midian.

6 ¶ And the princes of Succoth said, ^e *Are* the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna now in thine hand, that ^f we should give bread unto thine army?

7 And Gideon said, Therefore when the LORD hath delivered Zebah and Zalmunna into mine hand, ^g then I will ^d tear your flesh with the thorns of the wilderness and with briers.

8 ¶ And he went up thence ^h to Penuel, and spake unto them likewise: and the men of Penuel answered him as the men of Succoth had answered *him*.

9 And he spake also unto the men of Penuel, saying, When I ⁱ come again in peace, ^k I will break down this tower.

10 ¶ Now Zebah and Zalmunna *were* in Karkor, and their hosts with them, about fifteen thousand *men*, all that were left of ^l all the hosts of the children of the east: for there fell ^e an hundred and twenty thousand men that drew sword.

11 ¶ And Gideon went up by the way of them that dwelt in tents on the east of ^m Nobah and Jogbehah, and smote the host: for the host was ⁿ secure.

12 And when Zebah and Zalmunna fled, he pursued after them, and ^o took the two kings of Midian, Zebah and Zalmunna, ^p and ^s discomfited all the host.

13 ¶ And Gideon the son of Joash returned from battle before the sun *was* up,

14 And caught a young man of the men of Succoth, and enquired of him: and he ^q described unto him the princes of Succoth, and the elders thereof, *even* three-score and seventeen men.

^e Or, toward. ^f Heb. lip. ⁿ ch. 3. 27. ^o ch. 3. 28. ^p John 1. 28. ^q ch. 8. 3. Ps. 83. 11. ^r Isai. 10. 26. ^s ch. 8. 4.
CHAP. VIII. ^a See ch. 12. 1. 2 Sam. 19. 41. ^a Heb. *What thing is this thou hast done unto us?* ^b Heb. *strongly*. ^b ch. 7. 24, 25. Phil. 2. 3. ^c Heb. *spirit*. ^c Prov. 15. 1. ^a Gen. 33. 17. Ps. 60. 6. ^e See 1 Kings 20. 11. ^f See 1 Sam. 25. 11. ^g ver. 16. ^d Heb.

thresh. ^h Gen. 32. 30. 1 Kings 12. 25. ⁱ 1 Kings 22. 27. ^k ver. 17. ^l ch. 7. 12. ^e Or, *an hundred and twenty thousand, every one drawing a sword.* ^{ch.} 20. 2, 15, 17, 25. ⁹ Kings 3. 26. ^m Num. 32. 35, 42. ⁿ ch. 18. 27. 1 Thes. 5. 3. ^o Ps. 83. 11. ^f Heb. *ter-rified*. ^g Heb. *writ*.

15 And he came unto the men of Succoth, and said, Behold Zebah and Zalmunna, with whom ye did ^pupbraid me, saying, *Are the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna now in thine hand, that we should give bread unto thy men *that are* weary?*

16 ^a And he took the elders of the city, and thorns of the wilderness and briers, and with them he ^btaught the men of Succoth.

17 ^r And he beat down the tower of ^aPenuel, and slew the men of the city.

18 ¶ Then said he unto Zebah and Zalmunna, What manner of men *were they* whom ye slew at ^tTabor? And they answered, As thou *art*, so *were* they; each one ⁱresembled the children of a king.

19 And he said, They *were* my brethren, *even* the sons of my mother: *as* the LORD liveth, if ye had saved them alive, I would not slay you.

20 And he said unto Jether his firstborn, Up, *and* slay them. But the youth drew not his sword: for he feared, because he *was* yet a youth.

21 Then Zebah and Zalmunna said, Rise thou, and fall upon us: for as the man *is*, so *is* his strength. And Gideon arose, and ^uslew Zebah and Zalmunna, and took away the ^kornaments that *were* on their camels' necks.

22 ¶ Then the men of Israel said unto Gideon, Rule thou over us, both thou, and thy son, and thy son's son also: for thou hast delivered us from the hand of Midian.

23 And Gideon said unto them, I will not rule over you, neither shall my son rule over you: ^xthe LORD shall rule over you.

24 ¶ And Gideon said unto them, I would desire a request of you, that ye would give me every man the earrings of his prey. (For they had golden earrings, ^ybecause they *were* Ishmaelites.)

25 And they answered, We will will-

ingly give *them*. And they spread a garment, and did cast therein every man the earrings of his prey.

26 And the weight of the golden earrings that he requested was a thousand and seven hundred *shekels* of gold; beside ornaments, and ^vcollars, and purple raiment that *was* on the kings of Midian, and beside the chains that *were* about their camels' necks.

27 And Gideon ^zmade an ephod thereof, and put it in his city, *even* ^ain Ophrah: and all Israel ^bwent thither a whoring after it: which thing became ^ca snare unto Gideon, and to his house.

28 ¶ Thus was Midian subdued before the children of Israel, so that they lifted up their heads no more. ^dAnd the country was in quietness forty years in the days of Gideon.

29 ¶ And Jerubbaal the son of Joash went and dwelt in his own house.

30 And Gideon had ^ethreescore and ten sons ^mof his body begotten: for he had many wives.

31 ^fAnd his concubine that *was* in Shechem, she also bare him a son, whose name he ⁿcalled Abimelech.

32 ¶ And Gideon the son of Joash died ^gin a good old age, and was buried in the sepulchre of Joash his father, ^hin Ophrah of the Abi-ezrites.

33 And it came to pass, ⁱas soon as Gideon was dead, that the children of Israel turned again, and ^kwent a whoring after Baalim, ^land made Baal-berith their god.

34 And the children of Israel ^mremembered not the LORD their God, who had delivered them out of the hands of all their enemies on every side:

35 ⁿNeither shewed they kindness to the house of Jerubbaal, *namely*, Gideon, according to all the goodness which he had shewed unto Israel.

^p ver. 6. ^q ver. 7. ^h Heb. made to know. ^r ver. 9. ^s 1 Kings 12. 25. ^t ch. 4. 6. ^u Ps. 89. 12. ⁱ Heb. according to the form, &c. ^v Ps. 83. 11. ^k Or, ornaments like the moon. ^x 1 Sam. 8. 7. & 10. 19. & 12. 12. ^y Gen. 25. 13. & 37. 25, 28. ^l Or, sweet jewels. ^z ch. 17. 5. ^a ch. 6. 24. ^b Ps. 106. 39. ^c Deut. 7. 16. ^d ch. 5. 31. ^e ch. 9. 2, 5. ^m Heb. going

out of his thigh. ^f ch. 9. 1. ⁿ Heb. set. ^g Gen. 25. 8. Job 5. 26. ^h ver. 27. ch. 6. 24. ⁱ ch. 2. 19. ^k ch. 2. 17. ^l ch. 9. 4, 46. ^m Ps. 78. 11, 42. & 106. 13. 21. ⁿ ch. 9. 16, 17, 18. Eccles. 9. 14, 15.

CHAP. IX.

1 Abimelech by conspiracy with the Shechemites, and murder of his brethren, is made king. **7** Jotham by a parable rebuketh them, and foretelleth their ruin. **22** Gaal conspireth with the Shechemites against him. **30** Zebul revealeth it. **34** Abimelech overcometh them, and soweth the city with salt. **46** He burneth the hold of the god Berith. **50** At Thebez he is slain by a piece of a millstone. **56** Jotham's curse is fulfilled. [BEFORE CHRIST 1249.]

AND Abimelech the son of Jerubbaal went to Shechem unto ^a his mother's brethren, and communed with them, and with all the family of the house of his mother's father, saying,

2 Speak, I pray you, in the ears of all the men of Shechem, ^a Whether is better for you, either that all the sons of Jerubbaal, *which are* ^b threescore and ten persons, reign over you, or that one reign over you? remember also that I *am* ^c your bone and your flesh.

3 And his mother's brethren spake of him in the ears of all the men of Shechem all these words: and their hearts inclined ^b to follow Abimelech; for they said, He is our ^d brother.

4 And they gave him threescore and ten *pieces* of silver out of the house of ^e Baal-berith, wherewith Abimelech hired ^f vain and light persons, which followed him.

5 And he went unto his father's house ^g at Ophrah, and ^h slew his brethren the sons of Jerubbaal, *being* threescore and ten persons, upon one stone: notwithstanding yet Jotham the youngest son of Jerubbaal was left; for he hid himself.

6 And all the men of Shechem gathered together, and all the house of Millo, and went, and made Abimelech king, ⁱ by the plain of the pillar that *was* in Shechem.

7 ¶ And when they told *it* to Jotham, he went and stood in the top of ^j mount Gerizim, and lifted up his voice, and cried, and said unto them, Hearken unto me, ye men of Shechem, that God may hearken unto you.

8 ^k The trees went forth *on a time* to anoint a king over them; and they said

unto the olive tree, ^l Reign thou over us.

9 But the olive tree said unto them, Should I leave my fatness, ^m wherewith by me they honour God and man, and ⁿ go to be promoted over the trees?

10 And the trees said to the fig tree, Come thou, *and* reign over us.

11 But the fig tree said unto them, Should I forsake my sweetness, and my good fruit, and go to be promoted over the trees?

12 Then said the trees unto the vine, Come thou, *and* reign over us.

13 And the vine said unto them, Should I leave my wine, ^o which cheereth God and man, and go to be promoted over the trees?

14 Then said all the trees unto the ^p bramble, Come thou, *and* reign over us.

15 And the bramble said unto the trees, If in truth ye anoint me king over you, *then* come *and* put your trust in my ^q shadow: and if not, ^r let fire come out of the bramble, and devour the ^s cedars of Lebanon.

16 Now therefore, if ye have done truly and sincerely, in that ye have made Abimelech king, and if ye have dealt well with Jerubbaal and his house, and have done unto him ^t according to the deserving of his hands;

17 (For my father fought for you, and ^u adventured his life far, and delivered you out of the hand of Midian:

18 ^v And ye are risen up against my father's house this day, and have slain his sons, threescore and ten persons, upon one stone, and have made Abimelech, the son of his maidservant, king over the men of Shechem, because he *is* your brother;)

19 If ye then have dealt truly and sincerely with Jerubbaal and with his house this day, *then* ^w rejoice ye in Abimelech, and let him also rejoice in you:

20 But if not, ^x let fire come out from Abimelech, and devour the men of She-

CHAP. IX. a ch. 8. 31. a Heb. What is good? whether, &c. b ch. 8. 30. c Gen. 29. 14. d Heb. after. e Gen. 29. 15. e ch. 8. 33. f ch. 11. 3. 2 Chron. 13. 7. Prov. 12. 11. Acts 17. 5. g ch. 6. 24. h 2 Kings 11. 1, 2. c Heb. or, by the oak of the pillar: See Josh. 24. 26. i Deut. 11. 29. & 27. 12. Josh. 8. 33. John 4. 20. k See 2 Kings 14. 9. l ch.

8. 22, 23. m Ps. 104. 15. d Heb. go up and down for other trees n Ps. 104. 15. o Or, thisle. o Isai. 30. 2. Dan. 4. 12. Hos. 14. 7. p ver. 20. Num. 21. 28. Ezek. 19. 14. q 2 Kings 14. 9. Ps. 104. 16. Isai. 2. 13. & 37. 24. Ezek. 31. 3. r ch. 8. 35. f Heb. cast his life. s ver. 5, 6. t Isai. 8. 6. Phil. 3. 3. u ver. 15, 56, 57. 314

chem, and the house of Millo; and let fire come out from the men of Shechem, and from the house of Millo, and devour Abimelech.

21 And Jotham ran away, and fled, and went to ^xBeer, and dwelt there, for fear of Abimelech his brother.

22 ¶ When Abimelech had reigned three years over Israel,

23 Then ^yGod sent an evil spirit between Abimelech and the men of Shechem; and the men of Shechem ^zdealt treacherously with Abimelech:

24 ^aThat the cruelty *done* to the three-score and ten sons of Jerubbaal might come, and their blood be laid upon Abimelech their brother, which slew them; and upon the men of Shechem, which ^eaided him in the killing of his brethren.

25 And the men of Shechem set liers in wait for him in the top of the mountains, and they robbed all that came along that way by them: and it was told Abimelech.

26 And Gaal the son of Ebed came with his brethren, and went over to Shechem: and the men of Shechem put their confidence in him.

27 And they went out into the fields, and gathered their vineyards, and trode *the grapes*, and made ^b merry, and went into the house of their god, and did eat and drink, and cursed Abimelech.

28 And Gaal the son of Ebed said, ^cWho *is* Abimelech, and who *is* Shechem, that we should serve him? *is* not *he* the son of Jerubbaal? and Zebul his officer? serve the men of ^dHamor the father of Shechem: for why should we serve him?

29 And ^ewould to God this people were under my hand! then would I remove Abimelech. And he said to Abimelech, Increase thine army, and come out.

30 ¶ And when Zebul the ruler of the city heard the words of Gaal the son of Ebed, his anger was ⁱkindled.

31 And he sent messengers unto Abi-

melech ^kprivily, saying, Behold, Gaal the son of Ebed and his brethren be come to Shechem; and, behold, they fortify the city against thee.

32 Now therefore up by night, thou and the people that *is* with thee, and lie in wait in the field:

33 And it shall be, *that* in the morning, as soon as the sun is up, thou shalt rise early, and set upon the city: and, behold, *when* he and the people that *is* with him come out against thee, then mayest thou do to them ^las thou shalt find occasion.

34 ¶ And Abimelech rose up, and all the people that *were* with him, by night, and they laid wait against Shechem in four companies.

35 And Gaal the son of Ebed went out, and stood in the entering of the gate of the city: and Abimelech rose up, and the people that *were* with him, from lying in wait.

36 And when Gaal saw the people, he said to Zebul, Behold, there come people down from the top of the mountains. And Zebul said unto him, Thou seest the shadow of the mountains as *if they were* men.

37 And Gaal spake again and said, See there come people down by the ^mmiddle of the land, and another company come along by the plain of ⁿMeonenim.

38 Then said Zebul unto him, Where *is* now thy mouth, wherewith thou ^fsaidst, Who *is* Abimelech, that we should serve him? *is* not this the people that thou hast despised? go out, I pray now, and fight with them.

39 And Gaal went out before the men of Shechem, and fought with Abimelech.

40 And Abimelech chased him, and he fled before him, and many were overthrown *and* wounded, *even* unto the entering of the gate.

41 And Abimelech dwelt at Arumah: and Zebul thrust out Gaal and his bre-

^x 2 Sam. 20. 14. ^y 1 Sam. 15. 14. & 18. 9, 10. See 1 Kings 19. 15. & 22. 22. ^z Chron. 10. 15. & 18. 19, &c. ^a Is. 19. 2, 14. ^b Isai. 33. 1. ^c 1 Kings 2. 32. ^d Esth. 9. 25. ^e Ps. 7. 16. ^f Matt. 23. 25, 26. ^g Heb. strengthened his hands to kill. ^h Or, songs: See Isai. 16. 9, 10. ⁱ Jer. 26. 30. ^j ver. 4. ^k 1 Sam. 25. 10. ^l 1 Kings 12. 16. ^m Gen. 34. 2. ⁿ 6. ^o 2 Sam. 15.

⁴ ⁱ Or, hot. ^k Heb. craftily, or, to Tormah. ^l Heb. as thine hand shall find. ^m 1 Sam. 10. 7. & 25. 8. ⁿ Eccles. 9. 10. ^o Heb. navel. ^p Or, the regards of the times, Deut. 18. 14. ^q f. ver. 28, 29.

thren, that they should not dwell in Shechem.

42 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people went out into the field ; and they told Abimelech.

43 And he took the people, and divided them into three companies, and laid wait in the field, and looked, and, behold, the people *were* come forth out of the city ; and he rose up against them, and smote them.

44 And Abimelech, and the company that *was* with him, rushed forward, and stood in the entering of the gate of the city : and two *other* companies ran upon all the people that *were* in the fields, and slew them.

45 And Abimelech fought against the city all that day ; and ^s he took the city, and slew the people that *was* therein, and ^h beat down the city, and sowed it with salt.

46 ¶ And when all the men of the tower of Shechem heard *that*, they entered into an hold of the house ⁱ of the god Berith.

47 And it was told Abimelech, that all the men of the tower of Shechem were gathered together.

48 And Abimelech gat him up to mount ^k Zalmon, he and all the people that *were* with him ; and Abimelech took an ax in his hand, and cut down a bough from the trees, and took it, and laid *it* on his shoulder, and said unto the people that *were* with him, What ye have seen ^o me do, make haste, *and* do as *I have done*.

49 And all the people likewise cut down every man his bough, and followed Abimelech, and put *them* to the hold, and set the hold on fire upon them ; so that all the men of the tower of Shechem died also, about a thousand men and women.

50 ¶ Then went Abimelech to Thebez, and encamped against Thebez, and took it.

51 But there was a strong tower within

the city, and thither fled all the men and women, and all they of the city, and shut *it* to them, and gat them up to the top of the tower.

52 And Abimelech came unto the tower, and fought against it, and went hard unto the door of the tower to burn it with fire.

53 And a certain woman ^l cast a piece of a millstone upon Abimelech's head, and all to brake his scull.

54 Then ^m he called hastily unto the young man his armourbearer, and said unto him, Draw thy sword, and slay me, that men say not of me, A woman slew him. And his young man thrust him through, and he died.

55 And when the men of Israel saw that Abimelech was dead, they departed every man unto his place.

56 ¶ ⁿ Thus God rendered the wickedness of Abimelech, which he did unto his father, in slaying his seventy brethren :

57 And all the evil of the men of Shechem did God render upon their heads : and upon them came ^o the curse of Jotham the son of Jerubbaal.

CHAP. X.

1 Tola judgeth Israel in Shamir. 3 Jair, whose thirty sons had thirty cities. 6 The Philistines and Ammonites oppress Israel. 10 In their misery God sendeth them to their false gods. 15 Upon their repentance he pitieth them. [BEFORE CHRIST 1206.]

AND after Abimelech there ^a arose to ^{a b} defend Israel Tola the son of Puah, the son of Dodo, a man of Issachar ; and he dwelt in Shamir in mount Ephraim.

2 And he judged Israel twenty and three years, and died, and was buried in Shamir.

3 ¶ And after him arose Jair, a Gileadite, and judged Israel twenty and two years.

4 And he had thirty sons that ^b rode on thirty ass colts, and they had thirty cities, ^c which are called ^c Havoth-jair unto this day, which *are* in the land of Gilead.

^g ver. 20. ^h Deut. 29. 23. ¹ Kings 12. 25. ² Kings 3. 25. ⁱ ch. 8. 33. ^k Ps. 68. 14. ^l Heb. *I have done*. ^m 2 Sam. 11. 21. ⁿ So 1 Sam. 31. 4. ^o ver. 24. Job 31. 3. Ps. 94. 23. Prov. 5. 22. ^p ver. 20.

CHAP. X. ^a ch. 2. 16. ^a Or, deliver. ^b Heb. save. ^b ch. 5. 10. & 12. 14. ^c Deut. 3. 14. ^c Or, the villages of Jair. Num. 32. 41.

5 And Jair died, and was buried in Cammon.

6 ¶ And ^dthe children of Israel did evil again in the sight of the LORD, and ^eserved Baalim, and Ashtaroth, and ^fthe gods of Syria, and the gods of ^gZidon, and the gods of Moab, and the gods of the children of Ammon, and the gods of the Philistines, and forsook the LORD, and served not him.

7 And the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel, and he ^hsold them into the hands of the Philistines, and into the hands of the children of Ammon.

8 And that year they vexed and ^doppressed the children of Israel eighteen years, all the children of Israel that *were* on the other side Jordan in the land of the Amorites, which *is* in Gilead.

9 Moreover the children of Ammon passed over Jordan to fight also against Judah, and against Benjamin, and against the house of Ephraim; so that Israel was sore distressed.

10 ¶ ⁱAnd the children of Israel cried unto the LORD, saying, We have sinned against thee, both because we have forsaken our God, and also served Baalim.

11 And the LORD said unto the children of Israel, *Did not I deliver you* ^kfrom the Egyptians, and ^lfrom the Amorites, ^mfrom the children of Ammon, ⁿand from the Philistines?

12 ^oThe Zidonians also, ^pand the Amalekites, and the Maonites, ^qdid oppress you; and ye cried to me, and I delivered you out of their hand.

13 ^rYet ye have forsaken me, and served other gods: wherefore I will deliver you no more.

14 Go and ^scry unto the gods which ye have chosen; let them deliver you in the time of your tribulation.

15 ¶ And the children of Israel said unto the LORD, We have sinned: ^tdo thou unto us whatsoever ^useemeth good unto

thee; deliver us only, we pray thee, this day.

16 ^vAnd they put away the ^wstrange gods from among them, and served the LORD: and ^xhis soul ^ywas grieved for the misery of Israel.

17 Then the children of Ammon were ^zgathered together, and encamped in Gilead. And the children of Israel assembled themselves together, and encamped in ^aMizpeh.

18 And the people *and* princes of Gilead said one to another, What man *is he* that will begin to fight against the children of Ammon? he shall ^bbe head over all the inhabitants of Gilead.

CHAP. XI.

1 *The covenant between Jephthah and the Gileadites, that he should be their head.* 12 *The treaty of peace between him and the Ammonites is in vain.* 29 *Jephthah's vow.* 32 *His conquest of the Ammonites.* 34 *He performeth his vow on his daughter.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1161.]

NOW ^aJephthah the Gileadite was ^ba mighty man of valour, and he *was* the son of ^can harlot: and Gilead begat Jephthah.

2 And Gilead's wife bare him sons; and his wife's sons grew up, and they thrust out Jephthah, and said unto him, Thou shalt not inherit in our father's house; for thou *art* the son of a strange woman.

3 Then Jephthah fled ^dfrom his brethren, and dwelt in the land of Tob: and there were gathered ^evain men to Jephthah, and went out with him.

4 ¶ And it came to pass ^fin process of time, that the children of Ammon made war against Israel.

5 And it was so, that when the children of Ammon made war against Israel, the elders of Gilead went to fetch Jephthah out of the land of Tob:

6 And they said unto Jephthah, Come, and be our captain, that we may fight with the children of Ammon.

7 And Jephthah said unto the elders of

^d ch. 2. 11. & 3. 7. & 4. 1. & 6. 1. & 13. 1. ^e ch. 2. 13. ^f ch. 2. 12. ^g 1 Kings 11. 33. ^h Ps. 106. 36. ⁱ ch. 2. 14. ^j 1 Sam. 12. 9. ^k Heb. crushed. ^l 1 Sam. 12. 10. ^m Ex. 14. 30. ⁿ Num. 21. 21, 24, 25. ^o ch. 3. 12, 13. ^p ch. 3. 31. ^q ch. 5. 19. ^r ch. 6. 3. ^s Ps. 106. 42, 43. ^t Deut. 32. 15. Jer. 2. 13. ^u Deut. 32. 37, 38. ^v 2 Kings 3. 13. Jer. 2. 28. ^w 1 Sam. 3. 18. ^x 2 Sam. 15. 26. ^y Heb. is good in thine eyes. ^z 2 Chron. 7. 14. & 15. 6. Jer. 18. 7, 8.

^f Heb. gods of strangers. ^x Ps. 106. 44, 45. Isai. 63. 9. ^g Heb. was shortened. ^h Heb. cried together. ^y ch. 11. 11, 29. Gen. 31. 49. ^z ch. 11. 8, 11.

CHAP. XI. ^a Heb. 11. 32, called Jephthah. ^b ch. 6. 12. ^c 2 Kings 5. 1. ^d Heb. a woman an harlot. ^e Heb. from the face. ^f ch. 9. 4. ^g 1 Sam. 22. 2. ^h Heb. after days.

Gilead, ^d Did not ye hate me, and expel me out of my father's house? and why are ye come unto me now when ye are in distress?

8 ^e And the elders of Gilead said unto Jephthah, Therefore we ^f turn again to thee now, that thou mayest go with us, and fight against the children of Ammon, and be ^g our head over all the inhabitants of Gilead.

9 And Jephthah said unto the elders of Gilead, If ye bring me home again to fight against the children of Ammon, and the LORD deliver them before me, shall I be your head?

10 And the elders of Gilead said unto Jephthah, ^h The LORD ⁱ be witness between us, if we do not so according to thy words.

11 Then Jephthah went with the elders of Gilead, and the people made him ^j head and captain over them: and Jephthah uttered all his words ^k before the LORD in Mizpeh.

12 ¶ And Jephthah sent messengers unto the king of the children of Ammon, saying, What hast thou to do with me, that thou art come against me to fight in my land?

13 And the king of the children of Ammon answered unto the messengers of Jephthah, ^l Because Israel took away my land, when they came up out of Egypt, from Arnon even unto ^m Jabbok, and unto Jordan: now therefore restore those *lands* again peaceably.

14 And Jephthah sent messengers again unto the king of the children of Ammon:

15 And said unto him, Thus saith Jephthah, ⁿ Israel took not away the land of Moab, nor the land of the children of Ammon:

16 But when Israel came up from Egypt, and ^o walked through the wilderness unto the Red sea, and ^p came to Kadesh;

17 Then ^q Israel sent messengers unto the king of Edom, saying, Let me, I pray

thee, pass through thy land: ^r but the king of Edom would not hearken *thereto*. And in like manner they sent unto the king of Moab: but he would not *consent*: and Israel ^s abode in Kadesh.

18 Then they went along through the wilderness, and ^t compassed the land of Edom, and the land of Moab, and ^u came by the east side of the land of Moab, ^v and pitched on the other side of Arnon, but came not within the border of Moab: for Arnon *was* the border of Moab.

19 And ^w Israel sent messengers unto Sihon king of the Amorites, the king of Heshbon; and Israel said unto him, ^x Let us pass, we pray thee, through thy land into my place.

20 ^y But Sihon trusted not Israel to pass through his coast: but Sihon gathered all his people together, and pitched in Jahaz, and fought against Israel.

21 And the LORD God of Israel delivered Sihon and all his people into the hand of Israel, and they ^z smote them: so Israel possessed all the land of the Amorites, the inhabitants of that country.

22 And they possessed ^a all the coasts of the Amorites, from Arnon even unto Jabbok, and from the wilderness even unto Jordan.

23 So now the LORD God of Israel hath dispossessed the Amorites from before his people Israel, and shouldest thou possess it?

24 Wilt not thou possess that which ^b Chemosh thy god giveth thee to possess? So whomsoever ^c the LORD our God shall drive out from before us, them will we possess.

25 And now *art* thou any thing better than ^d Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab? did he ever strive against Israel, or did he ever fight against them,

26 While Israel dwelt in ^e Heshbon and her towns, and in ^f Aroer and her towns, and in all the cities that *be* along by the coasts of Arnon, three hundred years? why

^d Gen. 36. 27. ^e ch. 13. 18. ^f Luke 17. 4. ^g ch. 10. 18. ^h Jer. 42. 5. ⁱ Heb. *be the hearer between us*. ^j ver. 8. ^k ch. 10. 17. & 20. 1. ^l 1 Sam. 10. 17. & 11. 15. ^m Num. 21. 24, 25, 26. ⁿ Gen. 31. 24. ^o Deut. 2. 9, 19. ^p Num. 14. 25. Deut. 1. 40. Josh. 5. 6. ^q Num. 13. 26. & 20. 1. Deut. 1. 46. ^r Num. 20. 14. ^s Num. 20. 18, 21. ^t Num. 21. 4. Deut. 2. 1-8. ^u Num. 21. 11. ^v Num. 21. 13. & 22. 36. ^w Num. 21. 21. Deut. 2. 26. ^x Num. 21. 22. Deut. 2. 27. ^y Num. 21. 24. Deut. 2. 32. ^z Num. 21. 24, 25. Deut. 2. 33, 34. ^a Deut. 2. 36. ^b Num. 21. 29. ^c 1 Kings 11. 7. Jer. 48. 7. ^d Deut. 9. 4, 5. & 18. 12. Josh. 3. 10. ^e Num. 22. 2. See Josh. 24. 9. ^f Num. 21. 25. ^g Deut. 2. 36.

therefore did ye not recover *them* within that time ?

27 Wherefore I have not sinned against thee, but thou doest me wrong to war against me : the LORD ⁱ the Judge ^k be judge this day between the children of Israel and the children of Ammon.

28 Howbeit the king of the children of Ammon hearkened not unto the words of Jephthah which he sent him.

29 ¶ Then ^l the Spirit of the LORD came upon ^e Jephthah, and he passed over Gilead, and Manasseh, and passed over Mizpeh of Gilead, and from Mizpeh of Gilead he passed over *unto* the children of Ammon.

30 And Jephthah ^m vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou shalt without fail deliver the children of Ammon into mine hands,

31 Then it shall be, that ^f whatsoever cometh forth of the doors of my house to meet me, when I return in peace from the children of Ammon, ⁿ shall surely be the LORD's, ^o and I will offer it up for a burnt offering.

32 ¶ So Jephthah passed over unto the children of Ammon to fight against them ; and the LORD delivered them into his hands.

33 And he smote them from Aroer, even till thou come to ^p Minnith, *even* twenty cities, and unto ^h the plain of the vineyards, with a very great slaughter. Thus the children of Ammon were subdued before the children of Israel.

34 ¶ And Jephthah came to ^a Mizpeh unto his house, and, behold, ^r his daughter came out to meet him with timbrels and with dances : and she *was his only child* ; ^k beside her he had neither son nor daughter.

35 And it came to pass, when he saw her, that he ^s rent his clothes, and said, Alas, my daughter ! thou hast brought me

very low, and thou art one of them that trouble me : for I ^t have opened my mouth unto the LORD, and ^u I cannot go back.

36 And she said unto him, My father, *if* thou hast opened thy mouth unto the LORD, ^x do to me according to that which hath proceeded out of thy mouth ; forasmuch as ^y the LORD hath taken vengeance for thee of thine enemies, *even* of the children of Ammon.

37 And she said unto her father, Let this thing be done for me : Let me alone two months, that I may ^v go up and down upon the mountains, and bewail my virginity, I and my fellows.

38 And he said, Go. And he sent her away *for* two months : and she went with her companions, and bewailed her virginity upon the mountains.

39 And it came to pass at the end of two months, that she returned unto her father, who ^z did with her *according* to his vow which he had vowed : and she knew no man. And it was a ^m custom in Israel,

40 *That* the daughters of Israel went ^o yearly ^o to lament the daughter of Jephthah the Gileadite four days in a year.

CHAP. XII.

1 *The Ephraimites, quarrelling with Jephthah, and discerned by Shibboleth, are slain by the Gileadites. 7 Jephthah dieth. 8 Ibzan, who had thirty sons and thirty daughters, 11 and Elon, 13 and Abdon, who had forty sons and thirty nephews, judged Israel. [BEFORE CHRIST 1143.]*

AND ^a the men of Ephraim ^a gathered themselves together, and went northward, and said unto Jephthah, Wherefore passedst thou over to fight against the children of Ammon, and didst not call us to go with thee ? we will burn thine house upon thee with fire.

2 And Jephthah said unto them, I and my people were at great strife with the children of Ammon ; and when I called you, ye delivered me not out of their hands.

3 And when I saw that ye delivered *me* not, I ^b put my life in my hands, and passed

ⁱ Gen. 18. 25. ^k Gen. 16. 5 & 31. 53. ^l 1 Sam. 24. 12, 15. ^l ch. 3. 10. ^e Jephthah seems to have been Judge only of North east Israel. ^m Gen. 28. 20. ^l 1 Sam. 1. 11. ^f Heb. that which cometh forth, which shall come forth. ⁿ See Lev. 27. 2, 3, & c. ^l 1 Sam. 1. 11, 23. & 2. 18. ^g Or, or I will offer it, & c. ^o Ps. 66. 13. See Lev. 27. 11, 12. ^p Ezek. 27. 17. ^h Or, Abel. ^q ch. 10. 17. & ver. 11. ^r Ex. 15. 20. ^l 1 Sam. 18. 6. Ps. 68. 25. Jer. 31. 4. ⁱ Or, he had not of his own either son or daughter. ^k Heb. of himself. ^s Gen. 37. 29, 34.

^t Eccles. 5. 2. ^u Num. 30. 2. Ps. 15. 4. Eccles. 5. 4, 5. ^x Num. 30. 2. ^y 2 Sam. 18. 19, 31. ^l Heb. go and go down. ^z ver. 31. ^l 1 Sam. 1. 22, 24. & 2. 18. ^m Or, ordinance. ⁿ Heb. from year to year. ^o Or, to talk with. ch. 5. 11.

CHAP. XII. ^a See ch. 8. 1. ^a Heb. were called. ^b 1 Sam. 19. 5. & 28. 21. Job 13. 14. Ps. 119. 109.

over against the children of Ammon, and the LORD delivered them into my hand: wherefore then are ye come up unto me this day, to fight against me?

4 Then Jephthah gathered together all the men of Gilead, and fought with Ephraim: and the men of Gilead smote Ephraim, because they said, Ye Gileadites *are* fugitives of Ephraim among the Ephraimites, *and* among the Manassites.

5 And the Gileadites took the ^d passages of Jordan before the Ephraimites: and it was so, that when those Ephraimites which were escaped said, Let me go over; that the men of Gilead said unto him, *Art* thou an Ephraimite? If he said, Nay;

6 Then said they unto him, Say now ^b Shibboleth: and he said Sibboleth: for he could not frame to pronounce *it* right. Then they took him, and slew him at the passages of Jordan: and there fell at that time of the Ephraimites forty and two thousand.

7 And Jephthah judged Israel six years. Then died Jephthah the Gileadite, and was buried in *one* of the cities of Gilead.

8 ¶ And after him ^c Ibzan of Beth-lehem judged Israel.

9 And he had thirty sons, and thirty daughters, *whom* he sent abroad, and took in thirty daughters from abroad for his sons. And he judged Israel seven years.

10 Then died Ibzan, and was buried at Beth-lehem.

11 ¶ And after ^d him Elon, a Zebulonite, judged Israel; and he judged Israel ten years.

12 And Elon the Zebulonite died, and was buried in Aijalon in the country of Zebulun.

13 ¶ And after him ^e Abdon the son of Hillel, a Pirathonite, judged Israel.

14 And he had forty sons and thirty ^f nephews, that ^g rode on threescore and

ten ass colts: and he judged Israel eight years.

15 And Abdon the son of Hillel the Pirathonite died, and was buried in Pirathon in the land of Ephraim, ^h in the mount of the Amalekites.

CHAP. XIII.

1 *Israel is in the hand of the Philistines.* 2 *An angel appeareth to Manoah's wife.* 8 *The angel appeareth to Manoah.* 15 *Manoah's sacrifice, whereby the angel is discovered.* 24 *Samson is born.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1161.]

AND the children of Israel ^a did evil again in the sight of the LORD; ^b and the LORD delivered them ^b into the hand of the Philistines forty years.

2 ¶ And there was a certain man of ^c Zorah, of the family of the Danites, whose name *was* Manoah; and his wife *was* barren, and bare not.

3 And the ^d angel of the LORD appeared unto the woman, and said unto her, Behold now, thou *art* barren, and bearest not: but thou shalt conceive, and bear a son.

4 Now therefore beware, I pray thee, and ^e drink not wine nor strong drink, and eat not any unclean *thing*:

5 For, lo, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and no ^f razor shall come on his head: for the child shall be ^g a Nazarite unto God from the womb: and he shall ^h begin to deliver Israel out of the hand of the Philistines.

6 Then the woman came and told her husband, saying, ⁱ A man of God came unto me, and his ^k countenance *was* like the countenance of an angel of God, very terrible: but I ^l asked him not whence he *was*, neither told he me his name:

7 But he said unto me, Behold, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and now drink no wine nor strong drink, neither eat any unclean *thing*: for the child shall be a Nazarite to God from the womb to the day of his death.

^c See 1 Sam. 25. 10. Ps. 78. 9. ^d Josh. 22. 11. ch. 3. 28. & 7. 24. ^e which signifieth a stream, or flood. Ps. 69. 2. 15. Isai. 27. 12. ^f He seems to have been only a civil Judge to do justice in North east Israel. ^g A civil Judge in North east Israel. ^h A civil Judge also in North east Israel. ⁱ Heb. sons' sons. ^j ch. 5. 10. & 10. 4. ^k ch. 3. 13. 27. & 5. 14.

CHAP. XIII. ^a Heb. added to commit, &c. ^b ch. 2. 11. & 3. 7. & 4. 1. & 6. 1. & 10. 6. ^c This seems a partial captivity. ^d 1 Sam. 12. 9. ^e Josh. 19. 41. ^f ch. 6. 12. Luke 1. 11, 13, 28, 31. ^g ver. 14. Num. 6. 2, 3. Luke 1. 15. ^h Num. 6. 5. 1 Sam. 1. 11. ⁱ Num. 6. 2. ^j See 1 Sam. 7. 13. 2 Sam. 8. 1. 1 Chron. 18. 1. ^k Deut. 33. 1. 1 Sam. 2. 27. & 9. 6. 1 Kings 17. 24. ^l Matt. 28. 3. Luke 9. 29. Acts 6. 15. ^m ver. 17, 18.

8 ¶ Then Manoah intreated the LORD, and said, O my Lord, let the man of God which thou didst send come again unto us, and teach us what we shall do unto the child that shall be born.

9 And God hearkened to the voice of Manoah; and the angel of God came again unto the woman as she sat in the field: but Manoah her husband *was* not with her.

10 And the woman made haste, and ran, and shewed her husband, and said unto him, Behold, the man hath appeared unto me, that came unto me the *other* day.

11 And Manoah arose, and went after his wife, and came to the man, and said unto him, *Art* thou the man that spakest unto the woman? And he said, *I am*.

12 And Manoah said, Now let thy words come to pass. ^cHow shall we order the child, and ^{d e}how shall we do unto him?

13 And the angel of the LORD said unto Manoah, Of all that I said unto the woman let her beware.

14 She may not eat of any *thing* that cometh of the vine, ^mneither let her drink wine or strong drink, nor eat any unclean *thing*: all that I commanded her let her observe.

15 ¶ And Manoah said unto the angel of the LORD, I pray thee, ⁿlet us detain thee, until we shall have made ready a kid ^ffor thee.

16 And the angel of the LORD said unto Manoah, Though thou detain me, I will not eat of thy bread: and if thou wilt offer a burnt offering, thou must offer it unto the LORD. For Manoah knew not that he *was* an angel of the LORD.

17 And Manoah said unto the angel of the LORD, What *is* thy name, that when thy sayings come to pass we may do thee honour?

18 And the angel of the LORD said unto him, ^oWhy askest thou thus after my name, seeing it *is* ^ssecret?

19 So Manoah took a kid with a meat offering, ^pand offered *it* upon a rock unto the LORD: and *the angel* did wondrously; and Manoah and his wife looked on.

20 For it came to pass, when the flame went up toward heaven from off the altar, that the angel of the LORD ascended in the flame of the altar. And Manoah and his wife looked on *it*, and ^qfell on their faces to the ground.

21 But the angel of the LORD did no more appear to Manoah and to his wife. ^rThen Manoah knew that he *was* an angel of the LORD.

22 And Manoah said unto his wife, ^sWe shall surely die, because we have seen God.

23 But his wife said unto him, If the LORD were pleased to kill us, he would not have received a burnt offering and a meat offering at our hands, neither would he have shewed us all these *things*, nor would as at this time have told us *such things* as these.

24 ¶ And the woman bare a son, and called his name ^tSamson: and ^uthe child grew, and the LORD blessed him.

25 ^vAnd the Spirit of the LORD began to move him at times in ^hthe camp of Dan ^ybetween Zorah and Eshtaol.

CHAP. XIV.

1 *Samson desireth a wife of the Philistines.* 6 *In his journey he killeth a lion.* 8 *In a second journey he findeth honey in the carcase.* 10 *Samson's marriage feast.* 12 *His riddle by his wife is made known.* 19 *He spoileth thirty Philistines.* 20 *His wife is married to another.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1141.]

AND Samson went down ^ato Timnath, and ^bsaw a woman in Timnath of the daughters of the Philistines.

2 And he came up, and told his father and his mother, and said, I have seen a woman in Timnath of the daughters of the Philistines: now therefore ^cget her for me to wife.

3 Then his father and his mother said unto him, *Is there* never a woman among the daughters of ^dthy brethren, or among

^c Heb. *What shall be the manner of the, &c.* ^d Or, *what shall he do?* ^e Heb. *what shall be his work?* in ver. 4. ⁿ Gen. 18. 5. ch. 6. 18. ^f Heb. *before thee.* ^o Gen. 32. 29. ^g Or, *wonderful.* Isai. 9. 6. ^p ch. 6. 19, 20. ^q Lev. 9. 24. ^r Chron. 21. 16. Ezek. 1. 28. Matt. 17. 6. ^s ch. 6. 22. ^t Gen. 32. 30. Ex. 33. 20. Deut. 5. 26. ch. 6. 22. ^u Heb. 11. 32.

^u 1 Sam. 3. 19. Luke 1. 80. & 2. 52. ^x ch. 3. 10. 1 Sam. 11. 6. Matt. 4. 1. ^h Heb. *Ma-hanehdan*, as ch. 18. 12. ^y Josh. 15. 33. ch. 18. 11.

all my people, that thou goest to take a wife of the ^euncircumcised Philistines? And Samson said unto his father, Get her for me; for ^ashe pleaseth me well.

4 But his father and his mother knew not that it *was* ^fof the LORD, that he sought an occasion against the Philistines: for at that time ^gthe Philistines had dominion over Israel.

5 ¶ Then went Samson down, and his father and his mother, to Timnath, and came to the vineyards of Timnath: and, behold, a young lion roared ^bagainst him.

6 And ^hthe Spirit of the LORD came mightily upon him, and he rent him as he would have rent a kid, and *he had* nothing in his hand: but he told not his father or his mother what he had done.

7 And he went down, and talked with the woman; and she pleased Samson well.

8 ¶ And after a time he returned to take her, and he turned aside to see the carcase of the lion: and, behold, *there was* a swarm of bees and honey in the carcase of the lion.

9 And he took thereof in his hands, and went on eating, and came to his father and mother, and he gave them, and they did eat: but he told not them that he had taken the honey out of the carcase of the lion.

10 ¶ So his father went down unto the woman: and Samson made there a feast; for so used the young men to do.

11 And it came to pass, when they saw him, that they brought thirty companions to be with him.

12 ¶ And Samson said unto them, I will now ⁱput forth a riddle unto you: if ye can certainly declare it me ^kwithin the seven days of the feast, and find *it* out, then I will give you thirty ^csheets and thirty ^lchange of garments:

13 But if ye cannot declare *it* me, then

shall ye give me thirty sheets and thirty change of garments. And they said unto him, Put forth thy riddle, that we may hear it.

14 And he said unto them, Out of the eater came forth meat, and out of the strong came forth sweetness. And they could not in three days expound the riddle.

15 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they said unto Samson's wife, ^mEntice thy husband, that he may declare unto us the riddle, ⁿlest we burn thee and thy father's house with fire: have ye called us ^dto take that we have? *is it not so?*

16 And Samson's wife wept before him, and said, ^oThou dost but hate me, and lovest me not: thou hast put forth a riddle unto the children of my people, and hast not told *it* me. And he said unto her, Behold, I have not told *it* my father nor my mother, and shall I tell *it* thee?

17 And she wept before him ^ethe seven days, while their feast lasted: and it came to pass on the seventh day, that he told her, because she lay sore upon him: and she told the riddle to the children of her people.

18 And the men of the city said unto him on the seventh day before the sun went down, What *is* sweeter than honey? and what *is* stronger than a lion? And he said unto them, If ye had not plowed with my heifer, ye had not found out my riddle.

19 ¶ And ^pthe Spirit of the LORD came upon him, and he went down to Ashkelon, and slew thirty men of them, and took their ^fspoil, and gave change of garments unto them which expounded the riddle. And his anger was kindled, and he went up to his father's house.

20 But Samson's wife ^qwas *given* to his companion, whom he had used as ^rhis friend.

^e Gen. 34. 14. Ex. 34. 16. Deut. 7. 3. ^a Heb. she is right in mine eyes. ^f Josh. 11. 20. ¹ Kings 12. 15. ² Kings 6. 33. ² Chron. 10. 15. & 22. 7. & 25. 20. ^g ch. 13. 1. Deut. 28. 48. ^b Heb. in meeting him. ^h ch. 3. 10. & 13. 25. ¹ Sam. 11. 6. ⁱ 1 Kings 10. 1. Ezek. 17. 2. Luke 14. 7. ^k Gen. 29. 27. ^c Or, shirts. ¹ Gen. 45. 22. ² Kings 5. 22. ^m ch. 16.

⁵ n ch. 15. 6. ^d Heb. to possess us, or, to impoverish us. ^o ch. 16. 15. ^e Or, the rest of the seven days, &c. ^p ch. 3. 10. & 13. 25. ^f Or, apparel. ^q ch. 15. 2. ^r John 2. 29.





CHAP. XV.

1 Samson is denied his wife. 3 He burneth the Philistines' corn with foxes and firebrands. 6 His wife and her father are burnt by the Philistines. 7 Samson smiteth them hip and thigh. 9 He is bound by the men of Judah, and delivered to the Philistines. 14 He killeth them with a jawbone. 18 God maketh the fountain En-hakkore for him in Lehi. [BEFORE CHRIST 1140.]

BUT it came to pass within a while after, in the time of wheat harvest, that Samson visited his wife with a kid; and he said, I will go in to my wife into the chamber. But her father would not suffer him to go in.

2 And her father said, I verily thought that thou hadst utterly ^a hated her; therefore I gave her to thy companion: is not her younger sister fairer than she? ^a take her, I pray thee, instead of her.

3 ¶ And Samson said concerning them, ^b Now shall I be more blameless than the Philistines, though I do them a displeasure.

4 And Samson went and caught three hundred foxes, and took ^c firebrands, and turned tail to tail, and put a firebrand in the midst between two tails.

5 And when he had set the brands on fire, he let *them* go into the standing corn of the Philistines, and burnt up both the shocks, and also the standing corn, with the vineyards *and* olives.

6 ¶ Then the Philistines said, Who hath done this? And they answered, Samson, the son-in-law of the Timnite, because he had taken his wife, and given her to his companion. ^b And the Philistines came up, and burnt her and her father with fire.

7 ¶ And Samson said unto them, Though ye have done this, yet will I be avenged of you, and after that I will cease.

8 And he smote them hip and thigh with a great slaughter: and he went down and dwelt in the top of the rock Etam.

9 ¶ Then the Philistines went up, and pitched in Judah, and spread themselves ^c in Lehi.

10 And the men of Judah said, Why are ye come up against us? And they answer-

ed, To bind Samson are we come up, to do to him as he hath done to us.

11 Then three thousand men of Judah ^d went to the top of the rock Etam, and said to Samson, Knowest thou not that the Philistines *are* ^d rulers over us? what *is* this *that* thou hast done unto us? And he said unto them, As they did unto me, so have I done unto them.

12 And they said unto him, We are come down to bind thee, that we may deliver thee into the hand of the Philistines. And Samson said unto them, Swear unto me, that ye will not fall upon me yourselves.

13 And they spake unto him, saying, No; but we will bind thee fast, and deliver thee into their hand: but surely we will not kill thee. And they bound him with two new cords, and brought him up from the rock.

14 ¶ And when he came unto Lehi, the Philistines shouted against him: and ^e the Spirit of the LORD came mightily upon him, and the cords that *were* upon his arms became as flax that was burnt with fire, and his bands ^e loosed from off his hands.

15 And he found a ^f new jawbone of an ass, and put forth his hand, and took it, and ^f slew a thousand men therewith.

16 And Samson said, With the jawbone of an ass, ^g heaps upon heaps, with the jaw of an ass have I slain a thousand men.

17 And it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking, that he cast away the jawbone out of his hand, and called that place ^h Ramath-lehi.

18 ¶ And he was sore athirst, and called on the LORD, and said, ⁱ Thou hast given this great deliverance into the hand of thy servant: and now shall I die for thirst, and fall into the hand of the uncircumcised?

19 But God clave an hollow place that *was* in ⁱ the jaw, and there came water thereout; and when he had drunk, ^h his

CHAP. XV. a ch. 14. 20. a Heb. let her be thine. b Or, Now shall I be blameless from the Philistines, though &c. c Or, torches. d ch. 14. 15. e ver. 19. d Heb. went down. d ch. 14. 4. e ch. 3. 10. & 14. 6. e Heb. were melted. f Heb. moist. f ch. 3.

31. Lev. 26. 8. Josh. 23. 10. g Heb. an heap, two heaps. h That is, the lifting up of the jawbone, or, casting away of the jawbone. g Ps. 3. 7. i Or, Lehi. h Gen. 48. 27. Isai. 40. 29.

spirit came again, and he revived: wherefore he called the name thereof ^kEn-hak-kore, which *is* in Lehi unto this day.

20 ^lAnd he judged Israel ⁱin the days of the Philistines twenty years.

CHAP. XVI.

¹ Samson at Gaza escapeth, and carrieth away the gates of the city. 4 Delilah, corrupted by the Philistines, enticeth Samson. 6 Thrice she is deceived. 15 At last she overcometh him. 21 The Philistines take him, and put out his eyes. 22 His strength renewing, he pulleth down the house upon the Philistines, and dieth. [BEFORE CHRIST 1120.]

THEN went Samson to Gaza, and saw there ^aan harlot, and went in unto her.

2 And it was told the Gazites, saying, Samson is come hither. And they ^acompassed him in, and laid wait for him all night in the gate of the city, and were ^bquiet all the night, saying, In the morning, when it is day, we shall kill him.

3 And Samson lay till midnight, and arose at midnight, and took the doors of the gate of the city, and the two posts, and went away with them, ^cbar and all, and put them upon his shoulders, and carried them up to the top of an hill that *is* before Hebron.

4 ¶ And it came to pass afterward, that he loved a woman ^din the valley of Sorek, whose name was Delilah.

5 And the lords of the Philistines came up unto her, and said unto her, ^bEntice him, and see wherein his great strength *lieth*, and by what *means* we may prevail against him, that we may bind him to ^eafflict him: and we will give thee every one of us eleven hundred *pieces* of silver.

6 ¶ And Delilah said to Samson, Tell me, I pray thee, wherein thy great strength *lieth*, and wherewith thou mightest be bound to afflict thee.

7 And Samson said unto her, If they bind me with seven ^fgreen withs that were never dried, then shall I be weak, and be as ^hanother man.

8 Then the lords of the Philistines

brought up to her seven green withs which had not been dried, and she bound him with them.

9 Now *there were* men lying in wait, abiding with her in the chamber. And she said unto him, The Philistines *be* upon thee, Samson. And he brake the withs, as a thread of tow is broken when it ⁱtoucheth the fire. So his strength was not known.

10 And Delilah said unto Samson, Behold, thou hast mocked me, and told me lies: now tell me, I pray thee, wherewith thou mightest be bound.

11 And he said unto her, If they bind me fast with new ropes ^kthat never were occupied, then shall I be weak, and be as another man.

12 Delilah therefore took new ropes, and bound him therewith, and said unto him, The Philistines *be* upon thee, Samson. And *there were* liers in wait abiding in the chamber. And he brake them from off his arms like a thread.

13 And Delilah said unto Samson, Hitherto thou hast mocked me, and told me lies: tell me wherewith thou mightest be bound. And he said unto her, If thou weavest the seven locks of my head with the web.

14 And she fastened *it* with the pin, and said unto him, The Philistines *be* upon thee, Samson. And he awaked out of his sleep, and went away with the pin of the beam, and with the web.

15 ¶ And she said unto him, ^eHow canst thou say, I love thee, when thine heart *is* not with me? thou hast mocked me these three times, and hast not told me wherein thy great strength *lieth*.

16 And it came to pass, when she pressed him daily with her words, and urged him, *so* that his soul was ^lvexed unto death;

17 That he ^dtold her all his heart, and said unto her, ^eThere hath not come a

^k That is, the yell of him that called, or, cried. Ps. 34. 6. ^l He seems to have judged South west Israel during twenty years of their servitude of the Philistines. i ch. 13. l. CHAP. XVI. ^a Heb. a woman an harlot. ⁿ 1 Sam. 23. 26. Ps. 118. 10, 11, 12. Acts 9. 24. ^b Heb. silent. ^c Heb. with the bar. ^d Or, by the brook. ^e ch. 14. 15. See Prov.

2. 16—19. & 5. 3—11. & 6. 24, 25, 26. & 7. 21, 22, 23. ^e Or, humble. ^f Or, new cords. ^g Heb. moist. ^h Heb. one. ⁱ Heb. smelleth. ^k Heb. wherewith work hath not been done. ^c ch. 14. 16. ^l Heb. shortened. ^d Mic. 7. 5. ^e Num. 6. 5. ch. 13. 5.

razor upon mine head; for I have been a Nazarite unto God from my mother's womb: if I be shaven, then my strength will go from me, and I shall become weak, and be like any *other* man.

18 And when Delilah saw that he had told her all his heart, she sent and called for the lords of the Philistines, saying, Come up this once, for he hath shewed me all his heart. Then the lords of the Philistines came up unto her, and brought money in their hand.

19 ^f And she made him sleep upon her knees; and she called for a man, and she caused him to shave off the seven locks of his head; and she began to afflict him, and his strength went from him.

20 And she said, The Philistines *be* upon thee, Samson. And he awoke out of his sleep, and said, I will go out as at other times before, and shake myself. And he wist not that the LORD ^g was departed from him.

21 ¶ But the Philistines took him, and ^m put out his eyes, and brought him down to Gaza, and bound him with fetters of brass; and he did grind in the prison house.

22 Howbeit the hair of his head began to grow again ⁿ after he was shaven.

23 Then the lords of the Philistines gathered them together for to offer a great sacrifice unto Dagon their god, and to rejoice: for they said, Our god hath delivered Samson our enemy into our hand.

24 And when the people saw him, they ^h praised their god: for they said, Our god hath delivered into our hands our enemy, and the destroyer of our country, ^o which slew many of us.

25 And it came to pass, when their hearts were ⁱ merry, that they said, Call for Samson, that he may make us sport. And they called for Samson out of the prison house; and he made ^p them sport: and they set him between the pillars.

26 And Samson said unto the lad that held him by the hand, Suffer me that I may feel the pillars whereupon the house standeth, that I may lean upon them.

27 Now the house was full of men and women; and all the lords of the Philistines *were* there; and *there were* upon the ^k roof about three thousand men and women, that beheld while Samson made sport.

28 And Samson called unto the LORD, and said, O Lord God, ^l remember me, I pray thee, and strengthen me, I pray thee, only this once, O God, that I may be at once avenged of the Philistines for my two eyes.

29 And Samson took hold of the two middle pillars upon which the house stood, and ^q on which it was borne up, of the one with his right hand, and of the other with his left.

30 And Samson said, Let ^r me die with the Philistines. And he bowed himself with *all his* might; and the house fell upon the lords, and upon all the people that *were* therein. So the dead which he slew at his death were more than *they* which he slew in his life.

31 Then his brethren and all the house of his father came down, and took him, and brought *him* up, and ^m buried him between Zorah and Eshtaol in the buryingplace of Manoah his father. And he judged Israel twenty years.

CHAP. XVII.

1 *Of the money that Micah first stole, then restored, his mother maketh images, ⁵ and he ornaments for them. ⁶ He hireth a Levite to be his priest.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1406.]

AND there was a man of mount Ephraim, whose name *was* Micah.

2 And he said unto his mother, The eleven hundred *shekels* of silver that were taken from thee, about which thou cursedst, and spakest of also in mine ears, behold, the silver *is* with me; I took it. And his mother said, ^a Blessed *be thou* of the LORD, my son.

3 And when he had restored the eleven

^f Prov. 7. 26, 27. ^g Num. 14. 9, 42, 43. Josh. 7. 12. 1 Sam. 16. 14. & 18. 12. & 28. 15, 16. ² Chron. 15. 2. ^m Heb. bored out. ⁿ Or, as when he was shaven. ^h Dan. 5. 4. ^o Heb. and who multiplied our slain. ⁱ ch. 9. 27. ^p Heb. before them. ^k Deut. 22. 8. ^l Jer.

15. 15. ^q Or, he leaned on them. ^r Heb. my soul. ^m ch. 13. 25. CHAP. XVII. ^a Gen. 14. 19. Ruth 3. 10.

hundred *shekels* of silver to his mother, his mother said, I had wholly dedicated the silver unto the LORD from my hand for my son, to ^b make a graven image and a molten image: now therefore I will restore it unto thee.

4 Yet he restored the money unto his mother; and his mother ^c took two hundred *shekels* of silver, and gave them to the founder, who made thereof a graven image and a molten image: and they were in the house of Micah.

5 And the man Micah had an house of gods, and made an ^d ephod, and ^e teraphim, and ^a consecrated one of his sons, who became his priest.

6 ^f In those days *there was* no king in Israel, ^g but every man did *that which was* right in his own eyes.

7 ¶ And there was a young man out of ^h Beth-lehem-judah of the family of Judah, who *was* a Levite, and he sojourned there.

8 And the man departed out of the city from Beth-lehem-judah to sojourn where he could find *a place*: and he came to mount Ephraim to the house of Micah, ^b as he journeyed.

9 And Micah said unto him, Whence comest thou? And he said unto him, *I am* a Levite of Beth-lehem-judah, and I go to sojourn where I may find *a place*.

10 And Micah said unto him, Dwell with me, ⁱ and be unto me a ^k father and a priest, and I will give thee ten *shekels* of silver by the year, and ^c ^d a suit of apparel, and thy victuals. So the Levite went in.

11 And the Levite was content to dwell with the man; and the young man was unto him as one of his sons.

12 And Micah ^l consecrated the Levite; and the young man ^m became his priest, and was in the house of Micah.

13 Then said Micah, Now know I that

the LORD will do me good, seeing I have a Levite to *my* priest. *Jan 1. 1832*

CHAP. XVIII.

1 *The Danites send five men to seek out an inheritance.* 3 *At the house of Micah they consult with Jonathan, and are encouraged in their way.* 7 *They search Laish, and bring back news of good hope.* 11 *Six hundred men are sent to surprise it.* 14 *In the way they rob Micah of his priest and his consecrate things.* 27 *They win Laish, and call it Dan.* 30 *They set up idolatry, wherein Jonathan inherited the priesthood.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1406.]

IN ^a those days *there was* no king in Israel: and in those days ^b the tribe of the Danites sought them an inheritance to dwell in; for unto that day *all their* inheritance had not fallen unto them among the tribes of Israel.

2 And the children of Dan sent of their family five men from their coasts, ^a men of valour, from ^c Zorah, and from Eshtaol, ^d to spy out the land, and to search it; and they said unto them, Go, search the land: who when they came to mount Ephraim, to the ^e house of Micah, they lodged there.

3 When they *were* by the house of Micah, they knew the voice of the young man the Levite: and they turned in thither, and said unto him, Who brought thee hither? and what makest thou in this *place*? and what hast thou here?

4 And he said unto them, Thus and thus dealeth Micah with me, and hath ^f hired me, and I am his priest.

5 And they said unto him, ^g Ask counsel, we pray thee, ^h of God, that we may know whether our way which we go shall be prosperous.

6 And the priest said unto them, ⁱ Go in peace: before the LORD *is* your way wherein ye go.

7 ¶ Then the five men departed, and came to ^k Laish, and saw the people that *were* therein, ^l how they dwelt careless, after the manner of the Zidonians, quiet and secure; and *there was* no ^b magistrate in the land, that might put *them* to shame in *any* thing; and they *were* far from the

^b See Exod. 20. 4. 23. Lev. 19. 4. ^c Isai. 46. 6. ^d ch. 8. 27. ^e Gen. 31. 19, 30. Hos. 3. 4. ^f Heb. filled the hand. Exod. 29. 9. 1 Kings 13. 33. ^g ch. 18. 1. & 19. 1. & 21. 25. Deut. 33. 5. ^h Deut. 12. 8. ⁱ See Josh. 19. 15. ch. 19. 1. Ruth 1. 1, 2. Micah 5. 2. Matt. 2. 1, 5, 6. ^j Heb. in making his way. ^k ch. 18. 19. ^l Gen. 45. 8. Job 29. 16. ^m Or, a double suit, &c. ⁿ Heb. an order of garments. ^o ver. 5. ^p ch. 18. 30.

CHAP. XVIII. ^a ch. 17. 6. & 21. 25. ^b Josh. 19. 47. ^c Heb. sons. ^d ch. 13. 25. ^e Num. 13. 17. Josh. 2. 1. ^f ch. 17. 1. ^g ch. 17. 10. ^h 1 Kings 22. 5. Isai. 30. 1. Hos. 4. 12. ⁱ See ch. 17. 5. & ver. 14. ^j 1 Kings 22. 6. ^k Josh. 19. 47, called, *Laishem*. ^l ver. 27, 28. ^m Heb. possessor, or, heir of restraint.

Zidonians, and had no business with *any* man.

8 And they came unto their brethren to ^m Zorah and Eshtaol: and their brethren said unto them, What *say* ye?

9 And they said, ⁿ Arise, that we may go up against them: for we have seen the land, and, behold, it *is* very good: and *are* ye ^o still? be not slothful to go, *and* to enter to possess the land.

10 When ye go, ye shall come unto a people ^p secure, and to a large land: for God hath given it into your hands; ^q a place where *there is* no want of any thing that *is* in the earth.

11 ¶ And there went from thence of the family of the Danites, out of Zorah and out of Eshtaol, six hundred men ^c appointed with weapons of war.

12 And they went up, and pitched in ^r Kirjath-jearim, in Judah: wherefore they called that place ^s Mahaneh-dan unto this day: behold, *it is* behind Kirjath-jearim.

13 And they passed thence unto mount Ephraim, and came unto ^t the house of Micah.

14 ¶ ^u Then answered the five men that went to spy out the country of Laish, and said unto their brethren, Do ye know that ^v there is in these houses an ephod, and teraphim, and a graven image, and a molten image? now therefore consider what ye have to do.

15 And they turned thitherward, and came to the house of the young man the Levite, *even* unto the house of Micah, and ^w saluted him.

16 And the ^x six hundred men appointed with their weapons of war, which *were* of the children of Dan, stood by the entering of the gate.

17 And ^y the five men that went to spy out the land went up, *and* came in thither, *and* took ^z the graven image, and the ephod, and the teraphim, and the molten image: and the priest stood in the entering

of the gate with the six hundred men *that were* appointed with weapons of war.

18 And these went into Micah's house, and fetched the carved image, the ephod, and the teraphim, and the molten image. Then said the priest unto them, What do ye?

19 And they said unto him, Hold thy peace, ^b lay thine hand upon thy mouth, and go with us, ^c and be to us a father and a priest: *is it* better for thee to be a priest unto the house of one man, or that thou be a priest unto a tribe and a family in Israel?

20 And the priest's heart was glad, and he took the ephod, and the teraphim, and the graven image, and went in the midst of the people.

21 So they turned and departed, and put the little ones and the cattle and the carriage before them.

22 ¶ And when they were a good way from the house of Micah, the men that *were* in the houses near to Micah's house were gathered together, and overtook the children of Dan.

23 And they cried unto the children of Dan. And they turned their faces, and said unto Micah, What aileth thee, ^e that thou comest with such a company?

24 And he said, Ye have taken away my gods which I made, and the priest, and ye are gone away: and what have I more? and what *is* this *that* ye say unto me, What aileth thee?

25 And the children of Dan said unto him, Let not thy voice be heard among us, lest ^f angry fellows run upon thee, and thou lose thy life, with the lives of thy household.

26 And the children of Dan went their way: and when Micah saw that they *were* too strong for him, he turned and went back unto his house.

27 And they took *the things* which Micah had made, and the priest which he

^m ver. 2. ⁿ Num. 13. 30. Josh. 2. 23, 24. ^o 1 Kings 22. 3. ^p ver. 7, 27. ^q Deut. 8. 9. ^r Heb. girded. ^s Josh. 15. 60. ^t ch. 13. 25. ^u ver. 2. ^v 1 Sam. 14. 23. ^w ch. 17. 5. ^x Heb. asked him of peace. Gen. 43. 27. 1 Sam. 17. 22. ^y ver. 11. ^z ver. 2, 14. ^a ch. 17.

4, 5. ^b Job 21. 5. & 29. 9. & 40. 4. Prov. 30. 32. Mic. 7. 16. ^c ch. 17. 10. ^d Heb. that thou art gathered together. ^e Heb. bitter of soul. 2 Sam. 17. 8.

had, and ^d came unto Laish, unto a people *that were* at quiet and secure: ^e and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and burnt the city with fire.

28 And *there was* no deliverer, because it *was* ^f far from Zidon, and they had no business with *any* man; and it was in the valley that *lieth* ^g by Beth-rehob. And they built a city, and dwelt therein.

29 And ^h they called the name of the city ⁱ Dan, after the name of Dan their father, who was born unto Israel: howbeit the name of the city *was* Laish at the first.

30 ¶ And the children of Dan set up the graven image: and Jonathan, the son of Gershom, the son of Manasseh, he and his sons were priests to the tribe of Dan ^k until the day of the captivity of the land.

31 And they set them up Micah's graven image, which he made, ^l all the time that the house of God was in Shiloh.

CHAP. XIX.

1 *A Levite goeth to Beth-lehem to fetch home his wife.* 16 *An old man entertaineth him at Gibeah.* 22 *The Gibeonites abuse his concubine to death.* 29 *He divideth her into twelve pieces, to send them to the twelve tribes.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1406.]

AND it came to pass in those days, ^a when *there was* no king in Israel, that there was a certain Levite sojourning on the side of mount Ephraim, who took to him ^a a concubine out of ^b Beth-lehem-judah.

2 And his concubine played the whore against him, and went away from him unto her father's house to Beth-lehem-judah, and was there ^b ^c four whole months.

3 And her husband arose, and went after her, to speak ^d friendly unto her, *and* to bring her again, having his servant with him, and a couple of asses: and she brought him into her father's house: and when the father of the damsel saw him, he rejoiced to meet him.

4 And his father-in-law, the damsel's father, retained him; and he abode with him three days: so they did eat and drink, and lodged there.

5 ¶ And it came to pass on the fourth day, when they arose early in the morning; that he rose up to depart: and the damsel's father said unto his son-in-law, ^e Comfort thine heart with a morsel of bread, and afterward go your way.

6 And they sat down, and did eat and drink both of them together: for the damsel's father had said unto the man, Be content, I pray thee, and tarry all night, and let thine heart be merry.

7 And when the man rose up to depart, his father-in-law urged him: therefore he lodged there again.

8 And he arose early in the morning on the fifth day to depart: and the damsel's father said, Comfort thine heart, I pray thee. And they tarried ^f until afternoon, and they did eat both of them.

9 And when the man rose up to depart, he, and his concubine, and his servant, his father-in-law, the damsel's father, said unto him, Behold, now the day ^g draweth toward evening, I pray you tarry all night: behold, ^h the day groweth to an end, lodge here, that thine heart may be merry; and to morrow get you early on your way, that thou mayest go ⁱ home.

10 But the man would not tarry that night, but he rose up and departed, and came ^k over against ^d Jebus, which *is* Jerusalem; and *there were* with him two asses saddled, his concubine also *was* with him.

11 *And* when they *were* by Jebus, the day was far spent; and the servant said unto his master, Come, I pray thee, and let us turn in into this city ^e of the Jebusites, and lodge in it.

12 And his master said unto him, We will not turn aside hither into the city of a stranger, that *is* not of the children of Israel; we will pass over ^f to Gibeah.

13 And he said unto his servant, Come, and let us draw near to one of these places, to lodge all night, in Gibeah, or in ^g Ramah.

^d ver. 7, 10. Deut. 33. 22. ^e Josh. 19. 47. ^f ver. 7. ^g Num. 13. 21. 2 Sam. 10. 6. ^h Josh. 19. 47. ⁱ Gen. 14. 14. ch. 20. 1. 1 Kings 12. 29, 30, & 15. 20. ^k ch. 13. 1. 1 Sam. 4. 2, 3, 10, 11. Pa. 78. 60, 61. 1 Josh. 18. 1. ch. 19. 18. & 21. 12.

CHAP. XIX. ^a ch. 17. 6. & 18. 1. & 21. 25. ^a Heb. a woman a concubine, or, a wife a concubine. ^b ch. 17. 7. ^b Or, a year and four months. ^c Heb. days four

months. ^d Heb. to her heart. Gen. 34. 3. ^e Heb. Strengthen. ^e Gen. 18. 5. ^f Heb. till the day declined. ^g Heb. is weak. ^h Heb. it is the pitching time of the day. ⁱ Heb. to thy tent. ^k Heb. to over against. ^d Josh. 18. 28. ^e Josh. 15. 8, 63. ch. 1. 24. 2 Sam. 5. 6. ^f Josh. 18. 28. ^g Josh. 18. 25. 323

14 And they passed on and went their way; and the sun went down upon them *when they were* by Gibeah, which *belongeth* to Benjamin.

15 And they turned aside thither, to go in *and* to lodge in Gibeah: and when he went in, he sat him down in a street of the city: for *there was* no man that ^htook them into his house to lodging.

16 ¶ And, behold, there came an old man from ⁱhis work out of the field at even, which *was* also of mount Ephraim; and he sojourned in Gibeah: but the men of the place *were* Benjamites.

17 And when he had lifted up his eyes, he saw a wayfaring man in the street of the city: and the old man said, Whither goest thou? and whence comest thou?

18 And he said unto him, We *are* passing from Beth-lehem-judah toward the side of mount Ephraim; from thence *am* I: and I went to Beth-lehem-judah, but I *am now* going to ^kthe house of the LORD; and there *is* no man that ^lreceiveth me to house.

19 Yet there is both straw and provender for our asses; and there is bread and wine also for me, and for thy handmaid, and for the young man *which is* with thy servants: *there is* no want of any thing.

20 And the old man said, ^lPeace *be* with thee; howsoever *let* all thy wants *lie* upon me; ^monly lodge not in the street.

21 ⁿSo he brought him into his house, and gave provender unto the asses: ^oand they washed their feet, and did eat and drink.

22 ¶ *Now* as they were making their hearts merry, behold, ^pthe men of the city, certain ^qsons of Belial, beset the house round about, *and* beat at the door, and spake to the master of the house, the old man, saying, ^rBring forth the man that came into thine house, that we may know him.

23 And ^sthe man, the master of the

house, went out unto them, and said unto them, Nay, my brethren, *nay*, I pray you, do not *so* wickedly; seeing that this man is come into mine house, ^tdo not this folly.

24 ^uBehold, *here is* my daughter a maiden, and his concubine; them I will bring out now, and ^xhumble ye them, and do with them what seemeth good unto you: but unto this man do not ^yso vile a thing.

25 But the men would not hearken to him: so the man took his concubine, and brought her forth unto them; and they ^vknew her, and abused her all the night until the morning: and when the day began to spring, they let her go.

26 Then came the woman in the dawning of the day, and fell down at the door of the man's house where her lord *was*, till it was light.

27 And her lord rose up in the morning, and opened the doors of the house, and went out to go his way: and, behold, the woman his concubine was fallen down *at* the door of the house, and her hands *were* upon the threshold.

28 And he said unto her, Up, and let us be going. But ^znone answered. Then the man took her *up* upon an ass, and the man rose up, and gat him unto his place.

29 ¶ And when he was come into his house, he took a knife, and laid hold on his concubine, and ^adivided her, *together* with her bones, into twelve pieces, and sent her into all the coast of Israel.

30 And it was so, that all that saw it said, There was no such deed done nor seen from the day that the children of Israel came up out of the land of Egypt unto this day: consider of it, ^btake advice, and speak *your minds*.

CHAP. XX.

1 The Levite in a general assembly declareth his wrong. 8 The decree of the assembly. 12 The Benjamites, being cited, make head against the Israelites. 18 The Israelites in two battles lose forty thousand. 26 They destroy by a stratagem all the Benjamites, except six hundred. [BEFORE CHRIST 1406.]

^h Matt. 25. 43. Heb. 13. 2. ⁱ Ps. 104. 23. ^k Josh. 18. 1. ch. 18. 31. & 20. 18. ^l Sam. 1. 3. 7. ^m Heb. gathereth. ver. 15. ⁿ Gen. 43. 23. ch. 6. 23. ^o Gen. 19. 2. ^p Gen. 24. 32. & 43. 24. ^q Gen. 18. 4. John 13. 5. ^r Gen. 19. 4. ch. 20. 5. Hosea 9. 9. & 10. 9. ^s Deut. VOL. I. Nos. 27 & 28.

13. 13. ^t Gen. 19. 5. Rom. 1. 26, 27. ^u Gen. 19. 6, 7. ^v 2 Sam. 13. 12. ^w Gen. 19. 8. ^x Gen. 34. 2. Deut. 21. 14. ^y Heb. the matter of this folly. ^z Gen. 4. 1. ^a ch. 20. 5. ^b ch. 20. 6. See 1 Sam. 11. 7. ^c ch. 20. 7. Prov. 13. 10.

THEN ^a all the children of Israel went out, and the congregation was gathered together as one man, from ^b Dan even to Beer-sheba, with the land of Gilead, unto the LORD ^c in Mizpeh.

2 And the chief of all the people, *even* of all the tribes of Israel, presented themselves in the assembly of the people of God, four hundred thousand footmen ^d that drew sword.

3 (Now the children of Benjamin heard that the children of Israel were gone up to Mizpeh.) Then said the children of Israel, Tell *us*, how was this wickedness?

4 And ^a the Levite, the husband of the woman that was slain, answered and said, ^c I came into Gibeah that *belongeth* to Benjamin, I and my concubine, to lodge.

5 ^f And the men of Gibeah rose against me, and beset the house round about upon me by night, *and* thought to have slain me: ^g and my concubine have they ^b forced, that she is dead.

6 And ^b I took my concubine, and cut her in pieces, and sent her throughout all the country of the inheritance of Israel: for they ⁱ have committed lewdness and folly in Israel.

7 Behold, ye *are* all children of Israel; ^k give here your advice and counsel.

8 ¶ And all the people arose as one man, saying, We will not any *of us* go to his tent, neither will we any *of us* turn into his house.

9 But now this *shall be* the thing which we will do to Gibeah; *we will go up* by lot against it;

10 And we will take ten men of an hundred throughout all the tribes of Israel, and an hundred of a thousand, and a thousand out of ten thousand, to fetch victual for the people, that they may do, when they come to Gibeah of Benjamin, according to all the folly that they have wrought in Israel.

11 So all the men of Israel were ga-

thered against the city, ^e knit together as one man.

12 ¶ ^l And the tribes of Israel sent men through all the tribe of Benjamin, saying, What wickedness *is* this that is done among you?

13 Now therefore deliver *us* the men, ^m the children of Belial, which *are* in Gibeah, that we may put them to death, and ⁿ put away evil from Israel. But the children of Benjamin would not hearken to the voice of their brethren the children of Israel:

14 But the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together out of the cities unto Gibeah, to go out to battle against the children of Israel.

15 And the children of Benjamin were numbered at that time out of the cities twenty and six thousand men that drew sword, beside the inhabitants of Gibeah, which were numbered seven hundred chosen men.

16 Among all this people *there were* seven hundred chosen men ^o lefthanded; every one could sling stones at an hair *breadth*, and not miss.

17 And the men of Israel, beside Benjamin, were numbered four hundred thousand men that drew sword: all these *were* men of war.

18 ¶ And the children of Israel arose, and ^p went up to the house of God, and ^q asked counsel of God, and said, Which of us shall go up first to the battle against the children of Benjamin? And the LORD said, Judah *shall go up* first.

19 And the children of Israel rose up in the morning, and encamped against Gibeah.

20 And the men of Israel went out to battle against Benjamin; and the men of Israel put themselves in array to fight against them at Gibeah.

21 And ^r the children of Benjamin came forth out of Gibeah, and destroyed down to

CHAP. XX. a Deut. 13. 12. Josh. 22. 12. ch. 21. 5. 1 Sam. 11. 7. b ch. 18. 29. 1 Sam. 3. 20. 2 Sam. 3. 10. & 24. 2. c Judg. 10. 17. & 11. 11. 1 Sam. 7. 5. & 10. 17. d ch. 8. 10. a Heb. the man the Levite. e ch. 19. 15. f ch. 19. 22. g ch. 19. 25, 26. b Heb. sum-

bled. h ch. 19. 29. i Josh. 7. 15. k ch. 19. 30. c Heb. fellows. l Deut. 13. 14. Josh. 22. 13, 16. m Deut. 13. 13. ch. 19. 22. n Deut. 17. 12. o ch. 3. 15. 1 Chron. 12. 2. p ver. 23, 26. q Num. 27. 21. ch. 1. 1. r Gen. 49. 27.

the ground of the Israelites that day twenty and two thousand men.

22 And the people the men of Israel encouraged themselves, and set their battle again in array in the place where they put themselves in array the first day.

23 ^a And the children of Israel went up and wept before the LORD until even, and asked counsel of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up again to battle against the children of Benjamin my brother? And the LORD said, Go up against him.)

24 And the children of Israel came near against the children of Benjamin the second day.

25 And ^t Benjamin went forth against them out of Gibeah the second day, and destroyed down to the ground of the children of Israel again eighteen thousand men; all these drew the sword.

26 ¶ Then all the children of Israel, and all the people, ^u went up, and came unto the house of God, and wept, and sat there before the LORD, and fasted that day until even, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings before the LORD.

27 And the children of Israel enquired of the LORD, (for ^x the ark of the covenant of God *was* there in those days,

28 ^y And Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron, ^z stood before it in those days,) saying, Shall I yet again go out to battle against the children of Benjamin my brother, or shall I cease? And the LORD said, Go up; for to morrow I will deliver them into thine hand.

29 And Israel ^a set liers in wait round about Gibeah.

30 And the children of Israel went up against the children of Benjamin on the third day, and put themselves in array against Gibeah, as at other times.

31 And the children of Benjamin went out against the people, *and* were drawn away from the city; and they began ^d to smite of the people, *and* kill, as at other

times, in the highways, of which one goeth up to ^e the house of God, and the other to Gibeah in the field, about thirty men of Israel.

32 And the children of Benjamin said, They *are* smitten down before us, as at the first. But the children of Israel said, Let us flee, and draw them from the city unto the highways.

33 And all the men of Israel rose up out of their place, and put themselves in array at Baal-tamar: and the liers in wait of Israel came forth out of their places, *even* out of the meadows of Gibeah.

34 And there came against Gibeah ten thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and the battle was sore: ^b but they knew not that evil *was* near them.

35 And the LORD smote Benjamin before Israel: and the children of Israel destroyed of the Benjamites that day twenty and five thousand and an hundred men: all these drew the sword.

36 So the children of Benjamin saw that they were smitten: ^c for the men of Israel gave place to the Benjamites, because they trusted unto the liers in wait which they had set beside Gibeah.

37 ^d And the liers in wait hasted, and rushed upon Gibeah; and the liers in wait ^f drew *themselves* along, and smote all the city with the edge of the sword.

38 Now there was an appointed ^g sign between the men of Israel ^h and the liers in wait, that they should make a great ⁱ flame with smoke rise up out of the city.

39 And when the men of Israel retired in the battle, Benjamin began ^k to smite *and* kill of the men of Israel about thirty persons: for they said, Surely they are smitten down before us, as *in* the first battle.

40 But when the flame began to arise up out of the city with a pillar of smoke, the Benjamites ^e looked behind them, and, be-

^s ver. 26, 27. ^t ver. 21. ^u ver. 18. ^x Josh. 18. 1. 1 Sam. 4. 3, 4. ^y Josh. 24. 33. Deut. 10. 8. & 18. 5. ^a So Josh. 8. 4. ^d Heb. to smite of the people wounded as at; ^c e Or, Beth-el. ^b Josh. 8. 11. Isai. 47. 11. ^e Josh. 8. 15. ^d Josh. 8. 19. ^f Or,

made a long sound with the trumpets. Josh. 6. 5. ^g Or, time. ^h Heb. with. ⁱ Heb. elevation. ^k Heb. to smite the wounded. ^e Josh. 8. 20.

hold, ^lthe flame of the city ascended up to heaven.

41 And when the men of Israel turned again, the men of Benjamin were amazed: for they saw that evil ^mwas come upon them.

42 Therefore they turned *their backs* before the men of Israel unto the way of the wilderness; but the battle overtook them; and them which *came* out of the cities they destroyed in the midst of them.

43 *Thus* they inclosed the Benjamites round about, *and* chased them, *and* trode them down ⁿwith ease ^oover against Gibeah toward the sunrising.

44 And there fell of Benjamin eighteen thousand men; all these *were* men of valour.

45 And they turned and fled toward the wilderness unto the rock of ^rRimmon: and they gleaned of them in the highways five thousand men; and pursued hard after them unto Gidom, and slew two thousand men of them.

46 So that all which fell that day of Benjamin were twenty and five thousand men that drew the sword; all these *were* men of valour.

47 ^sBut six hundred men turned and fled to the wilderness unto the rock Rimmon, and abode in the rock Rimmon four months.

48 And the men of Israel turned again upon the children of Benjamin, and smote them with the edge of the sword, as well the men of *every* city, as the beast, and all that ^pcame to hand: also they set on fire all the cities that ^qthey came to.

CHAP. XXI.

1 *The people bewail the desolation of Benjamin. 8 By the destruction of Jabesh-gilead they provide them four hundred wives. 16 They advise them to surprise the virgins that danced at Shiloh. [BEFORE CHRIST 1406.]*

NOW ^athe men of Israel had sworn in Mizpeh, saying, There shall not any of us give his daughter unto Benjamin to wife.

2 And the people came ^bto the house of God, and abode there till even before God, and lifted up their voices, and wept sore;

3 And said, O LORD God of Israel, why is this come to pass in Israel, that there should be to day one tribe lacking in Israel?

4 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people rose early, and ^cbuilt there an altar, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings.

5 And the children of Israel said, Who *is there* among all the tribes of Israel that came not up with the congregation unto the LORD? ^dFor they had made a great oath concerning him that came not up to the LORD to Mizpeh, saying, He shall surely be put to death.

6 And the children of Israel repented them for Benjamin their brother, and said, There is one tribe cut off from Israel this day.

7 How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing we have sworn by the LORD that we will not give them of our daughters to wives?

8 ¶ And they said, What one *is there* of the tribes of Israel that came not up to Mizpeh to the LORD? and, behold, there came none to the camp from ^eJabesh-gilead to the assembly.

9 For the people were numbered, and, behold, *there were* none of the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead there.

10 And the congregation sent thither twelve thousand men of the valiantest, and commanded them, saying, ^fGo and smite the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead with the edge of the sword, with the women and the children.

11 And this *is* the thing that ye shall do, ^gYe shall utterly destroy every male, and every woman that ^hhath lain by man.

12 And they found among the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead four hundred ⁱyoung

^l Heb. the whole consumption. ^m Heb. touched them. ⁿ Or, from Menuchah, &c. ^o Heb. unto over against. ^p Josh. 15. 32. ^q ch. 21. 13. ^r Heb. was found. ^s Heb. were found.

CHAP. XXI. ^a ch. 20. 1. ^b ch. 20. 18, 26. ^c 2 Sam. 24. 25. ^d Judg. 5. 23. ^e 1 Sam. 11. 1. & 31. 11. ^f ver. 5. & ch. 5. 23. ^g 1 Sam. 11. 7. ^h Num. 31. 17. ⁱ Heb. knoweth the lying with man. ^j Heb. young women virgins.

virgins, that had known no man by lying with any male: and they brought them unto the camp to ^h Shiloh, which *is* in the land of Canaan.

13 And the whole congregation sent *some* ^c to speak to the children of Benjamin ⁱ that *were* in the rock Rimmon, and to ^d call peaceably unto them.

14 And Benjamin came again at that time; and they gave them wives which they had saved alive of the women of Jabesh-gilead: and yet so they sufficed them not.

15 And the people ^k repented them for Benjamin, because that the LORD had made a breach in the tribes of Israel.

16 ¶ Then the elders of the congregation said, How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing the women are destroyed out of Benjamin?

17 And they said, *There must be* an inheritance for them that be escaped of Benjamin, that a tribe be not destroyed out of Israel.

18 Howbeit we may not give them wives of our daughters: ^l for the children of Israel have sworn, saying, Cursed *be* he that giveth a wife to Benjamin.

19 Then they said, Behold, *there is* a feast of the LORD in Shiloh ^e yearly *in a place* which *is* on the north side of Beth-el, ^f on the east side ^g of the highway that

goeth up from Beth-el to Shechem, and on the south of Lebonah.

20 Therefore they commanded the children of Benjamin, saying, Go and lie in wait in the vineyards;

21 And see, and, behold, if the daughters of Shiloh come out ^m to dance in dances, then come ye out of the vineyards, and catch you every man his wife of the daughters of Shiloh, and go to the land of Benjamin.

22 And it shall be, when their fathers or their brethren come unto us to complain, that we will say unto them, ^h Be favourable unto them for our sakes: because we reserved not to each man his wife in the war: for ye did not give unto them at this time, *that* ye should be guilty.

23 And the children of Benjamin did so, and took *them* wives, according to their number, of them that danced, whom they caught: and they went and returned unto their inheritance, and ⁿ repaired the cities, and dwelt in them.

24 And the children of Israel departed thence at that time, every man to his tribe and to his family, and they went out from thence every man to his inheritance.

25 ^o In those days *there was* no king in Israel: ^p every man did *that which was* right in his own eyes.

The Book of RUTH.

CHAP. I.

Elimelech driven by famine into Moab, dieth there. 4 Mahlon and Chilion, having married wives of Moab, die also. 6 Naomi returning homeward, 8 dissuadeth her two daughters-in-law from going with her. 14 Orpah leaveth her, but Ruth with great constancy accompanieth her. 19 They two come to Beth-lehem, where they are gladly received.
[BEFORE CHRIST 1322.]

NOW it came to pass in the days when ^a the judges ^a ruled, that there was ^b a famine in the land. And a certain man of Beth-lehem-judah went to sojourn in the

country of Moab, he, and his wife, and his two sons.

2 And the name of the man *was* Elimelech, and the name of his wife Naomi, and the name of his two sons Mahlon and Chilion, ^a Ephrathites of Beth-lehem-judah. And they came ^e into the country of Moab, and ^b continued there.

3 And Elimelech Naomi's husband died; and she was left, and her two sons.

^b Josh. 18. 1. ^c Heb. and spake and called. ⁱ ch. 20. 47. ^d Or, proclaim peace. ^{ut.} 20. 10. ^k ver. 6. ^l ver. 1. Judg. 11. 35. ^e Heb. from year to year. ^f Or, toward sunrise. ^g Or, on. ^m See Ex. 15. 20. ch. 11. 34. 1 Sam. 18. 6. Jer. 31. 13. ^h Or,

Gratify us in time. ⁿ See ch. 20. 48. ^o ch. 17. 6. & 18. 1. & 19. 1. ^p Deut. 12. 8. ch. 17. 6. CHAP. I. ^a Judg. 2. 16. ^a Heb. judged. ^b See Gen. 12. 10. & 26. 1. 2 Kings 8. 1. ^c Judg. 17. 8. ^d See Gen. 35. 19. ^e Judg. 5. 30. ^f Heb. were.

4 And they took them wives of the women of Moab; the name of the one *was* Orpah, and the name of the other Ruth: and they dwelled there about ten years.

5 And Mahlon and Chilion died also both of them; and the woman was left of her two sons and her husband.

6 ¶ Then she arose with her daughters-in-law, that she might return from the country of Moab: for she had heard in the country of Moab how that the LORD had ^fvisited his people in ^ggiving them bread.

7 Wherefore she went forth out of the place where she was, and her two daughters-in-law with her; and they went on the way to return unto the land of Judah.

8 And Naomi said unto her two daughters-in-law, ^hGo, return each to her mother's house: ⁱthe LORD deal kindly with you, as ye have dealt with ^kthe dead, and with me.

9 The LORD grant you that ye may find ^lrest, each *of you* in the house of her husband. Then she kissed them; and they lifted up their voice, and wept.

10 And they said unto her, Surely we will return with thee unto thy people.

11 And Naomi said, Turn again, my daughters: why will ye go with me? *are* there yet *any more* sons in my womb, ^mthat they may be your husbands?

12 Turn again, my daughters, go *your way*; for I am too old to have an husband. If I should say, I have hope, ⁿ*if* I should have an husband also to night, and should also bear sons;

13 Would ye ^otarry for them till they were grown? would ye stay for them from having husbands? nay, my daughters; for ^pit grieveth me much for your sakes that ^qthe hand of the LORD is gone out against me.

14 And they lifted up their voice, and wept again: and Orpah ^rkissed her mother-in-law; but Ruth ^sclave unto her.

15 And she said, Behold, thy sister-in-law is gone back unto her people, and unto ^ther gods: ^ureturn thou after thy sister-in-law.

16 And Ruth said, ^vIntreat me not to leave thee, *or* to return from following after thee: for whither thou goest, I will go; and where thou lodgest, I will lodge: ^wthy people *shall be* my people, and thy God my God:

17 Where thou diest, will I die, and there will I be buried: ^xthe LORD do so to me, and more also, *if ought* but death part thee and me.

18 ^yWhen she saw that she ^zwas steadfastly minded to go with her, then she left speaking unto her.

19 ¶ So they two went until they came to Beth-lehem. And it came to pass, when they were come to Beth-lehem, that ^aall the city was moved about them, and they said, ^b*Is this* Naomi?

20 And she said unto them, Call me not ^cNaomi, call me ^dMara: for the Almighty hath dealt very bitterly with me.

21 I went out full, ^eand the LORD hath brought me home again empty: why *then* call ye me Naomi, seeing the LORD hath testified against me, and the Almighty hath afflicted me?

22 So Naomi returned, and Ruth the Moabitess, her daughter-in-law, with her, which returned out of the country of Moab: and they came to Beth-lehem ^fin the beginning of barley harvest.

CHAP. II.

1 Ruth gleaneth in the fields of Boaz. 4 Boaz taking knowledge of her, 8 sheweth her great favour. 18 That which she got, she carrieth to Naomi. [BEFORE CHRIST 1312.]

AND Naomi had a ^gkinsman of her husband's, a mighty man of wealth, of the family of Elimelech; and his name *was* ^hBoaz.

2 And Ruth the Moabitess said unto Naomi, Let me now go to the field, and ⁱglean ears of corn after *him* in whose sight I

^f Ex. 4. 31. Luke 1. 68. ^g Ps. 132. 15. Matt. 6. 11. ^h See Josh. 24. 15. ⁱ 2 Tim. 1. 16, 17, 18. ^k ver. 5. ch. 2. 20. ^l ch. 3. 1. ^m Gen. 38. 11. Deut. 25. 5. ⁿ Or, if I were with an husband. ^o Heb. hope. ^p Heb. I have much bitterness. ^q Judg. 2. 15. Job 19. 21. Ps. 32. 4. & 38. 2. & 39. 9, 10. ^r Ecclus. 12. 9. ^s Prov. 17. 17. & 18. 24. ^t Judg. 11. 24. ^u See Josh. 24. 15, 19. 2 Kings 2. 2. Luke 24. 28. ^v Or, Be not against me. ^w 2 Kings

2. 2, 4, 6. ^x ch. 2. 11, 12. ^y 1 Sam. 3. 17. & 25. 22. ^z 2 Sam. 19. 13. ^a Kings 6. 31. ^b Acts 21. 14. ^c Heb. strengthened herself. ^d Matt. 21. 10. ^e See Isai. 23. 7. ^f Lam. 2. 15. ^g That is, pleasant. ^h That is, bitter. ⁱ Job 1. 21. ^j Ex. 9. 31, 32. ch. 2. 23. ^k 2 Sam. 21. 9. ^l CHAP. II. ^m ch. 3. 2, 12. ⁿ ch. 4. 21. ^o Called Booz, Matt. 1. 5. ^p Lev. 19. 9. Deut. 24. 19.

shall find grace. And she said unto her, Go, my daughter.

3 And she went, and came, and gleaned in the field after the reapers: and her ^b hap was to light on a part of the field *belonging* unto Boaz, who *was* of the kindred of Elimelech.

4 ¶ And, behold, Boaz came from Bethlehem, and said unto the reapers, ^d The LORD *be* with you. And they answered him, The LORD bless thee.

5 Then said Boaz unto his servant that was set over the reapers, Whose damsel *is* this?

6 And the servant that was set over the reapers answered and said, It *is* the Moabitish damsel ^e that came back with Naomi out of the country of Moab:

7 And she said, I pray you, let me glean and gather after the reapers among the sheaves: so she came, and hath continued even from the morning until now, that she tarried a little in the house.

8 Then said Boaz unto Ruth, Hearest thou not, my daughter? Go not to glean in another field, neither go from hence, but abide here fast by my maidens:

9 *Let* thine eyes *be* on the field that they do reap, and go thou after them: have I not charged the young men that they shall not touch thee? and when thou art athirst, go unto the vessels, and drink of *that* which the young men have drawn.

10 Then she ^f fell on her face, and bowed herself to the ground, and said unto him, Why have I found grace in thine eyes, that thou shouldest take knowledge of me, seeing I *am* a stranger?

11 And Boaz answered and said unto her, It hath fully been shewed me, ^g all that thou hast done unto thy mother-in-law since the death of thine husband: and *how* thou hast left thy father and thy mother, and the land of thy nativity, and art come unto a people which thou knewest not heretofore.

12 ^h The LORD recompense thy work, and a full reward be given thee of the LORD God of Israel, ⁱ under whose wings thou art come to trust.

13 Then she said, ^k Let me find favour in thy sight, my lord; for that thou hast comforted me, and for that thou hast spoken ^d friendly unto thine handmaid, ⁱ though I be not like unto one of thine handmaidens.

14 And Boaz said unto her, At meal-time come thou hither, and eat of the bread, and dip thy morsel in the vinegar. And she sat beside the reapers: and he reached her parched *corn*, and she did eat, and ^m was sufficed, and left.

15 And when she was risen up to glean, Boaz commanded his young men, saying, Let her glean even among the sheaves, and ^e reproach her not:

16 And let fall also *some* of the handfuls of purpose for her, and leave *them*, that she may glean *them*, and rebuke her not.

17 So she gleaned in the field until even, and beat out that she had gleaned: and it was about an ephah of barley.

18 ¶ And she took *it* up, and went into the city: and her mother-in-law saw what she had gleaned: and she brought forth, and gave to her ⁿ that she had reserved after she was sufficed.

19 And her mother-in-law said unto her, Where hast thou gleaned to day? and where wroughtest thou? blessed be he that did ^o take knowledge of thee. And she shewed her mother-in-law with whom she had wrought, and said, The man's name with whom I wrought to day *is* Boaz.

20 And Naomi said unto her daughter-in-law, ^p Blessed *be* he of the LORD, who ^q hath not left off his kindness to the living and to the dead. And Naomi said unto her, The man *is* near of kin unto us, ^r ^s one of our next kinsmen.

21 And Ruth the Moabitess said, He said unto me also, Thou shalt keep fast by

^b Heb. *hap* happened. ^d Ps. 129. 7. 8. Luke 1. 28. 2 Thess. 3. 16. ^e ch. 1. 22. ^f 1 Sam. 25. 23. ^g ch. 1. 14, 16, 17. ^h 1 Sam. 24. 19. ⁱ ch. 1. 16. Ps. 17. 8. & 36. 7. & 57. 1. & 63. 7. ^k Or, *I find favour*. ^m Gen. 33. 15. 1 Sam. 1. 18. ⁿ Heb.

to the heart. Gen. 34. 3. Judg. 19. 3. 11 Sam. 25. 41. ^m ver. 18. ^e Heb. *shame her not* ⁿ ver. 14. ^o ver. 10. Ps. 41. 1. ^p ch. 3. 10. 2 Sam. 2. 5. Job 29. 13. ^q Prov. 17. 17 ^r ch. 3. 9. & 4. 6. ^s Or, *one that hath right to redeem*: See Lev. 25. 25.

my young men, until they have ended all my harvest.

22 And Naomi said unto Ruth her daughter-in-law, *It is* good, my daughter, that thou go out with his maidens, that they ^e meet thee not in any other field.

23 So she kept fast by the maidens of Boaz to glean unto the end of barley harvest and of wheat harvest; and dwelt with her mother-in-law.

CHAP. III.

¹ By Naomi's instruction, ⁵ Ruth lieth at Boaz's feet. ⁸ Boaz acknowledgeth the right of a kinsman. ¹⁴ He sendeth her away with six measures of barley. [BEFORE CHRIST 1312.]

THEN Naomi her mother-in-law said unto her, My daughter, ^a shall I not seek ^b rest for thee, that it may be well with thee?

2 And now *is* not Boaz of our kindred, ^c with whose maidens thou wast? Behold, he winnoweth barley to night in the threshing-floor.

3 Wash thyself therefore, ^d and anoint thee, and put thy raiment upon thee, and get thee down to the floor: *but* make not thyself known unto the man, until he shall have done eating and drinking.

4 And it shall be, when he lieth down, that thou shalt mark the place where he shall lie, and thou shalt go in, and ^a uncover his feet, and lay thee down; and he will tell thee what thou shalt do.

5 And she said unto her, All that thou sayest unto me I will do.

6 ¶ And she went down unto the floor, and did according to all that her mother-in-law bade her.

7 And when Boaz had eaten and drunk, and ^e his heart was merry, he went to lie down at the end of the heap of corn: and she came softly, and uncovered his feet, and laid her down.

8 ¶ And it came to pass at midnight, that the man was afraid, and ^b turned himself: and, behold, a woman lay at his feet.

9 And he said, Who *art* thou? And she answered, I *am* Ruth thine handmaid: ^f spread therefore thy skirt over thine handmaid; for thou *art* ^g a near kinsman.

10 And he said, ^h Blessed *be* thou of the LORD, my daughter: *for* thou hast shewed more kindness in the latter end than ⁱ at the beginning, inasmuch as thou followedst not young men, whether poor or rich.

11 And now, my daughter, fear not; I will do to thee all that thou requirest: for all the ^d city of my people doth know that thou *art* ^k a virtuous woman.

12 And now it is true that I *am* thy ^l near kinsman: howbeit ^m there is a kinsman nearer than I.

13 Tarry this night, and it shall be in the morning, *that* if he will ⁿ perform unto thee the part of a kinsman, well; let him do the kinsman's part: but if he will not do the part of a kinsman to thee, then will I do the part of a kinsman to thee, ^o as the LORD liveth: lie down until the morning.

14 ¶ And she lay at his feet until the morning: and she rose up before one could know another. And he said, ^p Let it not be known that a woman came into the floor.

15 Also he said, Bring the ^e vail that *thou hast* upon thee, and hold it. And when she held it, he measured six *measures* of barley, and laid *it* on her: and she went into the city.

16 And when she came to her mother-in-law, she said, Who *art* thou, my daughter? And she told her all that the man had done to her.

17 And she said, These six *measures* of barley gave he me; for he said to me, Go not empty unto thy mother-in-law.

18 Then said she, ^q Sit still, my daughter, until thou know how the matter will fall: for the man will not be in rest, until he have finished the thing this day.

^g Or, fall upon thee.
CHAP. III. ^a 1 Cor. 7. 36. 1 Tim. 5. 8. ^b ch. 1. 9. ^c ch. 2. 8. ^d 2 Sam. 14. 2. ^e Or, lift up the clothes that are on his feet. ^f Judg. 19. 6, 9, 22. 2 Sam. 13. 28. Esth. 1. 10. ^h Or, took hold on. ⁱ Ezek. 16. 8. ^j Or, one that hath right to redeem. ^k ch. 2. 20. &

ver. 12. ^h ch. 2. 20. ⁱ ch. 1. 8. ^d Heb. gate. ^k Prov. 12. 4. ^l ver. 9. ^m ch. 4. 1. ⁿ Deut. 25. 5. ch. 4. 5. Matt. 22. 24. ^o Judg. 8. 19. Jer. 4. 2. ^p Rom. 12. 17. & 14. 16. ^q Cor. 10. 32. 2 Cor. 8. 21. 1 Thess. 5. 22. ^e Or, sheet, or, apron. ^q Ps. 37. 3, 5.

CHAP. IV.

1 *Boaz calleth into judgment the next kinsman.* 6 *He refuseth the redemption according to the manner in Israel.* 9 *Boaz buyeth the inheritance.* 11 *He marrieth Ruth.* 13 *She beareth Obed the grandfather of David.* 18 *The generation of Pharez.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1312.]

THEN went Boaz up to the gate, and sat him down there: and, behold, ^a the kinsman of whom Boaz spake came by; unto whom he said, Ho, such a one! turn aside, sit down here. And he turned aside, and sat down.

2 And he took ten men of ^b the elders of the city, and said, Sit ye down here. And they sat down.

3 And he said unto the kinsman, Naomi, that is come again out of the country of Moab, selleth a parcel of land, which *was* our brother Elimelech's:

4 And "I thought to advertise thee, saying, "Buy it ^d before the inhabitants, and before the elders of my people. If thou wilt redeem *it*, redeem *it*: but if thou wilt not redeem *it*, *then* tell me, that I may know: "for *there is* none to redeem *it* beside thee; and I *am* after thee. And he said, I will redeem *it*.

5 Then said Boaz, What day thou buyest the field of the hand of Naomi, thou must buy *it* also of Ruth the Moabitess, the wife of the dead, ^f to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance.

6 ¶ And the kinsman said, I cannot redeem *it* for myself, lest I mar mine own inheritance: redeem thou my right to thyself; for I cannot redeem *it*.

7 ^h Now this *was the manner* in former time in Israel concerning redeeming and concerning changing, for to confirm all things; a man plucked off his shoe, and gave *it* to his neighbour: and this *was* a testimony in Israel.

8 Therefore the kinsman said unto Boaz, Buy *it* for thee. So he drew off his shoe.

9 ¶ And Boaz said unto the elders, and

unto all the people, Ye *are* witnesses this day, that I have bought all that *was* Elimelech's, and all that *was* Chilion's and Mahlon's, of the hand of Naomi.

10 Moreover Ruth the Moabitess, the wife of Mahlon, have I purchased to be my wife, to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance, ⁱ that the name of the dead be not cut off from among his brethren, and from the gate of his place: ye *are* witnesses this day.

11 And all the people that *were* in the gate, and the elders, said, *We are* witnesses. ^k The LORD make the woman that is come into thine house like Rachel and like Leah, which two did ^l build the house of Israel: and ^m do thou worthily in ⁿ Ephratah, and ^o be famous in Beth-lehem:

12 And let thy house be like the house of Pharez, ^p whom Tamar bare unto Judah, of ^q the seed which the LORD shall give thee of this young woman.

13 ¶ So Boaz ^r took Ruth, and she was his wife: and when he went in unto her, ^s the LORD gave her conception, and she bare a son.

14 And ^t the women said unto Naomi, Blessed *be* the LORD, which hath not ^u left thee this day without a ^v kinsman, that his name may be famous in Israel.

15 And he shall be unto thee a restorer of *thy* life, and ^w a nourisher of ^x thine old age: for thy daughter-in-law, which loveth thee, which is ^y better to thee than seven sons, hath born him.

16 And Naomi took the child, and laid it in her bosom, and became nurse unto it.

17 ^z And the women her neighbours gave it a name, saying, There is a son born to Naomi; and they called his name Obed: he *is* the father of Jesse, the father of David.

18 ¶ Now these *are* the generations of Pharez: ^a Pharez begat Hezron,

CHAP. IV. a ch. 3. 12. b 1 Kings 21. 8. Prov. 31. 23. c Heb. I said I will reveal in thine ear. d Jer. 32. 7, 8. e Gen. 23. 18. f Lev. 25. 25. g Gen. 38. 8. Deut. 25. 5, 6. ch. 3. 13. Matt. 23. 24. h ch. 3. 12, 13. i Deut. 25. 7, 9. j Deut. 25. 6. k Ps. 127. 3. & 128. 2. l Deut. 25. 9. m Or, get thee riches, or, power. n Gen. 35. 16, 19. o Heb. proclaim thy name. p Gen. 38. 29. 1 Chron. 2. 4. Matt. 1. 3. q 1 Sam. 2. 20. r ch. 3. 11. s Gen. 29. 31. & 33. 5. t Luke 1. 58. Rom. 12. 15. u Heb. cause to cease unto thee. v Or, redeemer. w Heb. to nourish. Gen. 45. 11. Ps. 55. 22. x Heb. thy gray hairs. y 1 Sam. 1. 8. z Luke 1. 58, 59. a 1 Chron. 2. 4, &c. Matt. 1. 3.

19 And Hezron begat Ram, and Ram begat Amminadab,

20 And Amminadab begat ^a Nahshon, and Nahshon begat ^y ^h Salmon,

21 And Salmon begat Boaz, and Boaz begat Obed,

22 And Obed begat Jesse, and Jesse begat ^z David.

The First Book of SAMUEL,

Otherwise called, The First Book of the KINGS.

CHAP. I.

1 *Elkanah a Levite, having two wives, worshippeth yearly at Shiloh.* 4 *He cherisheth Hannah, though barren, and provoked by Peninnah.* 9 *Hannah in grief prayeth for a child.* 12 *Eli first rebuking her, afterwards blesseth her.* 19 *Hannah having born Samuel, stayeth at home till he be weaned.* 24 *She presenteth him, according to her vow, to the LORD.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1171.]

NOW there was a certain man of Ramathaim-zophim, of mount Ephraim, and his name *was* ^a Elkanah, the son of Jeroham, the son of Elihu, the son of Tohu, the son of Zuph, ^b an Ephrathite:

2 And he had two wives; the name of the one *was* Hannah, and the name of the other Peninnah: and Peninnah had children, but Hannah had no children.

3 And this man went up out of his city ^a yearly ^d to worship and to sacrifice unto the LORD of hosts in ^e Shiloh. And the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, the priests of the LORD, *were* there.

4 ¶ And when the time was that Elkanah ^f offered, he gave to Peninnah his wife, and to all her sons and her daughters, portions:

5 But unto Hannah he gave ^b a worthy portion; for he loved Hannah: ^g but the LORD had shut up her womb.

6 And her adversary also ^c ^h provoked her sore, for to make her fret, because the LORD had shut up her womb.

7 And *as* he did so year by year, ^d ^e when she went up to the house of the LORD, so she provoked her; therefore she wept, and did not eat.

8 Then said Elkanah her husband to her, Hannah, why weepest thou? and why eatest thou not? and why is thy heart grieved? *am* not I ⁱ better to thee than ten sons?

9 ¶ So Hannah rose up after they had eaten in Shiloh, and after they had drunk. Now Eli the priest sat upon a seat by a post of ^k the temple of the LORD.

10 ^l And she *was* ^f in bitterness of soul, and prayed unto the LORD, and wept sore.

11 And she ^m vowed a vow, and said, O LORD of hosts, if thou wilt indeed ⁿ look on the affliction of thine handmaid, and ^o remember me, and not forget thine handmaid, but will give unto thine handmaid ^p a man child, then I will give him unto the LORD all the days of his life, and ^r there shall no razor come upon his head.

12 And it came to pass, as she ^h continued praying before the LORD, that Eli marked her mouth.

13 Now Hannah, she spake in her heart; only her lips moved, but her voice was not heard: therefore Eli thought she had been drunken.

14 And Eli said unto her, How long wilt thou be drunken? put away thy wine from thee.

15 And Hannah answered and said, No, my lord, I *am* a woman ⁱ of a sorrowful spirit: I have drunk neither wine nor strong drink, but have ^q poured out my soul before the LORD.

^x Num. 1. 7. ^y Matt. 1. 4. &c. ^h Or, Salmah. ^z 1 Chron. 2. 15. Matt. 1. 6.
CHAP. I. ^a 1 Chron. 6. 27, 34. ^b Ruth 1. 2. ^c Ex. 23. 14. Deut. 16. 16. Luke 2.
41. ^a Heb. from year to year. ^d Deut. 12. 5, 6, 7. ^e Josh. 18. 1. ^f Deut. 12. 17, 18. &
16. 11. ^b Or, a double portion. ^g Gen. 30. 2. ^c Heb. angered her. ^h Job 24. 21. ^d Or,
from the time that she, &c. ^e Heb. from her going up. ⁱ Ruth 4. 15. ^k ch. 3. 3. ^l Job

7. 11. & 10. 1. ^f Heb. bitter of soul. ² Sam. 17. 8. ^m Gen. 28. 20. Num. 30. 3. Judg. 11.
30. ⁿ Gen. 29. 32. Exod. 4. 31. ² Sam. 16. 12. Ps. 25. 18. ^o Gen. 8. 1. & 30. 22. ^g Heb.
seed of men. ^p Num. 6. 5. Judg. 13. 5. ^h Heb. multiplied to pray. ⁱ Heb. hard of
spirit. ^q Ps. 62. 8. & 142. 2.

16 Count not thine handmaid for a daughter of ^r Belial : for out of the abundance of my ^k complaint and grief have I spoken hitherto.

17 Then Eli answered and said, ^s Go in peace : and ^t the God of Israel grant *thee* thy petition that thou hast asked of him.

18 And she said, ^u Let thine handmaid find grace in thy sight. So the woman ^v went her way, and did eat, and her countenance was no more *sad*.

19 ¶ And they rose up in the morning early, and worshipped before the LORD, and returned, and came to their house to Ramah : and Elkanah ^y knew Hannah his wife ; and ^z the LORD remembered her.

20 Wherefore it came to pass, ^a when the time was come about after Hannah had conceived, that she bare a son, and called his name ^m Samuel, *saying*, Because I have asked him of the LORD.

21 And the man Elkanah, and all his house, ^a went up to offer unto the LORD the yearly sacrifice, and his vow.

22 But Hannah went not up ; for she said unto her husband, *I will not go up until the child be weaned, and then I will* ^b bring him, that he may appear before the LORD, and there ^c abide ^d for ever.

23 And ^e Elkanah her husband said unto her, Do what seemeth thee good ; tarry until thou have weaned him ; ^f only the LORD establish his word. So the woman abode, and gave her son suck until she weaned him.

24 ¶ And when she had weaned him, she ^g took him up with her, with three bullocks, and one ephah of flour, and a bottle of wine, and brought him unto ^h the house of the LORD in Shiloh : and the child *was* young.

25 And they slew a bullock, and ⁱ brought the child to Eli.

26 And she said, O my lord, ^k as thy

soul liveth, my lord, I *am* the woman that stood by thee here, praying unto the LORD.

27 ^l For this child I prayed ; and the LORD hath given me my petition which I asked of him :

28 ^m Therefore also I have ⁿ lent him to the LORD ; as long as he liveth ^o he shall be lent to the LORD. And he ^p worshipped the LORD there.

CHAP. II.

1 *Hannah's song in thankfulness.* 12 *The sin of Eli's sons.* 18 *Samuel's ministry.* 20 *By Eli's blessing Hannah is more fruitful.* 22 *Eli reproveth his sons.* 28 *A prophecy against Eli's house.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1171.]

AND Hannah ^a prayed, and said, ^b My heart rejoiceth in the LORD, ^c mine horn is exalted in the LORD ; my mouth is enlarged over mine enemies ; because I ^d rejoice in thy salvation.

2 ^e There is none holy as the LORD : for there is ^f none beside thee : neither is there any rock like our God.

3 Talk no more so exceeding proudly ; ^g let *not* ^a arrogancy come out of your mouth : for the LORD is a God of knowledge, and by him actions are weighed.

4 ^h The bows of the mighty men *are* broken, and they that stumbled are girded with strength.

5 ⁱ They that were full have hired out themselves for bread ; and they that were hungry ceased : so that ^k the barren hath born seven ; and ^l she that hath many children is waxed feeble.

6 ^m The LORD killeth, and maketh alive : he bringeth down to the grave, and bringeth up.

7 The LORD ⁿ maketh poor, and maketh rich : ^o he bringeth low, and lifteth up.

8 ^p He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, and lifteth up the beggar from the dung-hill, ^q to set them among princes, and to make them inherit the throne of glory : for the pillars of the earth *are* the LORD's, and he hath set the world upon them.

^r Deut. 13. 13. ^k Or, meditation. ^s Judg. 18. 6. Mark 5. 34. Luke 7. 50. & 8. 48. ^t Ps. 0. 4. 5. ^u Gen. 33. 15. Ruth 2. 13. ^x Eccles. 9. 7. ^y Gen. 4. 1. ^z Gen. 30. 22. ^l Heb. a revolution of days. ^m That is, asked of God. a ver. 3. ^b Luke 2. 22. ^c ver. 11. ^d ch. 2. 11, 18. & 3. 1. ^d Ex. 21. 6. ^e Num. 30. 7. ^f 2 Sam. 7. 25. ^g Deut. 12. 5, 6, 1. ^h Josh. 18. 1. ⁱ Luke 2. 22. ^k Gen. 42. 15. 2 Kings 2. 2, 4, 6. ^l Matt. 7. 7. ^m ver. 1, 29. ⁿ Or, returned him, whom I have obtained by petition, to the LORD. ^o Or, he whom I have obtained by petition shall be returned. ⁿ Gen. 24. 26, 52.

CHAP. II. ^a Phil. 4. 6. ^b See Luke 1. 46, &c. ^c Ps. 92. 10. & 112. 9. ^d Ps. 9. 14. & 13. 5. & 20. 5. & 35. 9. ^e Ex. 15. 11. Deut. 3. 24. & 32. 4. Ps. 86. 8. & 89. 6. ^f Deut. 4. 35. 2 Sam. 22. 32. ^g Ps. 94. 4. Mal. 3. 13. Jude 15. ^a Heb. hard. ^h Ps. 37. 15, 17. & 76. 3. ⁱ Ps. 34. 10. Luke 1. 53. ^k Ps. 113. 9. ^l Isai. 54. 1. Jer. 15. 9. ^m Deut. 32. 39. Job 5. 18. Hos. 6. 1. Tob. 13. 2. Wis. 16. 13. ⁿ Job 1. 21. ^o Ps. 75. 7. ^p Ps. 113. 7, 8. Dan. 4. 17. Luke 1. 52. ^q Job 36. 7. ^r Job 38. 4, 5, 6. Ps. 24. 2. & 102. 25. & 104. 5. Heb. 1. 3.

9 * He will keep the feet of his saints, and the wicked shall be silent in darkness; for by strength shall no man prevail.

10 The adversaries of the LORD shall be broken to pieces; * out of heaven shall he thunder upon them: * the LORD shall judge the ends of the earth; and he shall give strength unto his king, and * exalt the horn of his anointed.

11 And Elkanah went to Ramah to his house. * And the child did minister unto the LORD before Eli the priest.

12 ¶ Now the sons of Eli *were* * sons of Belial; * they knew not the LORD.

13 And the priest's custom with the people *was, that*, when any man offered sacrifice, the priest's servant came, while the flesh was in seething, with a fleshhook of three teeth in his hand;

14 And he struck *it* into * the pan, or kettle, or caldron, or pot; all that the fleshhook brought up the priest took for himself. So they did in Shiloh unto all the Israelites that came thither.

15 Also before they ^d burnt the fat, the priest's servant came, and said to the man that sacrificed, Give flesh to roast for the priest; for he will not have sodden flesh of thee, but raw.

16 And *if* any man said unto him, Let them not fail to burn the fat ^b presently, and *then* take *as much* as thy soul desireth; then he would answer him, *Nay*; but thou shalt give *it me* now: and if not, I will take *it* by force.

17 Wherefore the sin of the young men was very great * before the LORD: for men ^f abhorred the offering of the LORD.

18 ¶ ^g But Samuel ministered before the LORD, *being* a child, ^h girded with a linen ephod.

19 Moreover his mother made him a little coat, and brought *it* to him from year to year, when she ⁱ came up with her husband to offer the yearly sacrifice.

20 ¶ And Eli ^k blessed Elkanah and his wife, and said, The LORD give thee seed of this woman for the * loan which is ^l lent to the LORD. And they went unto their own home.

21 And the LORD ^m visited Hannah, so that she conceived, and bare three sons and two daughters. And the child Samuel ⁿ grew before the LORD.

22 ¶ Now Eli was very old, and heard all that his sons did unto all Israel; and how they lay with * the women that ^a assembled *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

23 And he said unto them, Why do ye such things? for ^e I hear of your evil dealings by all this people.

24 Nay, my sons; for *it is* no good report that I hear: ye make the LORD's people ^f to transgress.

25 If one man sin against another, the judge shall judge him: but if a man ^p sin against the LORD, who shall intreat for him? Notwithstanding they hearkened not unto the voice of their father, ^a because the LORD would slay them.

26 And the child Samuel ^r grew on, and was ^s in favour both with the LORD, and also with men.

27 ¶ ^t And there came a man of God unto Eli, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, ^u Did I plainly appear unto the house of thy father, when they were in Egypt in Pharaoh's house?

28 And did I ^x choose him out of all the tribes of Israel *to be* my priest, to offer upon mine altar, to burn incense, to wear an ephod before me? and ^y did I give unto the house of thy father all the offerings made by fire of the children of Israel?

29 Wherefore ^z kick ye at my sacrifice and at mine offering, which I have commanded *in my* ^a habitation; and honourest thy sons above me, to make yourselves fat

s Ps. 91. 11. & 121. 3. t Ps. 2. 9. u ch. 7. 10. Ps. 18. 13. x Ps. 96. 13. & 98. 9. y Ps. 29. 21. z ver. 18. ch. 3. 1. a Deut. 13. 13. b Judg. 2. 10. Jer. 22. 16. Rom. 1. 28. c See 1 Esd. 1. 12. d Lev. 3. 3, 4, 5, 16. e Heb. as on the day. f Gen. 6. 11. g Mal. 2. 8. h Ex. 28. 4. i 2 Sam. 6. 14. j ch. 1. 3. k Gen. 14. 19. l Or, petition which she asked, &c. m ch. 1. 28. n Gen. 21. 1. o ver. 26. ch. 3. 19. Judg. 13. 24. Luke 1. 80.

& 2. 40. o See Exod. 38. 8. d Heb. assembled by troops. e Or, I hear evil words of you. f Or, to cry out. p Num. 15. 30. q Josh. 11. 26. Prov. 15. 10. r ver. 21. s Prov. 3. 4. Luke 2. 52. Acts 2. 47. Rom. 14. 18. t 1 Kings 13. 1. u Ex. 4. 14, 27. x Ex. 28. 1, 4. Num. 16. 5. & 18. 1, 7. y Lev. 2. 3, 10. & 6. 15. & 7. 7, 8, 34, 35. & 10. 14, 15. Num. 5. 6. 10. & 18. 8—19. z Deut. 33. 15. a Deut. 12. 5, 6.

with the chiefest of all the offerings of Israel my people ?

30 Wherefore the LORD God of Israel saith, ^b I said indeed *that* thy house, and the house of thy father, should walk before me for ever : but now the LORD saith, ^c Be it far from me ; for them that honour me ^d I will honour, and ^e they that despise me shall be lightly esteemed.

31 Behold, ^f the days come, that I will cut off thine arm, and the arm of thy father's house, that there shall not be an old man in thine house.

32 And thou shalt see ^g an enemy in my habitation, in all *the wealth* which God shall give Israel : and there shall not be ^h an old man in thine house for ever.

33 And the man of thine, *whom* I shall not cut off from mine altar, *shall be* to consume thine eyes, and to grieve thine heart : and all the increase of thine house shall die ⁱ in the flower of their age.

34 And this *shall be* ^j a sign unto thee, that shall come upon thy two sons, on Hophni and Phinehas ; ^k in one day they shall die both of them.

35 And ^l I will raise me up a faithful priest, *that* shall do according to *that* which is in mine heart and in my mind : and ^m I will build him a sure house ; and he shall walk before ⁿ mine anointed for ever.

36 ^o And it shall come to pass, *that* every one that is left in thine house shall come and crouch to him for a piece of silver and a morsel of bread, and shall say, ^p Put me, I pray thee, into ^q one of the priests' offices, that I may eat a piece of bread.

CHAP. III.

¹ How the word of the Lord was first revealed to Samuel. 11 God telleth Samuel the destruction of Eli's house. 15 Samuel, though loth, telleth Eli the vision. 19 Samuel groweth in credit. [BEFORE CHRIST 1165.]

AND ^a the child Samuel ministered unto the LORD before Eli. And ^b the word of the LORD was precious in those days ; *there was* no open vision.

2 And it came to pass at that time, when Eli *was* laid down in his place, ^c and his eyes began to wax dim, *that* he could not see ;

3 And ere ^d the lamp of God went out ^e in the temple of the LORD, where the ark of God *was*, and Samuel was laid down *to sleep* ;

4 That the LORD called Samuel : and he answered, Here *am* I.

5 And he ran unto Eli, and said, Here *am* I ; for thou calledst me. And he said, I called not ; lie down again. And he went and lay down.

6 And the LORD called yet again, Samuel. And Samuel arose and went to Eli, and said, Here *am* I ; for thou didst call me. And he answered, I called not, my son ; lie down again.

7 ^a Now Samuel ^f did not yet know the LORD, neither was the word of the LORD yet revealed unto him.

8 And the LORD called Samuel again the third time. And he arose and went to Eli, and said, Here *am* I ; for thou didst call me. And Eli perceived that the LORD had called the child.

9 Therefore Eli said unto Samuel, Go, lie down : and it shall be, if he call thee, that thou shalt say, Speak, LORD ; for thy servant heareth. So Samuel went and lay down in his place.

10 And the LORD came, and stood, and called as at other times, Samuel, Samuel. Then Samuel answered, Speak ; for thy servant heareth.

11 ¶ And the LORD said to Samuel, Behold, I will do a thing in Israel, ^g at which both the ears of every one that heareth it shall tingle.

12 In that day I will perform against Eli ^h all *things* which I have spoken concerning his house : ⁱ when I begin, I will also make an end.

13 ^j For I have told him that I will

^b Ex. 29. 8. ^c Jer. 18. 9, 10. ^d Ps. 18. 20. & 91. 14. ^e Mal. 2. 9. ^f 1 Kings 2. 27. Ezek. 4. 10. See ch. 4. 11, 18, 20, & 14. 3. & 22. 18, &c. ^g Or, the affliction of the tabernacle, for all the wealth which God would have given Israel. ^h See Zech. 8. 4. ⁱ Heb. men. ^j 1 Kings 13. 3. ^k ch. 4. 11. ^l 1 Kings 2. 35. ^m 1 Chron. 29. 22. Ezek. 44. 15. ⁿ 1 Sam. 7. 1, 27. ^o 1 Kings 11. 38. ^p Ps. 2. 2. & 18. 50. ^q 1 Kings 2. 27. ^r Heb. join. ^s Or, somewhat about the priesthood.

CHAP. III. ^a ch. 2. 11. ^b Ps. 74. 9. Amos 8. 11. See ver. 21. ^c Gen. 27. 1. & 48. 10. ch. 2. 22. & 4. 15. ^d Ex. 27. 21. Lev. 24. 3. ^e 2 Chron. 13. 11. ^f ch. 1. 9. ^g Or, Thus did Samuel before he knew the LORD, and before the word of the LORD was revealed unto him. ^h See Acts 19. 2. ⁱ 2 Kings 21. 12. Jer. 19. 3. ^j ch. 2. 30—36. ^k Heb. beginning and ending. ^l Or, And I will tell him, &c. ^m ch. 2. 29, 30, 31, &c.

* judge his house for ever for the iniquity which he knoweth; because ¹ his sons made themselves ^d vile, and he ^e restrained them not.

14 And therefore I have sworn unto the house of Eli, that the iniquity of Eli's house ^a shall not be purged with sacrifice nor offering for ever.

15 ¶ And Samuel lay until the morning, and opened the doors of the house of the LORD. And Samuel feared to shew Eli the vision.

16 Then Eli called Samuel, and said, Samuel, my son. And he answered, Here am I.

17 And he said, What *is* the thing that the LORD hath said unto thee? I pray thee hide *it* not from me: ^o God do so to thee, and ^f more also, if thou hide *any* ^g thing from me of all the things that he said unto thee.

18 And Samuel told him ^h every whit, and hid nothing from him. And he said, ^p It is the LORD: let him do what seemeth him good.

19 ¶ And Samuel ^a grew, and ^r the LORD was with him, ^s and did let none of his words fall to the ground.

20 And all Israel ^t from Dan even to Beer-sheba knew that Samuel *was* ⁱ established to be a prophet of the LORD.

21 And the LORD appeared again in Shiloh: for the LORD revealed himself to Samuel in Shiloh by ^u the word of the LORD.

CHAP. IV.

1 The Israelites are overcome by the Philistines at Eben-ezer.
3 They fetch the ark unto the terror of the Philistines.
10 They are smitten again, the ark taken, Hophni and Phinehas are slain. 12 Eli at the news, falling backward, breaketh his neck. 19 Phinehas' wife, discouraged in her travail with I-chabod, dieth. [BEFORE CHRIST 1141.]

AND the word of Samuel ^{a b} came to all Israel. Now Israel went out against the Philistines to battle, and pitched beside ^a Eben-ezer: and the Philistines pitched in Aphek.

2 And the Philistines put themselves in array against Israel: and when ^c they joined battle, Israel was smitten before the Philistines: and they slew of ^d the army in the field about four thousand men.

3 ¶ And when the people were come into the camp, the elders of Israel said, Wherefore hath the LORD smitten us to day before the Philistines? Let us ^e fetch the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of Shiloh unto us, that, when it cometh among us, it may save us out of the hand of our enemies.

4 So the people sent to Shiloh, that they might bring from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, ^b which dwelleth *between* ^o the cherubims: and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, were there with the ark of the covenant of God.

5 And when the ark of the covenant of the LORD came into the camp, all Israel shouted with a great shout, so that the earth rang again.

6 And when the Philistines heard the noise of the shout, they said, What *meaneth* the noise of this great shout in the camp of the Hebrews? And they understood that the ark of the LORD was come into the camp.

7 And the Philistines were afraid, for they said, God is come into the camp. And they said, Woe unto us! for there hath not been such a thing ^f heretofore.

8 Woe unto us! who shall deliver us out of the hand of these mighty Gods? these *are* the Gods that smote the Egyptians with all the plagues in the wilderness.

9 ^d Be strong, and quit yourselves like men, O ye Philistines, that ye be not servants unto the Hebrews, ^e as they have been to you: ^g quit yourselves like men, and fight.

10 ¶ And the Philistines fought, and ^f Israel was smitten, and they fled every

k Ezek. 7. 3. & 18. 30. 1 ch. 2. 12, 17, 22. d Or, accursed. e Heb. frowned not upon them. m ch. 2. 23, 25. n Num. 15. 30, 31. Isai. 22. 14. o Ruth 1. 17. f Heb. so add. g Or, word. h Heb. all the things, or words. p Job 1. 21. & 2. 10. Psal. 39. 9. Isai. 39. 8. q ch. 2. 21. r Gen. 39. 2, 21, 23. s ch. 9. 6. t Judg. 20. 1. i Or, faithful. u ver. 1, 4.

CHAP. IV. a Or, came to pass. b Heb. was. c ch. 5. 1. & 7. 12. d Heb. the battle was spread. e Heb. the array. f Heb. take unto us. g 2 Sam. 6. 2. Psal. 80. 1. & 99. 1. c Exod. 25. 18, 22. Num. 7. 89. f Heb. yesterday, or the third day. d 1 Cor. 16. 13. e Judg. 13. 1. g Heb. be men. f ver. 2. Lev. 26. 17. Deut. 28. 25. Ps. 78. 9. 68.

man into his tent : and there was a very great slaughter ; for there fell of Israel thirty thousand footmen.

11 And ^e the ark of God was taken ; and ^h the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, ^h were slain.

12 ¶ And there ran a man of Benjamin out of the army, and ⁱ came to Shiloh the same day with his clothes rent, and ^k with earth upon his head.

13 And when he came, lo, Eli sat upon ^l a seat by the wayside watching : for his heart trembled for the ark of God. And when the man came into the city, and told *it*, all the city cried out.

14 And when Eli heard the noise of the crying, he said, What *meaneth* the noise of this tumult ? And the man came in hastily, and told Eli.

15 Now Eli was ninety and eight years old ; and ^m his eyes ⁱ were dim, that he could not see.

16 And the man said unto Eli, I *am* he that came out of the army, and I fled to day out of the army. And he said, ⁿ What ⁱ is there done, my son ?

17 And the messenger answered and said, Israel is fled before the Philistines, and there hath been also a great slaughter among the people, and thy two sons also, Hophni and Phinehas, are dead, and the ark of God is taken.

18 And it came to pass, when he made mention of the ark of God, that he fell from off the seat backward by the side of the gate, and his neck brake, and he died : for he was an old man, and heavy. ⁱ And he had judged Israel forty years.

19 ¶ And his daughter-in-law, Phinehas' wife, was with child, *near* ^m to be delivered : and when she heard the tidings that the ark of God was taken, and her father-in-law and her husband were dead, she bowed herself and travailed ; for her pains ⁿ came upon her.

20 And about the time of her death ^o the women that stood by her said unto her, Fear not ; for thou hast born a son. But she answered not, ^o neither did she regard *it*.

21 And she named the child ^p *Ishabod*, saying, ^q The glory is departed from Israel : because the ark of God was taken, and because of her father-in-law and her husband.

22 And she said, The glory is departed from Israel : for the ark of God is taken.

CHAP. V.

1 *The Philistines having brought the ark into Ashdod, set it in the house of Dagon. 3 Dagon is smitten down and cut in pieces, and they of Ashdod smitten with emerods. 8 So God dealeth with them of Gath, when it was brought thither ; 10 and so with them of Ekron, when it was brought thither. [BEFORE CHRIST 1141.]*

AND the Philistines took the ark of God, and brought it ^a from Eben-ezer unto Ashdod.

2 When the Philistines took the ark of God, they brought it into the house of ^b Dagon, and set it by Dagon.

3 ¶ And when they of Ashdod arose early on the morrow, behold, Dagon *was* ^c fallen upon his face to the earth before the ark of the LORD. And they took Dagon, and ^d set him in his place again.

4 And when they arose early on the morrow morning, behold, Dagon *was* fallen upon his face to the ground before the ark of the LORD ; and ^e the head of Dagon and both the palms of his hands *were* cut off upon the threshold ; only ^f *the stump of Dagon* was left to him.

5 Therefore neither the priests of Dagon, nor any that come into Dagon's house, ^f tread on the threshold of Dagon in Ashdod unto this day.

6 But ^g the hand of the LORD was heavy upon them of Ashdod, and he ^h destroyed them, and smote them with ⁱ emerods, *even* Ashdod and the coasts thereof.

g ch. 2. 32. Ps. 78. 61. h ch. 2. 34. Ps. 78. 64. i Heb. died. i 2 Sam. 1. 2. k Josh. 7. 6. 2 Sam. 13. 19. & 15. 32. Neh. 9. 1. Job 2. 12. l ch. 1. 9. m ch. 3. 2. i Heb. stood. n 2 Sam. 1. 4. k Heb. is the thing ? i He seems to have been a Judge to do justice only, and that in South west Israel. m Or, to cry out. n Heb. were turned. o Gen. 35. 17. o Heb. set not her heart. p That is, Where is the glory ? or, there is no glory. p ch.

14. 3. q Ps. 26. 8. & 78. 61.

CHAP. V. a ch. 4. 1. & 7. 12. b Judg. 16. 23. c Isai. 19. 1. & 46. 1, 2. d Isai. 46. 7. e Jer. 50. 2. Ezek. 6. 4. 6. Mic. 1. 7. a Or, the fishy part. f See Zeph. 1. 9. g ver. 7. 11. Exod. 9. 3. Psal. 32. 4. Acts 13. 11. h ch. 6. 5. i Deut. 28. 27. Ps. 78. 66.

7 And when the men of Ashdod saw that *it was* so, they said, The ark of the God of Israel shall not abide with us: for his hand is sore upon us, and upon Dagon our god.

8 They sent therefore and gathered all the lords of the Philistines unto them, and said, What shall we do with the ark of the God of Israel? And they answered, Let the ark of the God of Israel be carried about unto Gath. And they carried the ark of the God of Israel about *thither*.

9 And it was *so*, that, after they had carried it about, ^kthe hand of the LORD was against the city ^lwith a very great destruction: and ^mhe smote the men of the city, both small and great, and they had emerods in their secret parts.

10 ¶ Therefore they sent the ark of God to Ekron. And it came to pass, as the ark of God came to Ekron, that the Ekronites cried out, saying, They have brought about the ark of the God of Israel to ^bus, to slay us and our people.

11 So they sent and gathered together all the lords of the Philistines, and said, Send away the ark of the God of Israel, and let it go again to his own place, that it slay ^cus not, and our people: for there was a deadly destruction throughout all the city; ⁿthe hand of God was very heavy there.

12 And the men that died not were smitten with the emerods: and the cry of the city went up to heaven.

CHAP. VI.

1 After seven months the Philistines take counsel how to send back the ark. 10 They bring it on a new cart with an offering unto Beth-shemesh. 19 The people are smitten for looking into the ark. 21 They send to them of Kirjath-jearim to fetch it. [BEFORE CHRIST 1140.]

AND the ark of the LORD was in the country of the Philistines seven months.

2 And the Philistines ^acalled for the priests and the diviners, saying, What shall

we do to the ark of the LORD? tell us wherewith we shall send it to his place.

3 And they said, If ye send away the ark of the God of Israel, send it not ^bempty; but in any wise return him ^ca trespass offering: then ye shall be healed, and it shall ^dbe known to you why his hand is not removed from you.

4 Then said they, What *shall be* the trespass offering which we shall return to him? They answered, Five golden emerods, and five golden mice, ^eaccording to the number of the lords of the Philistines: for one plague *was* on ^ayou all, and on your lords.

5 Wherefore ye shall make images of your emerods, and images of your mice that ^fmar the land; and ye shall ^ggive glory unto the God of Israel: peradventure he will ^hlighten his hand from off you, and from off ⁱyour gods, and from off your land.

6 Wherefore then do ye harden your hearts, ^kas the Egyptians and Pharaoh hardened their hearts? when he had wrought ^bwonderfully among them, ^ldid they not let ^cthe people go, and they departed?

7 Now therefore make ^ma new cart, and take two milch kine, ⁿon which there hath come no yoke, and tie the kine to the cart, and bring their calves home from them:

8 And take the ark of the LORD, and lay it upon the cart; and put ^othe jewels of gold, which ye return him *for* a trespass offering, in a coffer by the side thereof; and send it away, that it may go.

9 And see, if it goeth up by the way of his own coast to ^pBeth-shemesh, *then* ^dhe hath done us this great evil: but if not, then ^awe shall know that *it is* not his hand *that* smote us; it *was* a chance *that* happened to us.

10 ¶ And the men did so; and took two

^k Deut. 2. 15. ch. 7. 13. & 12. 15. ^l ver. 11. ^m ver. 6. Ps. 78. 66. ^b Heb. *me*, to slay me and my. ^c Heb. *me* not, and my. ⁿ ver. 6, 9.
CHAP. VI. ^a Gen. 41. 8. Exod. 7. 11. Dan. 2. 2. & 5. 7. Matt. 2. 4. ^b Ex. 23. 15. Deut. 16. 16. ^c Lev. 5. 15, 16. ^d ver. 9. ^e See ver. 17, 18. Josh. 13. 3. Judg. 3. 3. ^a Heb.

them. ^f ch. 5. 6. ^g Josh. 7. 19. Isai. 42. 12. Mal. 2. 2. John 9. 24. ^h See ch. 5. 6, 11. Ps. 39. 10. ⁱ ch. 5. 3, 4, 7. ^k Ex. 7. 13. & 8. 15. & 14. 17. ^b Or, *reproachfully*. ^l Ex. 12. 31. ^c Heb. *them*. ^m 2 Sam. 6. 3. ⁿ Num. 19. 2. ^o ver. 4, 5. ^p Josh. 15. 10. ^d Or, *it* q ver. 3.

milk kine, and tied them to the cart, and shut up their calves at home :

11 And they laid the ark of the LORD upon the cart, and the coffer with the mice of gold and the images of their emerods.

12 And the kine took the straight way to the way of Beth-shemesh, and went along the highway, lowing as they went, and turned not aside to the right hand or to the left ; and the lords of the Philistines went after them unto the border of Beth-shemesh.

13 And *they of* Beth-shemesh *were* reaping their wheat harvest in the valley : and they lifted up their eyes, and saw the ark, and rejoiced to see it.

14 And the cart came into the field of Joshua, a Beth-shemite, and stood there, where *there was* a great stone : and they clave the wood of the cart, and offered the kine a burnt offering unto the LORD.

15 And the Levites took down the ark of the LORD, and the coffer that *was* with it, wherein the jewels of gold *were*, and put *them* on the great stone : and the men of Beth-shemesh offered burnt offerings and sacrificed sacrifices the same day unto the LORD.

16 And when ^r the five lords of the Philistines had seen *it*, they returned to Ekron the same day.

17 ^a And these *are* the golden emerods which the Philistines returned *for* a trespass offering unto the LORD ; for Ashdod one, for Gaza one, for Askelon one, for Gath one, for Ekron one ;

18 And the golden mice, *according to* the number of all the cities of the Philistines *belonging to* the five lords, *both of* fenced cities, and of country villages, even unto the ^e great stone of Abel, whereon they set down the ark of the LORD : *which stone remaineth* unto this day in the field of Joshua, the Beth-shemite.

19 And ^t he smote the men of Beth-shemesh, because they had looked into the ark

of the LORD, even he smote of the people fifty thousand and threescore and ten men : and the people lamented, because the LORD had smitten *many* of the people with a great slaughter.

20 And the men of Beth-shemesh said, ^u Who is able to stand before this holy LORD God ? and to whom shall he go up from us ?

21 ¶ And they sent messengers to the inhabitants of ^x Kirjath-jearim, saying, The Philistines have brought again the ark of the LORD ; come ye down, and fetch it up to you.

CHAP. VII.

1 *They of Kirjath-jearim bring the ark into the house of Abinadab, and sanctify Eleazar his son to keep it.* 2 *After twenty years* 3 *the Israelites, by Samuel's means, solemnly repent at Mizpeh.* 7 *While Samuel prayeth and sacrificeth, the Lord discomfitteth the Philistines by thunder at Eben-ezer.* 13 *The Philistines are subdued.* 15 *Samuel peaceably and religiously judgeth Israel.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1140.]

AND the men of ^a Kirjath-jearim came, and fetched up the ark of the LORD, and brought it into the house of ^b Abinadab in the hill, and sanctified Eleazar his son to keep the ark of the LORD.

2 And it came to pass, while the ark abode in Kirjath-jearim, that the time was long ; for it was twenty years : and all the house of Israel lamented after the LORD.

3 ¶ And Samuel spake unto all the house of Israel, saying, If ye do ^c return unto the LORD with all your hearts, *then* ^d put away the strange gods and ^e Ashtaroth from among you, and ^f prepare your hearts unto the LORD, and ^g serve him only : and he will deliver you out of the hand of the Philistines.

4 Then the children of Israel did put away ^h Baalim and Ashtaroth, and served the LORD only.

5 And Samuel said, ⁱ Gather all Israel to Mizpeh, and I will pray for you unto the LORD.

6 And they gathered together to Mizpeh,

^r Josh. 13. 3. ^s ver. 4. ^c Or, great stone. ^t See Exod. 19. 21. Num. 4. 5, 15, 20. 2 Sam. 6. 7. ^u 2 Sam. 6. 9. Mal. 3. 2. ^x Josh. 18. 14. Judg. 18. 12. 1 Chron. 13. 5, 6. CHAP. VII. a ch. 6. 21. Ps. 132. 6. b 2 Sam. 6. 4. c Deut. 30. 2—10. 1 Kings 8. 48. VOL. I. Nos. 29 & 30. 3 A

Isai. 55. 7. Hos. 6. 1. Joel 2. 12. d Gen. 35. 2. Josh. 24. 14, 23. e Judg. 2. 13. f 2 Chron. 30. 19. Job 11. 13, 14. g Deut. 6. 13. & 10. 20. & 13. 4. Matt. 4. 10. Luke 4. 8. h Judg. 2. 11. i Judg. 20. 1. 2 Kings 23. 23.

^k and drew water, and poured *it* out before the LORD, and ^l fasted on that day, and said there, ^m We have sinned against the LORD. And Samuel ⁿ judged the children of Israel in Mizpeh.

7 And when the Philistines heard that the children of Israel were gathered together to Mizpeh, the lords of the Philistines went up against Israel. And when the children of Israel heard *it*, they were afraid of the Philistines.

8 And the children of Israel said to Samuel, ^a Cease not to cry unto the LORD our God for us, that he will save us out of the hand of the Philistines.

9 ¶ ^p And Samuel took a sucking lamb, and offered *it* for a burnt offering wholly unto the LORD: and ^q Samuel cried unto the LORD for Israel; and the LORD ^b heard him.

10 And as Samuel was offering up the burnt offering, the Philistines drew near to battle against Israel: ^r but the LORD thundered with a great thunder on that day upon the Philistines, and discomfited them; and they were smitten before Israel.

11 And the men of Israel went out of Mizpeh, and pursued the Philistines, and smote them, until *they came* under Beth-car,

12 Then Samuel ^s took a stone, and set *it* between Mizpeh and Shen, and called the name of it ^c Eben-ezer, saying, Hitherto hath the LORD helped us.

13 ¶ ^t So the Philistines were subdued, and they ^u came no more into the coast of Israel: and the hand of the LORD was against the Philistines all the days of Samuel.

14 And the cities which the Philistines had taken from Israel were restored to Israel, from Ekron even unto Gath; and the coasts thereof did Israel deliver out of the hands of the Philistines. And there was peace between Israel and the Amorites.

15 And Samuel ^x judged Israel all the days of his life.

16 And he went from year to year ^d in circuit to Beth-el, and Gilgal, and Mizpeh, and judged Israel in all those places.

17 And ^y his return *was* to Ramah; for there *was* his house; and there he judged Israel; and there he ^z built an altar unto the LORD.

CHAP. VIII.

¹ By occasion of the ill government of Samuel's sons, the Israelites ask a king. ⁶ Samuel praying in grief, is comforted by God: ¹⁰ He telleth the manner of a king. ¹⁹ God willeth Samuel to yield unto the importunity of the people. [BEFORE CHRIST 1112.]

AND it came to pass, when Samuel was old, that he ^a made his ^b sons judges over Israel.

2 Now the name of his firstborn was ^a Joel; and the name of his second, Abiah: *they were* judges in Beer-sheba.

3 And his sons ^c walked not in his ways, but turned aside ^d after lucre, and ^e took bribes, and perverted judgment.

4 Then all the elders of Israel gathered themselves together, and came to Samuel unto Ramah,

5 And said unto him, Behold, thou art old, and thy sons walk not in thy ways: now ^f make us a king to judge us like all the nations.

6 ¶ But the thing ^b displeased Samuel, when they said, Give us a king to judge us. And Samuel prayed unto the LORD.

7 And the LORD said unto Samuel, Harken unto the voice of the people in all that they say unto thee: for ^g they have not rejected thee, but ^h they have rejected me, that I should not reign over them.

8 According to all the works which they have done since the day that I brought them up out of Egypt even unto this day wherewith they have forsaken me, and served other gods, so do they also unto thee.

^k 2 Sam. 14. 14. ^l 1 Neh. 9. 1, 2. Dan. 9. 3, 4, 5. Joel 2. 12. ^m Judg. 10. 10. 1 Kings 8. 47. Ps. 106. 6. ⁿ Eccus. 46. 14. ^a Heb. *Be not silent from us from crying.* ^o Isai. 37. 4. ^p Eccus. 46. 16. ^q Ps. 99. 6. Jer. 15. 1. ^b Or, *answered.* ^r See Josh. 10. 10. Judg. 4. 15. & 5. 20. ch. 2. 10. 2 Sam. 22. 14, 15. Eccus. 46. 17. ^s Gen. 28. 18. & 31. 45. & 35. 14. Josh. 4. 9. & 24. 26. ^c That is, *The stone of help*: ch. 4. 1. ^t Judg. 13. 1. u ch. 13. 5. ver. 6. ch. 12. 11. Judg. 2. 16. ^d Heb. *and he circuited.* ^y ch. 8. 4. ^z Judg. 21. 4.

CHAP. VIII. ^a Deut. 16. 18. 2 Chron. 19. 5. ^b See Judg. 10. 4. & 12. 14. compare with Judg. 5. 10. ^a *Vashni*, 1 Chron. 6. 28. ^c Jer. 22. 15, 16, 17. ^d Ex. 18. 21. 1 Tim. 3. 3. & 6. 10. ^e Deut. 16. 19. Ps. 15. 5. ^f ver. 19, 20. Deut. 17. 14. Hos. 13. 10. Acts 1. 21. ^b Heb. *was evil in the eyes of Samuel.* ^g See Exod. 16. 8. ^h ch. 10. 19. & 12. 1. 19. Hos. 13. 10, 11.

9 Now therefore ^chearken unto their voice: ^ahowbeit yet protest solemnly unto them, and ⁱshew them the manner of the king that shall reign over them.

10 ¶ And Samuel told all the words of the LORD unto the people that asked of him a king.

11 And he said, ^kThis will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you: ^lHe will take your sons, and appoint *them* for himself, for his chariots, and *to be* his horsemen; and *some* shall run before his chariots.

12 And he will appoint him captains over thousands, and captains over fifties; and *will set them* to ear his ground, and to reap his harvest, and to make his instruments of war, and instruments of his chariots.

13 And he will take your daughters *to be* confectionaries, and *to be* cooks, and *to be* bakers.

14 And ^mhe will take your fields, and your vineyards, and your oliveyards, *even* the best of *them*, and give *them* to his servants.

15 And he will take the tenth of your seed, and of your vineyards, and give to his ⁿofficers, and to his servants.

16 And he will take your menservants, and your maidservants, and your goodliest young men, and your asses, and put *them* to his work.

17 He will take the tenth of your sheep: and ye shall be his servants.

18 And ye shall cry out in that day because of your king which ye shall have chosen you; and the LORD ^awill not hear you in that day.

19 ¶ Nevertheless the people ^orefused to obey the voice of Samuel; and they said, Nay; but we will have a king over *us*;

20 That we also may be ^plike all the nations; and that our king may judge us, and go out before us, and fight our battles.

21 And Samuel heard all the words of the people, and he rehearsed them in the ears of the LORD.

22 And the LORD said to Samuel, ^qHearken unto their voice, and make them a king. And Samuel said unto the men of Israel, Go ye every man unto his city.

CHAP. IX.

¹ Saul despairing to find his father's asses, ⁶ by the counsel of his servant, ¹¹ and direction of young maidens, ¹⁵ according to God's revelation, ¹⁸ cometh to Samuel. ¹⁹ Samuel entertaineth Saul at the feast. ²⁵ Samuel, after secret communication, bringeth Saul on his way. [BEFORE CHRIST 1095.]

NOW there was a man of Benjamin, whose name *was* ^aKish, the son of Abiel, the son of Zeror, the son of Bechorath, the son of Aphiah, ^aa Benjamite, a mighty man of ^bpower.

2 And he had a son, whose name *was* Saul, a choice young man, and a goodly: and *there was* not among the children of Israel a goodlier person than he: ^bfrom his shoulders and upward *he was* higher than any of the people.

3 And the asses of Kish Saul's father were lost. And Kish said to Saul his son, Take now one of the servants with thee, and arise, go seek the asses.

4 And he passed through mount Ephraim, and passed through the land of ^cShalisha, but they found *them* not: then they passed through the land of Shalim, and *there they were* not: and he passed through the land of the Benjamites, but they found *them* not.

5 And when they were come to the land of Zuph, Saul said to his servant that *was* with him, Come, and let us return; lest my father leave *caring* for the asses, and take thought for us.

6 And he said unto him, Behold now, *there is* in this city ^da man of God, and *he is* an honourable man; ^eall that he saith cometh surely to pass: now let us go thither; peradventure he can shew us our way that we should go.

Or, obey. d Or, notwithstanding when thou hast solemnly protested against them, thou shalt shew, &c. i ver. 11. k See Deut. 17. 16, &c. ch. 10. 25. l ch. 14. 52. Kings 21. 7. See Ezek. 46. 18. e Heb. eunuchs. Gen. 37. 36. n Prov. 1. 25, 26, 27, 28. o 1. 15. Micah 3. 4. p Jer. 44. 16. q ver. 5. r Hos. 13. 11.

CHAP. IX. a ch. 14. 51. 1 Chron. 8. 33. & 9. 39. a Or, the son of a man of Jemini. b Or, substance. b ch. 10. 23. c 2 Kings 4. 42. d Deut. 33. 1. 1 Kings 13. 1. e ch. 3. 19.

7 Then said Saul to his servant, But, behold, *if* we go, ^fwhat shall we bring the man? for the bread ^eis spent in our vessels, and *there is* not a present to bring to the man of God: what ^dhave we?

8 And the servant answered Saul again, and said, Behold, ^eI have here at hand the fourth part of a shekel of silver: *that* will I give to the man of God, to tell us our way.

9 (Beforetime in Israel, when a man ^fwent to enquire of God, thus he spake, Come, and let us go to the seer: for *he that is now called* a Prophet was beforetime called ^ha Seer.)

10 Then said Saul to his servant, ^fWell said; come, let us go. So they went unto the city where the man of God *was*.

11 ¶ And as they went up ^ethe hill to the city, ⁱthey found young maidens going out to draw water, and said unto them, Is the seer here?

12 And they answered them, and said, He is; behold, *he is* before you: make haste now, for he came to day to the city; for ^k*there is* a ^hsacrifice of the people to day ^lin the high place:

13 As soon as ye be come into the city, ye shall straightway find him, before he go up to the high place to eat: for the people will not eat until he come, because he doth bless the sacrifice; *and* afterwards they eat that be bidden. Now therefore get you up; for about ⁱthis time ye shall find him.

14 And they went up into the city: *and* when they were come into the city, behold, Samuel came out against them, for to go up to the high place.

15 ¶ ^mNow the LORD had ^ktold Samuel in his ear a day before Saul came, saying,

16 To morrow about this time I will send thee a man out of the land of Benjamin, ⁿand thou shalt anoint him *to be*

captain over my people Israel, that he may save my people out of the hand of the Philistines: for I have ^olooked upon my people, because their cry is come unto me.

17 And when Samuel saw Saul, the LORD said unto him, ^rBehold the man whom I spake to thee of! this same shall ⁱreign over my people.

18 Then Saul drew near to Samuel in the gate, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, where the seer's house *is*.

19 And Samuel answered Saul, and said, *I am* the seer: go up before me unto the high place; for ye shall eat with me to day, and to morrow I will let thee go, and will tell thee all that *is* in thine heart.

20 And as for ^athine asses that were lost ^mthree days ago, set not thy mind on them; for they are found. And on whom ^ris all the desire of Israel? *Is it* not on thee, and on all thy father's house?

21 And Saul answered and said, ^a*Am* not I a Benjamite, of the ^tsmallest of the tribes of Israel? and ^umy family the least of all the families of the tribe of Benjamin? wherefore then speakest thou ⁿso to me?

22 And Samuel took Saul and his servant, and brought them into the parlour, and made them sit in the chiefest place among them that were bidden, which *were* about thirty persons.

23 And Samuel said unto the cook, Bring the portion which I gave thee, of which I said unto thee, Set it by thee.

24 And the cook took up ^xthe shoulder, and *that* which *was* upon it, and set *it* before Saul. And Samuel said, Behold that which is ^oleft! set *it* before thee, *and* eat: for unto this time hath it been kept for thee since I said, I have invited the people. So Saul did eat with Samuel that day.

25 ¶ And when they were come down from the high place into the city, Samuel

^f See Judg. 6. 18. & 13. 17. 1 Kings 14. 3. 2 Kings 4. 42. & 8. 8. ^e Heb. *is gone out of*, &c. ^d Heb. *is with us*. ^e Heb. *there is found in my hand*. ^g Gen. 25. 22. ^h 2 Sam. 21. 11. 2 Kings 17. 13. 1 Chron. 26. 28. & 29. 29. 2 Chron. 16. 7, 10. Isai. 30. 10. Amos 7. 12. ^f Heb. *Thy word is good*. ^g Heb. *in the ascent of the city*. ⁱ Gen. 24. 11. ^k Gen. 31. 51. ch. 13. 2. ^h Or, *feast*. 1 Kings 3. 2. ⁱ Heb. *to day*. ^m ch. 15. 1. Acts 13. 21.

^k Heb. *revealed the ear of Samuel*. ch. 20. 2. ⁿ ch. 10. 1. ^o Ex. 2. 25. & 3. 7, 9. ^p ch. 12. Hos. 13. 11. ^l Heb. *restrain in*. ^q ver. 3. ^m Heb. *to day three days*. ^r ch. 8. 5, 19. 12. 13. ^s ch. 15. 17. ^t Judg. 20. 46, 47, 48. Ps. 68. 27. ^u See Judg. 6. 15. ^a Heb. *according to this word*. ^x Lev. 7. 32, 33. Ezek. 24. 4. ^o Or, *reserved*.

communed with Saul upon ^v the top of the house.

26 And they arose early : and it came to pass about the spring of the day, that Samuel called Saul to the top of the house, saying, Up, that I may send thee away. And Saul arose, and they went out both of them, he and Samuel, abroad.

27 And as they were going down to the end of the city, Samuel said to Saul, Bid the servant pass on before us, (and he passed on,) but stand thou still ^p a while, that I may shew thee the word of God.

CHAP. X.

1 Samuel anointeth Saul. 2 He confirmeth him by prediction of three signs. 9 Saul's heart is changed, and he prophesieth. 14 He concealeth the matter of the kingdom from his uncle. 17 Saul is chosen at Mizpeh by lot. 26 The different affections of his subjects. [BEFORE CHRIST 1095.]

THEN ^a Samuel took a vial of oil, and poured *it* upon his head, ^b and kissed him, and said, *Is it* not because ^e the LORD hath anointed thee *to be* captain over ^d his inheritance ?

2 When thou art departed from me to day, then thou shalt find two men by ^e Rachel's sepulchre in the border of Benjamin ^f at Zelzah ; and they will say unto thee, The asses which thou wentest to seek are found : and, lo, thy father hath left ^a the care of the asses, and sorroweth for you, saying, What shall I do for my son ?

3 Then shalt thou go on forward from thence, and thou shalt come to the plain of Tabor, and there shall meet thee three men going up ^e to God to Beth-el, one carrying three kids, and another carrying three loaves of bread, and another carrying a bottle of wine :

4 And they will ^b salute thee, and give thee two *loaves* of bread ; which thou shalt receive of their hands.

5 After that thou shalt come to ^h the hill of God, ⁱ where *is* the garrison of the Philistines : and it shall come to pass, when thou art come thither to the city, that thou

shalt meet a company of prophets coming down ^k from the high place with a psaltery, and a tabret, and a pipe, and a harp, before them ; ^l and they shall prophesy :

6 And ^m the Spirit of the LORD will come upon thee, and ⁿ thou shalt prophesy with them, and shalt be turned into another man.

7 And ^c let it be, when these ^o signs are come unto thee, ^d *that* thou do as occasion serve thee ; for ^p God *is* with thee.

8 And thou shalt go down before me ^q to Gilgal ; and, behold, I will come down unto thee, to offer burnt offerings, *and* to sacrifice sacrifices of peace offerings : ^r seven days shalt thou tarry, till I come to thee, and shew thee what thou shalt do.

9 ¶ And it was *so*, that when he had turned his ^e back to go from Samuel, God ^f gave him another heart : and all those signs came to pass that day.

10 And ^e when they came thither to the hill, behold, ^t a company of prophets met him ; and ^u the Spirit of God came upon him, and he prophesied among them.

11 And it came to pass, when all that knew him beforetime saw that, behold, he prophesied among the prophets, then the people said ^s one to another, What *is* this *that* is come unto the son of Kish ? ^x *Is* Saul also among the prophets ?

12 And one ^h of the same place answered and said, But ^v who *is* their father ? Therefore it became a proverb, *Is* Saul also among the prophets ?

13 And when he had made an end of prophesying, he came to the high place.

14 ¶ And Saul's uncle said unto him and to his servant, Whither went ye ? And he said, To seek the asses : and when we saw that *they were* no where, we came to Samuel.

15 And Saul's uncle said, Tell me, I pray thee, what Samuel said unto you.

^y Dent. 22. 8. ² Sam. 11. 2. Acts 10. 9. ^p Heb. *to day*.
CHAP. X.
^a ch. 9. 16. & 16. 13. ² Kings 9. 3. 6. ^b Ps. 2. 12. ^c Acts 13. 21. ^d Dent. 33. 9. Ps. 78. 71. ^e Gen. 35. 19. 20. ^f Josh. 18. 28. ^a Heb. *the business*. ^g Gen. 28. 22. & 35. 1. 3. 7. ^b Heb. *ask thee of peace* : as Judg. 18. 15. ^h ver. 10. ⁱ ch. 13. 3. ^k ch. 9. 12. ^l Ex. 15. 20. 21. ² Kings 3. 15. ¹ Cor. 14. 1. ^m Num. 11. 25. ^{ch.} 16. 13. ⁿ ver.

10. ch. 19. 23, 24. ^e Heb. *it shall come to pass, that when these signs, &c.* ^o Ex. 4. 8. Luke 2. 12. ^d Heb. *do for thee as thine hand shall find*. Judg. 9. 33. ^p Judg. 6. 12 ^q ch. 11. 14, 15. & 13. 4. ^r ch. 13. 8. ^e Heb. *shoulder*. ^f Heb. *turned*. ^s ver. 5. ^t ch. 19. 20. ^u ver. 6. ^g Heb. *a man to his neighbour*. ^x ch. 19. 24. Matt. 13. 54, 55. John 7. 15. Acts 4. 13. ^h Heb. *from thence*. ^y Isai. 54. 13. John 6. 45. & 7. 16.

16 And Saul said unto his uncle, He told us plainly that the asses were found. But of the matter of the kingdom, whereof Samuel spake, he told him not.

17 ¶ And Samuel called the people together ^z unto the LORD ^a to Mizpeh;

18 And said unto the children of Israel, ^b Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I brought up Israel out of Egypt, and delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all kingdoms, *and* of them that oppressed you:

19 ^c And ye have this day rejected your God, who himself saved you out of all your adversities and your tribulations; and ye nave said unto him, *Nay*, but set a king over us. Now therefore present yourselves before the LORD by your tribes, and by your thousands.

20 And when Samuel had ^d caused all the tribes of Israel to come near, the tribe of Benjamin was taken.

21 When he had caused the tribe of Benjamin to come near by their families, the family of Matri was taken, and Saul the son of Kish was taken: and when they sought him, he could not be found.

22 Therefore they ^e enquired of the LORD further, if the man should yet come thither. And the LORD answered, Behold, he hath hid himself among the stuff.

23 And they ran and fetched him thence: and when he stood among the people, ^f he was higher than any of the people from his shoulders and upward.

24 And Samuel said to all the people, See ye him ^g whom the LORD hath chosen, that *there is* none like him among all the people? And all the people shouted, and said, ^h God save the king.

25 Then Samuel told the people ⁱ the manner of the kingdom, and wrote *it* in a book, and laid *it* up before the LORD. And Samuel sent all the people away, every man to his house.

26 ¶ And Saul also went home ^k to Gibeah; and there went with him a band of men, whose hearts God had touched.

27 ^l But the ^m children of Belial said, How shall this man save us? And they despised him, ⁿ and brought him no presents. But ^k he held his peace.

CHAP. XI.

1 Nahash offereth them of Jabesh-gilead a reproachful condition. 4 They send messengers, and are delivered by Saul. 12 Saul thereby is confirmed, and his kingdom renewed. [BEFORE CHRIST 1095.]

THEN ^a Nahash the Ammonite came up, and encamped against ^b Jabesh-gilead: and all the men of Jabesh said unto Nahash, ^c Make a covenant with us, and we will serve thee.

2 And Nahash the Ammonite answered them, On this *condition* will I make a *covenant* with you, that I may thrust out all your right eyes, and lay it *for* ^d a reproach upon all Israel.

3 And the elders of Jabesh said unto him, ^e Give us seven days' respite, that we may send messengers unto all the coasts of Israel: and then, if *there be* no man to save us, we will come out to thee.

4 ¶ Then came the messengers ^f to Gibeah of Saul, and told the tidings in the ears of the people: and ^g all the people lifted up their voices, and wept.

5 And, behold, Saul came after the herd out of the field; and Saul said, What *ail-eth* the people that they weep? And they told him the tidings of the men of Jabesh.

6 ^h And the Spirit of God came upon Saul when he heard those tidings, and his anger was kindled greatly.

7 And he took a yoke of oxen, and ⁱ hewed them in pieces, and sent *them* throughout all the coasts of Israel by the hands of messengers, saying, ^j Whosoever cometh not forth after Saul and after Samuel, so shall it be done unto his oxen. And the fear of the LORD fell on the people, and they came out ^b with one consent.

^z Judg. 11. 11. & 20. 1. ch. 11. 15. ^a ch. 7. 5, 6. ^b Judg. 6. 8, 9. ^c ch. 8. 7, 19. & 12. 19. ^d Josh. 7. 14, 16, 17. Acts 1. 24, 26. ^e ch. 23. 2, 4, 10, 11. ^f ch. 9. 2. ^g 2 Sam. 21. 6. ^h 1 Kings 1. 25, 39. 2 Kings 11. 12. ⁱ Heb. *Let the king live*. ^j See Deut. 17. 14, & c. ch. 8. 11. ^k Judg. 20. 14. ch. 11. 4. ^l ch. 11. 12. ^m Deut. 13. 13. ⁿ 2 Sam. 8. 2. 1 Kings 4. 21. & 10. 25. 2 Chron. 17. 5. Ps. 72. 10. Matt. 2. 11. ^k Or, *he was as though he had been deaf*.

CHAP. XI. ^a ch. 12. 12. ^b Judg. 21. 8. ^c Gen. 26. 28. Ex. 23. 32. 1 Kings 20. 34. Job 41. 4. Ezek. 17. 13. ^d Gen. 34. 14. ch. 17. 26. ^e Heb. *Forbear us*. ^f ch. 10. 26. & 15. 34. 2 Sam. 21. 6. ^g Judg. 2. 4. & 21. 2. ^h Judg. 3. 10. & 6. 34. & 11. 29. & 13. 25. & 14. 6. ch. 10. 10. & 16. 13. ⁱ Judg. 19. 29. ^j Judg. 21. 5, 8, 10. ^k Heb. *as one man*. Judg. 20. 1.

8 And when he numbered them in ^k Bezek, the children ^l of Israel were three hundred thousand, and the men of Judah thirty thousand.

9 And they said unto the messengers that came, Thus shall ye say unto the men of Jabesh-gilead, To morrow, by *that time* the sun be hot, ye shall have ^c help. And the messengers came and shewed *it* to the men of Jabesh; and they were glad.

10 Therefore the men of Jabesh said, To morrow ^m we will come out unto you, and ye shall do with us all that seemeth good unto you.

11 And it was *so* on the morrow, that ^a Saul put the people ^o in three companies; and they came into the midst of the host in the morning watch, and slew the Ammonites until the heat of the day: and it came to pass, that they which remained were scattered, so that two of them were not left together.

12 ¶ And the people said unto Samuel, ^r Who *is* he that said, Shall Saul reign over us? ^a bring the men, that we may put them to death.

13 And Saul said, ^r There shall not a man be put to death this day: for to day ^a the LORD hath wrought salvation in Israel.

14 Then said Samuel to the people, Come, and let us go ^t to Gilgal, and renew the kingdom there.

15 And all the people went to Gilgal; and there they made Saul king ^u before the LORD in Gilgal; and ^x there they sacrificed sacrifices of peace offerings before the LORD; and there Saul and all the men of Israel rejoiced greatly.

CHAP. XII.

1 Samuel testifieth his integrity. 6 He reproveth the people of ingratitude. 16 He terrifieth them with thunder in harvest time. 20 He comforteth them in God's mercy.

[BEFORE CHRIST 1095.]

AND Samuel said unto all Israel, Behold, I have hearkened unto ^a your

voice in all that ye said unto me, and ^b have made a king over you.

2 And now, behold, the king ^c walketh before you: ^d and I am old and grayheaded; and, behold, my sons *are* with you: and I have walked before you from my childhood unto this day.

3 Behold, ^e here I *am*: witness against me before the LORD, and before ^f his anointed: ^g whose ox have I taken? or whose ass have I taken? or whom have I defrauded? whom have I oppressed? or of whose hand have I received *any* ^a bribe ^b to ^h blind mine eyes therewith? and I will restore it you.

4 And they said, Thou hast not defrauded us, nor oppressed us, neither hast thou taken ought of any man's hand.

5 And he said unto them, The LORD *is* witness against you, and his anointed *is* witness this day, ⁱ that ye have not found ought ^k in my hand. And they answered, *He is* witness.

6 ¶ And Samuel said unto the people, ^l *It is* the LORD that ^c advanced Moses and Aaron, and that brought your fathers up out of the land of Egypt.

7 Now therefore stand still, that I may ^m reason with you before the LORD of all the ^d righteous acts of the LORD, which he did ^e to you and to your fathers.

8 ⁿ When Jacob was come into Egypt, and your fathers ^o cried unto the LORD, then the LORD ^p sent Moses and Aaron, which brought forth your fathers out of Egypt, and made them dwell in this place.

9 And when they ^q forgot the LORD their God, ^r he sold them into the hand of Sise-
ra, captain of the host of Hazor, and into the hand of ^s the Philistines, and into the hand of the king ^t of Moab, and they fought against them.

10 And they cried unto the LORD, and said, ^u We have sinned, because we have forsaken the LORD, ^x and have served

^k Judg. 1. 5. ^l 2 Sam. 24. 9. ^c Or, deliverance. ^m ver. 3. ⁿ See ch. 31. 11. ^o Judg. 7. 16. ^p ch. 10. 27. ^q See Luke 19. 27. ^r 2 Sam. 19. 22. ^s Ex. 14. 13, 30. ch. 19. 5. ^t ch. 10. 8. ^u ch. 10. 17. ^x ch. 10. 8.

CHAP. XII. ^a ch. 8. 5, 19, 20. ^b ch. 10. 24. & 11. 14, 15. ^c Num. 27. 17. ch. 8. 20. ^d ch. 8. 1, 5. ^e Eccles. 46. 19. ^f ver. 5. ch. 10. 1. & 24. 6. ^g 2 Sam. 1. 14, 16. ^h Num. 16.

15. Acts 20. 33. 1 Thess. 2. 5. ^a Heb. ransom. ^b Or, that I should hide mine eyes at him. ^c Deut. 16. 19. ^d John 18. 38. Acts 23. 9. & 24. 16, 20. ^e Ex. 22. 4. ^f Mic. 6. 4. ^g Or, made. ^h Is. 1. 18. & 5. 3, 4. Mic. 6. 2, 3. ⁱ Heb. righteousness, or, benefits. Judg. 5. 11. ^j Heb. with. ^k Gen. 46. 5, 6. ^l Ex. 2. 23. ^m Ex. 3. 10. & 4. 16. ⁿ Judg. 3. 7. ^o Judg. 4. 2. ^p Judg. 10. 7. & 13. 1. ^q Judg. 3. 12. ^r Judg. 10. 10. ^s Judg. 2. 13.

Baalim and Ashtaroth : but now ^y deliver us out of the hand of our enemies, and we will serve thee.

11 And the LORD sent ^z Jerubbaal, and Bedan, and ^a Jephthah, and ^b Samuel, and delivered you out of the hand of your enemies on every side, and ye dwelled safe.

12 And when ye saw that ^c Nahash the king of the children of Ammon came against you, ^d ye said unto me, Nay ; but a king shall reign over us : when ^e the LORD your God *was* your king.

13 Now therefore ^f behold the king ^g whom ye have chosen, *and* whom ye have desired ! and, behold, ^h the LORD hath set a king over you.

14 If ye will ⁱ fear the LORD, and serve him, and obey his voice, and not rebel against the ^j commandment of the LORD, then shall both ye and also the king that reigneth over you ^k continue following the LORD your God :

15 But if ye will ^l not obey the voice of the LORD, but rebel against the commandment of the LORD, then shall the hand of the LORD be against you, ^m as *it was* against your fathers.

16 ¶ Now therefore ⁿ stand and see this great thing, which the LORD will do before your eyes.

17 *Is it* not ^o wheat harvest to day ? ^p I will call unto the LORD, and he shall send thunder and rain ; that ye may perceive and see that ^q your wickedness *is* great, which ye have done in the sight of the LORD, in asking you a king.

18 So Samuel called unto the LORD ; and the LORD sent thunder and rain that day : and ^r all the people greatly feared the LORD and Samuel.

19 And all the people said unto Samuel, ^s Pray for thy servants unto the LORD thy God, that we die not : for we have added unto all our sins *this* evil, to ask us a king.

20 ¶ And Samuel said unto the people, Fear not : ye have done all this wickedness : yet turn not aside from following the LORD, but serve the LORD with all your heart ;

21 And ^t turn ye not aside : ^u for *then should ye go* after vain *things*, which cannot profit nor deliver ; for they *are* vain.

22 For ^v the LORD will not forsake his people ^w for his great name's sake : because ^x it hath pleased the LORD to make you his people.

23 Moreover as for me, God forbid that I should sin against the LORD ^y in ceasing to pray for you : but ^z I will teach you the ^a good and the right way :

24 ^b Only fear the LORD, and serve him in truth with all your heart : for ^c consider ^d how ^e great *things* he hath done for you.

25 But if ye shall still do wickedly, ^f ye shall be consumed, ^g both ye and your king.

CHAP. XIII.

1 *Saul's selected band.* 3 *He calleth the Hebrews to Gilgal against the Philistines, whose garrison Jonathan had smitten.* 5 *The Philistines' great host.* 6 *The distress of the Israelites.* 8 *Saul, weary of staying for Samuel, sacrificeth.* 11 *Samuel reproveth him.* 17 *The three spoiling bands of the Philistines.* 19 *The policy of the Philistines, to suffer no smith in Israel.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1093.]

SAUL ^a reigned one year ; and when he had reigned two years over Israel,

2 Saul chose him three thousand *men* of Israel ; *whereof* two thousand were with Saul in Michmash and in mount Beth-el, and a thousand were with Jonathan in ^b Gibeah of Benjamin : and the rest of the people he sent every man to his tent.

3 And Jonathan smote ^c the garrison of the Philistines that *was* in ^d Geba, and the Philistines heard *of it*. And Saul blew the trumpet throughout all the land, saying, Let the Hebrews hear.

4 And all Israel heard say *that* Saul had smitten a garrison of the Philistines,

^y Judg. 10. 15. 16. ^z Judg. 6. 14. 32. ^a Judg. 11. 1. ^b ch. 7. 13. ^c ch. 11. 1. ^d ch. 8. 3. 19. ^e Judg. 8. 23. ch. 8. 7. & 10. 19. ^f ch. 10. 24. ^g ch. 8. 5. & 9. 20. ^h Hos. 13. 11. ⁱ Josh. 24. 14. Ps. 81. 13. 14. ^j Heb. *mouth.* ^k Heb. *be after.* ^l Lev. 26. 14. 15. &c. Deut. 28. 15. &c. Josh. 24. 20. ^m ver. 9. ⁿ Ex. 14. 13. 31. ^o Prov. 26. 1. ^p Josh. 10. 12. ch. 7. 9. 10. James 5. 16. 17. 18. ^q ch. 8. 7. ^r Ex. 14. 31. See Ezra 10. 9. ^s Ex. 9. 28. & 10. 17. James 5. 15. ^t John 5. 16. ^u Deut. 11. 16. ^v Jer. 16. 19. Hab. 2. 18. ^w 1 Cor. 4. 4. ^x 1 Kings 6. 13. Psal. 94. 14. ^y Josh. 7. 9. Psal. 106. 8. Jer. 14. 21. Ezek. 20. 9. 14.

^y Deut. 7. 7. 8. & 14. 2. Mal. 1. 2. ^a Heb. *from ceasing.* ^z Acts 12. 5. Rom. 1. 9. Col. 1. 9. 2 Tim. 1. 3. ^a Psal. 34. 11. Prov. 4. 11. ^b 1 Kings 8. 36. 2 Chron. 6. 27. Jer. 6. 16. ^c Eccles. 12. 13. ^d Is. 5. 12. ^e Or, *what a great thing,* &c. ^f Deut. 10. 21. Ps. 136. 2. 3. ^g Josh. 24. 20. ^h Deut. 28. 36.
 CHAP. XIII. ^a Heb. *the son of one year in his reigning.* ^b ch. 10. 26. ^c ch. 10. 5. ^d Or, *the hill.*

and *that* Israel also ^c was had in abomination with the Philistines. And the people were called together after Saul to Gilgal.

5 ¶ And the Philistines gathered themselves together to fight with Israel, thirty thousand chariots, and six thousand horsemen, and people as the sand which *is* on the sea shore in multitude: and they came up, and pitched in Michmash, eastward from Beth-aven.

6 When the men of Israel saw that they were in a strait, (for the people were distressed,) then the people ^c did hide themselves in caves, and in thickets, and in rocks, and in high places, and in pits.

7 And *some* of the Hebrews went over Jordan to the land of Gad and Gilead. As for Saul, he *was* yet in Gilgal, and all the people ^d followed him trembling.

8 ¶ ^d And he tarried seven days, according to the set time that Samuel *had appointed*: but Samuel came not to Gilgal; and the people were scattered from him.

9 And Saul said, Bring hither a burnt offering to me, and peace offerings. And he offered the burnt offering.

10 And it came to pass, that as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt offering, behold, Samuel came; and Saul went out to meet him, that he might ^e salute him.

11 ¶ And Samuel said, What hast thou done? And Saul said, Because I saw that the people were scattered from me, and *that* thou camest not within the days appointed, and *that* the Philistines gathered themselves together at Michmash;

12 Therefore said I, The Philistines will come down now upon me to Gilgal, and I have not ^f made supplication unto the LORD: I forced myself therefore, and offered a burnt offering.

13 And Samuel said to Saul, ^e Thou hast done foolishly: ^f thou hast not kept the commandment of the LORD thy God,

which he commanded thee: for now would the LORD have established thy kingdom upon Israel for ever.

14 ^g But now thy kingdom shall not continue: ^h the LORD hath sought him a man after his own heart, and the LORD hath commanded him *to be* captain over his people, because thou hast not kept *that* which the LORD commanded thee.

15 And Samuel arose, and gat him up from Gilgal unto Gibeah of Benjamin. And Saul numbered the people *that were* ^g present with him, ⁱ about six hundred men.

16 And Saul, and Jonathan his son, and the people *that were* present with them, abode in ^h Gibeah of Benjamin: but the Philistines encamped in Michmash.

17 ¶ And the spoilers came out of the camp of the Philistines in three companies: one company turned unto the way *that leadeth to* ^k Ophrah, unto the land of Shual:

18 And another company turned the way *to* ^l Beth-horon: and another company turned *to* the way of the border that looketh to the valley of ^m Zeboim toward the wilderness.

19 ¶ Now ⁿ there was no smith found throughout all the land of Israel: for the Philistines said, Lest the Hebrews make *them* swords or spears:

20 But all the Israelites went down to the Philistines, to sharpen every man his share, and his coulter, and his ax, and his mattock.

21 Yet they had ^a a file for the mattocks, and for the coulters, and for the forks, and for the axes, and ^k to sharpen the goads.

22 So it came to pass in the day of battle, that ^e there was neither sword nor spear found in the hand of any of the people that *were* with Saul and Jonathan: but with Saul and with Jonathan his son was there found.

^c Heb. *did stink*. Gen. 34. 30. Ex. 5. 21. ^e Judg. 6. 2. ^d Heb. *trembled after him*.
^d ch. 10. 8. ^e Heb. *bless him*. ^f Heb. *intreated the face*. ^g 2 Chron. 16. 9. ^h ch. 15. 11.
^g ch. 15. 28. ^h Ps. 89. 20. Acts 13. 22. ⁱ Heb. *found*. ^j ch. 14. 2. ^k Heb. *Geba*. ver. 3.

^k Josh. 18. 23. ^l Josh. 16. 3. & 18. 13, 14. ^m Neh. 11. 34. ⁿ See 2 Kings 24. 14. Jer. 24.
¹. ⁱ Heb. *a file with mouths*. ^k Heb. *to set*. ^o So Judg. 5. 8.

23 ^p And the ^g garrison of the Philistines went out to the passage of Michmash.

CHAP. XIV.

1 Jonathan, unwitting to his father, the priest, or the people, goeth and miraculously smiteth the Philistines' garrison. 15 A divine terror maketh them beat themselves. 17 Saul, not staying the priest's answer, setteth on them. 21 The captivated Hebrews, and the hidden Israelites, join against them. 24 Saul's unadvised adjuration hindereth the victory. 32 He restraineth the people from eating blood. 35 He buildeth an altar. 36 Jonathan, taken by lot, is saved by the people. 47 Saul's strength and family. [BEFORE CHRIST 1087.]

NOW ^a it came to pass upon a day, that Jonathan the son of Saul said unto the young man that bare his armour, Come, and let us go over to the Philistines' garrison, that *is* on the other side. But he told not his father.

2 And Saul tarried in the uttermost part of Gibeah under a pomegranate tree which *is* in Migron: and the people that *were* with him *were* ^a about six hundred men;

3 And ^b Ahiah, the son of Ahitub, ^c Ichabod's brother, the son of Phinehas, the son of Eli, the LORD's priest in Shiloh, ^d wearing an ephod. And the people knew not that Jonathan was gone.

4 ¶ And between the passages, by which Jonathan sought to go over ^e unto the Philistines' garrison, *there was* a sharp rock on the one side, and a sharp rock on the other side: and the name of the one *was* Bozez, and the name of the other Seneh.

5 The ^b forefront of the one *was* situate northward over against Michmash, and the other southward over against Gibeah.

6 And Jonathan said to the young man that bare his armour, Come, and let us go over unto the garrison of these uncircumcised: it may be that the LORD will work for us: for *there is* no restraint to the LORD ^f to save by many or by few.

7 And his armourbearer said unto him, Do all that *is* in thine heart: turn thee;

behold, I *am* with thee according to thy heart.

8 Then said Jonathan, Behold, we will pass over unto *these* men, and we will discover ourselves unto them.

9 If they say thus unto us, ^e Tarry until we come to you; then we will stand still in our place, and will not go up unto them.

10 But if they say thus, Come up unto us; then we will go up: for ^g the LORD hath delivered them into our hand: and ^h this *shall be* a sign unto us.

11 And both of them discovered themselves unto the garrison of the Philistines: and the Philistines said, Behold, the Hebrews come forth out of the holes where they had hid themselves.

12 And the men of the garrison answered Jonathan and his armourbearer, and said, Come up to us, and we will shew you a thing. And Jonathan said unto his armourbearer, Come up after me: for the LORD hath delivered them into the hand of Israel.

13 And Jonathan climbed up upon his hands and upon his feet, and his armourbearer after him: and they fell before Jonathan; and his armourbearer slew after him.

14 And that first slaughter, which Jonathan and his armourbearer made, *was* about twenty men, within as it were ^d an half acre of land, *which* a yoke of oxen *might plow*.

15 And ⁱ there *was* trembling in the host, in the field, and among all the people: the garrison, and ^k the spoilers, they also trembled, and the earth quaked: so it was ^e ¹ a very great trembling.

16 And the watchmen of Saul in Gibeah of Benjamin looked; and, behold, the multitude melted away, and they ^m went on beating down *one another*.

17 Then said Saul unto the people that *were* with him, Number now, and see who *is* gone from us. And when they had num-

^p ch. 14. 1. 4. ⁱ Or, standing camp. CHAP. XIV. ^a Or, there was a day. ^e ch. 13. 15. ^b ch. 22. 9, 11, 20, called *Alimelech*. ^c ch. 4. 21. ^d ch. 2. 28. ^e ch. 13. 23. ^b Heb. tooth. ^f Judg. 7. 4, 7. 2 Chron. 14.

11. 1 Mac. 3. 18. ^c Heb. Be still. ^g 1 Mac. 4. 30. ^h See Gen. 24. 14. Judg. 7. 11. ^d Or half a furrow of an acre of land. Judg. 7. 21. ⁱ 2 Kings 7. 7. Job 18. 11. ^k ch. 13. 17. ^e Heb. a trembling of God. 1 Gen. 35. 5. ^m ver. 20.

bered, behold, Jonathan and his armour-bearer *were* not *there*.

18 And Saul said unto Ahiah, Bring hither the ark of God. For the ark of God was at that time with the children of Israel.

19 ¶ And it came to pass, while Saul ^o talked unto the priest, that the ^f noise that *was* in the host of the Philistines went on and increased: and Saul said unto the priest, Withdraw thine hand.

20 And Saul and all the people that *were* with him ^e assembled themselves, and they came to battle: and, behold, ^o every man's sword was against his fellow, *and there was* a very great discomfiture.

21 Moreover the Hebrews *that* were with the Philistines before that time, which went up with them into the camp *from the country* round about, even they also *turned* to be with the Israelites that *were* with Saul and Jonathan.

22 Likewise all the men of Israel which ^h had hid themselves in mount Ephraim, *when* they heard that the Philistines fled, even they also followed hard after them in the battle.

23 ^a So the LORD saved Israel that day: and the battle passed over ^r unto Beth-aven.

24 ¶ And the men of Israel were distressed that day: for Saul had ^a adjured the people, saying, Cursed *be* the man that eateth *any* food until evening, that I may be avenged on mine enemies. So none of the people tasted *any* food.

25 ^t And all *they of* the land came to a wood; and there was ^h honey upon the ground.

26 And when the people were come into the wood, behold, the honey dropped; but no man put his hand to his mouth: for the people feared the oath.

27 But Jonathan heard not when his father charged the people with the oath: wherefore he put forth the end of the rod that *was* in his hand, and dipped it in an

honeycomb, and put his hand to his mouth; and his eyes were enlightened.

28 Then answered one of the people and said, Thy father straitly charged the people with an oath, saying, Cursed *be* the man that eateth *any* food this day. And the people were ^h faint.

29 Then said Jonathan, My father hath troubled the land: see, I pray you, how mine eyes have been enlightened, because I tasted a little of this honey.

30 How much more, if haply the people had eaten freely to day of the spoil of their enemies which they found? for had there not been now a much greater slaughter among the Philistines?

31 And they smote the Philistines that day from Michmash to Aijalon: and the people were very faint.

32 And the people flew upon the spoil, and took sheep, and oxen, and calves, and slew *them* on the ground: and the people did eat *them* ^x with the blood.

33 ¶ Then they told Saul, saying, Behold, the people sin against the LORD, in that they eat with the blood. And he said, Ye have ^t transgressed: roll a great stone unto me this day.

34 And Saul said, Disperse yourselves among the people, and say unto them, Bring me hither every man his ox, and every man his sheep, and slay *them* here, and eat; and sin not against the LORD in eating with the blood. And all the people brought every man his ox ^k with him that night, and slew *them* there.

35 And Saul ^r built an altar unto the LORD: ^t the same was the first altar that he built unto the LORD.

36 ¶ And Saul said, Let us go down after the Philistines by night, and spoil them until the morning light, and let us not leave a man of them. And they said, Do whatsoever seemeth good unto thee. Then said the priest, Let us draw near hither unto God.

^a Num. 27. 21. ^f Or, tumult ^g Heb. were cried together. ^o Judg. 7. 22. ² Chron. 23. ^p ch. 13. 6. ^q Ex. 14. 30. Ps. 44. 6. 7. Hos. 1. 7. ^r ch. 13. 5. ^s Josh. 6. 26. Deut. 9. 28. Matt. 3. 5. ^u Ex. 3. 8. Num. 13. 27. Matt. 3. 4. ^h Or, weary. ^x Lev. 3.

17. & 7. 26. & 17. 10. & 19. 26. Deut. 12. 16, 23, 24. ⁱ Or, dealt treacherously. ^k Heb. in his hand, ^y ch. 7. 17. ⁱ Heb. that altar he began to build unto the LORD.

37 And Saul asked counsel of God, Shall I go down after the Philistines? wilt thou deliver them into the hand of Israel? But ^z he answered him not that day.

38 And Saul said, ^a Draw ye near hither, all the ^m chief of the people: and know and see wherein this sin hath been this day.

39 For, ^b as the LORD liveth, which saveth Israel, though it be in Jonathan my son, he shall surely die. But *there was* not a man among all the people *that* answered him.

40 Then said he unto all Israel, Be ye on one side, and I and Jonathan my son will be on the other side. And the people said unto Saul, Do what seemeth good unto thee.

41 Therefore Saul said unto the LORD God of Israel, ⁿ Give a perfect lot. ^d And Saul and Jonathan were taken: but the people ^o escaped.

42 And Saul said, Cast *lots* between me and Jonathan my son. And Jonathan was taken.

43 Then Saul said to Jonathan, ^e Tell me what thou hast done. And Jonathan told him, and said, ^f I did but taste a little honey with the end of the rod that *was* in mine hand, *and*, lo, I must die.

44 And Saul answered, ^g God do so and more also: ^h for thou shalt surely die, Jonathan.

45 And the people said unto Saul, Shall Jonathan die, who hath wrought this great salvation in Israel? God forbid: ⁱ as the LORD liveth, there shall not one hair of his head fall to the ground; for he hath wrought with God this day. So the people rescued Jonathan, that he died not.

46 Then Saul went up from following the Philistines: and the Philistines went to their own place.

47 ¶ So Saul took the kingdom over Israel, and fought against all his enemies on every side, against Moab, and against

the children of ^k Ammon, and against Edom, and against the kings of ^l Zobah, and against the Philistines: and whithersoever he turned himself, he vexed *them*.

48 And he ^p gathered an host, and ^m smote the Amalekites, and delivered Israel out of the hands of them that spoiled them.

49 Now ⁿ the sons of Saul were Jonathan, and Ishui, and Melchi-shua: and the names of his two daughters *were these*; the name of the firstborn Merab, and the name of the younger Michal:

50 And the name of Saul's wife *was* Ahinoam, the daughter of Ahimaaz: and the name of the captain of his host *was* ^q Abner, the son of Ner, Saul's uncle.

51 ^o And Kish *was* the father of Saul; and Ner the father of Abner *was* the son of Abiel.

52 And there was sore war against the Philistines all the days of Saul: and when Saul saw any strong man, or any valiant man, ^p he took him unto him.

CHAP. XV.

1 Samuel sendeth Saul to destroy Amalek. 6 Saul favoureth the Kenites. 8 He spareth Agag and the best of the spoil. 10 Samuel denounceth unto Saul, commending and excusing himself, God's rejection of him for his disobedience. 24 Saul's humiliation. 32 Samuel killeth Agag. 34 Samuel and Saul part. [BEFORE CHRIST 1079.]

SAMUEL also said unto Saul, ^a The LORD sent me to anoint thee *to be* king over his people, over Israel: now therefore hearken thou unto the voice of the words of the LORD.

2 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I remember *that* which Amalek did to Israel, ^b how he laid *wait* for him in the way, when he came up from Egypt.

3 Now go and smite Amalek, and ^c utterly destroy all that they have, and spare them not; but slay both man and woman, infant and suckling, ox and sheep, camel and ass.

4 And Saul gathered the people together, and numbered them in Telaim, two

^z ch. 28. 6. ^a Josh. 7. 14. ch. 10. 19. ^m Heb. corners. Judg. 20. 2. ^b 2 Sam. 12. 5. ⁿ Or, Shew the innocent. ^e Prov. 16. 33. Acts 1. 24. ^d Josh. 7. 16. ch. 10. 20. 21. ^o Heb. went forth. ^f Josh. 7. 19. ^g ver. 27. ^h Ruth 1. 17. ^q ver. 39. ⁱ 2 Sam. 14. 11. 1 Kings 1. 52. Luke 21. 18. ^k ch. 11. 11. ^l 2 Sam. 10. 6. ^p Or, wrought mightily. ^m ch. 15. 3.

7. ⁿ ch. 31. 2. 1 Chron. 8. 33. ^q Heb. Abiner. ^o ch. 9. 1. ^p ch. 8. 11. CHAP. XV. ^a ch. 9. 16. ^b Ex. 17. 8, 14. Num. 24. 20. ^c Deut. 25. 17, 18, 19. ^d Lev. 27. 28, 29. Josh. 6. 17, 21.

hundred thousand footmen, and ten thousand men of Judah.

5 And Saul came to a city of Amalek, and ^alaid wait in the valley.

6 ¶ And Saul said unto ^dthe Kenites, ^eGo, depart, get you down from among the Amalekites, lest I destroy you ^fwith them: for ^gye shewed kindness to all the children of Israel, when they came up out of Egypt. So the Kenites departed from among the Amalekites.

7 ^hAnd Saul smote the Amalekites from ⁱHavilah *until* thou comest to ^jShur, that *is* over against Egypt.

8 And ^khe took Agag the king of the Amalekites alive, and ^lutterly destroyed all the people with the edge of the sword.

9 But Saul and the people ^mspared Agag, and the best of the sheep, and of the oxen, and ⁿof the fatlings, and the lambs, and all *that was* good, and would not utterly destroy them: but every thing *that was* vile and refuse, that they destroyed utterly.

10 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Samuel, saying,

11 ^oIt repenteth me that I have set up Saul *to be* king: for he is ^pturned back from following me, ^qand hath not performed my commandments. And it ^rgrieved Samuel; and he cried unto the LORD all night.

12 And when Samuel rose early to meet Saul in the morning, it was told Samuel, saying, Saul came to ^sCarmel, and, behold, he set him up a place, and is gone about, and passed on, and gone down to Gilgal.

13 And Samuel came to Saul: and Saul said unto him, ^tBlessed *be* thou of the LORD: I have performed the commandment of the LORD.

14 And Samuel said, What *meaneth* then this bleating of the sheep in mine

ears, and the lowing of the oxen which I hear?

15 And Saul said, They have brought them from the Amalekites: ^ufor the people spared the best of the sheep and of the oxen, to sacrifice unto the LORD thy God; and the rest we have utterly destroyed.

16 Then Samuel said unto Saul, Stay, and I will tell thee what the LORD hath said to me this night. And he said unto him, Say on.

17 And Samuel said, ^vWhen thou *wast* little in thine own sight, *wast* thou not *made* the head of the tribes of Israel, and the LORD anointed thee king over Israel?

18 And the LORD sent thee on a journey, and said, Go and utterly destroy the sinners the Amalekites, and fight against them until ^wthey be consumed.

19 Wherefore then didst thou not obey the voice of the LORD, but didst fly upon the spoil, and didst evil in the sight of the LORD?

20 And Saul said unto Samuel, Yea, ^xI have obeyed the voice of the LORD, and have gone the way which the LORD sent me, and have brought Agag the king of Amalek, and have utterly destroyed the Amalekites.

21 ^yBut the people took of the spoil, sheep and oxen, the chief of the things which should have been utterly destroyed, to sacrifice unto the LORD thy God in Gilgal.

22 And Samuel said, ^zHath the LORD *as great* delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the voice of the LORD? Behold, ^ato obey *is* better than sacrifice, *and* to hearken than the fat of rams.

23 For rebellion *is as* the sin of ^bwitchcraft, and stubbornness *is as* iniquity and idolatry. Because thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, ^che hath also rejected thee from *being* king.

^a Or, sought. ^d Num. 24. 21. Judg. 1. 16. & 4. 11. ^e Gen. 18. 25 & 19. 12. 14. Rev. 18. 4. ^f Ex. 18. 10. 19. Num. 10. 29. 32. ^g ch. 14. 48. ^h Gen. 2. 11. & 25. 18. ⁱ Gen. 16. 7. ^k See 1 Kings 20. 34, &c. ^l See ch. 30. 1. ^m ver. 3. 15. ⁿ Or, of the second sort. ^o ver. 35. Gen. 6. 6, 7. 2 Sam. 24. 16. ^p Josh. 22. 16. 1 Kings 9. 6. ^q ch. 13. 13. ver. 3, 9. ^r ver. 35. ch. 16. 1. ^s Josh. 15. 55. ^t Gen. 14. 19. Judg. 17. 2. Ruth 3. 10. ^u ver. 9. 21.

Gen. 3. 12. Prov. 28. 13. ^v ch. 9. 21. ^w Heb. they consume. ^x ver. 13. ^y ver. 15. ^z Ps. 50. 8, 9. Prov. 21. 3. Isai. 1. 11. 12. 13, 16, 17. Jer. 7. 22, 23. Mic. 6. 6, 7, 8. Heb. 10. 5, 7, 8, 9. ^a Eccles. 5. 1. Hos. 6. 6. Matt. 5. 24. & 9. 13. & 12. 7. Mark 12. 33. ^b Heb. de-viation. Deut. 18. 10. ^c ch. 13. 14.

24 ¶ And Saul said unto Samuel, I have sinned : for I have transgressed the commandment of the LORD, and thy words : because I ^d feared the people, and obeyed their voice.

25 Now therefore, I pray thee, pardon my sin, and turn again with me, that I may worship the LORD.

26 And Samuel said unto Saul, I will not return with thee : ^e for thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, and the LORD hath rejected thee from being king over Israel.

27 And as Samuel turned about to go away, ^f he laid hold upon the skirt of his mantle, and it rent.

28 And Samuel said unto him, ^g The LORD hath rent the kingdom of Israel from thee this day, and hath given it to a neighbour of thine, *that is* better than thou.

29 And also the ^e Strength of Israel ^h will not lie nor repent : for he *is* not a man, that he should repent.

30 Then he said, I have sinned : *yet* ⁱ honour me now, I pray thee, before the elders of my people, and before Israel, and turn again with me, that I may worship the LORD thy God.

31 So Samuel turned again after Saul ; and Saul worshipped the LORD.

32 ¶ Then said Samuel, Bring ye hither to me Agag the king of the Amalekites. And Agag came unto him delicately. And Agag said, Surely the bitterness of death is past.

33 And Samuel said, ^k As thy sword hath made women childless, so shall thy mother be childless among women. And Samuel hewed Agag in pieces before the LORD in Gilgal.

34 ¶ Then Samuel went to Ramah ; and Saul went up to his house to ^l Gibeah of Saul.

35 And ^m Samuel came no more to see

Saul until the day of his death : nevertheless Samuel ⁿ mourned for Saul : and the LORD ^o repented that he had made Saul king over Israel.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Samuel sent by God, under pretence of a sacrifice, cometh to Beth-lehem. 6 His human judgment is reproved. 11 He anointeth David. 15 Saul sendeth for David to quiet his evil spirit. [BEFORE CHRIST 1063.]

AND the LORD said unto Samuel, ^a How long wilt thou mourn for Saul, seeing ^b I have rejected him from reigning over Israel ? ^c fill thine horn with oil, and go, I will send thee to Jesse the Beth-lehemite : for ^d I have provided me a king among his sons.

2 And Samuel said, How can I go ? if Saul hear *it*, he will kill me. And the LORD said, Take an heifer ^e with thee, and say, ^e I am come to sacrifice to the LORD.

3 And call Jesse to the sacrifice, and ^f I will shew thee what thou shalt do : and ^g thou shalt anoint unto me *him* whom I name unto thee.

4 And Samuel did that which the LORD spake, and came to Beth-lehem. And the elders of the town ^h trembled at his ⁱ coming, and said, ⁱ Comest thou peaceably ?

5 And he said, Peaceably : I am come to sacrifice unto the LORD : ^k sanctify yourselves, and come with me to the sacrifice. And he sanctified Jesse and his sons, and called them to the sacrifice.

6 ¶ And it came to pass, when they were come, that he looked on ^l Eliab, and ^m said, Surely the LORD's anointed *is* before him.

7 But the LORD said unto Samuel, Look not on ⁿ his countenance, or on the height of his stature ; because I have refused him : ^o for *the LORD seeth* not as man seeth ; for man ^p looketh on the ^q outward appearance, but the LORD looketh on the ^r heart.

^e See 2 Sam. 12. 13. ^d Ex. 23. 2. Prov. 29. 25. Is. 51. 12, 13. ^e See ch. 2. 30. ^f See 1 Kings 11. 30. ^g ch. 28. 17, 18. 1 Kings 11. 31. ^h Or, *eternity*, or, *victory*. ⁱ Num. 23. 19. Ezek. 24. 14. 2 Tim. 2. 13. Titus 1. 2. ^j John 5. 44. & 12. 43. ^k Ex. 17. 11. Num. 14. 45. See Judg. 1. 7. 1 ch. 11. 4. ^m See ch. 19. 24. ⁿ ver. 11. ch. 16. 1. ^o ver. 11.

CHAP. XVI. a ch. 15. 35. b ch. 15. 23. c ch. 9. 16. 2 Kings 9. 1. d Ps. 78. 70. &

89. 19, 20. Acts 13. 22. ^a Heb. *in thine hand*. ^e ch. 9. 12. & 20. 29. ^f Ex. 4. 15. ^g ch. 9. 16. ^h ch. 21. 1. ⁱ Heb. *meeting*. ^j 1 Kings 2. 13. 2 Kings 9. 22. ^k Ex. 19. 10, 14. ^l ch. 17. 13. called *Elihu*. 1 Chron. 27. 18. ^m 1 Kings 12. 26. ⁿ Psal. 147. 10, 11. ^o Is. 55. 8. ^p 2 Cor. 10. 7. ^q Heb. *eyes*. ^r 1 Kings 8. 39. 1 Chron. 28. 9. Psal. 7. 9. Jer. 11. 20. & 17. 10. & 20. 12. Acts 1. 24.





8 Then Jesse called ^r Abinadab, and made him pass before Samuel. And he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen this.

9 Then Jesse made ^s Shammah to pass by. And he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen this.

10 Again, Jesse made seven of his sons to pass before Samuel. And Samuel said unto Jesse, The LORD hath not chosen these.

11 And Samuel said unto Jesse, Are here all *thy* children? And he said, ^t There remaineth yet the youngest, and, behold, he keepeth the sheep. And Samuel said unto Jesse, ^u Send and fetch him: for we will not sit ^v down till he come hither.

12 And he sent, and brought him in. Now he *was* ^x ruddy, and withal ^y of a beautiful countenance, and goodly to look to. ^z And the LORD said, Arise, anoint him: for this *is* he.

13 Then Samuel took the horn of oil, and ^a anointed him in the midst of his brethren: and ^b the Spirit of the LORD came upon David from that day forward. So Samuel rose up, and went to Ramah.

14 ¶ ^b But the Spirit of the LORD departed from Saul, and ^c an evil spirit from the LORD ^d troubled him.

15 And Saul's servants said unto him, Behold now, an evil spirit from God troubleth thee.

16 Let our lord now command thy servants, *which are* ^e before thee, to seek out a man, *who is* a cunning player on an harp: and it shall come to pass, when the evil spirit from God is upon thee, that he shall ^f play with his hand, and thou shalt be well.

17 And Saul said unto his servants, Provide me now a man that can play well, and bring *him* to me.

18 Then answered one of the servants, and said, Behold, I have seen a son of Jesse the Beth-lehemite, *that is* cunning

in playing, and ^f a mighty valiant man, and a man of war, and prudent in ^h matters, and a comely person, and ^g the LORD *is* with him.

19 ¶ Wherefore Saul sent messengers unto Jesse, and said, Send me David thy son, ^h which *is* with the sheep.

20 And Jesse ⁱ took an ass *laden* with bread, and a bottle of wine, and a kid, and sent *them* by David his son unto Saul.

21 And David came to Saul, and ^k stood before him: and he loved him greatly; and he became his armourbearer.

22 And Saul sent to Jesse, saying, Let David, I pray thee, stand before me; for he hath found favour in my sight.

23 And it came to pass, when ^l the *evil* spirit from God was upon Saul, that David took an harp, and played with his hand: so Saul was refreshed, and was well, and the evil spirit departed from him.

CHAP. XVII.

1 *The armies of the Israelites and Philistines being ready to battle, 4 Goliath cometh proudly forth to challenge a combat. 12 David, sent by his father to visit his brethren, taketh the challenge. 28 Eliab chideth him. 30 He is brought to Saul. 32 He sheweth the reason of his confidence. 38 Without armour, armed by faith, he slayeth the giant. 55 Saul taketh notice of David.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1063.]

NOW the Philistines ^a gathered together their armies to battle, and were gathered together at ^b Shochoh, which *belongeth* to Judah, and pitched between Shochoh and Azekah, in ^c Ephes-dammim.

2 And Saul and the men of Israel were gathered together, and pitched by the valley of Elah, and ^b set the battle in array against the Philistines.

3 And the Philistines stood on a mountain on the one side, and Israel stood on a mountain on the other side: and *there was* a valley between them.

4 ¶ And there went out a champion out of the camp of the Philistines, named ^c Goliath, of ^d Gath, whose height *was* six cubits and a span.

^r ch. 17. 13. ^s ch. 17. 13. ^d Shimeah, 2 Sam. 13. 3. Shimma, 1 Chron. 2. 13. ^t ch. 17. 12. ^u 2 Sam. 7. 8. Ps. 78. 70. ^e Heb. round. ^x ch. 17. 42. Cant. 5. 10. ^f Heb. fair of eyes. ^y So chap. 9. 17. ^z ch. 10. 1. Ps. 89. 20. ^a See Num. 27. 18. Judg. 11. 29. & 13. 25. & 14. 6. ch. 10. 6, 10. ^b ch. 11. 6. & 18. 12. & 28. 15. Judg. 16. 30. Ps. 51. 11. ^c Judg. 9. 23. ch. 18. 10. & 19. 9. ^g Or, terrified. ^d Gen. 41. 46. ver. 21, 22. 1 Kings 10. 8. ^e ver. 23. 2 Kings 3. 15. ^f ch. 17. 32, 34, 35, 36. ^h Or, speech. ^g ch. 3. 19. & 18. 12, 14. ^h ver.

11. ch. 17. 15, 34. ⁱ See ch. 10. 27. & 17. 18. Gen. 43. 11. Prov. 18. 16. ^k Gen. 41. 46. 1 Kings 10. 8. Prov. 22. 29. ^l ver. 14, 16. CHAP. XVII. ^a ch. 13. 5. ^b Josh. 15. 35. 2 Chron. 28. 18. ^a Or, the coast of Dammim, called Paddammim, 1 Chron. 11. 13. ^b Heb. ranged the battle. ^c 2 Sam. 21. 19. ^d Josh. 11. 22.

5 And *he had* an helmet of brass upon his head, and he *was*^c armed with a coat of mail; and the weight of the coat *was* five thousand shekels of brass.

6 And *he had* greaves of brass upon his legs, and a ^dtarget of brass between his shoulders.

7 And the ^estaff of his spear *was* like a weaver's beam; and his spear's head *weighed* six hundred shekels of iron: and one bearing a shield went before him.

8 And he stood and cried unto the armies of Israel, and said unto them, Why are ye come out to set *your* battle in array? *am* not I a Philistine, and ye ^fservants to Saul? choose you a man for you, and let him come down to me.

9 If he be able to fight with me, and to kill me, then will we be your servants: but if I prevail against him, and kill him, then shall ye be our servants, and ^gserve us.

10 And the Philistine said, I ^hdefy the armies of Israel this day; give me a man, that we may fight together.

11 When Saul and all Israel heard those words of the Philistine, they were dismayed, and greatly afraid.

12 ¶ Now David *was* ⁱthe son of that ^kEphrathite of Beth-lehem-judah, whose name *was* Jesse; and he had ^leight sons: and the man went among men *for* an old man in the days of Saul.

13 And the three eldest sons of Jesse went *and* followed Saul to the battle: and the ^mnames of his three sons that went to the battle *were* Eliab the firstborn, and next unto him Abinadab, and the third Shammah.

14 And David *was* the youngest: and the three eldest followed Saul.

15 But David went and returned from Saul ⁿto feed his father's sheep at Beth-lehem.

16 And the Philistine drew near morn-

ing and evening, and presented himself forty days.

17 And Jesse said unto David his son, Take now for thy brethren an ephah of this parched *corn*, and these ten loaves, and run to the camp to thy brethren;

18 And carry these ten ^ocheeses unto the ^fcaptain of *their* thousand, and ^olook how thy brethren fare, and take their pledge.

19 Now Saul, and they, and all the men of Israel, *were* in the valley of Elah, fighting with the Philistines.

20 ¶ And David rose up early in the morning, and left the sheep with a keeper, and took, and went, as Jesse had commanded him; and he came to the ^qtrench, as the host was going forth to the ^hfight, and shouted for the battle.

21 For Israel and the Philistines had put the battle in array, army against army.

22 And David left ⁱhis carriage in the hand of the keeper of the carriage, and ran into the army, and came and ^ksaluted his brethren.

23 And as he talked with them, behold, there came up the champion, the Philistine of Gath, Goliath by name, out of the armies of the Philistines, and spake ^paccording to the same words: and David heard *them*.

24 And all the men of Israel, when they saw the man, fled ⁱfrom him, and were sore afraid.

25 And the men of Israel said, Have ye seen this man that is come up? surely to defy Israel is he come up: and it shall be, *that* the man who killeth him, the king will enrich him with great riches, and ^qwill give him his daughter, and make his father's house free in Israel.

26 And David spake to the men that stood by him, saying, What shall be done to the man that killeth this Philistine, and

^c Heb. clothed. ^d Or, gorget. ^e 2 Sam. 21. 19. ^f ch. 8. 17. ^g ch. 11. 1. ^h ver. 26. ⁱ 2 Sam. 21. 21. ^j ver. 58. Ruth 4. 92. ch. 16. 1, 18. ^k Gen. 35. 19. ^l ch. 16. 10, 11. See 1 Chron. 2. 13, 14, 15. ^m ch. 16. 6, 8, 9. 1 Chron. 2. 13. ⁿ ch. 16. 19. ^o Heb. cheeses of milk. ^p Heb. captain of a thousand. ^q Gen. 37. 14. ^r Or, place of the carriage. ch. 26. 5.

^h Or, battle array, or, place of fight. ⁱ Heb. the vessels from upon him. ^k Heb. asked his brethren of peace, as Judg. 18. 15. ^l ver. 8. ^m Heb. from his face. ⁿ Josh. 15. 16.

taketh away ^r the reproach from Israel ? for who *is* this ^a uncircumcised Philistine, that he should ^t defy the armies of ^u the living God ?

27 And the people answered him after this manner, saying, ^x So shall it be done to the man that killeth him.

28 ¶ And Eliab his eldest brother heard when he spake unto the men ; and Eliab's ^y anger was kindled against David, and he said, Why camest thou down hither ? and with whom hast thou left those few sheep in the wilderness ? I know thy pride, and the naughtiness of thine heart ; for thou art come down that thou mightest see the battle.

29 And David said, What have I now done ? ^z *Is there* not a cause ?

30 ¶ And he turned from him toward another, and ^a spake after the same ^m manner : and the people answered him again after the former manner.

31 And when the words were heard which David spake, they rehearsed *them* before Saul : and he ⁿ sent for him.

32 ¶ And David said to Saul, ^b Let no man's heart fail because of him ; ^c thy servant will go and fight with this Philistine.

33 And Saul said to David, ^d Thou art not able to go against this Philistine to fight with him : for thou *art* ^{but} a youth, and he a man of war from his youth.

34 And David said unto Saul, Thy servant kept his father's sheep, and there came a lion, and a bear, and took a ^e lamb out of the flock :

35 And I went out after him, and smote him, and delivered *it* out of his mouth : and when he arose against me, I caught *him* by his beard, and smote him, and slew him.

36 Thy servant slew both the lion and the bear : and this uncircumcised Philistine shall be as one of them, seeing he hath defied the armies of the living God.

37 David said moreover, ^o The LORD that delivered me out of the paw of the lion, and out of the paw of the bear, he will deliver me out of the hand of this Philistine. And Saul said unto David, Go, and ^f the LORD be with thee.

38 ¶ And Saul ^p armed David with his armour, and he put an helmet of brass upon his head ; also he armed him with a coat of mail.

39 And David girded his sword upon his armour, and he assayed to go ; for he had not proved *it*. And David said unto Saul, I cannot go with these ; for I have not proved *them*. And David put them off him.

40 And he took his staff in his hand, and chose him five smooth stones out of the ^q brook, and put them in a shepherd's ^r bag which he had, even in a scrip ; and his sling *was* in his hand : and he drew near to the Philistine.

41 And the Philistine came on and drew near unto David ; and the man that bare the shield *went* before him.

42 And when the Philistine looked about, and saw David, he ^s disdained him : for he was *but* a youth, and ^h ruddy, and of a fair countenance.

43 And the Philistine said unto David, ⁱ *Am* I a dog, that thou comest to me with staves ? And the Philistine cursed David by his gods.

44 And the Philistine ^k said to David, Come to me, and I will give thy flesh unto the fowls of the air, and to the beasts of the field.

45 Then said David to the Philistine, Thou comest to me with a sword, and with a spear, and with a shield : ^l but I come to thee in the name of the LORD of hosts, the God of the armies of Israel, whom thou hast ^m defied.

46 This day will the LORD ⁿ deliver thee into mine hand ; and I will smite thee, and take thine head from thee ; and I will give

^r ch. 11. 2. ^s ch. 14. 6. ^t ver. 10. ^u Deut. 5. 26. ^x ver. 25. ^y Gen. 37. 4, 8, 11. Matt. 10. 36. ^z ver. 17. ^a ver. 26, 27. ^m Heb. word. ⁿ Heb. took him. ^b Deut. 20. 1, 3. ^c ch. 16. 18. ^d See Num. 13. 31. Deut. 9. 2. ^e Or, *kid*. ^f Pa. 18. 16, 17. & 63. 7. & 77. 11. 2. Cor. 1. 10. 2 Tim. 4. 17, 18. ^g ch. 20. 13. 1 Chron. 22. 11, 16. ^h Heb. clothed David with
VOL. I. Nos. 31 & 32.

^q Or, valley. ^r Heb. vessel. ^s Pa. 123. 4, 5. 1 Cor. 1. 27, 28. ^t ch. 16. 12. ^u ch. 24. 14. 2 Sam. 3. 8. & 9. 8. & 16. 9. 2 Kings 8. 13. ^v 1 Kings 20. 10, 11. ^w 2 Sam. 22. 33, 35. Pa. 124. 8. & 125. 1. 2 Cor. 10. 4. Heb. 11. 33, 34. ^x ver. 10. ^y Heb. shut thou up.

* the carcasses of the host of the Philistines this day unto the fowls of the air, and to the wild beasts of the earth; ° that all the earth may know that there is a God in Israel.

47 And all this assembly shall know that the LORD ^p saveth not with the sword and spear: for ^a the battle *is* the LORD's, and he will give you into our hands.

48 And it came to pass, when the Philistine arose, and came and drew nigh to meet David, that David hasted, and ran toward the army to meet the Philistine.

49 And David put his hand in his bag, and took thence a stone, and slang *it*, and smote the Philistine in his forehead, that the stone sunk into his forehead; and he fell upon his face to the earth.

50 So ^r David prevailed over the Philistine with a sling and with a stone, and smote the Philistine, and slew him; but *there was* no sword in the hand of David.

51 Therefore David ran, and stood upon the Philistine, and took his sword, and drew it out of the sheath thereof, and slew him, and cut off his head therewith. And when the Philistines saw their champion was dead, ^a they fled.

52 And the men of Israel and of Judah arose, and shouted, and pursued the Philistines, until thou come to the valley, and to the gates of Ekron. And the wounded of the Philistines fell down by the way to ^t Shaaraim, even unto Gath, and unto Ekron.

53 And the children of Israel returned from chasing after the Philistines, and they spoiled their tents.

54 And David took the head of the Philistine, and brought it to Jerusalem; but he put his armour in his tent.

55 ¶ And when Saul saw David go forth against the Philistine, he said unto Abner, the captain of the host, Abner, ^u whose son *is* this youth? And Abner said, *As* thy soul liveth, O king, I cannot tell.

56 And the king said, Enquire thou whose son the stripling *is*.

57 And as David returned from the slaughter of the Philistine, Abner took him, and brought him before Saul ^x with the head of the Philistine in his hand.

58 And Saul said unto him, Whose son *art* thou, *thou* young man? And David answered, ^v *I am* the son of thy servant Jesse the Beth-lehemite.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Jonathan loveth David. 5 Saul envieth his praise, 10 seeketh to kill him in his fury, 12 feareth him for his good success, 17 offereth him his daughters for a snare. 22 David persuaded to be the king's son-in-law, giveth two hundred foreskins of the Philistines for Michal's dowry. 28 Saul's hatred, and David's glory increaseth. [BEFORE CHRIST 1063.]

AND it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking unto Saul, that ^a the soul of Jonathan was knit with the soul of David, ^b and Jonathan loved him as his own soul.

2 And Saul took him that day, ^c and would let him go no more home to his father's house.

3 Then Jonathan and David made a covenant, because he loved him as his own soul.

4 And Jonathan stripped himself of the robe that *was* upon him, and gave it to David, and his garments, even to his sword, and to his bow, and to his girdle.

5 ¶ And David went out whithersoever Saul sent him, and ^a behaved himself wisely: and Saul set him over the men of war, and he was accepted in the sight of all the people, and also in the sight of Saul's servants.

6 And it came to pass as they came, when David was returned from the slaughter of the ^b Philistine, that ^d the women came out of all the cities of Israel, singing and dancing, to meet king Saul, with tabrets, with joy, and with ^e instruments of musick.

7 And the women ^c answered *one another* as they played, and said, ^f Saul hath

ⁿ Deut. 28. 26. ^o Josh. 4. 24. ¹ Kings 8. 43. & 18. 36. ² Kings 19. 19. Isai. 52. 10. ^p Ps. 44. 6, 7. Hos. 1. 7. Zech. 4. 6. ^q 2 Chron. 20. 15. ^r ch. 21. 9. Eccius. 47. 4. 1 Mac. 4. 30. See Judg. 3. 31. & 15. 15. ch. 23. 21. ^s Heb. 11. 34. ^t Josh. 15. 36. ^u See ch. 16. 21, 22. ^x ver. 54. ^y ver. 12.

CHAP. XVIII. ^a Gen. 44. 30. ^b ch. 19. 2. & 20. 17. ² Sam. 1. 26. Deut. 13. 6. ^c ch. 17. 15. ^d Or, prospered. ver. 14, 15, 30. ^e Or, Philistines. ^d Ex. 15. 20. Judg. 11. 34. ^c Heb. three stringed instruments. ^e Ex. 15. 21. ^f ch. 21. 11. & 22. 5. Eccius. 47. 6.

slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands.

8 And Saul was very wroth, and the saying ^d displeased him; and he said, They have ascribed unto David ten thousands, and to me they have ascribed *but* thousands: and *what* can he have more but ^h the kingdom?

9 And Saul eyed David from that day and forward.

10 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that ⁱ the evil spirit from God came upon Saul, ^k and he prophesied in the midst of the house: and David played with his hand, as at other times: ^l and *there was* a javelin in Saul's hand.

11 And Saul ^m cast the javelin; for he said, I will smite David even to the wall *with it*. And David avoided out of his presence twice.

12 ¶ And Saul was ⁿ afraid of David, because ^o the LORD was with him, and was ^p departed from Saul.

13 Therefore Saul removed him from him, and made him his captain over a thousand; and ^q he went out and came in before the people.

14 And David ^r behaved himself wisely in all his ways; and ^s the LORD *was* with him.

15 Wherefore when Saul saw that he behaved himself very wisely, he was afraid of him.

16 But ^t all Israel and Judah loved David, because he went out and came in before them.

17 ¶ And Saul said to David, Behold my elder daughter Merab, ^u her will I give thee to wife: only be thou ^v valiant for me, and fight ^w the LORD's battles. For Saul said, ^x Let not mine hand be upon him, but let the hand of the Philistines be upon him.

18 And David said unto Saul, ^y Who *am* I? and what *is* my life, *or* my father's

family in Israel, that I should be son-in-law to the king?

19 But it came to pass at the time when Merab Saul's daughter should have been given to David, that she was given unto ^z Adriel the ^a Meholathite to wife.

20 ^b And Michal Saul's daughter loved David: and they told Saul, and the thing ^c pleased him.

21 And Saul said, I will give him her, that she may be ^e a snare to him, and that ^d the hand of the Philistines may be against him. Wherefore Saul said to David, Thou shalt ^e this day be my son-in-law in *the one* of the twain.

22 ¶ And Saul commanded his servants, *saying*, Commune with David secretly, and say, Behold, the king hath delight in thee, and all his servants love thee: now therefore be the king's son-in-law.

23 And Saul's servants spake those words in the ears of David. And David said, Seemeth it to you *a* light *thing* to be a king's son-in-law, seeing that *I am* a poor man, and lightly esteemed?

24 And the servants of Saul told him, saying, ^h On this manner spake David.

25 And Saul said, Thus shall ye say to David, The king desireth not any ⁱ dowry, but an hundred foreskins of the Philistines, to be ^g avenged of the king's enemies. But Saul ^h thought to make David fall by the hand of the Philistines.

26 And when his servants told David these words, it pleased David well to be the king's son-in-law: and ⁱ the days were not ⁱ expired.

27 Wherefore David arose and went, he and ^k his men, and slew of the Philistines two hundred men; and ^l David brought their foreskins, and they gave them in full tale to the king, that he might be the king's son-in-law. And Saul gave him Michal his daughter to wife.

28 ¶ And Saul saw and knew that the

^d Heb. was evil in his eyes. ^e Eccles. 4. 4. ^h ch. 15. 28. ⁱ ch. 16. 14. ^k ch. 19. 21. Kings 18. 29. Acts 16. 16. ^l ch. 19. 9. ^m ch. 19. 10. & 20. 33. Prov. 27. 4. ⁿ ver. 15. ^o ch. 16. 13, 18. ^p ch. 16. 14. & 28. 15. ^q ver. 16. Num. 27. 17. 2 Sam. 5. 2. ^r e Or, prospered. ver. 5. ^s Gen. 39. 2, 3, 23. Josh. 6. 27. ^t ver. 5. ^u ch. 17. 25. ^v Heb. a son of valour. ^w Num. 32. 20, 27, 29. ch. 25. 28. ^x ver. 21, 25. 2 Sam. 12. 9. ^y See ver. 23. ^z ch. 9. 21. 2 Sam. 7. 18. ^a 2 Sam. 21. 8. ^b Judg. 7. 22. ^c ver. 28. ^d Heb. was right in his eyes. ^e Ex. 10. 7. ^f ver. 17. ^g See ver. 26. ^h Heb. According to these words. ⁱ Gen. 34. 12. Ex. 22. 17. ^j ch. 14. 24. ^k ver. 17. ^l i See ver. 21. ^m Heb. fulfilled. ⁿ ver. 13. 12 Sam. 3. 14.

LORD *was* with David, and *that* Michal Saul's daughter loved him.

29 And Saul was yet the more afraid of David; and Saul became David's enemy continually.

30 Then the princes of the Philistines ^mwent forth: and it came to pass, after they went forth, *that* David ⁿbehaved himself more wisely than all the servants of Saul; so that his name was much ^kset by.

CHAP. XIX.

1 Jonathan discloseth his father's purpose to kill David. 4 He persuadeth his father to reconciliation. 8 By reason of David's good success in a new war, Saul's malicious rage breaketh out against him. 12 Michal deceiveth her father with an image in David's bed. 18 David cometh to Samuel in Naioth. 20 Saul's messengers, sent to take David, 22 and Saul himself, prophesy. [BEFORE CHRIST 1063.]

AND Saul spake to Jonathan his son, and to all his servants, that they should kill David.

2 But Jonathan Saul's son ^adelighted much in David: and Jonathan told David, saying, Saul my father seeketh to kill thee: now therefore, I pray thee, take heed to thyself until the morning, and abide in a secret *place*, and hide thyself:

3 And I will go out and stand beside my father in the field where thou *art*, and I will commune with my father of thee; and what I see, that I will tell thee.

4 ¶ And Jonathan ^bspake good of David unto Saul his father, and said unto him, Let not the king ^csin against his servant, against David; because he hath not sinned against thee, and because his works *have been* to thee-ward very good:

5 For he did put his ^dlife in his hand, and ^eslew the Philistine, and ^fthe LORD wrought a great salvation for all Israel: thou sawest *it*, and didst rejoice: ^gwherefore then wilt thou ^hsin against innocent blood, to slay David without a cause?

6 And Saul hearkened unto the voice of Jonathan: and Saul sware, *As* the LORD liveth, he shall not be slain.

7 And Jonathan called David, and Jona-

than shewed him all those things. And Jonathan brought David to Saul, and he was in his presence, ⁱas ^ain times past.

8 ¶ And there was war again: and David went out, and fought with the Philistines, and slew them with a great slaughter; and they fled from ^bhim.

9 And ^kthe evil spirit from the LORD was upon Saul, as he sat in his house with his javelin in his hand: and David played with *his* hand.

10 And Saul sought to smite David even to the wall with the javelin; but he slipped away out of Saul's presence, and he smote the javelin into the wall: and David fled, and escaped that night.

11 ^lSaul also sent messengers unto David's house, to watch him, and to slay him in the morning: and Michal David's wife told him, saying, If thou save not thy life to night, to morrow thou shalt be slain.

12 ¶ So Michal ^mlet David down through a window: and he went, and fled, and escaped.

13 And Michal took an ^cimage, and laid *it* in the bed, and put a pillow of goats' *hair* for his bolster, and covered *it* with a cloth.

14 And when Saul sent messengers to take David, she said, *He is sick*.

15 And Saul sent the messengers *again* to see David, saying, Bring him up to me in the bed, that I may slay him.

16 And when the messengers were come in, behold, *there was* an image in the bed, with a pillow of goats' *hair* for his bolster.

17 And Saul said unto Michal, Why hast thou deceived me so, and sent away mine enemy, that he is escaped? And Michal answered Saul, He said unto me, Let me go; ⁿwhy should I kill thee?

18 ¶ So David fled, and escaped, and came to Samuel to Ramah, and told him all that Saul had done to him. And he and Samuel went and dwelt in Naioth.

^m 2 Sam. 11. 1. ⁿ ver. 5. ^k Heb. *precious*. ch. 26. 21. 2 Kings 1. 13. Ps. 116. 15.
CHAP. XIX. ^a ch. 18. 1. ^b Prov. 31. 8, 9. ^c Gen. 42. 22. Ps. 35. 12. & 109. 5. Prov.
17. 13. Jer. 18. 20. ^d Judg. 9. 17. & 12. 3. ch. 28. 21. Psal. 119. 109. ^e ch. 17. 49, 50.
^f 1 Sam. 11. 13. 1 Chron. 11. 14. ^g ch. 20. 32. ^h Matt. 27. 4. ⁱ ch. 16. 21. & 18. 2, 13.

^a Heb. *yesterday third day*. ^b Heb. *his face*. ^k ch. 16. 14. & 18. 10, 11. ^l Psal. 59, 11.
^m So Josh. 2. 15. Acts 9. 24, 25. ^c Heb. *teraphim*. Gen. 31. 19. Judg. 17. 5. ⁿ 2
Sam. 2. 22.

19 And it was told Saul, saying, Behold, David is at Naioth in Ramah.

20 And °Saul sent messengers to take David: ° and when they saw the company of the prophets prophesying, and Samuel standing as appointed over them, the Spirit of God was upon the messengers of Saul, and they also ° prophesied.

21 And when it was told Saul, he sent other messengers, and they prophesied likewise. And Saul sent messengers again the third time, and they prophesied also.

22 Then went he also to Ramah, and came to a great well that is in Sechu: and he asked and said, Where are Samuel and David? And one said, Behold, they be at Naioth in Ramah.

23 And he went thither to Naioth in Ramah: and ° the Spirit of God was upon him also, and he went on, and prophesied, until he came to Naioth in Ramah.

24 ° And he stripped off his clothes also, and prophesied before Samuel in like manner, and ° lay down ° naked all that day and all that night. Wherefore they say, ° Is Saul also among the prophets?

CHAP. XX.

1 David consulteth with Jonathan for his safety. 11 Jonathan and David renew their covenant by oath. 18 Jonathan's token to David. 24 Saul, missing David, seeketh to kill Jonathan. 35 Jonathan lovingly taketh his leave of David. [BEFORE CHRIST 1062.]

AND David fled from Naioth in Ramah, and came and said before Jonathan, What have I done? what is mine iniquity? and what is my sin before thy father, that he seeketh my life?

2 And he said unto him, God forbid; thou shalt not die: behold, my father will do nothing either great or small, but that he will ° shew it me: and why should my father hide this thing from me? it is not so.

3 And David sware moreover, and said, Thy father certainly knoweth that I have found grace in thine eyes; and he saith, Let not Jonathan know this, lest he be grieved: but truly as the LORD liveth, and

as thy soul liveth, there is but a step between me and death.

4 Then said Jonathan unto David, ° Whatsoever thy soul ° desireth, I will even do it for thee.

5 And David said unto Jonathan, Behold, to morrow is the ° new moon, and I should not fail to sit with the king at meat: but let me go, that I may ° hide myself in the field unto the third day at even.

6 If thy father at all miss me, then say, David earnestly asked leave of me that he might run ° to Bethlehem his city: for there is a yearly ° sacrifice there for all the family.

7 ° If he say thus, It is well; thy servant shall have peace: but if he be very wroth, then be sure that ° evil is determined by him.

8 Therefore thou shalt ° deal kindly with thy servant; for ° thou hast brought thy servant into a covenant of the LORD with thee: notwithstanding, ° if there be in me iniquity, slay me thyself; for why shouldest thou bring me to thy father?

9 And Jonathan said, Far be it from thee: for if I knew certainly that evil were determined by my father to come upon thee, then would not I tell it thee?

10 Then said David to Jonathan, Who shall tell me? or what if thy father answer thee roughly?

11 ¶ And Jonathan said unto David, Come, and let us go out into the field. And they went out both of them into the field.

12 And Jonathan said unto David, O LORD God of Israel, when I have ° sounded my father about to morrow any time, or the third day, and, behold, if there be good toward David, and I then send not unto thee, and ° shew it thee;

13 ° The LORD do so and much more to Jonathan: but if it please my father to do thee evil, then I will shew it thee, and send

and I will do, &c. c Heb. speaketh, or, thinketh. a Num. 10. 10. & 28. 11. b ch. 19. 2. c ch. 16. 4. d Or, feast. ch. 9. 12. d See Deut. 1. 23. 2 Sam. 17. 4. e ch. 25. 17. Esth. 7. 7. f Josh. 2. 14. g ver. 16. ch. 18. 3. & 23. 18. h 2 Sam. 14. 32. c Heb. searched f Heb. uncover thine ear. ver 2. i Ruth 1. 17.

thee away, that thou mayest go in peace : and ^k the LORD be with thee, as he hath been with my father.

14 And thou shalt not only while yet I live shew me the kindness of the LORD, that I die not :

15 But *also* ^l thou shalt not cut off thy kindness from my house for ever : no, not when the LORD hath cut off the enemies of David every one from the face of the earth.

16 So Jonathan ^e made *a covenant* with the house of David, *saying*, ^m Let the LORD even require *it* at the hand of David's enemies.

17 And Jonathan caused David to swear again, ^h because he loved him : ⁿ for he loved him as he loved his own soul.

18 Then Jonathan said to David, ^o To morrow *is* the new moon : and thou shalt be missed, because thy seat will be ⁱ empty.

19 And *when* thou hast stayed three days, *then* thou shalt go down ^k ⁱ quickly, and come to ^p the place where thou didst hide thyself ^m when the business was *in hand*, and shalt remain by the stone ⁿ Ezel.

20 And I will shoot three arrows on the side *thereof*, as though I shot at a mark.

21 And, behold, I will send a lad, *saying*, Go, find out the arrows. If I expressly say unto the lad, Behold, the arrows *are* on this side of thee, take them ; then come thou : for *there is* peace to thee, and ^o no hurt ; ^a *as* the LORD liveth.

22 But if I say thus unto the young man, Behold, the arrows *are* beyond thee ; go thy way : for the LORD hath sent thee away.

23 And *as touching* ^r the matter which thou and I have spoken of, behold, the LORD *be* between thee and me for ever.

24 ¶ So David hid himself in the field : and when the new moon was come, the king sat him down to eat meat.

25 And the king sat upon his seat, as at other times, *even* upon a seat by the

wall : and Jonathan arose, and Abner sat by Saul's side, and David's place was empty.

26 Nevertheless Saul spake not any thing that day : for he thought, Something hath befallen him, he *is* ^a not clean ; surely he *is* not clean.

27 And it came to pass on the morrow, *which was* the second day of the month, that David's place was empty : and Saul said unto Jonathan his son, Wherefore cometh not the son of Jesse to meat, neither yesterday, nor to day ?

28 And Jonathan ^t answered Saul, David earnestly asked *leave* of me *to go* to Beth-lehem :

29 And he said, Let me go, I pray thee ; for our family hath a sacrifice in the city ; and my brother, he hath commanded me *to be there* : and now, if I have found favour in thine eyes, let me get away, I pray thee, and see my brethren. Therefore he cometh not unto the king's table.

30 Then Saul's anger was kindled against Jonathan, and he said unto him, ^p ^q Thou son of the perverse rebellious *woman*, do not I know that thou hast chosen the son of Jesse to thine own confusion, and unto the confusion of thy mother's nakedness ?

31 For as long as the son of Jesse liveth upon the ground, thou shalt not be established, nor thy kingdom. Wherefore now send and fetch him unto me, for he ^r shall surely die.

32 And Jonathan answered Saul his father, and said unto him, ⁿ Wherefore shall he be slain ? what hath he done ?

33 And Saul ^x cast a javelin at him to smite him : ^y whereby Jonathan knew that it was determined of his father to slay David.

34 So Jonathan arose from the table in fierce anger, and did eat no meat the second day of the month : for he was grieved for David, because his father had done him shame.

^k Josh. 1. 5. ch. 17. 37. 1 Chron. 22. 11, 16. 12 Sam. 9. 1, 3, 7. & 21. 7. ^g Heb. cut. ^m ch. 25. 22. See ch. 31. 2. 2 Sam. 4. 7. & 21. 8. ^h Or, by his love toward him. ⁿ ch. 13. 1. ^o ver. 5. ⁱ Heb. missed. ^k Or, diligently. ^l Heb. greatly. ^p ch. 19. 2. ^m Heb. in the day of the business. ⁿ Or, that sheweth the way. ^o Heb. not any thing. ^q Jer.

4. 2. ^r ver. 14, 15. See ver. 42. ^s Lev. 7. 21. & 15. 5, &c. ^t ver. 6. ^p Or, Thou perverse rebel. ^q Heb. Son of perverse rebellion. ^r Heb. is the son of death. ^u ch. 19. 5. Matt. 27. 23. Luke 23. 22. ^x ch. 18. 11. ^y ver. 7.

35 ¶ And it came to pass in the morning, that Jonathan went out into the field at the time appointed with David, and a little lad with him.

36 And he said unto his lad, Run, find out now the arrows which I shoot. And as the lad ran, he shot an arrow ^a beyond him.

37 And when the lad was come to the place of the arrow which Jonathan had shot, Jonathan cried after the lad, and said, *Is not the arrow beyond thee?*

38 And Jonathan cried after the lad, Make speed, haste, stay not. And Jonathan's lad gathered up the arrows, and came to his master.

39 But the lad knew not any thing: only Jonathan and David knew the matter.

40 And Jonathan gave his ^aartillery unto ^ahis lad, and said unto him, Go, carry *them* to the city.

41 ¶ And as soon as the lad was gone, David arose out of *a place* toward the south, and fell on his face to the ground, and bowed himself three times: and they kissed one another, and wept one with another, until David exceeded.

42 And Jonathan said to David, ^zGo in peace, ^aforasmuch as we have sworn both of us in the name of the LORD, saying, The LORD be between me and thee, and between my seed and thy seed for ever. And he arose and departed: and Jonathan went into the city.

CHAP. XXI.

¹ David at Nob obtaineth of Ahimelech hallowed bread. ⁷ Doeg was present. ⁸ David taketh Goliath's sword. ¹⁰ David at Gath feigneth himself mad. [BEFORE CHRIST 1062.]

THEN came David to Nob to ^aAhimelech the priest: and Ahimelech was ^bafraid at the meeting of David, and said unto him, Why *art* thou alone, and no man with thee?

2 And David said unto Ahimelech the priest, The king hath commanded me a business, and hath said unto me, Let no

man know any thing of the business whereabout I send thee, and what I have commanded thee: and I have appointed *my* servants to such and such a place.

3 Now therefore what is under thine hand? give *me* five *loaves* of bread in mine hand, or what there is ^apresent.

4 And the priest answered David, and said, *There is* no common bread under mine hand, but there is ^challowed bread; ^dif the young men have kept themselves at least from women.

5 And David answered the priest, and said unto him, Of a truth women *have been* kept from us about these three days, since I came out, and the ^evessels of the young men are holy, and *the bread is* in a manner common, ^byea, though it were sanctified this day ^fin the vessel.

6 So the priest ^ggave him hallowed bread: for there was no bread there but the shewbread, ^hthat was taken from before the LORD, to put hot bread in the day when it was taken away.

7 Now a certain man of the servants of Saul *was* there that day, detained before the LORD; and his name *was* ⁱDoeg, an Edomite, the chiefest of the herdmen that *belonged* to Saul.

8 ¶ And David said unto Ahimelech, And is there not here under thine hand spear or sword? for I have neither brought my sword nor my weapons with me, because the king's business required haste.

9 And the priest said, The sword of Goliath the Philistine, whom thou slewest in ^kthe valley of Elah, ^lbehold, it *is here* wrapped in a cloth behind the ephod: if thou wilt take that, take *it*: for *there is* no other save that here. And David said, *There is* none like that; give it me.

10 ¶ And David arose, and fled that day for fear of Saul, and went to ^mAchish the king of Gath.

11 And ⁿthe servants of Achish said unto him, *Is not this David the king of*

^a Heb. to pass over him. ^t Heb. instruments. ^u Heb. that was his. ^z ch. 1. 17. ¹ Or, the LORD be witness of that which, &c. See ver. 23. CHAP. XXI. ^a ch. 14. 3, called *Ahiath*. Called also *Abiathar*, Mark 2. 26. ^b ch. 16. 4. ^c Heb. found. ^d Ex. 25. 30. Lev. 24. 5. Matt. 12. 4. ^e Ex. 19. 15. Zech. 7. 3. ^f 1

Thess. 4. 4. ^g Or, especially when this day there is other sanctified in the vessel, ^h Lev. 8. 26. ⁱ Matt. 12. 3, 4. Mark 2. 25, 26. Luke 6. 3, 4. ^j Lev. 24. 8, 9. ^k ch. 22. 9. ^l Ps. 52, title. ^m ch. 17. 2, 50. ⁿ See ch. 31. 10. ^o Or *Abimelech*, Ps. 34, title. ^p Ps. 56, title.

the land? did they not sing one to another of him in dances, saying, "Saul hath slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands?"

12 And David ° laid up these words in his heart, and was sore afraid of Achish the king of Gath.

13 And ^p he changed his behaviour before them, and feigned himself mad in their hands, and ^dscrabbled on the doors of the gate, and let his spittle fall down upon his beard.

14 Then said Achish unto his servants, Lo, ye see the man ^eis mad: wherefore *then* have ye brought him to me?

15 Have I need of mad men, that ye have brought this *fellow* to play the mad man in my presence? shall this *fellow* come into my house?

CHAP. XXII.

1 Companies resort unto David at Adullam. 3 At Mizpeh he commendeth his parents unto the king of Moab. 5 Admonished by Gad, he cometh to Hareth. 6 Saul going to pursue him, complaineth of his servants' unfaithfulness. 9 Doeg accuseth Ahimelech. 11 Saul commandeth to kill the priests. 17 The footmen refusing, Doeg executeth it. 20 Abiathar escaping, bringeth David the news. [BEFORE CHRIST 1062.]

DAVID therefore departed thence, and ^aescaped ^bto the cave Adullam: and when his brethren and all his father's house heard *it*, they went down thither to him.

2 ° And every one *that was* in distress, and every one that ^a*was* in debt, and every one *that was* ^bdiscontented, gathered themselves unto him; and he became a captain over them: and there were with him about four hundred men.

3 ¶ And David went thence to Mizpeh of Moab: and he said unto the king of Moab, Let my father and my mother, I pray thee, come forth, *and be* with you, till I know what God will do for me.

4 And he brought them before the king of Moab: and they dwelt with him all the while that David was in the hold.

5 ¶ And the prophet ^dGad said unto David, Abide not in the hold; depart, and get thee into the land of Judah. Then David departed, and came into the forest of Hareth.

6 ¶ When Saul heard that David was discovered, and the men that *were* with him, (now Saul abode in Gibeah under a ^etree in Ramah, having his spear in his hand, and all his servants *were* standing about him;)

7 Then Saul said unto his servants that stood about him, Hear now, ye Benjamites; will the son of Jesse ^egive every one of you fields and vineyards, *and* make you all captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds;

8 That all of you have conspired against me, and *there is* none that ^dsheweth me that ^fmy son hath made a league with the son of Jesse, and *there is* none of you that is sorry for me, or sheweth unto me that my son hath stirred up my servant against me, to lie in wait, as at this day?

9 ¶ Then answered ^gDoeg the Edomite, which was set over the servants of Saul, and said, I saw the son of Jesse coming to Nob, to ^hAhimelech the son of ⁱAhitub.

10 ^kAnd he enquired of the LORD for him, and ^lgave him victuals, and gave him the sword of Goliath the Philistine.

11 Then the king sent to call Ahimelech the priest, the son of Ahitub, and all his father's house, the priests that *were* in Nob: and they came all of them to the king.

12 And Saul said, Hear now, thou son of Ahitub. And he answered, ^eHere I am, my lord.

13 And Saul said unto him, Why have ye conspired against me, thou and the son of Jesse, in that thou hast given him bread, and a sword, and hast enquired of God for him, that he should rise against me, to lie in wait, as at this day?

n ch. 18. 7. & 29. 5. Ecclus. 47. 6. o Luke 2. 19. p Ps. 34. title. d Or, made marks. e Or, playeth the mad man. CHAP. XXII. a Ps. 57. title, & 142. title. b 2 Sam. 23. 13. c Judg. 11. 3. e Heb. had a creditor. b Heb. bitter of soul. d 2 Sam. 24. 11. 1 Chron. 21. 9. 2 Chron. 29. 25.

e Or, grove in a high place. e ch. 8. 14. d Heb. uncovereth mine ear. ch. 20. 2. f ch. 18. 3. & 20. 30. g ch. 21. 7. Ps. 52. title, & ver. 1, 2, 3. h ch. 21. 1. i ch. 14. 3. k Num. 27. 21. l ch. 21. 6, 9. e Heb. Behold me.

CHAP. XXIII.

¹ David, enquiring of the Lord by Abiathar, rescueth Keilah. ⁷ God shewing him the coming of Saul, and the treachery of the Keilites, he escapeth from Keilah. ¹⁴ In Ziph Jonathan cometh and comforteth him. ¹⁹ The Ziphites discover him to Saul. ²⁵ At Maon he is rescued from Saul by the invasion of the Philistines. ²⁹ He duelleth at Engedi. [BEFORE CHRIST 1062.]

THEN they told David, saying, Behold, the Philistines fight against ^a Keilah, and they rob the threshingfloors.

² Therefore David ^b enquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go and smite these Philistines? And the LORD said unto David, Go, and smite the Philistines, and save Keilah.

³ And David's men said unto him, Behold, we be afraid here in Judah: how much more then if we come to Keilah against the armies of the Philistines?

⁴ Then David enquired of the LORD yet again. And the LORD answered him and said, Arise, go down to Keilah; for I will deliver the Philistines into thine hand.

⁵ So David and his men went to Keilah, and fought with the Philistines, and brought away their cattle, and smote them with a great slaughter. So David saved the inhabitants of Keilah.

⁶ And it came to pass, when Abiathar the son of Ahimelech ^c fled to David to Keilah, *that* he came down *with* an ephod in his hand.

⁷ ¶ And it was told Saul that David was come to Keilah. And Saul said, God hath delivered him into mine hand; for he is shut in, by entering into a town that hath gates and bars.

⁸ And Saul called all the people together to war, to go down to Keilah, to besiege David and his men.

⁹ ¶ And David knew that Saul secretly practised mischief against him; and ^d he said to Abiathar the priest, Bring hither the ephod.

¹⁰ Then said David, O LORD God of Israel, thy servant hath certainly heard

¹⁴ Then Ahimelech answered the king, and said, And who *is so* faithful among all thy servants as David, which is the king's son-in-law, and goeth at thy bidding, and is honourable in thine house?

¹⁵ Did I then begin to enquire of God for him? be it far from me: let not the king impute *any* thing unto his servant, *nor* to all the house of my father: for thy servant knew nothing of all this, ^f less or more.

¹⁶ And the king said, Thou shalt surely die, Ahimelech, thou, and all thy father's house.

¹⁷ ¶ And the king said unto the ^g ^h footmen that stood about him, Turn, and slay the priests of the LORD; because their hand also *is* with David, and because they knew when he fled, and did not shew it to me. But the servants of the king ^m would not put forth their hand to fall upon the priests of the LORD.

¹⁸ And the king said to Doeg, Turn thou, and fall upon the priests. And Doeg the Edomite turned, and he fell upon the priests, and ⁿ slew on that day fourscore and five persons that did wear a linen ephod.

¹⁹ ^o And Nob, the city of the priests, smote he with the edge of the sword, both men and women, children and sucklings, and oxen, and asses, and sheep, with the edge of the sword.

²⁰ ¶ ^p And one of the sons of Ahimelech the son of Ahitub, named Abiathar, escaped, and fled after David.

²¹ And Abiathar shewed David that Saul had slain the LORD's priests.

²² And David said unto Abiathar, I knew *it* that day, when Doeg the Edomite *was* there, that he would surely tell Saul: I have occasioned *the death* of all the persons of thy father's house.

²³ Abide thou with me, fear not: ^r for he that seeketh my life seeketh thy life: but with me thou *shalt be* in safeguard.

^f Heb. little or great. ^g Or, guard. ^h Heb. runners. ^m See Exod. 1. 17. ⁿ See ch. 31. ^o ver. 9, 11. ^p ch. 23. 6. ^q ch. 2. 33. ^r 1 Kings 2. 26. VOL. I. Nos. 31 & 32.

CHAP. XXIII. ^a Josh. 15. 44. ^b ver. 4, 6, 9. ch. 30. 8. 2 Sam. 5. 19, 23. ^c ch. 22. 29. ^d Num. 27. 21. ch. 30. 7.

that Saul seeketh to come to Keilah, ^e to destroy the city for my sake.

11 Will the men of Keilah deliver me up into his hand? will Saul come down, as thy servant hath heard? O LORD God of Israel, I beseech thee, tell thy servant. And the LORD said, He will come down.

12 Then said David, Will the men of Keilah ^a deliver me and my men into the hand of Saul? And the LORD said, They will deliver *thee* up.

13 ¶ Then David and his men, ^f which *were* about six hundred, arose and departed out of Keilah, and went whithersoever they could go. And it was told Saul that David was escaped from Keilah; and he forbore to go forth.

14 And David abode in the wilderness in strong holds, and remained in ^g a mountain in the wilderness of ^h Ziph. And Saul ⁱ sought him every day, but God delivered him not into his hand.

15 And David saw that Saul was come out to seek his life: and David *was* in the wilderness of Ziph in a wood.

16 ¶ And Jonathan Saul's son arose, and went to David into the wood, and strengthened his hand in God.

17 And he said unto him, Fear not: for the hand of Saul my father shall not find thee; and thou shalt be king over Israel, and I shall be next unto thee; and ^k that also Saul my father knoweth.

18 And they two ^l made a covenant before the LORD: and David abode in the wood, and Jonathan went to his house.

19 ¶ Then ^m came up the Ziphites to Saul to Gibeah, saying, Doth not David hide himself with us in strong holds in the wood, in the hill of Hachilah, which *is* ⁿ on the south of ^o Jeshimon?

20 Now therefore, O king, come down according to all the desire of thy soul to come down; and ^p our part *shall be* to deliver him into the king's hand.

21 And Saul said, Blessed *be* ye of the

LORD; for ye have compassion on me.

22 Go, I pray you, prepare yet, and know and see his place where his ^q haunt is, *and* who hath seen him there: for it is told me *that* he dealeth very subtilly.

23 See therefore, and take knowledge of all the lurking places where he hideth himself, and come ye again to me with the certainty, and I will go with you: and it shall come to pass, if he be in the land, that I will search him out throughout all the thousands of Judah.

24 And they arose, and went to Ziph before Saul: but David and his men *were* in the wilderness ^r of Maon, in the plain on the south of Jeshimon.

25 Saul also and his men went to seek *him*. And they told David: wherefore he came down ^s into a rock, and abode in the wilderness of Maon. And when Saul heard *that*, he pursued after David in the wilderness of Maon.

26 And Saul went on this side of the mountain, and David and his men on that side of the mountain: ^t and David made haste to get away for fear of Saul; for Saul and his men ^u compassed David and his men round about to take them.

27 ¶ ^v But there came a messenger unto Saul, saying, Haste thee, and come; for the Philistines have ^w invaded the land.

28 Wherefore Saul returned from pursuing after David, and went against the Philistines: therefore they called that place ^x Sela-hammahlekoth.

29 ¶ And David went up from thence, and dwelt in strong holds at ^y En-gedi.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 David in a cave at En-gedi, having cut off Saul's skirt, spareth his life. 8 He sheweth thereby his innocency. 16 Saul, acknowledging his fault, taketh an oath of David, and departeth. [BEFORE CHRIST 1061.]

AND it came to pass, ^a when Saul was returned from ^b following the Philistines, that it was told him, saying, Behold, David *is* in the wilderness of En-gedi.

2 Then Saul took three thousand chosen

^e ch. 22. 19. ^a Heb. shut up. ^f ch. 22. 2. & 25. 13. ^g Ps. 11. 1. ^h Josh. 15. 55. ⁱ Ps. 54. 3. 4. ^k ch. 24. 20. ^l ch. 18. 3. & 20. 16. 42. 2 Sam. 21. 7. ^m See ch. 26. 1. Ps. 54. title. ⁿ Heb. on the right hand. ^o Or, the wilderness. ^p Ps. 54. 3. ^q Heb. foot shall be. ^r Josh. 15. 55. ch. 25. 2. ^s Or, from the rock. ^t Ps. 31. 22. ^u Ps. 17. 9. ^v See 2 Kings

19. 9. ^f Heb. spread themselves upon, &c. ^g That is, The rock of divisions. ^h 2 Chron. 20. 2. CHAP. XXIV. ^a ch. 22. 28. ^b Heb. after. 370

men out of all Israel, and ^b went to seek David and his men upon the rocks of the wild goats.

3 And he came to the sheepcotes by the way, where *was* a cave; and ^c Saul went in to ^d cover his feet: and ^e David and his men remained in the sides of the cave.

4 ^f And the men of David said unto him, Behold the day of which the LORD said unto thee, Behold, I will deliver thine enemy into thine hand, that thou mayest do to him as it shall seem good unto thee. Then David arose, and cut off the skirt of ^g Saul's robe privily.

5 And it came to pass afterward, that ^h David's heart smote him, because he had cut off Saul's skirt.

6 And he said unto his men, ⁱ The LORD forbid that I should do this thing unto my master, the LORD's anointed, to stretch forth mine hand against him, seeing he *is* the anointed of the LORD.

7 So David ^j stayed his servants with these words, and suffered them not to rise against Saul. But Saul rose up out of the cave, and went on *his* way.

8 David also arose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cried after Saul, saying, My lord the king. And when Saul looked behind him, David stooped with his face to the earth, and bowed himself.

9 ¶ And David said to Saul, ^k Wherefore hearest thou men's words, saying, Behold, David seeketh thy hurt?

10 Behold, this day thine eyes have seen how that the LORD had delivered thee to day into mine hand in the cave: and *some* bade *me* kill thee: but *mine eye* spared thee; and I said, I will not put forth mine hand against my lord; for he *is* the LORD's anointed.

11 Moreover, my father, see, yea, see the skirt of thy robe in my hand: for in that I cut off the skirt of thy robe, and killed thee not, know thou and see that *there*

is ^l neither evil nor transgression in mine hand, and I have not sinned against thee; yet thou ^m huntest my soul to take it.

12 ⁿ The LORD judge between me and thee, and the LORD avenge me of thee: but mine hand shall not be upon thee.

13 As saith the proverb of the ancients, Wickedness proceedeth from the wicked: but mine hand shall not be upon thee.

14 After whom is the king of Israel come out? after whom dost thou pursue? ^o after a dead dog, after ^p a flea.

15 ^q The LORD therefore be judge, and judge between me and thee, and ^r see, and ^s plead my cause, and ^t deliver me out of thine hand.

16 ¶ And it came to pass, when David had made an end of speaking these words unto Saul, that Saul said, ^u Is this thy voice, my son David? And Saul lifted up his voice, and wept.

17 ^v And he said to David, Thou *art* ^x more righteous than I: for ^y thou hast rewarded me good, whereas I have rewarded thee evil.

18 And thou hast shewed this day how that thou hast dealt well with me: forasmuch as when ^z the LORD had ^a delivered me into thine hand, thou killedst me not.

19 For if a man find his enemy, will he let him go well away? wherefore the LORD reward thee good for that thou hast done unto me this day.

20 And now, behold, ^b I know well that thou shalt surely be king, and that the kingdom of Israel shall be established in thine hand.

21 ^c Swear now therefore unto me by the LORD, ^d that thou wilt not cut off my seed after me, and that thou wilt not destroy my name out of my father's house.

22 And David sware unto Saul. And Saul went home; but David and his men gat them up unto ^e the hold.

^b Ps. 38. 12. ^c Ps. 141. 6. ^d Judg. 3. 24. ^e Ps. 57. title, & 142. title. ^f ch. 26. 8. ^g Heb. the robe which was Saul's. ^h 2 Sam. 24. 10. ⁱ ch. 26. 11. ^j Heb. cut off. ^k Psal. 7. 4. Matt. 5. 44. Rom. 12. 17, 19. ^l Ps. 141. 6. Prov. 16. 28. & 17. 9. ^m Ps. 7. 3. & 35. 7. ⁿ ch. 26. 20. ^o Gen. 16. 5. Judg. 11. 27. ch. 26. 10. Job 5. 8. ^p ch. 17. 43. 2

Sam. 9. 8. ^q ch. 26. 20. ^r ver. 12. ^s 2 Chron. 24. 22. ^t Ps. 35. 1. & 43. 1. & 119. 154. ^u Mic. 7. 9. ^v Heb. judge. ^w ch. 26. 17. ^x ch. 26. 21. ^y Gen. 38. 26. ^z Matt. 5. 44. ^a ch. 26. 23. ^b Heb. shut up. ch. 23. 19. & 26. 8. ^c ch. 23. 17. ^d Gen. 21. 23. ^e 2 Sam. 21. 6, 8. ^f ch. 23. 23, Eccles. 12. 10, 11.

CHAP. XXV.

1 Samuel dieth. 2 David in Paran sendeth to Nabal. 10 Provoked by Nabal's churlishness, he mindeth to destroy him. 14 Abigail understanding thereof, 18 taketh a present, 23 and by her wisdom 32 pacifieth David. 36 Nabal hearing thereof dieth. 39 David taketh Abigail and Ahinoam to be his wives. 44 Michal is given to Phalti. [BEFORE CHRIST 1060.]

AND * Samuel died; and all the Israelites were gathered together, and lamented him, and buried him in his house at Ramah. And David arose, and went down ° to the wilderness of Paran.

2 And *there was* a man ^d in Maon, whose ^a possessions *were* in ° Carmel; and the man *was* very great, and he had three thousand sheep, and a thousand goats: and he was shearing his sheep in Carmel.

3 Now the name of the man *was* Nabal; and the name of his wife Abigail: and *she was* a woman of good understanding, and of a beautiful countenance: but the man *was* churlish and evil in his doings; and he *was* of the house of Caleb.

4 ¶ And David heard in the wilderness that Nabal did ^f shear his sheep.

5 And David sent out ten young men, and David said unto the young men, Get you up to Carmel, and go to Nabal, and greet him in my name:

6 And thus shall ye say to him that liveth *in prosperity*, ^g Peace *be* both to thee, and peace *be* to thine house, and peace *be* unto all that thou hast.

7 And now I have heard that thou hast shearers: now thy shepherds which were with us, we ^c hurt them not, ^h neither was there ought missing unto them, all the while they were in Carmel.

8 Ask thy young men, and they will shew thee. Wherefore let the young men find favour in thine eyes: for we come in ⁱ a good day: give, I pray thee, whatsoever cometh to thine hand unto thy servants, and to thy son David.

9 And when David's young men came, they spake to Nabal according to all those words in the name of David, and ^d ceased.

10 ¶ And Nabal answered David's servants, and said, ^k Who *is* David? and who *is* the son of Jesse? there be many servants now a days that break away every man from his master.

11 ^l Shall I then take my bread, and my water, and my ^e flesh that I have killed for my shearers, and give *it* unto men, whom I know not whence they *be*?

12 So David's young men turned their way, and went again, and came and told him all those sayings.

13 And David said unto his men, Gird ye on every man his sword. And they girded on every man his sword; and David also girded on his sword: and there went up after David about four hundred men; and two hundred ^m abode by the stuff.

14 ¶ But one of the young men told Abigail, Nabal's wife, saying, Behold, David sent messengers out of the wilderness to salute our master; and he ^f railed on them.

15 But the men *were* very good unto us, and ⁿ we were not ^e hurt, neither missed we any thing, as long as we were conversant with them, when we were in the fields:

16 They were ° a wall unto us both by night and day, all the while we were with them keeping the sheep.

17 Now therefore know and consider what thou wilt do; for ^p evil is determined against our master, and against all his household: for he *is such* a son of ^q Belial, that *a man* cannot speak to him.

18 ¶ Then Abigail made haste, and ^r took two hundred loaves, and two bottles of wine, and five sheep ready dressed, and five measures of parched *corn*, and an hundred ^h clusters of raisins, and two hundred cakes of figs, and laid *them* on asses.

19 And she said unto her servants, ^a Go on before me; behold, I come after you. But she told not her husband Nabal.

20 And it was *so, as* she rode on the ass, that she came down by the covert of

CHAP. XXV. a ch. 28. 3. b Num. 20. 29. Deut. 34. 8. c Gen. 21. 21. Ps. 120. 5. d ch. 23. 24. e Or, business. f Josh. 15. 55. g Gen. 38. 13. 2 Sam. 13. 23. h Heb. ask him in my name of peace. ch. 17. 22. i 1 Chron. 12. 18. Ps. 122. 7. Luke 10. 5. c Heb. shamed. h ver. 15. 21. i Neh. 8. 10. Esth. 9. 19. d Heb. rested. k Judg. 9. 28. Ps. 73.

7. 8. & 123. 3. 4. l Judg. 8. 6. e Heb. slaughter. m ch. 30. 24. f Heb. flew upon them n ver. 7. g Heb. shamed. o Ex. 14. 22. Job 1. 10. p ch. 20. 7. q Deut. 13. 13. Judg. 19. 22. r Gen. 32. 13. Prov. 18. 16. & 21. 14. h Or, lumps. s Gen. 32. 16. 20.

the hill, and, behold, David and his men came down against her; and she met them.

21 Now David had said, ^t Surely in vain have I kept all that this *fellow* hath in the wilderness, so that nothing was missed of all that *pertained* unto him: and he hath ^u requited me evil for good.

22 ^x So and more also do God unto the enemies of David, if I ^y leave of all that *pertain* to him by the morning light ^z any that pisseth against the wall.

23 And when Abigail saw David, she hasted, and ^a lighted off the ass, and fell before David on her face, and bowed herself to the ground,

24 And fell at his feet, and said, Upon me, my lord, *upon* me *let this* iniquity *be*: and let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak in thine ⁱ audience, and hear the words of thine handmaid.

25 Let not my lord, I pray thee, ^k regard this man of Belial, *even* Nabal: for as his name *is*, so *is* he; ^l Nabal *is* his name, and folly *is* with him: but I thine handmaid saw not the young men of my lord, whom thou didst send.

26 Now therefore, my lord, ^b *as* the LORD liveth, and *as* thy soul liveth, seeing the LORD hath ^c withholden thee from coming to *shed* blood, and from ^m ^d avenging thyself with thine own hand, now ^e let thine enemies, and they that seek evil to my lord, be as Nabal.

27 And now ^f this ⁿ blessing which thine handmaid hath brought unto my lord, let it even be given unto the young men that ^o follow my lord.

28 I pray thee, forgive the trespass of thine handmaid: for ^g the LORD will certainly make my lord a sure house; because my lord ^h fighteth the battles of the LORD, and ⁱ evil hath not been found in thee *all* thy days.

29 Yet a man is risen to pursue thee,

and to seek thy soul: but the soul of my lord shall be bound in the bundle of life with the LORD thy God; and the souls of thine enemies, them shall he ^k sling out, ^p *as out* of the middle of a sling.

30 And it shall come to pass, when the LORD shall have done to my lord according to all the good that he hath spoken concerning thee, and shall have appointed thee ruler over Israel;

31 That this shall be ^q no grief unto thee, nor offence of heart unto my lord, either that thou hast shed blood causeless, or that my lord hath avenged himself: but when the LORD shall have dealt well with my lord, then remember thine handmaid.

32 ¶ And David said to Abigail, ¹ Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel, which sent thee this day to meet me:

33 And blessed *be* thy advice, and blessed *be* thou, which hast ^m kept me this day from coming to *shed* blood, and from avenging myself with mine own hand.

34 For in very deed, *as* the LORD God of Israel liveth, which hath ⁿ kept me back from hurting thee, except thou hadst hastened and come to meet me, surely there had ^o not been left unto Nabal by the morning light any that pisseth against the wall.

35 So David received of her hand *that* which she had brought him, and said unto her, ^p Go up in peace to thine house; see, I have hearkened to thy voice, and have ^q accepted thy person.

36 ¶ And Abigail came to Nabal; and, behold, ^r he held a feast in his house, like the feast of a king; and Nabal's heart *was* merry within him, for he *was* very drunken: wherefore she told him nothing, less or more, until the morning light.

37 But it came to pass in the morning, when the wine was gone out of Nabal, and his wife had told him these things,

^t Eccles. 12. 1. ^u Ps. 109. 5. Prov. 17. 13. ^x Ruth 1. 17. ch. 3. 17. & 20. 13. 16. ^y ver. 34. ^z 1 Kings 14. 10. & 21. 21. 2 Kings 9. 8. ^a Josh. 15. 18. Judg. 1. 14. ⁱ Heb. ears. ^k Heb. lay it to his heart. ^l That is, fool. ^b 2 Kings 2. 2. ^c Gen. 20. 6. ver. 33. ^m Heb. saving thyself. ^d Rom. 12. 19. ^e 2 Sam. 18. 32. ^f Gen. 33. 11. ch. 30. 26. 2 Kings 5. 15. ^g Or, present. ^o Heb. walk at the feet of, &c. ver. 42. Judg. 4. 10. ^h 2 Sam. 7. 11, 27.

1 Kings 9. 5. 1 Chron. 17. 10. 25. ^h ch. 18. 17. ⁱ ch. 24. 11. ^k Jer. 10. 18. ^p Heb. in the midst of the bow of a sling. ^q Heb. no staggering, or, stumbling. 1 Gen. 24. 27. Ex. 18. 10. Ps. 41. 13. & 72. 18. Luke 1. 68. ^m ver. 26. ⁿ ver. 26. ^o ver. 22. ^p ch. 20. 42. 2 Sam. 15. 9. 2 Kings 5. 19. Luke 7. 50. & 8. 48. ^q Gen. 19. 21. ^r 2 Sam. 13. 23.

that his heart died within him, and he became *as* a stone.

38 And it came to pass, about ten days *after*, that the LORD smote Nabal, that he died.

39 ¶ And when David heard that Nabal was dead, he said, ^a Blessed *be* the LORD, that hath ^tpleaded the cause of my reproach from the hand of Nabal, and hath ^akept his servant from evil: for the LORD hath ^xreturned the wickedness of Nabal upon his own head. And David sent and communed with Abigail, to take her to him to wife.

40 And when the servants of David were come to Abigail to Carmel, they spake unto her, saying, David sent us unto thee, to take thee to him to wife.

41 And she arose, and bowed herself on *her* face to the earth, and said, Behold, *let* ^r thine handmaid *be* a servant to wash the feet of the servants of my lord.

42 And Abigail hasted, and arose, and rode upon an ass, with five damsels of her's that went ^r after her; and she went after the messengers of David, and became his wife.

43 David also took Ahinoam ^z of Jezreel; ^a and they were also both of them his wives.

44 ¶ But Saul had given ^b Michal his daughter, David's wife, to ^r Phalti the son of Laish, which *was* of ^c Gallim.

CHAP. XXVI.

¹ Saul, by the discovery of the Ziphites, cometh to Hachilah against David. ⁴ David coming into the trench stayeth Abishai from killing Saul, but taketh his spear and cruse. ¹³ David reproveth Abner, ¹⁸ and exhorteth Saul. ²¹ Saul acknowledgeth his sin. [BEFORE CHRIST 1060.]

AND the Ziphites came unto Saul to Gibeah, saying, ^a Doth not David hide himself in the hill of Hachilah, *which* ^{is} before Jeshimon?

2 Then Saul arose, and went down to the wilderness of Ziph, having three thousand chosen men of Israel with him, to seek David in the wilderness of Ziph.

3 And Saul pitched in the hill of Hachilah, which ^{is} before Jeshimon, by the way. But David abode in the wilderness, and he saw that Saul came after him into the wilderness.

4 David therefore sent out spies, and understood that Saul was come in very deed.

5 ¶ And David arose, and came to the place where Saul had pitched: and David beheld the place where Saul lay, and ^b Abner the son of Ner, the captain of his host: and Saul lay in the ^a trench, and the people pitched round about him.

6 Then answered David and said to Ahimelech the Hittite, and to Abishai ^c the son of Zeruiah, brother to Joab, saying, Who will ^d go down with me to Saul to the camp? And Abishai said, I will go down with thee.

7 So David and Abishai came to the people by night: and, behold, Saul lay sleeping within the trench, and his spear stuck in the ground at his bolster: but Abner and the people lay round about him.

8 Then said Abishai to David, God hath ^b delivered thine enemy into thine hand this day: now therefore let me smite him, I pray thee, with the spear even to the earth at once, and I will not *smite* him the second time.

9 And David said to Abishai, Destroy him not: ^e for who can stretch forth his hand against the LORD's anointed, and be guiltless?

10 David said furthermore, As the LORD liveth, ^f the LORD shall smite him; or ^g his day shall come to die; or he shall ^h descend into battle, and perish.

11 ⁱ The LORD forbid that I should stretch forth mine hand against the LORD's anointed: but, I pray thee, take thou now the spear that ^{is} at his bolster, and the cruse of water, and let us go.

12 So David took the spear and the cruse of water from Saul's bolster; and

^a ver. 32. ^t Prov. 22. 23. ^u ver. 26, 34. ^x 1 Kings 2. 44. Psal. 7. 16. ^y Ruth 2. 10, 13. Prov. 15. 33. ^r Heb. at her feet. ver. 27. ^z Josh. 15. 56. ^a ch. 27. 3. & 30. 5. ^b 2 Sam. 3. 14. ^s Phaltiel. 2 Sam. 3. 15. ^c Isai. 10. 30. CHAP. XXVI. ^a ch. 23. 19. ^{Pa} 54, title. ^b ch. 14. 50. & 17. 55. ^a Or, midst of his

carriages. ch. 17. 28. ^e 1 Chron. 2. 16. ^d Judg. 7. 10, 11. ^b Heb. shut up. ch. 24. 18. ^e ch. 24. 6. 7. ² Sam. 1. 16. ^f ch. 25. 38. Psal. 94. 1, 2, 23. Luke 18. 7. Rom. 12. 19. ^g See Gen. 47. 29. Deut. 31. 14. Job 7. 1. & 14. 5. Psal. 37. 13. ^h ch. 31. 6. ⁱ ch. 24. 6, 12.

they gat them away, and no man saw *it*, nor knew *it*, neither awaked: for they *were* all asleep; because ^ka deep sleep from the LORD was fallen upon them.

13 ¶ Then David went over to the other side; and stood on the top of an hill afar off; a great space *being* between them:

14 And David cried to the people, and to Abner the son of Ner, saying, Answerest thou not, Abner? Then Abner answered and said, Who *art* thou *that* criest to the king?

15 And David said to Abner, *Art* not thou a *valiant* man? and who *is* like to thee in Israel? wherefore then hast thou not kept thy lord the king? for there came one of the people in to destroy the king thy lord.

16 This thing *is* not good that thou hast done. *As* the LORD liveth, ye *are* ^eworthy to die, because ye have not kept your master, the LORD's anointed. And now see where the king's spear *is*, and the cruse of water that *was* at his bolster.

17 And Saul knew David's voice, and said, ¹*Is* this thy voice, my son David? And David said, *It is* my voice, my lord, O king.

18 And he said, ^mWherefore doth my lord thus pursue after his servant? for what have I done? or what evil *is* in mine hand?

19 Now therefore, I pray thee, let my lord the king hear the words of his servant. If the LORD have ⁿstirred thee up against me, let him ^daccept an offering: but if *they be* the children of men, cursed *be* they before the LORD; ^ofor they have driven me out this day from ^eabiding in the ^pinheritance of the LORD, saying, Go, serve other gods.

20 Now therefore, let not my blood fall to the earth before the face of the LORD: for the king of Israel is come out to seek ^aa flea, as when one doth hunt a partridge in the mountains.

21 ¶ Then said Saul, ^rI have sinned: return, my son David: for I will no more do thee harm, because my soul was ^aprecious in thine eyes this day: behold, I have played the fool, and have erred exceedingly.

22 And David answered and said, Behold the king's spear! and let one of the young men come over and fetch it.

23 ^tThe LORD render to every man his righteousness and his faithfulness: for the LORD delivered thee into *my* hand to day, but I would not stretch forth mine hand against the LORD's anointed.

24 And, behold, as thy life was much set by this day in mine eyes, so let my life be much set by in the eyes of the LORD, and let him deliver me out of all tribulation.

25 Then Saul said to David, Blessed *be* thou, my son David: thou shalt both do great *things*, and also shalt still ^uprevail. So David went on his way, and Saul returned to his place.

CHAP. XXVII.

¹ *Saul hearing David to be in Gath seeketh no more for him.*
⁵ *David beggeth Ziklag of Achish.* ⁸ *He, invading other countries, persuadeth Achish he fought against Judah.*
 [BEFORE CHRIST 1058.]

AND David said in his heart, I shall now ^aperish one day by the hand of Saul: *there is* nothing better for me than that I should speedily escape into the land of the Philistines; and Saul shall despair of me, to seek me any more in any coast of Israel: so shall I escape out of his hand.

2 And David arose, ^aand he passed over with the six hundred men that *were* with him ^bunto Achish, the son of Maoch, king of Gath.

3 And David dwelt with Achish at Gath, he and his men, every man with his household, *even* David ^cwith his two wives, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and Abigail the Carmelitess, Nabal's wife.

4 And it was told Saul that David was

^k Gen. 2. 21. & 15. 12. ^c Heb. *the sons of death*. 2 Sam. 12. 5. ^l ch. 24. 16. ^m ch. 24. 9. 11. ⁿ 2 Sam. 16. 11. & 24. 1. ^d Heb. *smell*. Gen. 8. 21. Lev. 26. 31. ^o Deut. 4. 26. Ps. 120. 5. ^e Heb. *cleaving*. ^p 2 Sam. 14. 16. & 20. 19. ^q ch. 24. 14. ^r ch. 15. 24.

& 24. 17. ^s ch. 18. 30. ^t Psal. 7. 8. & 18. 20. ^u Gen. 32. 28.
 CHAP. XXVII. ^a Heb. *be consumed*. ^a ch. 25. 13. ^b ch. 21. 10. ^c ch. 25. 43.

fled to Gath : and he sought no more again for him.

5 ¶ And David said unto Achish, If I have now found grace in thine eyes, let them give me a place in some town in the country, that I may dwell there : for why should thy servant dwell in the royal city with thee ?

6 Then Achish gave him Ziklag that day : wherefore ^d Ziklag pertaineth unto the kings of Judah unto this day.

7 And ^b the time that David dwelt in the country of the Philistines was ^c a full year and four months.

8 ¶ And David and his men went up, and invaded ^e the Geshurites, ^f and the ^d Gezerites, and the ^g Amalekites : for those *nations were* of old the inhabitants of the land, ^h as thou goest to Shur, even unto the land of Egypt.

9 And David smote the land, and left neither man nor woman alive, and took away the sheep, and the oxen, and the asses, and the camels, and the apparel, and returned, and came to Achish.

10 And Achish said, ^e Whither have ye made a road to day ? And David said, Against the south of Judah, and against the south of ⁱ the Jerahmeelites, and against the south of ^k the Kenites.

11 And David saved neither man nor woman alive, to bring *tidings* to Gath, saying, Lest they should tell on us, saying, So did David, and so *will be* his manner all the while he dwelleth in the country of the Philistines.

12 And Achish believed David, saying, He hath made his people Israel ^f utterly to abhor him ; therefore he shall be my servant for ever.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 Achish putteth confidence in David. 3 Saul, having destroyed the witches, 4 and now in his fear forsaken of God, 7 seeketh to a witch. 9 The witch, encouraged by Saul, raiseth up Samuel. 15 Saul, hearing his ruin, fainteth. 21 The woman with his servants refresh him with meat. [BEFORE CHRIST 1056.]

^d See Josh. 15. 31. & 19. 5. ^b Heb. the number of days. ^c Heb. a year of days : See ch. 29. 3. till 1056. ^e Josh. 13. 2. ^f Josh. 16. 10. Judg. 1. 29. ^d Or, Geshurites. ^g Ex. 17. 16. See ch. 15. 7. 8. ^h Gen. 25. 18. ^e Or, Did you not make a road, &c. ⁱ See 1 Chron. 2. 9, 25. ^k Judg. 1. 16. ^f Heb. to stink.

AND ^a it came to pass in those days, that the Philistines gathered their armies together for warfare, to fight with Israel. And Achish said unto David, Know thou assuredly, that thou shalt go out with me to battle, thou and thy men.

2 And David said to Achish, Surely thou shalt know what thy servant can do. And Achish said to David, Therefore will I make thee keeper of mine head for ever.

3 ¶ Now ^b Samuel was dead, and all Israel had lamented him, and buried him in Ramah, even in his own city. And Saul had put away ^c those that had familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land.

4 And the Philistines gathered themselves together, and came and pitched in ^d Shunem : and Saul gathered all Israel together, and they pitched in ^e Gilboa.

5 And when Saul saw the host of the Philistines, he was ^f afraid, and his heart greatly trembled.

6 And when Saul enquired of the LORD, ^g the LORD answered him not, neither by ^h dreams, nor ⁱ by Urim, nor by prophets.

7 ¶ Then said Saul unto his servants, Seek me a woman that hath a familiar spirit, that I may go to her, and enquire of her. And his servants said to him, Behold, *there is* a woman that hath a familiar spirit at En-dor.

8 And Saul disguised himself, and put on other raiment, and he went, and two men with him, and they came to the woman by night : and ^k he said, I pray thee, divine unto me by the familiar spirit, and bring me *him* up, whom I shall name unto thee.

9 And the woman said unto him, Behold, thou knowest what Saul hath done, how he hath ^l cut off those that have familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land : wherefore then layest thou a snare for my life, to cause me to die ?

10 And Saul sware to her by the LORD,

CHAP. XXVIII. ^a ch. 29. 1. ^b ch. 25. 1. ^c ver. 9. Ex. 22. 18. Lev. 19. 31. & 20. 27. Deut. 18. 10, 11. ^d Josh. 19. 18. 2 Kings 4. 8. ^e ch. 31. 1. ^f Job 18. 11. ^g ch. 14. 37. Prov. 1. 28. Lam. 2. 9. ^h Num. 12. 6. ⁱ Ex. 28. 30. Num. 27. 21. Deut. 33. 8. ^k Deut. 18. 11. 1 Chron. 10. 13. Isai. 8. 19. ^l ver. 3.

saying, As the LORD liveth, there shall no punishment happen to thee for this thing.

11 Then said the woman, Whom shall I bring up unto thee? And he said, Bring me up Samuel.

12 And when the woman saw Samuel, she cried with a loud voice: and the woman spake to Saul, saying, Why hast thou deceived me? for thou *art* Saul.

13 And the king said unto her, Be not afraid: for what sawest thou? And the woman said unto Saul, I saw ^m gods ascending out of the earth.

14 And he said unto her, "What form is he of? And she said, An old man cometh up; and he *is* covered with ⁿ a mantle. And Saul perceived that it *was* ^o Samuel, and he stooped with *his* face to the ground, and bowed himself.

15 ¶ And Samuel said to Saul, Why hast thou disquieted me, to bring me up? And Saul answered, ^p I am sore distressed; for the Philistines make war against me, and ^q God is departed from me, and ^r answereth me no more, neither ^b by prophets, nor by dreams: therefore I have called thee, that thou mayest make known unto me what I shall do.

16 ^o Then said Samuel, Wherefore then dost thou ask of me, seeing the LORD is departed from thee, and is become thine enemy?

17 And the LORD hath done ^c to him, ^t as he spake by ^d me: for the LORD hath rent the kingdom out of thine hand, and given it to thy neighbour, *even* to David:

18 ^u Because thou obeyedst not the voice of the LORD, nor executedst his fierce wrath upon Amalek, therefore hath the LORD done this thing unto thee this day.

19 Moreover the LORD will also deliver Israel with thee into the hand of the Philistines: and to morrow *shalt* thou and thy sons *be* with me: the LORD also shall deliver the host of Israel into the hand of the Philistines.

20 Then Saul ^e fell straightway all along on the earth, and was sore afraid, because of the words of Samuel: and there was no strength in him; for he had eaten no bread all the day, nor all the night.

21 ¶ And the woman came unto Saul, and saw that he was sore troubled, and said unto him, Behold, thine handmaid hath obeyed thy voice, and I have ^x put my life in my hand, and have hearkened unto thy words which thou spakest unto me.

22 Now therefore, I pray thee, hearken thou also unto the voice of thine handmaid, and let me set a morsel of bread before thee; and eat, that thou mayest have strength, when thou goest on thy way.

23 But he refused, and said, I will not eat. But his servants, together with the woman, compelled him; and he hearkened unto their voice. So he arose from the earth, and sat upon the bed.

24 And the woman had a fat calf in the house; and she hasted, and killed it, and took flour, and kneaded *it*, and did bake unleavened bread thereof:

25 And she brought *it* before Saul, and before his servants; and they did eat. Then they rose up, and went away that night.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 David, marching with the Philistines, 3 is disallowed by their princes. 6 Achish dismisseth him, with commendations of his fidelity. [BEFORE CHRIST 1056.]

NOW ^a the Philistines gathered together all their armies ^b to Aphek: and the Israelites pitched by a fountain which *is* in Jezreel.

2 And the lords of the Philistines passed on by hundreds, and by thousands: but David and his men passed on in the reeward ^c with Achish.

3 Then said the princes of the Philistines, What *do* these Hebrews *here*? And Achish said unto the princes of the Philistines, *Is* not this David, the servant of Saul the king of Israel, which hath been

^m Ex. 22. 28. ^a Heb. What is his form? ⁿ ch. 15. 27. 2 Kings 2. 8. 13. ^o Eccles. 46. 20. ^p Prov. 5. 11, 12, 13, & 14. 14. ^q ch. 18. 12. ^r ver. 6. ^b Heb. by the hand of prophets. ^s Eccles. 46. 20. ^c Or, for himself. Prov. 16. 4. ^t ch. 15. 28. ^d Heb. mine hand. VOL. I. Nos. 31 & 32. 3 E

^u ch. 15. 9. 1 Kings 20. 42. 1 Chron. 10. 13. Jer. 48. 10. ^e Heb. made haste and fell with the fulness of his stature. ^x Judg. 12. 3. ch. 19. 5. Job 13. 14. CHAP. XXIX. ^a ch. 28. 1. ^b ch. 4. 1. ^c ch. 28. 1, 2.

with me ^d these days, or these years, and I have ^e found no fault in him since he fell unto me unto this day?

4 And the princes of the Philistines were wroth with him; and the princes of the Philistines said unto him, 'Make this fellow return, that he may go again to his place which thou hast appointed him, and let him not go down with us to battle, lest ^e in the battle he be an adversary to us: for wherewith should he reconcile himself unto his master? *should it not be* with the heads of these men?

5 *Is not this David*, of whom they sang one to another in dances, saying, ^h Saul slew his thousands, and David his ten thousands?

6 ¶ Then Achish called David, and said unto him, Surely, *as* the LORD liveth, thou hast been upright, and ⁱ thy going out and thy coming in with me in the host *is* good in my sight: for ^k I have not found evil in thee since the day of thy coming unto me unto this day: nevertheless ^a the lords favour thee not.

7 Wherefore now return, and go in peace, that thou ^b displease not the lords of the Philistines.

8 ¶ And David said unto Achish, But what have I done? and what hast thou found in thy servant so long as I have been ^e with thee unto this day, that I may not go fight against the enemies of my lord the king?

9 And Achish answered and said to David, I know that thou *art* good in my sight, ^l as an angel of God: notwithstanding ^m the princes of the Philistines have said, He shall not go up with us to the battle.

10 Wherefore now rise up early in the morning, with thy master's servants that are come with thee: and as soon as ye be up early in the morning, and have light, depart.

11 So David and his men rose up early to depart in the morning, to return into the

land of the Philistines. ⁿ And the Philistines went up to Jezreel.

CHAP. XXX.

1 The Amalekites spoil Ziklag. 4 David asking counsel is encouraged by God to pursue them. 11 By the means of a revived Egyptian he is brought to the enemies, and recovereth all the spoil. 22 David's law to divide the spoil equally between them that fight and them that keep the stuff. 26 He sendeth presents to his friends. [BEFORE CHRIST 1056.]

AND it came to pass, when David and his men were come to Ziklag on the third day, that the ^a Amalekites had invaded the south, and Ziklag, and smitten Ziklag, and burned it with fire;

2 And had taken the women captives, that *were* therein: they slew not any, either great or small, but carried *them* away, and went on their way.

3 ¶ So David and his men came to the city, and, behold, *it was* burned with fire; and their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, were taken captives.

4 Then David and the people that *were* with him lifted up their voice and wept, until they had no more power to weep.

5 And David's ^b two wives were taken captives, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and Abigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite.

6 And David was greatly distressed; ^c for the people spake of stoning him, because the soul of all the people was ^a grieved, every man for his sons and for his daughters: ^d but David encouraged himself in the LORD his God.

7 ^e And David said to Abiathar the priest, Ahimelech's son, I pray thee, bring me hither the ephod. And Abiathar brought thither the ephod to David.

8 ^f And David enquired at the LORD, saying, Shall I pursue after this troop? shall I overtake them? And he answered him, Pursue: for thou shalt surely overtake *them*, and without fail recover *all*.

9 So David went, he and the six hundred men that *were* with him, and came to the brook Besor, where those that were left behind stayed.

^d See ch. 27. 7. ^e Dan. 6. 5. ^f 1 Chron. 12. 19. ^g As ch. 14. 21. ^h ch. 18. 7. & 21. 11. ⁱ 2 Sam. 3. 25. 2 Kings 19. 27. ^k ver. 3. ^a Heb. thou art not good in the eyes of the lords. ^b Heb. do not evil in the eyes of the lords. ^c Heb. before thee. 12 Sam. 14. 17, 20. & 19. 27. ^m ver. 4. ⁿ 2 Sam. 4. 4.

CHAP. XXX. ^a See ch. 15. 7. & 27. 8. ^b ch. 25. 42, 43. 2 Sam. 2. 2. ^c Ex. 17. 4. ^d Heb. bitter. Judg. 18. 25. ch. 1. 10. 2 Sam. 17. 8. 2 Kings 4. 27. ^e Ps. 42. 5. & 56. 3, 4. 11. Hab. 3. 17, 18. ^f ch. 23. 6, 9. ^g ch. 23. 2, 4.

10 But David pursued, he and four hundred men: ^s for two hundred abode behind, which were so faint that they could not go over the brook Besor.

11 ¶ And they found an Egyptian in the field, and brought him to David, and gave him bread, and he did eat; and they made him drink water;

12 And they gave him a piece of a cake of figs, and two clusters of raisins: and ^h when he had eaten, his spirit came again to him: for he had eaten no bread, nor drunk *any* water, three days and three nights.

13 And David said unto him, To whom *belongest* thou? and whence *art* thou? And he said, I *am* a young man of Egypt, servant to an Amalekite; and my master left me, because three days ago I fell sick.

14 We made an invasion *upon* the south of ⁱ the Cherethites, and upon *the coast* which *belongeth* to Judah, and upon the south of ^k Caleb; and we burned Ziklag with fire.

15 And David said to him, Canst thou bring me down to this company? And he said, Swear unto me by God, that thou wilt neither kill me, nor deliver me into the hands of my master, and I will bring thee down to this company.

16 ¶ And when he had brought him down, behold, *they were* spread abroad upon all the earth, ^l eating and drinking, and dancing, because of all the great spoil that they had taken out of the land of the Philistines, and out of the land of Judah.

17 And David smote them from the twilight even unto the evening of ^b the next day: and there escaped not a man of them, save four hundred young men, which rode upon camels, and fled.

18 And David recovered all that the Amalekites had carried away: and David rescued his two wives.

19 And there was nothing lacking to them, neither small nor great, neither sons nor daughters, neither spoil, nor any *thing* that they had taken to them: ^m David recovered all.

20 And David took all the flocks and the herds, *which* they drave before those *other* cattle, and said, This *is* David's spoil.

21 ¶ And David came to the ⁿ two hundred men, which were so faint that they could not follow David, whom they had made also to abide at the brook Besor: and they went forth to meet David, and to meet the people that *were* with him: and when David came near to the people, he ^c saluted them.

22 Then answered all the wicked men and *men* ^o of Belial, of ^d those that went with David, and said, Because they went not with us, we will not give them *ought* of the spoil that we have recovered, save to every man his wife and his children, that they may lead *them* away, and depart.

23 Then said David, Ye shall not do so, my brethren, with that which the LORD hath given us, who hath preserved us, and delivered the company that came against us into our hand.

24 For who will hearken unto you in this matter? but ^p as his part *is* that goeth down to the battle, so *shall* his part *be* that tarrieth by the stuff: they shall part alike.

25 And it was *so*, from that day ^e forward, that he made it a statute and an ordinance for Israel unto this day.

26 ¶ And when David came to Ziklag, he sent of the spoil unto the elders of Judah, *even* to his friends, saying, Behold a ^f present for you of the spoil of the enemies of the LORD;

27 To *them* which *were* in Beth-el, and to *them* which *were* in ^q south Ramoth, and to *them* which *were* in ^r Jattir,

28 And to *them* which *were* in ^s Aroer,

^g ver. 21. ^h So Judg. 15. 19. ch. 14. 27. ⁱ ver. 16. ² Sam. 8. 18. ¹ Kings 1. 38. 44. ² Sam. 25. 18. Zeph. 2. 5. ^k Josh. 14. 13. & 15. 13. ¹¹ Thess. 5. 3. ^h Heb. *their mor-*
^m ver. 8. ⁿ ver. 10. ^c Or, *asked them how they did.* Judg. 18. 15. ^o Deut. 13.

13. Judg. 19. 22. ^d Heb. *men.* ^p See Num. 31. 27. Josh. 22. 8. 2 Mac. 8. 28. ^e Heb. *and forward.* ^f Heb. *blessing.* Gen. 33. 11. ch. 25. 27. ^q Josh. 19. 8. ^r Josh. 15. 48. ^s Josh. 13. 16.

and to *them* which *were* in Siphmoth, and to *them* which *were* in ^tEshtemoa,

29 And to *them* which *were* in Rachal, and to *them* which *were* in the cities of ^uthe Jerahmeelites, and to *them* which *were* in the cities of the ^xKenites,

30 And to *them* which *were* in ^yHormah, and to *them* which *were* in Chorashan, and to *them* which *were* in Athach,

31 And to *them* which *were* in ^zHebron, and to all the places where David himself and his men were wont to haunt.

CHAP. XXXI.

¹ *Saul having lost his army, and his sons slain, he and his armourbearer kill themselves. 7 The Philistines possess the forsaken towns of the Israelites. 8 They triumph over the dead carcasses. 11 They of Jabesh-gilead, recovering the bodies by night, burn them at Jabesh, and mournfully bury their bones.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1056.]

NOW ^athe Philistines fought against Israel: and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell down ^aslain in mount ^bGilboa.

2 And the Philistines followed hard upon Saul and upon his sons; and the Philistines slew ^cJonathan, and Abinadab, and Melchishua, Saul's sons.

3 And ^dthe battle went sore against Saul, and the ^barchers ^ehit him; and he was sore wounded of the archers.

4 ^eThen said Saul unto his armourbearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; lest ^fthese uncircumcised come and thrust me through, and ^dabuse me. But his armourbearer would not; ^gfor he was sore afraid. Therefore Saul took a sword, and ^hfell upon it.

5 And when his armourbearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise upon his sword, and died with him.

6 So Saul died, and his three sons, and his armourbearer, and all his men, that same day together.

7 ¶ And when the men of Israel that *were* on the other side of the valley, and *they* that *were* on the other side Jordan, saw that the men of Israel fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, they forsook the cities, and fled; and the Philistines came and dwelt in them.

8 And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his three sons fallen in mount Gilboa.

9 And they cut off his head, and stripped off his armour, and sent into the land of the Philistines round about, to ⁱpublish *it* in the house of their idols, and among the people.

10 ^kAnd they put his armour in the house of ^lAshtaroth: and ^mthey fastened his body to the wall of ⁿBeth-shan.

11 ¶ ^oAnd when the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead heard ^eof that which the Philistines had done to Saul;

12 ^pAll the valiant men arose, and went all night, and took the body of Saul and the bodies of his sons from the wall of Beth-shan, and came to Jabesh, and ^qburnt them there.

13 And they took their bones, and ^rburied *them* under a tree at Jabesh, ^sand fasted seven days.

^t Josh. 15. 50. ^u ch. 27. 10. ^x Judg. 1. 16. ^y Judg. 1. 17. ^z Josh. 14. 13. 2 Sam. 2. 1.
CHAP. XXXI. ^a 1 Chron. 10. 1—12. ^a Or, wounded. ^b ch. 28. 4. ^c ch. 14. 49. 1 Chron. 8. 33. ^d See 2 Sam. 1. 6, &c. ^e Heb. shooters, men with bows. ^f Heb. found him. ^g So

Judg. 9. 54. ^f ch. 14. 6. & 17. 26. ^d Or, mock me. ^g 2 Sam. 1. 14. ^h 2 Sam. 1. 10. 12 Sam. 1. 20. ^k ch. 21. 9. ⁱ Judg. 2. 13. ^m 2 Sam. 21. 12. ⁿ Josh. 17. 11. Judg. 1. 27. ^o ch. 11. 3, 9, 11. ^e Or, concerning him. ^p See ch. 11. 1—11. 2 Sam. 2. 4—7. ^q 2 Chron. 16. 14. Jer. 34. 5. Amos 6. 10. ^r 2 Sam. 2. 4, 5. & 21. 12, 13, 14. ^s Gen. 50. 10.
389

29/3/57

The Second Book of SAMUEL,

Otherwise called, The Second Book of the KINGS.

CHAP. I.

¹ *The Amalekite, who brought tidings of the overthrow, and accused himself of Saul's death, is slain. 17 David lamenteth Saul and Jonathan with a song. [BEFORE CHRIST 1056.]*

NOW it came to pass after the death of Saul, when David was returned from ^a the slaughter of the Amalekites, and David had abode two days in Ziklag;

² It came even to pass on the third day, that, behold, ^b a man came out of the camp from Saul ^c with his clothes rent, and earth upon his head: and so it was, when he came to David, that he fell to the earth, and did obeisance.

³ And David said unto him, From whence comest thou? And he said unto him, Out of the camp of Israel am I escaped.

⁴ And David said unto him, ^a How went the matter? I pray thee, tell me. And he answered, That the people are fled from the battle, and many of the people also are fallen and dead; and Saul and Jonathan his son are dead also.

⁵ And David said unto the young man that told him, How knowest thou that Saul and Jonathan his son be dead?

⁶ And the young man that told him said, As I happened by chance upon ^d mount Gilboa, behold, ^e Saul leaned upon his spear; and, lo, the chariots and horsemen followed hard after him.

⁷ And when he looked behind him, he saw me, and called unto me. And I answered, ^b Here *am* I.

⁸ And he said unto me, Who *art* thou? And I answered him, I *am* an Amalekite.

⁹ He said unto me again, Stand, I pray thee, upon me, and slay me: for ^c anguish

is come upon me, because my life *is* yet whole in me.

¹⁰ So I stood upon him, and ^f slew him, because I was sure that he could not live after that he was fallen: and I took the crown that *was* upon his head, and the bracelet that *was* on his arm, and have brought them hither unto my lord.

¹¹ Then David took hold on his clothes, and ^g rent them; and likewise all the men that *were* with him:

¹² And they mourned, and wept, and fasted until even, for Saul, and for Jonathan his son, and for the people of the LORD, and for the house of Israel; because they were fallen by the sword.

¹³ ¶ And David said unto the young man that told him, Whence *art* thou? And he answered, I *am* the son of a stranger, an Amalekite.

¹⁴ And David said unto him, ^h How wast thou not ⁱ afraid to ^k stretch forth thine hand to destroy the LORD's anointed?

¹⁵ And ^l David called one of the young men, and said, Go near, *and* fall upon him. And he smote him that he died.

¹⁶ And David said unto him, ^m Thy blood *be* upon thy head; for ⁿ thy mouth hath testified against thee, saying, I have slain the LORD's anointed.

¹⁷ ¶ And David lamented with this lamentation over Saul and over Jonathan his son:

¹⁸ (^o Also he bade them teach the children of Judah *the use of* the bow: behold, *it is* written ^p in the book ^q of Jasher.)

¹⁹ The beauty of Israel is slain upon thy high places: ^r how are the mighty fallen!

²⁰ ^s Tell *it* not in Gath, publish *it* not

CHAP. I. a 1 Sam. 30. 17, 26. b ch. 4. 10. c 1 Sam. 4. 12. d Heb. *What was, &c.* 1 Sam. 4. 16. e 1 Sam. 31. 1. f See 1 Sam. 31. 2, 3, 4. g Heb. *Behold me.* h Or, *my coat of mail, or, my embroidered coat hindereth me, that my, &c.* i Judg. 9. 54. j ch. 3. 31. & 13. 31. k Num. 12. 8. l 1 Sam. 31. 4. m 1 Sam. 24. 6. & 26. 9. n Ps. 105. 15. o ch. 4.

10, 12. m 1 Sam. 26. 9. 1 Kings 2. 32, 33, 37. n ver. 16. Luke 19. 22. o 1 Sam. 11. 3. p Josh. 10. 33. q Or, *of the upright.* r ver. 27. 1 Mac. 9. 21. s 1 Sam. 31. 9. Mic. 1. 10. See Judg. 16. 23.

in the streets of Askelon ; lest ^a the daughters of the Philistines rejoice, lest the daughters of ^t the uncircumcised triumph.

21 Ye ^u mountains of Gilboa, ^x let there be no dew, neither let there be rain, upon you, nor fields of offerings : for there the shield of the mighty is vilely cast away, the shield of Saul, as though he had not been ^y anointed with oil.

22 From the blood of the slain, from the fat of the mighty, ^z the bow of Jonathan turned not back, and the sword of Saul returned not empty.

23 Saul and Jonathan were lovely and ^a pleasant in their lives, and in their death they were not divided : they were swifter than eagles, they were ^a stronger than lions.

24 Ye daughters of Israel, weep over Saul, who clothed you in scarlet, with other delights, who put on ornaments of gold upon your apparel.

25 How are the mighty fallen in the midst of the battle ! O Jonathan, thou wast slain in thine high places.

26 I am distressed for thee, my brother Jonathan : very pleasant hast thou been unto me : ^b thy love to me was wonderful, passing the love of women.

27 ^c How are the mighty fallen, and the weapons of war perished !

CHAP. II.

1 David, by God's direction, with his company goeth up to Hebron, where he is made king of Judah. 5 He commendeth them of Jabesh-gilead for their kindness to Saul. 8 Abner maketh Ish-bosheth king of Israel. 12 A mortal skirmish between twelve of Abner's and twelve of Joab's men. 18 Asahel is slain. 25 At Abner's motion Joab soundeth a retreat. 32 Asahel's burial. [BEFORE CHRIST 1056.]

AND it came to pass after this, that David ^a enquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up into any of the cities of Judah ? And the LORD said unto him, Go up. And David said, Whither shall I go up ? And he said, Unto ^b Hebron.

2 So David went up thither, and his ^c two

wives also, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and Abigail Nabal's wife the Carmelite.

3 And ^d his men that were with him did David bring up, every man with his household : and they dwelt in the cities of Hebron.

4 ^e And the men of Judah came, and there they anointed David king over the house of Judah. And they told David, saying, That ^f the men of Jabesh-gilead were they that buried Saul.

5 ¶ And David sent messengers unto the men of Jabesh-gilead, and said unto them, ^g Blessed be ye of the LORD, that ye have shewed this kindness unto your lord, even unto Saul, and have buried him.

6 And now ^h the LORD shew kindness and truth unto you : and I also will requite you this kindness, because ye have done this thing.

7 Therefore now let your hands be strengthened, and ⁱ be ye valiant : for your master Saul is dead, and also the house of Judah have anointed me king over them.

8 ¶ But ^j Abner the son of Ner, captain of ^k Saul's host, took ^l Ish-bosheth the son of Saul, and brought him over to Mahanaim ;

9 And made him king over Gilead, and over the Ashurites, and over Jezreel, and over Ephraim, and over Benjamin, and over all Israel.

10 Ish-bosheth Saul's son was forty years old when he began to reign over Israel, and reigned two years. But the house of Judah followed David.

11 And ^k the ^d time that David was king in Hebron over the house of Judah was seven years and six months.

12 ¶ And Abner the son of Ner, and the servants of Ish-bosheth the son of Saul, went out from Mahanaim to ^l Gibeon.

13 And Joab the son of Zeruiah, and the servants of David, went out, and met ^m together by ⁿ the pool of Gibeon : and they

^a See Ex. 15. 20. Judg. 11. 34. 1 Sam. 18. 6. ^t 1 Sam. 31. 4. ^u 1 Sam. 31. 1. ^x So Judg. 5. 23. Job 3. 3. 4. Jer. 20. 14. ^y 1 Sam. 10. 1. ^z 1 Sam. 18. 4. ^c Or, sweet. ^a Judg. 14. 18. ^b 1 Sam. 18. 1. 3. & 19. 2. & 20. 17. 41. & 23. 16. ^c ver. 19. CHAP. II. ^a Judg. 1. 1. 1 Sam. 23. 2. 4. 9. & 30. 7. 8. ^b 1 Sam. 30. 31. ver. 11. ch. 5. 1. 3. 1 Kings 2. 11. ^c 1 Sam. 30. 5. ^d 1 Sam. 27. 2. 3. & 30. 1. 1 Chron. 12. 1. ^e ver. 11.

ch. 5. 5. 1 Mac. 2. 57. ^f 1 Sam. 31. 11. 13. ^g Ruth 2. 20. & 3. 10. Ps. 115. 15. ^h 2 Tim. 1. 16. 18. ⁱ Heb. be ye the sons of valour. ^j 1 Sam. 14. 50. ^k Heb. the host which was Saul's. ^c Or, Esh-baal. 1 Chron. 8. 33. & 9. 39. ^l ch. 5. 5. 1 Kings 2. 11. ^m Heb. number of days. 1 Josh. 18. 25. ⁿ Heb. them together. ^m Jer. 41. 12.

sat down, the one on the one side of the pool, and the other on the other side of the pool.

14 And Abner said to Joab, Let the young men now arise, and play before us. And Joab said, Let them arise.

15 Then there arose and went over by number twelve of Benjamin, which *per-tained* to Ish-bosheth the son of Saul, and twelve of the servants of David.

16 And they caught every one his fellow by the head, and *thrust* his sword in his fellow's side; so they fell down together: wherefore that place was called *Helkath-hazzurim*, which *is* in Gibeon.

17 And there was a very sore battle that day; and Abner was beaten, and the men of Israel, before the servants of David.

18 ¶ And there were ^a three sons of Zeruiah there, Joab, and Abishai, and Asahel: and Asahel *was* ^o as light ^e of foot ^b as a wild roe.

19 And Asahel pursued after Abner; and in going he turned not to the right hand nor to the left ⁱ from following Abner.

20 Then Abner looked behind him, and said, *Art* thou Asahel? And he answered, *I am*.

21 And Abner said to him, Turn thee aside to thy right hand or to thy left, and lay thee hold on one of the young men, and take thee his ^k armour. But Asahel would not turn aside from following of him.

22 And Abner said again to Asahel, Turn thee aside from following me: wherefore should I smite thee to the ground? how then should I hold up my face to Joab thy brother?

23 Howbeit he refused to turn aside: wherefore Abner with the hinder end of the spear smote him ^a under the fifth *rib*, that the spear came out behind him; and he fell down there, and died in the same place: and it came to pass, *that* as many as came to the place where Asahel fell down and died stood still.

24 Joab also and Abishai pursued after Abner: and the sun went down when they were come to the hill of Ammah, that *lieth* before Giah by the way of the wilderness of Gibeon.

25 ¶ And the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together after Abner, and became one troop, and stood on the top of an hill.

26 Then Abner called to Joab, and said, Shall the sword devour for ever? knowest thou not that it will be bitterness in the latter end? how long shall it be then, ere thou bid the people return from following their brethren?

27 And Joab said, *As* God liveth, unless ^r thou hadst spoken, surely then ⁱ in the morning the people had ^m gone up every one from following his brother.

28 So Joab blew a trumpet, and all the people stood still, and pursued after Israel no more, neither fought they any more.

29 And Abner and his men walked all that night through the plain, and passed over Jordan, and went through all Bithron, and they came to Mahanaim.

30 And Joab returned from following Abner: and when he had gathered all the people together, there lacked of David's servants nineteen men and Asahel.

31 But the servants of David had smitten of Benjamin, and of Abner's men, *so that* three hundred and threescore men died.

32 ¶ And they took up Asahel, and buried him in the sepulchre of his father, which *was* in Beth-lehem. And Joab and his men went all night, and they came to Hebron at break of day.

CHAP. III.

1 *During the war David still waxeth stronger.* 2 Six sons were born to him in Hebron. 6 Abner, displeased with Ish-bosheth, 12 revolteth to David. 13 David requireth a condition to bring him his wife Michal. 17 Abner, having communed with the Israelites, is feasted by David, and dismissed. 22 Joab, returning from battle, is displeased with the king, and killeth Abner. 28 David curseth Joab, 31 and mourneth for Abner. [BEFORE CHRIST 1053.]

^f That is, *The field of strong men.* n 1 Chron. 2. 16. o 1 Chron. 12. 8. ^g Heb. of his feet. ^h Heb. as one of the roes that is in the field. p Ps. 18. 33. Cant. 2. 17. & 8. 14.

ⁱ Heb. from after Abner. ^k Or, spoil, Judg. 14. 19. ^q ch. 3. 27. & 4. 6. & 20. 10. ^r ver 14. Prov. 17. 14. ^s Heb. from the morning. ^m Or, gone away.

NOW there was long war between the house of Saul and the house of David : but David waxed stronger and stronger, and the house of Saul waxed weaker and weaker.

2 ¶ And ^a unto David were sons born in Hebron : and his firstborn was Amnon, ^b of Ahinoam the Jezreelitess ;

3 And his second, ^c Chileab, of Abigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite ; and the third, Absalom the son of Maacah the daughter of Talmai king ^c of Geshur ;

4 And the fourth, ^d Adonijah the son of Haggith ; and the fifth, Shephatiah the son of Abital ;

5 And the sixth, Ithream, by Eglah David's wife. These were born to David in Hebron.

6 ¶ And it came to pass, while there was war between the house of Saul and the house of David, that Abner made himself strong for the house of Saul.

7 And Saul had a concubine, whose name was ^e Rizpah, the daughter of Aiah : and Ish-bosheth said to Abner, Wherefore hast thou ^f gone in unto my father's concubine ?

8 Then was Abner very wroth for the words of Ish-bosheth, and said, *Am I* ^g a dog's head, which against Judah do shew kindness this day unto the house of Saul thy father, to his brethren, and to his friends, and have not delivered thee into the hand of David, that thou chargest me to day with a fault concerning this woman ?

9 ^h So do God to Abner, and more also, except, ⁱ as the LORD hath sworn to David, even so I do to him ;

10 To translate the kingdom from the house of Saul, and to set up the throne of David over Israel and over Judah, ^k from Dan even to Beer-sheba.

11 And he could not answer Abner a word again, because he feared him.

12 ¶ And Abner sent messengers to

David on his behalf, saying, Whose *is* the land ? saying *also*, Make thy league with me, and, behold, my hand *shall be* with thee, to bring about all Israel unto thee.

13 ¶ And he said, Well ; I will make a league with thee : but one thing I require of thee, ^b that is, ¹ Thou shalt not see my face, except thou first bring ^m Michal Saul's daughter, when thou comest to see my face.

14 And David sent messengers to Ish-bosheth Saul's son, saying, Deliver *me* my wife Michal, which I espoused to me ⁿ for an hundred foreskins of the Philistines.

15 And Ish-bosheth sent, and took her from *her* husband, *even* from ^o Phaltiel the son of Laish.

16 And her husband went with her ^c along weeping behind her to ^p Bahurim. Then said Abner unto him, Go, return. And he returned.

17 ¶ And Abner had communication with the elders of Israel, saying, Ye sought for David ^d in times past *to be* king over you :

18 Now then do *it* : ^e for the LORD hath spoken of David, saying, By the hand of my servant David I will save my people Israel out of the hand of the Philistines, and out of the hand of all their enemies.

19 And Abner also spake in the ears of ^f Benjamin : and Abner went also to speak in the ears of David in Hebron all that seemed good to Israel, and that seemed good to the whole house of Benjamin.

20 So Abner came to David to Hebron, and twenty men with him. And David made Abner and the men that *were* with him a feast.

21 And Abner said unto David, I will arise and go, and ^g will gather all Israel unto my lord the king, that they may make a league with thee, and that thou mayest ^h reign over all that thine heart desireth. And David sent Abner away ; and he went in peace.

CHAP. III. a 1 Chron. 3. 1-4. b 1 Sam. 25. 43. c Or, *Daniel*, 1 Chron. 3. 1. d 1 Sam. 27. 8. ch. 13. 37. e 1 Kings 1. 5. f ch. 21. 8, 10. g Deut. 23. 18. 1 Sam. 24. 15. ch. 9. 8. & 10. 9. h Ruth 1. 17. 1 Kings 19. 2. i 1 Sam. 10. 23. & 18. 1, 12. & 23. 17. 1 Chron. 12. 23. k Judg. 20. 1. ch. 17. 11. 1 Kings 4. 25. l Heb. *saying*. 1 So

Gen. 43. 3. m 1 Sam. 18. 20. n 1 Sam. 18. 25, 27. o 1 Sam. 25. 44. Phalti. e Heb. *going and weeping*. p ch. 10. 16. d Heb. *both yesterday and the third day*. q ver. 9. r 1 Chron. 12. 29. s ver. 10, 12. t 1 Kings 11. 37.

22 ¶ And, behold, the servants of David and Joab came from *pursuing* a troop, and brought in a great spoil with them: but Abner *was* not with David in Hebron; for he had sent him away, and he was gone in peace.

23 When Joab and all the host that *was* with him were come, they told Joab, saying, Abner the son of Ner came to the king, and he hath sent him away, and he is gone in peace.

24 Then Joab came to the king, and said, What hast thou done? behold, Abner came unto thee; why *is* it *that* thou hast sent him away; and he is quite gone?

25 Thou knowest Abner the son of Ner, that he came to deceive thee, and to know ^u thy going out and thy coming in, and to know all that thou doest.

26 And when Joab was come out from David, he sent messengers after Abner, which brought him again from the well of Sirah: but David knew *it* not.

27 And when Abner was returned to Hebron, Joab ^x took him aside in the gate to speak with him ^e quietly, and smote him there ^y under the fifth *rib*, that he died, for the blood of ^z Asahel his brother.

28 ¶ And afterward when David heard *it*, he said, I and my kingdom *are* guiltless before the LORD for ever from the ^f blood of Abner the son of Ner:

29 ^a Let it rest on the head of Joab, and on all his father's house; and let there not ^b fail from the house of Joab one ^b that hath an issue, or that is a leper, or that leaneth on a staff, or that falleth on the sword, or that lacketh bread.

30 So Joab and Abishai his brother slew Abner, because he had slain their brother ^c Asahel at Gibeon in the battle.

31 ¶ And David said to Joab, and to all the people that *were* with him, ^d Rend your clothes, and ^e gird you with sackcloth, and mourn before Abner. And king David *himself* followed the ^h bier.

32 And they buried Abner in Hebron: and the king lifted up his voice, and wept at the grave of Abner; and all the people wept.

33 And the king lamented over Abner, and said, Died Abner as a ⁱ fool dieth?

34 Thy hands *were* not bound, nor thy feet put into fetters: as a man falleth before ^j wicked men, *so* fellest thou. And all the people wept again over him.

35 And when all the people came ^k to cause David to eat meat while it was yet day, David sware, saying, ^h So do God to me, and more also, if I taste bread, or ought else, ⁱ till the sun be down.

36 And all the people took notice *of it*, and it ^k pleased them: as whatsoever the king did pleased all the people.

37 For all the people and all Israel understood that day, that it was not of the king to slay Abner the son of Ner.

38 And the king said unto his servants, Know ye not that there is a prince and a great man fallen this day in Israel?

39 And I *am* this day ^l weak, though anointed king; and these men the sons of Zeruiah ^k *be* too hard for me: ^l the LORD shall reward the doer of evil according to his wickedness.

CHAP. IV.

1 *The Israelites being troubled at the death of Abner, 2 Baanah and Rechab slay Ish-bosheth, and bring his head to Hebron. 9 David causeth them to be slain, and Ish-bosheth's head to be buried.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1048.]

AND when Saul's son heard that Abner was dead in Hebron, ^a his hands were feeble, and all the Israelites were ^b troubled.

2 And Saul's son had two men *that were* captains of bands: the name of the one *was* Baanah, and the name of the ^a other Rechab, the sons of Rimmon a Beerothite, of the children of Benjamin: (for ^c Beeroth also was reckoned to Benjamin:

3 And the Beerothites fled to ^d Gittaim, and were sojourners there until this day.)

^u 1 Sam. 29. 6. Is. 37. 28. ^x 1 Kings 2. 5. So ch. 20. 9, 10. ^e Or, peaceably. ^y ch. 4. 6. ^z ch. 2. 23. ^f Heb. bloods. ^a 1 Kings 2. 32, 33. ^g Heb. be cut off. ^b Lev. 15. 2. ^c ch. 2. 23. ^d Josh. 7. 6. ch. 1. 2, 11. ^e Gen. 37. 34. ^h Heb. bed. ⁱ ch. 13. 12, 13. ^j Heb. children of iniquity. ^k ch. 12. 17. Jer. 16. 7. ^l Ruth 1. 17. ^m ch. 1. 12. ⁿ Heb. was

good in their eyes. ^l Heb. tender. ^k ch. 19. 7. ^l See ch. 19. 13. ^l 1 Kings 2. 5, 6, 33, 34. ^l Psal. 28. 4. & 62. 12. ² Tim. 4. 14.
 CHAP. IV. ^a Ezra 4. 4. ^l Isai. 13. 7. ^b Matt. 2. 3. ^a Heb. second. ^c Josh. 18. 25 ^d Neh. 11. 33.

4 And ^e Jonathan, Saul's son, had a son *that was* lame of *his* feet. He was five years old when the tidings came of Saul and Jonathan ^f out of Jezreel, and his nurse took him up, and fled : and it came to pass, as she made haste to flee, that he fell, and became lame. And his name *was* ^b Me-phibosheth.

5 And the sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, Rechab and Baanah, went, and came about the heat of the day to the house of Ish-bosheth, who lay on a bed at noon.

6 And they came thither into the midst of the house, *as though* they would have fetched wheat ; and they smote him ^g under the fifth *rib* : and Rechab and Baanah his brother escaped.

7 For when they came into the house, he lay on his bed in his bedchamber, and they smote him, and slew him, and be-headed him, and took his head, and gat them away through the plain all night.

8 And they brought the head of Ish-bosheth unto David to Hebron, and said to the king, Behold the head of Ish-bosheth the son of Saul thine enemy, ^h which sought thy life ; and the LORD hath avenged my lord the king this day of Saul, and of his seed.

9 ¶ And David answered Rechab and Baanah his brother, the sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, and said unto them, *As the LORD liveth*, ⁱ who hath redeemed my soul out of all adversity,

10 When ^k one told me, saying, Behold, Saul is dead, ^e thinking to have brought good tidings, I took hold of him, and slew him in Ziklag, ^d who *thought* that I would have given him a reward for his tidings :

11 How much more, when wicked men have slain a righteous person in his own house upon his bed ? shall I not therefore now ^l require his blood of your hand, and take you away from the earth ?

12 And David ^m commanded his young men, and they slew *them*, and cut off their hands and their feet, and hanged *them* up over the pool in Hebron. But they took the head of Ish-bosheth, and buried *it* in the ⁿ sepulchre of Abner in Hebron.

CHAP. V.

1 *The tribes come to Hebron to anoint David over Israel. 4 David's age. 6 He taking Zion from the Jebusites dwell-eth in it. 11 Hiram sendeth to David. 13 Eleven sons are born to him in Jerusalem. 17 David, directed by God, smiteth the Philistines at Baal-perazim, 22 and again at the mulberry trees. [BEFORE CHRIST 1048.]*

THEN ^a came all the tribes of Israel to David unto Hebron, and spake, saying, Behold, ^b we *are* thy bone and thy flesh.

2 Also in time past, when Saul was king over us, ^c thou wast he that leddest out and broughtest in Israel : and the LORD said to thee, ^d Thou shalt feed my people Israel, and thou shalt be a captain over Israel.

3 ^e So all the elders of Israel came to the king to Hebron ; ^f and king David made a league with them in Hebron ^g before the LORD : and they anointed David king over Israel.

4 ¶ David *was* thirty years old when he began to reign, ^h *and* he reigned forty years.

5 In Hebron he reigned over Judah ⁱ seven years and six months : and in Jerusalem he reigned thirty and three years over all Israel and Judah.

6 ¶ And the king and his men went ^k to Jerusalem unto ^l the Jebusites, the inhabitants of the land : which spake unto David, saying, Except thou take away the blind and the lame, thou shalt not come in hither : ^m thinking, David cannot come in hither.

7 Nevertheless David took the strong hold of Zion : ⁿ the same *is* the city of David.

^e ch. 9. 3. ^f 1 Sam. 29. 1, 11. ^b Or, Merib-baal, 1 Chron. 8. 34. & 9. 40. ^g ch. 2. 23. ^h 1 Sam. 19. 2, 10, 11. & 23. 15. & 25. 29. ⁱ Gen. 48. 16. 1 Kings 1. 29. Psal. 31. 7. ^k ch. 1. 2, 4, 15. ^c Heb. he was in his own eyes as a bringer, &c. ^d Or, which was the reward I gave him for his tidings. 1 Gen. 9. 5, 6. ^m ch. 1. 15. ⁿ ch. 3. 32.
CHAP. V. ^a 1 Chron. 11. 1. & 12. 23. ^b Gen. 29. 14. ^c 1 Sam. 18. 13. ^d 1 Sam. 16. 1,

12. Ps. 78. 71. See ch. 7. 7. ^e 1 Chron. 11. 3. ^f 2 Kings 11. 17. ^g Judg. 11. 11. 1 Sam. 23. 18. ^h 1 Chron. 26. 31. & 29. 27. ⁱ ch. 2. 11. 1 Chron. 3. 4. ^k Judg. 1. 21. 1 Josh. 15. 63. Judg. 1. 8. & 19. 11, 12. ^l Or, saying, David shall not, &c. ^m ver. 9. 1 Kings 2. 10. & 8. 1.

8 And David said on that day, Whosoever getteth up to the gutter, and smiteth the Jebusites, and the lame and the blind, *that are hated of David's soul, he shall be chief and captain.* ^b Wherefore they said, The blind and the lame shall not come into the house.

9 So David dwelt in the fort, and called it ^o the city of David. And David built round about from Millo and inward.

10 And David ^c went on, and grew great, and the LORD God of hosts *was* with him.

11 ¶ And ^p Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to David, and cedar trees, and carpenters, and ^d masons: and they built David an house.

12 And David perceived that the LORD had established him king over Israel, and that he had exalted his kingdom for his people Israel's sake.

13 ¶ And ^a David took *him* more concubines and wives out of Jerusalem, after he was come from Hebron: and there were yet sons and daughters born to David.

14 And ^r these *be* the names of those that were born unto him in Jerusalem; ^e Shammuah, and Shobab, and Nathan, and Solomon,

15 Ibhar also, and ^f Elishua, and Nepheg, and Japhia,

16 And Elishama, and ^e Eliada, and Eliphalet.

17 ¶ ^a But when the Philistines heard that they had anointed David king over Israel, all the Philistines came up to seek David; and David heard *of it*, ^t and went down to the hold.

18 The Philistines also came and spread themselves in ^u the valley of Rephaim.

19 And David ^x enquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up to the Philistines? wilt thou deliver them into mine hand? And the LORD said unto David, Go up: for I

will doubtless deliver the Philistines into thine hand.

20 And David came to ^v Baal-perazim, and David smote them there, and said, The LORD hath broken forth upon mine enemies before me, as the breach of waters. Therefore he called the name of that place ^h Baal-perazim.

21 And there they left their images, and David and his men ^z ⁱ burned them.

22 ¶ ^a And the Philistines came up yet again, and spread themselves in the valley of Rephaim.

23 And when ^b David enquired of the LORD, he said, Thou shalt not go up; *but* fetch a compass behind them, and come upon them over against the mulberry trees.

24 And let it be, when thou ^c hearest the sound of a going in the tops of the mulberry trees, that then thou shalt bestir thyself: for then ^d shall the LORD go out before thee, to smite the host of the Philistines.

25 And David did so, as the LORD had commanded him; and smote the Philistines from ^e Geba until thou come to ^f Gazer.

CHAP. VI.

1 David fetcheth the ark from Kirjath-jearim on a new cart. 6 Uzzah is smitten at Perez-uzzah. 9 God blesseth Obededom for the ark. 12 David bringing the ark into Zion with sacrifices, danceth before it, for which Michal despiseth him. 17 He placeth it in a tabernacle with great joy and feasting. 20 Michal reproving David for his religious joy is childless to her death. [BEFORE CHRIST 1042.]

A GAIN, David gathered together all the chosen men of Israel, thirty thousand.

2 And ^a David arose, and went with all the people that *were* with him from ^a Baale of Judah, to bring up from thence the ark of God, ^b whose name is called by the name of the LORD of hosts, ^b that dwelleth *between* the cherubims.

3 And they ^c set the ark of God ^c upon a new cart, and brought it out of the house of Abinadab that *was* in ^d Gibeah: and

ⁿ 1 Chron. 11. 6.—9. ^b Or, Because they had said, even the blind and the lame, He shall not come into the house. ^o ver. 7. ^c Heb. went going and growing. ^p 1 Kings 5. 2. 1 Chron. 14. 1. ^d Heb. hewers of the stone of the wall. ^q Deut. 17. 17. 1 Chron. 3. 9. & 14. 3. ^r 1 Chron. 3. 5. & 14. 4. ^e Or, Shimea, 1 Chron. 3. 5. ^f Or, Elishama, 1 Chron. 3. 6. ^g Or, Beeliada, 1 Chron. 14. 7. ^s 1 Chron. 11. 16. & 14. 8. ^t ch. 23. 14. ^u Josh. 15. 8. Isai. 17. 5. ^x ch. 2. 1. 1 Sam. 23. 2, 4. & 30. 8. ^y Is. 28. 21. ^h That is,

The plain of breaches. ^z Deut. 7. 5, 25. 1 Chron. 14. 12. ⁱ Or, took them away. ^a 1 Chron. 14. 13. ^b ver. 19. ^c So 2 Kings 7. 6. ^d Judg. 4. 14. ^e 1 Chron. 14. 16. Gibeon. ^f Josh. 16. 10.

CHAP. VI. ^a 1 Chron. 13. 5, 6. ^a Or, Baalah, that is, Kirjath-jearim, Josh. 15. 9, 60. ^b Or, at which the name, even the name of the LORD of hosts, was called upon. ^b 1 Sam. 4. 4. Psal. 80. 1. ^c Heb. made to ride. ^c See Num. 7. 9. 1 Sam. 6. 7. ^d Or, the hill.

Uzzah and Ahio, the sons of Abinadab, drave the new cart.

4 And they brought it out of ^d the house of Abinadab which *was* at Gibeah, ^e accompanying the ark of God: and Ahio went before the ark.

5 And David and all the house of Israel played before the LORD on all manner of *instruments made of* fir-wood, even on harps, and on psalteries, and on timbrels, and on cornets, and on cymbals.

6 ¶ And when they came to ^e Nachon's threshingfloor, Uzzah ^f put forth *his hand* to the ark of God, and took hold of it; for the oxen ^g shook it.

7 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Uzzah; and ^h God smote him there for *his* ⁱ error; and there he died by the ark of God.

8 And David was displeased, because the LORD had ^j made a breach upon Uzzah: and he called the name of the place ^k Perez-uzzah to this day.

9 And ^l David was afraid of the LORD that day, and said, How shall the ark of the LORD come to me?

10 So David would not remove the ark of the LORD unto him into the city of David: but David carried it aside into the house of Obed-edom ^m the Gittite.

11 ⁿ And the ark of the LORD continued in the house of Obed-edom the Gittite three months: and the LORD ^o blessed Obed-edom, and all his household.

12 ¶ And it was told king David, saying, The LORD hath blessed the house of Obed-edom, and all that *pertaineth* unto him, because of the ark of God. ^p So David went and brought up the ark of God from the house of Obed-edom into the city of David with gladness.

13 And it was *so*, that when ^q they that bare the ark of the LORD had gone six paces, he sacrificed ^r oxen and fatlings.

14 And David ^s danced before the LORD

with all *his* might; and David *was* girded ^t with a linen ephod.

15 ^u So David and all the house of Israel brought up the ark of the LORD with shouting, and with the sound of the trumpet.

16 And ^v as the ark of the LORD came into the city of David, Michal Saul's daughter looked through a window, and saw king David leaping and dancing before the LORD; and she despised him in her heart.

17 ¶ And ^w they brought in the ark of the LORD, and set it in ^x his place, in the midst of the tabernacle that David had ^y pitched for it: and David ^z offered burnt offerings and peace offerings before the LORD.

18 And as soon as David had made an end of offering burnt offerings and peace offerings, ^a he blessed the people in the name of the LORD of hosts.

19 ^b And he dealt among all the people, *even* among the whole multitude of Israel, as well to the women as men, to every one a cake of bread, and a good piece *of flesh*, and a flagon *of wine*. So all the people departed every one to his house.

20 ¶ ^c Then David returned to bless his household. And Michal the daughter of Saul came out to meet David, and said, How glorious was the king of Israel to day, who ^d uncovered himself to day in the eyes of the handmaids of his servants, as one of the ^e vain fellows ^f shamelessly uncovereth himself!

21 And David said unto Michal, *It was* before the LORD, ^g which chose me before thy father, and before all his house, to appoint me ruler over the people of the LORD, over Israel: therefore will I play before the LORD.

22 And I will yet be more vile than thus, and will be base in mine own sight: and ^h of the maidservants which thou

d 1 Sam. 7. 1. e Heb. *with*. e 1 Chron. 13. 9, he is called, *Chidon*. f See Num. 4. 15, of Or, *stumbled*. g 1 Sam. 6. 19. g Or, *rashness*. h Heb. *broken*. i That is, *The breach of Uzzah*. h Psal. 119. 120. See Luke 5. 8, 9. i 1 Chron. 13. 13. k 1 Chron. 13. 14. l Gen. 30. 27. & 39. 5. m 1 Chron. 15. 25. n Num. 4. 15. Josh. 3. 3. 1 Chron. 15. 2, 15. o See 1 Kings 8. 5. 1 Chron. 15. 26. p See Ex. 15. 20. Ps. 30. 11. q 1 Sam. 2. 18. 1 Chron.

15. 27. r 1 Chron. 15. 28. s 1 Chron. 15. 29. t 1 Chron. 16. 1. u 1 Chron. 15. 1. Ps. 132. 8. k Heb. *stretched*. x 1 Kings 8. 5, 62, 63. y 1 Kings 8. 55. 1 Chron. 16. 2. z 1 Chron. 16. 3. a Psal. 30. title. b ver. 14. 16. 1 Sam. 19. 24. c Judg. 9. 4. d Or, *openly*. d 1 Sam. 13. 14. & 15. 28. m Or, *of the handmaids of my servants*. 388

hast spoken of, of them shall I be had in honour.

23 Therefore Michal the daughter of Saul had no child ^e until the day of her death.

CHAP. VII.

1 Nathan, first approving the purpose of David to build God an house, 4 after, by the word of God, forbiddeth him. 12 He promiseth him benefits and blessings in his seed. 18 David's prayer and thanksgiving. [BEFORE CHRIST 1042.]

AND it came to pass, ^a when the king sat in his house, and the LORD had given him rest round about from all his enemies;

2 That the king said unto Nathan the prophet, See now, I dwell in ^b an house of cedar, ^c but the ark of God dwelleth within ^d curtains.

3 And Nathan said to the king, Go, do all that ^e is in thine heart; for the LORD ^e is with thee.

4 ¶ And it came to pass that night, that the word of the LORD came unto Nathan, saying,

5 Go and tell ^a my servant David, Thus saith the LORD, ^f Shalt thou build me an house for me to dwell in?

6 Whereas I have not dwelt in ^{any} house ^g since the time that I brought up the children of Israel out of Egypt, even to this day, but have walked in ^h a tent and in a tabernacle.

7 In all ^{the} places wherein I have ⁱ walked with all the children of Israel, spake I a word with ^b any of the tribes of Israel, whom I commanded ^k to feed my people Israel, saying, Why build ye not me an house of cedar?

8 Now therefore so shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, ^l I took thee from the sheepcote, ^e from following the sheep, to be ruler over my people, over Israel:

9 And ^m I was with thee whithersoever thou wentest, ⁿ and have cut off all thine

enemies ^d out of thy sight, and have made thee ^o a great name, like unto the name of the great *men* that *are* in the earth.

10 Moreover I will appoint a place for my people Israel, and will ^p plant them, that they may dwell in a place of their own, and move no more; ^q neither shall the children of wickedness afflict them any more, as beforetime,

11 And as ^r since the time that I commanded judges *to be* over my people Israel, and have ^s caused thee to rest from all thine enemies. Also the LORD telleth thee ^t that he will make thee an house.

12 ¶ And ^u when thy days be fulfilled, and thou ^x shalt sleep with thy fathers, ^y I will set up thy seed after thee, which shall proceed out of thy bowels, and I will establish his kingdom.

13 ^z He shall build an house for my name, and I will ^a stablish the throne of his kingdom for ever.

14 ^b I will be his father, and he shall be my son. ^c If he commit iniquity, I will chasten him with the rod of men, and with the stripes of the children of men:

15 But my mercy shall not depart away from him, ^d as I took *it* from Saul, whom I put away before thee.

16 And ^e thine house and thy kingdom shall be established for ever before thee: thy throne shall be established for ever.

17 According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nathan speak unto David.

18 ¶ Then went king David in, and sat before the LORD, and he said, ^f Who *am* I, O LORD God? and what ^g is my house, that thou hast brought me hitherto?

19 And this was yet a small thing in thy sight, O LORD God; ^h but thou hast spoken also of thy servant's house for a great while to come. ⁱ And ^j is this the ^k manner of man, O LORD God?

^e See 1 Sam. 15. 35. Isai. 22. 14. Matt. 1. 25.

CHAP. VII. ^a 1 Chron. 17. 1, &c. ^b ch. 5. 11. ^c See Acts 7. 45. ^d Ex. 26. 1. & 40. 21. ^e 1 Kings 8. 17. 18. 1 Chron. 22. 7. & 28. 2. ^f Heb. *to my servant, to David.* ^g See 1 Kings 5. 3. & 8. 19. 1 Chron. 22. 8. & 28. 3. ^h 1 Kings 8. 16. ⁱ Ex. 40. 18, 19, 34. ^j Lev. 26. 11, 12. Deut. 23. 14. ^k 1 Chron. 17. 6. ^l any of the judges. ^m ch. 5. 2. Ps. 78. 71, 72. Matt. 2. 6. Acts 20. 28. ⁿ 1 Sam. 16. 11, 12. Ps. 78. 70. ^o Heb. *from after.* ^p 1 Sam. 18. 14. ch. 5. 10. & 8. 6, 14. ^q 1 Sam. 31. 6. Ps. 89. 23. ^r Heb. *from thy face.*

^s Gen. 12. 2. ^t Ps. 44. 2. & 80. 8. Jer. 24. 6. Amos 9. 15. ^u Ps. 89. 22. ^v Judg. 2. 14, 15, 16. 1 Sam. 12. 9, 11. Ps. 106. 42. ^w ver. 1. ^x Ex. 1. 21. ver. 27. ^y 1 Kings 11. 38. ^z 1 Kings 2. 1. ^a Deut. 31. 16. ^b 1 Kings 1. 21. Acts 13. 36. ^c 1 Kings 8. 20. Ps. 132. 11. ^d 1 Kings 5. 5. & 6. 12. & 8. 19. ^e 1 Chron. 22. 10. & 28. 6. ^f a verse 16. Ps. 89. 4, 29, 36, 37. ^g 1 Kings 89. 26, 27. Heb. 1. 5. ^h Ps. 89. 30, 31, 32, 33. ⁱ 1 Sam. 15. 23, 28. & 16. 14. ^j 1 Kings 11. 13, 34. ^k ver. 13. Ps. 89. 36, 37. John 12. 34. ^l Gen. 32. 10. ^m ver. 12, 13. ⁿ Is. 55. 8. ^o Heb. *law.*

20 And what can David say more unto thee? for thou, LORD God, ⁱ knowest thy servant.

21 For thy word's sake, and according to thine own heart, hast thou done all these great things, to make thy servant know *them*.

22 Wherefore ^k thou art great, O LORD God: for ^l *there is* none like thee, neither *is there any* God beside thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears.

23 And ^m what one nation in the earth *is* like thy people, *even* like Israel, whom God went to redeem for a people to himself, and to make him a name, and to do for you great things and terrible, for thy land, before ⁿ thy people, which thou redeemedst to thee from Egypt, *from* the nations and their gods?

24 For ^o thou hast confirmed to thyself thy people Israel *to be* a people unto thee for ever: ^p and thou, LORD, art become their God.

25 And now, O LORD God, the word that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant, and concerning his house, establish *it* for ever, and do as thou hast said.

26 And let thy name be magnified for ever, saying, The LORD of hosts *is* the God over Israel: and let the house of thy servant David be established before thee.

27 For thou, O LORD of hosts, God of Israel, hast ^q revealed to thy servant, saying, I will build thee an house: therefore hath thy servant found in his heart to pray this prayer unto thee.

28 And now, O LORD God, thou *art* that God, and ^r thy words be true, and thou hast promised this goodness unto thy servant:

29 Therefore now ^s let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may continue for ever before thee: for thou, O LORD God, hast spoken *it*: and with thy blessing let the house of thy servant be blessed ^t for ever.

¹ David subdueth the Philistines and the Moabites. ³ He smiteth Hadadezer, and the Syrians. ⁹ Toi sendeth Joram with presents to bless him. ¹¹ The presents and the spoil David dedicateth to God. ¹⁴ He putteth garrisons in Edom. ¹⁶ David's officers. [BEFORE CHRIST 1040.]

AND ^a after this it came to pass, that David smote the Philistines, and subdued them: and David took ^a Methegammah out of the hand of the Philistines.

2 And ^b he smote Moab, and measured them with a line, casting them down to the ground; even with two lines measured he to put to death, and with one full line to keep alive. And *so* the Moabites ^c became David's servants, *and* ^d brought gifts.

3 ¶ David smote also ^b Hadadezer, the son of Rehob, king of ^e Zobah, as he went to recover ^f his border at the river Euphrates.

4 And David took ^e from him a thousand ^d chariots, and seven hundred horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: and David ^g houghed all the chariot horses, but reserved of them *for* an hundred chariots.

5 ^h And when the Syrians of Damascus came to succour Hadadezer king of Zobah, David slew of the Syrians two and twenty thousand men.

6 Then David put garrisons in Syria of Damascus: and the Syrians ⁱ became servants to David, *and* brought gifts. ^k And the LORD preserved David whithersoever he went.

7 And David took ^l the shields of gold that were on the servants of Hadadezer, and brought them to Jerusalem.

8 And from ^m Betah, and from ⁿ Berothai, cities of Hadadezer, king David took exceeding much brass.

9 ¶ When ^o Toi king of Hamath heard that David had smitten all the host of Hadadezer,

10 Then Toi sent ^p Joram his son unto

ⁱ Gen. 18. 19. Ps. 139. 1. ^k 1 Chron. 16. 25. 2 Chron. 2. 5. Ps. 48. 1. & 86. 10. & 96. 4. & 135. 5. & 145. 3. Jer. 10. 6. ^l Deut. 3. 24. & 4. 35. & 32. 39. 1 Sam. 2. 2. Ps. 86. 8. & 69. 6, 5. Is. 45. 5. 18. 22. ^m Deut. 4. 7. 32. 34. & 33. 29. Ps. 147. 20. ⁿ Deut. 9. 26. Neh. 1. 10. ^o Deut. 26. 18. ^p Ps. 48. 14. ^q Heb. opened the ear, Ruth 4. 4. 1 Sam. 9. 15. ^r John 17. 17. ^s Heb. be thou pleased and bless. ^t ch. 22. 51.

CHAP. VIII. ^a 1 Chron. 18. 1, &c. ^a Or, the bride of Ammah. ^b Num. 24. 17.

^c ver. 6. & 14. ^d Ps. 72. 10. See 1 Sam. 10. 27. ^b Or, Hadadezer, 1 Chron. 18. 3. ^e ch. 10. 6. Ps. 60. title. ^f See Gen. 15. 18. ^c Or, of his. ^d As 1 Chron. 18. 4. ^g Josh. 11. 6. ^h 1 Kings 11. 23, 24, 25. ⁱ verse 2. ^k verse 14. ch. 7. 9. ^l See 1 Kings 10. 16. ^e Or, Tibhath. ^f Or, Chum, 1 Chron. 18. 8. ^g Tou, 1 Chron. 13. 9. ^m 1 Chron. 18. 10. Hadoram.

king David, to ^h salute him, and to bless him, because he had fought against Hadadezer, and smitten him : for Hadadezer ⁱ had wars with Toi. And Joram ^k brought with him vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and vessels of brass :

11 Which also king David ^a did dedicate unto the LORD, with the silver and gold that he had dedicated of all nations which he subdued ;

12 Of Syria, and of Moab, and of the children of Ammon, and of the Philistines, and of Amalek, and of the spoil of Hadadezer, son of Rehob, king of Zobah.

13 And David gat *him* a name when he returned from ^l smiting of the Syrians in ^o the valley of salt, ^p *being* eighteen thousand *men*.

14 ¶ And he put ^q garrisons in Edom ; throughout all Edom put he garrisons, and ^r all they of Edom became David's servants. ^r And the LORD preserved David whithersoever he went.

15 And David reigned over all Israel ; and David executed judgment and justice unto all his people.

16 ^s And Joab the son of Zeruiah *was* over the host ; and ^t Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud *was* ^u recorder ;

17 And ^v Zadok the son of Ahitub, and Ahimelech the son of Abiathar, *were* the priests ; and Seraiah *was* the ^o scribe ;

18 ^x And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada *was* over both the ^y Cherethites and the Pelethites ; and David's sons were ^z chief rulers.

CHAP. IX.

¹ David by Ziba sendeth for Mephibosheth. ⁷ For Jonathan's sake he entertaineth him at his table, and restoreth him all that was Saul's. ⁹ He maketh Ziba his farmer.
[BEFORE CHRIST 1040.]

AND David said, Is there yet any that is left of the house of Saul, that I may ^a shew him kindness for Jonathan's sake ?

2 And *there was* of the house of Saul

a servant whose name *was* ^b Ziba. And when they had called him unto David, the king said unto him, *Art* thou Ziba ? And he said, Thy servant *is he*.

3 And the king said, *Is* there not yet any of the house of Saul, that I may shew ^c the kindness of God unto him ? And Ziba said unto the king, Jonathan hath yet a son, *which is* ^d lame on *his* feet.

4 And the king said unto him, Where *is* he ? And Ziba said unto the king, Behold, he *is* in the house of ^e Machir, the son of Ammiel, in Lo-debar.

5 ¶ Then king David sent, and fetched him out of the house of Machir, the son of Ammiel, from Lo-debar.

6 Now when ^f Mephibosheth, the son of Jonathan, the son of Saul, was come unto David, he fell on his face, and did reverence. And David said, Mephibosheth. And he answered, Behold thy servant !

7 ¶ And David said unto him, Fear not : ^g for I will surely shew thee kindness for Jonathan thy father's sake, and will restore thee all the land of Saul thy father ; and thou shalt eat bread at my table continually.

8 And he bowed himself, and said, What *is* thy servant, that thou shouldest look upon such ^h a dead dog as I *am* ?

9 ¶ Then the king called to Ziba, Saul's servant, and said unto him, ⁱ I have given unto thy master's son all that pertained to Saul and to all his house.

10 Thou therefore, and thy sons, and thy servants, shall till the land for him, and thou shalt bring in *the fruits*, that thy master's son may have food to eat : but Mephibosheth thy master's son ^j shall eat bread alway at my table. Now Ziba had ^k fifteen sons and twenty servants.

11 Then said Ziba unto the king, According to all that my lord the king hath commanded his servant, so shall thy ser-

^h Heb. ask him of peace. ⁱ Heb. was a man of wars with. ^k Heb. in his hand were. ¹ 1 Kings 7. 51. ¹ Chron. 18. 11. & 26. 26. ^l Heb. his smiting. ^o 2 Kings 14. 7. ^p See 1 Chron. 18. 12. Ps. 60. title. ^q Or, slaying. ^r Gen. 27. 29, 37, 40. Num. 24. 18. ^s ver. 6. ^t ch. 19. 13. & 20. 23. ^u 1 Chron. 11. 6. & 18. 15. ^v 1 Kings 4. 3. ^w Or, remembrance, or, writer of chronicles. ^x 1 Chron. 24. 3. ^y Or, secretary. ^z 1 Chron. 18. 17. ¹ Sam.

20. 14. ^p Or, princes. ch. 20. 26.

CHAP. IX. ^a 1 Sam. 18. 3. & 20. 14, 15, 16, 17, 42. Prov. 27. 10. ^b ch. 16. 1. & 19. 17, 29. ^c 1 Sam. 20. 14. ^d ch. 4. 4. ^e ch. 17. 27. ^f Called, Merib-baal, 1 Chron. 8. 34. ^g ver. 1, 3. ^h 1 Sam. 24. 14. ch. 16. 9. ⁱ See ch. 16. 4. & 19. 29. ^j ver. 7, 11, 13. ch. 19. 28. ^k ch. 19. 17.

vant do. As for Mephibosheth, *said the king*, he shall eat at my table, as one of the king's sons.

12 And Mephibosheth had a young son, ¹ whose name *was* Micha. And all that dwelt in the house of Ziba *were* servants unto Mephibosheth.

13 So Mephibosheth dwelt in Jerusalem: ^m for he did eat continually at the king's table; and ⁿ was lame on both his feet.

CHAP. X.

¹ David's messengers, sent to comfort Hanun the son of Nahash, are villainously entreated. 6 The Ammonites, strengthened by the Syrians, are overcome by Joab and Abishai. 15 Shobach, making a new supply of the Syrians at Helam, is slain by David. [BEFORE CHRIST 1037.]

AND it came to pass after this, that the ^a king of the children of Ammon died, and Hanun his son reigned in his stead.

2 Then said David, I will shew kindness unto Hanun the son of Nahash, as his father shewed kindness unto me. And David sent to comfort him by the hand of his servants for his father. And David's servants came into the land of the children of Ammon.

3 And the princes of the children of Ammon said unto Hanun their lord, "Thinkest thou that David doth honour thy father, that he hath sent comforters unto thee? hath not David *rather* sent his servants unto thee, to search the city, and to spy it out, and to overthrow it?"

4 Wherefore Hanun took David's servants, and shaved off the one half of their beards, and cut off their garments in the middle, ^b *even* to their buttocks, and sent them away.

5 When they told *it* unto David, he sent to meet them, because the men were greatly ashamed: and the king said, Tarry at Jericho until your beards be grown, and *then* return.

6 ¶ And when the children of Ammon saw that they ^c *stank* before David, the children of Ammon sent and hired ^d the

Syrians of Beth-rehob, and the Syrians of Zoba, twenty thousand footmen, and of king Maacah a thousand men, and of ^b Ish-tob twelve thousand men.

7 And when David heard of *it*, he sent Joab, and all the host of ^e the mighty men.

8 And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battle in array at the entering in of the gate: and ^f the Syrians of Zoba, and of Rehob, and Ish-tob, and Maacah, *were* by themselves in the field.

9 When Joab saw that the front of the battle was against him before and behind, he chose of all the choice *men* of Israel, and put *them* in array against the Syrians:

10 And the rest of the people he delivered into the hand of Abishai his brother, that he might put *them* in array against the children of Ammon.

11 And he said, If the Syrians be too strong for me, then thou shalt help me: but if the children of Ammon be too strong for thee, then I will come and help thee.

12 ^g Be of good courage, and let us ^h play the men for our people, and for the cities of our God: and ⁱ the LORD do that which seemeth him good.

13 And Joab drew nigh, and the people that *were* with him, unto the battle against the Syrians: and they fled before him.

14 And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fled, then fled they also before Abishai, and entered into the city. So Joab returned from the children of Ammon, and came to Jerusalem.

15 ¶ And when the Syrians saw that they were smitten before Israel, they gathered themselves together.

16 And Hadarezer sent, and brought out the Syrians that *were* beyond ^c the river: and they came to Helam; and ^d Shobach the captain of the host of Hadarezer *went* before them.

17 And when it was told David, he gathered all Israel together, and passed over

¹ 1 Chron. 8. 34. m ver. 7, 10. n ver. 3. CHAP. X. a 1 Chron. 19. 1, &c. a Heb. *In thine eyes doth David?* b Is. 20. 4. & 47. 2. c Gen. 34. 30. Ex. 5. 21. 1 Sam. 13. 4. d ch. 8. 3, 5. b Or, *the men of Tob*, See

Judg. 11. 3, 5. e ch. 23. 8. f ver. 6. g Deut. 31. 6. h 1 Sam. 4. 9. 1 Cor. 16. 13. i 1 Sam. 3. 18. c That is, *Euphrates*. d Or, *Shophach*, 1 Chron. 19. 16.

Jordan, and came to Helam. And the Syrians set themselves in array against David, and fought with him.

18 And the Syrians fled before Israel; and David slew *the men* of seven hundred chariots of the Syrians, and forty thousand ^k horsemen, and smote Shobach the captain of their host, who died there.

19 And when all the kings *that were* servants to Hadarezer saw that they were smitten before Israel, they made peace with Israel, and ^l served them. So the Syrians feared to help the children of Ammon any more.

CHAP. XI.

1 While Joab besiegeth Rabbah, David committeth adultery with Bath-sheba. 6 Uriah, sent for by David to cover the adultery, would not go home neither sober nor drunken. 14 He carrieth to Joab the letter of his death. 18 Joab sendeth the news thereof to David. 26 David taketh Bath-sheba to wife. [BEFORE CHRIST 1035.]

AND it came to pass, ^a after the year was expired, at the time when kings go forth *to battle*, that ^a David sent Joab, and his servants with him, and all Israel; and they destroyed the children of Ammon, and besieged Rabbah. But David tarried still at Jerusalem.

2 ¶ And it came to pass in an evening-tide, that David arose from off his bed, ^b and walked upon the roof of the king's house: and from the roof he ^c saw a woman washing herself; and the woman *was* very beautiful to look upon.

3 And David sent and enquired after the woman. And *one* said, *Is* not this ^b Bath-sheba, the daughter of ^c Eliam, the wife ^d of Uriah the Hittite?

4 And David sent messengers, and took her; and she came in unto him, and ^e he lay with her; ^d for she was ^f purified from her uncleanness: and she returned unto her house.

5 And the woman conceived, and sent and told David, and said, *I am* with child.

6 ¶ And David sent to Joab, *saying*, Send me Uriah the Hittite. And Joab sent Uriah to David.

7 And when Uriah was come unto him, David demanded *of him* ^e how Joab did, and how the people did, and how the war prospered.

8 And David said to Uriah, Go down to thy house, and ^g wash thy feet. And Uriah departed out of the king's house, and there ^f followed him a mess *of meat* from the king.

9 But Uriah slept at the door of the king's house with all the servants of his lord, and went not down to his house.

10 And when they had told David, saying, Uriah went not down unto his house, David said unto Uriah, Camest thou not from *thy* journey? why *then* didst thou not go down unto thine house?

11 And Uriah said unto David, ^h The ark, and Israel, and Judah, abide in tents; and ⁱ my lord Joab, and the servants of my lord, are encamped in the open fields; shall I then go into mine house, to eat and to drink, and to lie with my wife? *as* thou livest, and *as* thy soul liveth, I will not do this thing.

12 And David said to Uriah, Tarry here to day also, and to morrow I will let thee depart. So Uriah abode in Jerusalem that day, and the morrow.

13 And when David had called him, he did eat and drink before him; and he made him ^k drunk: and at even he went out to lie on his bed ^l with the servants of his lord, but went not down to his house.

14 ¶ And it came to pass in the morning, that David ^m wrote a letter to Joab, and sent *it* by the hand of Uriah.

15 And he wrote in the letter, saying, Set ye Uriah in the forefront of the ⁿ hottest battle, and retire ye ^h from him, that he may ⁿ be smitten, and die.

16 And it came to pass, when Joab observed the city, that he assigned Uriah unto a place where he knew that valiant men *were*.

17 And the men of the city went out,

^k 1 Chron. 19. 18, footmen. 1 ch. 8. 6.
CHAP. XI. ^a Heb. at the return of the year. 1 Kings 20. 22, 26. 2 Chron. 36. 10.
^a 1 Chron. 20. 1. ^b Deut. 22. 8. ^c Gen. 34. 2. Job 31. 1. Matt. 5. 28. ^d Or, Bath-shuah,
1 Chron. 3. 5. ^e Or, Ammiel. ^d ch. 23. 39. ^e Ps. 51, title. Jam. 1. 14. ^d Or, and when
VOL. I. Nos. 33 & 34.

she had purified herself, &c. she returned. ^f Lev. 15. 19, 28. & 18. 19. ^e Heb. of the
peace of, &c. ^g Gen. 18. 4. & 19. 2. ^f Heb. went out after him. ^h ch. 7. 2, 6. ⁱ ch. 20.
8. ^k Gen. 19. 33, 35. ^l ver. 9. ^m See 1 Kings 21. 8, 9. ^g Heb. strong ^h Heb. from
after him. ⁿ ch. 12. 9.

and fought with Joab : and there fell *some* of the people of the servants of David ; and Uriah the Hittite died also.

18 ¶ Then Joab sent and told David all the things concerning the war ;

19 And charged the messenger, saying, When thou hast made an end of telling the matters of the war unto the king,

20 And if so be that the king's wrath arise, and he say unto thee, Wherefore approached ye so nigh unto the city when ye did fight ? knew ye not that they would shoot from the wall ?

21 Who smote ° Abimelech the son of ^p Jerubbesheth ? did not a woman cast a piece of a millstone upon him from the wall, that he died in Thebez ? why went ye nigh the wall ? then say thou, Thy servant Uriah the Hittite is dead also.

22 ¶ So the messenger went, and came and shewed David all that Joab had sent him for.

23 And the messenger said unto David, Surely the men prevailed against us, and came out unto us into the field, and we were upon them even unto the entering of the gate.

24 And the shooters shot from off the wall upon thy servants ; and *some* of the king's servants be dead, and thy servant Uriah the Hittite is dead also.

25 Then David said unto the messenger, Thus shalt thou say unto Joab, Let not this thing ⁱ displease thee, for the sword devoureth ^k one as well as another : make thy battle more strong against the city, and overthrow it : and encourage thou him.

26 ¶ And when the wife of Uriah heard that Uriah her husband was dead, she mourned for her husband.

27 And when the mourning was past, David sent and fetched her to his house, and she ^a became his wife, and bare him a son. But the thing that David had done ⁱ displeased the LORD.

CHAP. XII.

1 *Nathan's parable of the ewe lamb causeth David to be his own judge.* 7 David, reproved by Nathan, confesseth his sin, and is pardoned. 15 David mourneth and prayeth for the child, while it lived. 24 Solomon is born, and named Jedidiah. 26 David taketh Rabbah, and tortureth the people thereof. [BEFORE CHRIST 1034.]

AND the LORD sent Nathan unto David. And ^a he came unto him, and ^b said unto him, There were two men in one city ; the one rich, and the other poor.

2 The rich *man* had exceeding many flocks and herds :

3 But the poor *man* had nothing, save one little ewe lamb, which he had bought and nourished up : and it grew up together with him, and with his children ; it did eat of his own ^a meat, and drank of his own cup, and lay in his bosom, and was unto him as a daughter.

4 And there came a traveller unto the rich man, and he spared to take of his own flock and of his own herd, to dress for the wayfaring man that was come unto him ; but took the poor man's lamb, and dressed it for the man that was come to him.

5 And David's anger was greatly kindled against the man ; and he said to Nathan, As the LORD liveth, the man that hath done this *thing* ^b shall surely die :

6 And he shall restore the lamb ^c four-fold, because he did this thing, and because he had no pity.

7 ¶ And Nathan said to David, Thou *art* the man. Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I ^d anointed thee king over Israel, and I delivered thee out of the hand of Saul ;

8 And I gave thee thy master's house, and thy master's wives into thy bosom, and gave thee the house of Israel and of Judah ; and if *that had been* too little, I would moreover have given unto thee such and such things.

9 ^e Wherefore hast thou ^f despised the commandment of the LORD, to do evil in his sight ? ^g thou hast killed Uriah the Hit-

^o Judg. 9. 53. ^p Judg. 6. 32. *Jerubbaal.* ⁱ Heb. *be evil in thine eyes.* ^k Heb. *so and such.* ^q ch. 12. 9. ^l Heb. *was evil in the eyes of.*
CHAP. XII. ^a Ps. 51. title. ^b See ch. 14. 5, &c. 1 Kings 20. 35—41. Is. 5. 3. ^c Heb.

morsel. ^b Or, *is worthy to die, or, is a son of death.* 1 Sam. 26. 16. ^c Ex. 22. 1. Luke 19. 8. ^d 1 Sam. 16. 13. ^e See 1 Sam. 15. 19. ^f Num. 15. 31. ^g ch. 11. 15, 16, 17, 27.



2. Samuel

NATHAN REPROVING DAVID.

Ch. XII v. 7.

Printed and Published by J. H. White.

Bartholomaeus

G.B. King sc.



tite with the sword, and hast taken his wife *to be* thy wife, and hast slain him with the sword of the children of Ammon.

10 Now therefore ^h the sword shall never depart from thine house ; because thou hast despised me, and hast taken the wife of Uriah the Hittite to be thy wife.

11 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will raise up evil against thee out of thine own house, and I will ⁱ take thy wives before thine eyes, and give *them* unto thy neighbour, and he shall lie with thy wives in the sight of this sun.

12 For thou didst *it* secretly : ^k but I will do this thing before all Israel, and before the sun.

13 ^l And David said unto Nathan, ^m I have sinned against the LORD. And Nathan said unto David, ⁿ The LORD also hath ^o put away thy sin ; thou shalt not die.

14 Howbeit, because by this deed thou hast given great occasion to the enemies of the LORD ^p to blaspheme, the child also *that is* born unto thee shall surely die.

15 ¶ And Nathan departed unto his house. And the LORD struck the child that Uriah's wife bare unto David, and it was very sick.

16 David therefore besought God for the child ; and David ^q fasted, and went in, and ^r lay all night upon the earth.

17 And the elders of his house arose, *and went* to him, to raise him up from the earth : but he would not, neither did he eat bread with them.

18 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that the child died. And the servants of David feared to tell him that the child was dead : for they said, Behold, while the child was yet alive, we spake unto him, and he would not hearken unto our voice : how will he then ^s vex himself, if we tell him that the child is dead ?

19 But when David saw that his servants whispered, David perceived that the child was dead : therefore David said unto

his servants, Is the child dead ? And they said, He is dead.

20 Then David arose from the earth, and washed, and ^t anointed *himself*, and changed his apparel, and came into the house of the LORD, and ^u worshipped : then he came to his own house ; and when he required, they set bread before him, and he did eat.

21 Then said his servants unto him, What thing *is* this that thou hast done ? thou didst fast and weep for the child, *while it was* alive ; but when the child was dead, thou didst rise and eat bread.

22 And he said, While the child was yet alive, I fasted and wept : ^v for I said, Who can tell *whether* God will be gracious to me, that the child may live ?

23 But now he is dead, wherefore should I fast ? can I bring him back again ? I shall go to him, but ^w he shall not return to me.

24 ¶ And David comforted Bath-sheba his wife, and went in unto her, and lay with her : and ^x she bare a son, and ^y he called his name Solomon : and the LORD loved him.

25 And he sent by the hand of Nathan the prophet ; and he called his name ^z Jedidiah, because of the LORD.

26 ¶ And ^a Joab fought against ^b Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and took the royal city.

27 And Joab sent messengers to David, and said, I have fought against Rabbah, and have taken the city of waters.

28 Now therefore gather the rest of the people together, and encamp against the city, and take it : lest I take the city, and ^c it be called after my name.

29 And David gathered all the people together, and went to Rabbah, and fought against it, and took it.

30 ^d And he took their king's crown from off his head, the weight whereof *was* a talent of gold with the precious stones : and

^a Amos 7. 9 ⁱ Deut. 28. 30, ch. 16. 22. ^k ch. 16. 22. ^l See 1 Sam. 15. 24. ^m ch. 24. 10. ⁿ Job 7. 20. Ps. 32. 5. & 51. 4. Prov. 28. 13. ^o Ecclus. 47. 11. ^p ch. 24. 10. Psal. 32. 1. ^q Job 7. 21. Mic. 7. 18. Zech. 3. 4. ^r Is. 52. 5. Ezek. 36. 20, 23. Rom. 2. 24. ^s Heb. fasted

^t fast. ^u q ch. 13. 31. ^v Heb. do hurt. ^w Ruth 3. 3. ^x Job 1. 20. ^y See Is. 38. 1, 5. Jo-
nah 3. 9. ^z Job 7. 8, 9, 10. ^a Matt. 1. 6. ^b 1 Chron. 22. 9. ^c That is, Beloved of the Lord
^d 1 Chron. 20. 1. ^e Deut. 3. 11. ^f Heb. my name be called upon it. ^g 1 Chron. 20. 2.

it was *set* on David's head. And he brought forth the spoil of the city ^g in great abundance.

31 And he brought forth the people that *were* therein, and put *them* under saws, and under harrows of iron, and under axes of iron, and made them pass through the brickkiln: and thus did he unto all the cities of the children of Ammon. So David and all the people returned unto Jerusalem.

CHAP. XIII.

¹ *Amnon, loving Tamar, by Jonadab's counsel feigning himself sick, ravisheth her. 15 He hateth her, and shamefully turneth her away. 19 Absalom entertaineth her, and concealeth his purpose: 23 At a sheepshearing, among all the king's sons, he killeth Amnon. 30 David grieving at the news is comforted by Jonadab. 37 Absalom flieth to Talmai at Geshur.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1032.]

AND it came to pass after this, ^a that Absalom the son of David had a fair sister, whose name *was* ^b Tamar; and Amnon the son of David loved her.

2 And Amnon was so vexed, that he fell sick for his sister Tamar; for she *was* a virgin; and ^a Amnon thought it hard for him to do any thing to her.

3 But Amnon had a friend, whose name *was* Jonadab, ^c the son of Shimeah David's brother: and Jonadab *was* a very subtil man.

4 And he said unto him, Why *art* thou, *being* the king's son, ^b lean ^c from day to day? wilt thou not tell me? And Amnon said unto him, I love Tamar, my brother Absalom's sister.

5 And Jonadab said unto him, Lay thee down on thy bed, and make thyself sick: and when thy father cometh to see thee, say unto him, I pray thee, let my sister Tamar come, and give me meat, and dress the meat in my sight, that I may see *it*, and eat *it* at her hand.

6 ¶ So Amnon lay down, and made himself sick: and when the king was come to see him, Amnon said unto the king, I pray thee, let Tamar my sister come, and ^d make me a couple of cakes

in my sight, that I may eat at her hand.

7 Then David sent home to Tamar, saying, Go now to thy brother Amnon's house, and dress him meat.

8 So Tamar went to her brother Amnon's house; and he was laid down. And she took ^d flour, and kneaded *it*, and made cakes in his sight, and did bake the cakes.

9 And she took a pan, and poured *them* out before him; but he refused to eat. And Amnon said, ^e Have out all men from me. And they went out every man from him.

10 And Amnon said unto Tamar, Bring the meat into the chamber, that I may eat of thine hand. And Tamar took the cakes which she had made, and brought *them* into the chamber to Amnon her brother.

11 And when she had brought *them* unto him to eat, he ^f took hold of her, and said unto her, Come lie with me, my sister.

12 And she answered him, Nay, my brother, do not ^e force me; for ^g no such thing ought to be done in Israel: do not thou this ^h folly.

13 And I, whither shall I cause my shame to go? and as for thee, thou shalt be as one of the fools in Israel. Now therefore, I pray thee, speak unto the king; ⁱ for he will not withhold me from thee.

14 Howbeit he would not hearken unto her voice: but, being stronger than she, ^k forced her, and lay with her.

15 ¶ Then Amnon hated her ^l exceedingly; so that the hatred wherewith he hated her *was* greater than the love wherewith he had loved her. And Amnon said unto her, Arise, be gone.

16 And she said unto him, *There is* no cause: this evil in sending me away *is* greater than the other that thou didst unto me. But he would not hearken unto her.

17 Then he called his servant that minis-

^g Heb. very great. CHAP. XIII. ^a ch. 3. 2, 3. ^b 1 Chron. 3. 9. ^c Heb. it was marvellous, or, hidden in the eyes of Amnon. ^d See 1 Sam. 16. 9. ^e Heb. thin. ^f Heb. morning by morning. ^g Gen. 18. 6. ^h Or, paste. ⁱ Gen. 45. 1. ^j Gen. 39. 12. ^k Heb. humble me. ^l Gen. 34. 2.

^g Lev. 18. 9, 11. & 20. 17. ^f Heb. it ought not so to be done. ^h Gen. 34. 7. Judg. 19. 23. & 20. 6. ⁱ See Lev. 18. 9, 11. ^k Deut. 22. 25. See ch. 12. 11. ^l Heb. with great hatred greatly.

tered unto him, and said, Put now this woman out from me, and bolt the door after her.

18 And *she had*¹ a garment of divers colours upon her: for with such robes were the king's daughters *that were* virgins apparelled. Then his servant brought her out, and bolted the door after her.

19 ¶ And Tamar put ^mashes on her head, and rent her garment of divers colours that *was* on her, and ⁿlaid her hand on her head, and went on crying.

20 And Absalom her brother said unto her, Hath ^hAmnon thy brother been with thee? but hold now thy peace, my sister: he *is* thy brother; ⁱregard not this thing. So Tamar remained ^hdesolate in her brother Absalom's house.

21 ¶ But when king David heard of all these things, he was very wroth.

22 And Absalom spake unto his brother Amnon ^oneither good nor bad: for Absalom ^phated Amnon, because he had forced his sister Tamar.

23 ¶ And it came to pass, after two full years, that Absalom ^qhad sheepshearers in Baal-hazor, which *is* beside Ephraim: and Absalom invited all the king's sons.

24 And Absalom came to the king, and said, Behold now, thy servant hath sheepshearers; let the king, I beseech thee, and his servants go with thy servant.

25 And the king said to Absalom, Nay, my son, let us not all now go, lest we be chargeable unto thee. And he pressed him: howbeit he would not go, but blessed him.

26 Then said Absalom, If not, I pray thee, let my brother Amnon go with us. And the king said unto him, Why should he go with thee?

27 But Absalom pressed him, that he let Amnon and all the king's sons go with him.

28 ¶ Now Absalom had commanded his servants, saying, Mark ye now when Am-

non's ^rheart is merry with wine; and when I say unto you, Smite Amnon; then kill him; fear not: ^thave not I commanded you? be courageous, and be ^uvaliant.

29 And the servants of Absalom did unto Amnon as Absalom had commanded. Then all the king's sons arose, and every man ^vgat him up upon his mule, and fled.

30 ¶ And it came to pass, while they were in the way, that tidings came to David, saying, Absalom hath slain all the king's sons, and there is not one of them left.

31 Then the king arose, and ^wtare his garments, and ^xlay on the earth; and all his servants stood by with their clothes rent.

32 And ^yJonadab, the son of Shimeah David's brother, answered and said, Let not my lord suppose *that* they have slain all the young men the king's sons; for Amnon only is dead: for by the ^zappointment of Absalom this hath been ^adetermined from the day that he forced his sister Tamar.

33 Now therefore ^blet not my lord the king take the thing to his heart, to think that all the king's sons are dead: for Amnon only is dead.

34 ^cBut Absalom fled. And the young man that kept the watch lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came much people by the way of the hill side behind him.

35 And Jonadab said unto the king, Behold, the king's sons come: ^das thy servant said, so it is.

36 And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of speaking, that, behold, the king's sons came, and lifted up their voice and wept: and the king also and all his servants wept ^every sore.

37 ¶ But Absalom fled, and went to ^fTalmai, the son of ^gAmmihud, king of Geshur. And *David* mourned for his son every day.

you? Josh. 1. 9. m Heb. sons of valour. n Heb. rode. s ch. 1. 11. t ch. 13. 16. u ver. 3. o Heb. mouth. p Or, settled. x ch. 19. 19. y ver. 38. q Heb. according to the word of thy servant. r Heb. with a great weeping greatly. z ch. 3. 3. s Or, Ammihur.

¹ Gen. 37. 3. Judg. 5. 30. Ps. 45. 14. m Josh. 7. 6. ch. 1. 2. Job 2. 12. n Jer. 2. 37. h Heb. Amnon. i Heb. set not thine heart. k Heb. and desolate. o Gen. 24. 50. & 31. 24. p Lev. 19. 17, 18. q See Gen. 38. 12, 13. l Sam. 25. 4, 36. r Judg. 19. 6, 9, 22. Ruth 3. 7. l Sam. 25. 36. Esth. 1. 10. Ps. 104. 15. i Or, will you not, since I have commanded

38 So Absalom fled, and went to ^a Geshur, and was there three years.

39 And *the soul of* king David ^blonged to go forth unto Absalom: for he was ^ccomforted concerning Amnon, seeing he was dead.

CHAP. XIV.

¹ *Joab, suborning a widow of Tekoah by a parable to incline the king's heart to fetch home Absalom, bringeth him to Jerusalem. 25 Absalom's beauty, hair, and children. 28 After two years, Absalom by Joab is brought into the king's presence. [BEFORE CHRIST 1027.]*

NOW Joab the son of Zeruiah perceived that the king's heart *was* ^a toward Absalom.

2 And Joab sent to ^b Tekoah, and fetched thence a wise woman, and said unto her, I pray thee, feign thyself to be a mourner, ^c and put on now mourning apparel, and anoint not thyself with oil, but be as a woman that had a long time mourned for the dead:

3 And come to the king, and speak on this manner unto him. So Joab ^d put the words in her mouth.

4 ¶ And when the woman of Tekoah spake to the king, she ^e fell on her face to the ground, and did obeisance, and said, ^f Help, O king.

5 And the king said unto her, What ail-eth thee? And she answered, ^g I *am* indeed a widow woman, and mine husband is dead.

6 And thy handmaid had two sons, and they two strove together in the field, and *there was* ^b none to part them, but the one smote the other, and slew him.

7 And, behold, ^h the whole family is risen against thine handmaid, and they said, Deliver him that smote his brother, that we may kill him, for the life of his brother whom he slew; and we will destroy the heir also: and so they shall quench my coal which is left, and shall not leave to my husband *neither* name nor remainder ^c upon the earth.

8 And the king said unto the woman, Go to thine house, and I will give charge concerning thee.

9 And the woman of Tekoah said unto the king, My lord, O king, ⁱ the iniquity *be* on me, and on my father's house: ^k and the king and his throne *be* guiltless.

10 And the king said, Whosoever saith *ought* unto thee, bring him to me, and he shall not touch thee any more.

11 Then said she, I pray thee, let the king remember the LORD thy God, ^d that thou wouldest not suffer ^l the revengers of blood to destroy any more, lest they destroy my son. And he said, ^m As the LORD liveth, there shall not one hair of thy son fall to the earth.

12 Then the woman said, Let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak *one* word unto my lord the king. And he said, Say on.

13 And the woman said, Wherefore then hast thou thought such a thing against ⁿ the people of God? for the king doth speak this thing as one which is faulty, in that the king doth not fetch home again ^o his banished.

14 For we ^p must needs die, and *are* as water spilt on the ground, which cannot be gathered up again; ^q neither doth God respect *any* person: yet doth he ^r devise means, that his banished be not expelled from him.

15 Now therefore that I am come to speak of this thing unto my lord the king, *it is* because the people have made me afraid: and thy handmaid said, I will now speak unto the king; it may be that the king will perform the request of his handmaid.

16 For the king will hear, to deliver his handmaid out of the hand of the man *that would* destroy me and my son together out of the inheritance of God.

17 Then thine handmaid said, The word

^a ch. 14. 23, 32 & 15. 8. ^t Or, was consumed. Ps. 84. 2. ^b Gen. 38. 12.
CHAP. XIV. ^e ch. 13. 39. ^b 2 Chron. 11. 6. ^c See Ruth 3. 3. ^d ver. 19. Exod. 4.
15. ^e 1 Sam. 20. 41. ch. 1. 2. ^a Heb. Save. ^f See 2 Kings 6. 26, 28. ^g See ch. 12. 1.
^h Heb. no deliverer between them. ^h Num. 35. 19. Deut. 19. 12. ^e Heb. upon the face
of the earth. ⁱ Gen. 27. 13. 1 Sam. 25. 24. Matt. 27. 25. ^k ch. 3. 28, 29. 1 Kings 2. 33.

^d Heb. that the revenger of blood do not multiply to destroy. 1 Num. 35. 19. ^m 1 Sam.
14. 45. Acts 27. 34. ⁿ Judg. 20. 2. ^o ch. 13. 37, 38. ^p Job 34. 15. Heb. 9. 27. ^q Or,
because God hath not taken away his life, he hath also devised means, &c. ^q Num. 35.
15, 25, 28.

of my lord the king shall now be ^f comfortable: for ^r as an angel of God, so is my lord the king ^e to discern good and bad: therefore the LORD thy God will be with thee.

18 Then the king answered and said unto the woman, Hide not from me, I pray thee, the thing that I shall ask thee. And the woman said, Let my lord the king now speak.

19 And the king said, *Is not* the hand of Joab with thee in all this? And the woman answered and said, *As* thy soul liveth, my lord the king, none can turn to the right hand or to the left from ought that my lord the king hath spoken: for thy servant Joab, he bade me, and ^s he put all these words in the mouth of thine handmaid:

20 To fetch about this form of speech hath thy servant Joab done this thing: and my lord *is* wise, ^t according to the wisdom of an angel of God, to know all *things* that *are* in the earth.

21 ¶ And the king said unto Joab, Behold now, I have done this thing: go therefore, bring the young man Absalom again.

22 And Joab fell to the ground on his face, and bowed himself, and ^h thanked the king: and Joab said, To day thy servant knoweth that I have found grace in thy sight, my lord, O king, in that the king hath fulfilled the request of ⁱ his servant.

23 So Joab arose, ^u and went to Geshur, and brought Absalom to Jerusalem.

24 And the king said, Let him turn to his own house, and let him ^x not see my face. So Absalom returned to his own house, and saw not the king's face.

25 ¶ ^k But in all Israel there was none to be so much praised as Absalom for his beauty: ^y from the sole of his foot even to the crown of his head there was no blemish in him.

26 And when he polled his head, (for it was at every year's end that he polled *it*: because *the hair* was heavy on him, therefore he polled it:) he weighed the hair of his head at two hundred shekels, after the king's weight.

27 And ^z unto Absalom there were born three sons, and one daughter, whose name *was* Tamar: she was a woman of a fair countenance.

28 ¶ So Absalom dwelt two full years in Jerusalem, ^a and saw not the king's face.

29 Therefore Absalom sent for Joab, to have sent him to the king; but he would not come to him: and when he sent again the second time, he would not come.

30 Therefore he said unto his servants, See, Joab's field is ^l near mine, and he hath barley there; go and set it on fire. And Absalom's servants set the field on fire.

31 Then Joab arose, and came to Absalom unto *his* house, and said unto him, Wherefore have thy servants set my field on fire?

32 And Absalom answered Joab, Behold, I sent unto thee, saying, Come hither, that I may send thee to the king, to say, Wherefore am I come from Geshur? *it had been* good for me *to have been* there still: now therefore let me see the king's face; and if there be *any* iniquity in me, let him kill me.

33 So Joab came to the king, and told him: and when he had called for Absalom, he came to the king, and bowed himself on his face to the ground before the king: and the king ^b kissed Absalom.

CHAP. XV.

1 *Absalom, by fair speeches and courtesies, stealeth the hearts of Israel.* 7 *Under pretence of a vow, he obtaineth leave to go to Hebron.* 10 *He maketh there a great conspiracy.* 13 *David upon the news fleeth from Jerusalem.* 19 *Ittai would not leave him.* 24 *Zadok and Abiathar are sent back with the ark.* 30 *David and his company go up mount Olivet weeping.* 31 *He curseth Ahithophel's counsel.* 32 *Hushai is sent back with instructions.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1024.]

^f Heb. for rest. ^r ver. 20. ch. 19. 27. ^g Heb. to hear. ^s ver. 3. ^t ver. 17. ch. 19. ^h Heb. blessed. ⁱ Or, thy. ^u ch. 13. 37. ^x Gen. 43. 3. ch. 3. 13. ^k Heb. And as Absalom there was not a beautiful man in all Israel to praise greatly. ^y Isai. 1.

6. ^z See ch. 18. 18. ^a ver. 24. ^l Heb. near my place. ^b Gen. 33. 4. & 45. 15. Luke 15. 20.

AND ^a it came to pass after this, that Absalom ^b prepared him chariots and horses, and fifty men to run before him.

2 And Absalom rose up early, and stood beside the way of the gate: and it was *so*, that when any man that had a controversy ^a came to the king for judgment, then Absalom called unto him, and said, Of what city *art* thou? And he said, Thy servant is of one of the tribes of Israel.

3 And Absalom said unto him, See, thy matters *are* good and right; but ^b *there* is no man *deputed* of the king to hear thee.

4 Absalom said moreover, ^c Oh that I were made judge in the land, that every man which hath any suit or cause might come unto me, and I would do him justice!

5 And it was *so*, that when any man came nigh *to him* to do him obeisance, he put forth his hand, and took him, and kissed him.

6 And on this manner did Absalom to all Israel that came to the king for judgment: ^d so Absalom stole the hearts of the men of Israel.

7 ¶ And it came to pass ^e after forty years, that Absalom said unto the king, I pray thee, let me go and pay my vow, which I have vowed unto the LORD, in Hebron.

8 ^f For thy servant ^g vowed a vow ^h while I abode at Geshur in Syria, saying, If the LORD shall bring me again indeed to Jerusalem, then I will serve the LORD.

9 And the king said unto him, Go in peace. So he arose, and went to Hebron.

10 ¶ But Absalom sent spies throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying, As soon as ye hear the sound of the trumpet, then ye shall say, Absalom reigneth in Hebron.

11 And with Absalom went two hundred men out of Jerusalem, *that were* ⁱ called; and they went ^k in their simplicity, and they knew not any thing.

12 And Absalom sent for Ahithophel the Gilonite, ^l David's counsellor, from his city, *even* from ^m Giloh, while he offered sacrifices. And the conspiracy was strong; for the people ⁿ increased continually with Absalom.

13 ¶ And there came a messenger to David, saying, ^o The hearts of the men of Israel are after Absalom.

14 And David said unto all his servants that *were* with him at Jerusalem, Arise, and let us ^p flee; for we shall not *else* escape from Absalom: make speed to depart, lest he overtake us suddenly, and ^q bring evil upon us, and smite the city with the edge of the sword.

15 And the king's servants said unto the king, Behold, thy servants *are ready to do* whatsoever my lord the king shall ^r appoint.

16 And ^s the king went forth, and all his household ^t after him. And the king left ^u ten women, *which were* concubines, to keep the house.

17 And the king went forth, and all the people after him, and tarried in a place that was far off.

18 And all his servants passed on beside him; ^v and all the Cherethites, and all the Pelethites, and all the Gittites, six hundred men which came after him from Gath, passed on before the king.

19 ¶ Then said the king to ^w Ittai the Gittite, Wherefore goest thou also with us? return to thy place, and abide with the king: for thou *art* a stranger, and also an exile.

20 Whereas thou camest *but* yesterday, should I this day ^x make thee go up and down with us? seeing I go ^y whither I may, return thou, and take back thy brethren: mercy and truth *be* with thee.

21 And Ittai answered the king, and said, ^z As the LORD liveth, and *as* my lord the king liveth, surely in what place my lord the king shall be, whether in death

CHAP. XV. a ch. 12. 11. b 1 Kings 1. 5. c Heb. to come. d Or, none will hear thee from the king downward. e Judg. 9. 29. f Rom. 16. 18. g 1 Sam. 16. 1. h 1 Sam. 16. 2. i Gen. 28. 20, 21. j ch. 13. 38. k 1 Sam. 9. 13. & 16. 3, 5. l Gen. 20. 5. m Ps. 41. 9. & 55. 12, 13, 14. n Josh. 15. 51. o Ps. 3. 1. p ver. 6. Judg. 9. 3. q ch. 19. 9. r Ps. 3, title.

c Heb. thrust. d Heb. choose. e Ps. 3, title. f Heb. at his feet. g ch. 16. 21, 22. h ch. 8. 18. i ch. 18. 2. j Heb. make thee wander in going. k 1 Sam. 23. 13. l Ruth 1. 16, 17. Prov. 17. 17. & 18. 24.

or life, even there also will thy servant be.

22 And David said to Ittai, Go and pass over. And Ittai the Gittite passed over, and all his men, and all the little ones that *were* with him.

23 And all the country wept with a loud voice, and all the people passed over: the king also himself passed over the brook ^g Kidron, and all the people passed over, toward the way of the ^y wilderness.

24 ¶ And lo Zadok also, and all the Levites *were* with him, ^z bearing the ark of the covenant of God: and they set down the ark of God; and Abiathar went up, until all the people had done passing out of the city.

25 And the king said unto Zadok, Carry back the ark of God into the city: if I shall find favour in the eyes of the LORD, he ^a will bring me again, and shew me *both* it, and his habitation:

26 But if he thus say, I have no ^b delight in thee; behold, *here am I*, ^c let him do to me as seemeth good unto him.

27 The king said also unto Zadok the priest, *Art not* thou a ^d seer? return into the city in peace, and ^e your two sons with you, Ahimaaz thy son, and Jonathan the son of Abiathar.

28 See, ^f I will tarry in the plain of the wilderness, until there come word from you to certify me.

29 Zadok therefore and Abiathar carried the ark of God again to Jerusalem: and they tarried there.

30 ¶ And David went up by the ascent of *mount Olivet*, ^h and wept as he went up, and ⁱ had his head covered, and he went ^b barefoot: and all the people that *was* with him ⁱ covered every man his head, and they went up, ^k weeping as they went up.

31 ¶ And *one* told David, saying, ^l Ahithophel *is* among the conspirators with Absalom. And David said, O LORD, I

pray thee, ^m turn the counsel of Ahithophel into foolishness.

32 ¶ And it came to pass, that *when* David was come to the top *of the mount*, where he worshipped God, behold, Hushai the ⁿ Archite came to meet him ^o with his coat rent, and earth upon his head:

33 Unto whom David said, If thou passest on with me, then thou shalt be ^p a burden unto me:

34 But if thou return to the city, and say unto Absalom, ^q I will be thy servant, O king; *as I have been* thy father's servant hitherto, so *will* I now also *be* thy servant: then mayest thou for me defeat the counsel of Ahithophel.

35 And *hast thou* not there with thee Zadok and Abiathar the priests? therefore it shall be, *that* what thing soever thou shalt hear out of the king's house, ^r thou shalt tell *it* to Zadok and Abiathar the priests.

36 Behold, *they have* there ^s with them their two sons, Ahimaaz Zadok's *son*, and Jonathan Abiathar's *son*; and by them ye shall send unto me every thing that ye can hear.

37 So Hushai ^t David's friend came into the city, ^u and Absalom came into Jerusalem.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Ziba, by presents and false suggestions, obtaineth his master's inheritance. 5 At Bahurim Shimei curseth David. 9 David with patience abstaineth, and restraineth others, from revenge. 15 Hushai insinuateth himself into Absalom's counsel. 20 Ahithophel's counsel. [BEFORE CHRIST 1023.]

AND ^a when David was a little past the top *of the hill*, behold, ^b Ziba the servant of Mephibosheth met him, with a couple of asses saddled, and upon them two hundred *loaves* of bread, and an hundred bunches of raisins, and an hundred of summer fruits, and a bottle of wine.

2 And the king said unto Ziba, What meanest thou by these? And Ziba said, The asses *be* for the king's household to

^g Called, John 18. 1, *Cedron*. ^y ch. 16. 2. ^z Num. 4. 15. ^a Ps. 43. 3. ^b Num. 14. 8. ^c 1 Kings 22. 20. ^d 1 Kings 10. 9. ^e 2 Chron. 9. 8. ^f Isai. 62. 4. ^h 1 Sam. 3. 18. ⁱ 1 Sam. 9. 9. ^j See ch. 17. 17. ^k ch. 17. 16. ^l Heb. *going up, and weeping*. ^m ch. 19. 4. ⁿ Esth. 6. 12. ^o Is. 20. 2, 4. ^p Jer. 14. 3, 4. ^q Ps. 136. 6. ^r Ps. 3. 1, 2, & 55. 12, &c. ^s ch. 16. 23. & VOL. I. Nos. 33 & 34. ^t H

17. 14, 23. ⁿ Josh. 16. 2. ^o ch. 1. 2. ^p ch. 19. 35. ^q ch. 16. 19. ^r ch. 17. 15, 16. ^s ver. 27. ^t ch. 16. 16. ^u 1 Chron. 27. 33. ^v ch. 16. 15. CHAP. XVI. ^a ch. 15. 30, 32. ^b ch. 9. 2.

ride on ; and the bread and summer fruit for the young men to eat ; and the wine, ° that such as be faint in the wilderness may drink.

3 And the king said, And where *is* thy master's son ? ° And Ziba said unto the king, Behold, he abideth at Jerusalem : for he said, To day shall the house of Israel restore me the kingdom of my father.

4 ° Then said the king to Ziba, Behold, thine *are* all that *pertained* unto Mephibosheth. And Ziba said, ° I humbly beseech thee *that* I may find grace in thy sight, my lord, O king.

5 ¶ And when king David came to Bahurim, behold, thence came out a man of the family of the house of Saul, whose name *was* ° Shimei, the son of Gera : ° he came forth, and cursed still as he came.

6 And he cast stones at David, and at all the servants of king David : and all the people and all the mighty men *were* on his right hand and on his left.

7 And thus said Shimei when he cursed, Come out, come out, thou ° bloody man, and thou ° man of Belial :

8 The LORD hath ° returned upon thee all ° the blood of the house of Saul, in whose stead thou hast reigned ; and the LORD hath delivered the kingdom into the hand of Absalom thy son : and, ° behold, thou *art taken* in thy mischief, because thou *art* a bloody man.

9 ¶ Then said Abishai the son of Zeruiah unto the king, Why should this ° dead dog ° curse my lord the king ? let me go over, I pray thee, and take off his head.

10 And the king said, ° What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zeruiah ? so let him curse, because ° the LORD hath said unto him, Curse David. ° Who shall then say, Wherefore hast thou done so ?

11 And David said to Abishai, and to all his servants, Behold, ° my son, which ° came forth of my bowels, seeketh my life :

how much more now *may this* Benjamite *do it* ? let him alone, and let him curse ; for the LORD hath bidden him.

12 It may be that the LORD will look on mine ° affliction, and that the LORD will ° requite me good for his cursing this day.

13 And as David and his men went by the way, Shimei went along on the hill's side over against him, and cursed as he went, and threw stones at him, and ° cast dust.

14 And the king, and all the people that *were* with him, came weary, and refreshed themselves there.

15 ¶ And ° Absalom, and all the people the men of Israel, came to Jerusalem, and Ahithophel with him.

16 And it came to pass, when Hushai the Archite, ° David's friend, was come unto Absalom, that Hushai said unto Absalom, ° God save the king, God save the king.

17 And Absalom said to Hushai, *Is* this thy kindness to thy friend ? ° why wentest thou not with thy friend ?

18 And Hushai said unto Absalom, Nay ; but whom the LORD, and this people, and all the men of Israel, choose, his will I be, and with him will I abide.

19 And again, ° whom should I serve ? *should I* not *serve* in the presence of his son ? as I have served in thy father's presence, so will I be in thy presence.

20 ¶ Then said Absalom to Ahithophel, Give counsel among you what we shall do.

21 And Ahithophel said unto Absalom, Go in unto thy father's ° concubines, which he hath left to keep the house ; and all Israel shall hear that thou ° art abhorred of thy father : then shall ° the hands of all that *are* with thee be strong.

22 So they spread Absalom a tent upon the top of the house ; and Absalom went in unto his father's concubines ° in the sight of all Israel.

23 And the counsel of Ahithophel,

c ch. 15. 23. & 17. 29. d ch. 19. 27. e Prov. 18. 13. a Heb. I do obeisance. f ch. 19. 16. 1 Kings 2. 8. 44. b Or, he still came forth and cursed. c Heb. man of blood. g Deut. 13. 13. h Judg. 9. 24. 56. 57. 1 Kings 9. 32. 33. i See ch. 1. 16. & 3. 28. 29. & 4. 11. 12. d Heb. behold thee in thy evil. k 1 Sam. 24. 14. ch. 9. 8. l Ex. 22. 28. m ch. 19. 22. 1 Pet. 2. 23. n See 2 Kings 18. 25. Lam. 3. 38. o Rom. 9. 20. p ch. 12. 11.

q Gen. 15. 4. r Or, tears. f Heb. eye. Gen. 29. 32. 1 Sam. 1. 11. Psal. 25. 18. r Rom. 8. 28. g Heb. dusted him with dust. s ch. 15. 37. t ch. 15. 37. h Heb. Let the king live. u ch. 19. 25. Prov. 17. 17. x ch. 15. 34. y ch. 15. 16. & 20. 3. z Gen. 34. 30. 1 Sam. 13. 4. a ch. 2. 7. Zech. 8. 13. b ch. 12. 11, 12.

which he counselled in those days, *was* as if a man had enquired at the ⁱoracle of God: so *was* all the counsel of Ahithophel ^aboth with David and with Absalom.

CHAP. XVII.

¹ Ahithophel's counsel is overthrown by Hushai's, according to God's appointment. 15 Secret intelligence is sent unto David. 23 Ahithophel hangeth himself. 25 Amasa is made captain. 29 David at Mahanaim is furnished with provision. [BEFORE CHRIST 1023.]

MOREOVER Ahithophel said unto Absalom, Let me now choose out twelve thousand men, and I will arise and pursue after David this night:

2 And I will come upon him while he is ^aweary and weak-handed, and will make him afraid: and all the people that *are* with him shall flee; and I will ^bsmite the king only:

3 And I will bring back all the people unto thee: the man whom thou seekest *is* as if all returned: so all the people shall be in peace.

4 And the saying ^apleased Absalom well, and all the elders of Israel.

5 Then said Absalom, Call now Hushai the Archite also, and let us hear likewise ^bwhat he saith.

6 And when Hushai was come to Absalom, Absalom spake unto him, saying, Ahithophel hath spoken after this manner: shall we do *after* his ^csaying? if not, speak thou.

7 And Hushai said unto Absalom, The counsel that Ahithophel hath ^dgiven *is* not good at this time.

8 For, said Hushai, thou knowest thy father and his men, that they *be* mighty men, and they *be* ^echafed in their minds, as ^aa bear robbed of her whelps in the field: and thy father *is* a man of war, and will not lodge with the people.

9 Behold, he is hid now in some pit, or in some *other* place: and it will come to pass, when some of them *be* ^foverthrown at the first, that whosoever heareth it will

say, There is a slaughter among the people that follow Absalom.

10 And he also *that is* valiant, whose heart *is* as the heart of a lion, shall utterly ^dmelt: for all Israel knoweth that thy father *is* a mighty man, and *they* which *be* with him *are* valiant men.

11 Therefore I counsel that all Israel *be* generally gathered unto thee, ^efrom Dan even to Beer-sheba; ^fas the sand that *is* by the sea for multitude; and ^gthat thou go to battle in thine own person.

12 So shall we come upon him in some place where he shall be found, and we will light upon him as the dew falleth on the ground: and of him and of all the men that *are* with him there shall not be left so much as one.

13 Moreover, if he be gotten into a city, then shall all Israel bring ropes to that city, and we will draw it into the river, until there be not one small stone found there.

14 And Absalom and all the men of Israel said, The counsel of Hushai the Archite *is* better than the counsel of Ahithophel. For ^hthe LORD had ⁱappointed to defeat the good counsel of Ahithophel, to the intent that the LORD might bring evil upon Absalom.

15 ¶ ^jThen said Hushai unto Zadok and to Abiathar the priests, Thus and thus did Ahithophel counsel Absalom and the elders of Israel; and thus and thus have I counselled.

16 Now therefore send quickly, and tell David, saying, Lodge not this night ^kin the plains of the wilderness, but speedily pass over; lest the king be swallowed up, and all the people that *are* with him.

17 ^lNow Jonathan and Ahimaaz ^mstayed by ⁿEn-rogel; for they might not be seen to come into the city: and a wench went and told them; and they went and told king David.

18 Nevertheless a lad saw them, and

ⁱ Heb. word. c. ch. 15. 12.
CHAP. XVII. a See Deut. 25. 18. ch. 16. 14. b Zech. 13. 7. c Heb. was right in the eyes of, &c. 1 Sam. 18. 20. d Heb. what is in his mouth. e Heb. word. f Heb. counselled. g Heb. bitter of soul. Judg. 18. 25. h Hos. 13. 8. i Heb. fallen. j Josh. 2. 11.

k Judg. 20. 1. l Gen. 22. 17. m Heb. that thy face, or, presence go, &c. n ch. 15. 31, 34. o Heb. commanded. p ch. 15. 35. q ch. 15. 28. r ch. 15. 27, 36. s Josh. 2. 4, &c. t Josh. 15. 7. & 18. 16.

told Absalom : but they went both of them away quickly, and came to a man's house ^a in Bahurim, which had a well in his court ; whither they went down.

19 And ^o the woman took and spread a covering over the well's mouth, and spread ground corn thereon ; and the thing was not known.

20 And when Absalom's servants came to the woman to the house, they said, Where is Ahimaaz and Jonathan ? And ^p the woman said unto them, They be gone over the brook of water. And when they had sought and could not find *them*, they returned to Jerusalem.

21 And it came to pass, after they were departed, that they came up out of the well, and went and told king David, and said unto David, ^q Arise, and pass quickly over the water : for thus hath Ahithophel counselled against you.

22 Then David arose, and all the people that *were* with him, and they passed over Jordan : by the morning light there lacked not one of them that was not gone over Jordan.

23 ¶ And when Ahithophel saw that his counsel was not ⁱ followed, he saddled *his* ass, and arose, and gat him home to his house, to ^r his city, and ^k put his houshold in order, and ^s hanged himself, and died, and was buried in the sepulchre of his father.

24 Then David came to ^t Mahanaim. And Absalom passed over Jordan, he and all the men of Israel with him.

25 ¶ And Absalom made Amasa captain of the host instead of Joab : which Amasa *was* a man's son, whose name *was* ^u Ithra an Israelite, that went in to ^m Abigail the daughter of ⁿ Nahash, sister to Zeruiah Joab's mother.

26 So Israel and Absalom pitched in the land of Gilead.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, when David was come to Mahanaim, that ^x Shobi the

son of Nahash of Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and ^y Machir the son of Ammiel of Lodebar, and ^z Barzillai the Gileadite of Rogelim,

28 Brought beds, and ^o basons, and earthen vessels, and wheat, and barley, and flour, and parched *corn*, and beans, and lentiles, and parched *pulse*,

29 And honey, and butter, and sheep, and cheese of kine, for David, and for the people that *were* with him, to eat : for they said, The people *is* hungry, and weary, and thirsty, ^a in the wilderness.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 David viewing the armies in their march giveth them charge of Absalom. 6 The Israelites are sore smitten in the wood of Ephraim. 9 Absalom, hanging in an oak, is slain by Joab, and cast into a pit. 18 Absalom's place. 19 Ahimaaz and Cushi bring tidings to David. 33 David mourneth for Absalom. [BEFORE CHRIST 1023.]

AND David numbered the people that *were* with him, and set captains of thousands and captains of hundreds over them.

2 And David sent forth a third part of the people under the hand of Joab, and a third part under the hand of Abishai the son of Zeruiah, Joab's brother, ^a and a third part under the hand of Ittai the Gittite. And the king said unto the people, I will surely go forth with you myself also.

3 ^b But the people answered, Thou shalt not go forth : for if we flee away, they will not ^c care for us ; neither if half of us die, will they care for us : but now *thou art* ^b worth ten thousand of us : therefore now *it is* better that thou ^c succour us out of the city.

4 And the king said unto them, What seemeth you best I will do. And the king stood by the gate side, and all the people came out by hundreds and by thousands.

5 And the king commanded Joab and Abishai and Ittai, saying, *Deal* gently for my sake with the young man, *even* with Absalom. ^e And all the people heard when the king gave all the captains charge concerning Absalom.

n ch. 16. 5. o See Josh. 2. 6. p See Ex. 1. 19. Josh. 2. 4, 5. q ver. 15, 16. i Heb. *donr*. r ch. 15. 12. k Heb. *gave charge concerning his house*. 2 Kings 20. 1. s Matt. 27. 5. t Gen. 32. 2. Josh. 13. 26. ch. 2. 8. l Or, *Jether an Ishmaelite*. u 1 Chron. 2. 16, 17. m Heb. *Abigal*. n Or, *Jesse*, See 1 Chron. 2. 13, 16. x See ch. 10. 1. & 12. 30. y ch. 9. 4.

z ch. 19. 31, 32. 1 Kings 2. 7. o Or, *cups*. a ch. 16. 2. CHAP. XVIII. a ch. 15. 19. b ch. 21. 17. a Heb. *set their heart on us*. b Heb. *so* ten thousand of us. c Heb. *be to succour*. e ver. 12.

6 ¶ So the people went out into the field against Israel: and the battle was in the ^d wood of Ephraim;

7 Where the people of Israel were slain before the servants of David, and there was there a great slaughter that day of twenty thousand *men*.

8 For the battle was there scattered over the face of all the country: and the wood ^d devoured more people that day than the sword devoured.

9 ¶ And Absalom met the servants of David. And Absalom rode upon a mule, and the mule went under the thick boughs of a great oak, and his head caught hold of the oak, and he was taken up between the heaven and the earth; and the mule that *was* under him went away.

10 And a certain man saw *it*, and told Joab, and said, Behold, I saw Absalom hanged in an oak.

11 And Joab said unto the man that told him, And, behold, thou sawest *him*; and why didst thou not smite him there to the ground? and I would have given thee ten *shekels* of silver, and a girdle.

12 And the man said unto Joab, Though I should ^e receive a thousand *shekels* of silver in mine hand, *yet* would I not put forth mine hand against the king's son: ^e for in our hearing the king charged thee and Abishai and Ittai, saying, ^f Beware that none *touch* the young man Absalom.

13 Otherwise I should have wrought falsehood against mine own life: for there is no matter hid from the king, and thou thyself wouldest have set thyself against *me*.

14 Then said Joab, I may not tarry thus ^g with thee. And he took three darts in his hand, and thrust them through the heart of Absalom, while he *was* yet alive in the ^h midst of the oak.

15 And ten young men that bare Joab's armour compassed about and smote Absalom, and slew him.

16 And Joab blew the trumpet, and the people returned from pursuing after Israel: for Joab held back the people.

17 And they took Absalom, and cast him into a great pit in the wood, and ⁱ laid a very great heap of stones upon him: and all Israel fled every one to his tent.

18 ¶ Now Absalom in his lifetime had taken and reared up for himself a pillar, which *is* in ^j the king's dale: for he said, ^k I have no son to keep my name in remembrance: and he called the pillar after his own name: and it is called unto this day, Absalom's Place.

19 ¶ Then said Ahimaaz the son of Zadok, Let me now run, and bear the king tidings, how that the LORD hath ^l avenged him of his enemies.

20 And Joab said unto him, Thou shalt not ^k bear tidings this day, but thou shalt bear tidings another day: but this day thou shalt bear no tidings, because the king's son is dead.

21 Then said Joab to Cush, Go tell the king what thou hast seen. And Cush bowed himself unto Joab, and ran.

22 Then said Ahimaaz the son of Zadok yet again to Joab, But ^l howsoever, let me, I pray thee, also run after Cush. And Joab said, Wherefore wilt thou run, my son, seeing that thou hast no tidings ^m ready?

23 But howsoever, *said he*, let me run. And he said unto him, Run. Then Ahimaaz ran by the way of the plain, and overran Cush.

24 And David sat between the two gates: and ⁱ the watchman went up to the roof over the gate unto the wall, and lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold a man running alone.

25 And the watchman cried, and told the king. And the king said, If he *be* alone, *there is* tidings in his mouth. And he came apace, and drew near.

26 And the watchman saw another man

^d Josh. 17. 15, 18. ^d Heb. multiplied to devour. ^e Heb. weigh upon mine hand. ^f Heb. Beware whosoever ye be of, &c. ^g Heb. before thee. ^h Heb. heart.

^f Josh. 7. 26. ^g Gen. 14. 17. ^h See ch. 14. 27. ⁱ Heb. judged him from the hand, &c. ^k Heb. be a man of tidings. ^l Heb. be what may. ^m Or, convenient. ⁱ 2 Kings 9. 17.

running : and the watchman called unto the porter, and said, Behold *another* man running alone. And the king said, He also bringeth tidings.

27 And the watchman said, ⁿ Methinketh the running of the foremost is like the running of Ahimaaz the son of Zadok. And the king said, He is a good man, and cometh with good tidings.

28 And Ahimaaz called, and said unto the king, ^o ^p All is well. And he fell down to the earth upon his face before the king, and said, Blessed *be* the LORD thy God, which hath ^q delivered up the men that lifted up their hand against my lord the king.

29 And the king said, ^r Is the young man Absalom safe ? And Ahimaaz answered, When Joab sent the king's servant, and *me* thy servant, I saw a great tumult, but I knew not what *it was*.

30 And the king said *unto him*, Turn aside, *and* stand here. And he turned aside, and stood still.

31 And, behold, Cushie came ; and Cushie said, ^r Tidings, my lord the king : for the LORD hath avenged thee this day of all them that rose up against thee.

32 And the king said unto Cushie, *Is* the young man Absalom safe ? And Cushie answered, The enemies of my lord the king, and all that rise against thee to do *thee* hurt, be as *that* young man *is*.

33 ¶ And the king was much moved, and went up to the chamber over the gate, and wept : and as he went, thus he said, ^k O my son Absalom, my son, my son Absalom ! would God I had died for thee, O Absalom, my son, my son.

CHAP. XIX.

1 Joab causeth the king to cease his mourning. 9 The Israelites are earnest to bring the king back. 11 David sendeth to the priests to incite them of Judah. 18 Shimei is pardoned. 24 Mephibosheth excused. 32 Barzillai dismissed, Chinham his son is taken into the king's family. 41 The Israelites expostulate with Judah for bringing home the king without them. [BEFORE CHRIST 1023.]

AND it was told Joab, Behold, the king weepeth and mourneth for Absalom.

2 And the ^a victory that day was *turned* into mourning unto all the people : for the people heard say that day how the king was grieved for his son.

3 And the people gat them by stealth that day ^a into the city, as people being ashamed steal away when they flee in battle.

4 But the king ^b covered his face, and the king cried with a loud voice, ^c O my son Absalom ! O Absalom, my son, my son !

5 And Joab came into the house to the king, and said, Thou hast shamed this day the faces of all thy servants, which this day have saved thy life, and the lives of thy sons and of thy daughters, and the lives of thy wives, and the lives of thy concubines ;

6 ^b In that thou lovest thine enemies, and hatest thy friends. For thou hast declared this day, ^c that thou regardest neither princes nor servants : for this day I perceive, that if Absalom had lived, and all we had died this day, then it had pleased thee well.

7 Now therefore arise, go forth, and speak ^d comfortably unto thy servants : for I swear by the LORD, if thou go not forth, there will not tarry one with thee this night : and that will be worse unto thee than all the evil that befell thee from thy youth until now.

8 Then the king arose, and sat in the gate. And they told unto all the people, saying, Behold, the king doth sit in the gate. And all the people came before the king : for Israel had fled every man to his tent.

9 ¶ And all the people were at strife throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying, The king saved us out of the hand of our enemies, and he delivered us out of the

ⁿ Heb. I see the running. ^o Or, Peace be to thee. ^p Heb. Peace. ^q Heb. shut up. ^r Heb. Is there peace ? ^s Heb. Tidings is brought. ^k ch. 19. 4.
CHAP. XIX. ^a Heb. salvation, or, deliverance. ^a ver. 32. ^b ch. 15. 30. ^c ch. 18. 33.

^b Heb. By loving, &c. ^c Heb. that princes or servants are not to thee. ^d Heb. to the heart of thy servants. Gen. 34. 3.

hand of the Philistines; and now he is ^dfled out of the land for Absalom.

10 And Absalom, whom we anointed over us, is dead in battle. Now therefore why ^espeak ye not a word of bringing the king back?

11 ¶ And king David sent to Zadok and to Abiathar the priests, saying, Speak unto the elders of Judah, saying, Why are ye the last to bring the king back to his house? seeing the speech of all Israel is come to the king, *even* to his house.

12 Ye *are* my brethren, ye *are* ^omy bones and my flesh: wherefore then are ye the last to bring back the king?

13 ^fAnd say ye to Amasa, *Art* thou not of my bone, and of my flesh? ^gGod do so to me, and more also, if thou be not captain of the host before me continually in the room of Joab.

14 And he bowed the heart of all the men of Judah, ^heven as *the heart of* one man; so that they sent *this word* unto the king, Return thou, and all thy servants.

15 So the king returned, and came to Jordan. And Judah came to ⁱGilgal, to go to meet the king, to conduct the king over Jordan.

16 ¶ And ^kShimei the son of Gera, a Benjamite, which *was* of Bahurim, hasted and came down with the men of Judah to meet king David.

17 And *there were* a thousand men of Benjamin with him, and ^lZiba the servant of the house of Saul, and his fifteen sons and his twenty servants with him; and they went over Jordan before the king.

18 And there went over a ferry boat to carry over the king's household, and to do ^mwhat he thought good. And Shimei the son of Gera fell down before the king, as he was come over Jordan;

19 And said unto the king, ⁿLet not my lord impute iniquity unto me, neither do thou remember ^othat which thy servant

did perversely the day that my lord the king went out of Jerusalem, that the king should ^ptake it to his heart.

20 For thy servant doth know that I have sinned: therefore, behold, I am come the first this day of all ^qthe house of Joseph to go down to meet my lord the king.

21 But Abishai the son of Zeruiah answered and said, Shall not Shimei be put to death for this, because he ^rcursed the Lord's anointed?

22 And David said, ^sWhat have I to do with you, ye sons of Zeruiah, that ye should this day be adversaries unto me? ^tshall there any man be put to death this day in Israel? for do not I know that I *am* this day king over Israel?

23 Therefore ^uthe king said unto Shimei, Thou shalt not die. And the king swore unto him.

24 ¶ And ^vMephibosheth the son of Saul came down to meet the king, and had neither dressed his feet, nor trimmed his beard, nor washed his clothes, from the day the king departed until the day he came *again* in peace.

25 And it came to pass, when he was come to Jerusalem to meet the king, that the king said unto him, ^wWherefore wentest not thou with me, Mephibosheth?

26 And he answered, My lord, O king, my servant deceived me: for thy servant said, I will saddle me an ass, that I may ride thereon, and go to the king; because thy servant *is* lame.

27 And ^xhe hath slandered thy servant unto my lord the king; ^ybut my lord the king *is* as an angel of God: do therefore *what is* good in thine eyes.

28 For all *of* my father's house were but ^zdead men before my lord the king: ^ayet didst thou set thy servant among them that did eat at thine own table. What right therefore have I yet to cry any more unto the king?

29 And the king said unto him, Why

^d ch. 15. 14. ^e Heb. are ye silent? ^e ch. 5. 1. ^f ch. 17. 25. ^g Ruth 1. 17. ^h Judg. 20. 1. ⁱ Josh. 5. 9. ^k ch. 16. 5. ^l 1 Kings 2. 8. ^l ch. 9. 2, 10. & 16. 1, 2. ^f Heb. the good in his eyes. ^m 1 Sam. 22. 15. ⁿ ch. 16. 5, 6, &c. ^o ch. 13. 33. ^p See ch. 16. 5. ^q Ex.

²² 28. ^r ch. 16. 10. ^s 1 Sam. 11. 13. ^t 1 Kings 2. 8, 9, 37, 46. ^u ch. 9. 6. ^x ch. 16. 17. ^y ch. 16. 3. ^z ch. 14. 17, 20. ^g Heb. men of death, 1 Sam. 26. 16. ^a ch. 9. 7, 10, 13.

speakest thou any more of thy matters ? I have said, Thou and Ziba divide the land.

30 And Mephibosheth said unto the king, Yea, let him take all, forasmuch as my lord the king is come again in peace unto his own house.

31 ¶ And ^b Barzillai the Gileadite came down from Rogelim, and went over Jordan with the king, to conduct him over Jordan.

32 Now Barzillai was a very aged man, *even* fourscore years old : and ^c he had provided the king of sustenance while he lay at Mahanaim ; for he *was* a very great man.

33 And the king said unto Barzillai, Come thou over with me, and I will feed thee with me in Jerusalem ?

34 And Barzillai said unto the king, ^aHow long have I to live, that I should go up with the king unto Jerusalem.

35 I *am* this day ^d fourscore years old : *and* can I discern between good and evil ? can thy servant taste what I eat or what I drink ? can I hear any more the voice of singing men and singing women ? wherefore then should thy servant be yet a burden unto my lord the king ?

36 Thy servant will go a little way over Jordan with the king : and why should the king recompense it me with such a reward ?

37 Let thy servant, I pray thee, turn back again, that I may die in mine own city, *and be buried* by the grave of my father and of my mother. But behold thy servant ^eChimham ; let him go over with my lord the king ; and do to him what shall seem good unto thee.

38 And the king answered, Chimham shall go over with me, and I will do to him that which shall seem good unto thee : and whatsoever thou shalt ^frequire of me, *that* will I do for thee.

39 And all the people went over Jor-

dan. And when the king was come over, the king ^gkissed Barzillai, and blessed him ; and he returned unto his own place.

40 Then the king went on to Gilgal, and ^hChimham went on with him : and all the people of Judah conducted the king, and also half the people of Israel.

41 ¶ And, behold, all the men of Israel came to the king, and said unto the king, Why have our brethren the men of Judah stolen thee away, and ⁱhave brought the king, and his household, and all David's men with him, over Jordan ?

42 And all the men of Judah answered the men of Israel, Because the king *is* ^jnear of kin to us : wherefore then be ye angry for this matter ? have we eaten at all of the king's *cost* ? or hath he given us any gift ?

43 And the men of Israel answered the men of Judah, and said, We have ten parts in the king, and we have also more *right* in David than ye : why then did ye ^kdespise us, that our advice should not be first had in bringing back our king ? And ^lthe words of the men of Judah were fiercer than the words of the men of Israel.

CHAP. XX.

1 *By occasion of the quarrel, Sheba maketh a party in Israel.* 3 *David's ten concubines are shut up in perpetual prison.* 4 *Amasa, made captain over Judah, is slain by Joab.* 14 *Joab pursueth Sheba unto Abel.* 16 *A wise woman saveth the city by Sheba's head.* 23 *David's officers.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1022.]

AND there happened to be there a man of Belial, whose name *was* Sheba, the son of Bichri, a Benjamite : and he blew a trumpet, and said, ^mWe have no part in David, neither have we inheritance in the son of Jesse : ⁿevery man to his tents, O Israel.

2 So every man of Israel went up from after David, *and* followed Sheba the son of Bichri : but the men of Judah clave unto their king, from Jordan even to Jerusalem.

3 ¶ And David came to his house at Je-

b 1 Kings 2. 7. c ch. 17. 27. h Heb. *How many days are the years of my life ?* d Ps. 90. 10. e 1 Kings 2. 7. Jer. 41. 17. i Heb. *choose.* f Gen. 31. 55. k Heb. *Chim-*

han. g ver. 15. h ver. 12. l Heb. *set us at light.* i See Judg. 8. 1. & 12. 1. CHAP. XX. a ch. 19. 43. b 1 Kings 12. 16. 2 Chron. 10. 16.

rusalem; and the king took the ten women ^{his} ° concubines, whom he had left to keep the house, and put them in ^a ward, and fed them, but went not in unto them. So they were ^b shut up unto the day of their death, ^c living in widowhood.

4 ¶ Then said the king to Amasa, ^{a d} Assemble me the men of Judah within three days, and be thou here present.

5 So Amasa went to assemble *the men* of Judah: but he tarried longer than the set time which he had appointed him.

6 And David said to Abishai, Now shall Sheba the son of Bichri do us more harm than *did* Absalom: take thou ^e thy lord's servants, and pursue after him, lest he get him fenced cities, and ^e escape us.

7 And there went out after him Joab's men, and the ^f Cherethites, and the Pelethites, and all the mighty men: and they went out of Jerusalem, to pursue after Sheba the son of Bichri.

8 When they *were* at the great stone which *is* in Gibeon, Amasa went before them. And Joab's garment that he had put on was girded unto him, and upon it a girdle *with* a sword fastened upon his loins in the sheath thereof; and as he went forth it fell out.

9 And Joab said to Amasa, *Art* thou in health, my brother? ^g And Joab took Amasa by the beard with the right hand to kiss him.

10 But Amasa took no heed to the sword that *was* in Joab's hand: so ^h he smote him therewith ⁱ in the fifth *rib*, and shed out his bowels to the ground, and ^j struck him not again; and he died. So Joab and Abishai his brother pursued after Sheba the son of Bichri.

11 And one of Joab's men stood by him, and said, He that favoureth Joab, and he that *is* for David, *let him go* after Joab.

12 And Amasa wallowed in blood in the midst of the highway. And when the man

saw that all the people stood still, he removed Amasa out of the highway into the field, and cast a cloth upon him, when he saw that every one that came by him stood still.

13 When he was removed out of the highway, all the people went on after Joab, to pursue after Sheba the son of Bichri.

14 ¶ And he went through all the tribes of Israel unto ^k Abel, and to Beth-maachah, and all the Berites: and they were gathered together, and went also after him.

15 And they came and besieged him in Abel of Beth-maachah, and they ^l cast up a bank against the city, and ^m it stood in the trench: and all the people that *were* with Joab ⁿ battered the wall, to throw it down.

16 ¶ Then cried a wise woman out of the city, Hear, hear; say, I pray you, unto Joab, Come near hither, that I may speak with thee.

17 And when he was come near unto her, the woman said, *Art* thou Joab? And he answered, I *am* he. Then she said unto him, Hear the words of thine handmaid. And he answered, I do hear.

18 Then she spake, saying, ⁱ They were wont to speak in old time, saying, They shall surely ask *counsel* at Abel: and so they ended *the matter*.

19 I *am* one of them that are peaceable *and* faithful in Israel: thou seekest to destroy a city and a mother in Israel: why wilt thou swallow up ^m the inheritance of the LORD?

20 And Joab answered and said, Far be it, far be it from me, that I should swallow up or destroy.

21 The matter *is* not so: but a man of mount Ephraim, Sheba the son of Bichri ^k by name, hath lifted up his hand against the king, *even* against David: deliver him only, and I will depart from the city. And the woman said unto Joab, Behold, his

c ch. 15. 16. & 16. 21. 22. a Heb. an house of ward. b Heb. bound. c Heb. in widow-
hood of life. d ch. 19. 13. e Heb. Call. f ch. 11. 11. 1 Kings 1. 33. g Heb. deliver
myself from our eyes. h ch. 8. 18. 1 Kings 1. 38. i Matt. 26. 49. Luke 22. 47. j 1
Kings 2. 5. k ch. 2. 23. l Heb. doubled not his stroke. m 2 Kings 15. 29. 2 Chron. 16. 4.
VOL. I. Nos. 35 & 36.

12 Kings 19. 32. g Or, it stood against the outmost wall. h Heb. married to thron-
down. i Or, They plainly spake in the beginning, saying, Surely they will ask of Abel,
and so make an end: See Deut. 20. 11. m 1 Sam. 26. 19. ch. 21. 3. k Heb. by his
name.

head shall be thrown to thee over the wall.

22 Then the woman went unto all the people ^ain her wisdom. And they cut off the head of Sheba the son of Bichri, and cast *it* out to Joab. And he blew a trumpet, and they ^lretired from the city, every man to his tent. And Joab returned to Jerusalem unto the king.

23 ¶ Now ^oJoab *was* over all the host of Israel: and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada *was* over the Cherethites and over the Pelethites:

24 And Adoram *was* ^pover the tribute: and ^aJehoshaphat the son of Ahilud *was* ^mrecorder:

25 And Sheva *was* scribe: and ^rZadok and Abiathar *were* the priests:

26 ^aAnd Ira also the Jairite *was* ⁿa chief ruler about David.

CHAP. XXI.

1 *The three years' famine for the Gibeonites ceaseth, by hanging seven of Saul's sons. 10 Rizpah's kindness unto the dead. 12 David burieth the bones of Saul and Jonathan in his father's sepulchre. 15 Four battles against the Philistines, wherein four valiants of David slay four giants.*
[BEFORE CHRIST 1021.]

THEN there was a famine in the days of David three years, year after year; and David ^aenquired of the LORD. And the LORD answered, *It is* for Saul, and for *his* bloody house, because he slew the Gibeonites.

2 And the king called the Gibeonites, and said unto them; (now the Gibeonites *were* not of the children of Israel, but ^aof the remnant of the Amorites; and the children of Israel had sworn unto them: and Saul sought to slay them in his zeal to the children of Israel and Judah;)

3 Wherefore David said unto the Gibeonites, What shall I do for you? and wherewith shall I make the atonement, that ye may bless ^bthe inheritance of the LORD?

4 And the Gibeonites said unto him,

^bWe will have no silver nor gold of Saul, nor of his house; neither for us shalt thou kill any man in Israel. And he said, What ye shall say, *that* will I do for you.

5 And they answered the king, The man that consumed us, and that ^cdevised against us *that* we should be destroyed from remaining in any of the coasts of Israel,

6 Let seven men of his sons be delivered unto us, and we will hang them up unto the LORD ^ein Gibeah of Saul, ^d*whom* the LORD did choose. And the king said, I will give *them*.

7 But the king spared Mephibosheth, the son of Jonathan the son of Saul, because of ^ethe LORD's oath that *was* between them, between David and Jonathan the son of Saul.

8 But the king took the two sons of ^fRizpah the daughter of Aiah, whom she bare unto Saul, Armoni and Mephibosheth; and the five sons of ^eMichal the daughter of Saul, whom she ^fbrought up for Adriel the son of Barzillai the Meholathite;

9 And he delivered them into the hands of the Gibeonites, and they hanged them in the hill ^gbefore the LORD: and they fell *all* seven together, and were put to death in the days of harvest, in the first *days*, in the beginning of barley harvest.

10 ¶ And ^hRizpah the daughter of Aiah took sackcloth, and spread it for her upon the rock, ⁱfrom the beginning of harvest until water dropped upon them out of heaven, and suffered neither the birds of the air to rest on them by day, nor the beasts of the field by night.

11 And it was told David what Rizpah the daughter of Aiah, the concubine of Saul, had done.

12 ¶ And David went and took the bones of Saul and the bones of Jonathan his son from the men of ^kJabesh-gilead,

ⁿ Eccles. 9. 14, 15. ⁱ Heb. were scattered. ^o ch. 8. 16, 18. ^p 1 Kings 4. 6. ^q ch. 8. 16. ^r 1 Kings 4. 3. ^m Or, remembrancer. ^r ch. 8. 17. ^s 1 Kings 4. 4. ^t ch. 23. 38. ^u Or, prince. Gen. 41. 45. Exod. 2. 16. ch. 8. 18.
CHAP. XXI. ^a Heb. sought the face, &c. See Num. 27. 21. ^a Josh. 9. 3, 15, 16, 17. ^b ch. 20. 19. ^b Or, it is not silver nor gold that we have to do with Saul or his house,

neither pertains it to us to kill, &c. ^c Or, cut us off. ^c 1 Sam. 10. 26. & 11. 4. ^d 1 Sam. 10. 24. ^d Or, chosen of the LORD. ^e 1 Sam. 18. 3. & 20. 8, 15, 42. & 23. 18. ^f ch. 3. 7. ^e Or, Michal's sister. ^f Heb. bare to Adriel. ^f 1 Sam. 18. 19. ^g ch. 6. 17. ^h ver. 8. ^{ch.} 3. 7. ⁱ See Deut. 21. 23. ^k 1 Sam. 31. 11, 12, 13.

which had stolen them from the street of Beth-shan, where the ¹Philistines had hanged them, when the Philistines had slain Saul in Gilboa:

13 And he brought up from thence the bones of Saul and the bones of Jonathan his son; and they gathered the bones of them that were hanged.

14 And the bones of Saul and Jonathan his son buried they in the country of Benjamin in ^mZelah, in the sepulchre of Kish his father: and they performed all that the king commanded. And after that ⁿGod was intreated for the land.

15 ¶ Moreover the Philistines had yet war again with Israel; and David went down, and his servants with him, and fought against the Philistines: and David waxed faint.

16 And Ishbi-benob, which *was* of the sons of ^ethe giant, the weight of whose ^bspear *weighed* three hundred *shekels* of brass in weight, he being girded with a new *sword*, thought to have slain David.

17 But Abishai the son of Zeruiah succoured him, and smote the Philistine, and killed him. Then the men of David swore unto him, saying, ^oThou shalt go no more out with us to battle, that thou quench not the ^plight of Israel.

18 ^aAnd it came to pass after this, that there was again a battle with the Philistines at Gob: then ^rSibbechai the Hushathite slew ^kSaph, which *was* of the sons of ⁱthe giant.

19 And there was again a battle in Gob with the Philistines, where Elhanan the son of ^mJaare-oregim, a Beth-lehemite, slew ^athe brother of Goliath the Gittite, the staff of whose spear *was* like a weaver's beam.

20 And ^tthere was yet a battle in Gath, where was a man of *great* stature, that had on every hand six fingers, and on every foot six toes, four and twenty in

number; and he also was born to ⁿthe giant.

21 And when he ^odefied Israel, Jonathan the son of ⁿShimeah the brother of David slew him.

22 ^xThese four were born to the giant in Gath, and fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants.

CHAP. XXII.

A psalm of thanksgiving for God's powerful deliverance, and manifold blessings. [BEFORE CHRIST 1018.]

AND David ^aspake unto the LORD the words of this song in the day *that* the LORD had ^bdelivered him out of the hand of all his enemies, and out of the hand of Saul:

2 And he said, ^oThe LORD *is* my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer;

3 The God of my rock; ^din him will I trust: *he is* my ^eshield, and the ^fhorn of my salvation, my high ^gtower, and my ^hrefuge, my saviour; thou savest me from violence.

4 I will call on the LORD, *who is* worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine enemies.

5 When the ^awaves of death compassed me, the floods of ^bungodly men made me afraid;

6 The ^csorrows of hell compassed me about; the snares of death prevented me;

7 In my distress ^kI called upon the LORD, and cried to my God: and he did ⁱhear my voice out of his temple, and my cry *did enter* into his ears.

8 Then ^mthe earth shook and trembled; ⁿthe foundations of heaven moved and shook, because he was wroth.

9 There went up a smoke ^dout of his nostrils, and ^ofire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by it.

10 He ^pbowed the heavens also, and came down; and ^adarkness *was* under his feet.

11 And he rode upon a cherub, and did

¹¹ Sam. 31. 10. ^m Josh. 18. 28. ⁿ So Josh. 7. 26. ch. 24. 25. ^g Or, *Rapha*. ^h Heb. *a staff, or, the head*. ^o ch. 18. 3. ^p 1 Kings 11. 36. & 15. 4. ^q Ps. 132. 17. ⁱ Heb. *can-ir*. ^a See 1 Chron. 20. 5. ^t 1 Chron. 20. 6. ⁿ Or, *Rapha*. ^e Or, *reproached*. 1 Sam. 17. 25. 28. ^u 1 Sam. 16. 9. *Shammeh*. ^x 1 Chron. 20. 8.

CHAP. XXII. ^a Ex. 15. 1. ^b Judg. 5. 1. ^b Ps. 18. title. & Ps. 34. 19. ^c Deut. 32. 4.

^{Ps.} 18. 2. & c. & 31. 3. & 71. 3. & 91. 2. & 144. 2. ^d Heb. 2. 13. ^e Gen. 15. 1. ^f Luke 1. 69. ^g Prov. 18. 10. ^h Ps. 9. 9. & 14. 6. & 50. 16. & 71. 7. ⁱ Jer. 18. 19. ^a Or, *pangs*. ^o Heb. *Belial*. ^c Or, *corals*. ⁱ Ps. 116. 3. ^k Ps. 116. 4. & 120. 1. ^j Jonah 2. 2. ^l Ex. 3. 7. ^{Ps.} 34. 6. 15. 17. ^m Judg. 5. 4. ^{Ps.} 77. 18. & 97. 4. ⁿ Job 26. 11. ^d Heb. *by*. ^o Ps. 97. 3. ^{Hab.} 3. 5. ^{Heb.} 12. 29. ^p Ps. 144. 5. ^{Isai.} 64. 1. ^q Ex. 20. 21. 1 Kings 8. 12. ^{Ps.} 97. 2.

fly: and he was seen ^r upon the wings of the wind.

12 And he made ^a darkness pavilions round about him, ^e dark waters, *and* thick clouds of the skies.

13 Through the brightness before him were ^t coals of fire kindled.

14 The LORD ^a thundered from heaven, and the Most High uttered his voice.

15 And he sent out ^s arrows, and scattered them; lightning, and discomfited them.

16 And the channels of the sea appeared, the foundations of the world were discovered, at the ^r rebuking of the LORD, at the blast of the breath of his ^f nostrils.

17 ^z He sent from above, he took me; he drew me out of ^e many waters;

18 ^a He delivered me from my strong enemy, *and* from them that hated me: for they were too strong for me.

19 They prevented me in the day of my calamity: but the LORD was my stay.

20 ^b He brought me forth also into a large place: he delivered me, because he ^o delighted in me.

21 ^a The LORD rewarded me according to my righteousness: according to the ^o cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me.

22 For I have ^t kept the ways of the LORD, and have not wickedly departed from my God.

23 For all his ^s judgments *were* before me: and *as for* his statutes, I did not depart from them.

24 I was also ^b upright ^b before him, and have kept myself from mine iniquity.

25 Therefore ⁱ the LORD hath recompensed me according to my righteousness; according to my cleanness ⁱ in his eyesight.

26 With ^k the merciful thou wilt shew

thyself merciful, *and* with the upright man thou wilt shew thyself upright.

27 With the pure thou wilt shew thyself pure; and ⁱ with the froward thou wilt ^k shew thyself unsavoury.

28 And the ^m afflicted people thou wilt save: but thine eyes *are* upon ⁿ the haughty, *that* thou mayest bring *them* down.

29 For thou *art* my ⁱ lamp, O LORD: and the LORD will lighten my darkness.

30 For by thee I have ^m run through a troop: by my God have I leaped over a wall.

31 *As for* God, ^o his way *is* perfect; ^p the word of the LORD *is* ⁿ tried: he *is* a buckler to all them that trust in him.

32 For ^a who *is* God, save the LORD? and who *is* a rock, save our God?

33 God *is* my ^r strength *and* power: and he ^o maketh my way ^t perfect.

34 He ^p maketh my feet ^u like hinds' feet: and ^s setteth me upon my high places.

35 ^y He teacheth my hands ^a to war; so that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms.

36 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation: and thy gentleness hath ^r made me great.

37 Thou hast ^z enlarged my steps under me; so that my ^s feet did not slip.

38 I have pursued mine enemies, and destroyed them; and turned not again until I had consumed them.

39 And I have consumed them, and wounded them, that they could not arise: yea, they are fallen ^a under my feet.

40 For thou hast ^b girded me with strength to battle: ^o them that rose up against me hast thou ^t subdued under me.

41 Thou hast also given me the ^a necks of mine enemies, that I might destroy them that hate me.

42 They looked, but *there was* none to

^r Ps. 104. 3. ^s ver. 10. ^a Ps. 97. 2. ^e Heb. binding of waters. ^t ver. 9. ⁿ Judg. 5. 20. ⁱ Sam. 2. 10. & 7. 10. ^p Ps. 29. 3. ^o Isai. 30. 30. ^x Deut. 32. 23. ^p Ps. 7. 13. & 77. 17. & 144. 6. ^h Hab. 3. 11. ^y Ex. 15. 8. ^p Ps. 106. 9. ⁿ Nah. 1. 4. ^m Matt. 8. 26. ^f Or, anger. ^q Ps. 74. 1. ^z Ps. 144. 7. ^g Or, great. ^a ver. 1. ^b Ps. 31. 8. & 118. 5. ^c ch. 15. 26. ^p Ps. 22. 8. ^d ver. 25. ⁱ Sam. 26. 23. ⁱ Kings 8. 32. ^p Ps. 7. 8. ^e Ps. 34. 4. ^f Gen. 18. 19. ^p Ps. 119. 3. & 128. 1. ⁱ Prov. 8. 32. ^g Deut. 7. 12. ^p Ps. 119. 30, 102. ^h Gen. 6. 9. & 17. 1. ^j Job 1. 1. ^a Heb. to him. ⁱ ver. 21. ⁱ Heb. before his eyes. ^k Matt. 5. 7. ^f Lev. 26. 23, 24, 27, 28. ^k Or, wrestle. ^p Ps. 18. 26. ^m Ex. 3. 7, 8. ^p Ps. 72. 12, 13. ⁿ Job 40. 11, 12. ⁱ Isa. 2. 11, 12, 17. &

5. 15. ^d Dan. 4. 37. ⁱ Or, candle. ^j Job 29. 3. ^p Ps. 27. 1. ^m Or, broken a troop. ^o Deut. 32. 4. ^d Dan. 4. 37. ^r Rev. 15. 3. ^p Ps. 12. 6. & 119. 140. ^p Prov. 30. 5. ⁿ Or, refined. ^q 1 Sam. 2. 2. ⁱ Isai. 45. 5, 6. ^r Ex. 15. 2. ^p Ps. 27. 1. & 28. 7, 8. & 31. 4. ⁱ Isai. 12. 2. ^o Heb. riddeth, or, looseth. ^a Heb. 13. 21. ^t Deut. 18. 13. ^j Job 22. 3. ^p Ps. 101. 2, 6. & 119. 1. ^p Heb. equalleth. ^u ch. 2. 18. ^h Hab. 3. 19. ^x Deut. 32. 13. ⁱ Isai. 33. 16. & 58. 14. ^y Ps. 144. 1. ^q Heb. for the war. ^r Heb. multiplied me. ^z Prov. 4. 12. ^s Heb. ankles. ^a Mal. 4. 3. ^b Ps. 18. 33, 39. ^c Ps. 44. 5. ^t Heb. caused to bow. ^d Gen. 49. 8. ^e Ex. 23. 27. ^j Josh. 10. 24.

save; *even* ^a unto the LORD, but he answered them not.

43 Then did I beat them as small ^f as the dust of the earth, I did stamp them ^g as the mire of the street, *and* did spread them abroad.

44 ^h Thou also hast delivered me from the strivings of my people, thou hast kept me *to be* ⁱ head of the heathen: ^k a people *which* I knew not shall serve me.

45 ^m Strangers shall ⁿ submit themselves unto me: as soon as they hear, they shall be obedient unto me.

46 Strangers shall fade away, and they shall be afraid ^l out of their close places.

47 The LORD liveth; and blessed *be* my rock; and exalted be the God of the ^m rock of my salvation.

48 It is God that ^a avengeth me, and that ⁿ bringeth down the people under me,

49 And that bringeth me forth from mine enemies: thou also hast lifted me up on high above them that rose up against me: thou hast delivered me from the ^o violent man.

50 Therefore I will give thanks unto thee, O LORD, among ^p the heathen, and I will sing praises unto thy name.

51 ^q *He* is the tower of salvation for his king: and sheweth mercy to his ^r anointed, unto David, and ^s to his seed for evermore.

CHAP. XXIII.

¹ David, in his last words, professeth his faith in God's promises to be beyond sense or experience. ⁶ The different state of the wicked. ⁸ A catalogue of David's mighty men. [BEFORE CHRIST 1018.]

NOW these *be* the last words of David.

David the son of Jesse said, ^a and the man *who was* raised up on high, ^b the anointed of the God of Jacob, and the sweet psalmist of Israel, said,

2 ^c The Spirit of the LORD spake by me, and his word *was* in my tongue.

3 The God of Israel said, ^d the Rock of

Israel spake to me, ^e He that ruleth over men *must be* just, ruling ^f in the fear of God.

4 And ^g *he shall be* as the light of the morning, *when* the sun riseth, *even* a morning without clouds; *as* the tender grass *springing* out of the earth by clear shining after rain.

5 Although my house *be* not so with God; ^h yet he hath made with me an everlasting covenant, ordered in all *things*, and sure: for *this is* all my salvation, and all *my* desire, although he make *it* not to grow.

6 ¶ But *the sons* of Belial *shall be* all of them as thorns thrust away, because they cannot be taken with hands:

7 But the man *that* shall touch them must be ⁱ fenced with iron and the staff of a spear; and they shall be utterly burned with fire in the *same* place.

8 ¶ These *be* the names of the mighty men whom David had: ^j The Tachmonite that sat in the seat, chief among the captains; the same *was* Adino the Eznite: ^k *he lift up his spear* against eight hundred, ^l whom he slew at one time.

9 And after him *was* ^m Eleazar the son of Dodo the Ahohite, *one* of the three mighty men with David, when they defied the Philistines *that* were there gathered together to battle, and the men of Israel were gone away:

10 He arose, and smote the Philistines until his hand was weary, and his hand clave unto the sword: and the LORD wrought a great victory that day; and the people returned after him only to spoil.

11 And after him *was* ⁿ Shammah the son of Agee the Hararite. ^o And the Philistines were gathered together ^p into a troop, where was a piece of ground full of lentiles: and the people fled from the Philistines.

12 But he stood in the midst of the

^a Job 27. 9. ^b Prov. 1. 28. ^c Isai. 1. 15. ^d Mic. 3. 4. ^e 2 Kings 13. 7. ^f Ps. 35. 5. ^g Dan. 2. 35. ^h Isai. 10. 6. ⁱ Mic. 7. 10. ^j Zech. 10. 5. ^k h ch. 3. 1. & 5. 1. & 19. 9, 14. & 20. 1, 2, 22. ^l Deut. 28. 13. ^m ch. 8. 1—14. ⁿ Psal. 2. 8. ^o k Isai. 55. 5. ^p u Heb. Sons of the stranger. ^q Or, yield feigned obedience. ^r y Heb. lie: See Deut. 33. 29. ^s Ps. 66. 3. & 81. 15. ^t Mic. 7. 17. ^u m Ps. 89. 26. ^v z Heb. giveth avengerment for me. ^w 1 Sam. 25. 39. ^x ch. 18. 9, 31. ^y n Ps. 144. 2. ^z o Ps. 140. 1. ^{aa} p Rom. 15. 9. ^{ab} q Ps. 144. 10. ^{ac} r Ps. 89. 20. ^{ad} s ch. 7. 12. ^{ae} t Ps. 89. 29.

CHAP. XXIII. ^a ch. 7. 8, 9. ^b Ps. 76. 70, 71. & 89. 27. ^c b 1 Sam. 16. 12, 13. ^d Ps. 89. 20. ^e c 2 Pet. 1. 21. ^f d Deut. 32. 4, 31. ^g ch. 22. 2, 32. ^h a Or, Be thou ruler, &c. ⁱ Ps. 110. 2. ^j e Ex. 18. 21. ^k 2 Chron. 19. 7, 9. ^l f Judg. 5. 31. ^m Ps. 89. 36. ⁿ Prov. 4. 18. ^o Hos. 6. 5. ^p See Psal. 110. 3. ^q g ch. 7. 15, 16. ^r Ps. 89. 39. ^s Isai. 55. 3. ^t b Heb. filled. ^u c Or, Joshabbasbet the Tachmonite, head of the three. ^v d See 1 Chron. 11. 11. & 27. 2. ^w e Heb. slain ^x h 1 Chron. 11. 12. & 27. 4. ^y i 1 Chron. 11. 27. ^z k See 1 Chron. 11. 13, 14. ^{aa} f Or, for foraging.

ground, and defended it, and slew the Philistines: and the LORD wrought a great victory.

13 And ¹⁸ three of the thirty chief went down, and came to David in the harvest time unto ^m the cave of Adullam: and the troop of the Philistines pitched in ⁿ the valley of Rephaim.

14 And David *was* then in ^o an hold, and the garrison of the Philistines *was* then in Beth-lehem.

15 And David longed, and said, Oh that one would give me drink of the water of the well of Beth-lehem, which *is* by the gate!

16 And the three mighty men brake through the host of the Philistines, and drew water out of the well of Beth-lehem, that *was* by the gate, and took *it*, and brought *it* to David: nevertheless he would not drink thereof, but poured it out unto the LORD.

17 And he said, Be it far from me, O LORD, that I should do this: *is not this* ^p the blood of the men that went in jeopardy of their lives? therefore he would not drink it. These things did these three mighty men.

18 And ^q Abishai, the brother of Joab, the son of Zeruiah, was chief among three. And he lifted up his spear against three hundred, ^r and slew *them*, and had the name among three.

19 Was he not most honourable of three? therefore he was their captain: howbeit he attained not unto the *first* three.

20 And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, the son of a valiant man, of ^s Kabzeel, ^t who had done many acts, ^u he slew two ^v lionlike men of Moab: he went down also and slew a lion in the midst of a pit in time of snow:

21 And he slew an Egyptian, ^w a goodly man: and the Egyptian had a spear in his hand; but he went down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of the

Egyptian's hand, and slew him with his own spear.

22 These *things* did Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and had the name among three mighty men.

23 He was ^x more honourable than the thirty, but he attained not to the *first* three. And David set him ^y over his ^z guard.

24 ^a Asahel the brother of Joab *was* one of the thirty; Elhanan the son of Dodo of Beth-lehem,

25 ^b Shammah the Harodite, Elikah the Harodite,

26 Helez the Paltite, Ira the son of Ikesh the Tekoite,

27 Abiezer the Anethothite, Mebunnai the Hushathite,

28 Zalmon the Ahohite, Maharai the Netophathite,

29 Heleb the son of Baanah, a Netophathite; Ittai the son of Ribai out of Gibeah of the children of Benjamin,

30 Benaiah the Pirathonite, Hiddai of the ^c brooks of ^d Gaash,

31 Abi-albon the Arbathite, Azmaveth the Barhumite,

32 Eliahba the Shaalbonite; of the sons of Jashen, Jonathan,

33 Shammah the Hararite, Ahiam the son of Sharar the Hararite,

34 Eliphelet the son of Ahasbai, the son of the Maachathite; Eliam the son of Ahithophel the Gilonite,

35 Hezrai the Carmelite, Paarai the Arbite,

36 Igal the son of Nathan of Zobah, Bani the Gadite,

37 Zelek the Ammonite; Nahari the Beerothite, armourbearer to Joab the son of Zeruiah,

38 ^e Ira an Ithrite, Gareb an Ithrite,

39 ^f Uriah the Hittite: thirty and seven in all.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 David, tempted by Satan, forceth Joab to number the people. 5 The captains, in nine months and twenty days,

¹ 1 Chron. 11. 15. ^g Or, the three captains over the thirty. ^m 1 Sam. 22. 1. ⁿ ch. 5. 18. ^o 1 Sam. 22. 4. 5. ^p Lev. 17. 10. ^q 1 Chron. 11. 20. ^r Heb. slain. ^s Josh. 15. 21. ^t Heb. great of acts. ^u Ex. 15. 15. ^v 1 Chron. 11. 22. ^w Heb. lions of God. ^x Heb. a man of countenance, or, sight: called, 1 Chron. 11. 23, a man of great stature. ^y Or, ho-

nourable among the thirty. ^z ch. 8. 18. & 20. ^a 3. ⁿ Or, council. ^o Heb. at his command. ¹ Sam. 22. 14. ^u ch. 2. 18. ^x See 1 Chron. 11. 27. ^p Or, rallies. Deut. 1. 24. ^y Judg. 2. 9. ^z ch. 20. 26. ^a ch. 11. 3. 6.

bring the muster of thirteen hundred thousand fighting men. 10 David, having three plagues propounded by Gad, repenteth, and chooseth the three days' pestilence. 15 After the death of threescore and ten thousand, David by repentance preventeth the destruction of Jerusalem. 18 David, by Gad's direction, purchaseth Araunah's threshing-floor; where having sacrificed, the plague stayeth. [BEFORE CHRIST 1017.]

AND ^aagain the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel, and ^ahe moved David against them to say, ^bGo, number Israel and Judah.

2 For the king said to Joab the captain of the host, which *was* with him, ^bGo now through all the tribes of Israel, ^cfrom Dan even to Beer-sheba, and number ye the people, that ^dI may know the number of the people.

3 And Joab said unto the king, Now the LORD thy God add unto the people, how many soever they be, an hundred-fold, and that the eyes of my lord the king may see *it*: but why doth my lord the king delight in this thing?

4 Notwithstanding the king's word prevailed against Joab, and against the captains of the host. And Joab and the captains of the host went out from the presence of the king, to number the people of Israel.

5 ¶ And they passed over Jordan, and pitched in ^eAroer, on the right side of the city that *lieth* in the midst of the ^eriver of Gad, and toward ^fJazer:

6 Then they came to Gilead, and to the ^gland of Tahtim-hodshi; and they came to ^hDan-jaan, and about to ⁱZidon,

7 And came to the strong hold of Tyre, and to all the cities of the Hivites, and of the Canaanites: and they went out to the south of Judah, *even* to Beer-sheba.

8 So when they had gone through all the land, they came to Jerusalem at the end of nine months and twenty days.

9 And Joab gave up the sum of the number of the people unto the king: ^jand there were in Israel eight hundred thousand valiant men that drew the sword; and the

men of Judah *were* five hundred thousand men.

10 ¶ And ^kDavid's heart smote him after that he had numbered the people. And David said unto the LORD, ^lI have sinned greatly in that I have done: and now, I beseech thee, O LORD, take away the iniquity of thy servant; for I have ^mdone very foolishly.

11 For when David was up in the morning, the word of the LORD came unto the prophet ⁿGad, David's ^oseer, saying,

12 Go and say unto David, Thus saith the LORD, I offer thee three *things*; choose thee one of them, that I may *do it* unto thee.

13 So Gad came to David, and told him, and said unto him, Shall ^pseven years of famine come unto thee in thy land? or wilt thou flee three months before thine enemies, while they pursue thee? or that there be three days' pestilence in thy land? now advise, and see what answer I shall return to him that sent me.

14 And David said unto Gad, I am in a great strait: let us fall now into the hand of the LORD; ^qfor his mercies *are* ^rgreat: and ^slet me not fall into the hand of man.

15 ¶ So ^tthe LORD sent a pestilence upon Israel from the morning even to the time appointed: and there died of the people, from Dan even to Beer-sheba, seventy thousand men.

16 ^uAnd when the angel stretched out his hand upon Jerusalem to destroy it, ^vthe LORD repented him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed the people, *It is enough*: stay now thine hand. And the angel of the LORD was by the threshing place of ^wAraunah the Jebusite.

17 And David spake unto the LORD when he saw the angel that smote the people, and said, Lo, ^xI have sinned, and I have done wickedly: but these sheep, what have

CHAP. XXIV. ^a ch. 21. 1. ^a Satan. See 1 Chron. 21. 1. James 1. 13, 14. ^b 1 Chron. 27. 23, 24. ^b Or. Compass. ^c Judg. 20. 1. ^d Jer. 17. 5. ^e Deut. 2. 36. Josh. 13. 9, 16. ^c Or. valley. ^f Num. 32. 1, 3. ^d Or. nether land newly inhabited. ^g Josh. 19. 47. Judg. 18. 29. ^h Josh. 19. 28. Judg. 18. 28. ⁱ See 1 Chron. 21. 5. ^k 1 Sam. 24. 5.

1 ch. 12. 13. ^m 1 Sam. 13. 13. ⁿ 1 Sam. 22. 5. ^o 1 Sam. 9. 9. 1 Chron. 29. 29. ^p See 1 Chron. 21. 12. ^q Ps. 103. 8, 13, 14. & 119. 156. ^r Or. many. ^s See Isai. 47. 6. Zech. 1. 15. ^t 1 Chron. 21. 14. & 27. 24. ^u Ex. 12. 23. 1 Chron. 21. 15. ^v Gen. 6. 6. 1 Sam. 15. 11. Joel 2. 13, 14. ^x 1 Chron. 21. 15. ^{Ornan}: See ver. 18. 2 Chron. 3. 1. ^y 1 Chron. 21. 17.

they done? let thine hand, I pray thee, be against me, and against my father's house.

18 ¶ And Gad came that day to David, and said unto him, ^z Go up, rear an altar unto the LORD in the threshingfloor of ^f Araunah the Jebusite.

19 And David, according to the saying of Gad, went up as the LORD commanded.

20 And Araunah looked, and saw the king and his servants coming on toward him: and Araunah went out, and bowed himself before the king on his face upon the ground.

21 And Araunah said, Wherefore is my lord the king come to his servant? ^a And David said, To buy the threshingfloor of thee, to build an altar unto the LORD, that ^b the plague may be stayed from the people.

22 And Araunah said unto David, Let

my lord the king take and offer up what *seemeth* good unto him: ^e behold, *here be* oxen for burnt sacrifice, and threshing instruments and *other* instruments of the oxen for wood.

23 All these *things* did Araunah, *as* a king, give unto the king. And Araunah said unto the king, The LORD thy God ^d accept thee.

24 And the king said unto Araunah, Nay; but I will surely buy *it* of thee at a price: neither will I offer burnt offerings unto the LORD my God of that which doth cost me nothing. So ^e David bought the threshingfloor and the oxen for fifty shekels of silver.

25 And David built there an altar unto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings. ^f So the LORD was intreated for the land, and ^g the plague was stayed from Israel.

The First Book of the KINGS,

Commonly called, The Third Book of the KINGS.

CHAP. I.

¹ Abishag cherisheth David in his extreme age. ⁵ Adonijah, David's darling, usurpeth the kingdom. ¹¹ By the counsel of Nathan, ¹⁵ Bath-sheba moveth the king, ²² and Nathan secondeth her. ²⁸ David reneweth his oath to Bath-sheba. ³² Solomon, by David's appointment, being anointed king by Zadok and Nathan, the people triumph. ⁴¹ Jonathan bringing these news, Adonijah's guests fly. ⁵⁰ Adonijah, flying to the horns of the altar, upon his good behaviour is dismissed by Solomon. [BEFORE CHRIST 1015.]

NOW king David was old *and* ^a stricken in years; and they covered him with clothes, but he gat no heat.

2 Wherefore his servants said unto him, ^b Let there be sought for my lord the king ^c a young virgin: and let her stand before the king, and let her ^d cherish him, and let her lie in thy bosom, that my lord the king may get heat.

3 So they sought for a fair damsel throughout all the coasts of Israel, and found Abishag ^a a Shunammite, and brought her to the king.

4 And the damsel *was* very fair, and cherished the king, and ministered to him: but the king knew her not.

5 ¶ Then ^b Adonijah the son of Haggith exalted himself, saying, I will ^c be king: and ^e he prepared him chariots and horsemen, and fifty men to run before him.

6 And his father had not displeased him ^f at any time in saying, Why hast thou done so? and he also *was* ^a a very goodly man; ^d and *his mother* bare him after Absalom.

7 And ^g he conferred with Joab the son

^z 1 Chron. 21. 18, &c. ^f Heb. Araniah. ^a See Gen. 23. 8—16. ^b Num. 16. 48, 50. ^c 1 Kings 19. 21. ^d Ezek. 20. 40, 41. ^e See 1 Chron. 21. 24, 25. ^f ch. 21. 14. ^g ver. 21. CHAP. I. ^a Heb. entered into days. ^b Heb. Let them seek. ^c Heb. a damsel, a

virgin. ^d Heb. be a cherisher unto him. ^a Josh. 19. 18. ^b 2 Sam. 3. 4. ^e Heb. reign. ^c 2 Sam. 15. 1. ^f Heb. from his days. ^d 2 Sam. 3. 3, 4. 1 Chron. 3. 2. ^g Heb. his words were with Joab.

of Zeruiah, and with ^e Abiathar the priest : and ^f they ^h following Adonijah helped *him*.

8 But Zadok the priest, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and Nathan the prophet, and ^g Shimei, and Rei, and ^h the mighty men which *belonged* to David, were not with Adonijah.

9 And Adonijah slew sheep and oxen and fat cattle by the stone of Zohemoth, which *is* by ⁱ En-rogel, and called all his brethren the king's sons, and all the men of Judah the king's servants :

10 But Nathan the prophet, and Benai-ah, and the mighty men, and Solomon his brother, he called not.

11 ¶ Wherefore Nathan spake unto Bath-sheba the mother of Solomon, saying, Hast thou not heard that Adonijah the son of ⁱ Haggith doth reign, and David our lord knoweth *it* not ?

12 Now therefore come, let me, I pray thee, give thee counsel, that thou mayest save thine own life, and the life of thy son Solomon.

13 Go and get thee in unto king David, and say unto him, Didst not thou, my lord, O king, swear unto thine handmaid, saying, ^k Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne ? why then doth Adonijah reign ?

14 Behold, while thou yet talkest there with the king, I also will come in after thee, and ^k confirm thy words.

15 ¶ And Bath-sheba went in unto the king into the chamber : and the king was very old ; and Abishag the Shunammite ministered unto the king.

16 And Bath-sheba bowed, and did obeisance unto the king. And the king said, ⁱ What wouldest thou ?

17 And she said unto him, My lord, ⁱ thou swarest by the LORD thy God unto thine handmaid, *saying*, Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne :

18 And now, behold, Adonijah reigneth ;

and now, my lord the king, thou knowest *it* not :

19 ^m And he hath slain oxen and fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the sons of the king, and Abiathar the priest, and Joab the captain of the host : but Solomon thy servant hath he not called.

20 And thou, my lord, O king, the eyes of all Israel *are* upon thee, that thou shouldest tell them who shall sit on the throne of my lord the king after him.

21 Otherwise it shall come to pass, when my lord the king shall ⁿ sleep with his fathers, that I and my son Solomon shall be counted ^m offenders.

22 ¶ And, lo, while she yet talked with the king, Nathan the prophet also came in.

23 And they told the king, saying, Behold Nathan the prophet. And when he was come in before the king, he bowed himself before the king with his face to the ground.

24 And Nathan said, My lord, O king, hast thou said, Adonijah shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne ?

25 ^o For he is gone down this day, and hath slain oxen and fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the king's sons, and the captains of the host, and Abiathar the priest ; and, behold, they eat and drink before him, and say, ^p ⁿ God save king Adonijah.

26 But me, *even* me thy servant, and Zadok the priest, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and thy servant Solomon, hath he not called.

27 Is this thing done by my lord the king, and thou hast not shewed *it* unto thy servant, who should sit on the throne of my lord the king after him ?

28 ¶ Then king David answered and said, Call me Bath-sheba. And she came ^o into the king's presence, and stood before the king.

29 And the king sware, and said, ^q *As*

^e 2 Sam. 20. 25. ^f ch. 2. 23. 28. ^h Heb. *helped after Adonijah*. ^g ch. 4. 18. ^h 2 Sam. 1. 8. ⁱ Or, *the well Rogel*. 2 Sam. 17. 17. ^j 2 Sam. 3. 4. ^k 1 Chron. 22. 9. ^k Heb. *it up*. ^l Heb. *What to thee ?* ^l ver. 13. 30. ^m ver. 7. 6. 9. 25. ⁿ Deut. 31. 16. ch. 2. VOL. I. Nos. 35 & 36. 3 K

10. ^m Heb. *sinnners*. ^o ver. 19. ^p 1 Sam. 10. 24. ⁿ Heb. *Let king Adonijah live* ^o Heb. *before the king*. ^q 2 Sam. 4. 9.

the LORD liveth, that hath redeemed my soul out of all distress,

30 ^r Even as I sware unto thee by the LORD God of Israel, saying, Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne in my stead; even so will I certainly do this day.

31 Then Bath-sheba bowed with *her* face to the earth, and did reverence to the king, and said, ^s Let my lord king David live for ever.

32 ¶ And king David said, Call me Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada. And they came before the king.

33 The king also said unto them, ^t Take with you the servants of your lord, and cause Solomon my son to ride upon ^p mine own mule, and bring him down to ^u Gihon:

34 And let Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet ^x anoint him there king over Israel: and ^y blow ye with the trumpet, and say, God save king Solomon.

35 Then ye shall come up after him, that he may come and sit upon my throne; for he shall be king in my stead: and I have appointed him to be ruler over Israel and over Judah.

36 And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada answered the king, and said, Amen: the LORD God of my lord the king say so *too*.

37 ^z As the LORD hath been with my lord the king, even so be he with Solomon, and ^a make his throne greater than the throne of my lord king David.

38 So Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, ^b and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and the Cherethites, and the Pelethites, went down, and caused Solomon to ride upon king David's mule, and brought him to Gihon.

39 And Zadok the priest took an horn of ^c oil out of the tabernacle, and ^d anointed Solomon. And they blew the trumpet; ^e and all the people said, God save king Solomon.

40 And all the people came up after him, and the people piped with ^q pipes, and rejoiced with great joy, so that the earth rent with the sound of them.

41 ¶ And Adonijah and all the guests that *were* with him heard *it* as they had made an end of eating. And when Joab heard the sound of the trumpet, he said, Wherefore *is this* noise of the city being in an uproar?

42 And while he yet spake, behold, Jonathan the son of Abiathar the priest came: and Adonijah said unto him, Come in; for ^f thou *art* a valiant man, and bringest good tidings.

43 And Jonathan answered and said to Adonijah, Verily our lord king David hath made Solomon king.

44 And the king hath sent with him Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and the Cherethites, and the Pelethites, and they have caused him to ride upon the king's mule:

45 And Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet have anointed him king in Gihon: and they are come up from thence rejoicing, so that the city rang again. This *is* the noise that ye have heard.

46 And also Solomon ^g sitteth on the throne of the kingdom.

47 And moreover the king's servants came to bless our lord king David, saying, ^h God make the name of Solomon better than thy name, and make his throne greater than thy throne. ⁱ And the king bowed himself upon the bed.

48 And also thus said the king, Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel, which hath ^k given *one* to sit on my throne this day, mine eyes even seeing *it*.

49 And all the guests that *were* with Adonijah were afraid, and rose up, and went every man his way.

50 ¶ And Adonijah feared because of Solomon, and arose, and went, and ^l caught hold on the horns of the altar.

^r ver. 17. ^s Neh. 2. 3. Dan. 2. 4. ^t 2 Sam. 20. 6. ^p Heb. which belongeth to me: See Esth. 6. 8. ^u 2 Chron. 32. 30. ^x 1 Sam. 10. 1. & 16. 3, 12. ² Sam. 2. 4. & 5. 3. ch. 19. 16. ² Kings 9. 3. & 11. 12. ^y 2 Sam. 15. 10. ² Kings 9. 13. & 11. 14. ^z Josh. 1. 5, 17.

1 Sam. 20. 13. ^a ver. 47. ^b 2 Sam. 8. 18. & 23. 20—23. ^c Ex. 30. 23, 25, 32. Ps. 89. 20. ^d 1 Chron. 29. 22. ^e 1 Sam. 10. 24. ^g Or. flutes. ^f 2 Sam. 18. 27. ^g 1 Chron. 29. 23. ^h ver. 37. ⁱ Gen. 47. 31. ^k ch. 3. 6. Ps. 132. 11, 12. ^l ch. 2. 28.

51 And it was told Solomon, saying, Behold, Adonijah feareth king Solomon: for, lo, he hath caught hold on the horns of the altar, saying, Let king Solomon swear unto me to day that he will not slay his servant with the sword.

52 And Solomon said, If he will shew himself a worthy man, ^m there shall not an hair of him fall to the earth: but if wickedness shall be found in him, he shall die.

53 So king Solomon sent, and they brought him down from the altar. And he came and bowed himself to king Solomon: and Solomon said unto him, Go to thine house.

CHAP. II.

¹ David, having given a charge to Solomon, ³ of religiousness, ⁵ of Joab, ⁷ of Barzillai, ⁸ of Shimei, ¹⁰ dieth. ¹² Solomon succeedeth. ¹³ Adonijah, moving Bath-sheba to sue unto Solomon for Abishag, is put to death. ²⁶ Abiathar, having his life given him, is deprived of the priesthood. ²⁸ Joab, fleeing to the horns of the altar, is there slain. ³⁵ Benaiah is put in Joab's room, and Zadok in Abiathar's. ³⁶ Shimei, confined to Jerusalem, by occasion of going thence to Gath, is put to death. [BEFORE CHRIST 1015.]

NOW ^a the days of David drew nigh that he should die; and he charged Solomon his son, saying,

² ^b I go the way of all the earth: ^c be thou strong therefore, and shew thyself a man;

³ And keep the charge of the LORD thy God, to walk in his ways, to keep his statutes, and his commandments, and his judgments, and his testimonies, as it is written in the law of Moses, that thou mayest ^d prosper in all that thou doest, and whithersoever thou turnest thyself:

⁴ That the LORD may ^e continue his word which he spake concerning me, saying, ^f If thy children take heed to their way, to ^g walk before me in truth with all their heart and with all their soul, ^h there shall not ^b fail thee (said he) a man on the throne of Israel.

⁵ Moreover thou knowest also what Joab the son of Zeruiah ⁱ did to me, and

what he did to the two captains of the hosts of Israel, unto ^k Abner the son of Ner, and unto ^l Amasa the son of Jether, whom he slew, and ^c shed the blood of war in peace, and put the blood of war upon his girdle that *was* about his loins, and in his shoes that *were* on his feet.

⁶ Do therefore ^m according to thy wisdom, and let not his hoar head go down to the grave in peace.

⁷ But shew kindness unto the sons of ⁿ Barzillai the Gileadite, and let them be of those that ^o eat at thy table: for so ^p they came to me when I fled because of Absalom thy brother.

⁸ And, behold, *thou hast* with thee ^q Shimei the son of Gera, a Benjamite of Bahurim, which cursed me with a ^d grievous curse in the day when I went to Mahanaim: but ^r he came down to meet me at Jordan, and ^s I sware to him by the LORD, saying, I will not put thee to death with the sword.

⁹ Now therefore ^t hold him not guiltless: for thou *art* a wise man, and knowest what thou oughtest to do unto him; but his hoar head ^u bring thou down to the grave with blood.

¹⁰ So ^x David slept with his fathers, and was buried in ^y the city of David.

¹¹ And the days that David ^z reigned over Israel *were* forty years: seven years reigned he in Hebron, and thirty and three years reigned he in Jerusalem.

¹² ¶ ^a Then sat Solomon upon the throne of David his father; and his kingdom was established greatly.

¹³ ¶ And Adonijah the son of Haggith came to Bath-sheba the mother of Solomon. And she said, ^b Comest thou peaceably? And he said, Peaceably.

¹⁴ He said moreover, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And she said, Say on.

¹⁵ And he said, Thou knowest that the kingdom was ^c mine, and *that* all Israel set

^m 1 Sam. 14. 45. ² Sam. 14. 11. Acts 27. 34.
CHAP. II. ^a Gen. 47. 29. Deut. 31. 14. ^b Josh. 23. 14. ^c Deut. 17. 19. 20. ^d Deut. 29. 9. Josh. 1. 7. 1 Chron. 22. 12. 13. ^e Or, do wisely. 1 Sam. 18. 5. 14. 40. ^f 2 Sam. 7. 25. ^g 1 Pa. 132. 12. ^h 2 Kings 20. 3. ⁱ 2 Sam. 7. 12. 13. ch. 8. 25. ^j Heb. be cut off from thee from the throne. ^k 2 Sam. 3. 39. & 18. 5. 12. 14. & 19. 5. 6. 7. ^l 2 Sam. 3. 27.

¹² Sam. 20. 10. ^c Heb. put. ^m ver. 9. Prov. 20. 26. ⁿ 2 Sam. 12. 31. 38. ^o 2 Sam. 9. 7. 10. & 19. 28. ^p 2 Sam. 17. 27. ^q 2 Sam. 16. 5. ^d Heb. strong. ^r 2 Sam. 19. 18. ^s 2 Sam. 19. 23. ^t Ex. 20. 7. Job 9. 28. ^u Gen. 42. 35. & 44. 31. ^x ch. 1. 21. Acts 2. 29. & 13. 36. ^y 2 Sam. 5. 7. ^z 2 Sam. 5. 4. 1 Chron. 29. 26. 27. ^a 1 Chron. 29. 23. 2 Chron. 1. 1. ^b 1 Sam. 16. 4. 5. ^c ch. 1. 5.

their faces on me, that I should reign: howbeit the kingdom is turned about, and is become my brother's: for ^d it was his from the LORD.

16 And now I ask one petition of thee, ^e deny me not. And she said unto him, Say on.

17 And he said, Speak, I pray thee, unto Solomon the king, (for he will not say thee nay,) that he give me ^e Abishag the Shunammite to wife.

18 And Bath-sheba said, Well; I will speak for thee unto the king.

19 ¶ Bath-sheba therefore went unto king Solomon, to speak unto him for Adonijah. And the king rose up to meet her, and ^f bowed himself unto her, and sat down on his throne, and caused a seat to be set for the king's mother; ^g and she sat on his right hand.

20 Then she said, I desire one small petition of thee; *I pray thee*, say me not nay. And the king said unto her, Ask on, my mother: for I will not say thee nay.

21 And she said, Let Abishag the Shunammite be given to Adonijah thy brother to wife.

22 And king Solomon answered and said unto his mother, And why dost thou ask Abishag the Shunammite for Adonijah? ask for him the kingdom also; for he ^h is mine elder brother; even for him, and for ⁱ Abiathar the priest, and for Joab the son of Zeruiah.

23 Then king Solomon sware by the LORD, saying, ^j God do so to me, and more also, if Adonijah have not spoken this word against his own life.

24 Now therefore, *as* the LORD liveth, which hath established me, and set me on the throne of David my father, and who hath made me an house, as he ^k promised, Adonijah shall be put to death this day.

25 And king Solomon sent by the hand of Benaiah the son of Jehoiada; and he fell upon him that he died.

26 ¶ And unto Abiathar the priest said the king, Get thee to ^l Anathoth, unto thine own fields; for thou *art* ^m worthy of death: but I will not at this time put thee to death, ⁿ because thou barest the ark of the LORD God before David my father, and because ^o thou hast been afflicted in all wherein my father was afflicted.

27 So Solomon thrust out Abiathar from being priest unto the LORD; that he might ^p fulfil the word of the LORD, which he spake concerning the house of Eli in Shiloh.

28 ¶ Then tidings came to Joab: for Joab ^q had turned after Adonijah, though he turned not after Absalom. And Joab fled unto the tabernacle of the LORD, and ^r caught hold on the horns of the altar.

29 And it was told king Solomon that Joab was fled unto the tabernacle of the LORD; and, behold, *he is* by the altar. Then Solomon sent Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, saying, Go, fall upon him.

30 And Benaiah came to the tabernacle of the LORD, and said unto him, Thus saith the king, Come forth. And he said, Nay; but I will die here. And Benaiah brought the king word again, saying, Thus said Joab, and thus he answered me.

31 And the king said unto him, ^s Do as he hath said, and fall upon him, and bury him; ^t that thou mayest take away the innocent blood, which Joab shed, from me, and from the house of my father.

32 And the LORD ^u shall return his blood upon his own head, who fell upon two men more righteous ^v and better than he, and slew them with the sword, my father David not knowing *thereof*, *to wit*, ^w Abner the son of Ner, captain of the host of Israel, and ^x Amasa the son of Jether, captain of the host of Judah.

33 Their blood shall therefore return upon the head of Joab, and ^y upon the head of his seed for ever: ^z but upon David, and upon his seed, and upon his house, and

^d 1 Chron. 22. 9, 10. & 28. 5, 6, 7. Prov. 21. 30. Dan. 2. 21. ^e Heb. *turn not away my face*. Ps. 132. 10. ^f ch. 1. 3, 4. ^g Ex. 20. 12. ^h See Ps. 45. 9. ⁱ ch. 1. 7. ^j Ruth 1. 17. ^k 2 Sam. 7. 11, 13. 1 Chron. 22. 10. 1 Josh. 21. 18. ^l Heb. *a man of death*. ^m 1 Sam. 23. 6. 2 Sam. 15. 24, 29. ⁿ 1 Sam. 22. 20, 23. 2 Sam. 15. 24. ^o 1 Sam. 2. 31—35. ^p ch.

1. 7. ^q ch. 1. 50. ^r Ex. 21. 14. ^s Num. 35. 33. Deut. 19. 13. & 21. 8, 9. ^t Judg. 9. 24. 57. Ps. 7. 16. ^u 2 Chron. 21. 13. ^v 2 Sam. 3. 27. ^w 2 Sam. 20. 10. ^x 2 Sam. 3. 29. ^y Prov. 25. 5. ^z 2 Sam. 3. 29.

upon his throne, shall there be peace for ever from the LORD.

34 So Benaiah the son of Jehoiada went up, and fell upon him, and slew him : and he was buried in his own house in the wilderness.

35 ¶ And the king put Benaiah the son of Jehoiada in his room over the host : and ^b Zadok the priest did the king put in the room of ^c Abiathar.

36 ¶ And the king sent and called for ^a Shimei, and said unto him, Build thee an house in Jerusalem, and dwell there, and go not forth thence any whither.

37 For it shall be, *that* on the day thou goest out, and passest over ^e the brook Kidron, thou shalt know for certain that thou shalt surely die : ^f thy blood shall be upon thine own head.

38 And Shimei said unto the king, The saying is good : as my lord the king hath said, so will thy servant do. And Shimei dwelt in Jerusalem many days.

39 And it came to pass, at the end of three years, that two of the servants of Shimei ran away unto ^g Achish son of Maachah king of Gath. And they told Shimei, saying, Behold, thy servants *be* in Gath.

40 And Shimei arose, and saddled his ass, and went to Gath to Achish to seek his servants : and Shimei went, and brought his servants from Gath.

41 And it was told Solomon that Shimei had gone from Jerusalem to Gath, and was come again.

42 And the king sent and called for Shimei, and said unto him, Did I not make thee to swear by the LORD, and protested unto thee, saying, Know for a certain, on the day thou goest out, and walkest abroad any whither, that thou shalt surely die? and thou saidst unto me, The word *that* I have heard is good.

43 Why then hast thou not kept the oath of the LORD, and the commandment that I have charged thee with ?

44 The king said moreover to Shimei, Thou knowest ^h all the wickedness which thine heart is privy to, that thou didst to David my father : therefore the LORD shall ⁱ return thy wickedness upon thine own head ;

45 And king Solomon *shall be* blessed, and ^k the throne of David shall be established before the LORD for ever.

46 So the king commanded Benaiah the son of Jehoiada ; which went out, and fell upon him, that he died. And the ^l kingdom was established in the hand of Solomon.

CHAP. III.

1 *Solomon marrieth Pharaoh's daughter.* 2 *High places being in use, Solomon sacrificeth at Gibeon.* 5 *Solomon at Gibeon, in the choice which God gave him, preferring wisdom, obtaineth wisdom, riches, and honour.* 16 *Solomon's judgment between the two harlots maketh him renowned.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1014.]

AND ^a Solomon made affinity with Pharaoh king of Egypt, and took Pharaoh's daughter, and brought her into the ^b city of David, until he had made an end of building his ^c own house, and ^d the house of the LORD, and ^e the wall of Jerusalem round about.

2 ^f Only the people sacrificed in high places, because there was no house built unto the name of the LORD, until those days.

3 And Solomon ^g loved the LORD, ^h walking in the statutes of David his father : only he sacrificed and burnt incense in high places.

4 And ⁱ the king went to Gibeon to sacrifice there ; ^k for that *was* the great high place : a thousand burnt offerings did Solomon offer upon that altar.

5 ¶ ^l In Gibeon the LORD appeared to Solomon ^m in a dream by night : and God said, Ask what I shall give thee.

6 ⁿ And Solomon said, Thou hast shewed unto thy servant David my father great ^o mercy, according as he ^p walked before thee in truth, and in righteousness, and in

^b Numb. 25. 11, 12, 13. 1 Sam. 2. 35. See 1 Chron. 6. 53. & 24. 3. c ver. 27. d 2 Sam. 16. 5. ver. 8. e 2 Sam. 15. 23. f Lev. 20. 9. Josh. 2. 29. 2 Sam. 1. 16. g 1 Sam. 27. 2. h 2 Sam. 16. 5. i Ps. 7. 16. Ezek. 17. 19. k Prov. 25. 5. l ver. 12. 2 Chron. 1. 1. m Numb. 12. 6. Matt. 1. 20. & 2. 13, 19. n 2 Chron. 1. 8, &c. o Or, bounty. p ch. 2. 4. & 9. 4. q Kings 20. 3. Ps. 15. 2.

^r Lev. 17. 3, 4, 5. Deut. 12. 2, 4, 5. ch. 22. 43. g Deut. 6. 5. & 30. 16, 20. Ps. 31. 23. Rom. 8. 23. 1 Cor. 8. 3. h ver. 6. 14. i 2 Chron. 1. 3. k 1 Chron. 16. 39. 2 Chron. 1. 3. l ch. 9. 2. 2 Chron. 1. 7. m Numb. 12. 6. Matt. 1. 20. & 2. 13, 19. n 2 Chron. 1. 8, &c. o Or, bounty. p ch. 2. 4. & 9. 4. q Kings 20. 3. Ps. 15. 2.

uprightness of heart with thee ; and thou hast kept for him this great kindness, that thou ^p hast given him a son to sit on his throne, as *it is* this day.

7 And now, O LORD my God, thou hast made thy servant king instead of David my father : ^a and I *am but* a little child : I know not *how* ^r to go out or come in.

8 And thy servant *is* in the midst of thy people which thou ^a hast chosen, a great people, ^t that cannot be numbered nor counted for multitude.

9 ^u Give therefore thy servant an ^b understanding heart ^x to judge thy people, that I may ^y discern between good and bad : for who is able to judge this thy so great a people ?

10 And the speech pleased the LORD, that Solomon had asked this thing.

11 And God said unto him, Because thou hast asked this thing, and hast ^x not asked for thyself ^c long life ; neither hast asked riches for thyself, nor hast asked the life of thine enemies ; but hast asked for thyself understanding ^d to discern judgment ;

12 ^a Behold, I have done according to thy words : ^b lo, I have given thee a wise and an understanding heart ; so that there was none like thee before thee, neither after thee shall any arise like unto thee.

13 And I have also ^c given thee that which thou hast not asked, both ^d riches and honour : so that there ^e shall not be any among the kings like unto thee all thy days.

14 And if thou wilt walk in my ways, to keep my statutes and my commandments, ^e as thy father David did walk, then I will ^f lengthen thy days.

15 And Solomon ^g awoke ; and, behold, *it was* a dream. And he came to Jerusalem, and stood before the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and offered up burnt offerings, and offered peace offerings, and ^h made a feast to all his servants.

16 ¶ Then came there two women, *that were* harlots, unto the king, and ⁱ stood before him.

17 And the one woman said, O my lord, I and this woman dwell in one house ; and I was delivered of a child with her in the house.

18 And it came to pass, the third day after that I was delivered, that this woman was delivered also : and we *were* together ; *there was* no stranger with us in the house, save we two in the house.

19 And this woman's child died in the night ; because she overlaid it.

20 And she arose at midnight, and took my son from beside me, while thine handmaid slept, and laid it in her bosom, and laid her dead child in my bosom.

21 And when I rose in the morning to give my child suck, behold, it was dead : but when I had considered it in the morning, behold, it was not my son, which I did bear.

22 And the other woman said, Nay ; but the living *is* my son, and the dead *is* thy son. And this said, No ; but the dead *is* thy son, and the living *is* my son. Thus they spake before the king.

23 Then said the king, The one saith, This *is* my son that liveth, and thy son *is* the dead : and the other saith, Nay ; but thy son *is* the dead, and my son *is* the living.

24 And the king said, Bring me a sword. And they brought a sword before the king.

25 And the king said, Divide the living child in two, and give half to the one, and half to the other.

26 Then spake the woman whose the living child *was* unto the king, for ^k her bowels ^l yearned upon her son, and she said, O my lord, give her the living child, and in no wise slay it. But the other said, Let it be neither mine nor thine, *but divide it*.

^p ch. 1. 48. ^q 1 Chron. 29. 1. ^r Num. 27. 17. ^s Deut. 7. 6. ^t Gen. 13. 16. & 15. 5. ^u 2 Chron. 1. 10. Prov. 2. 3—9. James 1. 5. ^b Heb. *hearing*. ^x Ps. 72. 1. 2. ^y Heb. 5. 14. ^z James 4. 3. ^c Heb. *many days*. ^d Heb. *to hear*. ^a 1 John 5. 14. 15. ^b ch. 4. 29. 30. 31. & 5. 12. & 10. 24. Eccles. 1. 16. ^e Wind. 7. 11. Matt. 6. 33. Ephes. 3. 20. ^d ch. 4.

21. 24. & 10. 23. 25. &c. Prov. 3. 16. ^e Or, *hath not been*. ^e ch. 15. 5. ^f Ps. 91. 16. Prov. 3. 2. ^g So Gen. 41. 7. ^h So Gen. 40. 20. ch. 8. 65. Esth. 1. 3. Dan. 5. 1. Mark 6. 21. ⁱ Num. 27. 2. ^k Gen. 43. 30. Is. 49. 15. Jer. 31. 20. Hos. 11. 8. ^l Heb. *were not*.



SOLOMON'S WISDOM IN JUDGING.
J. King's C. H. & Co.

Printed and Published by J. H. White.



27 Then the king answered and said, Give her the living child; and in no wise slay it: she *is* the mother thereof.

28 And all Israel heard of the judgment which the king had judged; and they feared the king: for they saw that the ¹wisdom of God *was* ²in him, to do judgment.

CHAP. IV.

1 *Solomon's princes.* 7 *His twelve officers for provision.* 20, 24 *The peace and largeness of his kingdom.* 22 *His daily provision.* 26 *His stables.* 29 *His wisdom.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1014.]

SO king Solomon was king over all Israel.

2 And these *were* the princes which he had; Azariah the son of Zadok the ^apriest,

3 Elihoreph and Abiah, the sons of Shisha, ^bscribes; ^aJehoshaphat the son of Ahilud, the ^crecorder.

4 And ^bBenaiah the son of Jehoiada *was* over the host: and Zadok and ^cAbiathar *were* the priests:

5 And Azariah the son of Nathan *was* over ^dthe officers: and Zabud the son of Nathan *was* ^eprincipal officer, and ^fthe king's friend:

6 And Ahishar *was* over the household: and ^gAdoniram the son of Abda *was* over the ^dtribute.

7 ¶ And Solomon had twelve officers over all Israel, which provided victuals for the king and his household: each man his month in a year made provision.

8 And these *are* their names: ^eThe son of Hur, in mount Ephraim:

9 ^fThe son of Dekar, in Makaz, and in Shaalbim, and Beth-shemesh, and Elonbeth-hanan:

10 ^gThe son of Hesed, in Aruboth; to him *pertained* Sochoh, and all the land of Hopher:

11 ^hThe son of Abinadab, in all the region of Dor; which had Taphath the daughter of Solomon to wife:

12 Baana the son of Ahilud; to him *pertained* Taanach and Megiddo, and all Beth-shean, which *is* by Zartanah beneath

Jezreel, from Beth-shean to Abel-meholah, *even unto the place that is beyond* Jokneam:

13 ⁱThe son of Geber, in Ramoth-gilead; to him *pertained* ^hthe towns of Jair the son of Manasseh, which *are* in Gilead; to him *also pertained* ⁱthe region of Argob, which *is* in Bashan, threescore great cities with walls and brasen bars:

14 Ahinadab the son of Iddo *had* ^kMahanaim:

15 Ahimaaz *was* in Naphtali; he also took Basmath the daughter of Solomon to wife:

16 Baanah the son of Hushai *was* in Asher and in Aloth:

17 Jehoshaphat the son of Paruah in Issachar:

18 Shimei the son of Elah in Benjamin:

19 Geber the son of Uri *was* in the country of Gilead, *in* ^kthe country of Sihon king of the Amorites, and of Og king of Bashan; and *he was* the only officer which *was* in the land.

20 ¶ Judah and Israel *were* many, ^las the sand which *is* by the sea in multitude, ^meating and drinking, and making merry.

21 And ⁿSolomon reigned over all kingdoms from ^othe river unto the land of the Philistines, and unto the border of Egypt: ^pthey brought presents, and served Solomon all the days of his life.

22 ¶ And Solomon's ^qprovision for one day was thirty ^mmeasures of fine flour, and threescore measures of meal,

23 Ten fat oxen, and twenty oxen out of the pastures, and an hundred sheep, beside harts, and roebucks, and fallow deer, and fatted fowl.

24 For he had dominion over all *the region* on this side the river, from Tiphseh even to Azzah, over ^rall the kings on this side the river: and ^she had peace on all sides round about him.

1 ver. 9, 11, 12. ^g Heb. in the midst of him.
CHAP. IV. ^a Or, the chief officer. ^b Or, secretaries. ^a 2 Sam. 8. 16. & 20. 24.
^c Or, remembrancer. ^b ch. 2. 35. ^c See ch. 2. 27. ^d ver. 7. ^e 2 Sam. 8. 18. & 20. 26.
^f 2 Sam. 15. 37. & 16. 16. 1 Chron. 27. 33. ^g ch. 5. 14. ^d Or, levy. ^e Or, Ben-hur. ^f Or,

Ben-dekar. ^g Or, Ben-hesed. ^h Or, Ben-abinadab. ⁱ Or, Ben-geber. ^h Num. 32. 41.
ⁱ Deut. 3. 4. ^k Or, to Mahanaim. ^k Deut. 3. 8. ^l Gen. 22. 17. ch. 3. 8. Prov. 14. 28.
^m Ps. 72. 3. 7. Mic. 4. 4. ⁿ 2 Chron. 9. 26. Ps. 72. 8. Eccles. 47. 13. ^o Gen. 15. 18. Josh.
1. 4. ^p Ps. 68. 29. & 72. 10, 11. ⁱ Heb. bread. ^m Heb. cors. ^q Ps. 72. 11. ^r 1 Chron. 22. 9.

25 And Judah and Israel ^adwelt ⁿsafely, ^tevery man under his vine and under his fig-tree, ^ufrom Dan even to Beer-sheba, all the days of Solomon.

26 ¶ And ^xSolomon had forty thousand stalls of ^yhorses for his chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen.

27 And ^zthose officers provided victual for king Solomon, and for all that came unto king Solomon's table, every man in his month: they lacked nothing.

28 Barley also and straw for the horses and ^odromedaries brought they unto the place where *the officers* were, every man according to his charge.

29 ¶ And ^aGod gave Solomon wisdom and understanding exceeding much, and largeness of heart, even as the sand that is on the sea shore.

30 And Solomon's wisdom excelled the wisdom of all the children ^bof the east country, and all ^cthe wisdom of Egypt.

31 For he was ^dwiser than all men; ^ethan Ethan the Ezrahite, ^fand Heman, and Chalcol, and Darda, the sons of Mahol: and his fame was in all nations round about.

32 And ^ghe spake three thousand proverbs: and his ^hsongs were a thousand and five.

33 And he spake of trees, from the cedar tree that *is* in Lebanon even unto the hyssop that springeth out of the wall: he spake also of beasts, and of fowl, and of creeping things, and of fishes.

34 And ⁱthere came of all people to hear the wisdom of Solomon, from all kings of the earth, which had heard of his wisdom.

CHAP. V.

1 *Hiram, sending to congratulate Solomon, is certified of his purpose to build the temple, and desired to furnish him with timber thereto. 7 Hiram, blessing God for Solomon, and requesting food for his family, furnisheth him with trees. 13 The number of Solomon's workmen and labourers.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1014.]

AND ^aHiram king of Tyre sent his servants unto Solomon; for he had

heard that they had anointed him king in the room of his father: ^bfor Hiram was ever a lover of David.

2 And ^cSolomon sent to Hiram, saying,

3 Thou knowest how that David my father could not build an house unto the name of the LORD his God ^dfor the wars which were about him on every side, until the LORD put them under the soles of his feet.

4 But now the LORD my God hath given me ^erest on every side, *so that there is* neither adversary nor evil occurrent.

5 ^fAnd, behold, I ^gpurpose to build an house unto the name of the LORD my God, ^has the LORD spake unto David my father, saying, Thy son, whom I will set upon thy throne in thy room, he shall build an house unto my name.

6 Now therefore command thou that they hew me ⁱcedar trees out of Lebanon; and my servants shall be with thy servants: and unto thee will I give hire for thy servants according to all that thou shalt ^jappoint: for thou knowest that *there is* not among us any that can skill to hew timber like unto the Sidonians.

7 ¶ And it came to pass, when Hiram heard the words of Solomon, that he rejoiced greatly, and said, Blessed *be* the LORD this day, which hath given unto David a wise son over this great people.

8 And Hiram sent to Solomon, saying, I have ^kconsidered the things which thou sentest to me for: *and* I will do all thy desire concerning timber of cedar, and concerning timber of fir.

9 My servants shall bring *them* down from Lebanon unto the sea: ^land I will convey them by sea in floats unto the place that thou shalt ^mappoint me, and will cause them to be discharged there, and thou shalt receive *them*: and thou shalt accomplish my desire, ⁿin giving food for my household.

^a See Jer. 23. 6. ⁿ Heb. confidently. ^t Mic. 4. 4. Zech. 3. 10. ^u Judg. 20. 1. ^x ch. 10. 26. 2 Chron. 1. 14. & 9. 25. ^y See Deut. 17. 16. ^z ver. 7. ^o Or, mules, or, swift beasts. Esth. 8. 14. Mic. 1. 13. ^a ch. 3. 12. Ecclus. 47. 14, 15, 16, 17. ^b Gen. 25. 6. ^c See Acts 7. 22. ^d ch. 3. 12. ^e 1 Chron. 15. 19. Ps. 89. title. ^f See 1 Chron. 2. 6. & 6. 33. & 15. 19. Ps. 89. title. ^g Prov. 1. 1. Eccles. 12. 9. ^h Cant. 1. 1. ⁱ ch. 10. 1. 2 Chron. 9. 1, 23.

CHAP. V. ^a ver. 10. & 18. 2 Chron. 2. 3. *Hiram.* ^b 2 Sam. 5. 11. 1 Chron. 14. 1. Amos 1. 9. ^c 2 Chron. 2. 3. ^d 1 Chron. 22. 8. & 28. 3. ^e ch. 4. 24. 2 Chron. 22. 9. ^f 2 Chron. 2. 4. ^g Heb. say. ^h 2 Sam. 7. 13. 1 Chron. 17. 12. & 22. 10. ⁱ 2 Chron. 2. 8, 10. ^j Heb. say. ^k Heb. heard. ^l 2 Chron. 2. 16. ^m Heb. send. ⁿ See Ezra 3. 7. Ezek. 27. 17. Acts 12. 20.

10 So Hiram gave Solomon cedar trees and fir trees *according to* all his desire.

11 ¹ And Solomon gave Hiram twenty thousand ^e measures of wheat *for* food to his household, and twenty measures of pure oil: thus gave Solomon to Hiram year by year.

12 And the LORD gave Solomon wisdom, ^m as he promised him: and there was peace between Hiram and Solomon; and they two made a league together.

13 ¶ And king Solomon raised a ^f levy out of all Israel; and the levy was thirty thousand men.

14 And he sent them to Lebanon, ten thousand a month by courses: a month they were in Lebanon, *and* two months at home: and ⁿ Adoniram *was* over the levy.

15 ^o And Solomon had threescore and ten thousand that bare burdens, and fourscore thousand hewers in the mountains;

16 Beside the chief of Solomon's officers which *were* over the work, three thousand and three hundred, which ruled over the people that wrought in the work.

17 And the king commanded, and they brought great stones, costly stones, *and* ^p hewed stones, to lay the foundation of the house.

18 And Solomon's builders and Hiram's builders did hew *them*, and the ^q stone-squarers: so they prepared timber and stones to build the house.

CHAP. VI.

¹ The building of Solomon's temple. ⁵ The chambers thereof. ¹¹ God's promise unto it. ¹⁵ The cieling and adorning of it. ²³ The cherubims. ³¹ The doors. ³⁶ The court. ³⁷ The time of building it. [BEFORE CHRIST 1012.]

AND ^a it came to pass, in the four hundred and eightieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the fourth year of Solomon's reign over Israel, in the month Zif, which *is* the second month, that ^b he ^a began to build the house of the LORD.

2 And ^c the house which king Solomon

built for the LORD, the length thereof *was* threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty *cubits*, and the height thereof thirty cubits.

3 And the porch before the temple of the house, twenty cubits *was* the length thereof, according to the breadth of the house; *and* ten cubits *was* the breadth thereof before the house.

4 And for the house he made ^d ^b windows of narrow lights.

5 ¶ And ^e against the wall of the house he built ^e ^d chambers round about, *against* the walls of the house round about, *both* of the temple ^f and of the oracle: and he made ^e chambers round about:

6 The nethermost chamber *was* five cubits broad, and the middle *was* six cubits broad, and the third *was* seven cubits broad: for without *in the wall* of the house he made ^f narrowed rests round about, that *the beams* should not be fastened in the walls of the house.

7 And ^g the house, when it was in building, was built of stone made ready before it was brought thither: so that there was neither hammer nor ax *nor* any tool of iron heard in the house, while it was in building.

8 The door for the middle chamber *was* in the right ^h side of the house: and they went up with winding stairs into the middle *chamber*, and out of the middle into the third.

9 ^h So he built the house, and finished it; and covered the house ^a with beams and boards of cedar.

10 And *then* he built chambers against all the house, five cubits high: and they rested on the house with timber of cedar.

11 ¶ And the word of the LORD came to Solomon, saying,

12 *Concerning* this house which thou art in building, ⁱ if thou wilt walk in my statutes, and execute my judgments, and keep all my commandments to walk in

¹ See 2 Chron. 2. 10. ^e Heb. cors. m ch. 3. 12. ^f Heb. tribute of men. n ch. 4. 6. ch. 9. 21. 2 Chron. 2. 17, 18. p 1 Chron. 22. 2. ^g Or, Giblites: as Ezek. 27. 9. CHAP. VI. a 2 Chron. 3. 1, 2. b Acts 7. 47. ^a Heb. built. c See Ezek. 41. 1, &c. See Ezek. 40. 16. & 41. 16. ^b Or, windows broad within, and narrow without: or, VOL. I. Nos. 35 & 36.

skewed and closed. c Or, upon, or, joining to. e See Ezek. 41. 6. d Heb. floors. f ver. 16, 19, 20, 21, 31. ^e Heb. ribs. ^f Heb. narrowings, or, rebatements. ^g See Deut. 27. 5, 6. ch. 5. 18. ^g Heb. shoulder. ^h ver. 14, 38. ^a Or, the vaultbeams and the cieling with cedar. i ch. 2. 4 & 9, 4.

them; then will I perform my word with thee, ^k which I spake unto David thy father:

13 And ^l I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will not ^m forsake my people Israel.

14 ⁿ So Solomon built the house, and finished it.

15 And he built the walls of the house within with boards of cedar, ⁱ both the floor of the house, and the walls of the cieling: and he covered *them* on the inside with wood, and covered the floor of the house with planks of fir.

16 And he built twenty cubits on the sides of the house, both the floor and the walls with boards of cedar: he even built *them* for it within, *even* for the oracle, *even* for the ^o most holy *place*.

17 And the house, that *is*, the temple before it, was forty cubits *long*.

18 And the cedar of the house within *was* carved with ^k knops and ⁱ open flowers: all *was* cedar; there was no stone seen.

19 And the oracle he prepared in the house within, to set there the ark of the covenant of the LORD.

20 And the oracle in the forepart *was* twenty cubits in length, and twenty cubits in breadth, and twenty cubits in the height thereof: and he overlaid it with ^m pure gold; and *so* covered the altar *which was* of cedar.

21 So Solomon overlaid the house within with pure gold: and he made a partition by the chains of gold before the oracle; and he overlaid it with gold.

22 And the whole house he overlaid with gold, until he had finished all the house: also ^p the whole altar that *was* by the oracle he overlaid with gold.

23 ¶ And within the oracle ^q he made two cherubims of ⁿ olive tree, *each* ten cubits high.

24 And five cubits *was* the one wing of

the cherub, and five cubits the other wing of the cherub: from the uttermost part of the one wing unto the uttermost part of the other *were* ten cubits.

25 And the other cherub *was* ten cubits: both the cherubims *were* of one measure and one size.

26 The height of the one cherub *was* ten cubits, and so *was it* of the other cherub.

27 And he set the cherubims within the inner house: and ^r they stretched forth the wings of the cherubims, so that the wing of the one touched the *one* wall, and the wing of the other cherub touched the other wall; and their wings touched one another in the midst of the house.

28 And he overlaid the cherubims with gold.

29 And he carved all the walls of the house round about with carved figures of cherubims and palm trees and ^q open flowers, within and without.

30 And the floor of the house he overlaid with gold, within and without.

31 ¶ And for the entering of the oracle he made doors of olive tree: the lintel and side posts *were* ^r a fifth part of the wall.

32 The ^s two doors also *were* of olive tree; and he carved upon them carvings of cherubims and palm trees and ⁱ open flowers, and overlaid *them* with gold, and spread gold upon the cherubims, and upon the palm trees.

33 So also made he for the door of the temple posts of olive tree, ^t a fourth part of the wall.

34 And the two doors *were* of fir tree: the ^u two leaves of the one door *were* folding, and the two leaves of the other door *were* folding.

35 And he carved *thereon* cherubims and palm trees and open flowers: and covered *them* with gold fitted upon the carved work.

^k 2 Sam. 7. 13. 1 Chron. 22. 10. ^l Ex. 25. 8. Lev. 26. 11. 2 Cor. 6. 16. Rev. 21. 3. ^m Deut. 31. 6. ⁿ ver. 38. ⁱ Or, from the floor of the house unto the walls, &c. and so, ver. 16. ^o Ex. 26. 33. Lev. 16. 2. ch. 8. 6. 2 Chron. 3. 8. Ezek. 45. 3. Heb. 9. 3. ^k Or, gourds. ^l Heb. openings of flowers. ^m Heb. shut up. ^p Ex. 30. 1, 3, 6. ^q Ex. 37. 7, 8, 9. 2

Chron. 3. 10, 11, 12. ⁿ Or, oily. ^o Heb. trees of oil. ^r Ex. 25. 20. & 37. 9. 2 Chron. 5. 8. ^p Or the cherubims stretched forth their wings. ^q Heb. openings of flowers. ^r Or, fivesquare. ^s Or, leaves of the doors. ^t Heb. openings of flowers. ^u Or, four-square. ^v Ezek. 41. 23, 24, 25.

36 ¶ And he built the inner court with three rows of hewed stone, and a row of cedar beams.

37 ¶ In the fourth year was the foundation of the house of the LORD laid, in the month Zif:

38 And in the eleventh year, in the month Bul, which is the eighth month, was the house finished * throughout all the parts thereof, and according to all the fashion of it. So was he ^a seven years in building it.

CHAP. VII.

1 The building of Solomon's house. 2 Of the house of Lebanon. 6 Of the porch of pillars. 7 Of the porch of judgment. 8 Of the house of Pharaoh's daughter. 13 Hiram's work of the two pillars. 23 Of the molten sea. 27 Of the ten bases. 38 Of the ten lavers, 40 and all the vessels. [BEFORE CHRIST 1005 TILL 992.]

BUT Solomon was building his own house ^a thirteen years, and he finished all his house.

2 ¶ He built also the house of the forest of Lebanon; the length thereof *was* an hundred cubits, and the breadth thereof fifty cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits, upon four rows of cedar pillars, with cedar beams upon the pillars.

3 And *it was* covered with cedar above upon the ^a beams, that *lay* on forty five pillars, fifteen *in* a row.

4 And *there were* windows *in* three rows, and ^b light *was* against light *in* three ranks.

5 And all the ^c doors and posts *were* square, with the windows: and light *was* against light *in* three ranks.

6 ¶ And he made a porch of pillars; the length thereof *was* fifty cubits, and the breadth thereof thirty cubits: and the porch *was* ^d before them: and the *other* pillars and the thick beam *were* ^e before them.

7 ¶ Then he made a porch for the throne where he might judge, *even* the porch of judgment: and *it was* covered

with cedar ^f from one side of the floor to the other.

8 ¶ And his house where he dwelt *had* another court within the porch, *which* was of the like work. Solomon made also an house for Pharaoh's daughter, ^b whom he had taken *to wife*, like unto this porch.

9 All these *were* of costly stones, according to the measures of hewed stones, sawed with saws, within and without, even from the foundation unto the coping, and *so* on the outside toward the great court.

10 And the foundation *was* of costly stones, even great stones, stones of ten cubits, and stones of eight cubits.

11 And above *were* costly stones, after the measures of hewed stones, and cedars.

12 And the great court round about *was* with three rows of hewed stones, and a row of cedar beams, both for the inner court of the house of the LORD, ^c and for the porch of the house.

13 ¶ And king Solomon sent and fetched ^d Hiram out of Tyre.

14 ^e He *was* ^e a widow's son of the tribe of Naphtali, and ^f his father *was* a man of Tyre, a worker in brass: and ^g he was filled with wisdom, and understanding, and cunning to work all works in brass. And he came to king Solomon, and wrought all his work.

15 For he ^h cast ^h two pillars of brass, of eighteen cubits high apiece: and a line of twelve cubits did compass either of them about.

16 And he made two chapters of molten brass, to set upon the tops of the pillars: the height of the one chapter *was* five cubits, and the height of the other chapter *was* five cubits:

17 And nets of checker-work, and wreaths of chain-work, for the chapters which *were* upon the top of the pillars; seven for the one chapter, and seven for the other chapter.

18 And he made the pillars, and two

^a ver. 1. ^x Or, with all the appurtenances thereof, and with all the ordinances thereof. ^y Compare ver. 1.
CHAP. VII. ^a ch. 9. 10. 2 Chron. 8. 1. ^a Heb. ribs. ^b Heb. sight against sight. ^c Or, paces and pillars were square in prospect. ^d Or, according to them. ^e Or, accord

them. ^f Heb. from floor to floor. ^g ch. 3. 1. 2 Chron. 8. 11. ^h John 10. 23. Acts 3. 11. ⁱ 2 Chron. 4. 11. Hiram: See ver. 40. ^j 2 Chron. 2. 14. ^k Heb. the son of a widow woman. ^l 2 Chron. 4. 16. ^m Ex. 31. 3. & 36. 1. ⁿ Heb. fashioned. ^o 2 Kings 23. 17. 2 Chron. 3. 15. & 4. 12. Jer. 52. 21.

rows round about upon the one net-work, to cover the chapiters that *were* upon the top, with pomegranates : and so did he for the other chapter.

19 And the chapiters that *were* upon the top of the pillars *were* of lily-work in the porch, four cubits.

20 And the chapiters upon the two pillars *had pomegranates* also above, over against the belly which *was* by the net-work : and the pomegranates *were* ⁱ two hundred in rows round about upon the other chapter.

21 ^k And he set up the pillars in ^l the porch of the temple : and he set up the right pillar, and called the name thereof ⁱ Jachin : and he set up the left pillar, and called the name thereof ^k Boaz.

22 And upon the top of the pillars *was* lily-work : so was the work of the pillars finished.

23 ¶ And he made ^m a molten sea, ten cubits ^l from the one brim to the other : *it was* round all about, and his height *was* five cubits : and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about.

24 And under the brim of it round about *there were* knops compassing it, ten in a cubit, ⁿ compassing the sea round about : the knops *were* cast in two rows, when it was cast.

25 It stood upon ^o twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east : and the sea *was set* above upon them, and all their hinder parts *were* inward.

26 And it *was* an hand breadth thick, and the brim thereof was wrought like the brim of a cup, with flowers of lilies : it contained ^p two thousand baths.

27 ¶ And he made ten bases of brass ; four cubits *was* the length of one base, and four cubits the breadth thereof, and three cubits the height of it.

28 And the work of the bases *was* on

this *manner* : they had borders, and the borders *were* between the ledges .

29 And on the borders that *were* between the ledges *were* lions, oxen, and cherubims : and upon the ledges *there was* a base above : and beneath the lions and oxen *were* certain additions made of thin work.

30 And every base had four brassen wheels, and plates of brass : and the four corners thereof had undersetters : under the laver *were* undersetters molten, at the side of every addition.

31 And the mouth of it within the chapter and above *was* a cubit : but the mouth thereof *was* round *after* the work of the base, a cubit and an half : and also upon the mouth of it *were* gravings with their borders, foursquare, not round.

32 And under the borders *were* four wheels ; and the axletrees of the wheels *were* ^m joined to the base : and the height of a wheel *was* a cubit and half a cubit.

33 And the work of the wheels *was* like the work of a chariot wheel : their axletrees, and their naves, and their felloes, and their spokes, *were* all molten.

34 And *there were* four undersetters to the four corners of one base : *and* the undersetters *were* of the very base itself.

35 And in the top of the base *was there* a round compass of half a cubit high : and on the top of the base the ledges thereof and the borders thereof *were* of the same.

36 For on the plates of the ledges thereof, and on the borders thereof, he graved cherubims, lions, and palm trees, according to the ⁿ proportion of every one, and additions round about.

37 After this *manner* he made the ten bases : all of them had one casting, one measure, *and* one size.

38 ¶ Then ^q made he ten lavers of brass : one laver contained forty baths : *and* every laver was four cubits : *and* upon every one of the ten bases one laver.

39 And he put five bases on the right

ⁱ See 2 Chron. 3. 16. & 4. 13. Jer. 52. 23. ^k 2 Chron. 3. 17. ^l 1 ch. 6. 3. ⁱ That is, He shall establish. ^k That is, in it is strength. ^m 2 Kings 25. 13. 2 Chron. 4. 2. Jer. 52.

17. ⁱ Heb. from his brim to his brim. ⁿ 2 Chron. 4. 3. ^o 2 Chron. 4. 4. 5. Jer. 52. 20. ^p See 2 Chron. 4. 5. ^m Heb. in the base. ⁿ Heb. nakedness. ^q 2 Chron. 4. 6.

side of the house, and five on the left side of the house : and he set the sea on the right side of the house eastward, over against the south.

40 ¶ And ^p Hiram made the lavers, and the shovels, and the basons. So Hiram made an end of doing all the work that he made king Solomon for the house of the LORD :

41 The two pillars, and the *two* bowls of the chapiters that *were* on the top of the two pillars ; and the two ^r net-works, to cover the two bowls of the chapiters which *were* upon the top of the pillars ;

42 And four hundred pomegranates for the two net-works, *even* two rows of pomegranates for one net-work, to cover the two bowls of the chapiters that *were* ^q upon the pillars ;

43 And the ten bases, and ten lavers on the bases ;

44 And one sea, and twelve oxen under the sea ;

45 ^a And the pots, and the shovels, and the basons : and all these vessels, which Hiram made to king Solomon for the house of the LORD, *were* of ^r bright brass.

46 ^t In the plain of Jordan did the king cast them, ^u in the clay ground between ^v Succoth and ^w Zarthan.

47 And Solomon left all the vessels *unweighed*, ^x because they were exceeding many : neither was the weight of the brass ^y found out.

48 And Solomon made all the vessels that *pertained* unto the house of the LORD : ^z the altar of gold, and ^a the table of gold, whereupon ^b the shewbread *was*,

49 And the candlesticks of pure gold, five on the right *side*, and five on the left, before the oracle, with the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs of gold,

50 And the bowls, and the snuffers, and the basons, and the spoons, and the ^c censers of pure gold ; and the hinges of gold,

both for the doors of the inner house, the most holy *place*, and for the doors of the house, *to wit*, of the temple.

51 So was ended all the work that king Solomon made for the house of the LORD. And Solomon brought in the ^d things ^e which David his father had dedicated ; *even* the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, did he put among the treasures of the house of the LORD.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *The feast of the dedication of the temple.* 12, 54 *Solomon's blessing.* 22 *Solomon's prayer.* 62 *His sacrifice of peace offerings.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1004.]

THEN ^a Solomon assembled the elders of Israel, and all the heads of the tribes, the ^b chief of the fathers of the children of Israel, unto king Solomon in Jerusalem, ^c that they might bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD ^d out of the city of David, which *is* Zion.

2 And all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto king Solomon at the ^e feast in the month Ethanim, which *is* the seventh month.

3 And all the elders of Israel came, ^f and the priests took up the ark.

4 And they brought up the ark of the LORD, ^g and the tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels that *were* in the tabernacle, *even* those did the priests and the Levites bring up.

5 And king Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel, that were assembled unto him, *were* with him before the ark, ^h sacrificing sheep and oxen, that could not be told nor numbered for multitude.

6 And the priests ⁱ brought in the ark of the covenant of the LORD unto ^j his place, into the oracle of the house, to the most holy *place*, *even* ^k under the wings of the cherubims.

7 For the cherubims spread forth *their* two wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubims covered the ark and the staves thereof above.

^a Heb. shoulder. ^p Heb. Hiram : See ver. 13. ^r ver. 17, 18. ^q Heb. upon the face of the pillars. ^s Ex. 27. 3. 2 Chron. 4. 16. ^t Heb. made bright, or, scoured. ^u 2 Chron. 4. 17. ^v Heb. in the thickness of the ground. ^w Gen. 33. 17. ^x Josh. 3. 16. ^y Heb. for the exceeding multitude. ^z Heb. searched. 1 Chron. 22. 14. ^a Ex. 37. 25, &c. ^b Ex. 37. 10, &c. ^c Ex. 25. 30. Lev. 24. 5-8. ^d Heb. ash pans. ^e Heb. holy things of

David. ^f 2 Sam. 8. 11. 2 Chron. 5. 1. CHAP. VIII. ^g 2 Chron. 5. 2, &c. ^h Heb. princes. ⁱ 2 Sam. 6. 17. ^j 2 Sam. 5. 7, 9 & 6. 12, 16. ^k Lev. 23. 34. 2 Chron. 7. 8. ^l Num. 4. 15. Deut. 31. 9. Josh. 3. 3, 6. 1 Chron. 15. 14, 15. ^m ch. 3. 4. 2 Chron. 1. 3. ⁿ 2 Sam. 6. 13. ^o 2 Sam. 6. 17. ^p Ex. 26. 33, 34. ch. 6. 19. ^q ch. 6. 27.

8 And they ¹ drew out the staves, that the ^b ends of the staves were seen out in the ^c holy *place* before the oracle, and they were not seen without : and there they are unto this day.

9 ^m *There was* nothing in the ark ⁿ save the two tables of stone, which Moses ^o put there at Horeb, ^{d p} when the LORD made a *covenant* with the children of Israel, when they came out of the land of Egypt.

10 And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy *place*, that the cloud ^a filled the house of the LORD,

11 So that the priests could not stand to minister because of the cloud : for the glory of the LORD had filled the house of the LORD.

12 ¶ ^r Then spake Solomon, The LORD said that he would dwell ^s in the thick darkness.

13 ^t I have surely built thee an house to dwell in, ^u a settled place for thee to abide in for ever.

14 And the king turned his face about, and ^x blessed all the congregation of Israel : (and all the congregation of Israel stood ;)

15 And he said, ^y Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel, which ^z spake with his mouth unto David my father, and hath with his hand fulfilled *it*, saying,

16 ^a Since the day that I brought forth my people Israel out of Egypt, I chose no city out of all the tribes of Israel to build an house, that ^b my name might be therein ; but I chose ^c David to be over my people Israel.

17 And ^d it was in the heart of David my father to build an house for the name of the LORD God of Israel.

18 ^e And the LORD said unto David my father, Whereas it was in thine heart to build an house unto my name, thou didst well that it was in thine heart :

19 Nevertheless ^f thou shalt not build

the house ; but thy son that shall come forth out of thy loins, he shall build the house unto my name.

20 And the LORD hath performed his word that he spake, and I am risen up in the room of David my father, and sit on the throne of Israel, ^g as the LORD promised, and have built an house for the name of the LORD God of Israel.

21 And I have set there a place for the ark, wherein ^h is the covenant of the LORD, which he made with our fathers, when he brought them out of the land of Egypt.

22 ¶ And Solomon stood before ⁱ the altar of the LORD, in the presence of all the congregation of Israel, and ^k spread forth his hands toward heaven :

23 And he said, ^l LORD God of Israel, ^m *there is* no God like thee, in heaven above, or on earth beneath, ⁿ who keepest covenant and mercy with thy servants that ^o walk before thee with all their heart :

24 Who hast kept with thy servant David my father that thou promisedst him : thou spakest also with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled *it* with thine hand, as *it is* this day.

25 Therefore now, LORD God of Israel, keep with thy servant David my father that thou promisedst him, saying, ^p *There shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit on the throne of Israel ;* ^q so that thy children take heed to their way, that they walk before me as thou hast walked before me.

26 ^r And now, O God of Israel, let thy word, I pray thee, be verified, which thou spakest unto thy servant David my father.

27 But ^s will God indeed dwell on the earth ? behold, the heaven and ^t heaven of heavens cannot contain thee ; how much less this house that I have builded ?

28 Yet have thou respect unto the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O LORD my God, to hearken unto the cry and

¹ Ex. 25. 14, 15. ^b Heb. *heads*. ^c Or, *ark* : as 2 Chron. 5. 9. ^m Ex. 25. 21. Deut. 10. 2. n Deut. 10. 5. Heb. 9. 4. ^o Ex. 40. 20. ^d Or, *where*. ^p Ex. 34. 27, 28. Deut. 4. 13. ver. 21. ^q Ex. 40. 34, 35. 2 Chron. 5. 13, 14. & 7. 2. ^r 2 Chron. 6. 1, &c. ^s Lev. 16. 2. Ps. 18. 11. & 97. 2. ^t 2 Sam. 7. 13. ^u Ps. 132. 14. ^x 2 Sam. 6. 18. ^y Luke 1. 68. ^z 2 Sam. 7. 5, 25. ^a 2 Sam. 7. 6. 2 Chron. 6. 5. &c. ^b ver. 29. Deut. 12. 11. ^c 1 Sam. 16. 1. 2 Sam. 7. 8. 1 Chron. 28. 4. ^d 2 Sam. 7. 2. 1 Chron. 17. 1. ^e 2 Chron. 6. 8, 9. ^f 2 Sam. 7. 5, 12.

13. ch. 5. 3, 5. ^g 1 Chron. 28. 5, 6. ^h ver. 9. Deut. 31. 26. ⁱ 2 Chron. 6. 12, &c. ^k Ex. 9. 33. Ezra 9. 5. Isai. 1. 15. ^l 2 Mac. 2. 8. ^m Ex. 15. 11. ⁿ 2 Sam. 7. 22. ^o Deut. 7. 9. Neh. 1. 5. Dan. 9. 4. ^p Gen. 17. 1. ch. 3. 6. 2 Kings 20. 3. ^q ch. 2. 4. 2 Sam. 7. 12, 16. ^r Heb. *There shall not be cut off unto thee a man from my sight*. ^s Heb. *only if*. ^t 2 Sam. 7. 25. ^u 2 Chron. 2. 6. Isai. 66. 1. Jer. 23. 24. Acts 7. 49. & 17. 24. ^v 2 Cor. 12. 2.

to the prayer, which thy servant prayeth before thee to day:

29 That thine eyes may be open toward this house night and day, *even* toward the place of which thou hast said, 'My name shall be there: that thou mayest hearken unto the prayer which thy servant shall make ^u toward this place.

30 * And hearken thou to the supplication of thy servant, and of thy people Israel, when they shall pray ^h toward this place: and hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place: and when thou hearest, forgive.

31 ¶ If any man trespass against his neighbour, 'and ⁷ an oath be laid upon him to cause him to swear, and the oath come before thine altar in this house:

32 Then hear thou in heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, ^z condemning the wicked, to bring his way upon his head; and justifying the righteous, to give him according to his righteousness.

33 ¶ ^a When thy people Israel be smitten-down before the enemy, because they have sinned against thee, and ^b shall turn again to thee, and confess thy name, and pray, and make supplication unto thee ^k in this house:

34 Then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy people Israel, and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest unto their fathers.

35 ¶ ^c When heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, because they have sinned against thee; if they pray toward this place, and confess thy name, and turn from their sin, when thou afflictest them:

36 Then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people Israel, that thou ^d teach them ^e the good way wherein they should walk, and give rain upon thy land, which thou hast given to thy people for an inheritance.

37 ¶ 'If there be in the land famine, if there be pestilence, blasting, mildew, lo-

cust, *or* if there be caterpillar; if their enemy besiege them in the land of their ^l cities; whatsoever plague, whatsoever sickness *there be*;

38 What prayer and supplication soever be *made* by any man, *or* by all thy people Israel, which shall know every man the plague of his own heart, and spread forth his hands toward this house:

39 Then hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and do, and give to every man according to his ways, whose heart thou knowest; (for thou, *even* thou only, ⁸ knowest the hearts of all the children of men;)

40 ^h That they may fear thee all the days that they live in the land which thou gavest unto our fathers.

41 Moreover, concerning a stranger, that is not of thy people Israel, but cometh out of a far country for thy name's sake;

42 (For they shall hear of thy great name, and of thy ⁱ strong hand, and of thy stretched out arm;) when he shall come and pray toward this house;

43 Hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for: ^k that all people of the earth may know thy name, to ^l fear thee, as *do* thy people Israel; and that they may know that ^m this house, which I have builded, is called by thy name.

44 ¶ If thy people go out to battle against their enemy, whithersoever thou shalt send them, and shall pray unto the LORD ⁿ toward the city which thou hast chosen, and *toward* the house that I have builded for thy name:

45 Then hear thou in heaven their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their ^o cause.

46 If they sin against thee, (^m for *there* is no man that sinneth not,) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them to the enemy, so that they carry them away cap-

^t Deut. 12. 11. ^u Dan. 6. 10. ^g Or, in this place. ^x 2 Chron. 20. 9. Neh. 1. 6. ^h Or, in this place. ⁱ Heb. and he require an oath of him, Lev. 5. 1. ^y Ex. 22. 11. ^z Deut. 35. 1. ^a Lev. 26. 17. Deut. 28. 25. ^b Lev. 26. 39, 40. Neh. 1. 9. ^k Or, toward. ^c Lev. 25. 19. Deut. 28. 23. ^d Ps. 35. 4. & 27. 11. & 94. 12. & 143. 8. ^e 1 Sam. 13. 23. ^f Lev. 25. 16, 25, 26. Deut. 28. 21, 22, 27, 38, 42, 52. 2 Chron. 20. 9. ⁱ Or, jurisdiction. ^g 1 Sam.

16. 7. 1 Chron. 28. 9. Ps. 11. 4. Jer. 17. 10. Acts 1. 24. ^h Ps. 130. 4. ⁱ Deut. 3. 24. ^k 1 Sam. 17. 46. 2 Kings 19. 19. Ps. 67. 2. ^l Ps. 102. 15. ^m Heb. thy name is called upon this house. ⁿ Heb. the way of the city. ^o Or, right. ^m 2 Chron. 6. 36. Prov. 20. 9. Eccles. 7. 20. James 3. 2. 1 John 1. 8, 10.

tives ^a unto the land of the enemy, far or near ;

47 ° Yet if they shall ^p bethink themselves in the land whither they were carried captives, and repent, and make supplication unto thee in the land of them that carried them captives, ^p saying, We have sinned, and have done perversely, we have committed wickedness ;

48 And so ^a return unto thee with all their heart, and with all their soul, in the land of their enemies, which led them away captive, and ^r pray unto thee toward their land, which thou gavest unto their fathers, the city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built for thy name :

49 Then hear thou their prayer and their supplication in heaven thy dwelling place, and maintain their ^q cause,

50 And forgive thy people that have sinned against thee, and all their transgressions wherein they have transgressed against thee, and ^a give them compassion before them who carried them captive, that they may have compassion on them :

51 For ^t they *be* thy people, and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest forth out of Egypt, ^u from the midst of the furnace of iron :

52 That thine eyes may be open unto the supplication of thy servant, and unto the supplication of thy people Israel, to hearken unto them in all that they call for unto thee.

53 For thou didst separate them from among all the people of the earth, *to be* thine inheritance, ^x as thou spakest, by the hand of Moses thy servant, when thou broughtest our fathers out of Egypt, O Lord God.

54 ¶ And it was so, that when Solomon had made an end of praying all this prayer and supplication unto the LORD, he arose from before the altar of the LORD, from kneeling on his knees with his hands spread up to heaven.

55 And he stood, ^r and blessed all the congregation of Israel with a loud voice, saying,

56 Blessed *be* the LORD, that hath given rest unto his people Israel, according to all that he promised : ^a there hath not ^r failed one word of all his good promise, which he promised by the hand of Moses his servant.

57 The LORD our God be with us, as he was with our fathers : ^a let him not leave us, nor forsake us ;

58 That he may ^b incline our hearts unto him, to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and his statutes, and his judgments, which he commanded our fathers.

59 And let these my words, wherewith I have made supplication before the LORD, be nigh unto the LORD our God day and night, that he maintain the cause of his servant, and the cause of his people Israel ^a at all times, as the matter shall require :

60 ° That all the people of the earth may know that ^a the LORD *is* God, and that *there is* none else.

61 Let your ^e heart therefore be perfect with the LORD our God, to walk in his statutes, and to keep his commandments, as at this day.

62 ¶ And ^t the king, and all Israel with him, offered sacrifice before the LORD.

63 And Solomon offered a sacrifice of peace offerings, which he offered unto the LORD, two and twenty thousand oxen, and an hundred and twenty thousand sheep. So the king and all the children of Israel dedicated the house of the LORD.

64 ^s The same day did the king hallow the middle of the court that *was* before the house of the LORD : for there he offered burnt offerings, and meat offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings ; because ^h the brasen altar that *was* before the LORD *was* too little to receive the burnt offerings,

ⁿ Lev. 26. 34. 44. Deut. 28. 36. 64. ^o Lev. 26. 40. ^p Heb. *bring back to their heart.* ^q Neh. 1. 6. Ps. 106. 6. Dan. 9. 5. ^r Jer. 29. 12, 13, 14. ^s Dan. 6. 10. ^t Or, *right.* ^u Ezra 7. 6. Ps. 106. 46. ^v Deut. 9. 29. Neh. 1. 10. ^w Deut. 4. 20. Jer. 11. 4. ^x Ex. 19. 5. Deut. 9. 26, 29. & 14. 2. ^y 2 Sam. 6. 18. ^z Deut. 12. 10. Josh. 21. 45. & 23. 14. ^a Heb.

fallen. ^a Deut. 31. 6. Josh. 1. 5. ^b Ps. 119. 36. ^c Heb. *the thing of a day in his day.* ^d Josh. 4. 24. 1 Sam. 17. 48. 2 Kings 19. 19. ^e Deut. 4. 35. 39. ^f ch. 11. 4. & 15. 3, 14. ^g 2 Kings 20. 3. ^h 2 Chron. 7. 4, & c. ⁱ 2 Chron. 7. 7. ^j 2 Chron. 4. 1.

and meat offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings.

65 And at that time Solomon held ^a a feast, and all Israel with him, a great congregation, from ^k the entering in of Hamath unto ^l the river of Egypt, before the LORD our God, ^m seven days and seven days, *even* fourteen days.

66 ⁿ On the eighth day he sent the people away: and they ^o blessed the king, and went unto their tents joyful and glad of heart for all the goodness that the LORD had done for David his servant, and for Israel his people.

CHAP. IX.

1 *God's covenant in a vision with Solomon.* 10 *The mutual presents of Solomon and Hiram.* 15 *In Solomon's works the Gentiles were his bondmen, the Israelites honourable servants.* 24 *Pharaoh's daughter removeth to her house.* 25 *Solomon's yearly solemn sacrifices.* 26 *His navy fetcheth gold from Ophir.* [BEFORE CHRIST 992.]

AND ^a it came to pass, when Solomon had finished the building of the house of the LORD, ^b and the king's house, and ^c all Solomon's desire which he was pleased to do,

2 That the LORD appeared to Solomon the second time, ^d as he had appeared unto him at Gibeon.

3 And the LORD said unto him, ^e I have heard thy prayer and thy supplication, that thou hast made before me: I have hallowed this house, which thou hast built, ^f to put my name there for ever; ^g and mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually.

4 And if thou wilt ^h walk before me, ⁱ as David thy father walked, in integrity of heart, and in uprightness, to do according to all that I have commanded thee, and wilt keep my statutes and my judgments:

5 Then I will establish the throne of thy kingdom upon Israel for ever, ^k as I promised to David thy father, saying, There shall not fail thee a man upon the throne of Israel.

6 ^l But if ye shall at all turn from following me, ye or your children, and will

not keep my commandments *and* my statutes which I have set before you, but go and serve other gods, and worship them:

7 ^m Then will I cut off Israel out of the land which I have given them; and this house, which I have hallowed ⁿ for my name, will I cast out of my sight; ^o and Israel shall be a proverb and a byword among all people:

8 And ^p at this house, *which* is high, every one that passeth by it shall be astonished, and shall hiss; and they shall say, ^q Why hath the LORD done thus unto this land, and to this house?

9 And they shall answer, Because they forsook the LORD their God, who brought forth their fathers out of the land of Egypt, and have taken hold upon other gods, and have worshipped them, and served them: therefore hath the LORD brought upon them all this evil.

10 ¶ And ^r it came to pass at the end of twenty years, when Solomon had built the two houses, the house of the LORD, and the king's house,

11 ^s (*Now* Hiram the king of Tyre had furnished Solomon with cedar trees and fir trees, and with gold, according to all his desire,) that then king Solomon gave Hiram twenty cities in the land of Galilee.

12 And Hiram came out from Tyre to see the cities which Solomon had given him; and they ^t pleased him not.

13 And he said, What cities *are* these which thou hast given me, my brother? ^u And he called them the land of ^v Cabul unto this day.

14 And Hiram sent to the king sixscore talents of gold.

15 ¶ And this *is* the reason of ^w the levy which king Solomon raised; for to build the house of the LORD, and his own house, and ^x Millo, and the wall of Jerusalem, and ^y Hazor, and ^z Megiddo, and ^a Gezer.

16 *For* Pharaoh king of Egypt had gone

¹ ver. 2. Lev. 23. 34. ^k Numb. 34. 8. Josh. 13. 5. Judg. 3. 3. 2 Kings 14. 25. 1 Gen. 15. 3. Numb. 34. 5. ^m 2 Chron. 7. 8. ⁿ 2 Chron. 7. 9, 10. ^o Or, thanked.
CHAP. IX. ^a 2 Chron. 7. 11. &c. ^b ch. 7. 1. ^c 2 Chron. 8. 6. ^d ch. 3. 5. ^e 2 Kings 1. 5. Ps. 10. 17. ^f ch. 8. 29. ^g Deut. 11. 12. ^h Gen. 17. 1. ⁱ ch. 11. 4; 6, 38 & 14. 8. & 1. 5. ^k 2 Sam. 7. 12, 16. ch. 2. 4. & 6. 12. 1 Chron. 22. 10. Ps. 132. 12. 1 2 Sam. 7. 14.
VOL. I. Nos. 37 & 38. 3 M

2 Chron. 7. 19, 20. Ps. 69. 30, &c. ^m Deut. 4. 26. 2 Kings 17. 23. & 25. 21. ⁿ Jer. 7. 14. ^o Deut. 28. 37. Ps. 44. 14. ^p 2 Chron. 7. 21. ^q Deut. 28. 24, 25, 26. Jer. 22. 8, 9. ^r ch. 6. 37, 38. & 7. 1. 2 Chron. 8. 1. ^s 2 Chron. 8. 2. ^t a Heb. were not right in his eyes. ^u Josh. 19. 27. ^v That is, displeasing, or, dirty. ^w ch. 5. 13. ^x ver. 24. 2 Sam. 5. 9. ^y Josh. 19. 36. ^z Josh. 17. 11. ^a Josh. 16. 10. Judg. 1. 29.

up, and taken Gezer, and burnt it with fire, ^b and slain the Canaanites that dwelt in the city, and given it *for* a present unto his daughter, Solomon's wife.

17 And Solomon built Gezer, and ^c Beth-horon the nether,

18 And ^d Baalath, and Tadmor in the wilderness, in the land,

19 And all the cities of store that Solomon had, and cities for ^e his chariots, and cities for his horsemen, and ^f that which Solomon ^g desired to build in Jerusalem, and in Lebanon, and in all the land of his dominion.

20 ^h And all the people *that were* left of the Amorites, Hittites, Perizzites, Hivites, and Jebusites, which *were* not of the children of Israel,

21 Their children ⁱ that were left after them in the land, ^j whom the children of Israel also were not able utterly to destroy, ^k upon those did Solomon levy a tribute of ^l bondservice unto this day.

22 But of the children of Israel did Solomon ^m make no bondmen: but they *were* men of war, and his servants, and his princes, and his captains, and rulers of his chariots, and his horsemen.

23 These *were* the chief of the officers that *were* over Solomon's work, ⁿ five hundred and fifty, which bare rule over the people that wrought in the work.

24 ¶ But ^o Pharaoh's daughter came up out of the city of David unto ^p her house which *Solomon* had built for her: ^q then did he build Millo.

25 ¶ And three times in a year did Solomon offer burnt offerings and peace offerings upon the altar which he built unto the LORD, and he burnt incense ^r upon the altar that *was* before the LORD. So he finished the house.

26 ¶ And ^s king Solomon made a navy of ships in ^t Ezion-geber, which *is* beside

Eloth, on the ^u shore of the Red sea, in the land of Edom.

27 ^v And Hiram sent in the navy his servants, shipmen that had knowledge of the sea, with the servants of Solomon.

28 And they came to ^x Ophir, and fetched from thence gold, four hundred and twenty talents, and brought *it* to king Solomon.

CHAP. X.

1 *The queen of Sheba admireth the wisdom of Solomon.* 14 *Solomon's gold.* 16 *His targets.* 18 *The throne of ivory.* 21 *His vessels.* 24 *His presents.* 26 *His chariots and horse.* 28 *His tribute.* [BEFORE CHRIST 992.]

AND when the ^a queen of Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon concerning the name of the LORD, she came ^b to prove him with hard questions.

2 And she came to Jerusalem with a very great train, with camels that bare spices, and very much gold, and precious stones: and when she was come to Solomon, she communed with him of all that was in her heart.

3 And Solomon told her all her ^c questions: there was not *any* thing hid from the king, which he told her not.

4 And when the queen of Sheba had seen all Solomon's wisdom, and the house that he had built,

5 And the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the ^d attendance of his ministers, and their apparel, and his ^e cupbearers, ^f and his ascent by which he went up unto the house of the LORD; there was no more spirit in her.

6 And she said to the king, It was a true ^g report that I heard in mine own land of thy ^h acts and of thy wisdom,

7 Howbeit I believed not the words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen *it*: and, behold, the half was not told me: ⁱ thy wisdom and prosperity exceedeth the fame which I heard.

8 ^j Happy *are* thy men, happy *are* these

b Josh. 16. 10. c Josh. 16. 3. & 21. 22. 2 Chron. 8. 5. d Josh. 19. 44. 2 Chron. 9. 4. 6. &c. e ch. 4. 26. f Heb. *the desire of Solomon which he desired.* g ver. 1. h 2 Chron. 8. 7. &c. i Judg. 1. 21. 27. 29. & 3. 1. j Josh. 15. 63. & 17. 12. k Judg. 1. 38. l See Gen. 9. 25. 26. Ezra 2. 55. 58. Neh. 7. 57. & 11. 3. m Lev. 25. 39. n See 2 Chron. 8. 10. o ch. 3. 1. p 2 Chron. 8. 11. q ch. 7. 8. r 2 Sam. 5. 9. ch. 11. 27. 2 Chron. 32. 5. s 2 Chron. 8. 12. 13. 16. t Heb. *upon it.* u 2 Chron. 8. 17. 18. v Num. 33. 35. Deut. 2. 8. ch. 22. 48.

e Heb. *lip.* u ch. 10. 11. x Job 22. 24. CHAP. X. a 2 Chron. 9. 1. &c. Matt. 12. 42. Luke 11. 31. b See Judg. 14. 12. Prov. 1. 6. c Heb. *words.* d Heb. *standing.* e Or *butlers.* f 1 Chron. 26. 16. g Heb. *word.* h Or, *saying.* i Heb. *thou hast added wisdom and goodness to the same.* j Prov. 8. 34.

thy servants, which stand continually before thee, *and* that hear thy wisdom.

9 ° Blessed be the LORD thy God, which delighted in thee, to set thee on the throne of Israel: because the LORD loved Israel for ever, therefore made he thee king, ^f to do judgment and justice.

10 And she ^g gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of spices very great store, and precious stones: there came no more such abundance of spices as these which the queen of Sheba gave to king Solomon.

11 ^h And the navy also of Hiram, that brought gold from Ophir, brought in from Ophir great plenty of ^e almug trees, and precious stones.

12 ⁱ And the king made of the almug trees ^h ⁱ pillars for the house of the LORD, and for the king's house, harps also and psalteries for singers: there came no such ^k almug trees, nor were seen unto this day.

13 And king Solomon gave unto the queen of Sheba all her desire, whatsoever she asked, beside *that* which Solomon gave her ^k of his royal bounty. So she turned and went to her own country, she and her servants.

14 ¶ Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six hundred threescore and six talents of gold,

15 Beside *that he had* of the merchantmen, and of the traffick of the spice merchants, and ^l of all the kings of Arabia, and of the ^l governors of the country.

16 ¶ And king Solomon made two hundred targets *of* beaten gold: six hundred *shekels* of gold went to one target.

17 And *he made* ^m three hundred shields *of* beaten gold; three pound of gold went to one shield: and the king put them in the ⁿ house of the forest of Lebanon.

18 ¶ Moreover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with the best gold.

19 The throne had six steps, and the top of the throne *was* round ^m behind: and *there were* ⁿ stays on either side on the place of the seat, and two lions stood beside the stays.

20 And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps: there was not ^o the like made in any kingdom.

21 ¶ ^p And all king Solomon's drinking vessels *were of* gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lebanon *were of* pure gold; ^p none *were of* silver: it was nothing accounted of in the days of Solomon.

22 For the king had at sea a navy of ^q Tharshish with the navy of Hiram: once in three years came the navy of Tharshish, bringing gold, and silver, ^r ivory, and apes, and peacocks.

23 So ^r king Solomon exceeded all the kings of the earth for riches and for wisdom.

24 ¶ And all the earth ^r sought to Solomon, to hear his wisdom, which God had put in his heart.

25 And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and garments, and armour, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate year by year.

26 ¶ ^s And Solomon ^t gathered together chariots and horsemen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, whom he bestowed in the cities for chariots, and with the king at Jerusalem.

27 ^u And the king ^v made silver *to be* in Jerusalem as stones, and cedars made he *to be* as the sycamore trees that *are* in the vale, for abundance.

28 ¶ ^x And Solomon had horses brought out of Egypt, and ^y linen yarn: the king's merchants received the linen yarn at a price.

29 And a chariot came up and went out

^e ch. 5. 7. ^f 2 Sam. 8. 15. Ps. 72. 2. Prov. 8. 15. ^g Ps. 72. 10, 15. ^h ch. 9. 27. ⁱ 2 Chron. 2. 8. & 9. 10, 11, *almug trees*. ^j 2 Chron. 9. 11. ^k Or, *rails*. ^l Heb. *a prop.* ^m 2 Chron. 9. 10. ⁿ Heb. *according to the hand of king Solomon*. ^o 1. 2 Chron. 9. 24. Ps. 2. 10. ^p Or, *captains*. ^q ch. 14. 26. ^r ch. 7. 2. ^s 2 Chron. 9. 17, &c. ^t Heb. *on the under part thereof*. ^u Heb. *bands*. ^v Heb. *so*. ^w 2 Chron. 9. 20, &c. ^x Or, *there was*

no silver in them. ^y Gen. 10. 4. 2 Chron. 20. 36. ^z Or, *elephants' teeth*. ^{aa} ch. 3. 12, 13. & 4. 30. ^{ab} Heb. *sought the face of*. ^{ac} ch. 4. 26. 2 Chron. 1. 14. & 9. 25. ^{ad} Deut. 17. 16. ^{ae} 2 Chron. 1. 15—17. ^{af} Heb. *gave*. ^{ag} Deut. 17. 16. 2 Chron. 1. 16. & 9. 28. ^{ah} Heb. *And the going forth of the horses which was Solomon's*. ^{ai} Ezek. 27. 7.

of Egypt for six hundred *shekels* of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: ² and so for all the kings of the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, did they bring *them* out ³ by their means.

CHAP. XI.

¹ *Solomon's wives and concubines.* 4 *In his old age they draw him to idolatry.* 9 *God threateneth him.* 14 *Solomon's adversaries were Hadad, who was entertained in Egypt, 23 Rezon, who reigned in Damascus, 26 and Jeroboam, to whom Ahijah prophesied.* 41 *Solomon's acts, reign, and death: Rehoboam succeedeth him.* [BEFORE CHRIST 992.]

BUT ^a king Solomon loved ^b many strange women, ^c together with the daughter of Pharaoh, women of the Moabites, Ammonites, Edomites, Zidonians, and Hittites;

2 Of the nations *concerning* which the LORD said unto the children of Israel, ^e Ye shall not go in to them, neither shall they come in unto you: *for* surely they will turn away your heart after their gods: Solomon clave unto these in love.

3 And he had seven hundred wives, princesses, and three hundred concubines: and his wives turned away his heart.

4 For it came to pass, when Solomon was old, ^d *that* his wives turned away his heart after other gods: and his ^e heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, ^f *as was* the heart of David his father.

5 For Solomon went after ^g Ashtoreth the goddess of the Zidonians, and after ^h Milcom the abomination of the Ammonites.

6 And Solomon did evil in the sight of the LORD, and ⁱ went not fully after the LORD, as *did* David his father.

7 ^k Then did Solomon build an high place for ^l Chemosh, the abomination of Moab, in ^m the hill that *is* before Jerusalem, and for Molech, the abomination of the children of Ammon.

8 And likewise did he for all his strange wives, which burnt incense and sacrificed unto their gods.

9 ¶ And the LORD was angry with Solomon, because ⁿ his heart was turned from the LORD God of Israel, ^o which had appeared unto him twice,

10 And ^p had commanded him concerning this thing, that he should not go after other gods: but he kept not that which the LORD commanded.

11 Wherefore the LORD said unto Solomon, Forasmuch as this ^q *is* done of thee, and thou hast not kept my covenant and my statutes, which I have commanded thee, ^r I will surely rend the kingdom from thee, and will give it to thy servant.

12 Notwithstanding, in thy days I will not do it for David thy father's sake: *but* I will rend it out of the hand of thy son.

13 ^s Howbeit I will not rend away all the kingdom; *but* will give ^t one tribe to thy son for David my servant's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake ^u which I have chosen.

14 ¶ And the LORD ^v stirred up an adversary unto Solomon, Hadad the Edomite: he *was* of the king's seed in Edom.

15 ^w For it came to pass, when David was in Edom, and Joab the captain of the host was gone up to bury the slain, ^x after he had smitten every male in Edom;

16 (For six months did Joab remain there with all Israel, until he had cut off every male in Edom;)

17 That Hadad fled, he and certain Edomites of his father's servants with him, to go into Egypt; Hadad *being* yet a little child.

18 And they arose out of Midian, and came to Paran: and they took men with them out of Paran, and they came to Egypt, unto Pharaoh king of Egypt; which gave him an house, and appointed him victuals, and gave him land.

19 And Hadad found great favour in the sight of Pharaoh, so that he gave him to wife the sister of his own wife, the sister of Tahpenes the queen.

¹ Josh. 1. 4. 2 Kings 7. 6. ² Heb. by their hand. CHAP. XI. ^a Neh. 13. 26. ^b Deut. 17. 17. Eccl. 47. 19. ^c Or, beside. ^d Ex. 34. 16. Deut. 7. 3. 4. ^e Deut. 17. 17. Neh. 13. 26. ^f ch. 8. 61. ^g ch. 9. 4. ^h ver. 33. Judg. 2. 13. 2 Kings 23. 13. ⁱ Called, Molech, ver. 7. ^j Heb. fulfilled not after. Num. 14. 24.

^k Num. 33. 52. ^l Num. 21. 29. Judg. 11. 24. ^m 2 Kings 23. 13. ⁿ ver. 2. 3. ^o ch. 3. 5. & 9. 2. ^p ch. 6. 12. & 9. 6. ^q Heb. is with thee. ^r ver. 31. ch. 12. 15, 16. ^s 2 Sam. 7. 15. Ps. 89. 33. ^t ch. 12. 20. ^u Deut. 12. 11. ^v 1 Chron. 5. 26. ^w 2 Sam. 8. 14. 1 Chron. 18. 12, 13. ^x Num. 24. 19. Deut. 20. 13.

20 And the sister of Tahpenes bare him Genubath his son, whom Tahpenes weaned in Pharaoh's house : and Genubath was in Pharaoh's household among the sons of Pharaoh.

21 * And when Hadad heard in Egypt that David slept with his fathers, and that Joab the captain of the host was dead, Hadad said to Pharaoh, ' Let me depart, that I may go to mine own country.

22 Then Pharaoh said unto him, But what hast thou lacked with me, that, behold, thou seekest to go to thine own country ? And he answered, ' Nothing : howbeit let me go in any wise.

23 ¶ And God stirred him up *another* adversary, Rezon the son of Eliadah, which fled from his lord ' Hadadezer king of Zobah :

24 And he gathered men unto him, and became captain over a band, ^z when David slew them *of Zobah* : and they went to Damascus, and dwelt therein, and reigned in Damascus.

25 And he was an adversary to Israel all the days of Solomon, beside the mischief that Hadad *did* : and he abhorred Israel, and reigned over Syria.

26 ¶ And * Jeroboam the son of Nebat, an Ephrathite of Zereda, Solomon's servant, whose mother's name *was* Zeruah, a widow woman, even he ^b lifted *his* hand against the king.

27 And this *was* the cause that he lifted up *his* hand against the king : ^c Solomon built Millo, *and* ^e repaired the breaches of the city of David his father.

28 And the man Jeroboam *was* a mighty man of valour : and Solomon seeing the young man that he ^d was industrious, he made him ruler over all the ^f charge of the house of Joseph.

29 And it came to pass, at that time when Jeroboam went out of Jerusalem, that the prophet ^g Ahijah the Shilonite found him in the way ; and he had clad

himself with a new garment ; and they two *were* alone in the field :

30 And Ahijah caught the new garment that *was* on him, and ^h rent it *in* twelve pieces :

31 And he said to Jeroboam, Take thee ten pieces : for ⁱ thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, Behold, I will rend the kingdom out of the hand of Solomon, and will give ten tribes to thee :

32 (But he shall have one tribe for my servant David's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake, the city which I have chosen out of all the tribes of Israel :)

33 * Because that they have forsaken me, and have worshipped Ashtoreth the goddess of the Zidonians, Chemosh the god of the Moabites, and Milcom the god of the children of Ammon, and have not walked in my ways, to do *that which is* right in mine eyes, and *to keep* my statutes and my judgments, as *did* David his father.

34 Howbeit I will not take the whole kingdom out of his hand : but I will make him prince all the days of his life for David my servant's sake, whom I chose, because he kept my commandments and my statutes :

35 But ^j I will take the kingdom out of his son's hand, and will give it unto thee, *even* ten tribes.

36 And unto his son will I give one tribe, that ^k David my servant may have a ^l light alway before me in Jerusalem, the city which I have chosen me to put my name there.

37 And I will take thee, and thou shalt reign according to all that thy soul desireth, and shalt be king over Israel.

38 And it shall be, if thou wilt hearken unto all that I command thee, and wilt walk in my ways, and do *that is* right in my sight, to keep my statutes and my commandments, as David my servant did ; that ^m I will be with thee, and ⁿ build thee a

^x 1 Kings 2. 10, 34. ^e Heb. *Send me away.* ^f Heb. *Not.* ^y 2 Sam. 8. 3. ^z 2 Sam. 8. 3 & 10. 8, 18. ^a ch. 12. 2. 2 Chron. 13. 6. ^b 2 Sam. 20. 21. ^c ch. 9. 24. ^g Heb. *closed.* ^d Heb. *did work.* ⁱ Heb. *burden.* ^e ch. 14. 2. ^e See 1 Sam. 15. 27. & 24. 5. ^f ver. 11.

^h 13. ^g ver. 5, 6, 7. ^h ch. 12. 16, 17. ⁱ 1 Kings 15. 4. 2 Kings 8. 19. Ps. 132. 17. ^k Heb. *lamp, or, candle.* ^k Josh. 1. 5. ^l 2 Sam. 7. 11, 27.

sure house, as **I** built for David, and will give Israel unto thee.

39 And I will for this afflict the seed of David, but not for ever.

40 Solomon sought therefore to kill Jeroboam. And Jeroboam arose, and fled into Egypt, unto Shishak king of Egypt, and was in Egypt until the death of Solomon.

41 ¶ And ^m the rest of the ^l acts of Solomon, and all that he did, and his wisdom, *are* they not written in the book of the acts of Solomon?

42 ⁿ And the ^m time that Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel *was* forty years.

43 ^o And Solomon slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David his father: and ^p Rehoboam his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XII.

1 *The Israelites, assembled at Shechem to crown Rehoboam, by Jeroboam make a suit of relaxation unto him. 6 Rehoboam, refusing the old men's counsel, by the advice of young men, answereth them roughly. 16 Ten tribes, revolting, kill Adoram, and make Rehoboam to flee. 21 Rehoboam, raising an army, is forbidden by Shemaiah. 25 Jeroboam strengtheneth himself by cities, 26 and by the idolatry of the two calves. [BEFORE CHRIST 975.]*

AND ^a Rehoboam went to Shechem: for all Israel were come to Shechem to make him king.

2 And it came to pass, when ^b Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who was yet in ^c Egypt, heard of it, (for he was fled from the presence of king Solomon, and Jeroboam dwelt in Egypt;)

3 That they sent and called him. And Jeroboam and all the congregation of Israel came, and spake unto Rehoboam, saying,

4 Thy father made our ^d yoke grievous: now therefore make thou the grievous service of thy father, and his heavy yoke which he put upon us, lighter, and we will serve thee.

5 And he said unto them, Depart yet *for* three days, then come again to me. And the people departed.

6 ¶ And king Rehoboam consulted with the old men, that stood before Solomon his father while he yet lived, and said, How do ye advise that I may answer this people?

7 And they spake unto him, saying, ^e If thou wilt be a servant unto this people this day, and wilt serve them, and answer them, and speak good words to them, then they will be thy servants for ever.

8 But he forsook the counsel of the old men, which they had given him, and consulted with the young men that were grown up with him, *and* which stood before him:

9 And he said unto them, What counsel give ye that we may answer this people, who have spoken to me, saying, Make the yoke which thy father did put upon us lighter?

10 And the young men that were grown up with him spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou speak unto this people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou *it* lighter unto us; thus shalt thou say unto them, My little *finger* shall be thicker than my father's loins.

11 And now, whereas my father did lade you with a heavy yoke, I will add to your yoke: my father hath chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

12 ¶ So Jeroboam and all the people came to Rehoboam the third day, as the king had appointed, saying, Come to me again the third day.

13 And the king answered the people ^f roughly, and forsook the old men's counsel that they gave him;

14 And spake to them after the counsel of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, and I will add to your yoke: my father *also* chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

^m 2 Chron. 9. 29. ^l Or, words, or, things. ⁿ 2 Chron. 9. 30. ^m Heb. days. ^o 2 Chron. 9. 31. ^p Matt. 1. 7, called Roboam.

CHAP. XII. ^a 2 Chron. 10. 1, &c. ^b ch. 11. 26. ^c ch. 11. 40. ^d 1 Sam. 8. 11—18. ch. 4. 7. ^e 2 Chron. 10. 7. Prov. 15. 1. ^f Heb. hardly.

15 Wherefore the king hearkened not unto the people; for ^fthe cause was from the LORD, that he might perform his saying, which the LORD ^gspake by Ahijah the Shilonite unto Jeroboam the son of Nebat.

16 ¶ So when all Israel saw that the king hearkened not unto them, the people answered the king, saying, ^hWhat portion have we in David? neither *have we* inheritance in the son of Jesse: to your tents, O Israel: now see to thine own house, David. So Israel departed unto their tents.

17 But ⁱas for the children of Israel which dwelt in the cities of Judah, Rehoboam reigned over them.

18 Then king Rehoboam ^ksent Adoram, who *was* over the tribute; and all Israel stoned him with stones, that he died. Therefore king Rehoboam ^lmade speed to get him up to his chariot, to flee to Jerusalem.

19 So ^mIsrael ⁿrebelled against the house of David unto this day.

20 And it came to pass, when all Israel heard that Jeroboam was come again, that they sent and called him unto the congregation, and made him king over all Israel: there was none that followed the house of David, but the tribe of Judah ^oonly.

21 ¶ And when ^pRehoboam was come to Jerusalem, he assembled all the house of Judah, with the tribe of Benjamin, an hundred and fourscore thousand chosen men, which were warriors, to fight against the house of Israel, and to bring the kingdom again to Rehoboam the son of Solomon.

22 But ^qthe word of God came unto Shemaiah the man of God, saying,

23 Speak unto Rehoboam, the son of Solomon, king of Judah, and unto all the house of Judah and Benjamin, and to the remnant of the people, saying,

24 Thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not

go up, nor fight against your brethren the children of Israel: return every man to his house; ^rfor this thing is from me. They hearkened therefore to the word of the LORD, and returned to depart, according to the word of the LORD.

25 ¶ Then Jeroboam ^sbuilt Shechem in mount Ephraim, and dwelt therein; and went out from thence, and built ^tPenuel.

26 And Jeroboam said in his heart, Now shall the kingdom return to the house of David:

27 If this people ^ugo up to do sacrifice in the house of the LORD at Jerusalem, then shall the heart of this people turn again unto their lord, *even* unto Rehoboam king of Judah, and they shall kill me, and go again to Rehoboam king of Judah.

28 Whereupon the king took counsel, and ^vmade two calves *of* gold, and said unto them, It is too much for you to go up to Jerusalem: ^wbehold thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

29 And he set the one in ^xBeth-el, and the other put he in ^yDan.

30 And this thing became ^za sin: for the people went *to worship* before the one, *even* unto Dan.

31 And he made an ^ahouse of high places, ^band made priests of the lowest of the people, which were not of the sons of Levi.

32 And Jeroboam ordained a feast in the eighth month, on the fifteenth day of the month, like unto ^cthe feast that *is* in Judah, and he ^doffered upon the altar. So did he in Beth-el, ^esacrificing unto the calves that he had made: ^fand he placed in Beth-el the priests of the high places which he had made.

33 So he ^goffered upon the altar which he had made in Beth-el the fifteenth day of the eighth month, *even* in the month which he had ^hdevised of his own heart;

^f ver. 24. ^g Judg. 14. 4. ^h 2 Chron. 10. 15. & 22. 7. & 25. 20. ⁱ ch. 11. 11, 31. ^j 2 Sam. 20. 1. ^k 1 ch. 11. 13, 36. ^l ch. 4. 6. & 5. 14. ^m Heb. *strengthened himself*. ⁿ 2 Kings 17. 21. ^o Or, *fell away*. ^p ch. 11. 13, 32. ^q 2 Chron. 11. 1. ^r 2 Chron. 11. 2. ^s ver. 15. ^t See Judg. 9. 45. ^u Judg. 8. 17. ^v Deut. 12. 5, 6. ^w 2 Kings 10. 29 & 17. 16. ^x Ex. 32.

^y 4, 8. ^z Gen. 28. 19. Hos. 4. 15. ^a Judg. 18. 29. ^b ch. 13. 34. ^c 2 Kings 17. 21. ^d ch. 13. 32. ^e Num. 3. 10. ch. 13. 33. ^f 2 Kings 17. 32. ^g 2 Chron. 11. 14, 15. Ezek. 44. 7, 8. ^h Lev. 23. 33, 34. Num. 29. 12. ch. 8. 2, 5. ⁱ Or, *went up to the altar*, &c. ^j Or, *to sacrifice*. ^k Amos 7. 13. ^l Or, *went up to the altar*, &c. ^m Num. 15. 39.

and ordained a feast unto the children of Israel : and he offered upon the altar, ^e and ^f burnt incense.

CHAP. XIII.

1 *Jeroboam's hand, that offered violence to him that prophesied against his altar at Beth-el, withereth, 6 and at the prayer of the prophet is restored. 7 The prophet, refusing the king's entertainment, departeth from Beth-el. 11 An old prophet, seducing him, bringeth him back. 20 He is reproved by God, 23 slain by a lion, 26 buried by the old prophet, 31 who confirmeth his prophecy. 33 Jeroboam's obstinacy.* [BEFORE CHRIST 975.]

AND, behold, there ^a came a man of God out of Judah by the word of the LORD unto Beth-el : ^b and Jeroboam stood by the altar ^c to burn incense.

2 And he cried against the altar in the word of the LORD, and said, O altar, altar, thus saith the LORD ; Behold, a child shall be born unto the house of David, ^e Josiah by name ; and upon thee shall he offer the priests of the high places that burn incense upon thee, and men's bones shall be burnt upon thee.

3 And he gave ^d a sign the same day, saying, This is the sign which the LORD hath spoken ; Behold, the altar shall be rent, and the ashes that *are* upon it shall be poured out.

4 And it came to pass, when king Jeroboam heard the saying of the man of God, which had cried against the altar in Beth-el, that he put forth his hand from the altar, saying, Lay hold on him. And his hand, which he put forth against him, dried up, so that he could not pull it in again to him.

5 The altar also was rent, and the ashes poured out from the altar, according to the sign which the man of God had given by the word of the LORD.

6 And the king answered and said unto the man of God, ^e Intreat now the face of the LORD thy God, and pray for me, that my hand may be restored me again. And the man of God besought ^b the LORD, and the king's hand was restored him again, and became as *it was* before.

7 And the king said unto the man of

God, Come home with me, and refresh thyself, and ^f I will give thee a reward.

8 And the man of God said unto the king, ^g If thou wilt give me half thine house, I will not go in with thee, neither will I eat bread nor drink water in this place :

9 For so was it charged me by the word of the LORD, saying, ^h Eat no bread, nor drink water, nor turn again by the same way that thou camest.

10 So he went another way, and returned not by the way that he came to Beth-el.

11 ¶ Now there dwelt an old prophet in Beth-el ; and his ⁱ sons came and told him all the works that the man of God had done that day in Beth-el : the words which he had spoken unto the king, them they told also to their father.

12 And their father said unto them, What way went he ? For his sons had seen what way the man of God went, which came from Judah.

13 And he said unto his sons, Saddle me the ass. So they saddled him the ass : and he rode thereon,

14 And went after the man of God, and found him sitting under an oak : and he said unto him, *Art* thou the man of God that camest from Judah ? And he said, *I am*.

15 Then he said unto him, Come home with me, and eat bread.

16 And he said, ^j I may not return with thee, nor go in with thee : neither will I eat bread nor drink water with thee in this place :

17 For ^k it was said to me ^l by the word of the LORD, Thou shalt eat no bread nor drink water there, nor turn again to go by the way that thou camest.

18 He said unto him, *I am* a prophet also as thou *art* ; and an angel spake unto me by the word of the LORD, saying, Bring him back with thee into thine house, that he may eat bread and drink water. *But* he lied unto him.

^g Heb. to burn incense. f ch. 13. 1.
CHAP. XIII. a 2 Kings 23. 17. b ch. 12. 32, 33. c Or, to offer. c 2 Kings 23. 15.
16. d Isai. 7. 14. John 2. 18. 1 Cor. 1. 22. e Ex. 8. 6. & 9. 26. & 10. 17. Num. 21. 7.

Acts 8. 24. James 5. 16. ^b Heb. the face of the LORD. f 1 Sam. 9. 7. 2 Kings 5. 15.
g So Num. 22. 18. & 24. 13. h 1 Cor. 5. 11. c Heb. son. i ver. 8, 9. d Heb. a word was.
k ch. 20. 35. 1 Thess. 4. 15.

19 So he went back with him, and did eat bread in his house, and drank water.

20 ¶ And it came to pass, as they sat at the table, that the word of the LORD came unto the prophet that brought him back :

21 And he cried unto the man of God that came from Judah, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Forasmuch as thou hast disobeyed the mouth of the LORD, and hast not kept the commandment which the LORD thy God commanded thee,

22 But camest back, and hast eaten bread and drunk water in the place, ¹ of the which *the LORD* did say to thee, Eat no bread, and drink no water; thy carcase shall not come unto the sepulchre of thy fathers.

23 ¶ And it came to pass, after he had eaten bread, and after he had drunk, that he saddled for him the ass, *to wit*, for the prophet whom he had brought back.

24 And when he was gone, ^m a lion met him by the way, and slew him : and his carcase was cast in the way, and the ass stood by it, the lion also stood by the carcase.

25 And, behold, men passed by, and saw the carcase cast in the way, and the lion standing by the carcase : and they came and told *it* in the city where the old prophet dwelt.

26 And when the prophet that brought him back from the way heard *thereof*, he said, It *is* the man of God, who was disobedient unto the word of the LORD : therefore the LORD hath delivered him unto the lion, which hath ^e torn him, and slain him, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake unto him.

27 And he spake to his sons, saying, Saddle me the ass. And they saddled him.

28 And he went and found his carcase cast in the way, and the ass and the lion

standing by the carcase : the lion had not eaten the carcase, nor ^f torn the ass.

29 And the prophet took up the carcase of the man of God, and laid it upon the ass, and brought it back : and the old prophet came to the city, to mourn and to bury him.

30 And he laid his carcase in his own grave ; and they mourned over him, *saying*, ⁿ Alas, my brother !

31 And it came to pass, after he had buried him, that he spake to his sons, saying, When I am dead, then bury me in the sepulchre wherein the man of God *is* buried ; ^o lay my bones beside his bones :

32 ^p For the saying which he cried by the word of the LORD against the altar in Beth-el, and against all the houses of the high places which *are* in the cities of ^q Samaria, shall surely come to pass.

33 ¶ ^r After this thing Jeroboam returned not from his evil way, but ^s made again of the lowest of the people priests of the high places : whosoever would, he ^t consecrated him, and he became *one* of the priests of the high places.

34 ^u And this thing became sin unto the house of Jeroboam, even ^v to cut *it* off, and to destroy *it* from off the face of the earth.

CHAP. XIV.

¹ *Abijah being sick, Jeroboam sendeth his wife, disguised, with presents to the prophet Ahijah at Shiloh. 5 Ahijah, forewarned by God, denounceth God's judgment. 17 Abijah dieth, and is buried. 19 Nadab succeedeth Jeroboam. 21 Rehoboam's wicked reign. 25 Shishak spoileth Jerusalem. 29 Abijam succeedeth Rehoboam. [BEFORE CHRIST 956.]*

AT that time Abijah the son of Jeroboam fell sick.

2 And Jeroboam said to his wife, Arise, I pray thee, and disguise thyself, that thou be not known to be the wife of Jeroboam ; and get thee to Shiloh : behold, there *is* Ahijah the prophet, which told me that ^a *I should be king* over this people.

3 ^b And take ^c with thee ten loaves, and ^d cracknels, and a ^e cruse of honey, and go to him : he shall tell thee what shall become of the child.

¹ ver. 9. m ch. 20. 36. ^e Heb. broken. ^f Heb. broken. n Jer. 22. 18. o 2 Kings 23. 17. 18. p ver. 2. 2 Kings 23. 16, 19. q See ch. 16. 24. r ch. 12. 31, 32. 2 Chron. 11. 15. & 13. 9. ^g Heb. returned and made. ^h Heb. filled his hand. Judg. 17. 12. s ch. 12. VOL. I. Nos. 37 & 38.

30. t ch. 14. 10. CHAP. XIV. a ch. 11. 31. b See 1 Sam. 9. 7, 8. a Heb. in thine hand. b Or, cakes. c Or, bottle.

4 And Jeroboam's wife did so, and arose, ^cand went to Shiloh, and came to the house of Ahijah. But Ahijah could not see; for his eyes ^dwere set by reason of his age.

5 ¶ And the LORD said unto Ahijah, Behold, the wife of Jeroboam cometh to ask a thing of thee for her son; for he is sick: thus and thus shalt thou say unto her: for it shall be, when she cometh in, that she shall feign herself *to be another woman*.

6 And it was so, when Ahijah heard the sound of her feet, as she came in at the door, that he said, Come in, thou wife of Jeroboam; why feignest thou thyself *to be another*? for I *am* sent to thee *with* ^eheavy tidings.

7 Go, tell Jeroboam, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, ^dForasmuch as I exalted thee from among the people, and made thee prince over my people Israel,

8 And ^erent the kingdom away from the house of David, and gave it thee; and *yet* thou hast not been as my servant David, ^fwho kept my commandments, and who followed me with all his heart, to do *that* only *which was* right in mine eyes;

9 But hast done evil above all that were before thee: ^gfor thou hast gone and made thee other gods, and molten images, to provoke me to anger, and ^hhast cast me behind thy back:

10 Therefore, behold, ⁱI will bring evil upon the house of Jeroboam, and ^kwill cut off from Jeroboam him that pisseth against the wall, ^land him that is shut up and left in Israel, and will take away the remnant of the house of Jeroboam, as a man taketh away dung, till it be all gone.

11 ^mHim that dieth of Jeroboam in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat: for the LORD hath spoken *it*.

12 Arise thou therefore, get thee to

thine own house: *and* ⁿwhen thy feet enter into the city, the child shall die.

13 And all Israel shall mourn for him, and bury him: for he only of Jeroboam shall come to the grave, because in him ^othere is found *some* good thing toward the LORD God of Israel in the house of Jeroboam.

14 ^pMoreover the LORD shall raise him up a king over Israel, who shall cut off the house of Jeroboam that day: but what? even now.

15 For the LORD shall smite Israel, as a reed is shaken in the water, and he shall ^qroot up Israel out of this ^r'good land, which he gave to their fathers, and shall scatter them ^sbeyond the river, ^t'because they have made their groves, provoking the LORD to anger.

16 And he shall give Israel up, because of the sins of Jeroboam, ^uwho did sin, and who made Israel to sin.

17 ¶ And Jeroboam's wife arose, and departed, and came to ^xTirzah: *and* ^ywhen she came to the threshold of the door, the child died;

18 And they buried him; and all Israel mourned for him, ^zaccording to the word of the LORD, which he spake by the hand of his servant Ahijah the prophet.

19 And the rest of the acts of Jeroboam, how he ^awarred, and how he reigned, behold, they *are* written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.

20 And the days which Jeroboam reigned *were* two and twenty years: and he ^bslept with his fathers, and Nadab his son reigned in his stead.

21 ¶ And Rehoboam the son of Solomon reigned in Judah. ^cRehoboam *was* forty and one years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, the city ^dwhich the LORD did choose out of all the tribes of Israel, to put his name there. ^eAnd his mother's name *was* Naamah, an Ammonitess.

^c ch. 11. 29. ^d Heb. stood for his hoariness. ^e Heb. hard. ^f See 2 Sam. 12. 7, 8. ch. 16. 2. ^g ch. 11. 31. ^h ch. 11. 33, 38. & 15. 5. ⁱ ch. 12. 28. ^j 2 Chron. 11. 15. ^k Neh. 9. 26. ^l Ps. 50. 17. ^m Ezek. 23. 35. ⁿ ch. 15. 29. ^o ch. 21. 21. ^p 2 Kings 9. 8. ^q Deut. 32. 36. ^r 2 Kings 14. 26. ^s ch. 16. 4. & 21. 24. ^t ver. 17. ^u 2 Chron. 12. 12. & 19. 3. ^v ch. 15. 27, 28, 29.

^q 2 Kings 17. 6. ^r Ps. 52. 5. ^s Josh. 23. 15, 16. ^t 2 Kings 15. 29. ^u Ex. 34. 13. ^v Deut. 34. ^w ch. 12. 30. & 13. 34. & 15. 30, 34. & 16. 2. ^x ch. 16. 6, 8, 15, 23. ^y Cant. 6. ^z ver. 12. ^a ver. 13. ^b 2 Chron. 13. 2. &c. ^c Heb. lay down. ^d 2 Chron. 12. 13. ^e ch. 11. 36. ^f ver. 31.

22 ° And Judah did evil in the sight of the LORD, and they ^fprovoked him to jealousy with their sins which they had committed, above all that their fathers had done.

23 For they also built them ^shigh places, and ^eimages, ^hand groves, on every high hill, and ⁱunder every green tree.

24 ^k And there were also sodomites in the land: *and* they did according to all the abominations of the nations which the LORD cast out before the children of Israel.

25 ¶ ^l And it came to pass, in the fifth year of king Rehoboam, *that* Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem:

26 ^m And he took away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house; he even took away all: and he took away all the shields of gold ⁿ which Solomon had made.

27 And king Rehoboam made in their stead brasen shields, and committed *them* unto the hands of the chief of the ^h guard, which kept the door of the king's house.

28 And it was *so*, when the king went into the house of the LORD, that the guard bare them, and brought them back into the guard chamber.

29 ¶ ° Now the rest of the acts of Rehoboam, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

30 And there was ^p war between Rehoboam and Jeroboam all *their* days.

31 ^a And Rehoboam slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David. ^r And his mother's name *was* Naamah, an Ammonitess. And ^{Abijam} his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XV.

1 *Abijam's wicked reign.* 7 *Asa succeedeth him.* 9 *Asa's good reign.* 16 *The war between Baasha and him causeth him to make a league with Ben-hadad.* 23 *Jehoshaphat succeedeth Asa.* 25 *Nadab's wicked reign.* 27 *Baasha conspiring against him executeth Ahijah's prophecy.* 31 *Nadab's acts and death.* 33 *Baasha's wicked reign.* [BEFORE CHRIST 958.]

NOW, ^a in the eighteenth year of king Jeroboam the son of Nebat, reigned Abijam over Judah.

2 Three years reigned he in Jerusalem. ^b And his mother's name *was* ^c Maachah, the daughter of ^d Abishalom.

3 And he walked in all the sins of his father, which he had done before him: and ^e his heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, as the heart of David his father.

4 Nevertheless ^f for David's sake did the LORD his God give him a ^g lamp in Jerusalem, to set up his son after him, and to establish Jerusalem:

5 Because David ^h did *that which was* right in the eyes of the LORD, and turned not aside from any *thing* that he commanded him all the days of his life, ⁱ save only in the matter of Uriah the Hittite.

6 ^j And there was war between Rehoboam and Jeroboam all the days of his life.

7 ^k Now the rest of the acts of Abijam, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? And there was war between Abijam and Jeroboam.

8 ^l And Abijam slept with his fathers; and they buried him in the city of David: and Asa his son reigned in his stead.

9 ¶ And in the twentieth year of Jeroboam king of Israel reigned Asa over Judah.

10 And forty and one years reigned he in Jerusalem. And his ^m mother's name *was* Maachah, the daughter of Abishalom.

11 ⁿ And Asa did *that which was* right in the eyes of the LORD, as *did* David his father.

12 ^o And he took away the sodomites out of the land, and removed all the idols that his fathers had made.

13 And also ^p Maachah his mother, even her he removed from *being* queen, because she had made an idol in a grove; and Asa

^e 2 Chron. 12. 1. ^f Deut. 32. 21. Ps. 78. 58. ^g 1 Cor. 10. 22. ^h Deut. 12. 2. Ezek. 16. 24. ⁱ 17. ch. 15. 12. & 22. 46. ^j 2 Kings 23. 7. ^k 1 ch. 11. 40. ^l 2 Chron. 12. 2. ^m 2 Chron. 12. 9, 10, 11. ⁿ ch. 10. 17. ^o Heb. runners. ^p 2 Chron. 12. 15. ^q ch. 12. 24. & 15. 6. ^r 2 Chron. 12. 15. ^s 2 Chron. 12. 16. ^t Abijah. Matt. 1. 7. ^u Abia.

CHAP. XV. ^a 2 Chron. 13. 1, 2. ^b 2 Chron. 11. 20, 21, 22. ^c 2 Chron. 13. 2. ^d Michai the daughter of Uriel. ^e 2 Chron. 11. 21. ^f Absalom. ^g ch. 11. 4. Ps. 119. 80. ^h ch. 11. 32, 36. ⁱ 2 Chron. 21. 7. ^j a Or, candle. ch. 11. 36. ^k ch. 14. 8. ^l 2 Sam. 11. 4, 15. & 12. 9. ^m ch. 14. 30. ⁿ 2 Chron. 13. 2, 3, 22. ^o 2 Chron. 14. 1. ^p That is, grandmother's. ^q ver. 2. ^r 2 Chron. 14. 2. ^s ch. 14. 24. & 22. 46. ^t 2 Chron. 15. 16.

destroyed her idol, and ^r burnt *it* by the brook Kidron.

14 ^a But the high places were not removed: nevertheless Asa's ^r heart was perfect with the LORD all his days.

15 And he brought in the ^d things which his father had dedicated, and the things which himself had dedicated, into the house of the LORD, silver, and gold, and vessels.

16 ¶ And there was war between Asa and Baasha king of Israel all their days.

17 And ^a Baasha king of Israel went up against Judah, and built ^t Ramah, ⁿ that he might not suffer any to go out or come in to Asa king of Judah.

18 Then Asa took all the silver and the gold *that were* left in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house, and delivered them into the hand of his servants: and king Asa sent them to ^x Ben-hadad, the son of Tabrimon, the son of Hezion, king of Syria, that dwelt at ^v Damascus, saying,

19 *There is* a league between me and thee, *and* between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent unto thee a present of silver and gold; come and break thy league with Baasha king of Israel, that he may ^e depart from me.

20 So Ben-hadad hearkened unto king Asa, and sent the captains of the hosts which he had against the cities of Israel, and smote ^z Ijon, and ^a Dan, and ^b Abelbeth-maachah, and all Cinneroth, with all the land of Naphtali.

21 And it came to pass, when Baasha heard *thereof*, that he left off building of Ramah, and dwelt in Tirzah.

22 ^o Then king Asa made a proclamation throughout all Judah; none *was* ^f exempted: and they took away the stones of Ramah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Baasha had builded; and king Asa built with them ^d Geba of Benjamin, and ^e Mizpah.

23 The rest of all the acts of Asa, and all his might, and all that he did, and the cities which he built, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? Nevertheless ⁱ in the time of his old age he was diseased in his feet.

24 And Asa slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: ^s and ^h Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his stead.

25 ¶ And Nadab the son of Jeroboam ^e began to reign over Israel in the second year of Asa king of Judah, and reigned over Israel two years.

26 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of his father, and in ⁱ his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin.

27 ¶ ^k And Baasha the son of Ahijah, of the house of Issachar, conspired against him; and Baasha smote him at ⁱ Gibbethon, which *belonged* to the Philistines; for Nadab and all Israel laid siege to Gibbethon.

28 Even in the third year of Asa king of Judah did Baasha slay him, and reigned in his stead.

29 And it came to pass, when he reigned, *that* he smote all the house of Jeroboam; he left not to Jeroboam any that breathed, until he had destroyed him, according unto ^m the saying of the LORD, which he spake by his servant Ahijah the Shilonite:

30 ⁿ Because of the sins of Jeroboam which he sinned, and which he made Israel sin, by his provocation wherewith he provoked the LORD God of Israel to anger.

31 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Nadab, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

32 ^o And there was war between Asa and Baasha king of Israel all their days.

33 In the third year of Asa king of Ju-

^c Heb. cut off. ^p So Exod. 32. 20. ^q ch. 22. 43. 2 Chron. 15. 17, 18. ^r See ver. 3. ^d Heb. holy. ^s 2 Chron. 16. 1. &c. ^t Josh. 18. 25. ^u See ch. 12. 27. ^x 2 Chron. 16. 2. ^y ch. 11. 23. 24. ^e Heb. go up. ^z 2 Kings 15. 29. ^a Judg. 18. 29. ^b 2 Sam. 20. 14. ^c 2 Chron. 16. 6.

^f Heb. free. ^d Josh. 21. 17. ^e Josh. 18. 26. ^f 2 Chron. 16. 12. ^g 2 Chron. 17. 1. ^h Matt. 1. 8. called Josaphat. ^g Heb. reigned. ⁱ ch. 12. 30. & 14. 16. ^k ch. 14. 14. ^l Josh. 19. 44. & 21. 23. ^m ch. 16. 15. ⁿ ch. 14. 10, 14. ^o ver. 16.
 444

dah began Baasha the son of Ahijah to reign over all Israel in Tirzah, twenty and four years.

34 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and walked in ^p the way of Jeroboam, and in his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin.

CHAP. XVI.

1, 7 Jehu's prophecy against Baasha. 5 Elah succeedeth him. 8 Zimri, conspiring against Elah, succeedeth him. 11 Zimri executeth Jehu's prophecy. 15 Omri, made king by the soldiers, forceth Zimri desperately to burn himself. 21 The kingdom being divided, Omri prevaieth against Tibni. 23 Omri buildeth Samaria. 25 His wicked reign. 27 Ahab succeedeth him. 29 Ahab's most wicked reign. 34 Joshua's curse upon Hiel the builder of Jericho.

[BEFORE CHRIST 930.]

THEN the word of the LORD came to ^a Jehu the son of Hanani against Baasha, saying,

2 ^b Forasmuch as I exalted thee out of the dust, and made thee prince over my people Israel; and ^c thou hast walked in the way of Jeroboam, and hast made my people Israel to sin, to provoke me to anger with their sins;

3 Behold, I will ^d take away the posterity of Baasha, and the posterity of his house; and will make thy house like ^e the house of Jeroboam the son of Nebat.

4 ^f Him that dieth of Baasha in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth of his in the fields shall the fowls of the air eat.

5 Now the rest of the acts of Baasha, and what he did, and his might, ^g are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

6 So Baasha slept with his fathers, and was buried in ^h Tirzah: and Elah his son reigned in his stead.

7 And also by the hand of the prophet ⁱ Jehu the son of Hanani came the word of the LORD against Baasha, and against his house, even for all the evil that he did in the sight of the LORD, in provoking him to anger with the work of his hands, in being like the house of Jeroboam; and because ^k he killed him.

8 ¶ In the twenty and sixth year of Asa king of Judah began Elah the son of Baasha to reign over Israel in Tirzah, two years.

9 ^l And his servant Zimri, captain of half ^m his chariots, conspired against him, as he was in Tirzah, drinking himself drunk in the house of Arza ⁿ steward of his house in Tirzah.

10 And Zimri went in and smote him, and killed him, in the twenty and seventh year of Asa king of Judah, and reigned in his stead.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, when he began to reign, as soon as he sat on his throne, ^o that he slew all the house of Baasha: he left him ^p not one that pisseth against a wall, ^q neither of his kinsfolks, nor of his friends.

12 Thus did Zimri destroy all the house of Baasha, ^r according to the word of the LORD, which he spake against Baasha ^s by Jehu the prophet,

13 For all the sins of Baasha, and the sins of Elah his son, by which they sinned, and by which they made Israel to sin, in provoking the LORD God of Israel to anger ^t with their vanities.

14 Now the rest of the acts of Elah, and all that he did, ^u are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

15 ¶ In the twenty and seventh year of Asa king of Judah did Zimri reign seven days in Tirzah. And the people ^v were encamped ^w against Gibbethon, which ^x belonged to the Philistines.

16 And the people ^y that were encamped heard say, Zimri hath conspired, and hath also slain the king: wherefore all Israel made Omri, the captain of the host, king over Israel that day in the camp.

17 And Omri went up from Gibbethon, and all Israel with him, and they besieged Tirzah.

18 And it came to pass, when Zimri saw

p ch. 12, 28, 29, & 13, 33, & 14, 16.

CHAP. XVI a ver 7 2 Chron. 19. 2. & 20. 34. b ch. 14. 7. c ch. 15. 34. d ver. 11. e ch. 14. 10. & 15. 29. f ch. 14. 11. g 2 Chron. 16. 1. h ch. 14. 17. & 15. 21. i ver. 1.

k ch. 15. 27, 29. See Hos. 1. 4. l 2 Kings 9. 31. m Heb. which was over. n 1 Sam. 25. 22. o Or, both his kinsmen and his friends. p ver. 3. q Heb. by the hand of. r ver. 1. s Deut. 32. 21. t 1 Sam. 12. 21. u Isai. 41. 29. Jonah 2. 8. v 1 Cor. 8. 4. & 10. 19. w ch. 15. 27.

that the city was taken, that he went into the palace of the king's house, and burnt the king's house over him with fire, and died,

19 For his sins which he sinned in doing evil in the sight of the LORD, ^rin walking in the way of Jeroboam, and in his sin which he did, to make Israel to sin.

20 Now the rest of the acts of Zimri, and his treason that he wrought, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

21 ¶ Then were the people of Israel divided into two parts: half of the people followed Tibni the son of Ginath, to make him king; and half followed Omri.

22 But the people that followed Omri prevailed against the people that followed Tibni the son of Ginath: so Tibni died, and Omri reigned.

23 ¶ In the thirty and first year of Asa king of Judah began Omri to reign over Israel, twelve years: six years reigned he in Tirzah.

24 And he bought the hill Samaria of Shemer for two talents of silver, and built on the hill, and called the name of the city which he built, after the name of Shemer, owner of the hill, ^a Samaria.

25 ¶ But ^t Omri wrought evil in the eyes of the LORD, and did worse than all that *were* before him.

26 For he ^uwalked in all the way of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and in his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin, to provoke the LORD God of Israel to anger with their ^xvanities.

27 Now the rest of the acts of Omri which he did, and his might that he shewed, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

28 So Omri slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria: and Ahab his son reigned in his stead.

29 ¶ And in the thirty and eighth year of Asa king of Judah began Ahab the son of

Omri to reign over Israel: and Ahab the son of Omri reigned over Israel in Samaria twenty and two years.

30 And Ahab the son of Omri did evil in the sight of the LORD above all that *were* before him.

31 And it came to pass, ^eas if it had been a light thing for him to walk in the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, ^rthat he took to wife Jezebel the daughter of Ethbaal king of the ^zZidonians, ^aand went and served Baal, and worshipped him.

32 And he reared up an altar for Baal in ^bthe house of Baal, which he had built in Samaria.

33 ^cAnd Ahab made a grove; and Ahab ^ddid more to provoke the LORD God of Israel to anger than all the kings of Israel that were before him.

34 ¶ In his days did Hiel the Beth-elite build Jericho: he laid the foundation thereof in Abiram his firstborn, and set up the gates thereof in his youngest son Segub, ^eaccording to the word of the LORD, which he spake by Joshua the son of Nun.

CHAP. XVII.

1 *Elijah, having prophesied against Ahab, is sent to Cherith, where the ravens feed him. 8 He is sent to the widow of Zarephath. 17 He raiseth the widow's son. 24 The woman believeth him.* [BEFORE CHRIST 910.]

AND ^aElijah the Tishbite, *who was of* the inhabitants of Gilead, said unto Ahab, ^aAs the LORD God of Israel liveth, ^bbefore whom I stand, ^cthere shall not be dew nor rain ^dthese years, but according to my word.

2 And the word of the LORD came unto him, saying,

3 Get thee hence, and turn thee eastward, and hide thyself by the brook Cherith, that *is* before Jordan.

4 And it shall be, *that* thou shalt drink of the brook; and I have commanded the ravens to feed thee there.

5 So he went and did according unto the word of the LORD: for he went and

^r ch. 12. 28. & 15. 20, 34. ^d Heb. *Shomeron*. ^s See ch. 13. 32. ² Kings 17. 24. John 4. 4. ^t Mic. 6. 16. ^u ver. 19. ^x ver. 13. ^e Heb. *was it a light thing, &c.* ^y Deut. 7. 3. ^z Judg. 18. 7. ^a ch. 21. 28, 29. ² Kings 10. 18. & 17. 16. ^b 2 Kings 10. 21, 26, 27. ^c 2

Kings 13. 6. & 17. 10. & 21. 3. Jer. 17. 2. ^d ver. 30. ch. 21. 25. ^e Josh 6. 20. CHAP. XVII. ^a Heb. *Elijahu*. Luke 1. 17. & 4. 25. he is called *Elias* ^a 2 Kings 3. 14. ^b Deut. 10. 8. ^c Eccles. 48. 3. James 5. 17. ^d Luke 4. 25. 446

dwelt by the brook Cherith, that *is* before Jordan.

6 And the ravens brought him bread and flesh in the morning, and bread and flesh in the evening; and he drank of the brook.

7 And it came to pass ^b after a while; that the brook dried up, because there had been no rain in the land.

8 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto him, saying,

9 Arise, get thee to ^e Zarephath, which *belongeth* to Zidon, and dwell there: behold, I have commanded a widow woman there to sustain thee.

10 So he arose and went to Zarephath. And when he came to the gate of the city, behold, the widow woman *was* there gathering of sticks: and he called to her, and said, Fetch me, I pray thee, a little water in a vessel, that I may drink.

11 And as she was going to fetch *it*, he called to her, and said, Bring me, I pray thee, a morsel of bread in thine hand.

12 And she said, *As* the LORD thy God liveth, I have not a cake, but an handful of meal in a barrel, and a little oil in a cruse: and, behold, I *am* gathering two sticks, that I may go in and dress it for me and my son, that we may eat it, and die.

13 And Elijah said unto her, Fear not; go *and* do as thou hast said: but make me thereof a little cake first, and bring *it* unto me, and after make for thee and for thy son.

14 For thus saith the LORD God of Israel, The barrel of meal shall not waste, neither shall the cruse of oil fail, until the day *that* the LORD ^c sendeth rain upon the earth.

15 And she went and did according to the saying of Elijah: and she, and he, and her house, did eat ^d *many* days.

16 *And* the barrel of meal wasted not, neither did the cruse of oil fail, according

to the word of the LORD, which he spake ^e by Elijah.

17 ¶ And it came to pass after these things, *that* the son of the woman, the mistress of the house, fell sick; and his sickness was so sore, that there was no breath left in him.

18 And she said unto Elijah, ^f What have I to do with thee, O thou man of God? art thou come unto me to call my sin to remembrance, and to slay my son?

19 And he said unto her, Give me thy son. And he took him out of her bosom, and carried him up into a loft, where he abode, and laid him upon his own bed.

20 And he cried unto the LORD, and said, O LORD my God, hast thou also brought evil upon the widow with whom I sojourn, by slaying her son?

21 ^g And he ^h stretched himself upon the child three times, and cried unto the LORD, and said, O LORD my God, I pray thee, let this child's soul come ⁱ into him again.

22 And the LORD heard the voice of Elijah; and the soul of the child came into him again, and he ^j revived.

23 And Elijah took the child, and brought him down out of the chamber into the house, and delivered him unto his mother: and Elijah said, See, thy son liveth.

24 ¶ And the woman said to Elijah, Now by this ^k I know that thou *art* a man of God, *and* that the word of the LORD in thy mouth *is* truth.

CHAP. XVIII.

¹ In the extremity of famine Elijah, sent to Ahab, meeteth good Obadiah. ⁹ Obadiah bringeth Ahab to Elijah. ¹⁷ Elijah, reproving Ahab, by fire from heaven convinceth Baal's prophets. ⁴¹ Elijah, by prayer obtaining rain, followeth Ahab to Jezreel. [BEFORE CHRIST 906.]

AND it came to pass *after* ^a many days, that the word of the LORD came to Elijah in the third year, saying, Go, shew thyself unto Ahab; and ^b I will send rain upon the earth.

2 And Elijah went to shew himself unto

^b Heb. at the end of days. ^e Obad. 20. Luke 4. 26, called Sarepta. ^c Heb. giveth. ^d Or, a full year ^e Heb. by the hand of ^f See Luke 5. 8. ^g 2 Kings 4. 34, 35. ^h Heb.

measured. ^g Heb. into his inward parts. ^h Heb. 11. 35. ⁱ John 3. 2. & 16. 30. CHAP. XVIII. ^a Luke 4. 25. James 5. 17. ^b Deut. 28. 12.

Ahab. And *there was* a sore famine in Samaria.

3 And Ahab called ^a Obadiah, which *was* ^b the governor of *his* house. (Now Obadiah feared the LORD greatly :

4 For it was *so*, when ^c Jezebel cut off the prophets of the LORD, that Obadiah took an hundred prophets, and hid them by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water.)

5 And Ahab said unto Obadiah, Go into the land, unto all fountains of water, and unto all brooks : peradventure we may find grass to save the horses and mules alive, ^d that we lose not all the beasts.

6 So they divided the land between them to pass throughout it : Ahab went one way by himself, and Obadiah went another way by himself.

7 ¶ And as Obadiah was in the way, behold, Elijah met him : and he knew him, and fell on his face, and said, *Art* thou that my lord Elijah ?

8 And he answered him, *I am* : go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah *is here*.

9 And he said, What have I sinned, that thou wouldest deliver thy servant into the hand of Ahab, to slay me ?

10 As the LORD thy God liveth, there is no nation or kingdom, whither my lord hath not sent to seek thee : and when they said, *He is not there* ; he took an oath of the kingdom and nation, that they found thee not.

11 And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah *is here*.

12 And it shall come to pass, *as soon as* I am gone from thee, that ^e the Spirit of the LORD shall carry thee whither I know not ; and *so* when I come and tell Ahab, and he cannot find thee, he shall slay me : but I thy servant fear the LORD from my youth.

13 Was it not told my lord what I did when Jezebel slew the prophets of the LORD, how I hid an hundred men of the

LORD's prophets by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water ?

14 And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah *is here* : and he shall slay me.

15 And Elijah said, As the LORD of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, I will surely shew myself unto him to day.

16 So Obadiah went to meet Ahab, and told him : and Ahab went to meet Elijah.

17 ¶ And it came to pass, when Ahab saw Elijah, that Ahab said unto him, ^d *Art* thou he that ^e troubleth Israel ?

18 And he answered, I have not troubled Israel ; but thou, and thy father's house, ^f in that ye have forsaken the commandments of the LORD, and thou hast followed Baalim.

19 Now therefore send, *and* gather to me all Israel unto mount ^g Carmel, and the prophets of Baal four hundred and fifty, ^h and the prophets of the groves four hundred, which eat at Jezebel's table.

20 So Ahab sent unto all the children of Israel, and ⁱ gathered the prophets together unto mount Carmel.

21 And Elijah came unto all the people, and said, ^k How long halt ye between two ^l opinions ? if the LORD *be* God, follow him : but if Baal, ^l *then* follow him. And the people answered him not a word.

22 Then said Elijah unto the people, ^m I, *even* I only, remain a prophet of the LORD ; ⁿ but Baal's prophets *are* four hundred and fifty men.

23 Let them therefore give us two bullocks ; and let them choose one bullock for themselves, and cut it in pieces, and lay *it* on wood, and put no fire *under* : and I will dress the other bullock, and lay *it* on wood, and put no fire *under* :

24 And call ye on the name of your gods, and I will call on the name of the LORD : and the God that ^o answereth by fire, let him be God. And all the people answered and said, ^p It is well spoken.

^a Heb. Obadiah. ^b Heb. over his house. ^c Heb. Jezebel. ^d Heb. that we cut not off ourselves from the beasts. ^e 2 Kings 2. 16. Ezek. 3. 12, 14. Matt. 4. 1. Acts 8. 39. ^f ch. 21. 20. ^g Josh. 7. 25. Acts 16. 20. ^h 2 Chron. 15. 2. ⁱ Josh. 19. 26. ^j ch. 16. 33. ^k ch. 1.

22. 6. ^k 2 Kings 17. 41. Matt. 6. 24. ^l Or, thoughts. ^m See Josh. 24. 15. ⁿ ch. 19. 10, 14. ^o ver. 19. ^p ver. 38. 1 Chron. 21. 26. ^q Heb. The word is good.

25 And Elijah said unto the prophets of Baal, Choose you one bullock for yourselves, and dress *it* first; for ye *are* many; and call on the name of your gods, but put no fire *under*.

26 And they took the bullock which was given them, and they dressed *it*, and called on the name of Baal from morning even until noon, saying, O Baal, ^g hear us. But *there was* ^p no voice, nor any that ^h answered. And they ⁱ leaped upon the altar which was made.

27 And it came to pass at noon, that Elijah mocked them, and said, Cry ^k aloud: for he *is* a god; either ^l he is talking, or he ^m is pursuing, or he is in a journey, or peradventure he sleepeth, and must be awaked.

28 And they cried aloud, and ^a cut themselves after their manner with knives and lancets, till ⁿ the blood gushed out upon them.

29 And it came to pass, when midday was past, ^r and they prophesied until the *time* of the ^o offering of the *evening* sacrifice, that *there was* ^s neither voice, nor any to answer, nor any ^p that regarded.

30 And Elijah said unto all the people, Come near unto me. And all the people came near unto him. ^t And he repaired the altar of the LORD *that was* broken down.

31 And Elijah took twelve stones, according to the number of the tribes of the sons of Jacob, unto whom the word of the LORD came, saying, ^u Israel shall be thy name:

32 And with the stones he built an altar ^v in the name of the LORD: and he made a trench about the altar, as great as would contain two measures of seed.

33 And he ^y put the wood in order, and put the bullock in pieces, and laid *him* on the wood, and said, Fill four barrels with water, and ^z pour *it* on the burnt sacrifice, and on the wood.

34 And he said, Do *it* the second time. And they did *it* the second time. And he said, Do *it* the third time. And they did *it* the third time.

35 And the water ^a ran round about the altar; and he filled ^b the trench also with water.

36 And it came to pass, at *the time* of the offering of the *evening* sacrifice, that Elijah the prophet came near, and said, LORD ^b God of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel, ^c let it be known this day that thou *art* God in Israel, and *that I am* thy servant, and *that* ^d I have done all these things at thy word.

37 Hear me, O LORD, hear me, that this people may know that thou *art* the LORD God, and *that* thou hast turned their heart back again.

38 Then ^e the fire of the LORD fell, and consumed the burnt sacrifice, and the wood, and the stones, and the dust, and licked up the water that *was* in the trench.

39 And when all the people saw *it*, they fell on their faces: and they said, ^f The LORD, he *is* the God; the LORD, he *is* the God.

40 And Elijah said unto them, ^g Take the prophets of Baal; let not one of them escape. And they took them: and Elijah brought them down to the brook Kishon, and ^h slew them there.

41 ¶ And Elijah said unto Ahab, Get thee up, eat and drink; for *there is* ⁱ a sound of abundance of rain.

42 So Ahab went up to eat and to drink. And Elijah went up to the top of Carmel; ^j and he cast himself down upon the earth, and put his face between his knees,

43 And said to his servant, Go up now, look toward the sea. And he went up, and looked, and said, *There is* nothing. And he said, Go again seven times.

44 And it came to pass at the seventh time, that he said, Behold, there ariseth a little cloud out of the sea, like a man's

^g Or, answer. ^p Ps. 115. 5. Jer. 10. 5. 1 Cor. 8. 4. & 12. 2. ^h Or, heard. ⁱ Or, leaped ^j and down at the altar. ^k Heb. with a great voice. ^l Or, he meditated. ^m Heb. with a pursuit. ^q Lev. 19. 28. Deut. 14. 1. ⁿ Heb. poured out blood upon them. ^r 1 Cor. 4. 5. ^s Heb. ascending. ^t ver. 26. ^p Heb. attention. ^u ch. 19. 10. ^v Gen. 32. 28.

& 35. 10. 2 Kings 17. 34. ^x Col. 3. 17. ^y Lev. 1. 6. 7. 8. ^z See Judg. 6. 20. ^g Heb. went. ^a ver. 32, 38. ^b Ex. 3. 6. ^c ch. 8. 43. 2 Kings 19. 19. Ps. 83. 18. ^d Num. 16. 28. ^e Lev. 9. 24. Judg. 6. 21. 1 Chron. 21. 26. 2 Chron. 7. 1. ^f ver. 24. ^r Or, Apprehend. ^g 2 Kings 10. 25. ^h Deut. 13. 5. & 18. 20. ^s Or, a sound of a noise of rain. ⁱ James 5. 17, 18.

hand. And he said, Go up, say unto Ahab, 'Prepare *thy chariot*, and get thee down, that the rain stop thee not.

45 And it came to pass in the mean while, that the heaven was black with clouds and wind, and there was a great rain. And Ahab rode, and went to Jezreel.

46 And the hand of the LORD was on Elijah; and he ^kgirded up his loins, and ran before Ahab ^uto the entrance of Jezreel.

CHAP. XIX.

¹ *Elijah, threatened by Jezebel, fleeth to Beer-sheba. 4 In the wilderness, being weary of his life, he is comforted by an angel. 9 At Horeb God appeareth unto him, sending him to anoint Hazael, Jehu, and Elisha. 19 Elisha, taking leave of his friends, followeth Elijah. [BEFORE CHRIST 906.]*

AND Ahab told Jezebel all that Elijah had done, and withal how he had ^aslain all the prophets with the sword.

2 Then Jezebel sent a messenger unto Elijah, saying, ^bSo let the gods do *to me*, and more also, if I make not thy life as the life of one of them by to morrow about this time.

3 And when he saw *that*, he arose, and went for his life, and came to Beer-sheba, which *belongeth* to Judah, and left his servant there.

4 ¶ But he himself went a day's journey into the wilderness, and came and sat down under a juniper tree: and he ^crequested ^afor himself that he might die; and said, It is enough; now, O LORD, take away my life; for *I am* not better than my fathers.

5 And as he lay and slept under a juniper tree, behold, then an angel touched him, and said unto him, Arise *and eat*.

6 And he looked, and, behold, *there was* a cake baken on the coals, and a cruse of water at his ^bhead. And he did eat and drink, and laid him down again.

7 And the angel of the LORD came again the second time, and touched him, and said,

Arise *and eat*; because the journey is too great for thee.

8 And he arose, and did eat and drink, and went in the strength of that meat ^dforty days and forty nights unto ^eHoreb the mount of God.

9 ¶ And he came thither unto a cave, and lodged there; and, behold, the word of the LORD *came* to him, and he said unto him, What doest thou here, Elijah?

10 And he said, ^fI have been very ^gjealous for the LORD God of hosts: for the children of Israel have forsaken thy covenant, thrown down thine altars, and ^hslain thy prophets with the sword; and ⁱI, *even* I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it away.

11 And he said, Go forth, and stand ^kupon the mount before the Lord. And, behold, the LORD passed by, and ^la great and strong wind rent the mountains, and brake in pieces the rocks before the LORD; *but* the LORD *was* not in the wind: and after the wind an earthquake; *but* the LORD *was* not in the earthquake:

12 And after the earthquake a fire; *but* the LORD *was* not in the fire: and after the fire a still small voice.

13 And it was *so*, when Elijah heard *it*, that ^mhe wrapped his face in his mantle, and went out, and stood in the entering in of the cave. ⁿAnd, behold, *there came* a voice unto him, and said, What doest thou here, Elijah?

14 ^oAnd he said, I have been very jealous for the LORD God of hosts: because the children of Israel have forsaken thy covenant, thrown down thine altars, and slain thy prophets with the sword; and I, *even* I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it away.

15 And the LORD said unto him, Go, return on thy way to the wilderness of Damascus: ^pand when thou comest, anoint Hazael *to be* king over Syria:

16 And ^qJehu the son of Nimshi shalt

¹ Heb. Tie, or, Bind. ^k 2 Kings 4. 29. & 9. 1. ^a Heb. till thou come to Jezreel.
CHAP. XIX. ^a ch. 18. 40. ^b Ruth 1. 17. ch. 20. 10. 2 Kings 6. 31. ^c Num. 11. 15.
Jonah 4. 3, 8. ^a Heb. for his life. ^b Heb. bolster. ^d So Exod. 34. 28 Deut. 9. 9, 18.

Matt. 4. 2. ^e Exod. 3. 1. ^f Rom. 11. 3. ^g Num. 25. 11, 13. Ps. 69. 9. ^h ch. 18. 4.
ⁱ ch. 18. 22. Rom. 11. 3. ^k Ex. 24. 12. ^l Ezek. 1. 4. & 37. 7. ^m So Exod. 3. 6. Isai. 6. 2.
ⁿ ver. 9. ^o ver. 10. ^p 2 Kings 8. 12, 13. ^q 2 Kings 9. 1—3. Eccles. 48. 5.

thou anoint *to be* king over Israel: and ¹ Elisha the son of Shaphat of Abel-meholah shalt thou anoint *to be* prophet in thy room.

17 And ² it shall come to pass, *that* him that escapeth the sword of Hazael shall Jehu slay: and him that escapeth from the sword of Jehu ³ shall Elisha slay.

18 ⁴ Yet ⁵ I have left *me* seven thousand in Israel, all the knees which have not bowed unto Baal, ⁶ and every mouth which hath not kissed him.

19 ¶ So he departed thence, and found Elisha the son of Shaphat, who *was* plowing with twelve yoke of oxen before him, and he with the twelfth: and Elijah passed by him, and cast his mantle upon him.

20 And he left the oxen, and ran after Elijah, and said, ⁷ Let me, I pray thee, kiss my father and my mother, and *then* I will follow thee. And he said unto him, ⁸ Go back again: for what have I done to thee?

21 And he returned back from him, and took a yoke of oxen, and slew them, and ⁹ boiled their flesh with the instruments of the oxen, and gave unto the people, and they did eat. Then he arose, and went after Elijah, and ministered unto him.

CHAP. XX.

¹ Ben-hadad, not content with Ahab's homage, besiegeth Samaria. 13 By the direction of a prophet, the Syrians are slain. 22 As the prophet forewarned Ahab, the Syrians, trusting in the valleys, come against him in Aphek. 28 By the word of the prophet, and God's judgment, the Syrians are smitten again. 31 The Syrians submitting themselves, Ahab sendeth Ben-hadad away with a covenant. 35 The prophet, under the parable of a prisoner, making Ahab to judge himself, denounceth God's judgment against him. [BEFORE CHRIST 901.]

AND Ben-hadad the king of Syria gathered all his host together: and *there were* thirty and two kings with him, and horses, and chariots: and he went up and besieged Samaria, and warred against it.

2 And he sent messengers to Ahab king of Israel into the city, and said unto him, Thus saith Ben-hadad,

3 Thy silver and thy gold *is* mine; thy

wives also and thy children, *even* the goodliest, *are* mine.

4 And the king of Israel answered and said, My lord, O king, according to thy saying, I *am* thine, and all that I have.

5 And the messengers came again, and said, Thus speaketh Ben-hadad, saying, Although I have sent unto thee, saying, Thou shalt deliver me thy silver, and thy gold, and thy wives, and thy children;

6 Yet I will send my servants unto thee to morrow about this time, and they shall search thine house, and the houses of thy servants; and it shall be, *that* whatsoever is ^a pleasant in thine eyes, they shall put *it* in their hand, and take *it* away.

7 Then the king of Israel called all the elders of the land, and said, Mark, I pray you, and see how this *man* seeketh mischief: for he sent unto me for my wives, and for my children, and for my silver, and for my gold; and ^b I denied him not.

8 And all the elders and all the people said unto him, Hearken not *unto him*, nor consent.

9 Wherefore he said unto the messengers of Ben-hadad, Tell my lord the king, All that thou didst send for to thy servant at the first I will do: but this thing I may not do. And the messengers departed, and brought him word again.

10 And Ben-hadad sent unto him, and said, ^a The gods do so unto me, and more also, if the dust of Samaria shall suffice for handfuls for all the people that ^c follow me.

11 And the king of Israel answered and said, Tell *him*, Let not him that girdeth on *his harness* boast himself as he that putteth it off.

12 And it came to pass, when *Ben-hadad* heard this ^d message, as he *was* ^b drinking, he and the kings in the ^e pavilions, that he said unto his servants, ^f Set yourselves in array. And they set themselves in array against the city.

CHAP. XX. ^a Heb. *desirable*. ^b Heb. *I kept not back from him*. ^c Heb. *are at my feet*: So Ex. 11. 8. Judg. 4. 10. ^d Heb. *word*. ^e Heb. *tents*. ^f Or, *Place the engines: and they placed engines*.

^r Luke 4. 27, called *Eliseus*. ^s 2 Kings 8. 12. & 9. 14, &c. & 10. 6, &c. & 13. 3. ^t See Hos. 6. 5. ^u Rom. 11. 4. ^c Or, *I will leave*. ^x See Hos. 13. 2. ^y Matt. 8. 21, 22. Luke 9. 61, 62. ^d Heb. *Go return*. ^z 2 Sam. 24. 22.

13 ¶ And, behold, there ^e came a prophet unto Ahab king of Israel, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Hast thou seen all this great multitude? behold, ^e I will deliver it into thine hand this day; and thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD.

14 And Ahab said, By whom? And he said, Thus saith the LORD, *Even* by the ^h young men of the princes of the provinces. Then he said, Who shall ⁱ order the battle? And he answered, Thou.

15 Then he numbered the young men of the princes of the provinces, and they were two hundred and thirty two: and after them he numbered all the people, *even* all the children of Israel, *being* seven thousand.

16 And they went out at noon. But Ben-hadad *was* ^d drinking himself drunk in the pavilions, he and the kings, the thirty and two kings that helped him.

17 And the young men of the princes of the provinces went out first; and Ben-hadad sent out, and they told him, saying, There are men come out of Samaria.

18 And he said, Whether they be come out for peace, take them alive; or whether they be come out for war, take them alive.

19 So these young men of the princes of the provinces came out of the city, and the army which followed them.

20 And they slew every one his man: and the Syrians fled; and Israel pursued them: and Ben-hadad the king of Syria escaped on an horse with the horsemen.

21 And the king of Israel went out, and smote the horses and chariots, and slew the Syrians with a great slaughter.

22 ¶ And the prophet came to the king of Israel, and said unto him, Go, strengthen thyself, and mark, and see what thou doest: ^e for at the return of the year the king of Syria will come up against thee.

23 And the servants of the king of Syria said unto him, Their gods *are* gods of

the hills; therefore they were stronger than we; but let us fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they.

24 And do this thing, Take the kings away, every man out of his place, and put captains in their rooms:

25 And number thee an army, like the army ^k that thou hast lost, horse for horse, and chariot for chariot: and we will fight against them in the plain, *and* surely we shall be stronger than they. And he hearkened unto their voice, and did so.

26 And it came to pass at the return of the year, that Ben-hadad numbered the Syrians, and went up to ^l Aphek, ^l to fight against Israel.

27 And the children of Israel were numbered, and ^m were all present, and went against them: and the children of Israel pitched before them like two little flocks of kids; but the Syrians filled the country.

28 ¶ And there came a man of God, and spake unto the king of Israel, and said, Thus saith the LORD, Because the Syrians have said, The LORD *is* God of the hills, but he *is* not God of the vallies, therefore ^g will I deliver all this great multitude into thine hand, and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

29 And they pitched one over against the other seven days. And *so* it was, that in the seventh day the battle was joined: and the children of Israel slew of the Syrians an hundred thousand footmen in one day.

30 But the rest fled to Aphek, into the city; and *there* a wall fell upon twenty and seven thousand of the men *that were* left. And Ben-hadad fled, and came into the city, ⁿ ^o into an inner chamber.

31 ¶ And his servants said unto him, Behold now, we have heard that the kings of the house of Israel *are* merciful kings: let us, I pray thee, ^h put sackcloth on our

^g Heb. approached. ^e ver. 28. ^h Or, servants. ⁱ Heb. bind, or, tie. ^d ver. 11. ch. 16. 9. ^e 2 Sam. 11. 1. ^k Heb. that was fallen. ^f Josh. 13. 4. ^l Heb. to the war with

Israel. ^m Or, were victualled. ^g ver. 13. ⁿ Or, from chamber to chamber. ^o Heb. into a chamber within a chamber. ch. 22. 25. ^h Gen. 37. 34.

loins, and ropes upon our heads, and go out to the king of Israel: peradventure he will save thy life.

32 So they girded sackcloth on their loins, and *put* ropes on their heads, and came to the king of Israel, and said, Thy servant Ben-hadad saith, I pray thee, let me live. And he said, *Is* he yet alive? he *is* my brother.

33 Now the men did diligently observe whether *any thing would come* from him, and did hastily catch *it*: and they said, Thy brother Ben-hadad. Then he said, Go ye, bring him. Then Ben-hadad came forth to him; and he caused him to come up into the chariot.

34 And *Ben-hadad* said unto him, ⁱThe cities, which my father took from thy father, I will restore; and thou shalt make streets for thee in Damascus, as my father made in Samaria. Then *said Ahab*, I will send thee away with this covenant. So he made a covenant with him, and sent him away.

35 ¶ And a certain man of ^kthe sons of the prophets said unto his neighbour in the word of the LORD, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man refused to smite him.

36 Then said he unto him, Because thou hast not obeyed the voice of the LORD, behold, as soon as thou art departed from me, a lion shall slay thee. And as soon as he was departed from him, ^ma lion found him, and slew him.

37 Then he found another man, and said, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man smote him, ^pso that in smiting he wounded *him*.

38 So the prophet departed, and waited for the king by the way, and disguised himself with ashes upon his face.

39 And ⁿas the king passed by, he cried unto the king: and he said, Thy servant went out into the midst of the battle; and, behold, a man turned aside, and

brought a man unto me, and said, Keep this man: if by any means he be missing, then ^oshall thy life be for his life, or else thou shalt ^qpay a talent of silver.

40 And as thy servant was busy here and there, ^rhe was gone. And the king of Israel said unto him, So *shall* thy judgment *be*; thyself hast decided *it*.

41 And he hasted, and took the ashes away from his face; and the king of Israel discerned him that he *was* of the prophets.

42 And he said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, ^pBecause thou hast let go out of *thy* hand a man whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people.

43 And the king of Israel ^qwent to his house heavy and displeased, and came to Samaria.

CHAP. XXI.

ⁱ Ahab being denied Naboth's vineyard is grieved. ⁵ Jezebel writing letters against Naboth, he is condemned of blasphemy. ¹⁵ Ahab taketh possession of the vineyard. ¹⁷ Elijah denounceth judgments against Ahab and Jezebel. ²⁵ Wicked Ahab repenting, God deferreth the judgment. [BEFORE CHRIST 899.]

AND it came to pass after these things, *that* Naboth the Jezreelite had a vineyard, which *was* in Jezreel, hard by the palace of Ahab king of Samaria.

2 And Ahab spake unto Naboth, saying, Give me thy ^avineyard, that I may have it for a garden of herbs, because it *is* near unto my house: and I will give thee for it a better vineyard than it; *or*, if it ^aseem good to thee, I will give thee the worth of it in money.

3 And Naboth said to Ahab, The LORD forbid it me, ^bthat I should give the inheritance of my fathers unto thee.

4 And Ahab came into his house heavy and displeased, because of the word which Naboth the Jezreelite had spoken to him: for he had said, I will not give thee the inheritance of my fathers. And he laid him

ⁱ ch. 15. 20. ^k 2 Kings 2. 3, 5, 7, 15. ^j ch. 13. 17, 18. ^m ch. 13. 24. ^p Heb. smiting and wounding. ⁿ See 2 Sam. 12. 1, &c. ^o 2 Kings 10. 24. ^q Heb. weigh. ^r Heb. he is not. ^p ch. 22. 31—37. ^q ch. 21. 4.

CHAP. XXI. ^a 1 Sam. 8. 14. ^a Heb. be good in thine eyes. ^b Lev. 25. 23. Num. 36. 7. Ezek. 46. 18.

down upon his bed, and turned away his face, and would eat no bread.

5 ¶ But Jezebel his wife came to him, and said unto him, Why is thy spirit so sad, that thou eatest no bread?

6 And he said unto her, Because I spake unto Naboth the Jezreelite, and said unto him, Give me thy vineyard for money; or else, if it please thee, I will give thee *another* vineyard for it: and he answered, I will not give thee my vineyard.

7 And Jezebel his wife said unto him, Dost thou now govern the kingdom of Israel? arise, *and* eat bread, and let thine heart be merry: I will give thee the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite.

8 So she wrote letters in Ahab's name, and sealed *them* with his seal, and sent the letters unto the elders and to the nobles that *were* in his city, dwelling with Naboth.

9 And she wrote in the letters, saying, Proclaim a fast, and set Naboth ^b on high among the people:

10 And set two men, sons of Belial, before him, to bear witness against him, saying, Thou didst ^cblaspheme God and the king. And *then* carry him out, and ^dstone him, that he may die.

11 And the men of his city, *even* the elders and the nobles who were the inhabitants in his city, did as Jezebel had sent unto them, *and* as it *was* written in the letters which she had sent unto them.

12 ^eThey proclaimed a fast, and set Naboth on high among the people.

13 And there came in two men, children of Belial, and sat before him: and the men of Belial witnessed against him, *even* against Naboth, in the presence of the people, saying, Naboth did blaspheme God and the king. ^fThen they carried him forth out of the city, and stoned him with stones, that he died.

14 Then they sent to Jezebel, saying, Naboth is stoned, and is dead.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, when Jezebel heard that Naboth was stoned, and was dead, that Jezebel said to Ahab, Arise, take possession of the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite, which he refused to give thee for money: for Naboth is not alive, but dead.

16 And it came to pass, when Ahab heard that Naboth was dead, that Ahab rose up to go down to the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite, to take possession of it.

17 ¶ ^gAnd the word of the LORD came to Elijah the Tishbite, saying,

18 Arise, go down to meet Ahab king of Israel, ^hwhich *is* in Samaria: behold, *he is* in the vineyard of Naboth, whither he is gone down to possess it.

19 And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Hast thou killed, and also taken possession? And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the LORD, ⁱIn the place where dogs licked the blood of Naboth shall dogs lick thy blood, even thine.

20 And Ahab said to Elijah, ^kHast thou found me, O mine enemy? And he answered, I have found *thee*: because ^lthou hast sold thyself to work evil in the sight of the LORD.

21 Behold, ^mI will bring evil upon thee, and will take away thy posterity, and will cut off from Ahab ⁿhim that pisseth against the wall, and ^ohim that is shut up and left in Israel,

22 And will make thine house like the house of ^pJeroboam the son of Nebat, and like the house of ^qBaasha the son of Ahijah, for the provocation wherewith thou hast provoked *me* to anger, and made Israel to sin.

23 And ^rof Jezebel also spake the LORD, saying, The dogs shall eat Jezebel by the ^swall of Jezreel.

24 ^tHim that dieth of Ahab in the city the dogs shall eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat.

^b Heb. in the top of the people. ^c Ex. 22. 28. Lev. 24. 15, 16. Acts 6. 11. ^d Lev. 24. 14. ^e Isai. 58. 4. ^f See 2 Kings 9. 26. ^g Ps. 9. 12. ^h ch. 13. 32. 2 Chron. 22. 9. ⁱ ch. 22. 38.

^k ch. 18. 17. ^l 2 Kings 17. 17. Rom. 7. 14. ^m ch. 14. 10. ⁿ 2 Kings 9. 8. ^o 1 Sam. 25. 22. ^p ch. 14. 10. ^q ch. 15. 29. ^r 2 Kings 9. 36. ^s Or, ditch. ^t ch. 14. 11. & 16. 4.

25 ¶ But 'there was none like unto Ahab, which did sell himself to work wickedness in the sight of the LORD, ^awhom Jezebel his wife ^astirred up.

26 And he did very abominably in following idols, according to all *things* ^aas did the Amorites, whom the LORD cast out before the children of Israel.

27 And it came to pass, when Ahab heard those words, that he rent his clothes, and ^yput sackcloth upon his flesh, and fasted, and lay in sackcloth, and went softly.

28 And the word of the LORD came to Elijah the Tishbite, saying,

29 Seest thou how Ahab humbleth himself before me? because he humbleth himself before me, I will not bring the evil in his days: *but* ^zin his son's days will I bring the evil upon his house.

CHAP. XXII.

¹ Ahab, seduced by false prophets, according to the word of Micaiah, is slain at Ramoth-gilead. ³⁷ The dogs lick up his blood, and Ahaziah succeedeth him. ⁴¹ Jehoshaphat's good reign. ⁴⁵ His acts. ⁵⁰ Jehoram succeedeth him. ⁵¹ Ahaziah's evil reign. [BEFORE CHRIST 897.]

AND they continued three years without war between Syria and Israel.

2 And it came to pass in the third year, that ^aJehoshaphat the king of Judah came down to the king of Israel.

3 And the king of Israel said unto his servants, Know ye that ^bRamoth in Gilead *is* our's, and we *be* ^astill, *and* take it not out of the hand of the king of Syria?

4 And he said unto Jehoshaphat, Wilt thou go with me to battle to Ramoth-gilead? And Jehoshaphat said to the king of Israel, ^cI am as thou art, my people as thy people, my horses as thy horses.

5 And Jehoshaphat said unto the king of Israel, Enquire, I pray thee, at the word of the LORD to day.

6 Then the king of Israel ^dgathered the prophets together, about four hundred men, and said unto them, Shall I go against Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall I forbear?

And they said, Go up; for the LORD shall deliver *it* into the hand of the king.

7 And ^eJehoshaphat said, *Is there* not here a prophet of the LORD besides, that we might enquire of him?

8 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, *There is* yet one man, Micaiah the son of Imlah, by whom we may enquire of the LORD: but I hate him; for he doth not prophesy good concerning me, but evil. And Jehoshaphat said, Let not the king say so.

9 Then the king of Israel called an ^bofficer, and said, Hasten *hither* Micaiah the son of Imlah.

10 And the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah sat each on his throne, having put on their robes, in a ^cvoid place in the entrance of the gate of Samaria; and all the prophets prophesied before them.

11 And Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah made him horns of iron: and he said, Thus saith the LORD, With these shalt thou push the Syrians, until thou have consumed them.

12 And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go up to Ramoth-gilead, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver *it* into the king's hand.

13 And the messenger that was gone to call Micaiah spake unto him, saying, Behold now, the words of the prophets *declare* good unto the king with one mouth: let thy word, I pray thee, be like the word of one of them, and speak *that which is* good.

14 And Micaiah said, *As* the LORD liveth, ^fwhat the LORD saith unto me, that will I speak.

15 ¶ So he came to the king. And the king said unto him, Micaiah, shall we go against Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall we forbear? And he answered him, Go, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver *it* into the hand of the king.

¹ ch. 16. 30, &c. ^u ch. 16. 31. ^d Or, incited. ^x Gen. 15. 16. ² Kings 21. 11. ^y Gen. 37. 34. ^z 2 Kings 9. 25.
CHAP. XXII. ^a 2 Chron. 18. 2, &c. ^b Dent. 4. 43. ^c Heb. silent from taking it.

^c 2 Kings 3. 7. ^d ch. 18. 19. ^e 2 Kings 3. 11. ^b Or, *cunuch*. ^c Heb. *floor*. ^f Num. 22. 38.

16 And the king said unto him, How many times shall I adjure thee that thou tell me nothing but *that which is* true in the name of the LORD?

17 And he said, I saw all Israel ^g scattered upon the hills, as sheep that have not a shepherd: and the LORD said, These have no master: let them return every man to his house in peace.

18 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, Did I not tell thee that he would prophesy no good concerning me, but evil?

19 And he said, Hear thou therefore the word of the LORD: ^h I saw the LORD sitting on his throne, ⁱ and all the host of heaven standing by him on his right hand and on his left.

20 And the LORD said, Who shall ^d persuade Ahab, that he may go up and fall at Ramoth-gilead? And one said on this manner, and another said on that manner.

21 And there came forth a spirit, and stood before the LORD, and said, I will persuade him.

22 And the LORD said unto him, Where-with? And he said, I will go forth, and I will be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And he said, ^k Thou shalt persuade *him*, and prevail also: go forth, and do so.

23 ^l Now therefore, behold, the LORD hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of all these thy prophets, and the LORD hath spoken evil concerning thee.

24 But Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah went near, and smote Micaiah on the cheek, and said, ^m Which way went the Spirit of the LORD from me to speak unto thee?

25 And Micaiah said, Behold, thou shalt see in that day, when thou shalt go ^e into ^f an inner chamber to hide thyself.

26 And the king of Israel said, Take Micaiah, and carry him back unto Amon

the governor of the city, and to Joash the king's son;

27 And say, Thus saith the king, Put this *fellow* in the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction and with water of affliction, until I come in peace.

28 And Micaiah said, If thou return at all in peace, ⁿ the LORD hath not spoken by me. And he said, Hearken, O people, every one of you.

29 So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah went up to Ramoth-gilead.

30 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, ^o I will disguise myself, and enter into the battle; but put thou on thy robes. And the king of Israel ^p disguised himself, and went into the battle.

31 But the king of Syria commanded his thirty and two captains that had rule over his chariots, saying, Fight neither with small nor great, save only with the king of Israel.

32 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jehoshaphat, that they said, Surely it *is* the king of Israel. And they turned aside to fight against him: and Jehoshaphat ^q cried out.

33 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots perceived that it *was* not the king of Israel, that they turned back from pursuing him.

34 And a *certain* man drew a bow ^r at a venture, and smote the king of Israel between the ^s joints of the harness: wherefore he said unto the driver of his chariot, Turn thine hand, and carry me out of the host; for I am ^t wounded.

35 And the battle ^u increased that day: and the king was stayed up in his chariot against the Syrians, and died at even: and the blood ran out of the wound into the ^v midst of the chariot.

36 And there went a proclamation throughout the host about the going down

^g Matt. 9. 36. ^h Isai. 6. 1. Dan. 7. 9. ⁱ Job 1. 6. & 2. 1. Ps. 103. 20. 21. Dan. 7. 10. Zech. 1. 10. Matt. 18. 10. Heb. 1. 7. 14. ^d Or, deceive. ^k Judg. 9. 23. Job 12. 16. Ezek. 14. 3. 2 Thess. 2. 11. 1 Ezek. 14. 9. ^m 2 Chron. 18. 23. ^e Or, from chamber to chamber. ^f Heb. a chamber in a chamber. ch. 20. 30. ⁿ Num. 16. 29. Deut. 18. 20, 21.

22. ^g Or, when he was to disguise himself, and enter into the battle. ^o 2 Chron. 35. 22. ^p 2 Chron. 18. 31. Prov. 13. 20. ^h Heb. in his simplicity. 2 Sam. 15. 11. ⁱ Heb. joints and the breastplate. ^k Heb. made sick. ^l Heb. ascended. ^m Heb. bosom

of the sun, saying, Every man to his city, and every man to his own country.

37 ¶ So the king died, and ^a was brought to Samaria; and they buried the king in Samaria.

38 And *one* washed the chariot in the pool of Samaria; and the dogs licked up his blood; and they washed his armour; according ¹ unto the word of the LORD which he spake.

39 Now the rest of the acts of Ahab, and all that he did, and ^r the ivory house which he made, and all the cities that he built, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

40 So Ahab slept with his fathers; and Ahaziah his son reigned in his stead.

41 ¶ And ^s Jehoshaphat the son of Asa began to reign over Judah in the fourth year of Ahab king of Israel.

42 Jehoshaphat *was* thirty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Azubah, the daughter of Shilhi.

43 And ^t he walked in all the ways of Asa his father; he turned not aside from it, doing *that which was* right in the eyes of the LORD: nevertheless ^u the high places were not taken away; *for* the people offered and burnt incense yet in the high places.

44 And ^x Jehoshaphat made peace with the king of Israel.

45 Now the rest of the acts of Jehosha-

phat, and his might that he shewed, and how he warred, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

46 ^y And the remnant of the sodomites, which remained in the days of his father Asa, he took out of the land.

47 ^z *There was* then no king in Edom: a deputy *was* king.

48 ^a Jehoshaphat ^o ^b made ships of Tharshish to go to Ophir for gold: ^c but they went not; for the ships were broken at ^d Ezion-geber.

49 Then said Ahaziah the son of Ahab unto Jehoshaphat, Let my servants go with thy servants in the ships. But Jehoshaphat would not.

50 ¶ And ^e Jehoshaphat slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and Jehoram his son reigned in his stead.

51 ¶ ^f Ahaziah the son of Ahab began to reign over Israel in Samaria the seventeenth year of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, and reigned two years over Israel.

52 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and ^g walked in the way of his father, and in the way of his mother, and in the way of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin:

53 For ^h he served Baal, and worshipped him, and provoked to anger the LORD God of Israel, according to all that his father had done.

^a Heb. came. ^q ch. 21. 19. ^r Amos 3. 15. ^s 2 Chron. 20. 31. ^t 2 Chron. 17. 3. ^u ch. 14. 23. & 15. 14. ^v 2 Kings 12. 3. ^x 2 Chron. 19. 2. ^y 2 Cor. 6. 14. ^z ch. 14. 24. & 15. 12. ¹ Gen. 25. 23. ² Sam. 8. 14. ² Kings 3. 9. & 8. 20. ^a 2 Chron. 20. 35, &c. ^o Or, had

ten ships. ^b ch. 10. 22. ^c 2 Chron. 20. 37. ^d ch. 9. 26. ^e 2 Chron. 21. 1. ^f ver. 40. ^g ch. 15. 26. ^h Judg. 2. 11. ch. 16. 31.

The Second Book of the **KINGS**,

Commonly called, The Fourth Book of the **KINGS**.

CHAP. I.

1 Moab rebelleth. **2** Ahaziah, sending to Baal-zebub, hath his judgment by Elijah. **5** Elijah twice bringeth fire from heaven upon them whom Ahaziah sent to apprehend him. **13** He pitieth the third captain, and, encouraged by an angel, telleth the king of his death. **17** Jehoram succeedeth Ahaziah. [BEFORE CHRIST 896.]

THEN Moab ^a rebelled against Israel ^b after the death of Ahab.

2 And Ahaziah fell down through a lattice in his upper chamber that *was* in Samaria, and was sick: and he sent messengers, and said unto them, Go, enquire of Baal-zebub the god of ^c Ekron whether I shall recover of this disease.

3 But the angel of the LORD said to Elijah the Tishbite, Arise, go up to meet the messengers of the king of Samaria, and say unto them, *Is it* not because *there is* not a God in Israel, *that* ye go to enquire of Baal-zebub the god of Ekron?

4 Now therefore thus saith the LORD, *Thou* shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die. And Elijah departed.

5 ¶ And when the messengers turned back unto him, he said unto them, Why are ye now turned back?

6 And they said unto him, There came a man up to meet us, and said unto us, Go, turn again unto the king that sent you, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, *Is it* not because *there is* not a God in Israel, *that* thou sendest to enquire of Baal-zebub the god of Ekron? therefore thou shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die.

7 And he said unto them, ^b What manner of man *was he* which came up to meet you, and told you these words?

8 And they answered him, *He was* ^d an hairy man, and girt with a girdle of leather

about his loins. And he said, It *is* Elijah the Tishbite.

9 Then the king sent unto him a captain of fifty with his fifty. And he went up to him: and, behold, he sat on the top of an hill. And he spake unto him, Thou man of God, the king hath said, Come down.

10 And Elijah answered and said to the captain of fifty, If I *be* a man of God, then ^e let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And there came down fire from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty.

11 Again also he sent unto him another captain of fifty with his fifty. And he answered and said unto him, O man of God, thus hath the king said, Come down quickly.

12 And Elijah answered and said unto them, If I *be* a man of God, let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And the fire of God came down from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty.

13 ¶ And he sent again a captain of the third fifty with his fifty. And the third captain of fifty went up, and came and ^e fell on his knees before Elijah, and besought him, and said unto him, O man of God, I pray thee, let my life, and the life of these fifty thy servants, ^f be precious in thy sight.

14 Behold, there came fire down from heaven, and burnt up the two captains of the former fifties with their fifties: therefore let my life now be precious in thy sight.

15 And the angel of the LORD said unto Elijah, Go down with him: be not afraid of him. And he arose, and went down with him unto the king.

CHAP. I. ^a 2 Sam. 8. 2. ^b ch. 3. 5. ^c 1 Sam. 5. 10. ^d Heb. *The bed whither thou art gone up, thou shalt not come down from it.* ^e Heb. *What was the manner of the*

man? ^d See Zech. 13. 4. Matt. 3. 4. ^e Luko 9. 54. ^f Heb. *be used.* ^f 1 Sam. 26. 21. Ps. 72. 14.

16 And he said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Forasmuch as thou hast sent messengers to enquire of Baal-zebub the god of Ekron, *is it* not because *there is* no God in Israel to enquire of his word? therefore thou shalt not come down off that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die.

17 ¶ So he died, according to the word of the LORD which Elijah had spoken. And ^aJehoram reigned in his stead in the second year of Jehoram the son of Jehoshaphat king of Judah; because he had no son.

18 Now the rest of the acts of Ahaziah which he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

CHAP. II.

¹ *Elijah, taking his leave of Elisha, with his mantle divideth Jordan, 9 and, granting Elisha his request, is taken up by a fiery chariot into heaven. 12 Elisha, dividing Jordan with Elijah's mantle, is acknowledged his successor. 16 The young prophets, hardly obtaining leave to seek Elijah, could not find him. 19 Elisha with salt healeth the unwholesome waters. 23 Bears destroy the children that mocked Elisha.* [BEFORE CHRIST 896.]

AND it came to pass, when the LORD would ^atake up Elijah into heaven by a whirlwind, that Elijah went with ^bElisha from Gilgal.

2 And Elijah said unto Elisha, ^cTarry here, I pray thee; for the LORD hath sent me to Beth-el. And Elisha said *unto him*, As the LORD liveth, and ^das thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they went down to Beth-el.

3 And ^ethe sons of the prophets that *were* at Beth-el came forth to Elisha, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the LORD will take away thy master from thy head to day? And he said, Yea, I know *it*; hold ye your peace.

4 And Elijah said unto him, Elisha, tarry here, I pray thee; for the LORD hath sent me to Jericho. And he said, As the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they came to Jericho.

5 And the sons of the prophets that *were* at Jericho came to Elisha, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the LORD will take away thy master from thy head to day? And he answered, Yea, I know *it*; hold ye your peace.

6 And Elijah said unto him, Tarry, I pray thee, here; for the LORD hath sent me to Jordan. And he said, As the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And they two went on.

7 And fifty men of the sons of the prophets went, and stood ^ato view afar off: and they two stood by Jordan.

8 And Elijah took his mantle, and wrapped *it* together, and smote the waters, and ^fthey were divided hither and thither, so that they two went over on dry ground.

9 ¶ And it came to pass, when they were gone over, that Elijah said unto Elisha, Ask what I shall do for thee, before I be taken away from thee. And Elisha said, I pray thee, let a double portion of thy spirit be upon me.

10 And he said, ^bThou hast asked a hard thing: *nevertheless*, if thou see me *when I am* taken from thee, it shall be so unto thee; but if not, it shall not be *so*.

11 And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, *there appeared* ^ga chariot of fire, and horses of fire, and parted them both asunder; and ^hElijah went up by a whirlwind into heaven.

12 ¶ And Elisha saw *it*, and he cried, ⁱMy father, my father, the chariot of Israel, and the horsemen thereof. And he saw him no more: and he took hold of his own clothes, and rent them in two pieces.

13 He took up also the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and went back, and stood by the ^ebank of Jordan;

14 And he took the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and smote the waters, and said, Where *is* the LORD God of Elijah? and when he also had smitten the

^d The second year that Jehoram was Prorex, and the eighteenth of Jehoshaphat, ch. 3. 1.
CHAP II ^a Gen. 5. 24. ^b 1 Kings 19. 21. ^c See Ruth 1. 15, 16. ^d 1 Sam. 1. 26.

ver. 4, 6. ch. 4. 30. ^e 1 Kings 20. 35. ver. 5, 7, 15. ch. 4. 1, 38. & 9. 1. ^a Heb. in sight, or, over against. ^f So Exod. 14. 21. Josh. 3. 16. ver. 14. ^b Heb. Thou hast done hard in asking. ^g ch. 6. 17. Ps. 104. 4. ^h Eccles. 49. 9. 1 Mac. 2. 58. ⁱ ch. 13. 14. ^c Heb. lip

waters, ^kthey parted hither and thither: and Elisha went over.

15 And when the sons of the prophets which *were* ^lto view at Jericho saw him, they said, The spirit of Elijah doth rest on Elisha. And they came to meet him, and bowed themselves to the ground before him.

16 ¶ And they said unto him, Behold now, there be with thy servants fifty ^dstrong men; let them go, we pray thee, and seek thy master: ^mlest peradventure the Spirit of the Lord hath taken him up, and cast him upon ^esome mountain, or into some valley. And he said, Ye shall not send.

17 And when they urged him till he was ashamed, he said, Send. They sent therefore fifty men; and they sought three days, but found him not.

18 And when they came again to him, (for he tarried at Jericho,) he said unto them, Did I not say unto you, Go not?

19 ¶ And the men of the city said unto Elisha, Behold, I pray thee, the situation of this city *is* pleasant, as my lord seeth: but the water *is* naught, and the ground ^fbarren.

20 And he said, Bring me a new cruse, and put salt therein. And they brought *it* to him.

21 And he went forth unto the spring of the waters, and ^acast the salt in there, and said, Thus saith the Lord, I have healed these waters; there shall not be from thence any more death or barren *land*.

22 So the waters were healed unto this day, according to the saying of Elisha which he spake.

23 ¶ And he went up from thence unto Beth-el: and as he was going up by the way, there came forth little children out of the city, and mocked him, and said unto him, Go up, thou bald head; go up, thou bald head.

24 And he turned back, and looked on them, and cursed them in the name of the Lord. And there came forth two she bears out of the wood, and tare forty and two children of them.

25 And he went from thence to mount Carmel, and from thence he returned to Samaria.

CHAP. III.

¹ *Jehoram's reign.* ⁴ *Mesha rebelleth.* ⁶ *Jehoram, with Jehoshaphat, and the king of Edom, being distressed for want of water, by Elisha obtaineth water, and promise of victory.* ²¹ *The Moabites, deceived by the colour of the water, coming to spoil, are overcome.* ²⁶ *The king of Moab, by sacrificing the king of Edom's son, raiseth the siege.* [BEFORE CHRIST 896.]

NOW ^aJehoram the son of Ahab began to reign over Israel in Samaria the eighteenth year of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, and reigned twelve years.

2 And he wrought evil in the sight of the Lord; but not like his father, and like his mother: for he put away the ^aimage of Baal ^bthat his father had made.

3 Nevertheless he cleaved unto ^cthe sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, which made Israel to sin; he departed not therefrom.

4 ¶ And Mesha king of Moab was a sheepmaster, and rendered unto the king of Israel an hundred thousand ^dlambs, and an hundred thousand rams, with the wool.

5 But it came to pass, when ^eAhab was dead, that the king of Moab rebelled against the king of Israel.

6 ¶ And king Jehoram went out of Samaria the same time, and numbered all Israel.

7 And he went and sent to Jehoshaphat the king of Judah, saying, The king of Moab hath rebelled against me: wilt thou go with me against Moab to battle? And he said, I will go up: ^f*I am* as thou *art*, my people as thy people, *and* my horses as thy horses.

8 And he said, Which way shall we go up? And he answered, The way through the wilderness of Edom.

^k ver. 8. ^l ver. 7. ^d Heb. sons of strength. ^m See 1 Kings 18. 12. Ezek. 8. 3. Bel and Dragon 36. Acts 8. 39. ^e Heb. one of the mountains. ^f Heb. causing to miscarry. ⁿ See Exod. 15. 25. ch. 4. 41. & 6. 6. John 9. 6.

CHAP. III. a ch. 1. 17. a Heb. statue. b 1 Kings 16. 31, 32. c 1 Kings 12. 28, 31, 32. d See Isai. 16. 1. e ch. 1. 1. f 1 Kings 22. 4.

9 So the king of Israel went, and the king of Judah, and the king of Edom: and they fetched a compass of seven days' journey: and there was no water for the host, and for the cattle ^b that followed them.

10 And the king of Israel said, Alas! that the LORD hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Moab!

11 But ^e Jehoshaphat said, *Is there* not here a prophet of the LORD, that we may enquire of the LORD by him? And one of the king of Israel's servants answered and said, Here *is* Elisha the son of Shaphat, which poured water on the hands of Elishah.

12 And Jehoshaphat said, The word of the LORD is with him. So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat and the king of Edom ^h went down to him.

13 And Elisha said unto the king of Israel, ⁱ What have I to do with thee? ^k get thee to ^l the prophets of thy father, and to the prophets of thy mother. And the king of Israel said unto him, Nay: for the LORD hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Moab.

14 And Elisha said, ^m As the LORD of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, surely, were it not that I regard the presence of Jehoshaphat the king of Judah, I would not look toward thee, nor see thee.

15 But now bring me ⁿ a minstrel. And it came to pass, when the minstrel played, that ^o the hand of the LORD came upon him.

16 And he said, Thus saith the LORD, ^p Make this valley full of ditches.

17 For thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not see wind, neither shall ye see rain; yet that valley shall be filled with water, that ye may drink, both ye, and your cattle, and your beasts.

18 And this is *but* a light thing in the sight of the LORD: he will deliver the Moabites also into your hand.

19 And ye shall smite every fenced city, and every choice city, and shall fell every good tree, and stop all wells of water, and ^c mar every good piece of land with stones.

20 And it came to pass in the morning, when ^a the meat offering was offered, that, behold, there came water by the way of Edom, and the country was filled with water.

21 ¶ And when all the Moabites heard that the kings were come up to fight against them, they ^d gathered all that were able to ^e put on armour, and upward, and stood in the border.

22 And they rose up early in the morning, and the sun shone upon the water, and the Moabites saw the water on the other side *as* red as blood:

23 And they said, This *is* blood: the kings are surely ^f slain, and they have smitten one another: now therefore, Moab, to the spoil.

24 And when they came to the camp of Israel, the Israelites rose up and smote the Moabites, so that they fled before them: but ^g they went forward smiting the Moabites, even in *their* country.

25 And they beat down the cities, and on every good piece of land cast every man his stone, and filled it; and they stopped all the wells of water, and felled all the good trees: ^h only in ⁱ Kir-haraseth left they the stones thereof; howbeit the slingers went about *it*, and smote it.

26 ¶ And when the king of Moab saw that the battle was too sore for him, he took with him seven hundred men that drew swords, to break through *even* unto the king of Edom: but they could not.

27 Then ^j he took his eldest son that should have reigned in his stead, and offered him *for* a burnt offering upon the wall. And there was great indignation against Israel: ^k and they departed from him, and returned to *their own* land.

^b Heb. at their feet. See Exod. 11. 8. ^c 1 Kings 22. 7. ^d ch. 2. 25. ^e Ezek. 14. 3. ^f So Judg. 10. 14. Ruth 1. 15. ^g 1 Kings 16. 19. ^h 1 Kings 17. 1. ch. 5. 16. ⁱ See 1 Sam. 1. 5. ^j Ezek. 1. 3. & 3. 14, 22. & 8. 1. ^k p ch. 4. 3. ^l Heb. grieve. ^m q Exod. 29. 39, 40.

^a Heb. were cried together. ^b Heb. gird himself with a girdle. ^c Heb. destroyed. ^d Or, they smote in it even smiting. ^e Heb. until he left the stones thereof in Kir-haraseth. ^f Isai 16. 7, 11. ^g Amos 2. 1. ^h ch. 8. 20.

CHAP. IV.

1 *Elisha multiplieth the widow's oil.* 8 *He giveth a son to the good Shunammite.* 18 *He raiseth again her dead son.* 38 *At Gilgal he healeth the deadly pottage.* 42 *He satisfieth an hundred men with twenty loaves.* [BEFORE CHRIST 895.]

NOW there cried a certain woman of the wives of ^a the sons of the prophets unto Elisha, saying, Thy servant my husband is dead; and thou knowest that thy servant did fear the LORD: and the creditor is come ^b to take unto him my two sons to be bondmen.

2 And Elisha said unto her, What shall I do for thee? tell me, what hast thou in the house? And she said, Thine handmaid hath not any thing in the house, save a pot of oil.

3 Then he said, Go borrow thee vessels abroad of all thy neighbours, *even* empty vessels; ^c borrow not a few.

4 And when thou art come in, thou shalt shut the door upon thee and upon thy sons, and shalt pour out into all those vessels, and thou shalt set aside that which is full.

5 So she went from him, and shut the door upon her and upon her sons, who brought *the vessels* to her; and she poured out.

6 And it came to pass, when the vessels were full, that she said unto her son, Bring me yet a vessel. And he said unto her, *There is not a vessel more.* And the oil stayed.

7 Then she came and told the man of God. And he said, Go, sell the oil, and pay thy ^b debt, and live thou and thy children of the rest.

8 ¶ And ^c it fell on a day, that Elisha passed to ^d Shunem, where *was* a great woman; and she ^d constrained him to eat bread. And *so* it was, *that* as oft as he passed by, he turned in thither to eat bread.

9 And she said unto her husband, Behold now, I perceive that this *is* an holy man of God, which passeth by us continually.

10 Let us make a little chamber, I pray thee, on the wall; and let us set for him there a bed, and a table, and a stool, and a candlestick: and it shall be, when he cometh to us, that he shall turn in thither.

11 And it fell on a day, that he came thither, and he turned into the chamber, and lay there.

12 And he said to Gehazi his servant, Call this Shunammite. And when he had called her, she stood before him.

13 And he said unto him, Say now unto her, Behold, thou hast been careful for us with all this care; what *is* to be done for thee? wouldest thou be spoken for to the king, or to the captain of the host? And she answered, I dwell among mine own people.

14 And he said, What then *is* to be done for her? And Gehazi answered, Verily she hath no child, and her husband is old.

15 And he said, Call her. And when he had called her, she stood in the door.

16 And he said, ^e About this ^e season, according to the time of life, thou shalt embrace a son. And she said, Nay, my lord, *thou* man of God, ^f do not lie unto thine handmaid.

17 And the woman conceived, and bare a son at that season that Elisha had said unto her, according to the time of life.

18 ¶ And when the child was grown, it fell on a day, that he went out to his father to the reapers.

19 And he said unto his father, My head, my head. And he said to a lad, Carry him to his mother.

20 And when he had taken him, and brought him to his mother, he sat on her knees till noon, and *then* died.

21 And she went up, and laid him on the bed of the man of God, and shut *the door* upon him, and went out.

22 And she called unto her husband, and said, Send me, I pray thee, one of the young men, and one of the asses, that

CHAP. IV. a 1 Kings 20. 35. b See Lev. 25. 39. Matt. 18. 25. c See ch. 3. 16. d Or, scant not. e Or, creditor. f Heb. there was a day. g Josh. 19. 18. h Heb. laid

hold on him. i Gen. 18. 10, 14. j Heb. set time. k ver. 28.

I may run to the man of God, and come again.

23 And he said, Wherefore wilt thou go to him to day? *it is* neither new moon, nor sabbath. And she said, *It shall be* well.

24 Then she saddled an ass, and said to her servant, Drive, and go forward; slack not *thy* riding for me, except I bid thee.

25 So she went and came unto the man of God ^g to mount Carmel. And it came to pass, when the man of God saw her afar off, that he said to Gehazi his servant, Behold, *yonder is* that Shunammite:

26 Run now, I pray thee, to meet her, and say unto her, *Is it* well with thee? *is it* well with thy husband? *is it* well with the child? And she answered, *It is* well.

27 And when she came to the man of God to the hill, she caught ^a him by the feet: but Gehazi came near to thrust her away. And the man of God said, Let her alone; for her soul *is* vexed within her: and the LORD hath hid *it* from me, and hath not told me.

28 Then she said, Did I desire a son of my lord? ^h did I not say, Do not deceive me?

29 Then he said to Gehazi, ⁱ Gird up thy loins, and take my staff in thine hand, and go thy way: if thou meet any man, ^k salute him not; and if any salute thee, answer him not again: and ^l lay my staff upon the face of the child.

30 And the mother of the child said, *As* the LORD liveth, and *as* thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And he arose, and followed her.

31 And Gehazi passed on before them, and laid the staff upon the face of the child; but *there was* neither voice, nor hearing. Wherefore he went again to meet him, and told him, saying, The child ^a not awaked.

32 And when Elisha was come into the

house, behold, the child was dead, *and* laid upon his bed.

33 He ^o went in therefore, and shut the door upon them twain, ^p and prayed unto the LORD.

34 And he went up, and lay upon the child, and put his mouth upon his mouth, and his eyes upon his eyes, and his hands upon his hands: and ^q he stretched himself upon the child; and the flesh of the child waxed warm.

35 Then he returned, and walked in the house ^r to and fro; and went up, ^s and stretched himself upon him: and ^t the child sneezed seven times, and the child opened his eyes.

36 And he called Gehazi, and said, Call this Shunammite. So he called her. And when she was come in unto him, he said, Take up thy son.

37 Then she went in, and fell at his feet, and bowed herself to the ground, and ^u took up her son, and went out.

38 ¶ And Elisha came again to ^v Gilgal: and *there was* a ^x dearth in the land; and the sons of the prophets *were* ^y sitting before him: and he said unto his servant, Set on the great pot, and seethe pottage for the sons of the prophets.

39 And one went out into the field to gather herbs, and found a wild vine, and gathered thereof wild gourds his lap full, and came and shred *them* into the pot of pottage: for they knew *them* not.

40 So they poured out for the men to eat. And it came to pass, as they were eating of the pottage, that they cried out, and said, *O thou* man of God, *there is* ^z death in the pot. And they could not eat *thereof*.

41 But he said, Then bring meal. And ^a he cast *it* into the pot; and he said, Pour out for the people, that they may eat. And there was no ^m harm in the pot.

42 ¶ And there came a man from ^b Baal-shalisha, ^c and brought the man of God

Heb. peace. ^g Heb. restrain not for me to ride. ^g ch. 2. 25. ^h Heb. by his feet. ⁱ 1 Kings 18. 46. ch. 9. 1. ^k Luke 11. 13. ^l See Exod. 7. 19. & 14. 16. ch. 2. 8. 14. Acts 19. 12. ^m ch. 2. 2. ⁿ Heb. attention. ^o ver. 4. Matt. 6. 6. ^p 1 Kings 17. 20. ^q 1 Kings 17. 21. Acts 20. 10.

^r Heb. once hither, and once thither. ^r 1 Kings 17. 21. ^s ch. 8. 1. 5. ^t 1 Kings 17. 23. ^u ch. 2. 1. ^x ch. 8. 1. ^y ch. 2. 3. Luke 10. 39. Acts 22. 3. ^z Ex. 10. 17. ^a See Ex. 15. 25. ch. 2. 21. & 5. 10. John 9. 6. ^b Heb. evil thing. ^b 1 Sam. 9. 4. ^c 1 Sam. 9. 7. 1 Cor. 9. 11. Gal. 6. 6.

bread of the firstfruits, twenty loaves of barley, and full ears of corn "in the husk thereof. And he said, Give unto the people, that they may eat.

43 And his servitor said, ^dWhat, should I set this before an hundred men? He said again, Give the people, that they may eat: for thus saith the LORD, ^eThey shall eat, and shall leave *thereof*.

44 So he set *it* before them, and they did eat, ^fand left *thereof*, according to the word of the LORD.

CHAP. V.

1 Naaman, by the report of a captive maid, is sent to Samaria to be cured of his leprosy. 8 Elisha, sending him to Jordan, cureth him. 15 He refusing Naaman's gifts granteth him some of the earth. 20 Gehazi, abusing his master's name unto Naaman, is smitten with leprosy. [BEFORE CHRIST 894.]

NOW ^aNaaman, captain of the host of the king of Syria, was ^ba great man ^cwith his master, and ^b^chonourable, because by him the LORD had given ^ddeliverance unto Syria: he was also a mighty man in valour, *but he was* a leper.

2 And the Syrians had gone out by companies, and had brought away captive out of the land of Israel a little maid; and she ^ewaited on Naaman's wife.

3 And she said unto her mistress, Would God my lord *were* ^fwith the prophet that is in Samaria! for he would ^grecover him of his leprosy.

4 And *one* went in, and told his lord, saying, Thus and thus said the maid that is of the land of Israel.

5 And the king of Syria said, Go to, go, and I will send a letter unto the king of Israel. And he departed, and ^etook ^hwith him ten talents of silver, and six thousand *pieces* of gold, and ten changes of raiment.

6 And he brought the letter to the king of Israel, saying, Now when this letter is come unto thee, behold, I have *therewith* sent Naaman my servant to thee, that thou mayest recover him of his leprosy.

7 And it came to pass, when the king

of Israel had read the letter, that he rent his clothes, and said, *Am* I ^dGod, to kill and to make alive, that this man doth send unto me to recover a man of his leprosy? wherefore consider, I pray you, and see how he seeketh a quarrel against me.

8 ¶ And it was *so*, when Elisha the man of God had heard that the king of Israel had rent his clothes, that he sent to the king, saying, Wherefore hast thou rent thy clothes? let him come now to me, and he shall know that there is a prophet in Israel.

9 So Naaman came with his horses and with his chariot, and stood at the door of the house of Elisha.

10 And Elisha sent a messenger unto him, saying, Go and ^ewash in Jordan seven times, and thy flesh shall come again to thee, and thou shalt be clean.

11 But Naaman was wroth, and went away, and said, Behold, ⁱ^kI thought, He will surely come out to me, and stand, and call on the name of the LORD his God, and ^lstrike his hand over the place, and recover the leper.

12 *Are* not ^mAbana and Pharpar, rivers of Damascus, better than all the waters of Israel? may I not wash in them, and be clean? So he turned and went away in a rage.

13 And his servants came near, and spake unto him, and said, My father, *if* the prophet had bid thee *do some* great thing, wouldest thou not have done it? how much rather then, when he saith to thee, Wash, and be clean?

14 Then went he down, and dipped himself seven times in Jordan, according to the saying of the man of God: and ^lhis flesh came again like unto the flesh of a little child, and ^ghe was clean.

15 ¶ And he returned to the man of God, he and all his company, and came, and stood before him: and he said, Behold, now I know that *there is* ^hno God in

n Or, in his scrip, or, garment. d Luke 9. 13. John 6. 9. e Luke 9. 17. John 6. 11. f Matt. 14. 20. & 15. 37. John 6. 13. CHAP. V. a Luke 4. 27. b Ex. 11. 3. c Heb. before. d Or, gracious. e Heb. lifted up, or, accepted in countenance. d Or, victory. e Heb. was before. f Heb. before.

g Heb. gather in. c 1 Sam. 9. 8. ch. 8. 8. 9. h Heb. in his hand. d Gen. 30. 2. Deut. 32. 39. i Sam. 2. 6. e See ch. 4. 41. John 9. 7. i Heb. I said. k Or, I said with myself. He will surely come out, &c. l Heb. move up and down. m Or, Amana. f Job 33. 25. g Luke 4. 27. h Dan. 2. 47. & 3. 29. & 6. 26, 27.

all the earth, but in Israel : now therefore, I pray thee, take ⁱ a blessing of thy servant.

16 But he said, ^k *As the LORD liveth, before whom I stand, ^l I will receive none.* And he urged him to take *it*; but he refused.

17 And Naaman said, Shall there not then, I pray thee, be given to thy servant two mules' burden of earth? for thy servant will henceforth offer neither burnt offering nor sacrifice unto other gods, but unto the LORD.

18 In this thing the LORD pardon thy servant, *that* when my master goeth into the house of Rimmon to worship there, and ^m he leaneth on my hand, and I bow myself in the house of Rimmon: when I bow down myself in the house of Rimmon, the LORD pardon thy servant in this thing.

19 And he said unto him, Go in peace. So he departed from him ⁿ a little way.

20 ¶ But Gehazi, the servant of Elisha the man of God, said, Behold, my master hath spared Naaman this Syrian, in not receiving at his hands that which he brought: but, *as* the LORD liveth, I will run after him, and take somewhat of him.

21 So Gehazi followed after Naaman. And when Naaman saw *him* running after him, he lighted down from the chariot to meet him, and said, ^o *Is all well?*

22 And he said, *All is well.* My master hath sent me, saying, Behold, even now there be come to me from mount Ephraim two young men of the sons of the prophets: give them, I pray thee, a talent of silver, and two changes of garments.

23 And Naaman said, Be content, take two talents. And he urged him, and bound two talents of silver in two bags, with two changes of garments, and laid *them* upon two of his servants; and they bare *them* before him.

24 And when he came to the ^p tower, he took *them* from their hand, and bestow-

ed *them* in the house: and he let the men go, and they departed.

25 But he went in, and stood before his master. And Elisha said unto him, Whence *comest thou, Gehazi?* And he said, Thy servant went ^q no whither.

26 And he said unto him, Went not mine heart *with thee*, when the man turned again from his chariot to meet thee? *Is it* a time to receive money, and to receive garments, and oliveyards, and vineyards, and sheep, and oxen, and menservants, and maidservants?

27 The leprosy therefore of Naaman ^r shall cleave unto thee, and unto thy seed for ever. And he went out from his presence ^s a leper *as white as snow.*

CHAP. VI.

¹ *Elisha, giving leave to the young prophets to enlarge their dwellings, causeth iron to swim.* ⁸ *He discloseth the king of Syria's counsel.* ¹³ *The army, which was sent to Dathan to apprehend Elisha, is smitten with blindness.* ¹⁹ *Being brought into Samaria, they are dismissed in peace.* ²⁴ *The famine in Samaria causeth women to eat their own children.* ³⁰ *The king sendeth to slay Elisha.* [BEFORE CHRIST 893.]

AND ^a the sons of the prophets said unto Elisha, Behold now, the place where we dwell with thee is too strait for us.

2 Let us go, we pray thee, unto Jordan, and take thence every man a beam, and let us make us a place there, where we may dwell. And he answered, Go ye.

3 And one said, Be content, I pray thee, and go with thy servants. And he answered, I will go.

4 So he went with them. And when they came to Jordan, they cut down wood.

5 But as one was felling a beam, the ^a ax head fell into the water: and he cried, and said, Alas, master! for it was borrowed.

6 And the man of God said, Where fell it? And he shewed him the place. And ^b he cut down a stick, and cast *it* in thither; and the iron did swim.

7 Therefore said he, Take *it* up to thee. And he put out his hand, and took it.

ⁱ Gen. 33. 11. ^k ch. 3. 14. ^l Gen. 14. 23. See Matt. 10. 8. Acts 8. 18, 20. ^m ch. 7. 2, 17. ⁿ Heb. a little piece of ground, as Gen. 35. 16. ^o Heb. Is there peace? ^p Or, secret VOL. I. Nos. 39 & 40. 3 Q

place. ^q Heb. not hither or thither. ^r 1 Tim. 6. 10. ^s Ex. 4. 6. Num. 12. 10. ch. 15. 5. CHAP. VI. ^a ch. 4. 38. ^b Heb. iron. ^c ch. 2. 21 465

8 ¶ Then the king of Syria warred against Israel, and took counsel with his servants, saying, In such and such a place *shall be* my ^b camp.

9 And the man of God sent unto the king of Israel, saying, Beware that thou pass not such a place; for thither the Syrians are come down.

10 And the king of Israel sent to the place which the man of God told him and warned him of, and saved himself there, not once nor twice.

11 Therefore the heart of the king of Syria was sore troubled for this thing; and he called his servants, and said unto them, Will ye not shew me which of us is for the king of Israel?

12 And one of his servants said, ^e None, my lord, O king: but Elisha, the prophet that *is* in Israel, telleth the king of Israel the words that thou speakest in thy bed-chamber.

13 ¶ And he said, Go and spy where he *is*, that I may send and fetch him. And it was told him, saying, Behold, *he is* in ^e Dothan.

14 Therefore sent he thither horses, and chariots, and a ^d great host: and they came by night, and compassed the city about.

15 And when the ^e servant of the man of God was risen early, and gone forth, behold, an host compassed the city both with horses and chariots. And his servant said unto him, Alas, my master! how shall we do?

16 And he answered, Fear not: for ^a they that *be* with us *are* more than they that *be* with them.

17 And Elisha prayed, and said, LORD, I pray thee, open his eyes, that he may see. And the LORD opened the eyes of the young man; and he saw: and, behold, the mountain *was* full of ^e horses and chariots of fire round about Elisha.

18 And when they came down to him,

Elisha prayed unto the LORD, and said, Smite this people, I pray thee, with blindness. And ^f he smote them with blindness according to the word of Elisha.

19 ¶ And Elisha said unto them, This *is* not the way, neither *is* this the city: ^f follow me, and I will bring you to the man whom ye seek. But he led them to Samaria.

20 And it came to pass, when they were come into Samaria, that Elisha said, LORD, open the eyes of these *men*, that they may see. And the LORD opened their eyes, and they saw; and, behold, *they were* in the midst of Samaria.

21 And the king of Israel said unto Elisha, when he saw them, My father, shall I smite *them*? shall I smite *them*?

22 And he answered, Thou shalt not smite *them*: wouldest thou smite those whom thou hast taken captive with thy sword and with thy bow? ^g set bread and water before them, that they may eat and drink, and go to their master.

23 And he prepared great provision for them: and when they had eaten and drunk, he sent them away, and they went to their master. So ^h the bands of Syria came no more into the land of Israel.

24 ¶ And it came to pass after this, that Ben-hadad king of Syria gathered all his host, and went up, and besieged Samaria.

25 And there was a great famine in Samaria: and, behold, they besieged it, until an ass's head was *sold* for fourscore *pieces* of silver, and the fourth part of a cab of dove's dung for five *pieces* of silver.

26 And as the king of Israel was passing by upon the wall, there cried a woman unto him, saying, Help, my lord, O king.

27 And he said, ^g If the LORD do not help thee, whence shall I help thee? out of the barnfloor, or out of the winepress?

28 And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, This wo-

^b Or, encamping. ^c Heb. Mo. ^e Gen. 37. 17. ^d Heb. heavy. ^e Or, minister. ^d 2 Chron. 32. 7. Ps. 55. 18. Rom. 8. 31. ^e ch. 2. 11. Ps. 34. 7. & 68. 17. Zech. 1. 8. & 6. 1—7.

^f Gen. 19. 11. ^f Heb. come ye after me. ^g Rom. 12. 20. ^h ch. 5. 2. ver. 6, 9. ^g Or Let not the LORD save thee.

man said unto me, Give thy son, that we may eat him to day, and we will eat my son to morrow.

29 So ⁱ we boiled my son, and did eat him: and I said unto her on the ^h next day, Give thy son, that we may eat him: and she hath hid her son.

30 ¶ And it came to pass, when the king heard the words of the woman, that he ^k rent his clothes; and he passed by upon the wall, and the people looked, and, behold, *he had* sackcloth within upon his flesh.

31 Then he said, ^l God do so and more also to me, if the head of Elisha the son of Shaphat shall stand on him this day.

32 But Elisha sat in his house, and ^m the elders sat with him; and *the king* sent a man from before him: but ere the messenger came to him, he said to the elders, ⁿ See ye how this son of ^o a murderer hath sent to take away mine head? look, when the messenger cometh, shut the door, and hold him fast at the door: *is* not the sound of his master's feet behind him?

33 And while he yet talked with them, behold, the messenger came down unto him: and he said, Behold, this evil *is* of the LORD; ^p what should I wait for the LORD any longer?

CHAP. VII.

¹ *Elisha prophesieth incredible plenty in Samaria. 3 Four lepers, venturing on the host of the Syrians, bring tidings of their flight. 12 The king, finding by spies the news to be true, spoileth the tents of the Syrians. 17 The lord, who would not believe the prophecy of plenty, having the charge of the gate, is trodden to death in the press. [BEFORE CHRIST 892.]*

THEN Elisha said, Hear ye the word of the LORD; Thus saith the LORD, ^a To morrow about this time *shall* a measure of fine flour *be sold* for a shekel, and two measures of barley for a shekel, in the gate of Samaria.

2 ^b Then ^a a lord on whose hand the king leaned answered the man of God, and said, Behold, ^c *if* the LORD would make windows

in heaven, might this thing be? And he said, Behold, thou shalt see *it* with thine eyes, but shalt not eat thereof.

3 ¶ And there were four leprous men ^d at the entering in of the gate: and they said one to another, Why sit we here until we die?

4 If we say, We will enter into the city, then the famine *is* in the city, and we shall die there: and if we sit still here, we die also. Now therefore come, and let us fall unto the host of the Syrians: if they save us alive, we shall live; and if they kill us, we shall but die.

5 And they rose up in the twilight, to go unto the camp of the Syrians: and when they were come to the uttermost part of the camp of Syria, behold, *there was* no man there.

6 For the LORD had made the host of the Syrians ^e to hear a noise of chariots, and a noise of horses, *even* the noise of a great host: and they said one to another, Lo, the king of Israel hath hired against us ^f the kings of the Hittites, and the kings of the Egyptians, to come upon us.

7 Wherefore they ^g arose and fled in the twilight, and left their tents, and their horses, and their asses, even the camp as *it was*, and fled for their life.

8 And when these lepers came to the uttermost part of the camp, they went into one tent, and did eat and drink, and carried thence silver, and gold, and raiment, and went and hid *it*; and came again, and entered into another tent, and carried thence *also*, and went and hid *it*.

9 Then they said one to another, We do not well: this day *is* a day of good tidings, and we hold our peace: if we tarry till the morning light, ^h some mischief will come upon us: now therefore come, that we may go and tell the king's household.

10 So they came and called unto the porter of the city: and they told them, saying, We came to the camp of the Syri-

ⁱ Lev. 26. 29. Deut. 28. 53, 57. ^h Heb. *other*. ^k 1 Kings 21. 27. ^l Ruth 1. 17. ^m 1 Kings 9. 2. ⁿ Ezek. 8. 1. & 20. 1. ^o Luke 13. 32. ^p 1 Kings 18. 4. ^q Job 2. 9.

^a Heb. *a lord which belonged to the king leaning upon his hand*, ch. 5. 18. ^c Mal. 3. 10. ^d Lev. 13. 46. ^e 2 Sam. 5. 24. ch. 19. 7. ^f Job 15. 21. ^g 1 Kings 10. 29. ^h Ps. 48. 4, 5, 6. ⁱ Prov. 23. 1. ^j Heb. *we shall find punishment*.

ans, and, behold, *there was* no man there, neither voice of man, but horses tied, and asses tied, and the tents as they *were*.

11 And he called the porters; and they told *it* to the king's house within.

12 ¶ And the king arose in the night, and said unto his servants, I will now shew you what the Syrians have done to us. They know that we *be* hungry; therefore are they gone out of the camp to hide themselves in the field, saying, When they come out of the city, we shall catch them alive, and get into the city.

13 And one of his servants answered and said, Let *some* take, I pray thee, five of the horses that remain, which are left ^c in the city, (behold, they *are* as all the multitude of Israel that are left in it: behold, *I say*, they *are* even as all the multitude of the Israelites that are consumed :) and let us send and see.

14 They took therefore two chariot horses; and the king sent after the host of the Syrians, saying, Go and see.

15 And they went after them unto Jordan: and, lo, all the way *was* full of garments and vessels, which the Syrians had cast away in their haste. And the messengers returned, and told the king.

16 And the people went out, and spoiled the tents of the Syrians. So a measure of fine flour was *sold* for a shekel, and two measures of barley for a shekel, ^b according to the word of the LORD.

17 ¶ And the king appointed the lord on whose hand he leaned to have the charge of the gate: and the people trode upon him in the gate, and he died, ⁱ as the man of God had said, who spake when the king came down to him.

18 And it came to pass as the man of God had spoken to the king, saying, ^k Two measures of barley for a shekel, and a measure of fine flour for a shekel, shall be to morrow about this time in the gate of Samaria:

19 And that lord answered the man of

God, and said, Now, behold, *if* the LORD should make windows in heaven, might such a thing be? And he said, Behold, thou shalt see it with thine eyes, but shalt not eat thereof.

20 And so it fell out unto him: for the people trode upon him in the gate, and he died.

CHAP. VIII.

¹ The Shunammite, having left her country seven years, to avoid the forewarned famine, for Elisha's miracle's sake hath her land restored by the king. ⁷ Hazael, being sent with a present by Ben-hadad to Elisha at Damascus, after he had heard the prophecy, killeth his master, and succeedeth him. ¹⁶ Jehoram's wicked reign in Judah. ²⁰ Edom and Libnah revolt. ²³ Ahaziah succeedeth Jehoram. ²⁵ Ahaziah's wicked reign. ²⁸ He visiteth Jehoram wounded, at Jezreel. [BEFORE CHRIST 891.]

THEN spake Elisha unto the woman, ^a whose son he had restored to life, saying, Arise, and go thou and thine household, and sojourn wheresoever thou canst sojourn: for the LORD ^b hath called for a famine; and it shall also come upon the land seven years.

2 And the woman arose, and did after the saying of the man of God: and she went with her household, and sojourned in the land of the Philistines seven years.

3 And it came to pass at the seven years' end, that the woman returned out of the land of the Philistines; and she went forth to cry unto the king for her house and for her land.

4 And the king talked with ^c Gehazi the servant of the man of God, saying, Tell me, I pray thee, all the great things that Elisha hath done.

5 And it came to pass, as he was telling the king how he had ^d restored a dead body to life, that, behold, the woman, whose son he had restored to life, cried to the king for her house and for her land. And Gehazi said, My lord, O king, this *is* the woman, and this *is* her son, whom Elisha restored to life.

6 And when the king asked the woman, she told him. So the king appointed unto her a certain ^e officer, saying, restore all that *was* her's, and all the fruits of the field

since the day that she left the land, even until now.

7 ¶ And Elisha came to Damascus ; and Ben-hadad the king of Syria was sick ; and it was told him, saying, The man of God is come hither.

8 And the king said unto ^e Hazeal, ' Take a present in thine hand, and go, meet the man of God, and ^s enquire of the LORD by him, saying, Shall I recover of this disease ?

9 So Hazeal went to meet him, and took a present ^b with him, even of every good thing of Damascus, forty camels' burden, and came and stood before him, and said, Thy son Ben-hadad king of Syria hath sent me to thee, saying, Shall I recover of this disease ?

10 And Elisha said unto him, Go, say unto him, Thou mayest certainly recover : howbeit the LORD hath shewed me that ^h he shall surely die.

11 And he settled his countenance ^c steadfastly, until he was ashamed : and the man of God ⁱ wept.

12 And Hazeal said, Why weepeth my lord ? And he answered, Because I know ^k the evil that thou wilt do unto the children of Israel : their strong holds wilt thou set on fire, and their young men wilt thou slay with the sword, and ^l wilt dash their children, and rip up their women with child.

13 And Hazeal said, But what, ^m is thy servant a dog, that he should do this great thing ? And Elisha answered, ⁿ The LORD hath shewed me that thou *shalt be* king over Syria.

14 So he departed from Elisha, and came to his master ; who said to him, What said Elisha to thee ? And he answered, He told me *that* thou shouldest surely recover.

15 And it came to pass on the morrow, that he took a thick cloth, and dipped *it* in

water, and spread *it* on his face, so that he died : and Hazeal reigned in his stead.

16 ¶ And in the fifth year of Joram the son of Ahab king of Israel, Jehoshaphat *being* then king of Judah, ^o Jehoram the son of Jehoshaphat king of Judah ^d began to reign.

17 ^p Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign ; and he reigned eight years in Jerusalem.

18 And he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, as did the house of Ahab : for ^q the daughter of Ahab was his wife : and he did evil in the sight of the LORD.

19 Yet the LORD would not destroy Judah for David his servant's sake, ^r as he promised him to give him alway a ^e light, *and* to his children.

20 ¶ In his days ^s Edom revolted from under the hand of Judah, ^t and made a king over themselves.

21 So Joram went over to Zair, and all the chariots with him : and he rose by night, and smote the Edomites which compassed him about, and the captains of the chariots : and the people fled into their tents.

22 ^f Yet Edom revolted from under the hand of Judah unto this day. ^u Then Libnah revolted at the same time.

23 And the rest of the acts of Joram, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah ?

24 And Joram slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David : and ^x ^g Ahaziah his son reigned in his stead.

25 ¶ In the twelfth year of Joram the son of Ahab king of Israel did Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah begin to reign.

26 ^v Two and twenty years old *was* Ahaziah when he began to reign ; and he reigned one year in Jerusalem. And his

^e 1 Kings 19. 15. ^f 1 Sam. 9. 7. ¹ Kings 14. 3. ch. 5. 5. ^g ch. 1. 2. ^h Heb. *in his hand*. ^h ver. 15. ^c Heb. *and set it*. ⁱ Luke 19. 41. ^k ch. 10. 32. & 12. 17. & 13. 3. 7. Amos 1. 3. ^l ch. 15. 16. Hos. 13. 16. Amos 1. 13. ^m 1 Sam. 17. 43. ⁿ 1 Kings 19. 15. ^o 2 Chron. 21. 3, 4. ^d Heb. *reigned*. Began to reign in consort with his father. ^p 2

Chron. 21. 5. &c. ^q ver. 26. ^r 2 Sam. 7. 13. ¹ Kings 11. 36. & 15. 4. ² Chron. 21. 7. ^e Heb. *candle*, or, *lamp*. ^s Gen. 27. 40. ch. 3. 27. ² Chron. 21. 8, 9, 10. ^t 1 Kings 22. 47. ^f And so fulfilled, Gen. 27. 40. ^u 2 Chron. 21. 10. ^x 2 Chron. 22. 1. ^g Called *Azariah*, ² Chron. 22. 6. and *Jehoahaz*, ² Chron. 21. 17. & 25. 23. ^y See ² Chron. 22. 2.

mother's name *was* Athaliah, the ^h daughter of Omri king of Israel.

27 ^z And he walked in the way of the house of Ahab, and did evil in the sight of the LORD, as *did* the house of Ahab: for he *was* the son-in-law of the house of Ahab.

28 ¶ And he went ^a with Joram the son of Ahab to the war against Hazael king of Syria in Ramoth-gilead; and the Syrians wounded Joram.

29 And ^b king Joram went back to be healed in Jezreel of the wounds ⁱ which the Syrians had given him at ^k Ramah, when he fought against Hazael king of Syria. ^e And Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah went down to see Joram the son of Ahab in Jezreel, because he was ^l sick.

CHAP. IX.

1 *Elisha sendeth a young prophet with instructions to anoint Jehu at Ramoth-gilead. 4 The prophet having done his message fleeth. 11 Jehu, being made king by the soldiers, killeth Joram in the field of Naboth. 27 Ahaziah is slain at Gur, and buried at Jerusalem. 30 Proud Jezebel is thrown down out of a window, and eaten by dogs. [BEFORE CHRIST 884.]*

AND Elisha the prophet called one of ^a the children of the prophets, and said unto him, ^b Gird up thy loins, and take this box of oil in thy hand, ^c and go to Ramoth-gilead:

2 And when thou comest thither, look out there Jehu the son of Jehoshaphat the son of Nimshi, and go in, and make him arise up from among ^d his brethren, and carry him to an ^a inner chamber;

3 Then ^e take the box of oil, and pour *it* on his head, and say, Thus saith the LORD, I have anointed thee king over Israel. Then open the door, and flee, and tarry not.

4 ¶ So the young man, *even* the young man the prophet, went to Ramoth-gilead.

5 And when he came, behold, the captains of the host *were* sitting; and he said, I have an errand to thee, O captain. And Jehu said, Unto which of all us? And he said, To thee, O captain.

6 And he arose, and went into the house; and he poured the oil on his head, and said unto him, ^f Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I have anointed thee king over the people of the LORD, *even* over Israel.

7 And thou shalt smite the house of Ahab thy master, that I may avenge the blood of my servants the prophets, and the blood of all the servants of the LORD, ^g at the hand of Jezebel.

8 For the whole house of Ahab shall perish: and ^h I will cut off from Ahab ⁱ him that pisseth against the wall, and ^k him that is shut up and left in Israel:

9 And I will make the house of Ahab like the house of ^l Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and like the house of ^m Baasha the son of Ahijah:

10 ⁿ And the dogs shall eat Jezebel in the portion of Jezreel, and *there shall be none* to bury *her*. And he opened the door, and fled.

11 ¶ Then Jehu came forth to the servants of his lord: and *one* said unto him, *Is all well?* wherefore came ^o this mad fellow to thee? And he said unto them, Ye know the man, and his communication.

12 And they said, *It is false*; tell us now. And he said, Thus and thus spake he to me, saying, Thus saith the LORD, I have anointed thee king over Israel.

13 Then they hasted, and ^p took every man his garment, and put *it* under him on the top of the stairs, and blew with trumpets, saying, Jehu ^q is king.

14 So Jehu the son of Jehoshaphat the son of Nimshi conspired against Joram. (Now Joram had kept Ramoth-gilead, he and all Israel, because of Hazael king of Syria.)

15 But ^r king ^e Joram was returned to be healed in Jezreel of the wounds which the Syrians ^d had given him, when he fought with Hazael king of Syria.) And

^h Or, grand-daughter: See ver. 18. ^z 2 Chron. 22. 3, 4. ^a 2 Chron. 22. 5. ^b ch. 9. 15. ⁱ Heb. wherewith the Syrians had wounded. ^k Called Ramoth, ver. 28. ^c ch. 9. 16. 2 Chron. 22. 6, 7. ^l Heb. wounded.
CHAP. IX. ^a 1 Kings 20. 35. ^b ch. 4. 29. Jer. 1. 17. ^c ch. 8. 28, 29. ^d ver. 5, 11. ^e Heb. chamber in a chamber ^f 1 Kings 19. 16. ^g 1 Kings 19. 16. 2 Chron. 22. 7. ^g 1

Kings 18. 4. & 21. 15. ^h 1 Kings 14. 10. & 21. 21. ⁱ 1 Sam. 25. 22. ^k Deut. 32. 36. ^l 1 Kings 14. 10. & 15. 29. & 21. 22. ^m 1 Kings 16. 3, 11. ⁿ 1 Kings 21. 23. ver. 35, 36. ^o Jer. 29. 26. John 10. 20. Acts 26. 24. ^p 1 Cor. 4. 10. ^q Matt. 21. 7. ^r Heb. reigneth. ^s ch. 8. 29. ^c Heb. Jehoram. ^d Heb. smote.

Jehu said, If it be your minds, *then* ^e let none go forth *nor* escape out of the city to go to tell *it* in Jezreel.

16 So Jehu rode in a chariot, and went to Jezreel; for Joram lay there. ^r And Ahaziah king of Judah was come down to see Joram.

17 And there stood a watchman on the tower in Jezreel, and he spied the company of Jehu as he came, and said, I see a company. And Joram said, Take an horseman, and send to meet them, and let him say, *Is it* peace?

18 So there went one on horseback to meet him, and said, Thus saith the king, *Is it* peace? And Jehu said, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind me. And the watchman told, saying, The messenger came to them, but he cometh not again.

19 Then he sent out a second on horseback, which came to them, and said, Thus saith the king, *Is it* peace? And Jehu answered, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind me.

20 And the watchman told, saying, He came even unto them, and cometh not again: and the ^f driving *is* like the driving of Jehu the son of Nimshi; for he driveth ^e furiously.

21 And Joram said, ^h Make ready. And his chariot was made ready. And ^s Joram king of Israel and Ahaziah king of Judah went out, each in his chariot, and they went out against Jehu, and ⁱ met him in the portion of Naboth the Jezreelite.

22 And it came to pass, when Joram saw Jehu, that he said, *Is it* peace, Jehu? And he answered, What peace, so long as the whoredoms of thy mother Jezebel and her witchcrafts *are* so many?

23 And Joram turned his hands, and fled, and said to Ahaziah, *There is* treachery, O Ahaziah.

24 And Jehu ^k drew a bow with his full strength, and smote Jehoram between his

arms, and the arrow went out at his heart, and he ^l sunk down in his chariot.

25 Then said Jehu to Bidkar his captain, Take up, *and* cast him in the portion of the field of Naboth the Jezreelite: for remember how that, when I and thou rode together after Ahab his father, ^t the LORD laid this burden upon him;

26 Surely I have seen yesterday the ^m blood of Naboth, and the blood of his sons, saith the LORD; and ^u I will requite thee in this ⁿ plat, saith the LORD. Now therefore take *and* cast him into the plat *of* ground, according to the word of the LORD.

27 ¶ But when Ahaziah the king of Judah saw *this*, he fled by the way of the garden house. And Jehu followed after him, and said, Smite him also in the chariot. *And they did so* at the going up to Gur, which *is* by Ibleam. And he fled to ^x Megiddo, and died there.

28 And his servants carried him in a chariot to Jerusalem, and buried him in his sepulchre with his fathers in the city of David.

29 And in the eleventh year of Joram the son of Ahab ^o began Ahaziah to reign over Judah.

30 ¶ And when Jehu was come to Jezreel, Jezebel heard *of it*; ^v and she ^p painted her face, and tired her head, and looked out at a window.

31 And as Jehu entered in at the gate, she said, ^z *Had* Zimri peace, who slew his master?

32 And he lifted up his face to the window, and said, Who *is* on my side? who? And there looked out to him two *or* three ^q eunuchs.

33 And he said, Throw her down. So they threw her down: and *some* of her blood was sprinkled on the wall, and on the horses: and he trode her under foot.

34 And when he was come in, he did eat and drink, and said, Go, see now *this*

^a Heb. let no escaper go, &c. ^r ch. 8. 29. ^f Or, marching. ^g Heb. in madness. ^h Heb. Bind. ^s 2 Chron. 22. 7. ⁱ Heb. found. ^k Heb. filled his hand with a bow. ^l Heb. bowed. ^t 1 Kings 21. 29. ^m Heb. bloods. ^u 1 Kings 21. 19. ⁿ Or, portion. ^x In the kingdom of Samaria, 2 Chron. 22. 9. ^o Then he began to reign as viceroy to

his father in his sickness, 2 Chron. 21. 18, 19. But in Joram's 12th year he began to reign alone, ch. 8. 25. ^y Ezek. 23. 40. ^p Heb. put her eyes in painting. ^z 1 Kings 16. 9—20 ^q Or, chamberlains.

cursed woman, and bury her : for ^a she is a king's daughter.

35 And they went to bury her : but they found no more of her than the skull, and the feet, and the palms of *her* hands.

36 Wherefore they came again, and told him. And he said, This *is* the word of the LORD, which he spake ^r by his servant Elijah the Tishbite, saying, ^b In the portion of Jezreel shall dogs eat the flesh of Jezebel :

37 And the carcase of Jezebel shall be ^c as dung upon the face of the field in the portion of Jezreel ; so that they shall not say, This *is* Jezebel.

CHAP. X.

1 Jehu, by his letters, causeth seventy of Ahab's children to be beheaded. 8 He excuseth the fact by the prophecy of Elijah. 12 At the shearing house he slayeth two and forty of Ahaziah's brethren. 15 He taketh Jehonadab into his company. 18 By subtilty he destroyeth all the worshippers of Baal. 29 Jehu followeth Jeroboam's sins. 32 Hazael oppreseth Israel. 34 Jehoahaz succeedeth Jehu. [BEFORE CHRIST 884.]

AND Ahab had seventy sons in Samaria. And Jehu wrote letters, and sent to Samaria, unto the rulers of Jezreel, to the elders, and to ^a them that brought up Ahab's children, saying,

2 Now, as soon as this letter cometh to you, seeing your master's sons *are* with you, and *there are* with you chariots and horses, a fenced city also, and armour ;

3 Look even out the best and meetest of your master's sons, and set *him* on his father's throne, and fight for your master's house.

4 But they were exceedingly afraid, and said, Behold, two kings stood not before him : how then shall we stand ?

5 And he that *was* over the house, and he that *was* over the city, the elders also, and the bringers up of the children, sent to Jehu, saying, We *are* thy servants, and will do all that thou shalt bid us ; we will not make any king : do thou *that which is* good in thine eyes.

6 Then he wrote a letter the second

time to them, saying, If ye *be* ^b mine, and if ye will hearken unto my voice, take ye the heads of the men your master's sons, and come to me to Jezreel by to morrow this time. Now the king's sons, *being* seventy persons, *were* with the great men of the city, which brought them up.

7 And it came to pass, when the letter came to them, that they took the king's sons, and ^a slew seventy persons, and put their heads in baskets, and sent him *them* to Jezreel.

8 ¶ And there came a messenger, and told him, saying, They have brought the heads of the king's sons. And he said, Lay ye them in two heaps at the entering in of the gate until the morning.

9 And it came to pass in the morning, that he went out, and stood, and said to all the people, Ye *be* righteous : behold, ^b I conspired against my master, and slew him ; but who slew all these ?

10 Know now that there shall ^c fall unto the earth nothing of the word of the LORD, which the LORD spake concerning the house of Ahab : for the LORD hath done *that* which he spake ^a ^c by his servant Elijah.

11 So Jehu slew all that remained of the house of Ahab in Jezreel, and all his great men, and his ^d kinsfolks, and his priests, until he left him none remaining.

12 ¶ And he arose and departed, and came to Samaria. And as he *was* at the ^e shearing house in the way,

13 ^e Jehu ^f met with the brethren of Ahaziah king of Judah, and said, Who *are* ye ? And they answered, We *are* the brethren of Ahaziah ; and we go down ^g to salute the children of the king and the children of the queen.

14 And he said, Take them alive. And they took them alive, and slew them at the pit of the shearing house, *even* two and forty men ; neither left he any of them.

15 ¶ And when he was departed thence,

^a 1 Kings 16. 31. ^r Heb. by the hand of. ^b 1 Kings 21. 23. ^c Ps. 83. 10.
CHAP. X. ^a Heb. nourishers. ^b Heb. for me. ^a 1 Kings 21. 21. ^b ch. 9. 14, 24.
^c 1 Sam. 3. 19. ^d 1 Kings 21. 19, 21, 29. ^c Heb. by the hand of. ^d Or, acquaintance.

^e Heb. house of shepherds binding sheep. ^e ch. 8. 29. ² Chron. 22. 8. ^f Heb. found
^g Heb. to the peace of, &c.

he ^alighted on 'Jehonadab the son of 'Rechab *coming* to meet him: and he ⁱsaluted him, and said to him, Is thine heart right, as my heart *is* with thy heart? And Jehonadab answered, It is. If it be, ^hgive *me* thine hand. And he gave *him* his hand; and he took him up to him into the chariot.

16 And he said, Come with me, and see my ⁱzeal for the LORD. So they made him ride in his chariot.

17 And when he came to Samaria, ^khe slew all that remained unto Ahab in Samaria, till he had destroyed him, according to the saying of the LORD, ⁱwhich he spake to Elijah.

18 ¶ And Jehu gathered all the people together, and said unto them, ^mAhab served Baal a little; *but* Jehu shall serve him much.

19 Now therefore call unto me all the ^aprophets of Baal, all his servants, and all his priests; let none be wanting: for I have a great sacrifice *to do* to Baal: whosoever shall be wanting, he shall not live. But Jehu did *it* in subtilty, to the intent that he might destroy the worshippers of Baal.

20 And Jehu said, ^kProclaim a solemn assembly for Baal. And they proclaimed *it*.

21 And Jehu sent through all Israel: and all the worshippers of Baal came, so that there was not a man left that came not. And they came into the ^ohouse of Baal; and the house of Baal was ⁱfull from one end to another.

22 And he said unto him that *was* over the vestry, Bring forth vestments for all the worshippers of Baal. And he brought them forth vestments.

23 And Jehu went, and Jehonadab the son of Rechab, into the house of Baal, and said unto the worshippers of Baal, Search, and look that there be here with you none of the servants of the LORD, but the worshippers of Baal only.

24 And when they went in to offer sacrifices and burnt offerings, Jehu appointed fourscore men without, and said, *If* any of the men whom I have brought into your hands escape, *he that letteth him go*, ^phis life *shall be* for the life of him.

25 And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt offering, that Jehu said to the guard and to the captains, Go in, *and* slay them; let none come forth. And they smote them with ^mthe edge of the sword; and the guard and the captains cast *them* out, and went to the city of the house of Baal.

26 And they brought forth the ⁿimages out of the house of Baal, and burned them.

27 And they brake down the image of Baal, and brake down the house of Baal, ^rand made it a draught house unto this day.

28 Thus Jehu destroyed Baal out of Israel.

29 ¶ Howbeit *from* the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin, Jehu departed not from after them, *to wit*, ^athe golden calves that *were* in Beth-el, and that *were* in Dan.

30 And the LORD said unto Jehu, Because thou hast done well in executing *that which is* right in mine eyes, *and* hast done unto the house of Ahab according to all that *was* in mine heart, ^tthy children of the fourth *generation* shall sit on the throne of Israel.

31 But Jehu ^otook no heed to walk in the law of the LORD God of Israel with all his heart: for he departed not from ^athe sins of Jeroboam, which made Israel to sin.

32 ¶ In those days the LORD began ^pto cut Israel short: and ^kHazeel smote them in all the coasts of Israel;

33 From Jordan ^qeastward, all the land of Gilead, the Gadites, and the Reubenites, and the Manassites, from Aroer, which

^a Heb. found. ^f Jer. 35. 6, & c. ^g 1 Chron. 2. 55. ⁱ Heb. blessed. ^h Ezra 10. 19. ^k 1 Kings 19. 10. ^l 1 Kings 16. 31. ^m 1 Kings 16. 31, 32. ⁿ 1 Kings 16. 32. ^o 1 Kings 16. 32. ^p 1 Kings 20. 39. ^q 1 Kings 14. 23. ^r 1 Kings 14. 23. ^s 1 Kings 14. 23. ^t See ver. 35. ch. 13. 1. 10. & 14. 23. & 15. 8. 12. ^u Heb. observed not. ^v 1 Kings 14. 16. ^w Heb. to cut off the ends. ^x ch. 8. 12. ^y Heb. toward the rising of the sun.

is by the river Arnon, ^r even ^y Gilead and Bashan.

34 Now the rest of the acts of Jehu, and all that he did, and all his might, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

35 And Jehu slept with his fathers: and they buried him in Samaria. And Jehoahaz his son reigned in his stead.

36 And ^r the time that Jehu reigned over Israel in Samaria *was* twenty and eight years.

CHAP. XI.

1 *Jehoash, being saved by Jehosheba his aunt from Athaliah's massacre of the seed royal, is hid six years in the house of God. 4 Jehoiada, giving order to the captains, in the seventh year anointeth him king. 13 Athaliah is slain. 17 Jehoiada restoreth the worship of God. [BEFORE CHRIST 884.]*

AND when ^a Athaliah ^b the mother of Ahaziah saw that her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the ^a seed royal.

2 But ^b Jehosheba, the daughter of king Joram, sister of Ahaziah, took ^c Joash the son of Ahaziah, and stole him from among the king's sons *which were* slain; and they hid him, *even* him and his nurse, in the bedchamber from Athaliah, so that he was not slain.

3 And he was with her hid in the house of the LORD six years. And Athaliah did reign over the land.

4 ¶ And ^c the seventh year Jehoiada sent and fetched the rulers over hundreds, with the captains and the guard, and brought them to him into the house of the LORD, and made a covenant with them, and took an oath of them in the house of the LORD, and shewed them the king's son.

5 And he commanded them, saying, This *is* the thing that ye shall do; A third part of you that enter in ^d on the sabbath shall even be keepers of the watch of the king's house;

6 And a third part *shall be* at the gate of Sur; and a third part at the gate be-

hind the guard: so shall ye keep the watch of the house, ^a that it be not broken down.

7 And two ^e parts of all you that go forth on the sabbath, even they shall keep the watch of the house of the LORD about the king.

8 And ye shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his hand: and he that cometh within the ranges, let him be slain: and be ye with the king as he goeth out and as he cometh in.

9 ^o And the captains over the hundreds did according to all *things* that Jehoiada the priest commanded: and they took every man his men that were to come in on the sabbath, with them that should go out on the sabbath, and came to Jehoiada the priest.

10 And to the captains over hundreds did the priest give king David's spears and shields, that *were* in the temple of the LORD.

11 And the guard stood, every man with his weapons in his hand, round about the king, from the right ^e corner of the temple to the left corner of the temple, *along* by the altar and the temple.

12 And he brought forth the king's son, and put the crown upon him, and *gave* him the testimony; and they made him king, and anointed him; and they clapped their hands, and said, ^h ⁱ God save the king.

13 ¶ ^z And when Athaliah heard the noise of the guard *and* of the people, she came to the people into the temple of the LORD.

14 And when she looked, behold, the king stood by ^h a pillar, as the manner *was*, and the princes and the trumpeters by the king, and all the people of the land rejoiced, and blew with trumpets: and Athaliah rent her clothes, and cried, Treason, treason.

15 But Jehoiada the priest commanded

^r Or, even to Gilead and Bashan. ^y Amos 1. 3. ^s Heb. the days were.
CHAP. XI. ^a 2 Chron. 22. 10. ^b ch. 8. 26. ^a Heb. seed of the kingdom. ^b 2 Chron. 22. 11. Jehosheba. ^c Or, Jehoash. ^c 2 Chron. 23. 1, &c. ^d 1 Chron. 9. 25.

^d Or, from breaking up. ^e Or, companies. ^f Heb. hands. ^e 2 Chron. 23. 8. ^g Heb. shoulder. ^h Heb. Let the king live. ^f 1 Sam. 10. 24. ^g 2 Chron. 23. 12, &c. ^h ch. 23. 3. 2 Chron. 34. 31.

the captains of the hundreds, the officers of the host, and said unto them, Have her forth without the ranges: and him that followeth her kill with the sword. For the priest had said, Let her not be slain in the house of the LORD.

16 And they laid hands on her; and she went by the way by the which the horses came into the king's house: and there was she slain.

17 ¶ And Jehoiada made a covenant between the LORD and the king and the people, that they should be the LORD's people; ^k between the king also and the people.

18 And all the people of the land went into the ^l house of Baal, and brake it down; his altars and his images ^m brake they in pieces thoroughly, and slew Mat-tan the priest of Baal before the altars. And ⁿ the priest appointed ⁱ officers over the house of the LORD.

19 And he took the rulers over hundreds, and the captains, and the guard, and all the people of the land; and they brought down the king from the house of the LORD, and came by the way of the gate of the guard to the king's house. And he sat on the throne of the kings.

20 And all the people of the land rejoiced, and the city was in quiet: and they slew Athaliah with the sword *beside* the king's house.

21 ^o Seven years old *was* Jehoash when he began to reign.

CHAP. XII.

Jehoash reigneth well all the days of Jehoiada. 4 He giveth order for the repair of the temple. 17 Hazael is diverted from Jerusalem by a present of the hallowed treasures. 19 Jehoash being slain by his servants, Amaziah succeedeth him. [BEFORE CHRIST 878.]

IN the seventh year of Jehu ^a Jehoash began to reign; and forty years reigned he in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Zibiah of Beer-sheba.

2 And Jehoash did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD all his days where-
in Jehoiada the priest instructed him.

3 But ^b the high places were not taken away: the people still sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places.

4 ¶ And Jehoash said *to* the priests, ^c All the money of the ^a ^b dedicated things that is brought into the house of the LORD, *even* ^d the money of every one that passeth *the account*, ^e the money that every man is set at, *and* all the money that ^f ^g cometh into any man's heart to bring into the house of the LORD,

5 Let the priests take *it* to them, every man of his acquaintance: and let them repair the breaches of the house, where-soever any breach shall be found.

6 But it was *so, that* ^h *in* the three and twentieth year of king Jehoash ⁱ the priests had not repaired the breaches of the house.

7 ^j Then king Jehoash called for Jehoiada the priest, and the *other* priests, and said unto them, *Why* repair ye not the breaches of the house? now therefore receive no *more* money of your acquaintance, but deliver it for the breaches of the house.

8 And the priests consented to receive no *more* money of the people, neither to repair the breaches of the house.

9 But Jehoiada the priest took ^k a chest, and bored a hole in the lid of it, and set it beside the altar, on the right side as one cometh into the house of the LORD: and the priests that kept the ^l door put therein all the money *that was* brought into the house of the LORD.

10 And it was *so*, when they saw that *there was* much money in the chest, that the king's ^m scribe and the high priest came up, and they ⁿ put up in bags, and told the money that was found in the house of the LORD.

11 And they gave the money, being told, into the hands of them that did the work, that had the oversight of the house of the LORD: and they ^o laid it out to the

¹ 2 Chron. 23. 16. ^k 2 Sam. 5. 3. ^l 1 Ch. 10. 26. ^m Deut. 12. 3. ⁿ 2 Chron. 12. 17. ^o 2 Chron. 24. 18. &c. ⁱ Heb. offices. ^o 2 Chron. 24. 1. CHAP. XII. ^a 2 Chron. 24. 1. ^b 1 Kings 15. 14. & 22. 43. ch. 14. 4. ^c ch. 22. 4. ^d Heb. holy things. ^e Heb. holinesses. ^f Ex. 30. 13. ^g Heb. the money of the souls of

his estimation, Lev. 27. 2. ^d Heb. ascendeth upon the heart of a man. ^e Ex. 35. 5. ^f 1 Chron. 23. 9. ^g Heb. in the twentieth year and third year. ^h 2 Chron. 24. 5. ⁱ 2 Chron. 24. 6. ^j 2 Chron. 24. 8. &c. ^k Heb. threshold. ^l Or, secretary. ^m Heb. bound up. ⁿ Heb. brought it forth.

carpenters and builders, that wrought upon the house of the LORD,

12 And to masons, and hewers of stone, and to buy timber and hewed stone to repair the breaches of the house of the LORD, and for all that ^k was laid out for the house to repair *it*.

13 Howbeit ⁱ there were not made for the house of the LORD bowls of silver, snuffers, basons, trumpets, any vessels of gold, or vessels of silver, of the money *that was* brought into the house of the LORD:

14 But they gave that to the workmen, and repaired therewith the house of the LORD.

15 Moreover ^k they reckoned not with the men, into whose hand they delivered the money to be bestowed on workmen: for they dealt faithfully.

16 ⁱ The trespass money and sin money was not brought into the house of the LORD: ^m it was the priests'.

17 ¶ Then ⁿ Hazael king of Syria went up, and fought against Gath, and took it: and ^o Hazael set his face to go up to Jerusalem.

18 And Jehoash king of Judah ^p took all the hallowed things that Jehoshaphat, and Jehoram, and Ahaziah, his fathers, kings of Judah, had dedicated, and his own hallowed things, and all the gold *that was* found in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and in the king's house, and sent *it* to Hazael king of Syria: and he ^q went away from Jerusalem.

19 ¶ And the rest of the acts of Joash, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

20 And ^r his servants arose, and made a conspiracy, and slew Joash in ^m the house of Millo, which goeth down to Silla.

21 For ^s Jozachar the son of Shimeath, and Jehozabad the son of ^t Shomer, his servants, smote him, and he died; and they

buried him with his fathers in the city of David: and ^u Amaziah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Jehoahaz's wicked reign. 3 Jehoahaz, oppressed by Hazael, is relieved by prayer. 8 Joash succeedeth him. 10 His wicked reign. 12 Jeroboam succeedeth him. 14 Elisha dying prophesieth to Joash three victories over the Syrians. 20 The Moabites invading the land, Elisha's bones raise up a dead man. 22 Hazael dying, Joash getteth three victories over Ben-hadad. [BEFORE CHRIST 856.]

IN ^a the three and twentieth year of Joash the son of Ahaziah king of Judah Jehoahaz the son of Jehu began to reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned seventeen years.

2 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, and ^b followed the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, which made Israel to sin; he departed not therefrom.

3 ¶ And ^c the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel, and he delivered them into the hand of ^d Hazael king of Syria, and into the hand of Ben-hadad the son of Hazael, all *their* days.

4 And Jehoahaz ^e besought the LORD, and the LORD hearkened unto him: for ^f he saw the oppression of Israel, because the king of Syria oppressed them.

5 (^g And the LORD gave Israel a saviour, so that they went out from under the hand of the Syrians: and the children of Israel dwelt in their tents ^h as beforetime.

6 Nevertheless they departed not from the sins of the house of Jeroboam, who made Israel sin, *but* ⁱ walked therein: ^j and there ^k remained the grove also in Samaria.)

7 Neither did he leave of the people to Jehoahaz but fifty horsemen, and ten chariots, and ten thousand footmen; for the king of Syria had destroyed them, ^l and had made them like the dust by threshing.

8 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jehoahaz, and all that he did, and his might, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

^k Heb. went forth. ⁱ See 2 Chron. 24. 14. ^k ch. 22. 7. ^l Lev. 5. 15, 18. ^m Lev. 7. 7. Num. 18. 9. ⁿ ch. 8. 12. ^o See 2 Chron. 24. 23. ^p 1 Kings 15. 18. ch. 18. 15, 16. ^q Heb. went up. ^r ch. 14. 5. ^s 2 Chron. 24. 25. ^t Or, Beth-millo. ^u 2 Chron. 24. 26. ^v Zabab. ^w Or, Shimrith. ^x 2 Chron. 24. 27.

CHAP. XIII. ^a Heb. the twentieth year and third year. ^b Heb. walked after. ^c Judg. 2. 14. ^d ch. 8. 12. ^e Ps. 78. 34. ^f Ex. 3. 7. ch. 14. 26. ^g See ver. 25. & ch. 11. 25, 27. ^h Heb. as yesterday, and third day. ⁱ Heb. he walked. ^j 1 Kings 16. 33. ^k Heb. stood. ^l Amos 1. 3.

9 And Jehoahaz slept with his fathers; and they buried him in Samaria: and ^fJoash his son reigned in his stead.*

10 ¶ In the thirty and seventh year of Joash king of Judah began ^eJehoash the son of Jehoahaz to reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned sixteen years.

11 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD; he departed not from all the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel sin: *but* he walked therein.

12 ^h And the rest of the acts of Joash, and ⁱ all that he did, and ^k his might wherewith he fought against Amaziah king of Judah, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

13 And Joash slept with his fathers; and Jeroboam sat upon his throne: and Joash was buried in Samaria with the kings of Israel.

14 ¶ Now Elisha was fallen sick of his sickness whereof he died. And Joash the king of Israel came down unto him, and wept over his face, and said, O my father, my father, ^l the chariot of Israel, and the horsemen thereof.

15 And Elisha said unto him, Take bow and arrows. And he took unto him bow and arrows.

16 And he said to the king of Israel, ^m Put thine hand upon the bow. And he put his hand *upon it*: and Elisha put his hands upon the king's hands.

17 And he said, Open the window eastward. And he opened *it*. Then Elisha said, Shoot. And he shot. ⁿ And he said, The arrow of the LORD's deliverance, and the arrow of deliverance from Syria: for thou shalt smite the Syrians in ^o Aphek, till thou have consumed *them*.

18 And he said, Take the arrows. And he took *them*. And he said unto the king of Israel, Smite upon the ground. And he smote thrice, and stayed.

19 And the man of God was wroth with

him, and said, Thou shouldest have smitten five or six times; then hadst thou smitten Syria till thou hadst consumed *it*: ^p whereas now thou shalt smite Syria *but* thrice.

20 ¶ And Elisha died, and they buried him. And the bands of the Moabites invaded the land at the coming in of the year.

21 And it came to pass, as they were burying a man, that, behold, they spied a band *of men*; and they cast the man into the sepulchre of Elisha: and when the man ^q was let down, and touched the bones of Elisha, ^r he revived, and stood up on his feet.

22 ¶ But ^s Hazael king of Syria oppressed Israel all the days of Jehoahaz.

23 ^t And the LORD was gracious unto them, and had compassion on them, and ^u had respect unto them, ^v because of his covenant with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, and would not destroy them, neither cast he them from his ^w presence as yet.

24 So Hazael king of Syria died; and Ben-hadad his son reigned in his stead.

25 And Jehoash the son of Jehoahaz ^x took again out of the hand of Ben-hadad the son of Hazael the cities, which he had taken out of the hand of Jehoahaz his father by war. ^y Three times did Joash beat him, and recovered the cities of Israel.

CHAP. XIV.

1 *Amaziah's good reign.* 5 *His justice on the murderers of his father.* His victory over Edom. 8 *Amaziah, provoking Jehoash, is overcome and spoiled.* 15 *Jeroboam succeedeth Jehoash.* 17 *Amaziah slain by a conspiracy.* 21 *Azariah succeedeth him.* 23 *Jeroboam's wicked reign.* 28 *Zachariah succeedeth him.* [BEFORE CHRIST 839.]

IN ^a the second year of Joash son of Jehoahaz king of Israel reigned ^b Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah.

2 He was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Jehoaddan of Jerusalem.

^f ver. 10, *Jehoash*. * Alone. ^g In consort with his father, ch. 14. 1. ^h ch. 14. 15. ⁱ See ch. 14. & 25. ^k ch. 14. 1, & c. 2 Chron. 25. 17, & c. 1 ch. 2 12. ^l Heb. *Make thine hand* ^m Ecclus. 48. 13. ⁿ 1 Kings 20. 26. ^o ver. 25. ^p Heb. *went down*. ^q Ecclus. 48.

14. ^r ch. 8. 12. ^s ch. 14. 27. ^t Ex. 2. 24, 25. ^u Ex. 32. 13. ^v Heb. *face*. ^w Heb. *re-* ^x turned and took. ^y ver. 18, 19. CHAP. XIV. ^a ch. 13. 10. ^b 2 Chron. 25. 1.

3 And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, yet not like David his father: he did according to all things as Joash his father did.

4 °Howbeit the high places were not taken away: as yet the people did sacrifice and burnt incense on the high places.

5 ¶ And it came to pass, as soon as the kingdom was confirmed in his hand, that he slew his servants ^a which had slain the king his father.

6 But the children of the murderers he slew not: according unto that which is written in the book of the law of Moses, wherein the LORD commanded, saying, °The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, nor the children be put to death for the fathers; but every man shall be put to death for his own sin.

7 ^fHe slew of Edom in ^gthe valley of salt ten thousand, and took ^hSelah by war, ^band called the name of it Joktheel unto this day.

8 ¶ ⁱThen Amaziah sent messengers to Jehoash, the son of Jehoahaz son of Jehu, king of Israel, saying, Come, let us look one another in the face.

9 ^bAnd Jehoash the king of Israel sent to Amaziah king of Judah, saying, ^kThe thistle that *was* in Lebanon sent to the ^lcedar that *was* in Lebanon, saying, Give thy daughter to my son to wife: and there passed by a wild beast that *was* in Lebanon, and trode down the thistle.

10 Thou hast indeed smitten Edom, and ^mthine heart hath lifted thee up: glory of *this*, and tarry ^cat home: for why shouldest thou meddle to *thy* hurt, that thou shouldest fall, *even* thou, and Judah with thee?

11 But Amaziah would not hear. Therefore Jehoash king of Israel went up; and he and Amaziah king of Judah looked one another in the face at ⁿBeth-shemesh, which *belongeth* to Judah.

12 And Judah ^dwas put to the worse

before Israel; and they fled every man to their tents.

13 And Jehoash king of Israel took Amaziah king of Judah, the son of Jehoash the son of Ahaziah, at Beth-shemesh, and came to Jerusalem, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem from ^othe gate of Ephraim unto ^pthe corner gate, four hundred cubits.

14 And he took all ^qthe gold and silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house, and hostages, and returned to Samaria.

15 ¶ ^rNow the rest of the acts of Jehoash which he did, and his might, and how he fought with Amaziah king of Judah, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

16 And Jehoash slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria with the kings of Israel; and Jeroboam his son reigned in his stead.

17 ¶ ^sAnd Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah lived after the death of Jehoash son of Jehoahaz king of Israel fifteen years.

18 And the rest of the acts of Amaziah, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

19 Now ^tthey made a conspiracy against him in Jerusalem: and he fled to ^uLachish; but they sent after him to Lachish, and slew him there.

20 And they brought him on horses: and he was buried at Jerusalem with his fathers in the city of David.

21 ¶ And all the people of Judah took ^vAzariah, which *was* sixteen years old, and made him king instead of his father Amaziah.

22 He built ^wElath, and restored it to Judah, after that the king slept with his fathers.

23 ¶ In the fifteenth year of Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah, Jeroboam the son of Joash king of Israel ^xbegan to

c ch. 12. 3. d ch. 12. 20. e Deut. 24. 16. Ezek. 18. 4. 20. f 2 Chron. 25. 11. g 2 Sam. 8. 13. Ps. 60. title. a Or, *the rock*. h Josh. 15. 38. i 2 Chron. 25. 17, 18, &c. b Joseph. Ant. IX. k See Judg. 9. 8. l 1 Kings 4. 33. m Deut. 8. 14. 2 Chron. 29. 25. Ezek. 28. 2, 5, 17. Hab. 2. 4. c Heb. *at thy house*. n Josh. 19. 35. & 21. 16. d Heb. *was smitten*.

o Neh. 8. 16. & 12. 39. p Jer. 31. 38. Zech. 14. 10. q 1 Kings 7. 51. r ch. 13. 12. s 2 Chron. 25. 25, &c. t 2 Chron. 25. 27. u Josh. 10. 31. x ch. 15. 13. & 2 Chron. 26. 1. he is called *Uzziah*. y ch. 16. 6. 2 Chron. 26. 2. e Now he begins to reign alone.

reign in Samaria, and reigned forty and one years.

24 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from all the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

25 He restored the coast of Israel ^z from the entering of Hamath unto ^a the sea of the plain, according to the word of the LORD God of Israel, which he spake by the hand of his servant ^b Jonah, the son of Amittai, the prophet, which *was* of ^c Gath-hepher.

26 For the LORD ^d saw the affliction of Israel, *that it was* very bitter: for ^e *there was* not any shut up, nor any left, nor any helper for Israel.

27 ^f And the LORD said not that he would blot out the name of Israel from under heaven: but he saved them by the hand of Jeroboam the son of Joash.

28 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jeroboam, and all that he did, and his might, how he warred, and how he recovered Damascus, and Hamath, ^g *which belonged* to Judah, for Israel, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

29 And Jeroboam slept with his fathers, *even* with the kings of Israel; and ^h Zachariah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XV.

¹ Azariah's good reign. 5 He dying a leper, Jotham succeedeth. 8 Zachariah, the last of Jehu's generation, reigning ill, is slain by Shallum. 13 Shallum, reigning a month, is slain by Menahem. 16 Menahem strengtheneth himself by Pul. 21 Pekahiah succeedeth him. 23 Pekahiah is slain by Pekah. 27 Pekah is oppressed by Tiglath-pileser, and slain by Hoshea. 32 Jotham's good reign. 36 Ahaz succeedeth him. [BEFORE CHRIST 810.]

IN the ^a twenty and seventh year of Jeroboam king of Israel ^a began ^b Azariah son of Amaziah king of Judah to reign.

2 Sixteen years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned two and fifty years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Jecholiah of Jerusalem.

3 And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Amaziah had done;

4 ^c Save that the high places were not removed: the people sacrificed and burnt incense still on the high places.

5 ¶ And the LORD ^d smote the king, so that he was a leper unto the day of his death, and ^e dwelt in a several house. And Jotham the king's son *was* over the house, judging the people of the land.

6 And the rest of the acts of Azariah, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

7 So Azariah slept with his fathers; and ^f they buried him with his fathers in the city of David: and Jotham his son reigned in his stead.

8 ¶ In the thirty and eighth year of Azariah king of Judah did Zachariah the son of Jeroboam reign over Israel in Samaria ^g six months.

9 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, as his fathers had done: he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

10 And Shallum the son of Jabesh conspired against him, and ^h smote him before the people, and slew him, and reigned in his stead.

11 And the rest of the acts of Zachariah, behold, they *are* written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.

12 This *was* ⁱ the word of the LORD which he spake unto Jehu, saying, Thy sons shall sit on the throne of Israel unto the fourth *generation*. And so it came to pass.

13 ¶ Shallum the son of Jabesh began to reign in the nine and thirtieth year of ^j Uzziah king of Judah; and he reigned ^k a full month in Samaria.

14 For Menahem the son of Gadi went

^z Num. 13. 21. & 34. 5. ^a Deut. 3. 17. ^b Jonah 1. 1. Matt. 12. 39, 40, called Jonas. ^c Josh. 19. 13. ^d ch. 13. 4. ^e Deut. 32. 36. ^f ch. 13. 5. ^g 2 Sam. 8. 6. ^h 1 Kings 11. 24. ⁱ Chron. 8. 3. ^j After an interregnum of 11 years, ch. 15. 8. ^k CHAP. XV. ^l This is the 27th year of Jeroboam's partnership in the kingdom with his father, who made him consort at his going to the Syrian wars. It is the 16th

year of Jeroboam's monarchy. ^a ch. 14. 21. ^b 2 Chron. 26. 1, 3, 4. ^c Called Uzziah, ver. 13, 30, &c. & 2 Chron. 26. 1. ^d ver. 35. ch. 12. 3. & 14. 4. ^e 3 Chron. 26. 19—21. ^f Lev. 13. 46. ^g 2 Chron. 26. 23. ^h There having been an inter regnum for 11 years. ⁱ As prophesied, Amos 7. 9. ^j ch. 10. 30. ^k Matt. 1. 8, 9, called Ozias, and ver. 1, Azariah. ^l Heb. a month of days.

up from ^k Tirzah, and came to Samaria, and smote Shallum the son of Jabesh in Samaria, and slew him, and reigned in his stead.

15 And the rest of the acts of Shallum, and his conspiracy which he made, behold, they *are* written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.

16 ¶ Then Menahem smote ^l Tiphsah, and all that *were* therein, and the coasts thereof from Tirzah : because they opened not *to him*, therefore he smote *it* ; and all ^m the women therein that were with child he ripped up.

17 In the nine and thirtieth year of Azariah king of Judah began Menahem the son of Gadi to reign over Israel, and *reigned* ten years in Samaria.

18 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD : he departed not all his days from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

19 And ⁿ Pul the king of Assyria came against the land : and Menahem gave Pul a thousand talents of silver, that his hand might be with him to ^o confirm the kingdom in his hand.

20 And Menahem ^d exacted the money of Israel, *even* of all the mighty men of wealth, of each man fifty shekels of silver, to give to the king of Assyria. So the king of Assyria turned back, and stayed not there in the land.

21 ¶ And the rest of the acts of Menahem, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel ?

22 And Menahem slept with his fathers ; and Pekahiah his son reigned in his stead.

23 ¶ In the fiftieth year of Azariah king of Judah Pekahiah the son of Menahem began to reign over Israel in Samaria, and *reigned* two years.

24 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD : he departed not

from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

25 But Pekah the son of Remaliah, a captain of his, conspired against him, and smote him in Samaria, in the palace of the king's house, with Argob and Arieah, and with him fifty men of the Gileadites : and he killed him, and reigned in his room.

26 And the rest of the acts of Pekahiah, and all that he did, behold, they *are* written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.

27 ¶ In the two and fiftieth year of Azariah king of Judah ^p Pekah the son of Remaliah began to reign over Israel in Samaria, and *reigned* twenty years.

28 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD : he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

29 In the days of Pekah king of Israel ^q came Tiglath-pileser king of Assyria, and took ^r Ijon, and Abel-beth-maachah, and Janoah, and Kedesh, and Hazor, and Gilead, and Galilee, all the land of Naphtali, and carried them captive to Assyria.

30 And Hoshea the son of Elah made a conspiracy against Pekah the son of Remaliah, and smote him, and slew him, and ^s reigned in his stead, ^t in the twentieth year of Jotham the son of Uzziah.

31 And the rest of the acts of Pekah, and all that he did, behold, they *are* written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.

32 ¶ In the second year of Pekah the son of Remaliah king of Israel began ^u Jotham the son of Uzziah king of Judah to reign.

33 Five and twenty years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Jerusha, the daughter of Zadok.

34 And he did *that which was* right in

^k 1 Kings 14. 17. ^l 1 Kings 4. 24. ^m ch. 8. 12. ⁿ 1 Chron. 5. 26. Isai. 9. 1. Hos. 8. 9. ^o ch. 14. 5. ^d Heb. caused to come forth. ^p Isai. 7. 1. ^q 1 Chron. 5. 26. Isai. 9. 1. ^r 1 Kings 15. 20. ^s After an anarchy for some years, ch. 17. 1. Hos. 10. 3, 7, 15.

^t In the fourth year of Ahaz, in the twentieth year after Jotham had begun to reign : *Ush.* ^u 2 Chron. 27. 1.

the sight of the LORD : he did ^x according to all that his father Uzziah had done.

35 ¶ ^y Howbeit the high places were not removed : the people sacrificed and burned incense still in the high places. ^z He built the higher gate of the house of the LORD.

36 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jotham, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah ?

37 ^e In those days the LORD began to send against Judah ^a Rezin the king of Syria, and ^b Pekah the son of Remaliah.

38 And Jotham slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father : and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XVI.

1 *Ahaz's wicked reign.* 5 Ahaz, assailed by Rezin and Pekah, hireth Tiglath-pileser against them. 10 Ahaz, sending a pattern of an altar from Damascus to Urijah, diverteth the brasen altar to his own devotion. 17 He spoileth the temple. 19 Hezekiah succeedeth him. [BEFORE CHRIST 742.]

IN the seventeenth year of Pekah the son of Remaliah ^a Ahaz the son of Jotham king of Judah began to reign.

2 Twenty years old *was* Ahaz when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem, and did not *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD his God, like David his father.

3 But he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, yea, ^b and made his son to pass through the fire, according to the ^c abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out from before the children of Israel.

4 And he sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places, and ^d on the hills, and under every green tree.

5 ¶ ^e Then Rezin king of Syria and Pekah son of Remaliah king of Israel came up to Jerusalem to war : and they besieged Ahaz, but could not overcome *him*.

6 At that time Rezin king of Syria ^f recovered Elath to Syria, and drave the Jews

from ^a Elath : and the Syrians came to Elath, and dwelt there unto this day.

7 So Ahaz sent messengers ^g to ^b Tiglath-pileser king of Assyria, saying, I *am* thy servant and thy son : come up, and save me out of the hand of the king of Syria, and out of the hand of the king of Israel, which rise up against me.

8 And Ahaz ^h took the silver and gold that was found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house, and sent *it for* a present to the king of Assyria.

9 And the king of Assyria hearkened unto him ; for the king of Assyria went up against ^c Damascus, and ⁱ took it, and carried *the people of* it captive to Kir, and slew Rezin.

10 ¶ And king Ahaz went to Damascus to meet Tiglath-pileser king of Assyria, and saw an altar that *was* at Damascus : and king Ahaz sent to Urijah the priest the fashion of the altar, and the pattern of it, according to all the workmanship thereof.

11 And Urijah the priest built an altar according to all that king Ahaz had sent from Damascus : so Urijah the priest made *it* against king Ahaz came from Damascus.

12 And when the king was come from Damascus, the king saw the altar : and ^k the king approached to the altar, and offered thereon.

13 And he burnt his burnt offering and his meat offering, and poured his drink offering, and sprinkled the blood of ^d his peace offerings, upon the altar.

14 And he brought also ^l the brasen altar, which *was* before the LORD, from the forefront of the house, from between the altar and the house of the LORD, and put it on the north side of the altar.

15 And king Ahaz commanded Urijah the priest, saying, Upon the great altar burn ^m the morning burnt offering, and the evening meat offering, and the king's burnt

^x ver. 3. ^y ver. 4. ^z 2 Chron. 27. 3, &c. ^e At the end of Jotham's reign. ^a ch. 16. ⁵ Isai. 7. 1. ^b ver. 27. CHAP. XVI. ^a 2 Chron. 28. 1, &c. ^b Lev. 18. 21. 2 Chron. 28. 3. Ps. 106. 37. 38. ^c Deut. 12. 31. ^d Deut. 12. 2. 1 Kings 14. 23. ^e Isai. 7. 1, 4, &c. ^f ch. 14. 22. ^g Heb. VOL I. Nos. 41 & 42.

Elath. ^g ch. 15. 29. ^h Heb. Tiglath-pileser, 1 Chron. 5. 26. & 2 Chron. 28. 20, Tiglath-pileser. ⁱ ch. 12. 18. See 2 Chron. 28. 21. ^c Heb. Dammesek. ^j Foretold, Amos 1. 5. ^k 2 Chron. 26. 16, 19. ^d Heb. which were his. ^l 2 Chron. 4. 1. ^m Exod. 29. 39, 40, 41.

sacrifice, and his meat offering, with the burnt offering of all the people of the land, and their meat offering, and their drink offerings; and sprinkle upon it all the blood of the burnt offering, and all the blood of the sacrifice: and the brasen altar shall be for me to enquire *by*.

16 Thus did Urijah the priest, according to all that king Ahaz commanded.

17 ¶ ^a And king Ahaz cut off ^o the borders of the bases, and removed the laver from off them; and took down ^p the sea from off the brasen oxen that *were* under it, and put it upon a pavement of stones.

18 And the covert for the sabbath that they had built in the house, and the king's entry without, turned he from the house of the LORD for the king of Assyria.

19 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Ahaz which he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

20 And Ahaz slept with his fathers, and ^a was buried with his fathers in the city of David: and Hezekiah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XVII.

1 *Hoshea's wicked reign. 3 Being subdued by Shalmaneser, he conspireth against him with So king of Egypt. 5 Samaria for their sins is captivated. 24 The strange nations, which were transplanted in Samaria, being plagued with lions, make a mixture of religions.* [BEFORE CHRIST 730.]

IN the twelfth year of Ahaz king of Judah began ^a Hoshea the son of Elah to reign in Samaria over Israel nine years.

2 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, but not as the kings of Israel that were before him.

3 ¶ Against him came up ^b Shalmaneser king of Assyria; and Hoshea became his servant, and ^a gave him ^b presents.

4 And the king of Assyria found conspiracy in Hoshea: for he had sent messengers to So king of Egypt, and brought no present to the king of Assyria, as *he had done* year by year: therefore the king of

Assyria shut him up, and bound him in prison.

5 ¶ Then ^e the king of Assyria came up throughout all the land, and went up to Samaria, and besieged it three years.

6 ¶ ^d In the ninth year of Hoshea the king of Assyria took Samaria, and ^e carried Israel away into Assyria, ^f and placed them in Halah and in Habor *by* the river of Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes.

7 For *so* it was, that the children of Israel had sinned against the LORD their God, which had brought them up out of the land of Egypt, from under the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and had feared other gods,

8 And ^g walked in the statutes of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out from before the children of Israel, and of the kings of Israel, which they had made.

9 And the children of Israel did secretly *those things that were* not right against the LORD their God, and they built them high places in all their cities, ^h from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city.

10 ⁱ And they set them up ^e images and ^k groves ^l in every high hill, and under every green tree:

11 And there they burnt incense in all the high places, as *did* the heathen whom the LORD carried away before them; and wrought wicked things to provoke the LORD to anger:

12 For they served idols, ^m whereof the LORD had said unto them, ⁿ Ye shall not do this thing.

13 Yet the LORD testified against Israel, and against Judah, ^a by all the prophets, *and by* all ^o the seers, saying, ^p Turn ye from your evil ways, and keep my commandments *and* my statutes, according to all the law which I commanded your fathers, and which I sent to you by my servants the prophets.

14 Notwithstanding, they would not hear, but ^a hardened their necks, like to the neck

ⁿ 2 Chron. 28. 24. ^o 1 Kings 7. 27, 28. ^p 1 Kings 7. 23, 25. ^q 2 Chron. 28. 27.
CHAP. XVII. ^a After an interregnum, ch. 15. 30. ^b ch. 18. 9. ^c Heb. *rendered*. 2 Sam. 8. 2. ^d Or, *tribute*. ^e ch. 18. 9. ^f ch. 18. 10, 11. Hos. 13. 16, foretold. ^g Lev. 26. 32, 33. Deut. 28. 36, 64. & 29. 27, 28. ^h 1 Chron. 5. 26. ⁱ Lev. 18. 3. Deut. 18. 9. ch. 16.

3. ^h ch. 18. 8. ⁱ 1 Kings 14. 23. Isai. 57. 5. ^j Heb. *statues*. ^k Ex. 34. 13. Deut. 16. 21. Micah 5. 14. ^l Deut. 12. 2. ch. 16. 4. ^m Ex. 20. 3, 4. Lev. 26. 1. Deut. 5. 7, 8. ⁿ Deut. 4. 19. ^o Heb. *by the hand of all*. ^p 1 Sam. 9. 9. ^q Jer. 18. 11. & 25. 5. & 35. 15. ^r Deut. 31. 27. Prov. 29. 1.

of their fathers, that did not believe in the LORD their God.

15 And they rejected his statutes, ^r and his covenant that he made with their fathers, and his testimonies which he testified against them; and they followed ^s vanity, and ^t became vain, and went after the heathen that *were* round about them, *concerning* whom the LORD had charged them, that they should ^u not do like them.

16 And they left all the commandments of the LORD their God, and ^x made them molten images, *even* two calves, ^y and made a grove, and worshipped all the host of heaven, ^z and served Baal.

17 ^a And they caused their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire, and ^b used divination and enchantments, and ^c sold themselves to do evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger.

18 Therefore the LORD was very angry with Israel, and removed them out of his sight: there was none left ^d but the tribe of Judah only.

19 Also ^e Judah kept not the commandments of the LORD their God, but walked in the statutes of Israel which they made.

20 And the LORD rejected all the seed of Israel, and afflicted them, and ^f delivered them into the hand of spoilers, until he had cast them out of his sight.

21 For ^g he rent Israel from the house of David; and ^h they made Jeroboam the son of Nebat king: and Jeroboam drave Israel from following the LORD, and made them sin a great sin.

22 For the children of Israel walked in all the sins of Jeroboam which he did; they departed not from them;

23 Until the LORD removed Israel out of his sight, ⁱ as he had said by all his servants the prophets. ^k So was Israel carried away out of their own land to Assyria unto this day.

24 ¶ ^l And the king of Assyria brought *men* ^m from Babylon, and from Cuthah, and

from ⁿ Ava, and from Hamath, and from Sepharvaim, and placed *them* in the cities of Samaria instead of the children of Israel: and they possessed Samaria, and dwelt in the cities thereof.

25 And *so* it was at the beginning of their dwelling there, *that* they feared not the LORD: therefore the LORD sent lions among them, which slew *some* of them.

26 Wherefore they spake to the king of Assyria, saying, The nations which thou hast removed, and placed in the cities of Samaria, know not the manner of the God of the land: therefore he hath sent lions among them, and, behold, they slay them, because they know not the manner of the God of the land.

27 Then the king of Assyria commanded, saying, Carry thither one of the priests whom ye brought from thence; and let them go and dwell there, and let him teach them the manner of the God of the land.

28 Then one of the priests whom they had carried away from Samaria came and dwelt in Beth-el, and taught them how they should fear the LORD.

29 Howbeit every nation made gods of their own, and put *them* in the houses of the high places which the Samaritans had made, every nation in their cities wherein they dwelt.

30 And the men of ^o Babylon made Succoth-benoth, and the men of Cuth made Nergal, and the men of Hamath made Ashima,

31 ^p And the Avites made Nibhaz and Tartak, and the Sepharvites ^q burnt their children in fire to Adrammelech and Anammelech, the gods of Sepharvaim.

32 So they feared the LORD, ^r and made unto themselves of the lowest of them priests of the high places, which sacrificed for them in the houses of the high places.

33 ^s They feared the LORD, and served their own gods, after the manner of the

^r Deut. 29. 25. ^s Deut. 32. 21. ^t 1 Kings 16. 13. ^u 1 Cor. 8. 4. ^v Ps. 115. 8. ^w Rom. 1. 21. ^x Deut. 12. 30. 31. ^y Ex. 32. 8. ^z 1 Kings 12. 28. ^a 1 Kings 14. 15, 23, & 15. 13, & 16. 33. ^b 1 Kings 16. 31. & 22. 53. ch. 11. 18. ^c Lev. 18. 21. ch. 16. 3. ^d Ezek. 23. 37. ^e Deut. 18. 10. ^f 1 Kings 21. 20. ^g 1 Kings 11. 13, 32. ^h Jer. 3. 8. ⁱ ch. 13. 3. & 15. 29. ^j 1

Kings 11. 11, 31. ^k 1 Kings 12. 20, 28. ^l 1 Kings 14. 16. ^m ver. 6. ⁿ 1 Ezra 4. 2, 10. ^o See ver. 30. ^p ch. 18. 31. ^q *Israh.* ^r ver. 24. ^s Ezra 4. 9. ^t Lev. 18. 21. ^u Deut. 12. 31. ^v 1 Kings 12. 31. ^w Zeph. 1. 5.

nations 'whom they carried away from thence.

34 Unto this day they do after the former manners: they fear not the LORD, neither do they after their statutes, or after their ordinances, or after the law and commandment which the LORD commanded the children of Jacob, 'whom he named Israel;

35 With whom the LORD had made a covenant, and charged them, saying, "Ye shall not fear other gods, nor *bow yourselves to them, nor serve them, nor sacrifice to them:

36 But the LORD, who brought you up out of the land of Egypt with great power and ^y a stretched out arm, ^z him shall ye fear, and him shall ye worship, and to him shall ye do sacrifice.

37 And the statutes, and the ordinances, and the law, and the commandment, which he wrote for you, ^a ye shall observe to do for evermore; and ye shall not fear other gods.

38 And the covenant that I have made with you ^b ye shall not forget; neither shall ye fear other gods.

39 But the LORD your God ye shall fear; and he shall deliver you out of the hand of all your enemies.

40 Howbeit they did not hearken, but they did after their former manner.

41 ^c So these nations feared the LORD, and served their graven images, both their children, and their children's children: as did their fathers, so do they unto this day.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 *Hezekiah's good reign.* 4 *He destroyeth idolatry, and prospereth.* 9 *Samaria is carried captive for their sins.* 13 *Sennacherib invading Judah is pacified by a tribute.* 17 *Rab-shakeh, sent by Sennacherib again, revileth Hezekiah, and by blasphemous persuasions soliciteth the people to revolt.* [BEFORE CHRIST 726.]

NOW it came to pass in the third year of Hoshea son of Elah king of Israel, *that* ^a Hezekiah the son of Ahaz king of Judah began to reign.

2 Twenty and five years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also *was* ^b Abi, the daughter of Zachariah.

3 And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that David his father did.

4 ¶ ^c He removed the high places, and brake the ^d images, and cut down the groves, and brake in pieces the ^e brasen serpent that Moses had made: for unto those days the children of Israel did burn incense to it: and he called it ^f Nehushtan.

5 He ^g trusted in the LORD God of Israel; ^h so that after him was none like him among all the kings of Judah, nor *any* that were before him.

6 For he ⁱ clave to the LORD, *and* departed not ^j from following him, but kept his commandments, which the LORD commanded Moses.

7 And the LORD ^k was with him; *and* he ^l prospered whithersoever he went forth: and he ^m rebelled against the king of Assyria, and served him not.

8 ⁿ He smote the Philistines, *even* unto ^o Gaza, and the borders thereof, ^p from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city.

9 ¶ And ^q it came to pass in the fourth year of king Hezekiah, which *was* the seventh year of Hoshea son of Elah king of Israel, *that* Shalmaneser king of Assyria came up against Samaria, and besieged it.

10 And at the end of three years they took it: *even* in the sixth year of Hezekiah, that *is* ^r the ninth year of Hoshea king of Israel, Samaria was taken.

11 ^s And the king of Assyria did carry away Israel unto Assyria, and put them ^t in Halah and in Habor *by* the river of Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes:

12 ^u Because they obeyed not the voice of the LORD their God, but transgressed his covenant, *and* all that Moses the ser-

^e Or, who carried them away from thence. ^t Gen. 32. 23. & 35. 10. 1 Kings 11. 31. ^u Judg. 6. 10. ^x Ex. 20. 5. ^y Ex. 6. 6. ^z Deut. 10. 20. ^a Deut. 5. 32. ^b Deut. 4. 23. ^c ver. 32. 33. ^d Heb. from after him. ^e 2 Chron. 15. 2. ^f 1 Sam. 18. 5. 14. Ps. 60. 12. ^g ch. 16. 7. ^h 1 Chron. 4. 41. Isai. 14. 29. ⁱ Heb. Azrah. ^j ch. 17. 9. ^k ch. 17. 3. ^l ch. 17. 6. ^m ch. 17. 6. ⁿ 1 Chron. 5. 26. ^o ch. 17. 7. Dan. 9. 6, 10. ^p ch. 17. 6. ^q 1 Chron. 5. 26. ^r ch. 17. 7. Dan. 9. 6, 10. ^s ch. 17. 6. ^t ch. 17. 6. ^u ch. 17. 6. ^v ch. 17. 6. ^w ch. 17. 6. ^x ch. 17. 6. ^y ch. 17. 6. ^z ch. 17. 6. ^a Heb. statues. ^b Num. 21. 9. ^c That

is, a piece of brass. ^e ch. 19. 10. Job 13. 15. Ps. 13. 5. ^f ch. 23. 25. ^g Deut. 10. 20. Josh. 23. 8. ^h Heb. from after him. ⁱ 2 Chron. 15. 2. ^j 1 Sam. 18. 5. 14. Ps. 60. 12. ^k ch. 16. 7. ^l 1 Chron. 4. 41. Isai. 14. 29. ^m Heb. Azrah. ⁿ ch. 17. 9. ^o ch. 17. 3. ^p ch. 17. 6. ^q 1 Chron. 5. 26. ^r ch. 17. 7. Dan. 9. 6, 10. ^s ch. 17. 6. ^t ch. 17. 6. ^u ch. 17. 6. ^v ch. 17. 6. ^w ch. 17. 6. ^x ch. 17. 6. ^y ch. 17. 6. ^z ch. 17. 6. ^a Heb. statues. ^b Num. 21. 9. ^c That

vant of the LORD commanded, and would not hear *them*, nor do *them*.

13 ¶ Now ^a in the fourteenth year of king Hezekiah did ^e Sennacherib king of Assyria come up against all the fenced cities of Judah, and took them.

14 And Hezekiah king of Judah sent to the king of Assyria to Lachish, saying, I have offended; return from me: that which thou puttest on me will I bear. And the king of Assyria appointed unto Hezekiah king of Judah three hundred talents of silver and thirty talents of gold.

15 And Hezekiah ^t gave *him* all the silver that was found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house.

16 At that time did Hezekiah cut off *the gold from* the doors of the temple of the LORD, and *from* the pillars which Hezekiah king of Judah had overlaid, and gave ^f it to the king of Assyria.

17 ¶ And the king of Assyria sent Tartan and Rabsaris and Rab-shakeh from Lachish to king Hezekiah with a ^g great host against Jerusalem. And they went up and came to Jerusalem. And when they were come up, they came and stood by the conduit of the upper pool, ^h which *is* in the highway of the fuller's field.

18 And when they had called to the king, there came out to them Eliakim the son of Hilkiyah, which *was* over the household, and Shebna the ⁱ scribe, and Joah the son of Asaph the recorder.

19 And Rab-shakeh said unto them, Speak ye now to Hezekiah, Thus saith the great king, the king of Assyria, ^j What confidence *is* this wherein thou trustest?

20 Thou ^k sayest, (but *they are but* ^l vain words,) *I have* counsel and strength for the war. Now on whom dost thou trust, that thou rebellest against me?

21 ^m Now, behold, thou ⁿ trustest upon the staff of this bruised reed, *even* upon Egypt, on which if a man lean, it will go

into his hand, and pierce it: so *is* Pharaoh king of Egypt unto all that trust on him.

22 But if ye say unto me, We trust in the LORD our God: *is* not that he, ^o whose high places and whose altars Hezekiah hath taken away, and hath said to Judah and Jerusalem, Ye shall worship before this altar in Jerusalem?

23 Now therefore, I pray thee, give ^p pledges to my lord the king of Assyria, and I will deliver thee two thousand horses, if thou be able on thy part to set riders upon them.

24 How then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the least of my master's servants, and put thy trust on Egypt for chariots and for horsemen?

25 Am I now come up without the LORD against this place to destroy it? The LORD said to me, Go up against this land, and destroy it.

26 Then said Eliakim the son of Hilkiyah, and Shebna, and Joah, unto Rab-shakeh, Speak, I pray thee, to thy servants in the Syrian language; for we understand *it*: and talk not with us in the Jews' language in the ears of the people that *are* on the wall.

27 But Rab-shakeh said unto them Hath my master sent me to thy master and to thee, to speak these words? *hath he not sent me* to the men which sit on the wall, that they may eat their own dung and drink ^q their own piss with you?

28 Then Rab-shakeh stood and cried with a loud voice in the Jews' language, and spake, saying, Hear the word of the great king, the king of Assyria:

29 Thus saith the king, ^r Let not Hezekiah deceive you: for he shall not be able to deliver you out of his hand:

30 Neither let Hezekiah make you trust in the LORD, saying, The LORD will surely deliver us, and this city shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria.

31 Hearken not to Hezekiah: for thus

^a 2 Chron. 32. 1, &c. ^e Is. 36. 1, &c. ^f Ecclus. 48. 18. ^g Heb. them. ^h Heb. heavy. ⁱ Isai. 7. 3. ^j Heb. Sanherib. ^k Heb. secretary. ^l Heb. 16. 8. ^m Or, secret. ⁿ 2 Chron. 32. 10, &c. ^o Or, talkest. ^p Heb. word of the lips. ^q Or, But counsel and strength.

^r are for the war. ^s Ezek. 29. 6, 7. ^t Heb. trustest thee. ^u ver. 4. ^v 2 Chron. 31. 1 & 32. 12. ^w Or, hostages. ^x Heb. the water of their feet. ^y 2 Chron. 32. 15

saith the king of Assyria, ^p ^q Make an agreement with me by a present, and come out to me, and *then* eat ye every man of his own vine, and every one of his fig tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his cistern :

32 Until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, ^b a land of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards, a land of oil olive and of honey, that ye may live, and not die : and hearken not unto Hezekiah, when he ^r persuadeth you, saying, The LORD will deliver us.

33 ^e Hath any of the gods of the nations delivered at all his land out of the hand of the king of Assyria ?

34 ^d Where *are* the gods of Hamath, and of Arpad ? where *are* the gods of Sepharvaim, Hena, and ^e Ivah ? have they delivered Samaria out of mine hand ?

35 Who *are* they, among all the gods of the countries, that have delivered their country out of mine hand, ^f that the LORD should deliver Jerusalem out of mine hand ?

36 But the people held their peace, and answered him not a word : for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not.

37 Then came Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, which *was* over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah the son of Asaph the recorder, to Hezekiah ^g with *their* clothes rent, and told him the words of Rab-shakeh.

CHAP. XIX.

ⁱ Hezekiah mourning sendeth to Isaiah to pray for them. 6 Isaiah comforteth them. 8 Sennacherib, going to encounter Tirhakah, sendeth a blasphemous letter to Hezekiah. 14 Hezekiah's prayer. 20 Isaiah's prophecy of the pride and destruction of Sennacherib, and the good of Zion. 35 An angel slayeth the Assyrians. 36 Sennacherib is slain at Nineveh by his own sons. [BEFORE CHRIST 710.]

AND ^a it came to pass, when king Hezekiah heard *it*, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of the LORD.

2 And he sent Eliakim, which *was* over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and the elders of the priests, covered with sackcloth, to ^b Isaiah the prophet, the son of Amoz.

3 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hezekiah, This day *is* a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and ^a blasphemy : for the children are come to the birth, and *there is* not strength to bring forth.

4 ^c It may be the LORD thy God will hear all the words of Rab-shakeh, ^d whom the king of Assyria his master hath sent to reproach the living God ; and will ^e reprove the words which the LORD thy God hath heard : wherefore lift up *thy* prayer for the remnant that are ^b left.

5 So the servants of king Hezekiah came to Isaiah.

6 ¶ And Isaiah said unto them, Thus shall ye say to your master, Thus saith the LORD, Be not afraid of the words which thou hast heard, with which the ^e servants of the king of Assyria have blasphemed me.

7 Behold, I will send ^h a blast upon him, and he shall hear a rumour, and shall return to his own land ; and I will cause him to fall by the sword in his own land.

8 ¶ So Rab-shakeh returned, and found the king of Assyria warring against Libnah : for he had heard that he was departed ⁱ from Lachish.

9 And ^k when he heard say of Tirhakah king of Ethiopia, Behold, he is come out to fight against thee : he sent messengers again unto Hezekiah, saying,

10 Thus shall ye speak to Hezekiah king of Judah, saying, Let not thy God ^l in whom thou trustest deceive thee, saying, Jerusalem shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria.

11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all lands, by destroying them utterly : and shalt thou be delivered ?

^p Or, Seek my favour. ^q Heb. Make with me a blessing, Gen. 32. 20. & 33. 11. Prov. 18. 16. ^r Or, pit. ^b Deut. 8. 7, 8. ^s Or, deceiveth. ^c ch. 19. 12. 2 Chron. 32. 14. Isai. 10. 10, 11. ^d ch. 19. 13. ^e ch. 17. 24, *Ava*. ^f Dan. 3. 15. ^g Isai. 33. 7.

CHAP. XIX. ^a Isai. 37. 1, &c. ^b Luke 3. 4, called *Esaias*. ^c Or, provocation. ^d 2 Sam. 16. 12. ^e ch. 18. 35. ^f Ps. 50. 21. ^g Heb. found. ^h Isai. 37. 6, &c. ⁱ ch. 18. 17. ^j ver. 35, 36, 37. Jer. 51. 1. ^k ch. 18. 14. ^l See 1 Sam. 23. 27. ^m ch. 18. 5.

12 ^m Have the gods of the nations delivered them which my fathers have destroyed; *as* Gozan, and Haran, and Rezep, and the children of ⁿ Eden which *were* in Thelasar?

13 ^o Where *is* the king of Hamath, and the king of Arpad, and the king of the city of Sepharvaim, of Hena, and Ivah?

14 ¶ ^p And Hezekiah received the letter of the hand of the messengers, and read it: and Hezekiah went up into the house of the LORD, and spread it before the LORD.

15 And Hezekiah prayed before the LORD, and said, O LORD God of Israel, ^q which dwellest *between* the cherubims, ^r thou art the God, *even* thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth; thou hast made heaven and earth.

16 LORD, ^s bow down thine ear, and hear: ^t open, LORD, thine eyes, and see: and hear the words of Sennacherib, ^u which hath sent him to reproach the living God.

17 Of a truth, LORD, the kings of Assyria have destroyed the nations and their lands,

18 And have ^v cast their gods into the fire: for they *were* no gods, but ^x the work of men's hands, wood and stone: therefore they have destroyed them.

19 Now therefore, O LORD our God, I beseech thee, save thou us out of his hand, ^y that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou *art* the LORD God, *even* thou only.

20 ¶ Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent to Hezekiah, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, ^z *That* which thou hast prayed to me against Sennacherib king of Assyria ^a I have heard.

21 This *is* the word that the LORD hath spoken concerning him; The virgin ^b the daughter of Zion hath despised thee, *and* laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Jerusalem ^c hath shaken her head at thee.

22 Whom hast thou reproached and

blasphemed? and against whom hast thou exalted *thy* voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high? *even* against ^d the Holy *One* of Israel.

23 ^e By thy messengers thou hast reproached the LORD, and hast said, ^f With the multitude of my chariots I am come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lebanon, and will cut down ^g the tall cedar trees thereof, *and* the choice fir trees thereof: and I will enter into the lodgings of his borders, *and into* ^h the forest of his Carmel.

24 I have digged and drunk strange waters, and with the sole of my feet have I dried up all the rivers of ⁱ besieged places.

25 ^j Hast thou not heard long ago *how* ^k I have done it, *and* of ancient times that I have formed it? now have I brought it to pass, that ^l thou shouldest be to lay waste fenced cities *into* ruinous heaps.

26 Therefore their inhabitants were ^m of small power, they were dismayed and confounded; they were *as* the grass of the field, and *as* the green herb, *as* ⁿ the grass on the house tops, and *as* corn blasted before it be grown up.

27 But ^o I know thy ^p abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy rage against me.

28 Because thy rage against me and thy tumult is come up into mine ears, therefore ^q I will put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back ^r by the way by which thou camest.

29 And this *shall be* ^s a sign unto thee, Ye shall eat this year such things as grow of themselves, and in the second year that which springeth of the same; and in the third year sow ye, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the fruits thereof.

30 ^t And ^u the remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah shall yet again take root downward, and bear fruit upward.

^m ch. 18. 33. ⁿ Ezek. 27. 23. ^o ch. 18. 34. ^p Isai. 37. 14, &c. ^q 1 Sam. 4. 4. Ps. 80. 1. ^r 1 Kings 18. 39. Isai. 44. 6. Jer. 10. 10, 11, 12. ^s Ps. 31. 2. ^t 2 Chron. 6. 40. ^u ver. 4. ^v Heb. given. ^x Ps. 115. 4. Jer. 10. 3. ^y Ps. 83. 18. ^z Isai. 37. 21, &c. ^a Ps. 65. 2. ^b Lam. 2. 13. ^c Job 16. 4. Ps. 22. 7, 8. Lam. 2. 15. ^d Ps. 71. 22. Isai. 5. 24. Jer. 51. 5. ^e Heb. By the hand of. ^f ch. 18. 17. ^g Ps. 20. 7. ^h Heb. the tallness, &c. ⁱ Or, the forest and his fruitful field. Isai. 10. 18. ^j Or, fenced. ^k Or, Hast thou not heard

how I have made it long ago, and formed it of ancient times? should I now bring it to be laid waste, and fenced cities to be ruinous heaps? ^g Isai. 45. 7. ^h Isai. 10. 5. ⁱ Heb. short of hand. ^j Ps. 129. 6. ^k Ps. 139. 1, &c. ^l Or, sitting. ^m Job 41. 2. Ezek. 29. 4 & 38. 4. Amos 4. 2. ⁿ ver. 33, 36, 37. ^o 1 Sam. 2. 34. ch. 20. 8. 9. 14. 7. 11, 14. Luke 2. 12. ^p 2 Chron. 32. 22, 23. ^q Heb. the escaping of the house of Judah that remaineth.

31 For out of Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and ^m they that escape out of mount Zion: ^p the zeal of the LORD of hosts shall do this.

32 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the king of Assyria, He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with shield, nor cast a bank against it.

33 By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and shall not come into this city, saith the LORD.

34 For ^q I will defend this city, to save it, for mine own sake, and ^r for my servant David's sake.

35 ¶ And ^s it came to pass that night, that the angel of the LORD went out, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians an hundred fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they *were* all dead corpses.

36 So Sennacherib king of Assyria departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at ^t Nineveh.

37 And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nisroch his god, that ^u Adrammelech and Sharezer ^x his sons ^y smote him with the sword: and they escaped into the land of ^z Armenia. And ^z Esarhaddon his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XX.

1 *Hezekiah, having received a message of death, by prayer hath his life lengthened.* 8 *The sun goeth ten degrees backward for a sign of that promise.* 12 *Berodach-baladan sending to visit Hezekiah, because of the wonder, hath notice of his treasures.* 14 *Isaiah understanding thereof foretelleth the Babylonian captivity.* 20 *Manasseh succeedeth Hezekiah.* [BEFORE CHRIST 713.]

IN ^a those days was Hezekiah sick unto death. And the prophet Isaiah the son of Amoz came to him, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, ^a Set thine house in order; for thou shalt die, and not live.

2 Then he turned his face to the wall, and prayed unto the LORD, saying,

3 I beseech thee, O LORD, ^b remember

now how I have ^c walked before thee in truth and with a perfect heart, and have done *that which is* good in thy sight. And Hezekiah wept ^b sore.

4 And it came to pass, afore Isaiah was gone out into the middle ^c court, that the word of the LORD came to him, saying,

5 Turn again, and tell Hezekiah ^d the captain of my people, Thus saith the LORD, the God of David thy father, ^e I have heard thy prayer, I have seen ^f thy tears: behold, I will heal thee: on the third day thou shalt go up unto the house of the LORD.

6 And I will add unto thy days fifteen years; and I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Assyria; and ^g I will defend this city for mine own sake, and for my servant David's sake.

7 And ^h Isaiah said, Take a lump of figs. And they took and laid *it* on the boil, and he recovered.

8 ¶ And Hezekiah said unto Isaiah, ⁱ What *shall be* the sign that the LORD will heal me, and that I shall go up into the house of the LORD the third day?

9 And Isaiah said, ^k This sign shalt thou have of the LORD, that the LORD will do the thing that he hath spoken: shall the shadow go forward ten degrees, or go back ten degrees?

10 And Hezekiah answered, It is a light thing for the shadow to go down ten degrees: nay, but let the shadow return backward ten degrees.

11 And Isaiah the prophet cried unto the LORD: and ^l he brought the shadow ten degrees backward, by which it had gone down in the ^d dial of Ahaz.

12 ¶ ^m At that time ^e Berodach-baladan, the son of Baladan, king of Babylon, sent letters and a present unto Hezekiah: for he had heard that Hezekiah had been sick.

13 And ⁿ Hezekiah hearkened unto them, and shewed them all the house of his ^f pre-

^m Heb. *the escaping*. ^p Isai. 9. 7. ^q ch. 20. 6. ^r 1 Kings 11. 14, 13. ^s 2 Chron. 32. 21. Isai. 57. 36. Eccles. 48. 21. ^t Mac. 7. 41. ^u Mac. 8. 19. ^v Gen. 10. 11. ^w 2 Chron. 32. 21. ^x Tob. 1. 21. ^y ver. 7. ^z Heb. *Ararat*. ^z Ezra 4. 2.

CHAP. XX. ^a 2 Chron. 32. 21. &c. Is. 38. 1. &c. ^a Heb. *Give charge concerning thine house*. 2 Sam. 17. 23. ^b Neh. 13. 22. ^c Gen. 17. 1. 1 Kings 3. 6. ^d Heb. *with a*

great weeping. ^e Or, *city*. ^d 1 Sam. 9. 16. & 10. 1. ^e ch. 19. 20. Ps. 65. 2. ^f Ps. 39. 12. & 55. 8. ^g ch. 19. 34. ^h Isai. 38. 21. ⁱ See Judg. 6. 17, 37, 39. Isai. 7. 11, 14. & 38. 22. ^k See Isai. 38. 7, 8. ^l See Josh. 10. 12, 14. Isai. 38. 8. Eccles. 48. 23. ^d Heb. *degrees*. ^m Isai. 39. 1. &c. ^e Or, *Merodach-baladan*. ⁿ 2 Chron. 32. 27, 31. ^f Or, *spicery*.

cious things, the silver, and the gold, and the spices, and the precious ointment, and *all* the house of his ^e ^h armour, and all that was found in his treasures: there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hezekiah shewed them not.

14 ¶ Then came Isaiah the prophet unto king Hezekiah, and said unto him, What said these men? and from whence came they unto thee? And Hezekiah said, They are come from a far country, *even* from Babylon.

15 And he said, What have they seen in thine house? And Hezekiah answered, ^o *All the things* that *are* in mine house have they seen: there is nothing among my treasures that I have not shewed them.

16 And Isaiah said unto Hezekiah, Hear the word of the LORD.

17 Behold, the days come, that all that *is* in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in store unto this day, ^p shall be carried into Babylon: nothing shall be left, saith the LORD.

18 And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, ^a shall they take away; ⁱ and they shall be eunuchs in the palace of the king of Babylon.

19 Then said Hezekiah unto Isaiah, ^r Good *is* the word of the LORD which thou hast spoken. And he said, ^k *Is it* not good, if peace and truth be in my days?

20 ¶ ^a And the rest of the acts of Hezekiah, and all his might, and how he ⁱ made a pool, and a conduit, and ^u brought water into the city, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

21 And ^x Hezekiah slept with his fathers: and Manasseh his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXI.

1 *Manasseh's reign.* 3 *His great idolatry.* 10 *His wickedness causeth prophecies against Judah.* 17 *Amon succeedeth him.* 19 *Amon's wicked reign.* 23 *He being slain by his servants, and those murderers slain by the people, Josiah is made king.* [BEFORE CHRIST 698.]

MANASSEH ^a *was* twelve years old when he began to reign, and reigned fifty and five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Hephzi-bah.

2 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, ^b after the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out before the children of Israel.

3 For he built up again the high places ^c which Hezekiah his father had destroyed; and he reared up altars for Baal, and made a grove, ^d as did Ahab king of Israel; and ^e worshipped all the host of heaven, and served them.

4 And ^f he built altars in the house of the LORD, of which the LORD said, ^g In Jerusalem will I put my name.

5 And he built altars for all the host of heaven in the two courts of the house of the LORD.

6 ^h And he made his son pass through the fire, and observed ⁱ times, and used enchantments, and dealt with familiar spirits and wizards: he wrought much wickedness in the sight of the LORD, to provoke *him* to anger.

7 And he set a graven image of the grove that he had made in the house, of which the LORD said to David, and to Solomon his son, ^k In this house, and in Jerusalem, which I have chosen out of all tribes of Israel, will I put my name for ever:

8 ^l Neither will I make the feet of Israel move any more out of the land which I gave their fathers; only if they will observe to do according to all that I have commanded them, and according to all the law that my servant Moses commanded them.

9 But they hearkened not: and Manasseh ^m seduced them to do more evil than did the nations whom the LORD destroyed before the children of Israel.

10 ¶ And the LORD spake by his servants the prophets, saying,

^g Or, jewels. A Heb. vessels. ^o ver. 13. p ch. 24. 13. & 25. 13. Jer. 27. 21. 22. & 52. 17. q ch. 24. 12. 2 Chron. 33. 11. ⁱ Fulfilled, Dan. 1. 3. r 1 Sam. 3. 18. Job 1. 21. Psal. 39. 9. k Or, Shall there not be peace and truth, &c. s 2 Chron. 32. 32. t Neh. 1. 21. 16. u 2 Chron. 32. 30. x 2 Chron. 32. 33.

CHAP. XXI. a 2 Chron. 33. 1, &c. b ch. 16. 3. c ch. 18. 4. d 1 Kings 16. 32, 33. VOL. I. Nos. 41 & 42. 3 T

e Deut. 4. 19. & 17. 3. ch. 17. 16. f Jer. 32. 34. g 2 Sam. 7. 13. 1 Kings 8. 29. & 9. 3. h Lev. 18. 21. & 20. 2. ch. 16. 3. & 17. 17. i Lev. 19. 26. 31. ch. 17. 17. Deut. 18. 10. 11. k 2 Sam. 7. 13. 1 Kings 8. 29. & 9. 3. ch. 23. 27. Ps. 132. 13, 14. Jer. 32. 34. 12 Sam. 7. 10. m Prov. 29. 12.

11 ⁿ Because Manasseh king of Judah hath done these abominations, ^o and hath done wickedly above all that the Amorites did, which *were* before him, and ^p hath made Judah also to sin with his idols :

12 Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Behold, I *am* bringing *such* evil upon Jerusalem and Judah, that whosoever heareth of it, both ^a his ears shall tingle.

13 And I will stretch over Jerusalem ^r the line of Samaria, and the plummet of the house of Ahab : and I will wipe Jerusalem as *a man* wipeth a dish, ^a wiping *it*, and turning *it* upside down.

14 And I will forsake the remnant of mine inheritance, and deliver them into the hand of their enemies ; and they shall become a prey and a spoil to all their enemies ;

15 Because they have done *that which was* evil in my sight, and have provoked me to anger, since the day their fathers came forth out of Egypt, even unto this day.

16 ^s Moreover Manasseh shed innocent blood very much, till he had filled Jerusalem ^b from one end to another ; beside his sin wherewith he made Judah to sin, in doing *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD.

17 ¶ Now ^t the rest of the acts of Manasseh, and all that he did, and his sin that he sinned, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah ?

18 And ^u Manasseh slept with his fathers, and was buried in the garden of his own house, in the garden of Uzza : and Amon his son reigned in his stead.

19 ¶ ^x Amon *was* twenty and two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned two years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Meshullemeth, the daughter of Haruz of Jotbah.

20 And he did *that which was* evil in the

sight of the LORD, ^y as his father Manasseh did.

21 And he walked in all the way that his father walked in, and served the idols that his father served, and worshipped them :

22 And he ^z forsook the LORD God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the LORD.

23 ¶ ^a And the servants of Amon conspired against him, and slew the king in his own house.

24 And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon ; and the people of the land made Josiah his son king in his stead.

25 Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah ?

26 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza : and ^b Josiah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXII.

1 *Josiah's good reign.* 3 *He taketh care for the repair of the temple.* 8 *Hilkiah having found a book of the law, Josiah sendeth to Huldah to enquire of the Lord.* 15 *Huldah prophesieth the destruction of Jerusalem, but despite thereof in Josiah's time.* [BEFORE CHRIST 641.]

JOSIAH ^a *was* eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned thirty and one years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Jedidah, the daughter of Adaiah of ^b Boscath.

2 And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, and walked in all the way of David his father, and ^c turned not aside to the right hand or to the left.

3 ¶ ^d And it came to pass in the eighteenth year of king Josiah, *that* the king sent Shaphan the son of Azaliah, the son of Meshullam, the scribe, to the house of the LORD, saying,

4 Go up to Hilkiah the high priest, that he may sum the silver which is ^e brought into the house of the LORD, which ^f the keepers

ⁿ ch. 23. 26. 27. & 24. 3. 4. Jer. 15. 4. ^o 1 Kings 21. 26. ^p ver. 9. ^q 1 Sam. 3. 11. Jer. 19. 3. ^r See Isai. 34. 11. Lam. 2. 8. Amos 7. 7. 8. ^a Heb. *he wipeth and turneth it upon the face thereof.* ^s ch. 24. 4. ^b Heb. *from mouth to mouth.* ^t 2 Chron. 33. 11—19. ^u 2 Chron. 33. 20. ^x 2 Chron. 33. 21—23. ^y ver. 2 &c. ^z 1 Kings 11. 33. ^a 2

Chron. 33. 24. 25. ^b Matt. 1. 10, called *Josias*. CHAP. XXII. ^a 2 Chron. 34. 1. ^b Josh. 15. 39. ^c Deut. 5. 32. ^d 2 Chron. 34. 8, &c. ^e ch. 12. 4. ^f ch. 12. 9. Ps. 64. 10.

of the ^a door have gathered of the people :

5 And let them ^s deliver it into the hand of the doers of the work, that have the oversight of the house of the LORD : and let them give it to the doers of the work which *is* in the house of the LORD, to repair the breaches of the house,

6 Unto carpenters, and builders, and masons, and to buy timber and hewn stone to repair the house.

7 Howbeit ^b there was no reckoning made with them of the money that was delivered into their hand, because they dealt faithfully.

8 ¶ And Hilkiah the high priest said unto Shaphan the scribe, ⁱ I have found the book of the law in the house of the LORD. And Hilkiah gave the book to Shaphan, and he read it.

9 And Shaphan the scribe came to the king, and brought the king word again, and said, Thy servants have ^b gathered the money that was found in the house, and have delivered it into the hand of them that do the work, that have the oversight of the house of the LORD.

10 And Shaphan the scribe shewed the king, saying, Hilkiah the priest hath delivered me a book. And Shaphan read it before the king.

11 And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the book of the law, that he rent his clothes.

12 And the king commanded Hilkiah the priest, and Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and ^k Achbor the son of ^e Michaiah, and Shaphan the scribe, and Asahiah a servant of the king's, saying,

13 Go ye, enquire of the LORD for me, and for the people, and for all Judah, concerning the words of this book that is found : for great *is* ^l the wrath of the LORD that is kindled against us, because our fathers have not hearkened unto the words of this book, to do according unto all that which is written concerning us.

14 So Hilkiah the priest, and Ahikam, and Achbor, and Shaphan, and Asahiah, went unto Huldah the prophetess, the wife of Shallum the son of ^m Tikvah, the son of ^a Harhas, keeper of the ^e wardrobe ; (now she dwelt in Jerusalem ^f in the college ;) and they communed with her.

15 ¶ And she said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Tell the man that sent you to me,

16 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, ⁿ I will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, *even* all the words of the book which the king of Judah hath read :

17 ^o Because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the works of their hands ; therefore my wrath shall be kindled against this place, and shall not be quenched.

18 But to ^p the king of Judah which sent you to enquire of the LORD, thus shall ye say to him, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, *As touching* the words which thou hast heard ;

19 Because thine ^q heart was tender, and thou hast ^r humbled thyself before the LORD, when thou heardest what I spake against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, that they should become ^s a desolation and ^t a curse, and hast rent thy clothes, and wept before me ; I also have heard *thee*, saith the LORD.

20 Behold therefore, I will gather thee unto thy fathers, and thou ^u shalt be gathered into thy grave in peace ; and thine eyes shall not see all the evil which I will bring upon this place. And they brought the king word again.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 *Josiah causeth the book to be read in a solemn assembly.* 3 *He reneweth the covenant of the Lord.* 4 *He destroyeth idolatry.* 15 *He burnt dead men's bones upon the altar of Beth-el, as was forepropheesied.* 21 *He kept a most solemn passover.* 24 *He put away witches and all abomination.* 26 *God's final wrath against Judah.* 29 *Josiah, provoking Pharaoh-nechoh, is slain at Megiddo.* 31 *Jehozah,*

^a Heb. threshold. ^g ch. 12. 11, 12, 14. ^h ch. 12. 15. ⁱ Deut. 31. 24, &c. 2 Chron. 34. 14, &c. ^b Heb. melted. ^k Abdon, 2 Chron. 34. 20. ^e Or, Micah. ^l Deut. 29. 27. ^m Tikvah. 2 Chron. 34. 22. ^d Or, Hasrah. ^e Heb. garments. ^f Or, in the second

part. ⁿ Deut. 29. 27. Dan. 9. 11, 12, 13, 14. ^o Deut. 29. 25, 26, 27. ^p 2 Chron. 34. 26, &c. ^q Ps. 51. 17. Isai. 57. 15. ^r 1 Kings 21. 29. ^s Lev. 26. 31, 32. ^t Jer. 26. 6 & 44. ^u Ps. 37. 37. Isai. 57. 1, 2.

succeeding him, is imprisoned by Pharaoh-nechoh, who made Jehoiakim king. 36 Jehoiakim's wicked reign. [BEFORE CHRIST 624.]

AND ^athe king sent, and they gathered unto him all the elders of Judah and of Jerusalem.

2 And the king went up into the house of the LORD, and all the men of Judah and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem with him, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the people, ^aboth small and great: and he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant ^bwhich was found in the house of the LORD.

3 ¶ And the king ^cstood by a pillar, and made a covenant before the LORD, to walk after the LORD, and to keep his commandments and his testimonies and his statutes with all *their* heart and all *their* soul, to perform the words of this covenant that were written in this book. And all the people stood to the covenant.

4 And the king commanded Hilkiah the high priest, and the priests of the second order, and the keepers of the door, to bring forth out of the temple of the LORD all the vessels that were made for Baal, and for ^dthe grove, and for all the host of heaven: and he burned them without Jerusalem in the fields of Kidron, and carried the ashes of them unto Beth-el.

5 And he ^bput down ^ethe idolatrous priests, whom the kings of Judah had ordained to burn incense in the high places in the cities of Judah, and in the places round about Jerusalem; them also that burned incense unto Baal, to the sun, and to the moon, and to the ^dplanets, and to ^eall the host of heaven.

6 And he brought out the ^fgrove from the house of the LORD, without Jerusalem, unto the brook Kidron, and burned it at the brook Kidron, and stamped *it* small to powder, and cast the powder thereof upon ^gthe graves of the children of the people.

7 And he brake down the houses ^hof the

sodomites, that *were* by the house of the LORD, ⁱwhere the women wove ^jhaungings for the grove.

8 And he brought all the priests out of the cities of Judah, and defiled the high places where the priests had burned incense, from ^kGeba to Beer-sheba, and brake down the high places of the gates that *were* in the entering in of the gate of Joshua the governor of the city, which *were* on a man's left hand at the gate of the city.

9 ^lNevertheless, the priests of the high places came not up to the altar of the LORD in Jerusalem, ^mbut they did eat of the unleavened bread among their brethren.

10 And he defiled ⁿTopheth, which *is* in ^othe valley of the children of Hinnom, ^pthat no man might make his son or his daughter to pass through the fire to Molech.

11 And he took away the horses that the kings of Judah had given to the sun, at the entering in of the house of the LORD, by the chamber of Nathan-melech the ^qchamberlain, which *was* in the suburbs, and burned the chariots of the sun with fire.

12 And the altars that *were* ^ron the top of the upper chamber of Ahaz, which the kings of Judah had made, and the altars which ^sManasseh had made in the two courts of the house of the LORD, did the king beat down, and ^tbrake *them* down from thence, and cast the dust of them into the brook Kidron.

13 And the high places that *were* before Jerusalem, which *were* on the right hand of ^uthe mount of corruption, which ^vSolomon the king of Israel had builded for Ashtoreth the abomination of the Zidonians, and for Chemosh the abomination of the Moabites, and for Milcom the abomination of the children of Ammon, did the king defile.

14 And he ^wbrake in pieces the ^ximages,

CHAP. XXIII. a 2 Chron. 34. 29, 30, &c. b Heb. from small even unto great. c Heb. 22. 8. d ch. 11. 14, 17. e Heb. caused to cease. f Heb. chemarim, Hos. 10. 5. Foretold. Zeph. 1. 4. g Or, twelve signs, or, constellations. h ch. 21. 3. i ch. 21. 7. j 2 Chron. 34. 4. k 1 Kings 14. 24. & 15. 12. l Ezek. 16. 16. m Heb. houses. n 1

Kings 15. 22. o See Ezek. 44. 10—14. p 1 Sam. 2. 36. q Isai. 30. 33. Jer. 7. 31. & 19. 6, 11. 12. 13. r Josh. 15. 8. s Lev. 18. 21. t Deut. 18. 10. Ezek. 23. 37, 38. f Or, eunuch, or, officer. g See Jer. 19. 13. Zeph. 1. 5. h ch. 21. 5. i Or, ran from thence. j That is, the mount of Olives. k 1 Kings 11. 7. l Ex. 23. 24. Deut. 7. 5, 25. m Heb. statues. 492

and cut down the groves, and filled their places with the bones of men.

15 ¶ Moreover the altar that *was* at Beth-el, and the high place ^uwhich Jero-boam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin, had made, both that altar and the high place he brake down, and burned the high place, and stamped *it* small to powder, and burned the grove.

16 And as Josiah turned himself, he spied the sepulchres that *were* there in the mount, and sent, and took the bones out of the sepulchres, and burned *them* upon the altar, and polluted it, according to the ^{*}word of the LORD which the man of God proclaimed, who proclaimed these words.

17 Then he said, What title *is* that that I see? And the men of the city told him, *It is* ^rthe sepulchre of the man of God, which came from Judah, and proclaimed these things that thou hast done against the altar of Beth-el.

18 And he said, Let him alone; let no man move his bones. So they let his bones ^kalone, with the bones of ^zthe prophet that came out of Samaria.

19 And all the houses also of the high places that *were* ^ain the cities of Samaria, which the kings of Israel had made to provoke *the LORD* to anger, Josiah took away, and did to them according to all the acts that he had done in Beth-el.

20 And ^bhe ^lslew all the priests of the high places that *were* there upon the altars, and ^dburned men's bones upon them, and returned to Jerusalem.

21 ¶ And the king commanded all the people, saying, ^eKeep the passover unto the LORD your God, ^fas *it is* written in the book of this covenant.

22 Surely ^gthere was not holden such a passover from the days of the judges that judged Israel, nor in all the days of the kings of Israel, nor of the kings of Judah;

23 But in the ^meighteenth year of king

Josiah, *wherein* this passover was holden to the LORD in Jerusalem.

24 ¶ Moreover ^hthe *workers with familiar spirits*, and the wizards, and the ⁿimages, and the idols, and all the abominations that were spied in the land of Judah and in Jerusalem, did Josiah put away, that he might perform the words of ⁱthe law which were written in the book that Hilkiah the priest found in the house of the LORD.

25 ^kAnd like unto him was there no king before him, that turned to the LORD with all his heart, and with all his soul, and with all his might, according to all the law of Moses; neither after him arose there *any* like him.

26 ¶ Notwithstanding the LORD turned not from the fierceness of his great wrath, wherewith his anger was kindled against Judah, ^lbecause of all the ^oprovocations that Manasseh had provoked him withal.

27 And the LORD said, I will remove Judah also out of my sight, as ^mI have removed Israel, and will cast off this city Jerusalem which I have chosen, and the house of which I said, ⁿMy name shall be there.

28 Now the rest of the acts of Josiah, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

29 ¶ ^oIn his days Pharaoh-nechoh king of Egypt went up against the king of Assyria to the river Euphrates: and king Josiah went against him; and he slew him at ^pMegiddo, when he ^qhad seen him.

30 ^rAnd his servants carried him in a chariot dead from Megiddo, and brought him to Jerusalem, and buried him in his own sepulchre. And ^sthe people of the land took Jehoahaz the son of Josiah, and anointed him, and made him king in his father's stead.

31 ¶ ^tJehoahaz *was* twenty and three years old when he began to reign; and he

^u 1 Kings 12, 28, 34. ^x 1 Kings 13, 2. ^y 1 Kings 14, 1, 30. ^k Heb. to escape. ^z 1 Kings 13, 31. ^a See 2 Chron. 34, 6, 7. ^b 1 Kings 14, 2. ^l Or, sacrificed. ^c Ex. 23, 20. ^d 2 Chron. 34, 5. ^e 2 Chron. 35, 1. ^f Est. 1, 1. ^g Ex. 12, 3. ^m Lev. 23, 5. Num. 9, 2. Deut. 16, 2. ^g 2 Chron. 35, 18, 19. ^m cir. 633, his 18th year ending.

^h ch. 21, 6. ⁿ Or, teraphim. Gen. 31, 19. ⁱ Lev. 19, 31. & 20, 27. Deut. 18, 11. ^k ch. 18, 5. ^l ch. 21, 11, 12, & 24, 3, 4. Jer. 15, 4. ^o Heb. angers. ^m ch. 17, 18, 20, & 18, 11. & 21, 13. ⁿ 1 Kings 8, 29, & 9, 3. ch. 21, 4, 7. ^o 2 Chron. 35, 20. ^p Zech. 12, 11. ^q ch. 14, 8. ^r 2 Chron. 35, 24. ^s 2 Chron. 36, 1. ^t Called Shallum, 1 Chron. 3, 15. Jer. 22, 11.

reigned three months in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* 'Hamutal, the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah.

32 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his fathers had done.

33 And Pharaoh-nechoh put him in bands ^u at Riblah in the land of Hamath, ^v that he might not reign in Jerusalem; and ^r put the land to a tribute of an hundred talents of silver, and a talent of gold.

34 And ^{*}Pharaoh-nechoh made Eliakim the son of Josiah king in the room of Josiah his father, and ^v turned his name to ^{*}Jehoiakim, and took Jehoahaz away: ^a and he came to Egypt, and died there.

35 And Jehoiakim gave ^b the silver and the gold to Pharaoh; but he taxed the land to give the money according to the commandment of Pharaoh: he exacted the silver and the gold of the people of the land, of every one according to his taxation, to give *it* unto Pharaoh-nechoh.

36 ¶ ^c Jehoiakim *was* twenty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Zebudah, the daughter of Pedaiah of Rumah.

37 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his fathers had done.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 *Jehoiakim, first subdued by Nebuchadnezzar, then rebelling against him, procureth his own ruin. 5 Jehoiachin succeedeth him. 7 The king of Egypt is vanquished by the king of Babylon. 8 Jehoiachin's evil reign. 10 Jerusalem is taken and carried captive into Babylon. 17 Zedekiah is made king, and reigneth ill unto the utter destruction of Judah. [BEFORE CHRIST 603.]*

IN ^a his days Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up, and Jehoiakim became his servant three years: then he turned and rebelled against him.

2 ^b And the LORD sent against him bands of the Chaldees, and bands of the Syrians, and bands of the Moabites, and bands of

the children of Ammon, and sent them against Judah to destroy it, ^c according to the word of the LORD, which he spake ^d by his servants the prophets.

3 Surely at the commandment of the LORD came *this* upon Judah, to remove *them* out of his sight, ^e for the sins of Manasseh, according to all that he did;

4 ^e And also for the innocent blood that he shed: for he filled Jerusalem with innocent blood; which the LORD would not pardon.

5 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jehoiakim, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

6 ^f So Jehoiakim slept with his fathers: and Jehoiachin his son reigned in his stead.

7 And ^g the king of Egypt came not again any more out of his land: for ^h the king of Babylon had taken from the river of Egypt unto the river Euphrates all that pertained to the king of Egypt.

8 ¶ ^b Jehoiachin *was* eighteen years old when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem three months. And his mother's name *was* Nehushta, the daughter of Elnathan of Jerusalem.

9 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father had done.

10 ¶ ^k At that time the servants of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up against Jerusalem, and the city ^l was besieged.

11 And Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came against the city, and his servants did besiege it.

12 ^m And Jehoiachin the king of Judah went out to the king of Babylon, he, and his mother, and his servants, and his princes, and his ⁿ officers: ^o and the king of Babylon ^p took him ^q in the eighth year of his reign.

13 ^r And he carried out thence all the

^t ch. 24. 18. ^u ch. 25. 6. Jer. 52. 27. ^q Or, because he reigned. ^r Heb. set a mulct upon the land. ² Chron. 36. 3. ^x 2 Chron. 36. 4. ^y See ch. 24. 17. Dan. 1. 7. ^z Matt. 1. 11. called Jakim. ^a Jer. 22. 11, 12. Ezek. 19. 3, 4. ^b ver. 33. ^c 2 Chron. 36. 5. CHAP. XXIV. ^a 2 Chron. 36. 6. Jer. 25. 1, 9. Dan. 1. 1. ^b Ezek. 19. 8. Jer. 25. 9. & 32. 28. ^c ch. 20. 17. & 21. 12, 13, 14. & 23. 27. ^a Heb. by the hand of. ^d ch. 21. 2, 11.

& 23. 26. ^e ch. 21. 16. ^f See 2 Chron. 36. 6, 8. Jer. 22. 18, 19. & 36. 30. ^g See Jer. 37. 5. ^h Jer. 46. 2. ⁱ Called Jeconiah, 1 Chron. 3. 16. Jer. 24. 1. and Coniah, Jer. 22. 24, 28. ^j 2 Chron. 36. 9. ^k Dan. 1. 1. ^l Heb. came into siege. ^m Jer. 24. 1. & 29. 1, 2. Ezek. 17. 12. ^d Or, eunuchs. ^m Nebuchadnezzar's eighth year, Jer. 25. 1. ⁿ See ch. 25. 27. ^o See Jer. 52. 28. ^p ch. 20. 17. Isa. 39. 6.

treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house, and ^a cut in pieces all the vessels of gold which Solomon king of Israel had made in the temple of the LORD, ^r as the LORD had said.

14 And ^a he carried away all Jerusalem, and all the princes, and all the mighty men of valour, ^e even ten thousand captives, and ^a all the craftsmen and smiths: none remained, save ^x the poorest sort of the people of the land.

15 And ^r he carried away Jehoiachin to Babylon, and the king's mother, and the king's wives, and his ^e officers, and the mighty of the land, *those* carried he into captivity from Jerusalem to Babylon.

16 And ^a all the men of might, *even* seven thousand, and craftsmen and smiths a thousand, all *that were* strong and apt for war, even them the king of Babylon brought captive to Babylon.

17 ¶ And ^a the king of Babylon made Mattaniah ^b his father's brother king in his stead, and ^e changed his name to Zedekiah.

18 ^d Zedekiah *was* twenty and one years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* ^e Hamutal, the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah.

19 ^f And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that Jehoiakim had done.

20 For through the anger of the LORD it came to pass in Jerusalem and Judah, until he had cast them out from his presence, ^g that Zedekiah rebelled against the king of Babylon.

CHAP. XXV.

¹ Jerusalem is besieged. 4 Zedekiah taken, his sons slain, his eyes put out. 8 Nebuzar-adan defaceth the city, carrieth the remnant, except a few poor labourers, into captivity. 13 spoileth and carrieth away the treasures. 18 The nobles are slain at Riblah. 22 Gedaliah, who was set over them that remained, being slain, the rest flee into Egypt. 27 Evil-merodach advanceth Jehoiachin in his court. [BEFORE CHRIST 590.]

AND it came to pass ^a in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth *day* of the month, *that* Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came, he, and all his host, against Jerusalem, and pitched against it; and they built forts against it round about.

2 And the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king Zedekiah.

3 And on the ninth *day* of the ^b *fourth* month the famine prevailed in the city, and there was no bread for the people of the land.

4 ¶ And ^e the city was broken up, and all the men of *war* fled by night by the way of the gate between two walls, which *is* by the king's garden: (now the Chaldees *were* against the city round about:) and ^d the king went the way toward the plain.

5 And the army of the Chaldees pursued after the king, and overtook him in the plains of Jericho: and all his army were scattered from him.

6 So they took the king, and brought him up to the king ^o of Babylon ^e to Riblah; and they ^a gave judgment upon him.

7 And they slew the sons of Zedekiah before his eyes, and ^b ^f put out the eyes of Zedekiah, and bound him with fetters of brass, and carried him to Babylon.

8 ¶ And in the fifth month, ^g on the seventh *day* of the month, which *is* ^h the nineteenth year of king Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, ⁱ came Nebuzar-adan, ^e captain of the guard, a servant of the king of Babylon, unto Jerusalem:

9 ^k And he burnt the house of the LORD, ^l and the king's house, and all the houses of Jerusalem, and every great *man's* house burnt he with fire.

10 And all the army of the Chaldees, *that were with* the captain of the guard, ^m brake down the walls of Jerusalem round about.

^a See Dan. 5. 2, 3. ^r Jer. 20. 5. ^s Jer. 24. 1. ^t See Jer. 52. 28. ^u So 1 Sam. 13. 19, 22. ^x Ch. 25. 12. Jer. 40. 7. ^y 2 Chron. 36. 10. Esth. 2. 6. Jer. 23. 24, &c. ^e Or, *eunuchs*. ^z See Jer. 52. 28. ^a Jer. 37. 1. ^b 1 Chron. 3. 15. 2 Chron. 36. 10. ^c So ch. 23. 34. 2 Chron. 36. 4. ^d 2 Chron. 36. 11. Jer. 37. 1. & 52. 1. ^e ch. 23. 31. ^f 2 Chron. 36. 12. ^g 2 Chron. 36. 13. Ezek. 17. 15. ^h CHAP. XXV. ⁱ 2 Chron. 36. 17. Jer. 34. 2. & 39. 1. & 52. 4, 5. Ezek. 24. 1. ^j Jer.

39. 2. & 52. 6. ^k Jer. 39. 2. & 52. 7, &c. ^l Jer. 39. 4—7. & 52. 7. Ezek. 12. 12. ^m ch. 23. 33. Jer. 52. 9. ⁿ Heb. *spoke judgment with him*. ^o Heb. *made blind*. ^p Jer. 39. 7. Ezek. 12. 13. ^q See Jer. 52. 12—14. ^r See ch. 24. 12. & ver. 27. ^s Jer. 39. 9. ^t Or, *chief marshal*. ^u 2 Chron. 36. 19. Ps. 79. 1. ^v Jer. 39. 8. Amos 2. 5. ^w Neh. 1. 3. Jer. 52. 14.

11 ⁿ Now the rest of the people *that were* left in the city, and the ^d fugitives that fell away to the king of Babylon, with the remnant of the multitude, did Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard carry away.

12 But the captain of the guard ^o left of the poor of the land *to be* vinedressers and husbandmen.

13 And ^p the ^a pillars of brass that *were* in the house of the LORD, and ^r the bases, and ^s the brasen sea that *was* in the house of the LORD, did the Chaldees break in pieces, and carried the brass of them to Babylon.

14 And ^t the pots, and the shovels, and the snuffers, and the spoons, and all the vessels of brass wherewith they ministered, took they away.

15 And the firepans, and the bowls, *and* such things as *were* of gold, *in* gold, and of silver, *in* silver, the captain of the guard took away.

16 The two pillars, ^e one sea, and the bases which Solomon had made for the house of the LORD; ^u the brass of all these vessels was without weight.

17 ^x The height of the one pillar *was* eighteen cubits, and the chapter upon it *was* brass: and the height of the chapter three cubits; and the wreathen work, and pomegranates upon the chapter round about, all of brass: and like unto these had the second pillar with wreathen work.

18 ¶ ^r And the captain of the guard took ^z Seraiah the chief priest, and ^a Zephaniah the second priest, and the three keepers of the ^f door:

19 And out of the city he took an ^s officer that was set over the men of war, and ^b five men of them that ^h were in the king's presence, which were found in the city, and the ⁱ principal scribe of the host, which mustered the people of the land, and three-

score men of the people of the land *that were* found in the city:

20 And Nebuzar-adan captain of the guard took these, and brought them to the king of Babylon to Riblah:

21 And the king of Babylon smote them, and slew them at Riblah in the land of Hamath. ^c So Judah was carried away out of their land.

22 ¶ ^d And *as for* the people that remained in the land of Judah, whom Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon had left, even over them he made Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, ruler.

23 And when all the ^e captains of the armies, they and their men, heard that the king of Babylon had made Gedaliah governor, there came to Gedaliah to Mizpah, even Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and Johanan the son of Careah, and Seraiah the son of Tanhumeth the Netophathite, and Jaazaniah the son of a Maachathite, they and their men.

24 And Gedaliah sware to them, and to their men, and said unto them, Fear not to be the servants of the Chaldees: dwell in the land, and serve the king of Babylon; and it shall be well with you.

25 But ^f it came to pass in the seventh month, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, the son of Elishama, of the seed ^h royal, came, and ten men with him, and smote Gedaliah, that he died, and the Jews and the Chaldees that were with him at Mizpah.

26 And all the people, both small and great, and the captains of the armies, arose, ^g and came to Egypt: for they were afraid of the Chaldees.

27 ¶ ^h And it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of Jehoiachin king of Judah, in the twelfth month, on the seven and twentieth *day* of the month, *that* Evil-merodach king of Babylon in the year that he began to reign ⁱ did-

ⁿ Jer. 39. 9. & 52. 15. ^d Heb. fallen away. ^o ch. 24. 14. Jer. 39. 10. & 40. 7. & 52. 16. p. ch. 20. 17. Jer. 27. 19. 29. & 52. 17. &c. ^q 1 Kings 7. 15. ^r 1 Kings 7. 27. ^s 1 Kings 7. 23. ^t Ex. 27. 3. 1 Kings 7. 45, 50. ^e Heb. the one sea. ^u 1 Kings 7. 47. ^x 1 Kings 7. 15. Jer. 52. 21. ^y ver. 52. 24. &c. ^z 1 Chron. 6. 14. Ezra 7. 1. ^a Jer. 21. 1. & 29. 25.

^f Heb. threshold. ^g Or, eunuch. ^b See Jer. 52. 25. ^h Heb. saw the king's face, Esth. 1. 14. ⁱ Or, scribe of the captain of the host. ^c Lev. 26. 33. Deut. 28. 36, 64. ch. 23. 27. ^d Jer. 40. 5. ^e Jer. 40. 7, 8, 9. ^f Jer. 41. 1, 2. ^h Heb. of the kingdom. ^g Jer. 43. 4, 7. ^h Jer. 52. 31. &c. ⁱ See Gen. 40. 13, 20.

lift up the head of Jehoiachin king of Judah out of prison ;

28 And he spake ¹kindly to him, and set his throne above the throne of the kings that *were* with him in Babylon ;

29 And changed his prison garments :

and he did ^keat bread continually before him all the days of his life.

30 And his allowance *was* a continual allowance given him of the king, a daily rate for every day, all the days of his life.

The First Book of the CHRONICLES.

CHAP. I.

1 Adam's line to Noah. 5 The sons of Japheth. 8 The sons of Ham. 17 The sons of Shem. 24 Shem's line to Abraham. 29 Ishmael's sons. 32 The sons of Keturah. 34 The posterity of Abraham by Esau. 43 The kings of Edom. 51 The dukes of Edom. [BEFORE CHRIST 4004, &c.]

ADAM, ^a Sheth, Enosh,

2 Kenan, Mahalaleel, Jered,

3 Henoch, Methuselah, Lamech,

4 Noah, Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

5 ¶ ^b The sons of Japheth ; Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Javan, and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras.

6 And the sons of Gomer ; Ashchenaz, and ^a Riphath, and Togarmah.

7 And the sons of Javan ; Elishah, and Tarshish, Kittim, and ^b Dodanim.

8 ¶ ^c The sons of Ham ; Cush, and Mizraim, Put, and Canaan.

9 And the sons of Cush ; Seba, and Havilah, and Sabta, and Raamah, and Sabtecha. And the sons of Raamah ; Sheba, and Dedan.

10 And Cush ^d begat Nimrod : he began to be mighty upon the earth.

11 And Mizraim begat Ludim, and Anamim, and Lehabim, and Naphtuhim,

12 And Pathrusim, and Casluhim, (of whom came the Philistines,) and ^e Caphthorim.

13 And ^f Canaan begat Zidon his first-born, and Heth,

14 The Jebusite also, and the Amorite, and the Girgashite,

15 And the Hivite, and the Arkite, and the Sinite,

16 And the Arvadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite.

17 ¶ The sons of ^g Shem ; Elam, and Asshur, and Arphaxad, and Lud, and Aram, and Uz, and Hul, and Gether, and ^h Meshech.

18 And Arphaxad begat Shelah, and Shelah begat Eber.

19 And unto Eber were born two sons : the name of the one *was* ⁱ Peleg ; because in his days the earth was divided : and his brother's name *was* Joktan.

20 And ^j Joktan begat Almodad, and Sheleph, and Hazarmaveth, and Jerah,

21 Hadoram also, and Uzal, and Diklah,

22 And Ebal, and Abimael, and Sheba,

23 And Ophir, and Havilah, and Jobab.

All these *were* the sons of Joktan.

24 ¶ ^k Shem, Arphaxad, Shelah,

25 ^l Eber, Peleg, Reu,

26 Serug, Nahor, Terah,

27 ^m Abram ; the same *is* Abraham.

28 The sons of Abraham ; ⁿ Isaac, and ^o Ishmael.

29 ¶ These *are* their generations : The ^p firstborn of Ishmael, Nebaioth ; then Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam,

30 Mishma, and Dumah, Massa, ^q Hadad, and Tema.

31 Jetur, Naphish, and Kedemah. These are the sons of Ishmael.

¹ Heb. good things with him. ^k 2 Sam. 9. 7.
CHAP. I. ^a Gen. 4. 25, 26, & 5. 3, 9. ^b Gen. 10. 2, &c. ^a Or, Diphath, as it is in some copies. ^b Or, Rodanim, according to some copies. ^c Gen. 10. 6, &c. ^d Gen. 10. 8, 13, &c. ^e Deut. 2. 23. ^f Gen. 10. 15, &c. ^g Gen. 10. 22, & 11. 10. ^h Or, Mash, Gen. VOL. I. Nos. 41 & 42.

10, 23. ^d That is, Division. Gen. 10. 25. ^b Gen. 10. 26. ⁱ Gen. 11. 10, &c. Luke 3. 34, &c. ^k Gen. 11. 15. ^l Gen. 17. 5. ^m Gen. 21. 2, 3. ⁿ Gen. 16. 11, 15. ^o Gen. 25. 13-16. ^p Or, Hadar, Gen. 25. 15.

32 ¶ Now ^p the sons of Keturah, Abraham's concubine: she bare Zimran, and Jokshan, and Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuah. And the sons of Jokshan; Sheba, and Dedan.

33 And the sons of Midian; Ephah, and Ephraim, and Henoah, and Abida, and Eldaah. All these *are* the sons of Keturah.

34 And ^q Abraham begat Isaac. ^r The sons of Isaac; Esau and Israel.

35 ¶ The sons of ^s Esau; Eliphaz, Reuel, and Jeush, and Jaalam, and Korah.

36 The sons of Eliphaz; Teman, and Omar, ^f Zephi, and Gatam, Kenaz, and Timna, and Amalek.

37 The sons of Reuel; Nahath, Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah.

38 And ^t the sons of Seir; Lotan, and Shobal, and Zibeon, and Anah, and Dishon, and Ezar, and Dishan.

39 And the sons of Lotan; Hori, and ^u Homam: and Timna *was* Lotan's sister.

40 The sons of Shobal; ^v Alian, and Manahath, and Ebal, ^w Shephi, and Onam. And the sons of Zibeon; Aiah, and Anah.

41 The sons of Anah; ^x Dishon. And the sons of Dishon; ^y Amram, and Eshban, and Ithran, and Cheran.

42 The sons of Ezer; Bilhan, and Zavan, and ^z Jakan. The sons of Dishan; Uz, and Aran.

43 ¶ Now these *are* the ^a kings that reigned in the land of Edom before *any* king reigned over the children of Israel; Bela the son of Beor: and the name of his city *was* Dinhabah.

44 And when Bela was dead, Jobab the son of Zerah of Bozrah reigned in his stead.

45 And when Jobab was dead, Husham of the land of the Temanites reigned in his stead.

46 And when Husham was dead, Hadad the son of Bedad, which smote Midian in

the field of Moab, reigned in his stead: and the name of his city *was* Avith.

47 And when Hadad was dead, Samlah of Masrekah reigned in his stead.

48 ^v And when Samlah was dead, Shaul of Rehoboth by the river reigned in his stead.

49 And when Shaul was dead, Baal-hanan the son of Achbor reigned in his stead.

50 And when Baal-hanan was dead, ^w Hadad reigned in his stead: and the name of his city *was* ^x Pai; and his wife's name *was* Mehetabel, the daughter of Matred, the daughter of Mezahab.

51 ¶ Hadad died also. And the ^z dukes of Edom were; duke Timnah, duke ^a Aliah, duke Jetheth,

52 Duke Aholibamah, duke Elah, duke Pinon,

53 Duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke Mibzar,

54 Duke Magdiel, duke Iram. These *are* the dukes of Edom.

CHAP. II.

1 The sons of Israel. 3 The posterity of Judah by Tamar. 13 The children of Jesse. 18 The posterity of Caleb the son of Hezron. 21 Hezron's posterity by the daughter of Machir. 25 Jerahmeel's posterity. 34 Sheshan's posterity. 42 Another branch of Caleb's posterity. 50 The posterity of Caleb the son of Hur. [BEFORE CHRIST 1752, &c.]

THESE *are* the sons of ^a Israel; ^a Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah, Issachar, and Zebulun,

2 Dan, Joseph, and Benjamin, Naphtali, Gad, and Asher.

3 ¶ The sons of ^b Judah; Er, and Onan, and Shelah: *which* three were born unto him of the daughter of ^c Shua the Canaanitess. And ^d Er, the firstborn of Judah, was evil in the sight of the LORD; and he slew him.

4 And ^e Tamar his daughter-in-law bare him Pharez and Zerah. All the sons of Judah *were* five.

5 The sons of ^f Pharez; Hezron, and Hamul.

^p Gen. 25. 1, 2. ^q Gen. 21. 2, 3. ^r Gen. 25. 25, 26. ^s Gen. 36. 9, 10. ^f Or, Zepho, Gen. 36. 11. ^t Gen. 36. 20. ^g Or, Heman, Gen. 36. 22. ^h Or, Alvan, Gen. 36. 23. ⁱ Or, Shepho, Gen. 36. 23. ^u Gen. 36. 25. ^k Or, Hemandan, Gen. 36. 26. ^l Or, Achan, Gen. 36. 27. ^z Gen. 36. 31, &c. ^y Gen. 36. 37. ^m Or, Hadar, Gen. 36. 39. ⁿ Or, Pau, Gen. 36. 39.

^z Gen. 36. 40. ^o Or, Alvah. CHAP. II. ^a Or, Jacob. ^a Gen. 29. 32. & 30. 5. & 35. 18, 22. & 46. 8, &c. ^b Gen. 38. 3. & 46. 12. Num. 26. 19. ^c Gen. 38. 2. ^d Gen. 38. 7. ^e Gen. 38. 29, 30. Matt. 1. 3. ^f Gen. 46. 12. Ruth 4. 18.

6 And the sons of Zerah ; ^b Zimri, ^c and Ethan, and Heman, and Calcol, and ^e Darda : five of them in all.

7 And the sons of ^h Carmi ; ^d Achar, the troubler of Israel, who transgressed in the thing ⁱ accursed.

8 And the sons of Ethan ; Azariah.

9 The sons also of Hezron, that were born unto him ; Jerahmeel, and ^e Ram, and ^f Chelubai.

10 And Ram ^k begat Amminadab ; and Amminadab begat Nahshon, ^l prince of the children of Judah ;

11 And Nahshon begat ^s Salma, and Salma begat Boaz,

12 And Boaz begat Obed, and Obed begat Jesse,

13 ¶ ^m And Jesse begat his firstborn Eliab, and Abinadab the second, and ^h Shimma the third.

14 Nethaneel the fourth, Raddai the fifth,

15 Ozem the sixth, David the seventh :

16 Whose sisters *were* Zeruiah, and Abigail. ⁿ And the sons of Zeruiah ; Abishai, and Joab, and Asahel, three.

17 And ^o Abigail bare Amasa : and the father of Amasa *was* ⁱ Jether the Ish-meelite.

18 ¶ And Caleb the son of Hezron begat *children* of Azubah *his* wife, and of Jerioth : her sons *are* these ; Jesher, and Shobab, and Ardon.

19 And when Azubah was dead, Caleb took unto him ^p Ephrath, which bare him Hur.

20 And Hur begat Uri, and Uri begat ^q Bezaleel.

21 ¶ And afterward Hezron went in to the daughter of ^r Machir the father of Gilead, whom he ^k married when he *was* threescore years old ; and she bare him Segub.

22 And Segub begat Jair, who had three and twenty cities in the land of Gilead.

23 ^s And he took Geshur, and Aram,

with the towns of Jair, from them, with Kenath, and the towns thereof, *even* threescore cities. All these *belonged to* the sons of Machir the father of Gilead.

24 And after that Hezron was dead in Caleb-ephratah, then Abiah Hezron's wife bare him ^t Ashur the father of Tekoa.

25 ¶ And the sons of Jerahmeel the firstborn of Hezron were, Ram the firstborn, and Bunah, and Oren, and Ozem, and Ahijah.

26 Jerahmeel had also another wife, whose name *was* Atarah ; she *was* the mother of Onam.

27 And the sons of Ram the firstborn of Jerahmeel were, Maaz, and Jamin, and Eker.

28 And the sons of Onam were, Shammai, and Jada. And the sons of Shammai ; Nadab, and Abishur.

29 And the name of the wife of Abishur *was* Abihail, and she bare him Ahban, and Molid.

30 And the sons of Nadab ; Seled, and Appaim : but Seled died without children.

31 And the sons of Appaim ; Ishi. And the sons of Ishi ; Sheshan. And ^u the children of Sheshan ; Ahlai.

32 And the sons of Jada the brother of Shammai ; Jether, and Jonathan : and Jether died without children.

33 And the sons of Jonathan ; Peleth, and Zaza. These were the sons of Jerahmeel.

34 ¶ Now Sheshan had no sons, but daughters. And Sheshan had a servant, an Egyptian, whose name *was* Jarha.

35 And Sheshan gave his daughter to Jarha his servant to wife ; and she bare him Attai.

36 And Attai begat Nathan, and Nathan begat ^x Zabad,

37 And Zabad begat Ephlal, and Ephlal begat Obed,

38 And Obed begat Jehu, and Jehu begat Azariah, -

^b Or, Zaddi. Josh. 7. 1. ^g 1 Kings 4. 21. ^c Or, Darda. ^h See ch. 4. 1. ^d Or, Achan. ⁱ Josh. 6. 18. & 7. 1. ^e Or, Aram, Matt. 1. 3. 4. ^f Or, Caleb, ver. 18. 42. ^k Ruth 4. 19. ^m 2 Sam. 1. 4. ⁿ Num. 1. 7. & 2. 3. ^g Or, Salmon, Ruth 4. 21. Matt. 1. 4. ^m 2 Sam.

16. 6. ^h Or, Shammah. 1 Sam. 16. 9. ⁿ 2 Sam. 2. 18. ^o 2 Sam. 17. 25. ⁱ 2 Sam. 17. 25. ^l Ittra an Israelite. ^p ver. 50. ^q Ex. 31. 2. ^r Num. 27. 1. ^k Heb. took. ^s Num. 32. 41. Deut. 3. 14. Josh. 13. 30. ^t ch. 4. 5. ^u See ver. 34. 35. ^x ch. 11. 41.

39 And Azariah begat Helez, and Helez begat Eleasah,

40 And Eleasah begat Sisamai, and Sisamai begat Shallum,

41 And Shallum begat Jekamiah, and Jekamiah begat Elishama.

42 ¶ Now the sons of Caleb the brother of Jerahmeel *were*, Mesha his firstborn, which *was* the father of Ziph; and the sons of Mareshah the father of Hebron.

43 And the sons of Hebron; Korah, and Tappuah, and Rekem, and Shema.

44 And Shema begat Raham, the father of Jorkoam: and Rekem begat Shammai.

45 And the son of Shammai *was* Maon: and Maon *was* the father of Beth-zur.

46 And Ephah, Caleb's concubine, bare Haran, and Moza, and Gazez: and Haran begat Gazez.

47 And the sons of Jahdai; Regem, and Jotham, and Gesham, and Pelet, and Ephah, and Shaaph.

48 Maachah, Caleb's concubine, bare Sheber, and Tirhanah.

49 She bare also Shaaph the father of Madmannah, Sheva the father of Machbena, and the father of Gibeaz: and the daughter of Caleb *was* Achsa.

50 ¶ These were the sons of Caleb the son of Hur, the firstborn of Ephratah; Shobal the father of Kirjath-jearim,

51 Salma the father of Beth-lehem, Harreph the father of Beth-gader.

52 And Shobal the father of Kirjath-jearim had sons; Haroeh, and half of the Manahethites.

53 And the families of Kirjath-jearim; the Ithrites, and the Puhites, and the Shumathites, and the Mishraites; of them came the Zareathites, and the Eshtaulites.

54 The sons of Salma; Beth-lehem, and the Netophathites, Ataroth, the house of Joab, and half of the Manahethites, the Zorites.

55 And the families of the scribes which

dwelt at Jabez; the Tirathites, the Shimeathites, and Suchathites. These *are* the ^zKenites that came of Hemath, the father of the house of ^aRechab.

CHAP. III.

1 The sons of David. 10 His line to Zedekian. 17 The successors of Jeconiah. [BEFORE CHRIST 1053, &c.]

NOW these were the sons of David, which were born unto him in Hebron; the firstborn ^aAmnon, of Ahinoam the ^bJezreelitess; the second ^cDaniel, of Abigail the Carmelitess:

2 The third, Absalom the son of Maachah the daughter of Talmai king of Geshur: the fourth, Adonijah the son of Haggith:

3 The fifth, Shephatiah of Abital: the sixth, Ithream by ^eEglah his wife.

4 These six were born unto him in Hebron; and ^dthere he reigned seven years and six months: and ^ein Jerusalem he reigned thirty and three years.

5 And these were born unto him in Jerusalem; ^bShimea, and Shobab, and Nathan, and ^cSolomon, four, of ^eBath-shua the daughter of ^dAmmiel:

6 Ithar also, and ^eElishama, and Eliphellet,

7 And Nogah, and Nepheg, and Japhia,

8 And Elishama, and ^fEliada, and Eliphellet, ^hnine.

9 These *were* all the sons of David, beside the sons of the concubines, and ⁱTamar their sister.

10 ¶ And Solomon's son *was* ^kRehoboam, ^eAbia his son, Asa his son, Jehoshaphat his son,

11 Joram his son, ^hAhaziah his son, Joash his son,

12 Amaziah his son, ⁱAzariah his son, Jotham his son,

13 Ahaz his son, Hezekiah his son, Manasseh his son,

14 Amon his son, Josiah his son.

15 And the sons of Josiah *were*, the first-born ^kJohanan, the second ⁱJehoia-

y Josh. 15. 17. l Or, Ephraim, ver. 19. m Or, Reaiah, ch. 4. 2. n Or, half of the Mesuchites, or, Hatsiamenuchoth. o Or, Asarites, or, crowns of the house of Joab. s Judg. 1. 16. a Jer. 35. 2. CHAP. III. a 2 Sam. 3. 2. b Josh. 15. 56. c Or, Chileab. 2 Sam. 3. 3. e 2 Sam. 3. 5. d 2 Sam. 2. 11. e 2 Sam. 5. 5. f 2 Sam. 5. 14. ch. 14. 4. b Or, Shammua, 2 Sam. 5. 14.

g 2 Sam. 12. 24. e Or, Bath-sheba, 2 Sam. 11. 3. d Or, Eliam, 2 Sam. 11. 3. e Or, Elishua, 2 Sam. 5. 15. f Or, Beeliada, ch. 14. 7. h See 2 Sam. 5. 14, 15, 16. i 2 Sam. 13. 1. k 1 Kings 11. 43. & 15. 6. g Or, Abijam, 1 Kings 15. 1. h Or, Azariah, 2 Chron. 22. 6. or, Jehoahaz, 2 Chron. 21. 17. i Or, Uziah, 2 Kings 15. 30. k Or, Jehoahaz, 2 Kings 23. 30. l Or, Eliakim, 2 Kings 23. 34.

kim, the third ^m Zedekiah, the fourth Shalum.

16 And the sons of ^l Jehoiakim : ⁿ Jeconiah his son, Zedekiah ^m his son.

17 ¶ And the sons of Jeconiah ; Assir, ^o Salathiel ⁿ his son,

18 Malchiram also, and Pedaiiah, and Shenazar, Jecamiah, Hoshama, and Neda-biah.

19 And the sons of Pedaiiah *were*, Zerubabel, and Shimei : and the sons of Zerubabel ; Meshullam, and Hananiah, and Shelomith their sister :

20 And Hashubah, and Ohel, and Berechiah, and Hasadiah, Jushab-hesed, five.

21 And the sons of Hananiah ; Pelatiah, and Jesaiah : the sons of Rephaiah, the sons of Arnan, the sons of Obadiah, the sons of Shechaniah.

22 And the sons of Shechaniah ; She-maiah : and the sons of Shemaiah ; ^o Hattush, and Igeal, and Bariah, and Neariah, and Shaphat, six.

23 And the sons of Neariah ; Elioenai, and ^r Hezekiah, and Azrikam, three.

24 And the sons of Elioenai *were*, Hodaiah, and Eliashib, and Pelaiah, and Akkub, and Johanan, and Dalaiah, and Anani, seven.

CHAP. IV.

1, 11 The posterity of Judah by Caleb the son of Hur. 5 Of Ashur the posthumous son of Hezron. 9 Of Jabez, and his prayer. 21 The posterity of Shelar. 24 The posterity and cities of Simeon. 39 Their conquest of Gedor, and of the Amalekites in mount Seir. [BEFORE CHRIST 1300, &c.]

THE sons of Judah ; ^a Pharez, Hezron, and ^a Carmi, and Hur, and Shobal.

2 And ^b Reaiah the son of Shobal begat Jahath ; and Jahath begat Ahumai, and Lahad. These *are* the families of the Zorathites.

3 And these *were* of the father of Etam ; Jezreel, and Ishma, and Idbash : and the name of their sister *was* Hazeleponi :

4 And Penuel the father of Gedor, and Ezer the father of Hushah. These *are*

the sons of ^b Hur, the firstborn of Ephra-tah, the father of Beth-lehem.

5 ¶ And ^c Ashur the father of Tekoa had two wives, Helah and Naarah.

6 And Naarah bare him Ahuzam, and Hephher, and Temeni, and Haahashtari. These *were* the sons of Naarah.

7 And the sons of Helah *were*, Zereth, and Jezoar, and Ethnan.

8 And Coz begat Anub, and Zobebah, and the families of Aharhel the son of Harum.

9 ¶ And Jabez was ^d more honourable than his brethren : and his mother called his name ^e Jabez, saying, Because I bare him with sorrow.

10 And Jabez called on the God of Israel, saying, ^d Oh that thou wouldest bless me indeed, and enlarge my coast, and that thine hand might be with me, and that thou wouldest ^e keep *me* from evil, that it may not grieve me ! And God granted him that which he requested.

11 ¶ And Chelub the brother of Shuah begat Mehir, which *was* the father of Esh-ton.

12 And Eshton begat Beth-rapha, and Paseah, and Tehinnah the father of ^f Irna-hash. These *are* the men of Rechah.

13 And the sons of Kenaz ; ^g Othniel, and Seraiah : and the sons of Othniel ; ^h Hathath.

14 And Meonothai begat Ophrah : and Seraiah begat Joab, the father of ⁱ the ^h valley of ⁱ Charashim ; for they were craftsmen.

15 And the sons of Caleb the son of Jephunneh ; Iru, Elah, and Naam : and the sons of Elah, ^k even Kenaz.

16 And the sons of Jehaleleel ; Ziph, and Ziphah, Tiria, and Asareel.

17 And the sons of Ezra *were*, Jether, and Mered, and Ephraim, and Jalon : and she bare Miriam, and Shammai, and Ishbah the father of Eshtemoa.

18 And his wife ^j Jehudijah bare Jered

^m Or, Mattaniah, 2 Kings 24. 17. ^l Matt. 1. 11. ⁿ Or, Jehoiachin, 2 Kings 24. 6. or, Joniah, Jer. 22. 24. ^m 2 Kings 24. 17, being his uncle. ^o Heb. Shealtiel. ⁿ Matt. 1. 12. Ezra 8. 2. ^p Heb. Hiskiahu.

CHAP. IV. ^a Gen. 38. 29. & 46. 12. ^a Or, Chelubai, ch. 2. 9. or, Caleb, ch. 2. 18. ^b Or, Haroeh, ch. 2. 52. ^b ch. 2. 50. ^c ch. 2. 24. ^d Gen. 34. 19. ^e That is, sorrowful. ^d Heb. If thou wilt. ^g c. ^e Heb. do me. ^f Or, the city of Nahash. ^e Josh. 15. 17. ^g Or, Hathath, and Meonothai, who begat. ^f Neh. 11. 35. ^h Or, inhabitants of the valley. ⁱ That is, craftsmen. ^h Or, Unaz. ^j Or, the Jewess.

the father of Gedor, and Heber the father of Socho, and Jekuthiel the father of Zanoah. And these *are* the sons of Bithiah the daughter of Pharaoh, which Mered took.

19 And the sons of *his* wife ^m Hodiah the sister of Naham, the father of Keilah the Garmite, and Eshtemoa the Maachathite.

20 And the sons of Shimon *were*, Amnon, and Rinnah, Ben-hanan, and Tilon. And the sons of Ishi *were*, Zoheth, and Ben-zoheth.

21 ¶ The sons of Shelah ^s the son of Judah *were*, Er the father of Lecah, and Laadah the father of Mareshah, and the families of the house of them that wrought fine linen, of the house of Ashbea,

22 And Jokim, and the men of Chozeba, and Joash, and Saraph, who had the dominion in Moab, and Jashubi-lehem. And *these are* ancient things.

23 These *were* the potters, and those that dwelt among plants and hedges: there they dwelt with the king for his work.

24 ¶ The sons of Simeon *were*, ⁿ Nemuel, and Jamin, ^o Jarib, Zerah, and Shaul:

25 Shallum his son, Mibsam his son, Mishma his son.

26 And the sons of Mishma; Hamuel his son, Zacchur his son, Shimei his son.

27 And Shimei had sixteen sons and six daughters; but his brethren had not many children, neither did all their family multiply, ^p like to the children of Judah.

28 And they dwelt at ^h Beer-sheba, and Moladah, and Hazar-shual,

29 And at ^q Bilhah, and at Ezem, and at ^r Tolad,

30 And at Bethuel, and at Hormah, and at Ziklag,

31 And at Beth-marcaboth, and ^s Hazar-susim, and at Beth-birei, and at Shaaraim. These *were* their cities unto the reign of David.

32 And their villages *were*, ^t Etam, and

Ain, Rimmon, and Tochen, and Ashan, five cities:

33 And all their villages that *were* round about the same cities, unto ^u Baal. These *were* their habitations, and ^x their genealogy.

34 And Meshobab, and Jamlech, and Joshah the son of Amaziah,

35 And Joel, and Jehu the son of Josibiah, the son of Seraiah, the son of Asiel,

36 And Elioenai, and Jaakobah, and Jeshohaiah, and Asaiah, and Adiel, and Jesimiël, and Benaiah,

37 And Ziza the son of Shiphi, the son of Allon, the son of Jedaiah, the son of Shimri, the son of Shemaiah;

38 These ^y mentioned by *their* names *were* princes in their families: and the house of their fathers increased greatly.

39 ¶ And they went to the entrance of Gedor, *even* unto the east side of the valley, to seek pasture for their flocks.

40 And they found fat pasture and good, and the land *was* wide, and quiet, and peaceable; for *they* of Ham had dwelt there of old.

41 And these written by name came in the days of Hezekiah king of Judah, and ⁱ smote their tents, and the habitations that were found there, and destroyed them utterly unto this day, and dwelt in their rooms: because *there was* pasture there for their flocks.

42 And *some* of them, *even* of the sons of Simeon, five hundred men, went to mount Seir, having for their captains Pelatiah, and Neariah, and Rephaiah, and Uzziel, the sons of Ishi.

43 And they smote ^k the rest of the Amalekites that were escaped, and dwelt there unto this day.

CHAP. V.

1 The line of Reuben (who lost his birthright) unto the captivity. 9 Their habitation and conquest of the Hagarites. 11 The chief men and habitations of Gad. 18 The number and conquest of Reuben, Gad, and the half of Manasseh. 23 The habitations and chief men of that half tribe. 25 Their captivity for their sin. [BEFORE CHRIST 1300, &c.]

^m Or, Jehudijah, mentioned before. ^g Gen. 38. 1, 5. & 46. 12. ⁿ Or, Jemuel, Gen. 46. 10. Ex. 6. 15. Num. 26. 12. ^o Or, Jachin, Zohar. ^p Heb. unto. ^h Josh. 19. 2. ^q Or, Baiah, Josh. 19. 3. ^r Or, Ettolad, Josh. 19. 4. ^s Or, Hazar-susah, Josh. 19. 5. ^t Or, Ether,

Josh. 19. 7. ^u Or, Baalathher, Josh. 19. 8. ^x Or, as they divided themselves by nations among them. ^y Heb. coming. ⁱ 2 Kings 18. 8. ^k See 1 Sam. 15. 8. & 30. 17. & 2 Sam. 8. 12.

NOW the sons of Reuben the firstborn of Israel, (for ^ahe *was* the firstborn; but, forasmuch as he ^bdefiled his father's bed, ^chis birthright was given unto the sons of Joseph the son of Israel: and the genealogy is not to be reckoned after the birth-right.

2 For ^dJudah prevailed above his brethren, and of him *came* the ^echief ^aruler; but the birthright *was* Joseph's:)

3 The sons, *I say*, of ^fReuben the firstborn of Israel *were*, Hanoch, and Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi.

4 The sons of Joel; ^gShemaiah his son, Gog his son, Shimei his son,

5 Micah his son, Reaia his son, Baal his son,

6 Beerah his son, whom ^hTilgath-pileser king of Assyria carried away *captivity*: he *was* prince of the Reubenites.

7 And his brethren by their families, ⁱwhen the genealogy of their generations was reckoned, *were* the chief, Jeiel, and Zechariah,

8 And Bela the son of Azaz, the son of ^jShema, the son of Joel, who dwelt in ^kAroer, even unto Nebo and Baal-meon:

9 And eastward he inhabited unto the entering in of the wilderness from the river Euphrates: because their cattle were multiplied ^lin the land of Gilead.

10 And in the days of Saul they made war ^mwith the Hagarites, who fell by their hand: and they dwelt in their tents ⁿthroughout all the east *land* of Gilead.

11 ¶ And the children of Gad dwelt over against them, in the land of ^oBashan unto Salcah:

12 Joel the chief, and Shapham the next, and Jaanai, and Shaphat in Bashan.

13 And their brethren of the house of their fathers *were*, Michael, and Meshulam, and Sheba, and Jorai, and Jachan, and Zia, and Heber, seven.

14 These *are* the children of Abihail the son of Huri, the son of Jaroah, the son of

Gilead, the son of Michael, the son of Jeshishai, the son of Jahdo, the son of Buz;

15 Ahi the son of Abdiel, the son of Guni, chief of the house of their fathers.

16 And they dwelt in Gilead in Bashan, and in her towns, and in all the suburbs of ^pSharon, upon ^qtheir borders.

17 All these were reckoned by genealogies in the days of ^rJotham king of Judah, and in the days of ^sJeroboam king of Israel.

18 ¶ The sons of Reuben, and the Gadites, and half the tribe of Manasseh, ^tof valiant men, men able to bear buckler and sword, and to shoot with bow, and skilful in war, *were* four and forty thousand seven hundred and threescore, that went out to the war.

19 And they made war with the Hagarites, with ^uJetur, and Nephish, and Nodab.

20 And ^vthey were helped against them, and the Hagarites were delivered into their hand, and all that *were* with them: for they cried to God in the battle, and he was intreated of them; because they ^wput their trust in him.

21 And they ^xtook away their cattle; of their camels fifty thousand, and of sheep two hundred and fifty thousand, and of asses two thousand, and of ^ymen an hundred thousand.

22 For there fell down many slain, because the war *was* of God. And they dwelt in their steads until ^zthe captivity.

23 ¶ And the children of the half tribe of Manasseh dwelt in the land: they increased from Bashan unto Baal-hermon and Senir, and unto mount Hermon.

24 And these *were* the heads of the house of their fathers, even Ephraim, and Ishi, and Eliel, and Azriel, and Jeremiah, and Hodaviah, and Jahdiel, mighty men of valour, ^{aa}famous men, *and* heads of the house of their fathers.

25 ¶ And they transgressed against the

CHAP. V. a Gen. 29. 32. & 49. 3. b Gen. 35. 22. & 49. 4. c Gen. 48. 15, 22. d Gen. 49. 8, 10. Ps. 60. 7. & 108. 8. e Mic. 5. 2. Matt. 2. 6. f Gen. 46. 9. Ex. 6. 14. Num. 26. 5. g Or, Tilgath-pileser, 2 Kings 15. 29. & 18. 7. h See ver. 17. i Or, Shemaiah, verse 4. j Josh. 13. 15, 16. k Gen. 25. 12. l Heb. upon all

the face of the east. m Josh. 13. 11, 24. n ch. 27. 29. o Heb. their goings forth. p 2 Kings 15. 5, 32. q 2 Kings 14. 16, 28. r Heb. sons of valour. s Gen. 25. 15. ch. 1. 31. t See ver. 22. u Ps. 22. 4, 5. v Heb. led captive. w Heb. souls of men: as Num. 31. 35. x 2 Kings 15. 29. & 17. 6. y Heb. men of names.

God of their fathers, and went a 'whoring after the gods of the people of the land, whom God destroyed before them.

26 And the God of Israel stirred up the spirit of ^a Pul king of Assyria, and the spirit of ^x Tilgath-pilneser king of Assyria, and he carried them away, even the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh, and brought them unto ^y Halah, and Habor, and Hara, and to the river Gozan, unto this day.

CHAP. VI.

1 *The sons of Levi.* 4 *The line of the priests unto the captivity.* 16 *The families of Gershom, Merari, and Kohath.* 49 *The office of Aaron, and his line unto Ahimaaz.* 54 *The cities of the priests and Levites.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1300, &c.]

THE sons of Levi; ^a Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.

2 And the sons of Kohath; Amram, ^b Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel.

3 And the children of Amram; Aaron, and Moses, and Miriam. The sons also of Aaron; ^c Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar.

4 ¶ Eleazar begat Phinehas, Phinehas begat Abishua,

5 And Abishua begat Bukki, and Bukki begat Uzzi,

6 And Uzzi begat Zerariah, and Zerariah begat Meraioth,

7 Meraioth begat Amariah, and Amariah begat Ahitub,

8 And ^d Ahitub begat Zadok, and ^e Zadok begat Ahimaaz,

9 And Ahimaaz begat Azariah, and Azariah begat Johanan,

10 And Johanan begat Azariah, (he *it is* 'that executed the priest's office ^b in the 'temple that Solomon built in Jerusalem:)

11 And ^b Azariah begat Amariah, and Amariah begat Ahitub,

12 And Ahitub begat Zadok, and Zadok begat ^c Shallum,

13 And Shallum begat Hilkiah, and Hilkiah begat Azariah,

14 And Azariah begat ⁱ Seraiah, and Seraiah begat Jehozadak,

15 And Jehozadak went *into captivity*, ^k when the LORD carried away Judah and Jerusalem by the hand of Nebuchadnezzar.

16 ¶ The sons of Levi; ^{1d} Gershom, Kohath, and Merari.

17 And these *be* the names of the sons of Gershom; Libni, and Shimei.

18 And the sons of Kohath *were*, Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel.

19 The sons of Merari; Mahli, and Mushi. And these *are* the families of the Levites according to their fathers.

20 Of Gershom; Libni his son, Jahath his son, ^m Zimmah his son,

21 ⁿ Joah his son, ^o Iddo his son, Zerah his son, ^p Jeaterai his son.

22 The sons of Kohath; ^q Amminadab his son, Korah his son, Assir his son,

23 Elkanah his son, and Ebiasaph his son, and Assir his son,

24 Tahath his son, ^r Uriel his son, Uziah his son, and Shaul his son.

25 And the sons of Elkanah; ^s Amasai, and Ahimoth.

26 *As for* Elkanah: the sons of Elkanah; ^t Zophai his son, and ^u Nahath his son,

27 ^v Eliab his son, Jeroham his son, Elkanah his son.

28 And the sons of Samuel; the first-born ^w Vashni, and Abiah.

29 The sons of Merari; Mahli, Libni his son, Shimei his son, Uzza his son,

30 Shimei his son, Haggiah his son, Asaiah his son.

31 And these *are they* whom David set over the service of song in the house of the LORD, after that the ^x ark had rest.

32 And they ministered before the dwelling place of the tabernacle of the congregation with singing, until Solomon had built the house of the LORD in Jerusalem:

^t 2 Kings 17. 7. ^u 2 Kings 15. 19. ^x 2 Kings 15. 29. ^y 2 Kings 17. 6. & 18. 11. CHAP. VI. ^a Gen. 46. 11. Ex. 6. 16. Num. 26. 57. ch. 23. 6. ^b Or, Gershom, verse 16. ^c See ver. 22. ^d Lev. 10. 1. ^e 2 Sam. 8. 17. ^f See 2 Chron. 26. 17. 18. ^g Heb. in the house. ^h 1 Kings 6. 2 Chron. 3. ⁱ See Ezra 7. 3. ^j Or, Meshullam, ch. 9. 11. ^k Neh. 11. 11. ^l 2 Kings 25. 18. ^m Ex. 6. 16. ⁿ Or, Gershom, ver. 1. ^o ver.

42. ^p Or, Ethan, ver. 42. ^q Or, Adaiah, ver. 41. ^r Or, Ethni, ver. 41. ^s Or, Izhar, ver. 2. 18. ^t Or, Zephaniah. Azariah, Joel, ver. 36. ^u See ver. 35, 36. ^v Or, Zaph, ver. 35. ^w 1 Sam. 1. 1. ^x ver. 34, ^y ver. 34, ^z ver. 34, ^{aa} ver. 34, ^{ab} ver. 34, ^{ac} ver. 34, ^{ad} ver. 34, ^{ae} ver. 34, ^{af} ver. 34, ^{ag} ver. 34, ^{ah} ver. 34, ^{ai} ver. 34, ^{aj} ver. 34, ^{ak} ver. 34, ^{al} ver. 34, ^{am} ver. 34, ^{an} ver. 34, ^{ao} ver. 34, ^{ap} ver. 34, ^{aq} ver. 34, ^{ar} ver. 34, ^{as} ver. 34, ^{at} ver. 34, ^{au} ver. 34, ^{av} ver. 34, ^{aw} ver. 34, ^{ax} ver. 34, ^{ay} ver. 34, ^{az} ver. 34, ^{ba} ver. 34, ^{bb} ver. 34, ^{bc} ver. 34, ^{bd} ver. 34, ^{be} ver. 34, ^{bf} ver. 34, ^{bg} ver. 34, ^{bh} ver. 34, ^{bi} ver. 34, ^{bj} ver. 34, ^{bk} ver. 34, ^{bl} ver. 34, ^{bm} ver. 34, ^{bn} ver. 34, ^{bo} ver. 34, ^{bp} ver. 34, ^{bq} ver. 34, ^{br} ver. 34, ^{bs} ver. 34, ^{bt} ver. 34, ^{bu} ver. 34, ^{bv} ver. 34, ^{bw} ver. 34, ^{bx} ver. 34, ^{by} ver. 34, ^{bz} ver. 34, ^{ca} ver. 34, ^{cb} ver. 34, ^{cc} ver. 34, ^{cd} ver. 34, ^{ce} ver. 34, ^{cf} ver. 34, ^{cg} ver. 34, ^{ch} ver. 34, ^{ci} ver. 34, ^{cj} ver. 34, ^{ck} ver. 34, ^{cl} ver. 34, ^{cm} ver. 34, ^{cn} ver. 34, ^{co} ver. 34, ^{cp} ver. 34, ^{cq} ver. 34, ^{cr} ver. 34, ^{cs} ver. 34, ^{ct} ver. 34, ^{cu} ver. 34, ^{cv} ver. 34, ^{cw} ver. 34, ^{cx} ver. 34, ^{cy} ver. 34, ^{cz} ver. 34, ^{da} ver. 34, ^{db} ver. 34, ^{dc} ver. 34, ^{dd} ver. 34, ^{de} ver. 34, ^{df} ver. 34, ^{dg} ver. 34, ^{dh} ver. 34, ^{di} ver. 34, ^{dj} ver. 34, ^{dk} ver. 34, ^{dl} ver. 34, ^{dm} ver. 34, ^{dn} ver. 34, ^{do} ver. 34, ^{dp} ver. 34, ^{dq} ver. 34, ^{dr} ver. 34, ^{ds} ver. 34, ^{dt} ver. 34, ^{du} ver. 34, ^{dv} ver. 34, ^{dw} ver. 34, ^{dx} ver. 34, ^{dy} ver. 34, ^{dz} ver. 34, ^{ea} ver. 34, ^{eb} ver. 34, ^{ec} ver. 34, ^{ed} ver. 34, ^{ee} ver. 34, ^{ef} ver. 34, ^{eg} ver. 34, ^{eh} ver. 34, ^{ei} ver. 34, ^{ej} ver. 34, ^{ek} ver. 34, ^{el} ver. 34, ^{em} ver. 34, ^{en} ver. 34, ^{eo} ver. 34, ^{ep} ver. 34, ^{eq} ver. 34, ^{er} ver. 34, ^{es} ver. 34, ^{et} ver. 34, ^{eu} ver. 34, ^{ev} ver. 34, ^{ew} ver. 34, ^{ex} ver. 34, ^{ey} ver. 34, ^{ez} ver. 34, ^{fa} ver. 34, ^{fb} ver. 34, ^{fc} ver. 34, ^{fd} ver. 34, ^{fe} ver. 34, ^{fg} ver. 34, ^{fh} ver. 34, ^{fi} ver. 34, ^{fj} ver. 34, ^{fk} ver. 34, ^{fl} ver. 34, ^{fm} ver. 34, ^{fn} ver. 34, ^{fo} ver. 34, ^{fp} ver. 34, ^{fq} ver. 34, ^{fr} ver. 34, ^{fs} ver. 34, ^{ft} ver. 34, ^{fu} ver. 34, ^{fv} ver. 34, ^{fw} ver. 34, ^{fx} ver. 34, ^{fy} ver. 34, ^{fz} ver. 34, ^{ga} ver. 34, ^{gb} ver. 34, ^{gc} ver. 34, ^{gd} ver. 34, ^{ge} ver. 34, ^{gf} ver. 34, ^{gg} ver. 34, ^{gh} ver. 34, ^{gi} ver. 34, ^{gj} ver. 34, ^{gk} ver. 34, ^{gl} ver. 34, ^{gm} ver. 34, ^{gn} ver. 34, ^{go} ver. 34, ^{gp} ver. 34, ^{gq} ver. 34, ^{gr} ver. 34, ^{gs} ver. 34, ^{gt} ver. 34, ^{gu} ver. 34, ^{gv} ver. 34, ^{gw} ver. 34, ^{gx} ver. 34, ^{gy} ver. 34, ^{gz} ver. 34, ^{ha} ver. 34, ^{hb} ver. 34, ^{hc} ver. 34, ^{hd} ver. 34, ^{he} ver. 34, ^{hf} ver. 34, ^{hg} ver. 34, ^{hh} ver. 34, ^{hi} ver. 34, ^{hj} ver. 34, ^{hk} ver. 34, ^{hl} ver. 34, ^{hm} ver. 34, ^{hn} ver. 34, ^{ho} ver. 34, ^{hp} ver. 34, ^{hq} ver. 34, ^{hr} ver. 34, ^{hs} ver. 34, ^{ht} ver. 34, ^{hu} ver. 34, ^{hv} ver. 34, ^{hw} ver. 34, ^{hx} ver. 34, ^{hy} ver. 34, ^{hz} ver. 34, ^{ia} ver. 34, ^{ib} ver. 34, ^{ic} ver. 34, ^{id} ver. 34, ^{ie} ver. 34, ^{if} ver. 34, ^{ig} ver. 34, ^{ih} ver. 34, ⁱⁱ ver. 34, ^{ij} ver. 34, ^{ik} ver. 34, ^{il} ver. 34, ^{im} ver. 34, ⁱⁿ ver. 34, ^{io} ver. 34, ^{ip} ver. 34, ^{iq} ver. 34, ^{ir} ver. 34, ^{is} ver. 34, ^{it} ver. 34, ^{iu} ver. 34, ^{iv} ver. 34, ^{iw} ver. 34, ^{ix} ver. 34, ^{iy} ver. 34, ^{iz} ver. 34, ^{ja} ver. 34, ^{jb} ver. 34, ^{jc} ver. 34, ^{jd} ver. 34, ^{je} ver. 34, ^{jf} ver. 34, ^{jj} ver. 34, ^{jk} ver. 34, ^{jl} ver. 34, ^{jm} ver. 34, ^{jn} ver. 34, ^{jo} ver. 34, ^{jp} ver. 34, ^{jq} ver. 34, ^{jr} ver. 34, ^{js} ver. 34, ^{jt} ver. 34, ^{ju} ver. 34, ^{jv} ver. 34, ^{jw} ver. 34, ^{jx} ver. 34, ^{jy} ver. 34, ^{jz} ver. 34, ^{ka} ver. 34, ^{kb} ver. 34, ^{kc} ver. 34, ^{kd} ver. 34, ^{ke} ver. 34, ^{kf} ver. 34, ^{kg} ver. 34, ^{kh} ver. 34, ^{ki} ver. 34, ^{kj} ver. 34, ^{kl} ver. 34, ^{km} ver. 34, ^{kn} ver. 34, ^{ko} ver. 34, ^{kp} ver. 34, ^{kq} ver. 34, ^{kr} ver. 34, ^{ks} ver. 34, ^{kt} ver. 34, ^{ku} ver. 34, ^{kv} ver. 34, ^{kw} ver. 34, ^{kx} ver. 34, ^{ky} ver. 34, ^{kz} ver. 34, ^{la} ver. 34, ^{lb} ver. 34, ^{lc} ver. 34, ^{ld} ver. 34, ^{le} ver. 34, ^{lf} ver. 34, ^{lg} ver. 34, ^{lh} ver. 34, ^{li} ver. 34, ^{lj} ver. 34, ^{lk} ver. 34, ^{ll} ver. 34, ^{lm} ver. 34, ^{ln} ver. 34, ^{lo} ver. 34, ^{lp} ver. 34, ^{lq} ver. 34, ^{lr} ver. 34, ^{ls} ver. 34, ^{lt} ver. 34, ^{lu} ver. 34, ^{lv} ver. 34, ^{lw} ver. 34, ^{lx} ver. 34, ^{ly} ver. 34, ^{lz} ver. 34, ^{ma} ver. 34, ^{mb} ver. 34, ^{mc} ver. 34, ^{md} ver. 34, ^{me} ver. 34, ^{mf} ver. 34, ^{mg} ver. 34, ^{mh} ver. 34, ^{mi} ver. 34, ^{mj} ver. 34, ^{mk} ver. 34, ^{ml} ver. 34, ^{mn} ver. 34, ^{mo} ver. 34, ^{mp} ver. 34, ^{mq} ver. 34, ^{mr} ver. 34, ^{ms} ver. 34, ^{mt} ver. 34, ^{mu} ver. 34, ^{mv} ver. 34, ^{mw} ver. 34, ^{mx} ver. 34, ^{my} ver. 34, ^{mz} ver. 34, ^{na} ver. 34, ^{nb} ver. 34, ^{nc} ver. 34, nd ver. 34, ^{ne} ver. 34, ^{nf} ver. 34, ^{ng} ver. 34, ^{nh} ver. 34, ⁿⁱ ver. 34, ^{nj} ver. 34, ^{nk} ver. 34, ^{nl} ver. 34, ^{nm} ver. 34, ⁿⁿ ver. 34, ^{no} ver. 34, ^{np} ver. 34, ^{nq} ver. 34, ^{nr} ver. 34, ^{ns} ver. 34, ^{nt} ver. 34, ^{nu} ver. 34, ^{nv} ver. 34, ^{nw} ver. 34, ^{nx} ver. 34, ^{ny} ver. 34, ^{nz} ver. 34, ^{oa} ver. 34, ^{ob} ver. 34, ^{oc} ver. 34, ^{od} ver. 34, ^{oe} ver. 34, ^{of} ver. 34, ^{og} ver. 34, ^{oh} ver. 34, ^{oi} ver. 34, ^{oj} ver. 34, ^{ok} ver. 34, ^{ol} ver. 34, ^{om} ver. 34, ^{on} ver. 34, ^{oo} ver. 34, ^{op} ver. 34, ^{oq} ver. 34, ^{or} ver. 34, ^{os} ver. 34, ^{ot} ver. 34, ^{ou} ver. 34, ^{ov} ver. 34, ^{ow} ver. 34, ^{ox} ver. 34, ^{oy} ver. 34, ^{oz} ver. 34, ^{pa} ver. 34, ^{pb} ver. 34, ^{pc} ver. 34, ^{pd} ver. 34, ^{pe} ver. 34, ^{pf} ver. 34, ^{pg} ver. 34, ^{ph} ver. 34, ^{pi} ver. 34, ^{pj} ver. 34, ^{pk} ver. 34, ^{pl} ver. 34, ^{pm} ver. 34, ^{pn} ver. 34, ^{po} ver. 34, ^{pp} ver. 34, ^{pq} ver. 34, ^{pr} ver. 34, ^{ps} ver. 34, ^{pt} ver. 34, ^{pu} ver. 34, ^{pv} ver. 34, ^{pw} ver. 34, ^{px} ver. 34, ^{py} ver. 34, ^{pz} ver. 34, ^{qa} ver. 34, ^{qb} ver. 34, ^{qc} ver. 34, ^{qd} ver. 34, ^{qe} ver. 34, ^{qf} ver. 34, ^{qg} ver. 34, ^{qh} ver. 34, ^{qi} ver. 34, ^{qj} ver. 34, ^{ql} ver. 34, ^{qm} ver. 34, ^{qn} ver. 34, ^{qo} ver. 34, ^{qp} ver. 34, ^{qq} ver. 34, ^{qr} ver. 34, ^{qs} ver. 34, ^{qt} ver. 34, ^{qu} ver. 34, ^{qv} ver. 34, ^{qw} ver. 34, ^{qx} ver. 34, ^{qy} ver. 34, ^{qz} ver. 34, ^{ra} ver. 34, ^{rb} ver. 34, ^{rc} ver. 34, rd ver. 34, ^{re} ver. 34, ^{rf} ver. 34, ^{rg} ver. 34, ^{rh} ver. 34, ^{ri} ver. 34, ^{rj} ver. 34, ^{rk} ver. 34, ^{rl} ver. 34, ^{rm} ver. 34, ^{rn} ver. 34, ^{ro} ver. 34, ^{rp} ver. 34, ^{rq} ver. 34, ^{rr} ver. 34, ^{rs} ver. 34, ^{rt} ver. 34, ^{ru} ver. 34, ^{rv} ver. 34, ^{rw} ver. 34, ^{rx} ver. 34, ^{ry} ver. 34, ^{rz} ver. 34, ^{sa} ver. 34, ^{sb} ver. 34, ^{sc} ver. 34, ^{sd} ver. 34, ^{se} ver. 34, ^{sf} ver. 34, ^{sg} ver. 34, ^{sh} ver. 34, ^{si} ver. 34, ^{sj} ver. 34, ^{sk} ver. 34, ^{sl} ver. 34, sm ver. 34, ^{sn} ver. 34, ^{so} ver. 34, ^{sp} ver. 34, ^{sq} ver. 34, ^{sr} ver. 34, ^{ss} ver. 34, st ver. 34, ^{su} ver. 34, ^{sv} ver. 34, ^{sw} ver. 34, ^{sx} ver. 34, ^{sy} ver. 34, ^{sz} ver. 34, ^{ta} ver. 34, ^{tb} ver. 34, ^{tc} ver. 34, ^{td} ver. 34, ^{te} ver. 34, ^{tf} ver. 34, ^{tg} ver. 34, th ver. 34, ^{ti} ver. 34, ^{tj} ver. 34, ^{tk} ver. 34, ^{tl} ver. 34, tm ver. 34, ^{tn} ver. 34, ^{to} ver. 34, ^{tp} ver. 34, ^{tq} ver. 34, ^{tr} ver. 34, ^{ts} ver. 34, ^{tt} ver. 34, ^{tu} ver. 34, ^{tv} ver. 34, ^{tw} ver. 34, ^{tx} ver. 34, ^{ty} ver. 34, ^{tz} ver. 34, ^{ua} ver. 34, ^{ub} ver. 34, ^{uc} ver. 34, ^{ud} ver. 34, ^{ue} ver. 34, ^{uf} ver. 34, ^{ug} ver. 34, ^{uh} ver. 34, ^{ui} ver. 34, ^{uj} ver. 34, ^{uk} ver. 34, ^{ul} ver. 34, ^{um} ver. 34, ^{un} ver. 34, ^{uo} ver. 34, ^{up} ver. 34, ^{uq} ver. 34, ^{ur} ver. 34, ^{us} ver. 34, ^{ut} ver. 34, ^{uu} ver. 34, ^{uv} ver. 34, ^{uw} ver. 34, ^{ux} ver. 34, ^{uy} ver. 34, ^{uz} ver. 34, ^{va} ver. 34, ^{vb} ver. 34, ^{vc} ver. 34, ^{vd} ver. 34, ^{ve} ver. 34, ^{vf} ver. 34, ^{vg} ver. 34, ^{vh} ver. 34, ^{vi} ver. 34, ^{vj} ver. 34, ^{vk} ver. 34, ^{vl} ver. 34, ^{vm} ver. 34, ^{vn} ver. 34, ^{vo} ver. 34, ^{vp} ver. 34, ^{vq} ver. 34, ^{vr} ver. 34, ^{vs} ver. 34, ^{vt} ver. 34, ^{vu} ver. 34, ^{vv} ver. 34, ^{vw} ver. 34, ^{vx} ver. 34, ^{vy} ver. 34, ^{vz} ver. 34, ^{wa} ver. 34, ^{wb} ver. 34, ^{wc} ver. 34, ^{wd} ver. 34, ^{we} ver. 34, ^{wf} ver. 34, ^{wg} ver. 34, ^{wh} ver. 34, ^{wi} ver. 34, ^{wj} ver. 34, ^{wk} ver. 34, ^{wl} ver. 34, ^{wm} ver. 34, ^{wn} ver. 34, ^{wo} ver. 34, ^{wp} ver. 34, ^{wq} ver. 34, ^{wr} ver. 34, ^{ws} ver. 34, ^{wt} ver. 34, ^{wu} ver. 34, ^{wv} ver. 34, ^{ww} ver. 34, ^{wx} ver. 34, ^{wy} ver. 34, ^{wz} ver. 34, ^{xa} ver. 34, ^{xb} ver. 34, ^{xc} ver. 34, ^{xd} ver. 34, ^{xe} ver. 34, ^{xf} ver. 34, ^{xg} ver. 34, ^{xh} ver. 34, ^{xi} ver. 34, ^{xj} ver. 34, ^{xk} ver. 34, ^{xl} ver. 34, ^{xm} ver. 34, ^{xn} ver. 34, ^{xo} ver. 34, ^{xp} ver. 34, ^{xq} ver. 34, ^{xr} ver. 34, ^{xs} ver. 34, ^{xt} ver. 34, ^{xu} ver. 34, ^{xv} ver. 34, ^{xw} ver. 34, ^{xx} ver. 34, ^{xy} ver. 34, ^{xz} ver. 34, ^{ya} ver. 34, ^{yb} ver. 34, ^{yc} ver. 34, ^{yd} ver. 34, ^{ye} ver. 34, ^{yf} ver. 34, ^{yg} ver. 34, ^{yh} ver. 34, ^{yi} ver. 34, ^{yj} ver. 34, ^{yk} ver. 34, ^{yl} ver. 34, ^{ym} ver. 34, ^{yn} ver. 34, ^{yo} ver. 34, ^{yp} ver. 34, ^{yq} ver. 34, ^{yr} ver. 34, ^{ys} ver. 34, ^{yt} ver. 34, ^{yu} ver. 34, ^{yv} ver. 34, ^{yw} ver. 34, ^{yx} ver. 34, ^{yy} ver. 34, ^{yz} ver. 34, ^{za} ver. 34, ^{zb} ver. 34, ^{zc} ver. 34, ^{zd} ver. 34, ^{ze} ver. 34, ^{zf} ver. 34, ^{zg} ver. 34, ^{zh} ver. 34, ^{zi} ver. 34, ^{zj} ver. 34, ^{zk} ver. 34, ^{zl} ver. 34, ^{zm} ver. 34, ^{zn} ver. 34, ^{zo} ver. 34, ^{zp} ver. 34, ^{zq} ver. 34, ^{zr} ver. 34, ^{zs} ver. 34, ^{zt} ver. 34, ^{zu} ver. 34, ^{zv} ver. 34, ^{zw} ver. 34, ^{zx} ver. 34, ^{zy} ver. 34, ^{zz} ver. 34.

and *then* they waited on their office according to their order.

33 And these *are* they that ^mwaited, with their children. Of the sons of the Kohathites : Heman a singer, the son of Joel, the son of Shemuel,

34 The son of Elkanah, the son of Jeroham, the son of Eliel, the son of ⁿToah,

35 The son of ^oZuph, the son of Elkanah, the son of Mahath, the son of Amasai,

36 The son of Elkanah, the son of ^pJoel, the son of Azariah, the son of Zephaniah,

37 The son of Tahath, the son of Assir, the son of ^rEbiasaph, the son of Korah,

38 The son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, the son of Israel.

39 And his brother Asaph, who stood on his right hand, *even* Asaph the son of Berachiah, the son of Shimea,

40 The son of Michael, the son of Baaseiah, the son of Malchiah,

41 The son of ^sEthni, the son of Zerah, the son of Adaiah,

42 The son of Ethan, the son of Zimamah, the son of Shimei,

43 The son of Jahath, the son of Gershon, the son of Levi.

44 And their brethren the sons of Merari *stood* on the left hand : ^tEthan the son of ^uKishi, the son of Abdi, the son of Maluch,

45 The son of Hashabiah, the son of Amaziah, the son of Hilkiah,

46 The son of Amzi, the son of Bani, the son of Shamer,

47 The son of Mahli, the son of Mushi, the son of Merari, the son of Levi.

48 Their brethren also the Levites *were* appointed unto all manner of service of the tabernacle of the house of God.

49 ¶ But Aaron and his sons offered upon the altar of the burnt offering, and on the altar of incense, *and were ap-*

pointed for all the work of the *place* most holy, and to make an atonement for Israel, according to all that Moses the servant of God had commanded.

50 And these *are* the sons of Aaron ; Eleazar his son, Phinehas his son, Abishua his son,

51 Bukki his son, Uzzi his son, Zerahiah his son,

52 Meraioth his son, Amariah his son, Ahitub his son,

53 Zadok his son, Ahimaaz his son.

54 ¶ ^{*} Now these *are* their dwelling places throughout their castles in their coasts, of the sons of Aaron, of the families of the Kohathites : for their's was the lot.

55 ^{*} And they gave them Hebron in the land of Judah, and the suburbs thereof round about it.

56 ^{*} But the fields of the city, and the villages thereof, they gave to Caleb the son of Jephunneh.

57 And ^{*} to the sons of Aaron they gave the cities of Judah, *namely*, Hebron, *the city* of refuge, and Libnah with her suburbs, and Jattir, and Eshtemoa, with their suburbs,

58 And ^{*}Hilen with her suburbs, Debir with her suburbs,

59 And ^{*}Ashan with her suburbs, and Beth-shemesh with her suburbs :

60 And out of the tribe of Benjamin ; Geba with her suburbs, and ^{*}Alemeth with her suburbs, and Anathoth with her suburbs. All their cities throughout their families *were* thirteen cities.

61 And unto the sons of Kohath, ^b *which were* left of the family of that tribe, *were cities given* out of the half tribe, *namely*, out of the half *tribe* of Manasseh, ^c by lot, ten cities.

62 And to the sons of Gershon throughout their families, out of the tribe of Issachar, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Naphtali, and out of the

^m Heb. stood. ⁿ ver. 26, Nahath. ^o Or, Zophai. ^p ver. 24, Shaul, Uziah, Uriel. Ex. 6. 24. ^q See ver. 21. ^r Called Jeduthun, ch. 9. 16. & 25. 1, 3, 6. ^s Or, Kushiath, b. 15. 17. ^t Lev. 1. 9. ^u Ex. 30. 7. ^x Josh. 21. ^y Josh. 21. 11, 12. ^z Josh. 14. 13. & VOL. I. Nos. 43 & 44.

15. 13. ^a Josh. 21. 13. ^s Or, Holon, Josh. 21. 15. ^t Or, Ain, Josh. 21. 16. ^u Or, Almon, Josh. 21. 18. ^b verse 66. ^c Josh. 21. 5.

tribe of Manasseh in Bashan, thirteen cities.

63 Unto the sons of Merari *were given* by lot, throughout their families, out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zebulun, ^d twelve cities.

64 And the children of Israel gave to the Levites *these* cities with their suburbs.

65 And they gave by lot out of the tribe of the children of Judah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, and out of the tribe of the children of Benjamin, these cities, which are called by *their* names.

66 And ^e *the residue* of the families of the sons of Kohath had cities of their coasts out of the tribe of Ephraim.

67 ^f And they gave unto them, *of* the cities of refuge, Shechem in mount Ephraim with her suburbs; *they gave* also Gezer with her suburbs,

68 And ^g Jokmeam with her suburbs, and Beth-horon with her suburbs,

69 And Aijalon with her suburbs, and Gath-rimmon with her suburbs:

70 And out of the half tribe of Manasseh; Aner with her suburbs, and Bileam with her suburbs, for the family of the remnant of the sons of Kohath.

71 Unto the sons of Gershom *were given* out of the family of the half tribe of Manasseh, Golan in Bashan with her suburbs, and Ashtaroth with her suburbs:

72 And out of the tribe of Issachar; Kedesh with her suburbs, Daberath with her suburbs,

73 And Ramoth with her suburbs, and Anem with her suburbs:

74 And out of the tribe of Asher; Mashal with her suburbs, and Abdon with her suburbs,

75 And Hukok with her suburbs, and Rehob with her suburbs:

76 And out of the tribe of Naphtali; Kedesh in Galilee with her suburbs, and

Hammon with her suburbs, and Kirjathaim with her suburbs.

77 Unto the rest of the children of Merari *were given* out of the tribe of Zebulun, Rimmon with her suburbs, Tabor with her suburbs:

78 And on the other side Jordan by Jericho, on the east side of Jordan, *were given them* out of the tribe of Reuben, Bezzer in the wilderness with her suburbs, and Jahzah with her suburbs,

79 Kedemoth also with her suburbs, and Mephaath with her suburbs:

80 And out of the tribe of Gad; Ramoth in Gilead with her suburbs, and Mahanaim with her suburbs,

81 And Heshbon with her suburbs, and Jazer with her suburbs.

CHAP. VII.

1 *The sons of Issachar, 6 of Benjamin, 13 of Naphtali, 14 of Manasseh, 20, 24 and of Ephraim. 21 The calamity of Ephraim by the men of Gath. 23 Beriah is born. 28 Ephraim's habitations. 30 The sons of Asher. [BEFORE CHRIST 1400, &c.]*

NOW the sons of Issachar *were*, ^a Tola, and ^a Puah, Jashub, and Shimrom, four.

2 And the sons of Tola; Uzzi, and Rephaiah, and Jeriel, and Jahmai, and Jibsam, and Shemuel, heads of their father's house, *to wit*, of Tola: *they were* valiant men of might in their generations; ^b whose number *was* in the days of David two and twenty thousand and six hundred.

3 And the sons of Uzzi; Izrahiah: and the sons of Izrahiah; Michael, and Obadiah, and Joel, Ishiah, five: all of them chief men.

4 And with them, by their generations, after the house of their fathers, *were* bands of soldiers for war, six and thirty thousand *men*: for they had many wives and sons.

5 And their brethren among all the families of Issachar *were* valiant men of might, reckoned in all by their genealogies four-score and seven thousand.

^d Josh. 21. 7, 34. ^e verse 61. ^f Josh. 21. 21. ^g See Josh. 21. 22—35, where many of these cities have other names.

CHAP. VII. ^a Gen. 46. 13. Num. 26. 23. ^a Phurah, Job. ^b 2 Sam. 24. 1, 2 ch. 27. 1.

6 ¶ The sons of ^c Benjamin; Bela, and Becher, and Jediahel, three.

7 And the sons of Bela; Ezbon, and Uzzi, and Uzziel, and Jerimoth, and Iri, five; heads of the house of *their* fathers, mighty men of valour; and were reckoned by their genealogies twenty and two thousand and thirty and four.

8 And the sons of Becher; Zemira, and Joash, and Eliezer, and Elieonai, and Omri, and Jerimoth, and Abiah, and Anathoth, and Alameth. All these *are* the sons of Becher.

9 And the number of them, after their genealogy by their generations, heads of the house of their fathers, mighty men of valour, *was* twenty thousand and two hundred.

10 The sons also of Jediahel; Bilhan: and the sons of Bilhan; Jeush, and Benjamin, and Ehud, and Chenaanah, and Zethan, and Tharshish, and Ahishahar.

11 All these the sons of Jediahel, by the heads of their fathers, mighty men of valour, *were* seventeen thousand and two hundred *soldiers*, fit to go out for war *and* battle.

12 ^d Shuphim also, and Huphim, the children of ^b Ir, *and* Hushim, the sons of ^e Aher.

13 ¶ The sons of Naphtali; Jahziel, and Guni, and Jezer, and ^e Shallum, the sons of Bilhah.

14 ¶ The sons of Manasseh; Ashriel, whom she bare: (*but* his concubine the Aramitess bare Machir the father of Gilead:

15 And Machir took to wife *the sister* of Huphim and Shuphim, whose sister's name *was* Maachah;) and the name of the second *was* Zelophehad: and Zelophehad had daughters.

16 And Maachah the wife of Machir bare a son, and she called his name Peresh; and the name of his brother *was* Sheresh; and his sons *were* Ulam and Rakem.

17 And the sons of Ulam; ^f Bedan. These *were* the sons of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh.

18 And his sister Hammoleketh bare Ishod, and ^g Abiezer, and Mahalah.

19 And the sons of Shemidah were, Ahian, and Shechem, and Likhi, and Aniam.

20 ¶ And ^h the sons of Ephraim; Shuthelah, and Bered his son, and Tahath his son, and Eladah his son, and Tahath his son,

21 ¶ And Zabad his son, and Shuthelah his son, and Ezer, and Elead, whom the men of Gath *that were* born in *that* land slew, because they came down to take away their cattle.

22 And Ephraim their father mourned many days, and his brethren came to comfort him.

23 ¶ And when he went in to his wife, she conceived, and bare a son, and he called his name Beriah, because it went evil with his house.

24 (And his daughter *was* Sherah, who built Beth-horon the nether, and the upper, and Uzen-sherah.)

25 And Rephah *was* his son, also Resheph, and Telah his son, and Tahan his son,

26 Laadan his son, Ammihud his son, Elishama his son,

27 ^d Non his son, Jehoshuah his son.

28 ¶ And their possessions and habitations *were*, Beth-el and the towns thereof, and eastward ⁱ Naaran, and westward Gazer, with the ^e towns thereof; Shechem also and the towns thereof, unto ^f Gaza and the towns thereof:

29 And by the borders of the children of ^k Manasseh, Beth-shean, and her towns, Taanach and her towns, ^l Megiddo and her towns, Dor and her towns. In these dwelt the children of Joseph the son of Israel.

30 ¶ ^m The sons of Asher; Imnah, and

^c Gen. 46. 21. Num. 26. 38. ch. 8. 1. &c. ^d Num. 26. 39. *Shupham*, and *Hupham*.
^e Or, *Iri*, ver. 7. ^f Or, *Ahiram*. Num. 26. 38. ^g Gen. 46. 24. *Shillem*. ^h 1 Sam. 12. 11.
ⁱ Num. 25. 30. *Jezer*. ^j Num. 26. 35. ^k Or, *Nan*. Num. 13. 8. 16. ^l Josh. 16. 7. *Naa-*

rath. ^m Heb. *daughters*. ⁿ Or, *Adasa*. 1 Mac. 7. 45. ^o Josh. 17. 7. ^p Josh. 17. 11.
in Gen. 46. 17. Num. 26. 44.

Isuah, and Ishuai, and Beriah, and Serah their sister.

31 And the sons of Beriah ; Heber, and Malchiel, who *is* the father of Birzavith.

32 And Heber begat Japhlet, and ^a Shomer, and Hotham, and Shua their sister.

33 And the sons of Japhlet ; Pasach, and Bimhal, and Ashvath. These *are* the children of Japhlet.

34 And the sons of ^o Shamer ; Ahi, and Rohgah, Jehubbah, and Aram.

35 And the sons of his brother Helem ; Zophah, and Imna, and Shelesh, and Amal.

36 The sons of Zophah ; Suah, and Harnepher, and Shual, and Beri, and Imrah,

37 Bezer, and Hod, and Shamma, and Shilshah, and Ithran, and Beera.

38 And the sons of Jether ; Jephunneh, and Pispah, and Ara.

39 And the sons of Ulla ; Arah, and Haniel, and Rezia.

40 All these *were* the children of Asher, heads of *their* father's house, choice *and* mighty men of valour, chief of the princes. And the number throughout the genealogy of them that were apt to the war *and* to battle *was* twenty and six thousand men.

CHAP. VIII.

¹ The sons and chief men of Benjamin. 33 The stock of Saul and Jonathan. [BEFORE CHRIST 1400, &c.]

NOW Benjamin begat ^a Bela his first-born, Ashbel the second, and Aharah the third,

2 Noah the fourth, and Rapha the fifth.

3 And the sons of Bela were, ^a Addar, and Gera, and Abihud,

4 And Abishua, and Naaman, and Ahoah,

5 And Gera, and ^b Shephuphan, and Huran.

6 And these *are* the sons of Ehud : these are the heads of the fathers of the inhabitants of Geba, and they removed them to ^b Manahath :

7 And Naaman, and Ahiah, and Gera,

he removed them, and begat Uzza, and Ahihud.

8 And Shaharaim begat *children* in the country of Moab, after he had sent them away ; Hushim and Baara *were* his wives.

9 And he begat of Hodesh his wife, Jobab, and Zibia, and Mesha, and Malcham,

10 And Jeuz, and Shachia, and Mirma. These *were* his sons, heads of the fathers.

11 And of Hushim he begat Ahitub, and Elpaal.

12 The sons of Elpaal ; Eber, and Misham, and Shamed, who built Ono, and Lod, with the towns thereof :

13 Beriah also, and ^c Shema, who *were* heads of the fathers of the inhabitants of Aijalon, who drove away the inhabitants of Gath :

14 And Ahio, Shashak, and Jeremoth,

15 And Zebadiah, and Arad, and Ader,

16 And Michael, and Ispah, and Joha, the sons of Beriah ;

17 And Zebadiah, and Meshullam, and Hezeki, and Heber,

18 Ishmerai also, and Jezliah, and Jobab, the sons of Elpaal ;

19 And Jakim, and Zichri, and Zabdi,

20 And Elienai, and Zilthai, and Eliel,

21 And Adaiah, and Beraiah, and Shimrath, the sons of ^c Shimhi ;

22 And Ishpan, and Heber, and Eliel,

23 And Abdon, and Zichri, and Hanan,

24 And Hananiah, and Elam, and An-tothijah,

25 And Iphedeiah, and Penuel, the sons of Shashak ;

26 And Shamsherai, and Shehariah, and Athaliah,

27 And Jaresiah, and Eliah, and Zichri, the sons of Jeroham.

28 These *were* heads of the fathers, by their generations, chief *men*. These dwelt in Jerusalem.

29 And at Gibeon dwelt the ^d father of Gibeon ; whose ^d wife's name *was* Maachah :

30 And his firstborn son Abdon, and Zur, and Kish, and Baal, and Nadab,

31 And Gedor, and Ahio, and ^e Zacher.

32 And Mikloth begat ^f Shimeah. And these also dwelt with their brethren in Jerusalem, over against them.

33 ¶ And ^e Ner begat Kish, and Kish begat Saul, and Saul begat Jonathan, and Malchi-shua, and ^f Abinadab, and ^g Esh-baal.

34 And the son of Jonathan was ^h Merib-baal; and Merib-baal begat ⁱ Micah.

35 And the sons of Micah were, Piton, and Melech, and ⁱ Tarea, and Ahaz.

36 And Ahaz begat ^h Jehoadah; and Jehoadah begat Alemeth, and Azmaveth, and Zimri; and Zimri begat Moza,

37 And Moza begat Binea: ⁱ Rapha was his son, Eleasah his son, Azel his son:

38 And Azel had six sons, whose names are these, Azrikam, Bocheru, and Ishmael, and Sheariah, and Obadiah, and Hanan. All these were the sons of Azel.

39 And the sons of Eshek his brother were, Ulam his firstborn, Jehush the second, and Eliphelet the third.

40 And the sons of Ulam were mighty men of valour, archers, and had many sons, and sons' sons, an hundred and fifty. All these are of the sons of Benjamin.

CHAP. IX.

¹ The original of Israel's and Judah's genealogies. ² The Israelites, ¹⁰ the priests, ¹⁴ and the Levites, with *Nethinims*, which dwell in Jerusalem. ²⁷ The charge of certain Levites. ³⁵ The stock of Saul and Jonathan. [BEFORE CHRIST 1200, &c.]

SO ^a all Israel were reckoned by genealogies; and, behold, they were written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah, who were carried away to Babylon for their transgression.

2 ¶ ^b Now the first inhabitants that dwelt in their possessions in their cities were, the Israelites, the priests, Levites, and ^c the *Nethinims*.

3 And in ^d Jerusalem dwelt of the chil-

dren of Judah, and of the children of Benjamin, and of the children of Ephraim, and Manasseh;

4 Uthai the son of Ammihud, the son of Omri, the son of Imri, the son of Bani, of the children of Pharez the son of Judah.

5 And of the Shilonites; Asaiah the firstborn, and his sons.

6 And of the sons of Zerah; Jeuel, and their brethren, six hundred and ninety.

7 And of the sons of Benjamin; Sallu the son of Meshullam, the son of Hodaviah, the son of Hasenuah,

8 And Ibneiah the son of Jeroham, and Elah the son of Uzzi, the son of Michri, and Meshullam the son of Shephathiah, the son of Reuel, the son of Ibniyah;

9 And their brethren, according to their generations, nine hundred and fifty and six. All these men were chief of the fathers in the house of their fathers.

10 ¶ ^e And of the priests; Jedaiah, and Jehoiarib, and Jachin,

11 And ^a Azariah the son of Hilkiyah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Zadok, the son of Meraioth, the son of Ahitub, the ruler of the house of God;

12 And Adaiah the son of Jeroham, the son of Pashur, the son of Malchijah, and Maasiai the son of Adiel, the son of Jahzerah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Meshillemith, the son of Immer;

13 And their brethren, heads of the house of their fathers, a thousand and seven hundred and threescore; ^b very able men for the work of the service of the house of God.

14 And of the Levites; Shemaiah the son of Hasshub, the son of Azrikam, the son of Hashabiah, of the sons of Merari;

15 And Bakbakkar, Heresh, and Galal, and Mattaniah the son of Micah, the son of Zichri, the son of Asaph;

16 And Obadiah the son of Shemaiah, the son of Galal, the son of Jeduthun, and Berechiah the son of Asa, the son of El-

^e Or, Zechariah, ch. 9. 37. ^f Or, Shimeam, ch. 9. 38. ^e 1 Sam. 14. 51. ^f 1 Sam. 14. 49. ^g Or, Ish-bosheth. 2 Sam. 2. 8. ^h Or, Mephibosheth. 2 Sam. 4. 4. & 9. 6, 10. ⁱ 2 Sam. 9. 12. ⁱ Or, Tarea, ch. 9. 41. ^h Jorah, ch. 9. 42. ⁱ ch. 9. 43, Rephaiah.

CHAP. IX. ^a Ezra 2. 59. ^b Ezra 2. 70. Neh. 7. 73. ^c Josh. 9. 27. Ezra 2. 43. & 8. 39. ^d Neh. 11. 1. ^e Neh. 11. 10, &c. ^a Neh. 11. 11, Seraiah. ^b Heb. mighty men of valour.

kanah, that dwelt in the villages of the Netophathites.

17 And the porters *were*, Shallum, and Akkub, and Talmon, and Ahiman, and their brethren: Shallum *was* the chief;

18 Who hitherto *waited* in the king's gate eastward: they *were* porters in the companies of the children of Levi.

19 And Shallum the son of Kore, the son of Ebiasaph, the son of Korah, and his brethren, of the house of his father, the Korahites, *were* over the work of the service, keepers of the ^c gates of the tabernacle: and their fathers, *being* over the host of the LORD, *were* keepers of the entry.

20 And ^f Phinehas the son of Eleazar was the ruler over them in time past, *and* the LORD *was* with him.

21 And Zechariah the son of Meshelemiah *was* porter of the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

22 All these *which were* chosen to be porters in the gates *were* two hundred and twelve. These were reckoned by their genealogy in their villages, whom ^g David and Samuel ^h the seer ^d did ordain in their ^e set office.

23 So they and their children *had* the oversight of the gates of the house of the LORD, *namely*, the house of the tabernacle, by wards.

24 In four quarters were the porters, toward the east, west, north, and south.

25 And their brethren, *which were* in their villages, *were* to come ⁱ after seven days from time to time with them.

26 For these Levites, the four chief porters, were in *their* ^j set office, and were over the ^k chambers and treasuries of the house of God.

27 ¶ And they lodged round about the house of God, because the charge *was* upon them, and the opening thereof every morning *pertained* to them.

28 And *certain* of them had the charge

of the ministering vessels, that they should ^l bring them in and out by tale.

29 *Some* of them also *were* appointed to oversee the vessels, and all the ^m instruments of the sanctuary, and the fine flour, and the wine, and the oil, and the frankincense, and the spices.

30 And *some* of the sons of the priests made ⁿ the ointment of the spices.

31 And Mattithiah, *one* of the Levites, who *was* the firstborn of Shallum the Korahite, had the ^o set office ^l over the things that were made ⁱ in the pans.

32 And *other* of their brethren, of the sons of the Kohathites, ^m *were* over the ^m shewbread, to prepare *it* every sabbath.

33 And these *are* ⁿ the singers, chief of the fathers of the Levites, *who remaining* in the chambers *were* free: for ⁿ they were employed in *that* work day and night.

34 These chief fathers of the Levites *were* chief throughout their generations; these dwelt at Jerusalem.

35 ¶ And in Gibeon dwelt the father of Gibeon, Jehiel, whose wife's name *was* ^o Maachah:

36 And his firstborn son Abdon, then Zur, and Kish, and Baal, and Ner, and Nadab,

37 And Gedor, and Ahio, and Zechariah, and Mikloth.

38 And Mikloth begat Shimeam. And they also dwelt with their brethren at Jerusalem, over against their brethren.

39 ^p And Ner begat Kish; and Kish begat Saul; and Saul begat Jonathan, and Malchishua, and Abinadab, and Eshbaal.

40 And the son of Jonathan *was* Meribbaal: and Merib-baal begat Micah.

41 And the sons of Micah *were*, Pithon, and Melech, and Tahrea, ^q *and* Ahaz.

42 And Ahaz begat Jarah; and Jarah begat Alemeth, and Azmaveth, and Zimri; and Zimri begat Moza;

^e Heb. thresholds. ^f Num. 31. 6. ^g ch. 26. 1. 2. ^h 1 Sam. 9. 9. ^d Heb. founded. ⁱ Or, trust. ^j 2 Kings 11. 5. ^f Or, trust. ^g Or, storehouses. ^h Heb. bring them in by tale, and carry them out by tale. ⁱ Or, vessels. ^k Ex. 30. 23. ^l Or, trust. ^l Lev.

2. 5. & 6. 21. ^l Or, on flat plates, or, slices. ^m Lev. 24. 8. ^m Heb. bread of ordering. ⁿ ch. 6. 31. & 25. 1. ⁿ Heb. upon them. ^o ch. 8. 29. ^p ch. 8. 33. ^q ch. 8. 35.

43 And Moza begat Binea; and Rephaiah his son, Eleasah his son, Azel his son.

44 And Azel had six sons, whose names *are* these, Azrikam, Bocheru, and Ishmael, and Sheariah, and Obadiah, and Hanan: these *were* the sons of Azel.

CHAP. X.

¹ *Saul's overthrow and death.* 8 *The Philistines triumph over Saul.* 11 *The kindness of Jabesh-gilead towards Saul and his sons.* 13 *Saul's sin, for which the kingdom was translated from him to David.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1056.]

NOW ^athe Philistines fought against Israel; and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell down ^aslain in mount Gilboa.

2 And the Philistines followed hard after Saul, and after his sons; and the Philistines slew Jonathan, and ^bAbinadab, and Malchishua, the sons of Saul.

3 And the battle went sore against Saul, and the ^carchers ^dhit him, and he was wounded of the archers.

4 Then said Saul to his armourbearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; lest these uncircumcised come and ^eabuse me. But his armourbearer would not; for he was sore afraid. So Saul took a sword, and fell upon it.

5 And when his armourbearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise on the sword, and died.

6 So Saul died, and his three sons, and all his house died together.

7 And when all the men of Israel that *were* in the valley saw that they fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, then they forsook their cities, and fled: and the Philistines came and dwelt in them.

8 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his sons fallen in mount Gilboa.

9 And when they had stripped him, they took his head, and his armour, and sent into the land of the Philistines round about,

to carry tidings unto their idols, and to the people.

10 ^bAnd they put his armour in the house of their gods, and fastened his head in the temple of Dagon.

11 ¶ And when all Jabesh-gilead heard all that the Philistines had done to Saul,

12 They arose, all the valiant men, and took away the body of Saul, and the bodies of his sons, and brought them to Jabesh, and buried their bones under the oak in Jabesh, and fasted seven days.

13 ¶ So Saul died for his transgression which he ^fcommitted against the LORD, ^e*even* against the word of the LORD, which he kept not, and also for asking *counsel* of *one that had* a familiar spirit, ^dto enquire of it;

14 And enquired not of the LORD: therefore he slew him, and ^eturned the kingdom unto David the son of ^eJesse.

CHAP. XI.

¹ *David by a general consent is made king at Hebron.* 4 *He winneth the castle of Zion from the Jebusites by Joab's valour.* 10 *A catalogue of David's mighty men.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1048.]

THEN ^aall Israel gathered themselves to David unto Hebron, saying, Behold, we *are* thy bone and thy flesh.

2 And moreover ^ain time past, even when Saul was king, thou *wast* he that leddest out and broughtest in Israel: and the LORD thy God said unto thee, Thou shalt ^b^bfeed my people Israel, and thou shalt be ruler over my people Israel.

3 Therefore came all the elders of Israel to the king to Hebron; and David made a covenant with them in Hebron before the LORD; and ^cthey anointed David king over Israel, according to the word of the LORD ^cby ^dSamuel.

4 ¶ And David and all Israel ^ewent to Jerusalem, which *is* Jebus; ^fwhere the Jebusites *were*, the inhabitants of the land.

5 And the inhabitants of Jebus said to David, Thou shalt not come hither. Nevertheless David took the castle of Zion, which *is* the city of David.

CHAP. X. a 1 Sam. 31. 1, 2. a Or, wounded. b Or, Ishui, 1 Sam. 14. 49. c Heb. shooters with bows. d Heb. found him. e Or, mock me. b 1 Sam. 31. 10. f Heb. transgressed. c 1 Sam. 13. 13. & 15. 23. d 1 Sam. 28. 7. e 1 Sam. 15. 28. 2 Sam. 3. 9, 10. & 5. 3. g Heb. Isai.

CHAP. XI. a 2 Sam. 5. 1. a Heb. both yesterday and the third day. b Or, rule. b Ps. 78. 71. c 2 Sam. 5. 3. e Heb. by the hand of. d 1 Sam. 16. 1, 12, 13. e 2 Sam. 5. 7. f Judg. 1. 21. & 19. 10.

6 And David said, Whosoever smiteth the Jebusites first shall be ^d chief and captain. So Joab the son of Zeruiah went first up, and was chief.

7 And David dwelt in the castle; therefore they called ^e it the city of David.

8 And he built the city round about, even from Millo round about: and Joab ^f repaired the rest of the city.

9 So David ^g waxed greater and greater: for the LORD of hosts *was* with him.

10 ¶ ^h These also *are* the chief of the mighty men whom David had, who ⁱ strengthened themselves with him in his kingdom, *and* with all Israel, to make him king, according to ^j the word of the LORD concerning Israel.

11 And this *is* the number of the mighty men whom David had; Jashobeam, ^k an Hachmonite, the chief of the captains: he lifted up his spear against three hundred slain *by him* at one time.

12 And after him *was* Eleazar the son of Dodo, the Ahohite, who *was one* of the three mighties.

13 He was with David at ^l Pas-dammim, and there the Philistines were gathered together to battle, where was a parcel of ground full of barley; and the people fled from before the Philistines.

14 And they ^m set themselves in the midst of *that* parcel, and delivered it, and slew the Philistines; and the LORD saved *them* by a great ⁿ deliverance.

15 ¶ Now ^o three of the thirty captains ⁱ went down to the rock to David, into the cave of Adullam; and the host of the Philistines encamped ^k in the valley of Rephaim.

16 And David *was* then in the hold, and the Philistines' garrison *was* then at Beth-lehem.

17 And David longed, and said, Oh that one would give me drink of the water of the well of Beth-lehem, that *is* at the gate!

18 And the three brake through the host

of the Philistines, and drew water out of the well of Beth-lehem, that *was* by the gate, and took *it*, and brought *it* to David: but David would not drink *of* it, but poured it out to the LORD,

19 And said, My God forbid it me, that I should do this thing: shall I drink the blood of these men ^o that have put their lives in jeopardy? for with *the jeopardy* of their lives they brought it. Therefore he would not drink it. These things did these three mightiest.

20 ¶ ¹ And Abishai the brother of Joab, he was chief of the three: for lifting up his spear against three hundred, he slew *them*, and had a name among the three.

21 ^m Of the three, he was more honourable than the two; for he was their captain: howbeit he attained not to the *first* three.

22 Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, the son of a valiant man of Kabzeel, ^p who had done many acts; ⁿ he slew two lionlike men of Moab: also he went down and slew a lion in a pit in a snowy day.

23 And he slew an Egyptian, ^q a man of *great* stature, five cubits high; and in the Egyptian's hand *was* a spear like a weaver's beam; and he went down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of the Egyptian's hand, and slew him with his own spear.

24 These *things* did Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and had a name among the three mighties.

25 Behold, he was honourable among the thirty, but attained not to the *first* three: and David set him over his guard.

26 ¶ Also the valiant men of the armies *were*, ^o Asahel the brother of Joab, Elhanan the son of Dodo of Beth-lehem,

27 ^r Shammoth the ^s Harorite, Helez the ^t Pelonite,

28 Ira the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite, Abiezer the Antothite,

29 ^u Sibbecai the Hushathite, ^v Ilai the Ahohite,

^d Heb. head. ^e That is, Zion, 2 Sam. 5. 7. ^f Heb. revived. ^g Heb. went in going and increasing. ^h 2 Sam. 23. 8. ⁱ Or, held strongly with him. ^j 1 Sam. 16. 1, 12. ^k Or, son of Hachmoni. ^l Or, Ephesdammim, 1 Sam. 17. 1. ^m Or, stood. ⁿ Or, salvation. ^o Or, three captains over the thirty. 12 Sam. 23. 13. ^p ch. 14. 9. ^q Heb. with their

lines. 12 Sam. 23. 18, &c. ^m 2 Sam. 23. 19, &c. ^p Heb. great of deeds. ⁿ 2 Sam. 23. 20. ^q Heb. a man of measure. ^o 2 Sam. 23. 24. ^r Or, Shamnah. ^s Or, Harodite, 2 Sam. 23. 25. ^t Or, Pallite, 2 Sam. 23. 26. ^u Or, Mubunnai. ^v Or, Zaimon.

30 Maharai the Netophathite, ^y Heled the son of Baanah the Netophathite,

31 Ithai the son of Ribai of Gibeah, *that pertained* to the children of Benjamin, Benaiah the Pirathonite,

32 ^z Hurai of the brooks of Gaash, ^a Abiel the Arbathite,

33 Azmaveth the Baharumite, Eliahba the Shaalbonite,

34 The sons of ^b Hashem the Gizonite, Jonathan the son of Shage the Hararite,

35 Ahiam the son of ^c Sacar the Hararite, ^d Eliphal the son of ^e Ur,

36 Hopher the Mecherathite, Ahijah the Pelonite,

37 ^f Hezro the Carmelite, ^g Naarai the son of Ezbai,

38 Joel the brother of Nathan, Mibhar ^h the son of Haggeri,

39 Zelek the Ammonite, Naharai the Berothite, the armourbearer of Joab the son of Zeruiah,

40 Ira the Ithrite, Gareb the Ithrite,

41 Uriah the Hittite, Zabad the son of Ahlai,

42 Adina the son of Shiza the Reubenite, a captain of the Reubenites, and thirty with him,

43 Hanan the son of Maachah, and Josphat the Mithnite,

44 Uzzia the Ashterathite, Shama and Jehiel the sons of Hothan the Aroerite,

45 Jedaiel the ⁱ son of Shimri, and Joha his brother, the Tizite,

46 Eliel the Mahavite, and Jeribai, and Joshaviah, the sons of Elnaam, and Ithmah the Moabite,

47 Eliel, and Obed, and Jasiel the Mesobaite.

CHAP. XII.

1 The companies that came to David at Ziklag. 23 The armies that came to him at Hebron. [BEFORE CHRIST 1058.]

NOW ^a these *are* they that came to David to ^b Ziklag, ^a while he yet kept himself close because of Saul the son of Kish: and they *were* among the mighty men, helpers of the war.

2 They *were* armed with bows, and could use both the right hand and ^c the left in *hurling* stones and *shooting* arrows out of a bow, *even* of Saul's brethren of Benjamin.

3 The chief *was* Ahiezer, then Joash, the sons of ^b Shemaah the Gibeathite; and Jeziel, and Pelet, the sons of Azmaveth; and Berachah, and Jehu the Antothite,

4 And Ismaiah the Gibeonite, a mighty man among the thirty, and over the thirty; and Jeremiah, and Jahaziel, and Johanan, and Josabad the Gederathite,

5 Eluzai, and Jerimoth, and Bealiah, and Shemariah, and Shephatiah the Haruphite,

6 Elkanah, and Jesiah, and Azareel, and Joezer, and Jashobeam, the Korhites,

7 And Joelah, and Zebadiah, the sons of Jeroham of Gedor.

8 And of the Gadites there separated themselves unto David into the hold to the wilderness men of might, *and* men ^c of war *fit* for the battle, that could handle shield and buckler, whose faces *were like* the faces of lions, and *were* ^{d d} as swift as the roes upon the mountains;

9 Ezer the first, Obadiah the second, Eliab the third,

10 Mishmannah the fourth, Jeremiah the fifth,

11 Attai the sixth, Eliel the seventh,

12 Johanan the eighth, Elzabad the ninth,

13 Jeremiah the tenth, Machbanai the eleventh.

14 These *were* of the sons of Gad, captains of the host: ^e one of the least *was* over an hundred, and the greatest over a thousand.

15 These *are* they that went over Jordan in the first month, when it had ^f overflowed all his ^e banks; and they put to flight all *them* of the valleys, *both* toward the east, and toward the west.

16 And there came of the children of

^y Or, Heleb. ^z Or, Hiddai. ^a Or, Abi-albon. ^b Or, Jashen. See 2 Sam. 21. 32, 33. ^c Or, Shurar. ^d Or, Eliphelet. ^e Or, Anasbai. ^f Or, Hezrai. ^g Or, Paarai the Arbite. ^h Or, the Haggerite. ⁱ Or, Shimrite. CHAP. XII. a 1 Sam. 27. 2. b 1 Sam. 27. 6. c Heb. being yet shut up. d Judg. 20. VOL. I. Nos. 43 & 44. 3 Y

16. ^b Or, Hasmaah. ^c Heb. of the host. ^d 2 Sam. 2. 18. ^d Heb. as the roes upon the mountains to make haste. ^e Or, one that was least could resist an hundred, and the greatest a thousand. ^f Heb. filled over. e Josh. 3. 15.

Benjamin and Judah to the hold unto David.

17 And David went out ^e to meet them, and answered and said unto them, If ye be come peaceably unto me to help me, mine heart shall ^h be knit unto you : but if *ye be come* to betray me to mine enemies, seeing *there is no* ⁱ wrong in mine hands, the God of our fathers look *thereon*, and rebuke it.

18 Then ^k the spirit came upon ^f Amasai, *who was* chief of the captains, *and he said*, Thine *are we*, David, and on thy side, thou son of Jesse : peace, peace *be* unto thee, and peace *be* to thine helpers ; for thy God helpeth thee. Then David received them, and made them captains of the band.

19 And there fell *some* of Manasseh to David, ^g when he came with the Philistines against Saul to battle : but they helped them not : for the lords of the Philistines upon advisement sent him away, saying, ^h He will fall to his master Saul ⁱ to *the jeopardy* of our heads.

20 As he went to Ziklag, there fell to him of Manasseh, Adnah, and Jozabad, and Jediahel, and Michael, and Jozabad, and Elihu, and Zilthai, captains of the thousands that *were* of Manasseh.

21 And they helped David ^m against ⁱ the band *of the rovers* : for they *were* all mighty men of valour, and were captains in the host.

22 For ^a at *that* time day by day there came to David to help him, until *it was* a great host, like the host of God.

23 ¶ And these *are* the numbers of the ^a bands *that were* ready armed to the war, *and* ^k came to David to Hebron, to ⁱ turn the kingdom of Saul to him, ^m according to the word of the LORD.

24 The children of Judah that bare shield and spear *were* six thousand and eight hundred, ready ^p armed to the war.

25 Of the children of Simeon, mighty men of valour for the war, seven thousand and one hundred.

26 Of the children of Levi four thousand and six hundred.

27 And Jehoiada *was* the leader of the Aaronites, and with him *were* three thousand and seven hundred ;

28 And ^a Zadok, a young man mighty of valour, and of his father's house twenty and two captains.

29 And of the children of Benjamin, the ^q kindred of Saul, three thousand : for hitherto ^r ° the greatest part of them had kept the ward of the house of Saul.

30 And of the children of Ephraim twenty thousand and eight hundred, mighty men of valour, ^s famous throughout the house of their fathers.

31 And of the half tribe of Manasseh eighteen thousand, which were expressed by name, to come and make David king.

32 And of the children of Issachar, ^p *which were men* that had understanding of the times, to know what Israel ought to do ; the heads of them *were* two hundred ; and all their brethren *were* at their commandment.

33 Of Zebulun, such as went forth to battle, ^t expert in war, with all instruments of war, fifty thousand, which could ^u keep rank : *they were* ^v not of double heart.

34 And of Naphtali a thousand captains, and with them with shield and spear thirty and seven thousand.

35 And of the Danites expert in war twenty and eight thousand and six hundred.

36 And of Asher, such as went forth to battle, ^y expert in war, forty thousand.

37 And on the other side of Jordan, of the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and of the half tribe of Manasseh, with all manner of instruments of war for the battle, an hundred and twenty thousand.

38 All these men of war, that could keep rank, came with a perfect heart to Hebron, to make David king over all Israel : and all the rest also of Israel *were* of one heart to make David king.

^g Heb. before them. ^h Heb. be one. ⁱ Or, violence. ^k Heb. the spirit clothed Amasai : So Judg. 6. 34. ^f 2 Sam. 17. 25. ^g 1 Sam. 29. 2. ^h 1 Sam. 29. 4. ⁱ Heb. on our heads. ^m Or, with a band. ⁱ 1 Sam. 30. 1, 3, 10. ⁿ Or, captains, or, men. ^o Heb. heads. ^k 2 Sam. 2. 3, 4. & 5. 1. ch. 11. 1. ^l ch. 10. 14. ^m 1 Sam. 16. 1, 3. ^p Or, prepared. ⁿ 2 Sam. 8.

^l 7. ^g Heb. brethren, Gen. 31. 23. ^r Heb. a multitude of them. ^o 2 Sam. 2. 8, 9. ^s Heb. men of names. ^p Esth. 1. 13. ^t Or, rangers of battle, or, ranged in battle. ^u Or, set the battle in array. ^x Heb. without a heart and a heart. Ps. 12. 2. ^y Or, keeping their rank.

39 And there they were with David three days, eating and drinking: for their brethren had prepared for them.

40 Moreover they that were nigh them, *even* unto Issachar and Zebulun and Naphthali, brought bread on asses, and on camels, and on mules, and on oxen, *and* ^z meat, meal, cakes of figs, and bunches of raisins, and wine, and oil, and oxen, and sheep abundantly: for *there was* joy in Israel.

CHAP. XIII.

¹ David fetcheth the ark with great solemnity from Kirjath-jearim. ⁹ Uzza being smitten, the ark is left at the house of Obed-edom. [BEFORE CHRIST 1045.]

AND David consulted with the captains of thousands and hundreds, *and* with every leader.

2 And David said unto all the congregation of Israel, If *it seem* good unto you, and *that it be* of the LORD our God, ^a let us send abroad unto our brethren every where, *that are* ^a left in all the land of Israel, and with them *also* to the priests and Levites *which are* ^b in their cities *and* suburbs, that they may gather themselves unto us:

3 And let us ^c bring again the ark of our God to us: ^b for we enquired not at it in the days of Saul.

4 And all the congregation said that they would do so: for the thing was right in the eyes of all the people.

5 So ^c David gathered all Israel together, from ^d Shihor of Egypt even unto the entering of Hemath, to bring the ark of God ^e from Kirjath-jearim.

6 And David went up, and all Israel, to ^f Baalah, *that is*, to Kirjath-jearim, which *belonged* to Judah, to bring up thence the ark of God the LORD, ^g that dwelleth *between* the cherubims, whose name is called *on it*.

7 And they ^d carried the ark of God ^h in a new cart ⁱ out of the house of Abinadab: and Uzza and Ahio drove the cart.

8 ^k And David and all Israel played before God with all *their* might, and with ^e singing, and with harps, and with psalteries, and, with timbrels, and with cymbals, and with trumpets.

9 ¶ And when they came unto the threshingfloor of ^f Chidon, Uzza put forth his hand to hold the ark; for the oxen ^g stumbled.

10 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Uzza, and he smote him, ^h because he put his hand to the ark: and there he ^m died before God.

11 And David was displeased, because the LORD had made a breach upon Uzza: wherefore that place is called ^h Perez-uzza to this day.

12 And David was afraid of God that day, saying, How shall I bring the ark of God *home* to me?

13 So David ⁱ brought not the ark *home* to himself to the city of David, but carried it aside into the house of Obed-edom the Gittite.

14 ⁿ And the ark of God remained with the family of Obed-edom in his house three months. And the LORD blessed ^o the house of Obed-edom, and all that he had.

CHAP. XIV.

¹ Hiram's kindness to David. ² David's felicity in people, wives, and children. ⁸ His two victories against the Philistines. [BEFORE CHRIST 1043.]

NOW ^a Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to David, and timber of cedars, with masons and carpenters, to build him an house.

2 And David perceived that the LORD had confirmed him king over Israel, for his kingdom was lifted up on high, because of his people Israel.

3 ¶ And David took ^a more wives at Jerusalem: and David begat more sons and daughters.

4 Now ^b these *are* the names of *his* children which he had in Jerusalem; Shammua, and Shobab, Nathan, and Solomon,

^z Or, victual of meal.
CHAP. XIII. ^a Heb. let us break forth and send. ^a 1 Sam. 31. 1. Isai. 37. 4. ^b Heb. in the cities of their suburbs. ^c Heb. bring about. ^b 1 Sam. 7. 1, 2. ^c 1 Sam. 7. 1. 2 Sam. 6. 1. ^d Josh. 13. 2. ^e 1 Sam. 6. 21. & 7. 1. ^f Josh. 15. 9, 60. ^g 1 Sam. 4. 4. 2 Sam. 6. 2. ^h Heb. made the ark to ride. ^h See Num. 4. 15. ch. 15. 2, 13. ⁱ 1 Sam. 7. 1. ^k 2 Sam.

6. 5. ^e Heb. songs. ^f Called, *Nachon*, 2 Sam. 6. 6. ^g Heb. shook it. 1 Num. 4. 15. ch. 15. 13, 15. ^h In Lev. 10. 2. ⁱ That is, *The breach of Uzza*. ^j Heb. removed. ⁿ 2 Sam. 6. 11. ^o As Gen. 30. 27. ch. 26. 5.
CHAP. XIV. ^a 2 Sam. 5. 11, &c. ^a Heb. yet. ^b ch. 3. 5.

5 And Ibhar, and Elishua, and Elpalet,
6 And Nogah, and Nepheg, and Japhia,
7 And Elishama, and ^bBeeliada, and Eliphalet.

8 ¶ And when the Philistines heard that ^cDavid was anointed king over all Israel, all the Philistines went up to seek David. And David heard *of it*, and went out against them.

9 And the Philistines came and spread themselves ^din the valley of Rephaim.

10 And David enquired of God, saying, Shall I go up against the Philistines? and wilt thou deliver them into mine hand? And the LORD said unto him, Go up; for I will deliver them into thine hand.

11 So they came up to Baal-perazim; and David smote them there. Then David said, God hath broken in upon mine enemies by mine hand like the breaking forth of waters: therefore they called the name of that place ^eBaal-perazim.

12 And when they had left their gods there, David gave a commandment, and they were burned with fire.

13 ^eAnd the Philistines yet again spread themselves abroad in the valley.

14 Therefore David enquired again of God; and God said unto him, Go not up after them; turn away from them, ^fand come upon them over against the mulberry trees.

15 And it shall be, when thou shalt hear a sound of going in the tops of the mulberry trees, *that* then thou shalt go out to battle: for God is gone forth before thee to smite the host of the Philistines.

16 David therefore did as God commanded him: and they smote the host of the Philistines from ^gGibeon even to Gazer.

17 And ^hthe fame of David went out into all lands; and the LORD ⁱbrought the fear of him upon all nations.

CHAP. XV.

1 *David, having prepared a place for the ark, ordereth the priests and Levites to bring it from Obed-edom. 25 He performeth the solemnity thereof with great joy. 29 Michal despiseth him.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1042.]

AND David made him houses in the city of David, and prepared a place for the ark of God, ^aand pitched for it a tent.

2 Then David said, ^aNone ought to carry the ^bark of God but the Levites: for them hath the LORD chosen to carry the ark of God, and to minister unto him for ever.

3 And David ^cgathered all Israel together to Jerusalem, to bring up the ark of the LORD unto his place, which he had prepared for it.

4 And David assembled the children of Aaron, and the Levites:

5 Of the sons of Kohath; Uriel the chief, and his ^bbrethren an hundred and twenty:

6 Of the sons of Merari; Asaiah the chief, and his brethren two hundred and twenty:

7 Of the sons of Gershon; Joel the chief, and his brethren an hundred and thirty:

8 Of the sons of ^dElizaphan; Shemaiah the chief, and his brethren two hundred:

9 Of the sons of ^eHebron; Eliel the chief, and his brethren fourscore:

10 Of the sons of Uzziel; Amminadab the chief, and his brethren an hundred and twelve.

11 And David called for Zadok and Abiathar the priests, and for the Levites, for Uriel, Asaiah, and Joel, Shemaiah, and Eliel, and Amminadab,

12 And said unto them, Ye *are* the chief of the fathers of the Levites: sanctify yourselves, *both* ye and your brethren, that ye may bring up the ark of the LORD God of Israel unto *the place that* I have prepared for it.

13 For ^fbecause ye *did it* not at the first, ^gthe LORD our God made a breach upon us, for that we sought him not after the due order.

14 So the priests and the Levites sanctified themselves to bring up the ark of the LORD God of Israel.

^b Or, *Eliada*, 2 Sam. 5. 16. ^c 2 Sam. 5. 17. ^d ch. 11. 15. ^e That is, *a place of branches*. ^f 2 Sam. 5. 22. ^g 2 Sam. 5. 23. ^h 2 Sam. 5. 25, *Geba*. ⁱ Josh. 6. 27. 2 Chron. 26. 8. ^j Deut. 2. 25. & 11. 25.

CHAP. XV. ^a ch. 16. 1. ^a Heb. It is *not* to carry the ark of God, but for the Levites. ^b Num. 4. 2, 15. Deut. 10. 8. & 31. 9. ^c 1 Kings 8. 1. ch. 13. 5. ^d Or, *kinsmen*. ^e Ex. 6. 22. ^f Ex. 6. 18. ^g 2 Sam. 6. 3. ch. 13. 7. ^h ch. 13. 10. 11.

15 And the children of the Levites bare the ark of God upon their shoulders with the staves thereon, as ^h Moses commanded, according to the word of the LORD.

16 And David spake to the chief of the Levites to appoint their brethren *to be* the singers with instruments of musick, psalteries and harps and cymbals, sounding, by lifting up the voice with joy.

17 So the Levites appointed ⁱ Heman the son of Joel; and of his brethren, ^k Asaph the son of Berechiah; and of the sons of Merari their brethren, ^l Ethan the son of Kushaiah;

18 And with them their brethren of the second *degree*, Zechariah, Ben, and Jaaziel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Unni, Eliab, and Benaiah, and Maaseiah, and Mattithiah, and Elipheleh, and Mikneiah, and Obed-edom, and Jeiel, the porters.

19 So the singers, Heman, Asaph, and Ethan, *were appointed* to sound with cymbals of brass;

20 And Zechariah, and ^e Aziel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Unni, and Eliab, and Maaseiah, and Benaiah, with psalteries ^m on Alamoth;

21 And Mattithiah, and Elipheleh, and Mikneiah, and Obed-edom, and Jeiel, and Azariah, with harps ^d on the Sheminith to excel.

22 And Chenaniah, chief of the Levites, *was* for ^f song: he instructed about the song, because he *was* skilful.

23 And Berechiah and Elkanah *were* doorkeepers for the ark.

24 And Shebaniah, and Jehoshaphat, and Nethaneel, and Amasai, and Zechariah, and Benaiah, and Eliezer, the priests, ^a did blow with the trumpets before the ark of God: and Obed-edom and Jehiah *were* doorkeepers for the ark.

25 ¶ So ^o David, and the elders of Israel, and the captains over thousands, went to bring up the ark of the covenant of the

LORD out of the house of Obed-edom with joy.

26 And it came to pass, when God helped the Levites that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, that they offered seven bullocks and seven rams.

27 And David *was* clothed with a robe of fine linen, and all the Levites that bare the ark, and the singers, and Chenaniah the master of the ^e song with the singers: David also *had* upon him an ephod of linen.

28 ^p Thus all Israel brought up the ark of the covenant of the LORD with shouting, and with sound of the cornet, and with trumpets, and with cymbals, making a noise with psalteries and harps.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, ^a as the ark of the covenant of the LORD came to the city of David, that Michal the daughter of Saul looking out at a window saw king David dancing and playing: and she despised him in her heart.

CHAP. XVI.

1 *David's festival sacrifice.* 4 *He ordereth a choir to sing thanksgiving.* 7 *The psalm of thanksgiving.* 37 *He appointeth ministers, porters, priests, and musicians, to attend continually on the ark.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1042.]

SO ^a they brought the ark of God, and set it in the midst of the tent that David had pitched for it: and they offered burnt sacrifices and peace offerings before God.

2 And when David had made an end of offering the burnt offerings and the peace offerings, he blessed the people in the name of the LORD.

3 And he dealt to every one of Israel, both man and woman, to every one a loaf of bread, and a good piece of flesh, and a flagon of wine.

4 ¶ And he appointed *certain* of the Levites to minister before the ark of the LORD, and to ^b record, and to thank and praise the LORD God of Israel:

5 Asaph the chief, and next to him Zechariah, Jeiel, and Shemiramoth, and Je-

^h Ex. 25. 14. Num. 4. 15. & 7. 9. ⁱ ch. 6. 33. ^k ch. 6. 39. ^l ch. 6. 44. ^e ver. 18. Jaaziel. ^m Ps. 45. title. ^d Or, on the eighth to oversee. Ps. 6. title. ^a Or. was for the carriage: he instructed about the carriage. ^f Heb. lifting up. ⁿ Num. 10. 8. Ps. 81. 3.

^o 2 Sam. 6. 12, 13, &c. 1 Kings 8. 1.

CHAP. XVI. ^a 2 Sam. 6. 17—19.

^g Or, carriage.

^p ch. 13. 8.

^q 2 Sam. 6. 16.

hiel, and Mattithiah, and Eliab, and Benaiah, and Obed-edom : and Jeiel ^a with psalteries and with harps ; but Asaph made a sound with cymbals ;

6 Benaiah also and Jahaziel the priests with trumpets continually before the ark of the covenant of God.

7 ¶ Then on that day David delivered ^c first *this psalm* to thank the LORD into the hand of Asaph and his brethren.

8 ^d Give thanks unto the LORD, call upon his name, make known his deeds among the people.

9 Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him, talk ye of all his wondrous works.

10 Glory ye in his holy name : let the heart of them rejoice that seek the LORD.

11 Seek the LORD and his strength, seek his face continually.

12 Remember his marvellous works that he hath done, his wonders, and the judgments of his mouth ;

13 O ye seed of Israel his servant, ye children of Jacob, his chosen ones.

14 He *is* the LORD our God ; his judgments *are* in all the earth.

15 Be ye mindful always of his covenant ; the word *which* he commanded to a thousand generations ;

16 *Even of the* ^e *covenant* which he made with Abraham, and of his oath unto Isaac ;

17 And hath confirmed the same to Jacob for a law, *and* to Israel *for* an everlasting covenant,

18 Saying, Unto thee will I give the land of Canaan, ^b the lot of your inheritance ;

19 When ye were but ^c few, ^f even a few, and strangers in it.

20 And *when* they went from nation to nation, and from *one* kingdom to another people ;

21 He suffered no man to do them wrong : yea, he ^g reproveth kings for their sakes,

22 *Saying*, ^h Touch not mine anointed, and do my prophets no harm.

23 ⁱ Sing unto the LORD, all the earth ; shew forth from day to day his salvation.

24 Declare his glory among the heathen ; his marvellous works among all nations.

25 For great *is* the LORD, and greatly to be praised : he also *is* to be feared above all gods.

26 For all the gods ^k of the people *are* idols : but the LORD made the heavens.

27 Glory and honour *are* in his presence ; strength and gladness *are* in his place.

28 Give unto the LORD, ye kindreds of the people, give unto the LORD glory and strength.

29 Give unto the LORD the glory *due* unto his name : bring an offering, and come before him : worship the LORD in the beauty of holiness.

30 Fear before him, all the earth : the world also shall be stable, that it be not moved.

31 Let the heavens be glad, and let the earth rejoice : and let *men* say among the nations, The LORD reigneth.

32 Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof : let the fields rejoice, and all that *is* therein.

33 Then shall the trees of the wood sing out at the presence of the LORD, because he cometh to judge the earth.

34 ^l O give thanks unto the LORD ; for *he* *is* good ; for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

35 ^m And say ye, Save us, O God of our salvation, and gather us together, and deliver us from the heathen, that we may give thanks to thy holy name, *and* glory in thy praise.

36 ⁿ Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel for ever and ever. And all ^o the people said, Amen, and praised the LORD.

37 ¶ So he left there, before the ark of the covenant of the LORD, Asaph and his

^a Heb. with instruments of psalteries and harps. ^c See 2 Sam. 23. 1. ^d Ps. 105. 1—15. ^e Gen. 17. 2. & 26. 3. & 28. 13. & 35. 11. ^b Heb. the cord. ^c Heb. men of number. ^f Gen. 34. 30. ^g Gen. 12. 17. & 20. 3. Ex. 7. 15—18. ^h Ps. 105. 15. ⁱ Ps. 96.

1, & c. ^k Lev. 19. 4. ^l Ps. 106. 1. & 107. 1. & 118. 1. & 136. 1. ^m Ps. 106. 47, 48. ⁿ 1 Kings 8. 15. ^o Deut. 27. 15.

brethren, to minister before the ark continually, as every day's work required :

38 And Obed-edom with their brethren, threescore and eight ; Obed-edom also the son of Jeduthun and Hosah *to be* porters :

39 And Zadok the priest, and his brethren the priests, ^p before the tabernacle of the LORD ^a in the high place that *was* at Gibeon,

40 To offer burnt offerings unto the LORD upon the altar of the burnt offering continually ^r ^d morning and evening, and *to do* according to all that is written in the law of the LORD, which he commanded Israel ;

41 And with them Heman and Jeduthun, and the rest that were chosen, who were expressed by name, to give thanks to the LORD, ^s because his mercy *endureth* for ever ;

42 And with them Heman and Jeduthun with trumpets and cymbals for those that should make a sound, and with musical instruments of God. And the sons of Jeduthun *were* ^e porters.

43 ^t And all the people departed every man to his house : and David returned to bless his house.

CHAP. XVII.

1 *Nathan, first approving the purpose of David, to build God an house, ³ after, by the word of God, forbiddeth him. ¹¹ He promiseth him blessings and benefits in his seed. ¹⁶ David's prayer and thanksgiving. [BEFORE CHRIST 1042.]*

NOW ^a it came to pass, as David sat in his house, that David said to Nathan the prophet, Lo, I dwell in an house of cedars, but the ark of the covenant of the LORD *remaineth* under curtains.

2 Then Nathan said unto David, Do all that *is* in thine heart ; for God *is* with thee.

3 ¶ And it came to pass the same night, that the word of God came to Nathan, saying,

4 Go and tell David my servant, Thus saith the LORD, Thou shalt not build me an house to dwell in :

5 For I have not dwelt in an house since the day that I brought up Israel unto this day ; but ^a have gone from tent to tent, and from *one* tabernacle *to another*.

6 Wheresoever I have walked with all Israel, spake I a word to any of the judges of Israel, whom I commanded to feed my people, saying, Why have ye not built me an house of cedars ?

7 Now therefore thus shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I took thee from the sheepcote, *even* ^b from following the sheep, that thou shouldest be ruler over my people Israel :

8 And I have been with thee whithersoever thou hast walked, and have cut off all thine enemies from before thee, and have made thee a name like the name of the great men that *are* in the earth.

9 Also I will ordain a place for my people Israel, and will plant them, and they shall dwell in their place, and shall be moved no more ; neither shall the children of wickedness waste them any more, as at the beginning,

10 And since the time that I commanded judges *to be* over my people Israel. Moreover I will subdue all thine enemies. Furthermore I tell thee that the LORD will build thee an house.

11 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when thy days be expired that thou must go *to be* with thy fathers, that I will raise up thy seed after thee, which shall be of thy sons ; and I will establish his kingdom.

12 He shall build me an house, and I will stablish his throne for ever.

13 ^b I will be his father, and he shall be my son : and I will not take my mercy away from him, as I took *it* from *him* that was before thee :

14 But ^c I will settle him in mine house and in my kingdom for ever : and his throne shall be established for evermore.

15 According to all these words, and

p ch. 21. 29. 2 Chron. 1. 3. q 1 Kings 3. 4. r Ex. 29. 38. Numb. 28. 3. d Heb. in the morning, and in the evening. s ver. 34. 2 Chron. 5. 13. & 7. 3. Ezra 3. 11. Jer. 33. 11. e Heb. for the gate. t 2 Sam. 6. 19, 20.

CHAP. XVII. a 2 Sam. 7. 1, &c. a Heb. have been. b Heb. from after. b 2 Sam. 7. 14, 15. c Luke 1. 33.

according to all this vision, so did Nathan speak unto David.

16 ¶ ^dAnd David the king came and sat before the LORD, and said, Who *am* I, O LORD God, and what *is* mine house, that thou hast brought me hitherto?

17 And *yet* this was a small thing in thine eyes, O God; for thou hast *also* spoken of thy servant's house for a great while to come, and hast regarded me according to the estate of a man of high degree, O LORD God.

18 What can David *speak* more to thee for the honour of thy servant? for thou knowest thy servant.

19 O LORD, for thy servant's sake, and according to thine own heart, hast thou done all this greatness, in making known all *these* ^cgreat things.

20 O LORD, *there is* none like thee, neither *is there any* God beside thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears.

21 And what one nation in the earth *is* like thy people Israel, whom God went to redeem *to be* his own people, to make thee a name of greatness and terribleness, by driving out nations from before thy people, whom thou hast redeemed out of Egypt?

22 For thy people Israel didst thou make thine own people for ever; and thou, LORD, becamest their God.

23 Therefore now, LORD, let the thing that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant and concerning his house be established for ever, and do as thou hast said.

24 Let it even be established, that thy name may be magnified for ever, saying, The LORD of hosts *is* the God of Israel, *even* a God to Israel: and *let* the house of David thy servant *be* established before thee.

25 For thou, O my God, ^dhast told thy servant that thou wilt build him an house: therefore thy servant hath found *in his heart* to pray before thee.

26 And now, LORD, thou art God, and hast promised this goodness unto thy servant:

27 Now therefore ^elet it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may be before thee for ever: for thou blessest, O LORD, and *it shall be* blessed for ever.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 David subdueth the Philistines and the Moabites. 3 He smiteth Hadarezer and the Syrians. 9 Thou sendest Hadoram with presents to bless David. 11 The presents and the spoil David dedicateth to God. 13 He putteth garrisons in Edom. 14 David's officers. [BEFORE CHRIST 1040.]

NOW after this ^ait came to pass, that David smote the Philistines, and subdued them, and took Gath and her towns out of the hand of the Philistines.

2 And he smote Moab; and the Moabites became David's servants, *and* brought gifts.

3 ¶ And David smote ^aHadarezer king of Zobah unto Hamath, as he went to stablish his dominion by the river Euphrates.

4 And David took from him a thousand chariots, and ^bseven thousand horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: David also houghed all the chariot *horses*, but reserved of them an hundred chariots.

5 And when the Syrians of ^bDamascus came to help Hadarezer king of Zobah, David slew of the Syrians two and twenty thousand men.

6 Then David put *garrisons* in Syria-damascus; and the Syrians became David's servants, *and* brought gifts. Thus the LORD preserved David whithersoever he went.

7 And David took the shields of gold that were on the servants of Hadarezer, and brought them to Jerusalem.

8 Likewise from ^cTibhath, and from Chun, cities of Hadarezer, brought David very much brass, wherewith ^cSolomon made the brasen sea, and the pillars, and the vessels of brass.

9 ¶ Now when ^dThou king of Hamath heard how David had smitten all the host of Hadarezer king of Zobah;

^d 2 Sam. 7. 18. ^c Heb. greatneses. ^d Heb. hast revealed the ear of thy servant.
^c Or, it hath pleased thee.
CHAP. XVIII. ^a 2 Sam. 8. 1, &c. ^a Or, Hadarezer, 2 Sam. 8. 3. ^b 2 Sam. 8. 4.

^a seven hundred. ^b Heb. Darmesek. ^c Called in the book of Samuel Betah, and Bethai. ^c 1 Kings 7. 15, 23. 2 Chron. 4. 12, 15, 16. ^d Or, Toi, 2 Sam. 8. 9.

10 He sent ^e Hadoram his son to king David, ^f to enquire of his welfare, and ^g to congratulate him, because he had fought against Hadarezer, and smitten him; (for Hadarezer ^h had war with Tou;) and *with him* all manner of vessels of gold and silver and brass.

11 ¶ Them also king David dedicated unto the LORD, with the silver and the gold that he brought from all *these* nations; from Edom, and from Moab, and from the children of Ammon, and from the Philistines, and from Amalek.

12 Moreover ⁱ Abishai the son of Zerui-ah slew of the Edomites in the valley of salt ^a eighteen thousand.

13 ¶ ^e And he put garrisons in Edom; and all the Edomites became David's servants. Thus the LORD preserved David whithersoever he went.

14 ¶ So David reigned over all Israel, and executed judgment and justice among all his people.

15 And Joab the son of Zeruiah *was* over the host; and Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud, ^k recorder.

16 And Zadok the son of Ahitub, and ⁱ Abimelech the son of Abiathar, *were* the priests; and ^m Shavsha was scribe;

17 ⁱ And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada *was* over the Cherethites and the Pelethites; and the sons of David *were* chief ⁿ about the king.

CHAP. XIX.

1 David's messengers, sent to comfort Hanun the son of Nahash, are villanously entreated. 6 The Ammonites, strengthened by the Syrians, are overcome by Joab and Abishai. 16 Shophach, making a new supply of the Syrians, is slain by David. [BEFORE CHRIST 1037.]

NOW ^a it came to pass after this, that Nahash the king of the children of Ammon died, and his son reigned in his stead.

2 And David said, I will shew kindness unto Hanun the son of Nahash, because his father shewed kindness to me. And David sent messengers to comfort him

concerning his father. So the servants of David came into the land of the children of Ammon to Hanun, to comfort him.

3 But the princes of the children of Ammon said to Hanun, ^a Thinkest thou that David doth honour thy father, that he hath sent comforters unto thee? are not his servants come unto thee for to search, and to overthrow, and to spy out the land?

4 Wherefore Hanun took David's servants, and shaved them, and cut off their garments in the midst hard by their buttocks, and sent them away.

5 Then there went *certain*, and told David how the men were served. And he sent to meet them: for the men were greatly ashamed. And the king said, Tarry at Jericho until your beards be grown, and *then* return.

6 ¶ And when the children of Ammon saw that they had made themselves ^b odious to David, Hanun and the children of Ammon sent a thousand talents of silver to hire them chariots and horsemen out of Mesopotamia, and out of Syria-maachah, ^b and out of Zobah.

7 So they hired thirty and two thousand chariots, and the king of Maachah and his people; who came and pitched before Medeba. And the children of Ammon gathered themselves together from their cities, and came to battle.

8 And when David heard *of it*, he sent Joab, and all the host of the mighty men.

9 And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battle in array before the gate of the city: and the kings that were come *were* by themselves in the field.

10 Now when Joab saw that ^c the battle was set against him before and behind, he chose out of all the ^d choice of Israel, and put *them* in array against the Syrians.

11 And the rest of the people he delivered unto the hand of ^e Abishai his brother, and they set *themselves* in array against the children of Ammon.

^e Or, Joram, 2 Sam. 8. 10. ^f Or, to salute. ^g Heb. to bless. ^h Heb. was the man of war. ⁱ Heb. Abshui. ^d 2 Sam. 7. 13. ^e 2 Sam. 7. 14, &c. ^k Or, remembrancer. ^j Called Abimelech, 2 Sam. 8. 17. ^m Called Seraiah, 2 Sam. 8. 17, and Shisha, 1 Kings 4. 3. ^f 2 Sam. 8. 18. ⁿ Heb. at the hand of the king.

CHAP. XIX. ^a 2 Sam. 10. 1, &c. ^a Heb. In thine eyes doth David, &c. ^b Heb. to stink. ^b ch. 18. 5, 9. ^c Heb. the face of the battle was. ^d Or, young men. ^e Heb. Abshai.

12 And he said, If the Syrians be too strong for me, then thou shalt help me: but if the children of Ammon be too strong for thee, then I will help thee.

13 Be of good courage, and let us behave ourselves valiantly for our people, and for the cities of our God: and let the LORD do *that which is* good in his sight.

14 So Joab and the people that *were* with him drew nigh before the Syrians unto the battle; and they fled before him.

15 And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fled, they likewise fled before Abishai his brother, and entered into the city. Then Joab came to Jerusalem.

16 ¶ And when the Syrians saw that they were put to the worse before Israel, they sent messengers, and drew forth the Syrians that *were* beyond the ^friver: and ^eShophach the captain of the host of Hadarezer *went* before them.

17 And it was told David; and he gathered all Israel, and passed over Jordan, and came upon them, and set *the battle* in array against them. So when David had put the battle in array against the Syrians, they fought with him.

18 But the Syrians fled before Israel; and David slew of the Syrians seven thousand *men which fought in* chariots, and forty thousand footmen, and killed Shophach the captain of the host.

19 And when the servants of Hadarezer saw that they were put to the worse before Israel, they made peace with David, and became his servants: neither would the Syrians help the children of Ammon any more.

CHAP. XX.

1 Rabbah is besieged by Joab, spoiled by David, and the people thereof tortured. 4 Three giants are slain in three several overthrowes of the Philistines. [BEFORE CHRIST 1035.]

AND ^ait came to pass, that ^aafter the year was expired, at the time that kings go out *to battle*, Joab led forth the power of the army, and wasted the country of the

children of Ammon, and came and besieged Rabbah. But David tarried at Jerusalem. And ^bJoab smote Rabbah, and destroyed it.

2 And David ^ctook the crown of their king from off his head, and found it ^bto weigh a talent of gold, and *there were* precious stones in it; and it was set upon David's head: and he brought also exceeding much spoil out of the city.

3 And he brought out the people that *were* in it, and cut *them* with saws, and with harrows of iron, and with axes. Even so dealt David with all the cities of the children of Ammon. And David and all the people returned to Jerusalem.

4 ¶ And it came to pass after this, ^dthat there ^c^darose war at ^eGezer with the Philistines; at which time ^eSibbechai the Hushathite slew ^fSippai, *that was* of the children of ^ethe giant: and they were subdued.

5 And there was war again with the Philistines; and Elhanan the son of ^hJair slew Lahmi the brother of Goliath the Gittite, whose spear staff *was* like a weaver's beam.

6 And yet again ^fthere was war at Gath, where was ⁱa man of *great* stature, whose fingers and toes *were* four and twenty, six *on each hand*, and six *on each foot*: and he also was ^kthe son of the giant.

7 But when he ^jdefied Israel, Jonathan the son of ^mShimea David's brother slew him.

8 These were born unto the giant in Gath; and they fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants.

CHAP. XXI.

1 David, tempted by Satan, forceth Joab to number the people. 5. The number of the people being brought, David repenteth of it. 9 David, having three plagues propounded by Gad, chooseth the pestilence. 14 After the death of seventy thousand, David by repentance preventeth the destruction of Jerusalem. 18 David, by Gad's direction, purchaseth Ornan's threshingfloor: where having built an altar, God giveth a sign of his favour by fire, and stayeth the plague. 28 David sacrificeth there, being restrained from Gibeon by fear of the angel. [BEFORE CHRIST 1017.]

AND ^aSatan stood up against Israel, and provoked David to number Israel.

^f That is. Euphrates. ^g Or, Shobach, 2 Sam. 10. 16.
CHAP. XX. ^a 2 Sam. 11. 1. ^a Heb. at the return of the year. ^b 2 Sam. 12. 26.
^c 2 Sam. 12. 30, 31. ^b Heb. the weight of. ^d 2 Sam. 21. 18. ^c Or, continued. ^d Heb.
stood. ^e Or, God. ^e ch. 11. 29. ^f Or, Saph, 2 Sam. 21. 16. ^g Or, Rapha. ^h Called

also Jaare-oregim, 2 Sam. 21. 19. ^f 2 Sam. 21. 20. ⁱ Heb. a man of measure. ^k Heb.
born to the giant, or, Rapha. ^l Or, reproached. ^m Called Shammat, 1 Sam. 16. 9.
CHAP. XXI. ^a 2 Sam. 24. 1, &c. 522

2 And David said to Joab and to the rulers of the people, Go, number Israel from Beer-sheba even to Dan; ^b and bring the number of them to me, that I may know *it*.

3 And Joab answered, The LORD make his people an hundred times so many more as they *be*: but, my lord the king, *are* they not all my lord's servants? why then doth my lord require this thing? why will he be a cause of trespass to Israel?

4 Nevertheless the king's word prevailed against Joab. Wherefore Joab departed, and went throughout all Israel, and came to Jerusalem.

5 ¶ And Joab gave the sum of the number of the people unto David. And all *they of* Israel were a thousand thousand and an hundred thousand men that drew sword: and Judah *was* four hundred threescore and ten thousand men that drew sword.

6 ^c But Levi and Benjamin counted he not among them: for the king's word was abominable to Joab.

7 ^a And God was displeased with this thing; therefore he smote Israel.

8 And David said unto God, ^d I have sinned greatly, because I have done this thing: ^e but now, I beseech thee, do away the iniquity of thy servant; for I have done very foolishly.

9 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Gad, David's ^f seer, saying,

10 Go and tell David, saying, Thus saith the LORD, I ^g offer thee three *things*: choose thee one of them, that I may do *it* unto thee.

11 So Gad came to David, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, ^h Choose thee

12 ⁱ Either three years famine; or three months to be destroyed before thy foes, while that the sword of thine enemies overtaketh *thee*; or else three days the sword of the LORD, even the pestilence, in the land, and the angel of the LORD destroying

throughout all the coasts of Israel. Now therefore advise thyself what word I shall bring again to him that sent me.

13 And David said unto Gad, I am in a great strait: let me fall now into the hand of the LORD; for very ^j great *are* his mercies: but let me not fall into the hand of man.

14 ¶ So the LORD sent pestilence upon Israel: and there fell of Israel seventy thousand men.

15 And God sent an ^k angel unto Jerusalem to destroy it: and as he was destroying, the LORD beheld, and ^l he repented him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed, It is enough, stay now thine hand. And the angel of the LORD stood by the threshingfloor of ^m Ornan the Jebusite.

16 And David lifted up his eyes, and ⁿ saw the angel of the LORD stand between the earth and the heaven, having a drawn sword in his hand stretched out over Jerusalem. Then David and the elders of *Israel, who were* clothed in sackcloth, fell upon their faces.

17 And David said unto God, *Is it not I that* commanded the people to be numbered? even I it is that have sinned and done evil indeed; but *as for* these sheep, what have they done? let thine hand, I pray thee, O LORD my God, be on me, and on my father's house; but not on thy people, that they should be plagued.

18 ¶ Then the ^o angel of the LORD commanded Gad to say to David, that David should go up, and set up an altar unto the LORD in the threshingfloor of Ornan the Jebusite.

19 And David went up at the saying of Gad, which he spake in the name of the LORD.

20 ^p And Ornan turned back, and saw the angel; and his four sons with him hid themselves. Now Ornan was threshing wheat.

^b ch. 27. 23. ^c ch. 27. 24. ^a Heb. *And it was evil in the eyes of the LORD concerning this thing.* ^d 2 Sam. 24. 10. ^e 2 Sam. 12. 13. ^f See 1 Sam. 9. 9. ^g Heb. *stretch out.* ^h Heb. *Take to thee.* ⁱ 2 Sam. 24. 13. ^j Or, *many.* ^k 2 Sam. 24. 16. ^l See Gen.

6. 6. ^m Or *Araunah.* 2 Sam. 24. 18. ⁿ 2 Chron. 3. 1. ^o 2 Chron. 3. 1. ^p Or, *When Ornan turned back and saw the angel, then he and his four sons with him hid themselves.*

21 And as David came to Ornan, Ornan looked and saw David, and went out of the threshing floor, and bowed himself to David with *his* face to the ground.

22 Then David said to Ornan, ^e Grant me the place of *this* threshing floor, that I may build an altar therein unto the LORD: thou shalt grant it me for the full price: that the plague may be stayed from the people.

23 And Ornan said unto David, Take *it* to thee, and let my lord the king do *that which is* good in his eyes: lo, I give *thee* the oxen *also* for burnt offerings, and the threshing instruments for wood, and the wheat for the meat offering; I give it all.

24 And king David said to Ornan, Nay; but I will verily buy it for the full price: for I will not take *that* which *is* thine for the LORD, nor offer burnt offerings without cost.

25 So ^m David gave to Ornan for the place six hundred shekels of gold by weight.

26 And David built there an altar unto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings, and called upon the LORD; and ^a he answered him from heaven by fire upon the altar of burnt offering.

27 And the LORD commanded the angel; and he put up his sword again into the sheath thereof.

28 ¶ At that time when David saw that the LORD had answered him in the threshing floor of Ornan the Jebusite, then he sacrificed there.

29 ^o For the tabernacle of the LORD, which Moses made in the wilderness, and the altar of the burnt offering, *were* at that season in the high place at ^p Gibeon.

30 But David could not go before it to enquire of God: for he was afraid because of the sword of the angel of the LORD.

CHAP. XXII.

1 David, foreknowing the place of the temple, prepareth abundance for the building of it. 6 He instructeth Solomon in God's promises, and his duty in building the temple. 17 He chargeth the princes to assist his son. [BEFORE CHRIST 1017.]

^g Heb. Give. ^m 2 Sam. 24. 24. ⁿ Lev. 9. 24. 2 Chron. 3. 1. & 7. 1. ^o ch. 16. 33. ^p 1 Kings 3. 4. ch. 16. 9. 2 Chron. 1. 3. CHAP. XXII. ^a Deut. 12. 5. 2 Sam. 24. 18. ch. 21. 18, 19, 26, 28. 2 Chron. 3. 1. ^b 1 Kings 9. 21 ^c ver. 14. 1 Kings 7. 47. ^d 1 Kings 5. 6. ^e ch. 29. 1. ^f 2 Sam. 7. 2. 1

THEN David said, ^a This *is* the house of the LORD God, and this *is* the altar of the burnt offering for Israel.

2 And David commanded to gather together ^b the strangers that *were* in the land of Israel; and he set masons to hew wrought stones to build the house of God.

3 And David prepared iron in abundance for the nails for the doors of the gates, and for the joinings; and brass in abundance ^c without weight;

4 Also cedar trees in abundance: for the ^d Zidonians and they of Tyre brought much cedar wood to David.

5 And David said, ^e Solomon my son *is* young and tender, and the house *that is* to be builded for the LORD *must be* exceeding magnifical, of fame and of glory throughout all countries: I will *therefore* now make preparation for it. So David prepared abundantly before his death.

6 ¶ Then he called for Solomon his son, and charged him to build an house for the LORD God of Israel.

7 And David said to Solomon, My son, as for me, ^f it was in my mind to build an house ^g unto the name of the LORD my God:

8 But the word of the LORD came to me, saying, ^h Thou hast shed blood abundantly, and hast made great wars: thou shalt not build an house unto my name, because thou hast shed much blood upon the earth in my sight.

9 ⁱ Behold, a son shall be born to thee, who shall be a man of rest; and I will give him ^k rest from all his enemies round about: for his name shall be ^l Solomon, and I will give peace and quietness unto Israel in his days.

10 ¹ He shall build an house for my name; and ^m he shall be my son, and I *will be* his father; and I will establish the throne of his kingdom over Israel for ever.

11 Now, my son, ⁿ the LORD be with thee; and prosper thou, and build the house

Kings 8. 17. ch. 17. 1. & 28. 2. ^g Deut. 12. 5, 11. ^h 1 Kings 5. 3. ch. 28. 3. ⁱ ch. 28. 5. ^k 1 Kings 4. 25. & 5. 4. ^a That is, peaceable. ^l 2 Sam. 7. 13. 1 Kings 5. 5. ch. 17. 12. 13. & 28. 6. ^m Heb. 1. 5. ⁿ ver. 16.

of the LORD thy God, as he hath said of thee.

12 Only the LORD °give thee wisdom and understanding, and give thee charge concerning Israel, that thou mayest keep the law of the LORD thy God.

13 ^pThen shalt thou prosper, if thou takest heed to fulfil the statutes and judgments which the LORD charged Moses with concerning Israel: ^abe strong, and of good courage; dread not, nor be dismayed.

14 Now, behold, ^bin my trouble I have prepared for the house of the LORD an hundred thousand talents of gold, and a thousand thousand talents of silver; and of brass and iron ^rwithout weight; for it is in abundance: timber also and stone have I prepared; and thou mayest add thereto.

15 Moreover *there are* workmen with thee in abundance, hewers and ^cworkers of stone and timber, and all manner of cunning men for every manner of work.

16 Of the gold, the silver, and the brass, and the iron, *there is* no number. Arise *therefore*, and be doing, and ^ethe LORD be with thee.

17 ¶ David also commanded all the princes of Israel to help Solomon his son, *saying*,

18 *Is not the LORD your God with you?* ^aand hath he *not* given you rest on every side? for he hath given the inhabitants of the land into mine hand; and the land is subdued before the LORD, and before his people.

19 Now ^uset your heart and your soul to seek the LORD your God; arise *therefore*, and build ye the sanctuary of the LORD God, to ^xbring the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and the holy vessels of God, into the house that is to be built ^yto the name of the LORD.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 David in his old age maketh Solomon king. 2 The number and distribution of the Levites. 7 The families of the Gershonites. 12 The sons of Kohath. 21 The sons of Merari 24 The office of the Levites. [BEFORE CHRIST 1015.]

SO when David was old and full of days, he made ^aSolomon his son king over Israel.

2 ¶ And he gathered together all the princes of Israel, with the priests and the Levites.

3 Now the Levites were numbered from the age of ^bthirty years and upward: and their number by their polls, man by man, was thirty and eight thousand.

4 Of which, twenty and four thousand *were* ^ato set forward the work of the house of the LORD; and six thousand *were* ^cofficers and judges:

5 Moreover four thousand *were* porters; and four thousand praised the LORD with the instruments ^dwhich I made, *said David*, to praise *therewith*.

6 And ^eDavid divided them into ^bcourses among the sons of Levi, *namely*, Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.

7 ¶ Of the ^fGershonites *were*, ^cLaadan, and Shimei.

8 The sons of Laadan; the chief *was* Jehiel, and Zetham, and Joel, three.

9 The sons of Shimei; Shelomith, and Haziël, and Haran, three. These *were* the chief of the fathers of Laadan.

10 And the sons of Shimei *were*, Jahath, ^dZina, and Jeush, and Beriah. These four *were* the sons of Shimei.

11 And Jahath was the chief, and Zizah the second: but Jeush and Beriah ^ahad not many sons; therefore they were in one reckoning, according to *their* father's house.

12 ¶ ^eThe sons of Kohath; Amram, Izhar, Hebron, and Uzziel, four.

13 The sons of ^bAmram; Aaron and Moses: and ⁱAaron was separated, that he should sanctify the most holy things, he and his sons for ever, ^kto burn incense before the LORD, ^lto minister unto him, and ^mto bless in his name for ever.

14 Now *concerning* Moses the man

o 1 Kings 3. 9. 12. Ps. 72. 1. p Josh. 1. 7. 8. ch. 28. 7. q Deut. 31. 7. 8. Josh. 1. 6. 7. 9. ch. 28. 20. b Or, in my poverty. r As ver. 3. c That is, masons and carpenters. s ver. 11. t Deut. 12. 10. Josh. 22. 4. 2 Sam. 7. 1. ch. 29. 25. u 2 Chron. 20. 3. x 1 Kings 8. 6. 21. 2 Chron. 5. 7. & 6. 11. y ver. 7. 1 Kings 5. 3.

of God, ^a his sons were named of the tribe of Levi.

15 ^o The sons of Moses *were*, Gershom, and Eliezer.

16 Of the sons of Gershom, ^r Shebuel *was* the chief.

17 And the sons of Eliezer *were*, ^a Rehabiah ^s the chief. And Eliezer had none other sons; but the sons of Rehabiah ^h were very many.

18 Of the sons of Izhar; ⁱ Shelomith the chief.

19 ^r Of the sons of Hebron; Jeriah the first, Amariah the second, Jahaziel the third, and Jekameam the fourth.

20 Of the sons of Uzziel; Micah the first, and Jesiah the second.

21 ¶ ^a The sons of Merari; Mahli, and Mushi. The sons of Mahli; Eleazar, and ⁱ Kish.

22 And Eleazar died, and ^a had no sons, but daughters: and their ^h brethren the sons of Kish ^x took them.

23 ^v The sons of Mushi; Mahli, and Eder, and Jeremoth, three.

24 ¶ These *were* the sons of ^z Levi after the house of their fathers; *even* the chief of the fathers, as they were counted by number of names by their polls, that did the work for the service of the house of the LORD, from the age of ^a twenty years and upward.

25 For David said, The LORD God of Israel ^b hath given rest unto his people, ⁱ that they may dwell in Jerusalem for ever:

26 And also unto the Levites; they shall no *more* ^o carry the tabernacle, nor any vessels of it for the service thereof.

27 For by the last words of David the Levites *were* ^m numbered from twenty years old and above:

28 Because ⁿ their office *was* to wait on the sons of Aaron for the service of the house of the LORD, in the courts, and in the chambers, and in the purifying of all

holy things, and the work of the service of the house of God;

29 Both for ^d the shewbread, and for ^e the fine flour for meat offering, and for ^f the unleavened cakes, and for ^g *that which is baked in* the ^o pan, and for that which is fried, and for all manner of ^h measure and size;

30 And to stand every morning to thank and praise the LORD, and likewise at even;

31 And to offer all burnt sacrifices unto the LORD ⁱ in the sabbaths, in the new moons, and on the ^k set feasts, by number, according to the order commanded unto them, continually before the LORD:

32 And that they should ^l keep the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the charge of the holy *place*, and ^m the charge of the sons of Aaron their brethren, in the service of the house of the LORD. 3

CHAP. XXIV.

1 The divisions of the sons of Aaron by lot into four and twenty orders. 20 The Kohathites, 27 and the Merarites divided by lot. [BEFORE CHRIST 1015.]

NOW *these are* the divisions of the sons of Aaron. ^a The sons of Aaron; Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar.

2 But ^b Nadab and Abihu died before their father, and had no children: therefore Eleazar and Ithamar executed the priest's office.

3 And David distributed them, both Zadok of the sons of Eleazar, and Ahimelech of the sons of Ithamar, according to their offices in their service.

4 And there were more chief men found of the sons of Eleazar than of the sons of Ithamar; and *thus* were they divided. Among the sons of Eleazar *there were* sixteen chief men of the house of *their* fathers, and eight among the sons of Ithamar according to the house of their fathers.

5 Thus were they divided by lot, one sort with another; for the governors of the sanctuary, and governors of *the house*

ⁿ See ch. 26. 23, 24, 25. ^o Ex. 2. 22. & 18. 3, 4. ^p ch. 26. 24. ^q Shubael, ch. 24. 20. ^r ch. 26. 25. ^s Or, the first. ^t Heb. were highly multiplied. ^u Shelomoth. ch. 24. 22. ^v ch. 24. 23. ^w ch. 24. 28. ^x ch. 24. 29. ^y ch. 24. 28. ^z Or, kinsmen. ^a See Num. 36. 6, 8. ^b ch. 24. 30. ^c Num. 10. 17, 21. ^d ver. 27. See Num. 1. 3. & 4. 3. & 8. 24. Ezra 3. 8. ^e ch. 22. 18. ^f Or, and he dwelleth in Jerusalem, &c. ^g Num. 4. 5, &c. ^h Heb.

numbers. ⁱ Heb. their station was at the hand of the sons of Aaron. Neh. 11. 24. ^j Ex. 25. 40. ^k Lev. 6. 20. ch. 9. 39, &c. ^l Lev. 2. 4. ^m Lev. 2. 5, 7. ⁿ Or, flat plate. ^o Lev. 19. 35. ^p Num. 10. 10. Ps. 81. 3. ^q Lev. 23. 4. ^r Num. 1. 53. ^s Num. 3. 6-9. ^t CHAP. XXIV. ^u Lev. 10. 1, 6. ^v Num. 26. 60. ^w Num. 3. 4. & 26. 61.

of God, were of the sons of Eleazar, and of the sons of Ithamar.

6 And Shemaiah the son of Nethaneel the scribe, *one* of the Levites, wrote them before the king, and the princes, and Zadok the priest, and Ahimelech the son of Abiathar, and *before* the chief of the fathers of the priests and Levites: *one*^a principal household being taken for Eleazar, and *one* taken for Ithamar.

7 Now the first lot came forth to Jehoiarib, the second to Jedaiah,

8 The third to Harim, the fourth to Seorim,

9 The fifth to Malchijah, the sixth to Mijamin,

10 The seventh to Hakkoz, the eighth to Abijah,

11 The ninth to Jeshuah, the tenth to Shecaniah,

12 The eleventh to Eliashib, the twelfth to Jakim,

13 The thirteenth to Huppah, the fourteenth to Jeshebeab,

14 The fifteenth to Bilgah, the sixteenth to Immer,

15 The seventeenth to Hezir, the eighteenth to Aphses,

16 The nineteenth to Pethahiah, the twentieth to Jehezkel,

17 The one and twentieth to Jachin, the two and twentieth to Gamul,

18 The three and twentieth to Delaiah, the four and twentieth to Maaziah.

19 These *were* the orderings of them in their service ^dto come into the house of the LORD, according to their manner, under Aaron their father, as the LORD God of Israel had commanded him.

20 ¶ And the rest of the sons of Levi *were these*: Of the sons of Amram; ^eShubael: of the sons of Shubael; Jehdeiah.

21 Concerning ^fRehabiah: of the sons of Rehabiah, the first *was* Isshiah.

22 Of the Izharites; ^gShelomoth: of the sons of Shelomoth; Jahath.

23 And the sons of ^hHebron; Jeriah *the first*, Amariah the second, Jahaziel the third, Jekameam the fourth.

24 Of the sons of Uzziel; Michah: of the sons of Michah; Shamir.

25 The brother of Michah *was* Isshiah: of the sons of Isshiah; Zechariah.

26 ⁱThe sons of Merari *were* Mahli and Mushi: the sons of Jaaziah; Beno.

27 ¶ The sons of Merari by Jaaziah; Beno, and Shoham, and Zaccur, and Ibri.

28 Of Mahli *came* Eleazar, ^kwho had no sons.

29 Concerning Kish: the son of Kish *was* Jerahmeel.

30 ^lThe sons also of Mushi; Mahli, and Eder, and Jerimoth. These *were* the sons of the Levites after the house of their fathers.

31 These likewise cast lots over against their brethren the sons of Aaron in the presence of David the king, and Zadok, and Ahimelech, and the chief of the fathers of the priests and Levites, even the principal fathers over against their younger brethren.

CHAP. XXV.

1 The number and offices of the singers. 8 Their division by lot into four and twenty orders. [BEFORE CHRIST 1015.]

MOREOVER David and the captains of the host separated to the service of the sons of ^aAsaph, and of Heman, and of Jeduthun, who should prophesy with harps, with psalteries, and with cymbals: and the number of the workmen according to their service was:

2 Of the sons of Asaph; Zaccur, and Joseph, and Nethaniah, and ^aAsarelah, the sons of Asaph under the hands of Asaph, which prophesied ^baccording to the order of the king.

3 Of Jeduthun: the sons of Jeduthun; Gedaliah, and ^cZeri, and Jeshaiiah, Hashabiah, and Mattithiah, ^dsix, under the hands of their father Jeduthun, who prophesied with a harp, to give thanks and to praise the LORD.

^a Heb. house of the father. ^c Neh. 12. 4, 17. Luke 1. 5. ^d ch. 9. 25. ^e ch. 23. 16, Shubael. ^f ch. 23. 17. ^g ch. 23. 18, Shelomith. ^h ch. 23. 19. & 26. 31. ⁱ Ex. 6. 19. ch. 23. 21. ^k ch. 23. 22. ^l ch. 23. 23.

CHAP. XXV. ^a ch. 6. 33, 39, 44. ^a Otherwise called Jesharelah, ver. 14. ^b Heb. by the hands of the king: So ver. 6. ^c Or, Izri, ver. 11. ^d With Shimei mentioned, ver. 17.

4 Of Heman : the sons of Heman ; Bukkiah, Mattaniah, ^e Uzziel, ^f Shebuel, and Jerimoth, Hananiah, Hanani, Eliathah, Giddalti, and Romamti-ezer, Joshbekashah, Mallothi, Hothir, and Mahazioth :

5 All these *were* the sons of Heman the king's seer in the ^g words of God, to lift up the horn. And God gave to Heman fourteen sons and three daughters.

6 All these *were* under the hands of their father for song *in* the house of the LORD, with cymbals, psalteries, and harps, for the service of the house of God, ^{b h} according to the king's order to Asaph, Jeduthun, and Heman.

7 So the number of them, with their brethren that were instructed in the songs of the LORD, *even* all that were cunning, was two hundred fourscore and eight.

8 ¶ And they cast lots, ward against ward, as well the small as the great, ^e the teacher as the scholar.

9 Now the first lot came forth for Asaph to Joseph : the second to Gedaliah, who with his brethren and sons *were* twelve :

10 The third to Zaccur, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve :

11 The fourth to Izri, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve :

12 The fifth to Nethaniah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve :

13 The sixth to Bukkiah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve :

14 The seventh to Jesharelah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve :

15 The eighth to Jeshaiiah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve :

16 The ninth to Mattaniah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve :

17 The tenth to Shimei, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve :

18 The eleventh to Azareel, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve :

19 The twelfth to Hashabiah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve :

20 The thirteenth to Shubael, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve :

21 The fourteenth to Mattithiah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve :

22 The fifteenth to Jeremoth, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve :

23 The sixteenth to Hananiah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve :

24 The seventeenth to Joshbekashah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve :

25 The eighteenth to Hanani, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve :

26 The nineteenth to Mallothi, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve :

27 The twentieth to Eliathah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve :

28 The one and twentieth to Hothir, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve :

29 The two and twentieth to Giddalti, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve :

30 The three and twentieth to Mahazioth, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve :

31 The four and twentieth to Romamti-ezer, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 The divisions of the porters. 13 The gates assigned by lot. 20 The Levites that had charge of the treasures. 29 Officers and judges. [BEFORE CHRIST 1015.]

CONCERNING the divisions of the porters : Of the Korhites *was* ^a Meshelemiah the son of Kore, of the sons of ^b Asaph.

2 And the sons of Meshelemiah *were*, Zechariah the firstborn, Jediael the second, Zebadiah the third, Jathniel the fourth,

3 Elam the fifth, Jehohanan the sixth, Elioenai the seventh.

4 Moreover the sons of Obed-edom *were*, Shemaiah the firstborn, Jehozabad the second, Joah the third, and Sacar the fourth, and Nethaneel the fifth,

5 Ammiel the sixth, Issachar the seventh, Peulthai the eighth : for God blessed ^c him.

6 Also unto Shemaiah his son *were* sons born, that ruled throughout the house

^a Or, Azareel, ver. 18. ^f Or, Shubael, ver. 20. ^g Or, matters. ^b ver. 2. ^a Heb. by the hands of the king ^e 2 Chron. 23. 13.

CHAP. XXVI. ^a Or, Shelemiah, ver. 14. ^b Or, Ebiasaph, ch. 6. 37. & 9. 19. ^c That is, Obed-edom, as ch. 13. 14.

of their father : for they *were* mighty men of valour.

7 The sons of Shemaiah ; Othni, and Rephael, and Obed, Elzabad, whose brethren *were* strong men, Elihu, and Sema-chiah.

8 All these of the sons of Obed-edom : they and their sons and their brethren, able men for strength for the service, *were* threescore and two of Obed-edom.

9 And Meshelemiah had sons and brethren, strong men, eighteen.

10 Also ^a Hosah, of the children of Merari, had sons ; Simri the chief, (for *though* he was not the firstborn, yet his father made him the chief ;)

11 Hilkiah the second, Tebaliah the third, Zechariah the fourth : all the sons and brethren of Hosah *were* thirteen.

12 Among these *were* the divisions of the porters, *even* among the chief men, *having* wards one against another, to minister in the house of the LORD.

13 ¶ And they cast lots, ^d as well the small as the great, according to the house of their fathers, for every gate.

14 And the lot eastward fell to ^e Shelemiah. Then for Zechariah his son, a wise counsellor, they cast lots ; and his lot came out northward.

15 To Obed-edom southward ; and to his sons the house of ^f Asuppim.

16 To Shuppim and Hosah *the lot came forth* westward, with the gate Shallecheth, by the causeway of the going ^g up, ward against ward.

17 Eastward *were* six Levites, northward four a day, southward four a day, and toward Asuppim two *and* two.

18 At Parbar westward, four at the causeway, *and* two at Parbar.

19 These *are* the divisions of the porters among the sons of Kore, and among the sons of Merari.

20 ¶ And of the Levites, Ahijah *was* ^b over the treasures of the house of God,

and over the treasures of the ^h dedicated things.

21 *As concerning* the sons of ⁱ Laadan ; the sons of the Gershonite Laadan, chief fathers, *even* of Laadan the Gershonite, *were* ^k Jehieli.

22 The sons of Jehieli ; Zetham, and Joel his brother, *which were* over the treasures of the house of the LORD.

23 Of the Amramites, *and* the Izharites, the Hebronites, *and* the Uzzielites :

24 And ^l Shebuel the son of Gershom, the son of Moses, *was* ruler of the treasures.

25 And his brethren by Eliezer ; Rehabiah his son, and Jeshaiah his son, and Joram his son, and Zichri his son, and ^d Shelomith his son.

26 Which Shelomith and his brethren *were* over all the treasures of the dedicated things, which David the king, and the chief fathers, the captains over thousands and hundreds, and the captains of the host, had dedicated.

27 ^l Out of the spoils won in battles did they dedicate to maintain the house of the LORD.

28 And all that Samuel ^e the seer, and Saul the son of Kish, and Abner the son of Ner, and Joab the son of Zeruiah, had dedicated ; *and* whosoever had dedicated *any thing*, *it was* under the hand of Shelomith, and of his brethren.

29 ¶ Of the Izharites, Chenaniah and his sons *were* for the outward business over Israel, for ^f officers and judges.

30 *And* of the Hebronites, Hashabiah and his brethren, men of valour, a thousand and seven hundred, *were* ^m officers among them of Israel on this side Jordan westward in all the business of the LORD, and in the service of the king.

31 Among the Hebronites *was* ⁿ Jerijah the chief, *even* among the Hebronites, according to the generations of his fathers. In the fortieth year of the reign of David

^a ch. 16. 38. ^d Or, as well for the small as for the great. ^e Called Meshelemiah. ^f Heb. gatherings. ^g See 1 Kings 10. 5. 2 Chron. 9. 4. ^h ch. 28. 12. Mal. 3. 10. ⁱ Heb. holy things. ^j Or, Libai, ch. 6. 17. ^k Or, Jehiel, ch. 23. 8. & 29. 8. VOL. I. Nos. 45 & 46. 4 A

^l ch. 23. 16. ^m Heb. over the charge. ⁿ ch. 23. 19. ^o 1 Sam. 9. 9. 529

they were sought for, and there were found among them mighty men of valour ^h at Jazer of Gilead.

32 And his brethren, men of valour, *were* two thousand and seven hundred chief fathers, whom king David made rulers over the Reubenites, the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh, for every matter pertaining to God, and ⁿ ⁱ affairs of the king.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 *The twelve captains for every several month.* 16 *The princes of the twelve tribes.* 23 *The numbering of the people is hindered.* 25 *David's several officers.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1015.]

NOW the children of Israel after their number, *to wit*, the chief fathers and captains of thousands and hundreds, and their officers that served the king in any matter of the courses, which came in and went out month by month throughout all the months of the year, of every course, *were* twenty and four thousand.

2 Over the first course for the first month *was* ^a Jashobeam the son of Zabdiel: and in his course *were* twenty and four thousand.

3 Of the children of Perez *was* the chief of all the captains of the host for the first month.

4 And over the course of the second month *was* ^a Dodai an Aholite, and of his course *was* Mikloth also the ruler: in his course likewise *were* twenty and four thousand.

5 The third captain of the host for the third month *was* Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, a ^b chief priest: and in his course *were* twenty and four thousand.

6 This *is that* Benaiah, *who was* ^b mighty among the thirty, and above the thirty: and in his course *was* Ammizabad his son.

7 The fourth *captain* for the fourth month *was* ^c Asahel the brother of Joab, and Zebadiah his son after him: and in his course *were* twenty and four thousand.

8 The fifth captain for the fifth month *was* Shammuth the Izrahite: and in his course *were* twenty and four thousand.

9 The sixth *captain* for the sixth month *was* ^d Ira the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite: and in his course *were* twenty and four thousand.

10 The seventh *captain* for the seventh month *was* ^e Helez the Pelonite, of the children of Ephraim: and in his course *were* twenty and four thousand.

11 The eighth *captain* for the eighth month *was* ^f Sibbecai the Hushathite, of the Zarahites: and in his course *were* twenty and four thousand.

12 The ninth *captain* for the ninth month *was* ^g Abiezer the Anetothite, of the Benjamites: and in his course *were* twenty and four thousand.

13 The tenth *captain* for the tenth month *was* ^h Maharai the Netophathite, of the Zarahites: and in his course *were* twenty and four thousand.

14 The eleventh *captain* for the eleventh month *was* ⁱ Benaiah the Pirathonite, of the children of Ephraim: and in his course *were* twenty and four thousand.

15 The twelfth *captain* for the twelfth month *was* ^j Heldai the Netophathite, of Othniel: and in his course *were* twenty and four thousand.

16 ¶ Furthermore over the tribes of Israel: the ruler of the Reubenites *was* Eliezer the son of Zichri: of the Simeonites, Shephatiah the son of Maachah:

17 Of the Levites, ^k Hashabiah the son of Kemuel: of the Aaronites, Zadok:

18 Of Judah, ^l Elihu, *one* of the brethren of David: of Issachar, Omri the son of Michael:

19 Of Zebulun, Ishmaiah the son of Obadiah: of Naphtali, Jerimoth the son of Azriel:

20 Of the children of Ephraim, Hoshea the son of Azaziah: of the half tribe of Manasseh, Joel the son of Pedaiah:

21 Of the half *tribe* of Manasseh in Gilead, Iddo the son of Zechariah: of Benjamin, Jaasiel the son of Abner:

^h See Josh. 21. 39. ⁿ Heb. thing. ⁱ 2 Chron. 19. 11.
CHAP. XXVII. ^a 2 Sam. 25. 8. ^{ch} 11. 11. ^a Or, Dodo, 2 Sam. 23. 9. ^b Or,
principal officer, 1 Kings 4. 5. ^b 2 Sam. 23. 20, 22, 23. ^{ch} 11. 22, &c. ^c 2 Sam. 23. 24.

^{ch} 11. 26. ^d ch. 11. 28. ^e ch. 11. 27. ^f 2 Sam. 21. 18. ^{ch} 11. 29. ^g ch. 11. 28. ^h 9
Sam. 23. 28. ^{ch} 11. 30. ⁱ ch. 11. 31. ^c Or, Heled, ch. 11. 30. ^k ch. 26. 30. ^l 1 Sam.
16. 6, Eliab.

22 Of Dan, Azareel the son of Jeroham. These *were* the princes of the tribes of Israel.

23 ¶ But David took not the number of them from twenty years old and under : because ^m the LORD had said he would increase Israel like to the stars of the heavens.

24 Joab the son of Zeruiah began to number, but he finished not, because ^a there fell wrath for it against Israel ; neither ^d was the number put in the account of the chronicles of king David.

25 ¶ And over the king's treasures *was* Azmaveth the son of Adiel : and over the storehouses in the fields, in the cities, and in the villages, and in the castles, *was* Jehonathan the son of Uziah :

26 And over them that did the work of the field for tillage of the ground *was* Ezri the son of Chelub :

27 And over the vineyards *was* Shimei the Ramathite : ^e over the increase of the vineyards for the wine cellars *was* Zabdi the Shipmite :

28 And over the olive trees and the sycamore trees that *were* in the low plains *was* Baal-hanan the Gederite : and over the cellars of oil *was* Joash :

29 And over the herds that fed in Sharon *was* Shitrai the Sharonite : and over the herds *that were* in the valleys *was* Shaphat the son of Adlai :

30 Over the camels also *was* Obil the Ishmaelite : and over the asses *was* Jehdeiah the Meronothite :

31 And over the flocks *was* Jaziz the Hagerite. All these *were* the rulers of the substance which *was* king David's.

32 Also Jonathan David's uncle was a counsellor, a wise man, and a ^f scribe : and Jehiel the ^e son of Hachmoni *was* with the king's sons :

33 And ^o Ahithophel *was* the king's

counsellor : and ^p Hushai the Archite *was* the king's companion :

34 And after Ahithophel *was* Jehoiada the son of Benaiah, and ^q Abiathar : and the general of the king's army *was* ^r Joab.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 David, in a solemn assembly, having declared God's favour to him, and promise to his son Solomon, exhorteth them to fear God. 9, 20 He encourageth Solomon to build the temple. 11 He giveth him patterns for the form, and gold and silver for the materials. [BEFORE CHRIST 1015.]

AND David assembled all the princes of Israel, ^a the princes of the tribes, and ^b the captains of the companies that ministered to the king by course, and the captains over the thousands, and captains over the hundreds, and ^c the stewards over all the substance and ^a possession of the king, ^b and of his sons, with the ^c officers, and with ^d the mighty men, and with all the valiant men, unto Jerusalem.

2 Then David the king stood up upon his feet, and said, Hear me, my brethren, and my people : *As for me*, ^e I had in mine heart to build an house of rest for the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and for ^f the footstool of our God, and had made ready for the building :

3 But God said unto me, ^g Thou shalt not build an house for my name, because thou *hast been* a man of war, and hast shed ^d blood.

4 Howbeit the LORD God of Israel ^h chose me before all the house of my father to be king over Israel for ever : for he hath chosen ⁱ Judah to be the ruler ; and of the house of Judah, ^k the house of my father ; and ^l among the sons of my father he liked me to make *me* king over all Israel :

5 ^m And of all my sons, (for the LORD hath given me many sons,) ⁿ he hath chosen Solomon my son to sit upon the throne of the kingdom of the LORD over Israel.

6 And he said unto me, ^o Solomon thy son, he shall build my house and my

^m Gen. 15. 5. ⁿ 2 Sam. 24. 15. ^{ch.} 21. 7. ^d Heb. ascended. ^e Heb. over that which was of the vineyards. ^f Or, secretary. ^g Or, Hachmonite. ^o 2 Sam. 15. 12. ^p 2 Sam. 15. 37. & 16. 16. ^q 1 Kings 1. 7. ^r ch. 11. 6. ^{ch.} 27. 1, 2. ^c ch. 27. 95. ^a Or, cattle. ^b Or, and his sons. ^c Or, eunuchs. ^d ch. 11. 10. ^e 2 Sam. 7. 2. ^f Ps. 132. 3, 4, 5. ^g Ps.

99. 5. & 132. 7. ^h 2 Sam. 7. 5, 13. ⁱ 1 Kings 5. 3. ^{ch.} 17. 4. & 92. 8. ^d Heb. bloods. ^h 1 Sam. 16. 7—13. ⁱ Gen. 49. 8. ^{ch.} 5. 2. ^{Ps.} 60. 7. & 78. 68. ^k 1 Sam. 26. 1. ^l 1 Sam. 16. 12, 13. ^m ch. 3. 1, & c. & 23. 1. ⁿ ch. 22. 9. ^o 2 Sam. 7. 13, 14. ^{ch} 22. 9, 10. ² Chron. 1. 9.

courts : for I have chosen him *to be* my son, and I will be his father.

7 Moreover I will establish his kingdom for ever, ^p if he be ^e constant to do my commandments and my judgments, as at this day.

8 Now therefore, in the sight of all Israel the congregation of the LORD, and in the audience of our God, keep and seek for all the commandments of the LORD your God : that ye may possess this good land, and leave *it* for an inheritance for your children after you for ever.

9 ¶ And thou, Solomon my son, ^a know thou the God of thy father, and serve him ^r with a perfect heart and with a willing mind : for ^s the LORD searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts : ^t if thou seek him, he will be found of thee ; but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever.

10 Take heed now ; ^u for the LORD hath chosen thee to build an house for the sanctuary : be strong, and do *it*.

11 ¶ Then David gave to Solomon his son ^x the pattern of the porch, and of the houses thereof, and of the treasuries thereof, and of the upper chambers thereof, and of the inner parlours thereof, and of the place of the mercy seat,

12 And the pattern ^y of all that he had by the spirit, of the courts of the house of the LORD, and of all the chambers round about, ^z of the treasuries of the house of God, and of the treasuries of the dedicated things :

13 Also for the courses of the priests and the Levites, and for all the work of the service of the house of the LORD, and for all the vessels of service in the house of the LORD.

14 *He gave* of gold by weight for *things* of gold, for all instruments of all manner of service ; *silver also* for all instruments of silver by weight, for all instruments of every kind of service :

15 Even the weight for the candlesticks of gold, and for their lamps of gold, by weight for every candlestick, and for the lamps thereof : and for the candlesticks of silver by weight, *both* for the candlestick, and *also* for the lamps thereof, according to the use of every candlestick.

16 And by weight *he gave* gold for the tables of shewbread, for every table ; and *likewise* silver for the tables of silver :

17 Also pure gold for the fleshhooks, and the bowls, and the cups : and for the golden basons *he gave gold* by weight for every bason ; and *likewise silver* by weight for every bason of silver :

18 And for the altar of incense refined gold by weight ; and gold for the pattern of the chariot of the ^z cherubims, that spread out *their wings*, and covered the ark of the covenant of the LORD.

19 All *this*, said David, ^a the LORD made me understand in writing by *his* hand upon me, *even* all the works of this pattern.

20 And David said to Solomon his son, ^b Be strong and of good courage, and do *it* : fear not, nor be dismayed : for the LORD God, *even* my God, *will be* with thee ; ^c he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee, until thou hast finished all the work for the service of the house of the LORD.

21 And, behold, ^d the courses of the priests and the Levites, *even they shall be with thee* for all the service of the house of God : and *there shall be* with thee for all manner of workmanship ^e every willing skilful man, for any manner of service : also the princes and all the people *will be* wholly at thy commandment.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 David, by his example and intreaty, ⁶ causeth the princes and people to offer willingly. 10 David's thanksgiving and prayer. 20 The people, having blessed God, and sacrificed, make Solomon king. 26 David's reign and death. [BEFORE CHRIST 1015.]

FURTHERMORE David the king said unto all the congregation, Solomon

^p ch. 22. 13. ^e Heb. *strong*. ^q Jer. 9. 24. Hosea 4. 1. John 17. 3. ^r 2 Kings 20. 3. Ps. 101. 2. ^s 1 Sam. 16. 7. ^t 1 Kings 8. 39. ch. 29. 17. Ps. 7. 9. & 139. 2. Prov. 17. 3. Jer. 11. 20. & 17. 10. & 20. 12. Rev. 2. 23. ^u 2 Chron. 15. 2. ^v ver. 6. ^x See Ex. 25. 40. ver. 19. ^y Heb. *of all that was with him*. ^z Exod. 25.

18—22. 1 Sam. 4. 4. 1 Kings 6. 23, &c. ^a See Ex. 25. 40. ver. 11, 12. ^b Deut. 31. 7. 8. Josh. 1. 6, 7, 9. ch. 22. 13. ^c Josh. 1. 5. ^d ch. 24. & 25. & 26. ^e Ex. 35. 25, 26. & 36. 1, 2.

my son, whom God alone hath chosen, is yet ^a young and tender, and the work is great: for the palace is not for man, but for the LORD God.

2 Now I have prepared with all my might for the house of my God the gold for *things to be made* of gold, and the silver *things* of silver, and the brass for *things* of brass, the iron for *things* of iron, and wood for *things* of wood; ^b onyx stones, and *stones* to be set, glistening stones, and of divers colours, and all manner of precious stones, and marble stones in abundance.

3 Moreover, because I have set my affection to the house of my God, I have of mine own proper good, of gold and silver, *which* I have given to the house of my God, over and above all that I have prepared for the holy house,

4 *Even* three thousand talents of gold, of the gold of ^c Ophir, and seven thousand talents of refined silver, to overlay the walls of the houses *withal*:

5 The gold for *things* of gold, and the silver for *things* of silver, and for all manner of work *to be made* by the hands of artificers. And who *then* is willing ^a to consecrate his service this day unto the LORD?

6 ¶ Then ^d the chief of the fathers and princes of the tribes of Israel, and the captains of thousands and of hundreds, with ^e the rulers of the king's work, offered willingly,

7 And gave for the service of the house of God of gold five thousand talents and ten thousand drams, and of silver ten thousand talents, and of brass eighteen thousand talents, and one hundred thousand talents of iron.

8 And they with whom *precious* stones were found gave *them* to the treasure of the house of the LORD, by the hand of ^f Jehiel the Gershonite.

9 Then the people rejoiced, for that they

offered willingly, because with perfect heart they ^g offered willingly to the LORD: and David the king also rejoiced with great joy.

10 ¶ Wherefore, David blessed the LORD before all the congregation: and David said, Blessed *be* thou, LORD God of Israel our father, for ever and ever.

11 ^h Thine, O LORD, is the greatness, and the power, and the glory, and the victory, and the majesty: for all *that is* in the heaven and in the earth *is thine*; *thine is* the kingdom, O LORD, and thou art exalted as head above all.

12 ⁱ Both riches and honour *come* of thee, and thou reignest over all; and in thine hand *is* power and might; and in thine hand *it is* to make great, and to give strength unto all.

13 Now therefore, our God, we thank thee, and praise thy glorious name.

14 But who *am* I, and what *is* my people, that we should ^b be able to offer so willingly after this sort? for all things *come* of thee, and ^c of thine own have we given thee.

15 For ^k we *are* strangers before thee, and sojourners, as *were* all our fathers: ^l our days on the earth *are* as a shadow, and *there is* none ^d abiding.

16 O LORD our God, all this store that we have prepared to build thee an house for thine holy name *cometh* of thine hand, and is all thine own.

17 I know also, my God, that thou ^m triest the heart, and ⁿ hast pleasure in uprightness. As for me, in the uprightness of mine heart I have willingly offered all these things: and now have I seen with joy thy people, which are ^e present here, to offer willingly unto thee.

18 O LORD God of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel, our fathers, keep this for ever in the imagination of the thoughts of the heart of thy people, and ^f prepare their heart unto thee:

19 And ^o give unto Solomon my son a perfect heart, to keep thy commandments,

CHAP. XXIX. a 1 Kings 3. 7. ch. 22. 5. Prov. 4. 3. b See Isai. 54. 11, 12. Rev. 21. 18, &c. c 1 Kings 9. 28. d Heb. to fill his hand. d ch. 27. 1. e ch. 27. 5, &c. f ch. 26. 21. g 2 Cor. 9. 7. h Matt. 6. 13. 1 Tim. 1. 17. Rev. 5. 13. i Rom. 11. 36. j Heb. re-

tain, or, obtain strength. k Heb. of thine hand. l Ps. 39. 12. Heb. 11. 13. 1 Pet. 2. 11. 1 Job 14. 2. Psal. 90. 9. & 103. 11. & 144. 4. d Heb. expectation. m 1 Sam. 16. 7. ch. 28. 9. n Prov. 11. 20. o Or, found. f Or, establish. Ps. 10. 17. o Ps. 72. 1.

thy testimonies, and thy statutes, and to do all *these things*, and to build the palace, *for* the which ^p I have made provision.

20 ¶ And David said to all the congregation, Now bless the LORD your God. And all the congregation blessed the LORD God of their fathers, and bowed down their heads, and worshipped the LORD, and the king.

21 And they sacrificed sacrifices unto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings unto the LORD, on the morrow after that day, *even* a thousand bullocks, a thousand rams, *and* a thousand lambs, with their drink offerings, and sacrifices in abundance for all Israel:

22 And did eat and drink before the LORD on that day with great gladness. And they made Solomon the son of David king the second time, and ^a anointed *him* unto the LORD *to be* the chief governor, and Zadok *to be* priest.

23 Then Solomon sat on the throne of the LORD as king instead of David his father, and prospered; and all Israel obeyed him.

24 And all the princes, and the mighty men, and all the sons likewise of king David, ^r ^s submitted themselves unto Solomon the king.

25 And the LORD magnified Solomon exceedingly in the sight of all Israel, and ^a bestowed upon him *such* royal majesty as had not been on any king before him in Israel.

26 ¶ Thus David the son of Jesse reigned over all Israel.

27 ^t And the time that he reigned over Israel *was* forty years; ^u seven years reigned he in Hebron, and thirty and three *years* reigned he in Jerusalem.

28 And he ^x died in a good old age, ^y full of days, riches, and honour: and Solomon his son reigned in his stead.

29 Now the acts of David the king, first and last, behold, they *are* written in the ^h ⁱ book of Samuel the seer, and in the book of Nathan the prophet, and in the book of Gad the seer,

30 With all his reign and his might, ^z and the times that went over him, and over Israel, and over all the kingdoms of the countries.

The Second Book of the CHRONICLES.

CHAP. I.

1 *The solemn offering of Solomon at Gibeon.* 7 *Solomon's choice of wisdom is blessed by God.* 13 *Solomon's strength and wealth.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1015.]

AND ^a Solomon the son of David was strengthened in his kingdom, and ^b the LORD his God *was* with him, and ^c magnified him exceedingly.

2 Then Solomon spake unto all Israel, to ^d the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and to the judges, and to every governor in all Israel, the chief of the fathers.

3 So Solomon, and all the congregation with him, went to the high place that *was* at ^e Gibeon; for there was the tabernacle of the congregation of God, which Moses

the servant of the LORD had made in the wilderness.

4 ^f But the ark of God had David brought up from Kirjath-jearim to *the place which* David had prepared for it: for he had pitched a tent for it at Jerusalem.

5 Moreover ^g the brasen altar, that ^h Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, had made, ^a he put before the tabernacle of the LORD: and Solomon and the congregation sought unto it.

6 And Solomon went up thither to the brasen altar before the LORD, which *was* at the tabernacle of the congregation, and ⁱ offered a thousand burnt offerings upon it.

^p ver. 2. ch. 22. 14. ^q 1 Kings 1. 35. 39. ^r Eccles. 8. 2. ^s Heb. gave the hand under Solomon: See Gen. 24. 2. & 47. 29. 2 Chron. 30. 8. Ezek. 17. 18. ^t 1 Kings 3. 13. 2 Chron. 1. 12. Eccles. 2. 9. ^u 2 Sam. 5. 4. 1 Kings 2. 11. ^v 2 Sam. 5. 5. ^x Gen. 25. 8. ^y ch. 23. 1. ^z Or, history. ⁱ Heb. words. ^z Dan. 2. 21.

CHAP. I. ^a 1 Kings 9. 46. ^b Gen. 39. 2. ^c 1 Chron. 29. 25. ^d 1 Chron. 27. 1. ^e 1 Kings 3. 4. 1 Chron. 16. 39. & 21. 29. ^f 1 Sam. 6. 2. 17. 1 Chron. 15. 1. ^g Ex. 27. 1, 2 & 38. 1, 2. ^h Ex. 31. 2. ^a Or, was there. ⁱ 1 Kings 3. 4.

7 ¶^k In that night did God appear unto Solomon, and said unto him, Ask what I shall give thee.

8 And Solomon said unto God, Thou hast shewed great mercy unto David my father, and hast made me ^lto reign in his stead.

9 Now, O LORD God, let thy promise unto David my father be established: ^mfor thou hast made me king over a people ^blike the dust of the earth in multitude.

10 ⁿGive me now wisdom and knowledge, that I may ^ogo out and come in before this people: for who can judge this thy people, *that is so great*?

11 ^pAnd God said to Solomon, Because this was in thine heart, and thou hast not asked riches, wealth, or honour, nor the life of thine enemies, neither yet hast asked long life; but hast asked wisdom and knowledge for thyself, that thou mayest judge my people, over whom I have made thee king:

12 Wisdom and knowledge *is* granted unto thee; and I will give thee riches, and wealth, and honour, such as ^qnone of the kings have had that *have been* before thee, neither shall there any after thee have the like.

13 ¶ Then Solomon came *from his journey* to the high place that *was* at Gibeon to Jerusalem, from before the tabernacle of the congregation, and reigned over Israel.

14 ^rAnd Solomon gathered chariots and horsemen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, which he placed in the chariot cities, and with the king at Jerusalem.

15 ^sAnd the king ^cmade silver and gold at Jerusalem *as plenteous* as stones, and cedar trees made he as the sycomore trees that *are* in the vale for abundance.

16 ^tAnd ^dSolomon had horses brought out of Egypt, and linen yarn: the king's

merchants received the linen yarn at a price.

17 And they fetched up, and brought forth out of Egypt a chariot for six hundred *shekels* of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: and so brought they out *horses* for all the kings of the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, ^eby their means.

CHAP. II.

1, 17 *Solomon's labourers for the building of the temple. 3 His embassy to Hiram for workmen and provision of stuff. 11 Hiram sendeth him a kind answer. [BEFORE CHRIST 1015.]*

AND Solomon ^adetermined to build an house for the name of the LORD, and an house for his kingdom.

2 And ^bSolomon told out threescore and ten thousand men to bear burdens, and fourscore thousand to hew in the mountain, and three thousand and six hundred to oversee them.

3 ¶ And Solomon sent to ^aHiram the king of Tyre, saying, ^cAs thou didst deal with David my father, and didst send him cedars to build him an house to dwell therein, *even so deal with me.*

4 Behold, ^dI build an house to the name of the LORD my God, to dedicate *it* to him, and ^eto burn before him ^bsweet incense, and for ^fthe continual shewbread, and for ^gthe burnt offerings morning and evening, on the sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the solemn feasts of the LORD our God. This *is an ordinance* for ever to Israel.

5 And the house which I build *is* great: for ^hgreat *is* our God above all gods.

6 ⁱBut who ^cis able to build him an house, seeing the heaven and heaven of heavens cannot contain him? who *am* I then, that I should build him an house, save only to burn sacrifice before him?

7 Send me now therefore a man cunning to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, and in iron, and in purple, and crimson, and blue, and that can skill ^dto grave with

^k 1 Kings 3. 5, 6. ^l 1 Chron. 28. 5. ^m 1 Kings 3. 7, 8. ^b Heb. *much as the dust of the earth.* ⁿ 1 Kings 3. 9. ^o Num. 27. 17. Deut. 31. 2. ^p 1 Kings 3. 11. 12. 13. ^q 1 Chron. 9. 25. ch. 9. ^r Eccles. 2. 9. ^s 1 Kings 4. 26. & 10. 26. &c. ch. 9. 25. ^t 1 Kings 10. 27. ch. 9. 27. Job 22. 24. ^c Heb. *gave.* ^d 1 Kings 10. 28. 29. ch. 9. 28. ^e Heb. *the going forth of the horses which was Solomon's.* ^f Heb. *by their hand.*

CHAP. II. ^a 1 Kings 5. 5. ^b 1 Kings 5. 15. verse 18. ^c Or, *Hiram.* 1 Kings 5. 1. ^d 1 Chron. 14. 1. ^e ver. 1. ^f Ex. 30. 7. ^g Heb. *incense of spices.* ^h Ex. 25. 30. Lev. 24. 8. ⁱ Num. 28. 3, 9, 11. ^j Ps. 135. 5. ^k 1 Kings 8. 27. ch. 6. 18. Isai. 66. 1. ^l Heb. *hath retained, or, obtained strength.* ^m Heb. *to grave gravings.*

the cunning men that *are* with me in Judah and in Jerusalem, ^k whom David my father did provide.

8 ¹ Send me also cedar trees, fir trees, and ^e algum trees, out of Lebanon: for I know that thy servants can skill to cut timber in Lebanon; and, behold, my servants *shall be* with thy servants,

9 Even to prepare me timber in abundance: for the house which I am about to build *shall be* ^f wonderful great.

10 ^m And, behold, I will give to thy servants, the hewers that cut timber, twenty thousand measures of beaten wheat, and twenty thousand measures of barley, and twenty thousand baths of wine, and twenty thousand baths of oil.

11 ¶ Then Huram the king of Tyre answered in writing, which he sent to Solomon, ⁿ Because the LORD hath loved his people, he hath made thee king over them.

12 Huram said moreover, ^o Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel, ^p that made heaven and earth, who hath given to David the king a wise son, ^q endued with prudence and understanding, that might build an house for the LORD, and an house for his kingdom.

13 And now I have sent a cunning man, endued with understanding, of Huram my father's,

14 ^a The son of a woman of the daughters of Dan, and his father *was* a man of Tyre, skilful to work in gold, and in silver, in brass, in iron, in stone, and in timber, in purple, in blue, and in fine linen, and in crimson; also to grave any manner of graving, and to find out every device which shall be put to him, with thy cunning men, and with the cunning men of my lord David thy father.

15 Now therefore the wheat, and the barley, the oil, and the wine, which ^r my lord hath spoken of, let him send unto his servants:

16 ^s And we will cut wood out of Lebanon, ^t as much as thou shalt need: and we will bring it to thee in flotes by sea to ^u Joppa; and thou shalt carry it up to Jerusalem.

17 ¶ ^v And Solomon numbered all ^w the strangers that *were* in the land of Israel, after the numbering wherewith ^x David his father had numbered them; and they were found an hundred and fifty thousand and three thousand and six hundred.

18 And he set ^y threescore and ten thousand of them *to be* bearers of burdens, and fourscore thousand *to be* hewers in the mountain, and three thousand and six hundred overseers to set the people a work.

CHAP. III.

¹ *The place, and time of building the temple.* ³ *The measure and ornaments of the house.* ¹¹ *The cherubims.* ¹⁴ *The veil and pillars.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1012.]

THEN ^a Solomon began to build the house of the LORD at ^b Jerusalem in mount Moriah, ^c where *the LORD* appeared unto David his father, in the place that David had prepared in the threshingfloor of ^e ^b Ornan the Jebusite.

2 And he began to build in the second *day* of the second month, in the fourth year of his reign.

3 ¶ Now these *are the things* ^d wherein Solomon was ^e instructed for the building of the house of God. The length by cubits after the first measure *was* threescore cubits, and the breadth twenty cubits.

4 And the ^f porch that *was* in the front *of the house*, the length *of it was* according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the height *was* an hundred and twenty: and he overlaid it within with pure gold.

5 And ^g the greater house he cieled with fir tree, which he overlaid with fine gold, and set thereon palm trees and chains.

6 And he ^h garnished the house with precious stones for beauty: and the gold *was* gold of Parvaim.

^k 1 Chron. 22. 15. ^l 1 Kings 5. 6. ^e Or, *almuggim*. 1 Kings 10. 11. ^f Heb. *great and wonderful*. ^m 1 Kings 5. 11. ⁿ 1 Kings 10. 9. ch. 9. 8. ^o 1 Kings 5. 7. ^p Gen. 1. & 2. ^q Psal. 33. 6. & 103. 25. & 124. 8. & 136. 5. 6. Acts 4. 24. & 14. 15. Rev. 10. 6. ^r Heb. *knowing prudence and understanding*. ^s 1 Kings 7. 13. 14. ^t ver. 10. ^u 1 Kings 5. 8, 9. ^v Heb. *according to all thy need*. ^w Heb. *Japho*, Josh. 19. 46. Acts 9. 36. ^x As ver. 2. 1

Kings 5. 13. 15. 16. & 9. 20. 21. ch. 8. 7. 8. ^k Heb. *the men the strangers*. ^u 1 Chron. 22. 2. ^x As it is verse 2.

CHAP. III. ^a 1 Kings 6. 1. &c. ^b Gen. 22. 2. 14. ^c Or, *which was seen of David his father*. ^d 1 Chron. 21. 18. & 22. 1. ^e Or, *Arannah*, 2 Sam. 24. 18. ^f 1 Kings 6. 2. ^g Heb. *founded*. ^h 1 Kings 6. 3. ⁱ 1 Kings 6. 17. ^j Heb. *covered*.

7 He overlaid also the house, the beams, the posts, and the walls thereof, and the doors thereof, with gold; and graved cherubims on the walls.

8 And he made the most holy house, the length whereof *was* according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits: and he overlaid it with fine gold, *amounting* to six hundred talents.

9 And the weight of the nails *was* fifty shekels of gold. And he overlaid the upper chambers with gold.

10 ^e And in the most holy house he made two cherubims ^c of image work, and overlaid them with gold.

11 ¶ And the wings of the cherubims *were* twenty cubits long: one wing *of the one cherub* *was* five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house: and the other wing *was likewise* five cubits, reaching to the wing of the other cherub.

12 And *one* wing of the other cherub *was* five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house: and the other wing *was* five cubits *also*, joining to the wing of the other cherub.

13 The wings of these cherubims spread themselves forth twenty cubits: and they stood on their feet, and their faces *were* ^finward.

14 ¶ And he made the ^bvail *of* blue, and purple, and crimson, and fine linen, and ^fwrought cherubims thereon.

15 Also he made before the house ⁱtwo pillars of thirty and five cubits ^bhigh, and the chapter that *was* on the top of each of them *was* five cubits.

16 And he made chains, *as* in the oracle, and put *them* on the heads of the pillars; and made ^kan hundred pomegranates, and put *them* on the chains.

17 And he ⁱreared up the pillars before the temple, one on the right hand, and the other on the left; and called the name of that on the right hand ⁱJachin, and the name of that on the left ^kBoaz.

CHAP. IV.

1 The altar of brass. 2 The molten sea upon twelve oxen. 6 The ten lavers, candlesticks, and tables. 9 The courts, and the instruments of brass. 19 The instruments of gold. [BEFORE CHRIST 1012.]

MOREOVER he made ^aan altar of brass, twenty cubits the length thereof, and twenty cubits the breadth thereof, and ten cubits the height thereof.

2 ¶ ^bAlso he made a molten sea of ten cubits ^afrom brim to brim, round in compass, and five cubits the height thereof; and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about.

3 ^cAnd under it *was* the similitude of oxen, which did compass it round about: ten in a cubit, compassing the sea round about. Two rows of oxen *were* cast, when it was cast.

4 It stood upon twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east: and the sea *was set* above upon them, and all their hinder parts *were* inward.

5 And the thickness of it *was* an handbreadth, and the brim of it like the work of the brim of a cup, ^bwith flowers of lilies; *and* it received and held ^dthree thousand baths.

6 ¶ He made also ^eten lavers, and put five on the right hand, and five on the left, to wash in them: ^csuch things as they offered for the burnt offering they washed in them; but the sea *was* for the priests to wash in.

7 ^fAnd he made ten candlesticks of gold ^eaccording to their form, and set *them* in the temple, five on the right hand, and five on the left.

8 ^bHe made also ten tables, and placed *them* in the temple, five on the right side, and five on the left. And he made an hundred ^dbasons of gold.

9 ¶ Furthermore ⁱhe made the court of the priests, and the great court, and doors for the court, and overlaid the doors of them with brass.

CHAP. IV. ^a Ex. 27. 1, 2. ² Kings 16. 14. Ezek. 43. 13, 16. ^b 1 Kings 7. 23. ^c Heb. from his brim to his brim. ^d 1 Kings 7. 24, 25, 26. ^e Or, like a lilylover. ^f See 1 Kings 7. 26. ^g 1 Kings 7. 38. ^h Heb. the work of burnt offering. ⁱ 1 Kings 7. 49. ^j Ex. 25. 31, 40. 1 Chron. 28. 12, 19. ^k 1 Kings 7. 48. ^l Or, bowls. ^m 1 Kings 6. 36. 537

^g 1 Kings 6. 23, &c. ^e Or, (as some think) of moveable work. ^f Or, toward the house. ^h Ex. 26. 31. Matt. 27. 51. Heb. 9. 3. ^g Heb. caused to ascend. ⁱ 1 Kings 7. 15—21. Jer. 52. 21. ^k Heb. long. ^k 1 Kings 7. 20. ^l 1 Kings 7. 21. ⁱ That is, he shall establish. ^k That is, in it is strength. VOL. L. No. 45 & 46.

10 And ^k he set the sea on the right side of the east end, over against the south.

11 And ^l Hiram made the pots, and the shovels, and the ^e basons. And Hiram ^f finished the work that he was to make for king Solomon for the house of God;

12 To wit, the two pillars, and ^m the pommels, and the chapiters *which were* on the top of the two pillars, and the two wreaths to cover the two pommels of the chapiters which *were* on the pillars;

13 And ⁿ four hundred pomegranates on the two wreaths; two rows of pomegranates on each wreath, to cover the two pommels of the chapiters which *were* ^e upon the pillars.

14 He made also ^o bases, and ^h lavers made he upon the bases;

15 One sea, and twelve oxen under it.

16 The pots also, and the shovels, and the fleshhooks, and all their instruments, did ^p Hiram his father make to king Solomon for the house of the LORD of ⁱ bright brass.

17 ^a In the plain of Jordan did the king cast them, in the ^k clay ground between Succoth and Zeredathah.

18 ^r Thus Solomon made all these vessels in great abundance: for the weight of the brass could not be found out.

19 ¶ And ^s Solomon made all the vessels that *were for* the house of God; the golden altar also, and the tables whereon ^t the shewbread *was set*;

20 Moreover the candlesticks with their lamps, that they should burn ^u after the manner before the oracle, of pure gold;

21 And ^x the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs, *made he of gold, and that* ^v perfect gold;

22 And the snuffers, and the ^y basons, and the spoons, and the censers, *of pure gold*: and the entry of the house, the inner doors thereof for the most holy *place*, and the doors of the house of the temple, *were of gold*.

CHAP. V.

1 The dedicated treasures. 2 The solemn induction of the ark into the oracle. 11 God being praised giveth a visible sign of his favour. [BEFORE CHRIST 1005.]

THUS ^a all the work that Solomon made for the house of the LORD was finished: and Solomon brought in *all* the things that David his father had dedicated; and the silver, and the gold, and all the instruments, put he among the treasures of the house of God.

2 ¶ ^b Then Solomon assembled the elders of Israel, and all the heads of the tribes, the chief of the fathers of the children of Israel, unto Jerusalem, to bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD ^c out of the city of David, which *is* Zion.

3 ^d Wherefore all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto the king ^e in the feast which *was* in the seventh month.

4 And all the elders of Israel came; and the Levites took up the ark.

5 And they brought up the ark, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels that *were* in the tabernacle, these did the priests *and* the Levites bring up.

6 Also king Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel that were assembled unto him before the ark, sacrificed sheep and oxen, which could not be told nor numbered for multitude.

7 And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the LORD unto his place, to the oracle of the house, into the most holy *place, even* under the wings of the cherubims:

8 For the cherubims spread forth *their* wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubims covered the ark and the staves thereof above.

9 And they drew out the staves *of the ark*, that the ends of the staves were seen from the ark before the oracle; but they were not seen without. And ^f there it is unto this day.

10 *There was* nothing in the ark save the two tables which Moses ^g put *therein* at Horeb, ^h when the LORD made *a covenant* with the children of Israel, when they came out of Egypt.

^k 1 Kings 7. 29. ^l See 1 Kings 7. 40. ^e Or, bowls. ^f Heb. finished to make. ^m 1 Kings 7. 41. ⁿ See 1 Kings 7. 28. ^g Heb. upon the face. ^o 1 Kings 7. 27, 43. ^h Or, caldrons. ^p 1 Kings 7. 14, 45. ⁱ Heb. made bright, or, scoured. ^q 1 Kings 7. 46. ^k Heb. thicknesses of the ground. ^r 1 Kings 7. 47. ^s 1 Kings 7. 48, 49, 50. ^t Ex. 25. 30. ^u Ex.

27, 20, 21. ^x Ex. 25. 31, &c. ^y Heb. perfections of gold. ^m Or, bowls. CHAP. V. ^a 1 Kings 7. 51. ^b 1 Kings 8. 1, &c. ^c 2 Sam. 6. 12. ^d 1 Kings 8. 2. ^e See ch. 7. 8, 9, 10. ^f Or, they are there, as 1 Kings 8. 8. ^g Deut. 10. 2, 5. ch. 6. 11. ^h Or, where.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy *place*: (for all the priests *that were* ^cpresent were sanctified, *and* did not *then* wait by course:

12 ^eAlso the Levites *which were* the singers, all of them of Asaph, of Heman, of Jeduthun, with their sons and their brethren, *being* arrayed in white linen, having cymbals and psalteries and harps, stood at the east end of the altar, ^hand with them an hundred and twenty priests sounding with trumpets:)

13 It came even to pass, as the trumpeters and singers *were* as one, to make one sound to be heard in praising and thanking the LORD; and when they lifted up *their* voice with the trumpets and cymbals and instruments of musick, and praised the LORD, *saying*, ⁱFor *he is* good; for his mercy *endureth* for ever: that *then* the house was filled with a cloud, *even* the house of the LORD;

14 So that the priests could not stand to minister by reason of the cloud: ^kfor the glory of the LORD had filled the house of God.

CHAP. VI.

1 Solomon, having blessed the people, blesseth God. 12 Solomon's prayer in the consecration of the temple, upon the brasen scaffold. [BEFORE CHRIST 1004.]

THEN ^asaid Solomon, The LORD hath said that he would dwell in the ^bthick darkness.

2 But I have built an house of habitation for thee, and a place for thy dwelling for ever.

3 And the king turned his face, and blessed the whole congregation of Israel: and all the congregation of Israel stood.

4 And he said, Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel, who hath with his hands fulfilled *that* which he spake with his mouth to my father David, saying,

5 Since the day that I brought forth my people out of the land of Egypt I chose no city among all the tribes of Israel to build an house in, that my name might be there;

neither chose I any man to be a ruler over my people Israel:

6 ^cBut I have chosen Jerusalem, that my name might be there; and ^dhave chosen David to be over my people Israel.

7 Now ^eit was in the heart of David my father to build an house for the name of the LORD God of Israel.

8 But the LORD said to David my father, Forasmuch as it was in thine heart to build an house for my name, thou didst well in that it was in thine heart:

9 Notwithstanding thou shalt not build the house; but thy son which shall come forth out of thy loins, he shall build the house for my name.

10 The LORD therefore hath performed his word that he hath spoken: for I am risen up in the room of David my father, and am set on the throne of Israel, as the LORD promised, and have built the house for the name of the LORD God of Israel.

11 And in it have I put the ark, ^fwherein *is* the covenant of the LORD, that he made with the children of Israel.

12 ¶ ^gAnd he stood before the altar of the LORD in the presence of all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands:

13 For Solomon had made a brasen scaffold, of five cubits ^along, and five cubits broad, and three cubits high, and had set it in the midst of the court: and upon it he stood, and kneeled down upon his knees before all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands toward heaven,

14 And said, O LORD God of Israel, ^h*there is* no God like thee in the heaven, nor in the earth; which keepest covenant, and *shewest* mercy unto thy servants, that walk before thee with all their hearts:

15 ⁱThou which hast kept with thy servant David my father that which thou hast promised him; and spakest with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled *it* with thine hand, as *it is* this day.

^c Heb. found. ^g 1 Chron. 25. 1. ^h 1 Chron. 15. 24. ⁱ Ps. 136. See 1 Chron. 16. 34, 41. ^k Ex. 40. 35. ch. 7. 2.
CHAP. VI. ^a 1 Kings 8. 12, &c. ^b Lev. 16. 2. ^c ch. 12. 13. ^d 1 Chron. 28. 4. ^e 2

Sam. 7. 2. 1 Chron. 17. 1. & 28. 2. ^f ch. 5. 10. ^g 1 Kings 8. 22. ^a Heb. the length thereof, ^h Ex. 15. 11. Deut. 4. 39. & 7. 9. ⁱ 1 Chron. 22. 9.

16 Now therefore, O LORD God of Israel, keep with thy servant David my father that which thou hast promised him, saying, ^{k b} There shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit upon the throne of Israel; ¹ yet so that thy children take heed to their way to walk in my law, as thou hast walked before me.

17 Now then, O LORD God of Israel, let thy word be verified, which thou hast spoken unto thy servant David.

18 But will God in very deed dwell with men on the earth? ^m behold, heaven and the heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house which I have built!

19 Have respect therefore to the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O LORD my God, to hearken unto the cry and the prayer which thy servant prayeth before thee:

20 That thine eyes may be open upon this house day and night, upon the place whereof thou hast said that thou wouldest put thy name there; to hearken unto the prayer which thy servant prayeth ^c toward this place.

21 Hearken therefore unto the supplications of thy servant, and of thy people Israel, which they shall ^d make toward this place: hear thou from thy dwelling place, *even* from heaven; and when thou hearest, forgive.

22 ¶ If a man sin against his neighbour, ^e and an oath be laid upon him to make him swear, and the oath come before thine altar in this house;

23 Then hear thou from heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, by requiting the wicked, by recompensing his way upon his own head; and by justifying the righteous, by giving him according to his righteousness.

24 ¶ And if thy people Israel ^f be put to the worse before the enemy, because they have sinned against thee; and shall return

and confess thy name, and pray and make supplication before thee ^g in this house;

25 Then hear thou from the heavens, and forgive the sin of thy people Israel, and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest to them and to their fathers.

26 ¶ When the ^a heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, because they have sinned against thee; *yet* if they pray toward this place, and confess thy name, and turn from their sin, when thou dost afflict them;

27 Then hear thou from heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people Israel, when thou hast taught them the good way, wherein they should walk; and send rain upon thy land, which thou hast given unto thy people for an inheritance.

28 ¶ If there ^o be dearth in the land, if there be pestilence, if there be blasting, or mildew, locusts, or caterpillars; if their enemies besiege them ^h in the cities of their land; whatsoever sore or whatsoever sickness *there be*:

29 *Then* what prayer *or* what supplication soever shall be made of any man, or of all thy people Israel, when every one shall know his own sore and his own grief, and shall spread forth his hands ⁱ in this house:

30 Then hear thou from heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and render unto every man according unto all his ways, whose heart thou knowest; (for thou only ^p knowest the hearts of the children of men:)

31 That they may fear thee, to walk in thy ways, ^k so long as they live ^l in the land which thou gavest unto our fathers.

32 ¶ Moreover concerning the stranger, ^q which is not of thy people Israel, but is come from a far country for thy great name's sake, and thy mighty hand, and thy stretched out arm; if they come and pray in this house;

33 Then hear thou from the heavens,

^k 2 Sam. 7. 12. 16. 1 Kings 2. 4. & 6. 12. ch. 7. 18. ^b Heb. *There shall not a man be cut off.* ¹ Ps. 132. 12. ^m ch. 9. 6. Isai. 66. 1. Acts 7. 49. ^c Or, *in this place.* ^d Heb. *pray.* ^e Heb. *and he require an oath of him.* ^f Or, *be smitten.* ^g Or, *toward.* ⁿ 1 Kings 17.

¹. o ch. 20. 9. ^h Heb. *in the land of their gates.* ⁱ Or, *toward this house.* ^p 1 Chron. 28. 9. ^k Heb. *all the days which.* ^l Heb. *upon the face of the land.* ^q John 12. 20. Acts 8. 27.

even from thy dwelling place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for; that all people of the earth may know thy name, and fear thee, as *doth* thy people Israel, and may know that ^mthis house which I have built is called by thy name.

34 If thy people go out to war against their enemies by the way that thou shalt send them, and they pray unto thee toward this city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built for thy name;

35 Then hear thou from the heavens their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their ⁿcause.

36 If they sin against thee, (for *there is* ⁿno man which sinneth not,) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them over before *their* enemies, and ^othey carry them away captives unto a land far off or near;

37 Yet *if* they ^pbethink themselves in the land whither they are carried captive, and turn and pray unto thee in the land of their captivity, saying, We have sinned, we have done amiss, and have dealt wickedly;

38 If they return to thee with all their heart and with all their soul in the land of their captivity, whither they have carried them captives, and pray toward their land, which thou gavest unto their fathers, and *toward* the city which thou hast chosen, and toward the house which I have built for thy name:

39 Then hear thou from the heavens, *even* from thy dwelling place, their prayer and their supplications, and maintain their ^qcause, and forgive thy people which have sinned against thee.

40 Now, my God, let, I beseech thee, thine eyes be open, and *let* thine ears be attent ^runto the prayer *that is made* in this place.

41 Now ^stherefore arise, O LORD God, into thy ^tresting place, thou, and the ark of thy strength: let thy priests, O LORD

God, be clothed with salvation, and let thy saints ^urejoice in goodness.

42 O LORD God, turn not away the face of thine anointed: ^xremember the mercies of David thy servant.

CHAP. VII.

1 *God having given testimony to Solomon's prayer by fire from heaven, and glory in the temple, the people worship him.* 4 *Solomon's solemn sacrifice.* 8 *Solomon, having kept the feast of tabernacles, and the feast of the dedication of the altar, dismisseth the people.* 12 *God appearing to Solomon giveth him promises upon condition.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1004.]

NOW ^awhen Solomon had made an end of praying, the ^bfire came down from heaven, and consumed the burnt offering and the sacrifices; and ^cthe glory of the LORD filled the house.

2 ^dAnd the priests could not enter into the house of the LORD, because the glory of the LORD had filled the LORD's house.

3 And when all the children of Israel saw how the fire came down, and the glory of the LORD upon the house, they bowed themselves with their faces to the ground upon the pavement, and worshipped, and praised the LORD, ^esaying, For *he is good*; ^ffor his mercy *endureth* for ever.

4 ¶ ^gThen the king and all the people offered sacrifices before the LORD.

5 And king Solomon offered a sacrifice of twenty and two thousand oxen, and an hundred and twenty thousand sheep: so the king and all the people dedicated the house of God.

6 ^hAnd the priests waited on their offices: the Levites also with instruments of musick of the LORD, which David the king had made to praise the LORD, because his mercy *endureth* for ever, when David praised ⁱby their ministry; and ^jthe priests sounded trumpets before them, and all Israel stood.

7 Moreover ^kSolomon hallowed the middle of the court that *was* before the house of the LORD: for there he offered burnt offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings, because the brasen altar which

^m Heb. thy name is called upon this house. ⁿ Or, right. ^r Prov. 20. 9. Eccles. 7. 20. James 3. 2. ^o Heb. they that take them captives carry them away. ^p Heb. bring back to their heart. ^q Or, right. ^s Heb. to the prayer of this place. ^t 1 Chron. 28. 2. ^u Neh. 9. 25. ^x Ps. 132. 1. Isai. 55. 3.

CHAP. VII. ^a 1 Kings 8. 54. ^b Lev. 9. 24. Judg. 6. 21. ^c 1 Kings 18. 38. ^d 1 Chron. 21. 26. ^e 1 Kings 8. 10, 11. ch. 5. 13, 14. Ezek. 10. 3. 4. ^f ch. 5. 14. ^g ch. 5. 13. Ps. 136. 1. ^h 1 Chron. 16. 41. ch. 20. 21. ⁱ 1 Kings 8. 62, 63. ^j 1 Chron. 15. 16. ^k Heb. by their hand. ^l ch. 5. 12. ^m 1 Kings 8. 64.

Solomon had made was not able to receive the burnt offerings, and the meat offerings, and the fat.

8 ¶ ¹Also at the same time Solomon kept the feast seven days, and all Israel with him, a very great congregation, from the entering in of Hamath unto ^m the river of Egypt.

9 And in the eighth day they made ^b a solemn assembly: for they kept the dedication of the altar seven days, and the feast seven days.

10 And ⁿ on the three and twentieth day of the seventh month he sent the people away into their tents, glad and merry in heart for the goodness that the LORD had shewed unto David, and to Solomon, and to Israel his people.

11 Thus ^o Solomon finished the house of the LORD, and the king's house: and all that came into Solomon's heart to make in the house of the LORD, and in his own house, he prosperously effected.

12 ¶ And the LORD appeared to Solomon by night, and said unto him, I have heard thy prayer, ^p and have chosen this place to myself for an house of sacrifice.

13 ^a If I shut up heaven that there be no rain, or if I command the locusts to devour the land, or if I send pestilence among my people;

14 If my people, ^c which are called by my name, shall ^r humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; ^s then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land.

15 Now ^t mine eyes shall be open, and mine ears attent ^d unto the prayer *that is made* in this place.

16 For now have ^u I chosen and sanctified this house, that my name may be there for ever: and mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually.

17 ^x And as for thee, if thou wilt walk before me, as David thy father walked,

and do according to all that I have commanded thee, and shalt observe my statutes and my judgments;

18 Then will I stablish the throne of thy kingdom, according as I have covenanted with David thy father, saying, ^y ^e There shall not fail thee a man *to be* ruler in Israel.

19 ^z But if ye turn away, and forsake my statutes and my commandments, which I have set before you, and shall go and serve other gods, and worship them;

20 Then will I pluck them up by the roots out of my land which I have given them; and this house, which I have sanctified for my name, will I cast out of my sight, and will make it *to be* a proverb and a byword among all nations.

21 And this house, which is high, shall be an astonishment to every one that passeth by it; so that he shall say, ^a Why hath the LORD done thus unto this land, and unto this house?

22 And it shall be answered, Because they forsook the LORD God of their fathers, which brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, and laid hold on other gods, and worshipped them, and served them: therefore hath he brought all this evil upon them.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *Solomon's buildings.* 7 *The Gentiles which were left Solomon made tributaries; but the Israelites rulers.* 11 *Pharaoh's daughter removeth to her house.* 12 *Solomon's yearly solemn sacrifices.* 14 *He appointeth the priests and Levites to their places.* 17 *The navy fetcheth gold from Ophir.* [BEFORE CHRIST 992.]

AND ^a it came to pass at the end of twenty years, wherein Solomon had built the house of the LORD, and his own house,

2 That the cities which Hiram had restored to Solomon, Solomon built them, and caused the children of Israel to dwell there.

3 And Solomon went to Hamath-zobah, and prevailed against it.

4 ^b And he built Tadmor in the wilder-

1 1 Kings 8. 65. m Josh. 13. 3. b Heb. a restraint. n 1 Kings 8. 66. o 1 Kings 9. 1, &c. p Deut. 12. 5. q ch. 6. 26, 28. e Heb. upon whom my name is called. r Jam. 4. 10. s ch. 6. 27, 30. t ch. 6. 40. d Heb. to the prayer of this place. u 1

Kings 9. 3. ch. 6. 6. x 1 Kings 9. 4, &c. y ch. 6. 16. e Heb. There shall not be cut off to thee. z Lev. 26. 14, 33. Deut. 28. 15, 36, 37. a Deut. 29. 24. Jer. 22. 8, 9. CHAP. VIII. a 1 Kings 9. 10, &c. b 1 Kings 9. 17, &c.

ness, and all the store cities, which he built in Hamath.

5 Also he built Beth-horon the upper, and Beth-horon the nether, fenced cities, with walls, gates, and bars ;

6 And Baalath, and all the store cities that Solomon had, and all the chariot cities, and the cities of the horsemen, and ^a all that Solomon desired to build in Jerusalem, and in Lebanon, and throughout all the land of his dominion.

7 ¶ ^c As for all the people that were left of the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which were not of Israel,

8 But of their children, who were left after them in the land, whom the children of Israel consumed not, them did Solomon make to pay tribute until this day.

9 But of the children of Israel did Solomon make no servants for his work ; but they were men of war, and chief of his captains, and captains of his chariots and horsemen.

10 And these were the chief of king Solomon's officers, even ^d two hundred and fifty, that bare rule over the people.

11 ¶ And Solomon ^e brought up the daughter of Pharaoh out of the city of David unto the house that he had built for her : for he said, My wife shall not dwell in the house of David king of Israel, because the places are ^b holy, whereunto the ark of the LORD hath come.

12 ¶ Then Solomon offered burnt offerings unto the LORD on the altar of the LORD, which he had built before the porch,

13 Even after a certain rate ^f every day, offering according to the commandment of Moses, on the sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the solemn feasts, ^g three times in the year, even in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles.

14 ¶ And he appointed, according to the order of David his father, the ^h courses

of the priests to their service, and ⁱ the Levites to their charges, to praise and minister before the priests, as the duty of every day required : the ^k porters also by their courses at every gate : for ^c so had David the man of God commanded.

15 And they departed not from the commandment of the king unto the priests and Levites concerning any matter, or concerning the treasures.

16 Now all the work of Solomon was prepared unto the day of the foundation of the house of the LORD, and until it was finished. So the house of the LORD was perfected.

17 ¶ Then went Solomon to ^l Ezion-geber, and to ^d Elath, at the sea side in the land of Edom.

18 ^m And Hiram sent him by the hands of his servants ships, and servants that had knowledge of the sea ; and they went with the servants of Solomon to Ophir, and took thence four hundred and fifty talents of gold, and brought them to king Solomon.

CHAP. IX.

1 The queen of Sheba admireth the wisdom of Solomon. 13 Solomon's gold. 15 His targets. 17 The throne of ivory. 20 His vessels. 23 His presents. 25 His chariots and horse. 26 His tributes. 29 His reign and death. [BEFORE CHRIST 992.]

AND ^a when the queen of Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon, she came to prove Solomon with hard questions at Jerusalem, with a very great company, and camels that bare spices, and gold in abundance, and precious stones : and when she was come to Solomon, she communed with him of all that was in her heart.

2 And Solomon told her all her questions : and there was nothing hid from Solomon which he told her not.

3 And when the queen of Sheba had seen the wisdom of Solomon, and the house that he had built,

4 And the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the attendance of his ministers, and their apparel ; his

^a Heb. all the desire of Solomon which he desired to build. ^c 1 Kings 9. 20, &c. ^d See 1 Kings 9. 23. ^e 1 Kings 3. 1. & 7. 8. & 9. 24. ^b Heb. holiness. ^f Ex. 29. 38. Num. 28. 3, 9, 11, 26. & 29. 1, &c. ^g Ex. 23. 14. Deut. 16. 16. ^h 1 Chron. 24. 1. 1 Chron. 25. 1. ⁱ 1 Chron. 9. 17. & 26. 1. ^c Heb. so was the commandment of Da-

vid the man of God. 1 1 Kings 9. 26. ^d Or, Elath, Deut. 2. 8. 2 Kings 14. 22. ^m 1 Kings 9. 27. ch. 9. 10, 13.

CHAP. IX. ^a 1 Kings 10. 1, &c. Matt. 12. 42. Luke 11. 31.

"cupbearers also, and their apparel; and his ascent by which he went up into the house of the LORD; there was no more spirit in her.

5 And she said to the king, *It was* a true report which I heard in mine own land of thine acts, and of thy wisdom:

6 Howbeit I believed not their words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen it: and, behold, the one half of the greatness of thy wisdom was not told me: *for* thou exceedest the fame that I heard.

7 Happy *are* thy men, and happy *are* these thy servants, which stand continually before thee, and hear thy wisdom.

8 Blessed be the LORD thy God, which delighted in thee to set thee on his throne, *to be* king for the LORD thy God: because thy God loved Israel, to establish them for ever, therefore made he thee king over them, to do judgment and justice.

9 And she gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of spices great abundance, and precious stones: neither was there any such spice as the queen of Sheba gave king Solomon.

10 And the servants also of Hiram, and the servants of Solomon, ^bwhich brought gold from Ophir, brought ^calgum trees and precious stones.

11 And the king made *of* the algum trees ^dterraces to the house of the LORD, and to the king's palace, and harps and psalteries for singers: and there were none such seen before in the land of Judah.

12 And king Solomon gave to the queen of Sheba all her desire, whatsoever she asked, beside *that* which she had brought unto the king. So she turned, and went away to her own land, she and her servants.

13 ¶ Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six hundred and threescore and six talents of gold;

14 Beside *that which* chapmen and merchants brought. And all the kings of Arabia and ^fgovernors of the country brought gold and silver to Solomon.

15 ¶ And king Solomon made two hundred targets *of* beaten gold: six hundred *shekels* of beaten gold went to one target.

16 And three hundred shields *made he of* beaten gold: three hundred *shekels* of gold went to one shield. And the king put them in the house of the forest of Lebanon.

17 Moreover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with pure gold.

18 And *there were* six steps to the throne, with a footstool of gold, *which were* fastened to the throne, and ^estays on each side of the sitting place, and two lions standing by the stays:

19 And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps. There was not the like made in any kingdom.

20 ¶ And all the drinking vessels of king Solomon *were of* gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lebanon *were of* ^hpure gold: ⁱnone *were of* silver; it was *not* any thing accounted of in the days of Solomon.

21 For the king's ships went to Tarshish with the servants of Hiram: every three years once came the ships of Tarshish bringing gold, and silver, ^kivory, and apes, and peacocks.

22 And king Solomon passed all the kings of the earth in riches and wisdom.

23 ¶ And all the kings of the earth sought the presence of Solomon, to hear his wisdom, that God had put in his heart.

24 And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and raiment, harness, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate year by year.

25 ¶ And Solomon ^dhad four thousand stalls for horses and chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen; whom he bestowed in the chariot cities, and with the king at Jerusalem.

26 ¶ ^eAnd he reigned over all the kings ^ffrom the ^lriver even unto the land of the Philistines, and to the border of Egypt.

^a Or, *pillars*. ^b Heb. *word*. ^c Or, *sayings*. ^d ch. 8. 18. ^e 1 Kings 10. 11, *almug trees*. ^f Or, *stays*. ^g Heb. *highways*. ^h Or, *captains*. ⁱ Heb. *hands*. ^k Heb. *shut*

^l Or, *there was no silver in them*. ^m Or, *elephants' teeth*. ⁿ 1 Kings 4. 26. & 10. 26. ch. 1. 14. ^o 1 Kings 4. 21. ^p Gen. 15. 18. Ps. 72. 8. ^q That is, *Euphrates*.

27 ^g And the king ^m made silver in Jerusalem as stones, and cedar trees made he as the sycomore trees that *are* in the low plains in abundance.

28 ^h And they brought unto Solomon horses out of Egypt, and out of all lands.

29 ¶ ⁱ Now the rest of the acts of Solomon, first and last, *are* they not written in the ⁿ book of Nathan the prophet, and in the prophecy of ^k Ahijah the Shilonite, and in the visions of ^l Iddo the seer against Jeroboam the son of Nebat?

30 ^m And Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel forty years.

31 And Solomon slept with his fathers, and he was buried in the city of David his father: and Rehoboam his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. X.

¹ *The Israelites, assembled at Shechem to crown Rehoboam, by Jeroboam make a suit of relaxation unto him. 6 Rehoboam, refusing the old men's counsel, by the advice of young men answereth them roughly. 16 Ten tribes revolting kill Hadoram, and make Rehoboam to flee. [BEFORE CHRIST 975.]*

AND ^a Rehoboam went to Shechem: for to Shechem were all Israel come to make him king.

2 And it came to pass, when Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who *was* in Egypt, ^b whither he had fled from the presence of Solomon the king, heard *it*, that Jeroboam returned out of Egypt.

3 And they sent and called him. So Jeroboam and all Israel came and spake to Rehoboam, saying,

4 Thy father made our yoke grievous: now therefore ease thou somewhat the grievous servitude of thy father, and his heavy yoke that he put upon us, and we will serve thee.

5 And he said unto them, Come again unto me after three days. And the people departed.

6 ¶ And king Rehoboam took counsel with the old men that had stood before Solomon his father while he yet lived, saying, What counsel give ye *me* to return answer to this people?

7 And they spake unto him, saying, If thou be kind to this people, and please them, and speak good words to them, they will be thy servants for ever.

8 But he forsook the counsel which the old men gave him, and took counsel with the young men that were brought up with him, that stood before him.

9 And he said unto them, What advice give ye that we may return answer to this people, which have spoken to me, saying, Ease somewhat the yoke that thy father did put upon us?

10 And the young men that were brought up with him spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou answer the people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou *it* somewhat lighter for us; thus shalt thou say unto them, My little *finger* shall be thicker than my father's loins.

11 For whereas my father ^a put a heavy yoke upon you, I will put more to your yoke: my father chastised you with whips, but I *will chastise you* with scorpions.

12 So Jeroboam and all the people came to Rehoboam on the third day, as the king bade, saying, Come again to me on the third day.

13 And the king answered them roughly; and king Rehoboam forsook the counsel of the old men,

14 And answered them after the advice of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, but I will add thereto: my father chastised you with whips, but I *will chastise you* with scorpions.

15 So the king hearkened not unto the people: ^c for the cause was of God, that the Lord might perform his word, which he spake by the ^d hand of Ahijah the Shilonite to Jeroboam the son of Nebat.

16 ¶ And when all Israel *saw* that the king would not hearken unto them, the people answered the king, saying, What portion have we in David? and *we have* none inheritance in the son of Jesse: every

^g 1 Kings 10. 27. ch. 1. 15. ^m Heb. gave. ^h 1 Kings 10. 28. ch. 1. 16. ⁱ 1 Kings 11. 41. ⁿ Heb. words. ^k 1 Kings 11. 29. ^l ch. 12. 25. & 13. 22. ^m 1 Kings 11. 42. 43.

CHAP. X. ^a 1 Kings 12. 1. & c. ^b 1 Kings 11. 40. ^c Heb. led. ^d 1 Sam. 2. 25. 1 Kings 12. 15. 24. ^d 1 Kings 11. 29.

man to your tents, O Israel: *and* now, David, see to thine own house. So all Israel went to their tents.

17 But *as for* the children of Israel that dwelt in the cities of Judah, Rehoboam reigned over them.

18 Then king Rehoboam sent Hadoram that *was* over the tribute; and the children of Israel stoned him with stones, that he died. But king Rehoboam ^b made speed to get him up to *his* chariot, to flee to Jerusalem.

19 ^e And Israel rebelled against the house of David unto this day.

CHAP. XI.

¹ Rehoboam, raising an army to subdue Israel, is forbidden by Shemaiah. 5 He strengtheneth his kingdom with forts and provision. 13 The priests and Levites, and such as feared God, forsaken by Jeroboam, strengthen the kingdom of Judah. 18 The wives and children of Rehoboam. [BEFORE CHRIST 975.]

AND ^a when Rehoboam was come to Jerusalem, he gathered of the house of Judah and Benjamin an hundred and fourscore thousand chosen *men*, which were warriors, to fight against Israel, that he might bring the kingdom again to Rehoboam.

2 But the word of the LORD came ^b to Shemaiah the man of God, saying,

3 Speak unto Rehoboam the son of Solomon, king of Judah, and to all Israel in Judah and Benjamin, saying,

4 Thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren: return every man to his house: for this thing is done of me. And they obeyed the words of the LORD, and returned from going against Jeroboam.

5 ¶ And Rehoboam dwelt in Jerusalem, and built cities for defence in Judah.

6 He built even Beth-lehem, and Etam, and Tekoa,

7 And Beth-zur, and Shoco, and Adullam,

8 And Gath, and Mareshah, and Ziph,

9 And Adoraim, and Lachish, and Azekah,

10 And Zorah, and Aijalon, and Hebron, which *are* in Judah and in Benjamin fenced cities.

11 And he fortified the strong holds, and put captains in them, and store of victual, and of oil and wine.

12 And in every several city *he put* shields and spears, and made them exceeding strong, having Judah and Benjamin on his side.

13 ¶ And the priests and the Levites that *were* in all Israel ^a resorted to him out of all their coasts.

14 For the Levites left ^c their suburbs and their possession, and came to Judah and Jerusalem: for ^d Jeroboam and his sons had cast them off from executing the priest's office unto the LORD:

15 ^e And he ordained him priests for the high places, and for ^f the devils, and for ^g the calves which he had made.

16 ^h And after them out of all the tribes of Israel such as set their hearts to seek the LORD God of Israel came to Jerusalem, to sacrifice unto the LORD God of their fathers.

17 So they ⁱ strengthened the kingdom of Judah, and made Rehoboam the son of Solomon strong, three years: for three years they walked in the way of David and Solomon.

18 ¶ And Rehoboam took him Mahalath the daughter of Jerimoth the son of David to wife, *and* Abihail the daughter of Eliab the son of Jesse;

19 Which bare him children; Jeush, and Shamariah, and Zaham.

20 And after her he took ^k Maachah the daughter of Absalom; which bare him Abijah, and Attai, and Ziza, and Shelomith.

21 And Rehoboam loved Maachah the daughter of Absalom above all his wives and his concubines: (for he took eighteen wives, and threescore concubines; and begat twenty and eight sons, and threescore daughters.)

^d Heb. strengthened himself. ^e 1 Kings 12. 19.

CHAP. XI. ^a 1 Kings 12. 21, &c. ^b ch. 12. 13. ^c Heb. presented themselves to him.

^d Num. 35. 2. ^e ch. 13. 9. ^f 1 Kings 12. 31. & 13. 33. & 14. 9. Hos. 13. 2. ^g Lev. 17. 7. 1

Cor. 10. 20. ^g 1 Kings 12. 28. ^h See ch. 15. 9. & 30. 11, 18. ⁱ ch. 12. 1. ^k 1 Kings 15. 2. She is called Michaiah the daughter of Uriel, ch. 13. 2.

22 And Rehoboam ¹made Abijah the son of Maachah the chief, *to be* ruler among his brethren : for *he thought* to make him king.

23 And he dealt wisely, and dispersed of all his children throughout all the countries of Judah and Benjamin, unto every fenced city : and he gave them victual in abundance. And he desired ^bmany wives.

CHAP. XII.

¹ Rehoboam, forsaking the Lord, is punished by Shishak.

⁵ He and the princes, repenting at the preaching of Shemaiah, are delivered from destruction, but not from spoil.

¹³ The reign and death of Rehoboam. [BEFORE CHRIST 972.]

AND ^ait came to pass, when Rehoboam had established the kingdom, and had strengthened himself, ^bhe forsook the law of the LORD, and all Israel with him.

2 ^cAnd it came to pass, *that* in the fifth year of king Rehoboam Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem, because they had transgressed against the LORD,

3 With twelve hundred chariots, and threescore thousand horsemen : and the people *were* without number that came with him out of Egypt ; ^dthe Lubims, the Sukkiims, and the Ethiopians.

4 And he took the fenced cities which *pertained* to Judah, and came to Jerusalem.

5 ¶ Then came ^eShemaiah the prophet to Rehoboam, and *to* the princes of Judah, that were gathered together to Jerusalem because of Shishak, and said unto them, Thus saith the LORD, ^fYe have forsaken me, and therefore have I also left you in the hand of Shishak.

6 Whereupon the princes of Israel and the king ^ghumbled themselves ; and they said, ^hThe LORD *is* righteous.

7 And when the LORD saw that they humbled themselves, ⁱthe word of the LORD came to Shemaiah, saying, They have humbled themselves ; *therefore* I will not destroy them, but I will grant them ^asome deliverance ; and my wrath shall not be poured out upon Jerusalem by the hand of Shishak.

8 Nevertheless ^kthey shall be his servants ; that they may know ^lmy service, and the service of the kingdoms of the countries.

9 ^mSo Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem, and took away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house ; he took all : he carried away also the shields of gold which Solomon had ⁿmade.

10 Instead of which king Rehoboam made shields of brass, and committed *them* ^oto the hands of the chief of the guard, that kept the entrance of the king's house.

11 And when the king entered into the house of the LORD, the guard came and fetched them, and brought them again into the guard chamber.

12 And when he humbled himself, the wrath of the LORD turned from him, that he would not destroy *him* altogether : ^band also in Judah things went well.

13 ¶ So king Rehoboam strengthened himself in Jerusalem, and reigned : for ^pRehoboam *was* one and forty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, ^qthe city which the LORD had chosen out of all the tribes of Israel, to put his name there. And his mother's name *was* Naamah an Ammonitess.

14 And he did evil, because he ^rprepared not his heart to seek the LORD.

15 Now the acts of Rehoboam, first and last, *are* they not written in the ^dbook of Shemaiah the prophet, ^sand of Iddo the seer concerning genealogies ? ^tAnd *there were* wars between Rehoboam and Jeroboam continually.

16 And Rehoboam slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David : and ^uAbijah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XIII.

¹ Abijah succeeding maketh war against Jeroboam. ⁴ He declareth the right of his cause. ¹³ Trusting in God he overcometh Jeroboam. ²¹ The wives and children of Abijah. [BEFORE CHRIST 953.]

¹ See Deut. 21. 15, 16, 17. ^b Heb. a multitude of wives. CHAP. XII. a ch. 11. 17. b 1 Kings 14. 23, 23 24. c 1 Kings 14. 24, 25. d ch. 16. 8. e ch. 11. 2. f ch. 15. 2. g Jan. 4. 10. h Ex. 9. 27. i 1 Kings 21. 28, 29. a Or. a little while. k See Is. 26. 13. l Deut. 28. 47, 48. m 1 Kings 14. 25, 26. n 1 Kings 10. 16, 17.

ch. 9. 15, 16. o 2 Sam. 8. 18. b Or, and yet in Judah there were good things : See Gen. 18. 14. & 1 Kings 14. 13. ch. 19. 3. p 1 Kings 14. 21. q ch. 6. 6. r Or, fixed. d Heb. words. r ch. 9. 29. & 13. 22. s 1 Kings 14. 30. t 1 Kings 14. 31, Abijah.

NOW ^ain the eighteenth year of king Jeroboam began Abijah to reign over Judah.

2 He reigned three years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also *was* ^bMichaiah the daughter of Uriel of Gibeah. And there was war between Abijah and Jeroboam.

3 And Abijah ^aset the battle in array with an army of valiant men of war, *even* four hundred thousand chosen men: Jeroboam also set the battle in array against him with eight hundred thousand chosen men, *being* mighty men of valour.

4 ¶ And Abijah stood up upon mount ^cZemaraim, which *is* in mount Ephraim, and said, Hear me, thou Jeroboam, and all Israel;

5 Ought ye not to know that the LORD God of Israel ^dgave the kingdom over Israel to David for ever, *even* to him and to his sons ^eby a covenant of salt?

6 Yet Jeroboam the son of Nebat, the servant of Solomon the son of David, is risen up, and hath ^frebelled against his lord.

7 And there are gathered unto him ^gvain men, the children of Belial, and have strengthened themselves against Rehoboam the son of Solomon, when Rehoboam was young and tenderhearted, and could not withstand them.

8 And now ye think to withstand the kingdom of the LORD in the hand of the sons of David; and ye *be* a great multitude, and *there are* with you golden calves, which Jeroboam ^hmade you for gods.

9 ⁱHave ye not cast out the priests of the LORD, the sons of Aaron, and the Levites, and have made you priests after the manner of the nations of *other* lands? ^kso that whosoever cometh ^bto consecrate himself with a young bullock and seven rams, *the same* may be a priest of *them that are* no gods.

10 But as for us, the LORD *is* our God, and we have not forsaken him; and the priests, which minister unto the LORD, *are*

the sons of Aaron, and the Levites *wait* upon *their* business:

11 ^lAnd they burn unto the LORD every morning and every evening burnt sacrifices and sweet incense: the ^mshewbread also *set they in order* upon the pure table; and the candlestick of gold with the lamps thereof, ⁿto burn every evening: for we keep the charge of the LORD our God; but ye have forsaken him.

12 And, behold, God himself *is* with us for *our* captain, ^oand his priests with sounding trumpets to cry alarm against you. O children of Israel, ^pfight ye not against the LORD God of your fathers; for ye shall not prosper.

13 ¶ But Jeroboam caused an ambushment to come about behind them: so they were before Judah, and the ambushment *was* behind them.

14 And when Judah looked back, behold, the battle *was* before and behind: and they cried unto the LORD, and the priests sounded with the trumpets.

15 Then the men of Judah gave a shout. and as the men of Judah shouted, it came to pass, that God ^qsmote Jeroboam and all Israel before Abijah and Judah.

16 And the children of Israel fled before Judah: and God delivered them into their hand.

17 And Abijah and his people slew them with a great slaughter: so there fell down slain of Israel five hundred thousand chosen men.

18 Thus the children of Israel were brought under at that time, and the children of Judah prevailed, ^rbecause they relied upon the LORD God of their fathers.

19 And Abijah pursued after Jeroboam, and took cities from him, Beth-el with the towns thereof, and Jeshanah with the towns thereof, and ^sEphraim with the towns thereof.

20 Neither did Jeroboam recover strength again in the days of Abijah: and the LORD ^tstruck him, and ^uhe died.

CHAP. XIII. a 1 Kings 15. 1, &c. b See ch. 11. 20. c Heb. bound together. d Josh. 18. 22. e 2 Sam. 7. 12, 13, 16. f 1 Kings 11. 26. & 12. 20. g Judg. 9. 4. h 1 Kings 12. 28. & 14. 9. Hos. 8. 6. i ch. 11. 14, 15. k Ex. 29. 35. l Heb. to fill his

hand: See Ex. 29. 1. Lev. 8. 2. 1 ch. 2. 4. m Lev. 24. 6. n Ex. 27. 20, 21. Lev. 24. 2, 3. o Num. 10. 8. p Acts 5. 39. q ch. 14. 12. r 1 Chron. 5. 20. Ps. 22. 5. s Josh. 15. 9. t 1 Sam. 25. 38. u 1 Kings 14. 20.

21 ¶ But Abijah waxed mighty, and married fourteen wives, and begat twenty and two sons, and sixteen daughters.

22 And the rest of the acts of Abijah, and his ways, and his sayings, *are* written in the ^cstory of the prophet ^aIddo.

CHAP. XIV.

¹ Asa succeeding destroyeth idolatry. ⁶ Having peace, he strengtheneth his kingdom with forts and armies. ⁹ Calling on God, he overthroweth Zerah, and spoileth the Ethiopians. [BEFORE CHRIST 955.]

SO Abijah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David: and ^aAsa his son reigned in his stead. In his days the land was quiet ten years.

2 And Asa did *that which was* good and right in the eyes of the LORD his God:

3 For he took away the altars of the strange *gods*, and ^bthe high places, and ^cbrake down the ^aimages, ^dand cut down the groves:

4 And commanded Judah to seek the LORD God of their fathers, and to do the law and the commandment.

5 Also he took away out of all the cities of Judah the high places and the ^bimages: and the kingdom was quiet before him.

6 ¶ And he built fenced cities in Judah: for the land had rest, and he had no war in those years; because the LORD had given him rest.

7 Therefore he said unto Judah, Let us build these cities, and make about *them* walls, and towers, gates, and bars, *while* the land *is* yet before us; because we have sought the LORD our God, we have sought *him*, and he hath given us rest on every side. So they built and prospered.

8 And Asa had an army *of men* that bare targets and spears, out of Judah three hundred thousand; and out of Benjamin, that bare shields and drew bows, two hundred and fourscore thousand: all these *were* mighty men of valour.

9 ¶ ^aAnd there came out against them Zerah the Ethiopian with an host of a

thousand thousand, and three hundred chariots; and came unto ^fMareshah.

10 Then Asa went out against him, and they set the battle in array in the valley of Zephathah at Mareshah.

11 And Asa ^gcried unto the LORD his God, and said, LORD, *it is* ^hnothing with thee to help, whether with many, or with them that have no power: help us, O LORD our God; for we rest on thee, and ⁱin thy name we go against this multitude. O LORD, thou *art* our God; let not ^eman prevail against thee.

12 So the LORD ^ksmote the Ethiopians before Asa, and before Judah; and the Ethiopians fled.

13 And Asa and the people that *were* with him pursued them unto ^lGerar: and the Ethiopians were overthrown, that they could not recover themselves; for they *were* ^ddestroyed before the LORD, and before his host; and they carried away very much spoil.

14 And they smote all the cities round about Gerar; for ^mthe fear of the LORD came upon them: and they spoiled all the cities; for there was exceeding much spoil in them.

15 They smote also the tents of cattle, and carried away sheep and camels in abundance, and returned to Jerusalem.

CHAP. XV.

¹ Asa with Judah and many of Israel, moved by the prophecy of Azariah the son of Oded, make a solemn covenant with God. ¹⁶ He putteth down Maachah his mother for her idolatry. ¹⁸ He bringeth dedicate things into the house of God, and enjoyeth a long peace. [BEFORE CHRIST 941.]

AND ^athe Spirit of God came upon Azariah the son of Oded:

2 And he went out to ^ameet Asa, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin; ^bThe LORD *is* with you, while ye be with him; and ^cif ye seek him, he will be found of you; but ^dif ye forsake him, he will forsake you.

3 Now ^efor a long season Israel *hath*

^c Or, commentary. x ch. 19, 15.

CHAP. XIV. ^a 1 Kings 15, 8, &c. ^b See 1 Kings 15, 14. ch. 15, 17. ^c Ex. 34, 13. ^d Heb. statues. ^e 1 Kings 11, 7. ^f Heb. sun images. ^g ch. 16, 8. ^h Josh. 15, 44. ⁱ Ex. 14, 10. ch. 13, 14. Ps. 22, 5. ^j 1 Sam. 14, 6. ^k 1 Sam. 17, 45. Prov. 18, 10. ^l Or, mortal man. ^m ch. 13, 15. ⁿ Gen. 10, 19. & 20, 1. ^o Heb. broken. ^p Gen. 35.

5. ch. 17, 10.

CHAP. XV.

^a Num. 24, 2.

^b James 4, 8.

^c ver. 4, 15.

^d ch. 24, 20.

^e Hos. 3, 4.

Judg. 3, 10. ch. 26, 14. & 24, 20.

^f Heb. before Asa.

^g Chro. 28, 9. ch. 33, 12, 13. Jer. 29, 13. Matt. 7, 7.

been without the true God, and without^f a teaching priest, and without law.

4 But^g when they in their trouble did turn unto the LORD God of Israel, and sought him, he was found of them.

5 And^h in those times *there was* no peace to him that went out, nor to him that came in, but great vexations *were* upon all the inhabitants of the countries.

6ⁱ And nation was^b destroyed of nation, and city of city: for God did vex them with all adversity.

7 Be ye strong therefore, and let not your hands be weak: for your work shall be rewarded.

8 And when Asa heard these words, and the prophecy of Oded the prophet, he took courage, and put away the^c abominable idols out of all the land of Judah and Benjamin, and out of the cities^k which he had taken from mount Ephraim, and renewed the altar of the LORD, that *was* before the porch of the LORD.

9 And he gathered all Judah and Benjamin, and^l the strangers with them out of Ephraim and Manasseh, and out of Simeon: for they fell to him out of Israel in abundance, when they saw that the LORD his God *was* with him.

10 So they gathered themselves together at Jerusalem in the third month, in the fifteenth year of the reign of Asa.

11^m And they offered unto the LORD^a the same time, ofⁿ the spoil *which* they had brought, seven hundred oxen and seven thousand sheep.

12 And they^o entered into a covenant to seek the LORD God of their fathers with all their heart and with all their soul;

13^p That whosoever would not seek the LORD God of Israel^q should be put to death, whether small or great, whether man or woman.

14 And they sware unto the LORD with a loud voice, and with shouting, and with trumpets, and with cornets.

15 And all Judah rejoiced at the oath: for they had sworn with all their heart, and^r sought him with their whole desire; and he was found of them: and the LORD gave them rest round about.

16 ¶ And also *concerning* ^sMaachah the^t mother of Asa the king, he removed her from *being* queen, because she had made an^u idol in a grove: and Asa cut down her idol, and stamped *it*, and burnt *it* at the brook Kidron.

17 But^v the high places were not taken away out of Israel: nevertheless the heart of Asa was perfect all his days.

18 ¶ And he brought into the house of God the things that his father had dedicated, and that he himself had dedicated, silver, and gold, and vessels.

19 And there was no *more* war unto the five and thirtieth year of the reign of Asa.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Asa, by the aid of the Syrians, diverteth Baasha from building of Ramah. 7 Being reproved thereof by Hanani, he putteth him in prison. 11 Among his other acts, in his disease he seeketh not to God, but to the physicians. 13 His death and burial. [BEFORE CHRIST *940.]

IN the six and thirtieth year of the reign of Asa^a Baasha king of Israel came up against Judah, and built Ramah,^b to the intent that he might let none go out or come in to Asa king of Judah.

2 Then Asa brought out silver and gold out of the treasures of the house of the LORD and of the king's house, and sent to Ben-hadad king of Syria, that dwelt at^c Damascus, saying,

3 *There is* a league between me and thee, as *there was* between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent thee silver and gold; go, break thy league with Baasha king of Israel, that he may depart from me.

4 And Ben-hadad hearkened unto king Asa, and sent the captains of^d his armies against the cities of Israel; and they smote Ijon, and Dan, and Abel-maim, and all the store cities of Naphtali.

^f Lev. 10. 11. ^g Dent. 4. 29. ^h Judg. 5. 6. ⁱ Matt. 24. 7. ^b Heb. beaten in pieces. ^c Heb. abominations. ^k ch. 13. 19. ^l ch. 11. 16. ^m ch. 14. 15. ^d Heb. in that day. ⁿ ch. 14. 13. ^o 2 Kings 23. 3. ch. 34. 31. ^p Neh. 10. 29. ^q Ex. 22. 20. ^q Dent. 13. 5, 9, 15. ^r verse 2. ^s 1 Kings 15. 13. ^t That is, grandmother, 1 Kings

15. 2. 10. ^f Heb. horror. ^t ch. 14. 3, 5. ^l Kings 15. 14, &c. CHAP. XVI. * From the rending of the ten tribes from Judah, over which Asa was now king. ^a 1 Kings 15. 17, &c. ^b ch. 15. 9. ^c Heb. Darnesek. ^d Heb. which were his.

5 And it came to pass, when Baasha heard *it*, that he left off building of Ramah, and let his work cease.

6 Then Asa the king took all Judah; and they carried away the stones of Ramah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Baasha was building; and he built therewith Geba and Mizpah.

7 ¶ And at that time ° Hanani the seer came to Asa king of Judah, and said unto him, ° Because thou hast relied on the king of Syria, and not relied on the LORD thy God, therefore is the host of the king of Syria escaped out of thine hand.

8 Were not ° the Ethiopians and ° the Lubims ° a huge host, with very many chariots and horsemen? yet, because thou didst rely on the LORD, he delivered them into thine hand.

9 ° For the eyes of the LORD run to and fro throughout the whole earth, ° to shew himself strong in the behalf of *them* whose heart is perfect toward him. Herein ° thou hast done foolishly: therefore from henceforth ° thou shalt have wars.

10 Then Asa was wroth with the seer, and ° put him in a prison house; for *he was* in a rage with him because of this *thing*. And Asa ° oppressed *some* of the people the same time.

11 ¶ ° And, behold, the acts of Asa, first and last, lo, they *are* written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel.

12 And Asa in the thirty and ninth year of his reign was diseased in his feet, until his disease *was* exceeding *great*: yet in his disease he ° sought not to the LORD, but to the physicians.

13 ¶ ° And Asa slept with his fathers, and died in the one and fortieth year of his reign.

14 And they buried him in his own sepulchres, which he had ° made for himself in the city of David, and laid him in the bed which was filled ° with sweet

odours and divers kinds of *spices* prepared by the apothecaries' art: and they made ° a very great burning for him.

CHAP. XVII.

1 *Jehoshaphat, succeeding Asa, reigneth well, and prospereth.*
7 *He sendeth Levites with the princes to teach Judah.* 10 *His enemies being terrified by God, some of them bring him presents and tribute.* 12 *His greatness, captains, and armies.* [BEFORE CHRIST 914.]

AND ° Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his stead, and strengthened himself against Israel.

2 And he placed forces in all the fenced cities of Judah, and set garrisons in the land of Judah, and in the cities of Ephraim, ° which Asa his father had taken.

3 And the LORD was with Jehoshaphat, because he walked in the first ways ° of his father David, and sought not unto Baalim;

4 But sought to the LORD God of his father, and walked in his commandments, and not after ° the doings of Israel.

5 Therefore the LORD stablished the kingdom in his hand; and all Judah ° brought to Jehoshaphat presents; ° and he had riches and honour in abundance.

6 And his heart ° was lifted up in the ways of the LORD: moreover ° he took away the high places and groves out of Judah.

7 ¶ Also in the third year of his reign he sent to his princes, *even* to Ben-hail, and to Obadiah, and to Zechariah, and to Nethaneel, and to Michaiah, ° to teach in the cities of Judah.

8 And with them *he sent* Levites, *even* Shemaiah, and Nethaniah, and Zebadiah, and Asahel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehonathan, and Adonijah, and Tobijah, and Tob-adonijah, Levites; and with them Elishama and Jehoram, priests.

9 ° And they taught in Judah, and *had* the book of the law of the LORD with them, and went about throughout all the cities of Judah, and taught the people.

° 1 Kings 16. 1. ch. 19. 2. d Is. 31. 1. Jer. 17. 5. e ch. 14. 9. f ch. 12. 3. e Heb. abundance. g Job 34. 21. Prov. 5. 21. & 15. 3. Jer. 16. 17. & 32. 19. Zech. 4. 10. d Or, strongly to hold with them. &c. h 1 Sam. 13. 13. i 1 Kings 15. 32. k ch. 18. 26. Jer. 20. 2. Matt. 14. 3. e Heb. crushed. l 1 Kings 15. 23. m Jer. 17. 5. n 1 Kings 15. 24. f Heb. digged. o Gen. 50. 2. Mark 16. 1. John 19. 39, 40. p ch. 21.

19. Jer. 34. 5.
CHAP. XVII. a 1 Kings 15. 24. b ch. 15. 8. a Or, of his father, and of David.
e 1 Kings 12. 28. d 1 Sam. 10. 27. 1 Kings 10. 25. b Heb. gave. e 1 Kings 10. 27.
ch. 18. 1. c That is, was encouraged. f 1 Kings 22. 43. ch. 15. 17. & 19. 3. & 20. 33.
g ch. 15. 3. h ch. 35. 3. Neh. 8. 7.

10 ¶ And ⁱthe fear of the LORD ^afell upon all the kingdoms of the lands that *were* round about Judah, so that they made no war against Jehoshaphat.

11 Also *some* of the Philistines ^kbrought Jehoshaphat presents, and tribute silver; and the Arabians brought him flocks, seven thousand and seven hundred rams, and seven thousand and seven hundred he goats.

12 ¶ And Jehoshaphat waxed great exceedingly; and he built in Judah ^ecastles, and cities of store.

13 And he had much business in the cities of Judah: and the men of war, mighty men of valour, *were* in Jerusalem.

14 And these *are* the numbers of them according to the house of their fathers: Of Judah, the captains of thousands; Adnah the chief, and with him mighty men of valour three hundred thousand.

15 And ^fnext to him *was* Jehohanan the captain, and with him two hundred and fourscore thousand.

16 And next him *was* Amasiah the son of Zichri, ¹who willingly offered himself unto the LORD; and with him two hundred thousand mighty men of valour.

17 And of Benjamin; Eliada a mighty man of valour, and with him armed men with bow and shield two hundred thousand.

18 And next him *was* Jehozabad, and with him an hundred and fourscore thousand ready prepared for the war.

19 These waited on the king, beside ^m*those* whom the king put in the fenced cities throughout all Judah.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Jehoshaphat, joined in affinity with Ahab, is persuaded to go with him against Ramoth-gilead. 4 Ahab, seduced by false prophets, according to the word of Micaiah, is slain there. [BEFORE CHRIST 897.]

NOW Jehoshaphat ^ahad riches and honour in abundance, and ^bjoined affinity with Ahab.

2 ^cAnd ^aafter *certain* years he went down to Ahab to Samaria. And Ahab killed

sheep and oxen for him in abundance, and for the people that *he had* with him, and persuaded him to go up *with him* to Ramoth-gilead.

3 And Ahab king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat king of Judah, Wilt thou go with me to Ramoth-gilead? And he answered him, I *am* as thou *art*, and my people as thy people; and *we will be* with thee in the war.

4 ¶ And Jehoshaphat said unto the king of Israel, ^aEnquire, I pray thee, at the word of the LORD to day.

5 Therefore the king of Israel gathered together of prophets four hundred men, and said unto them, Shall we go to Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall I forbear? And they said, Go up; for God will deliver *it* into the king's hand.

6 But Jehoshaphat said, *Is there* not here a prophet of the LORD ^bbesides, that we might enquire of him?

7 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, *There is* yet one man, by whom we may enquire of the LORD: but I hate him; for he never prophesied good unto me, but always evil: the same *is* Micaiah the son of Imla. And Jehoshaphat said, Let not the king say so.

8 And the king of Israel called for one *of his* ^cofficers, and said, ^aFetch quickly Micaiah the son of Imla.

9 And the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat king of Judah sat either of them on his throne, clothed in *their* robes, and they sat in a ^evoid place at the entering in of the gate of Samaria; and all the prophets prophesied before them.

10 And Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah had made him horns of iron, and said, Thus saith the LORD, With these thou shalt push Syria until ^fthey be consumed.

11 And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go up to Ramoth-gilead, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver *it* into the hand of the king.

ⁱ Gen. 35. 5. ^d Heb. was. ^k 2 Sam. 3. 2. ^e Or, palaces. ^f Heb. at his hand. ¹ Judg. 2. 9. ^m verse 2.
CHAP. XVIII. a ch. 17. 5. b 2 Kings 8. 18. c 1 Kings 22. 2, &c. d Heb. at the end

of years. d 1 Sam. 23. 2, 4, 9. 2 Sam. 2. 1. b Heb. yet, or, more. c Or, encrease. d Heb. Hasten. e Or, floor. f Heb. thou consume them.
552

12 And the messenger that went to call Micaiah spake to him, saying, Behold, the words of the prophets *declare* good to the king ^e with one assent; let thy word therefore, I pray thee, be like one of their's, and speak thou good.

13 And Micaiah said, As the LORD liveth, ^e even what my God saith, that will I speak.

14 And when he was come to the king, the king said unto him, Micaiah, shall we go to Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall I forbear? And he said, Go ye up, and prosper, and they shall be delivered into your hand.

15 And the king said to him, How many times shall I adjure thee that thou say nothing but the truth to me in the name of the LORD?

16 Then he said, I did see all Israel scattered upon the mountains, as sheep that have no shepherd: and the LORD said, These have no master; let them return *therefore* every man to his house in peace.

17 And the king of Israel said to Jehoshaphat, Did I not tell thee *that* he would not prophesy good unto me, ^h but evil?

18 Again he said, Therefore hear the word of the LORD; I saw the LORD sitting upon his throne, and all the host of heaven standing on his right hand and *on* his left.

19 And the LORD said, Who shall entice Ahab king of Israel, that he may go up and fall at Ramoth-gilead? And one spake saying after this manner, and another saying after that manner.

20 Then there came out a ^f spirit, and stood before the LORD, and said, I will entice him. And the LORD said unto him, Wherewith?

21 And he said, I will go out, and be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And *the* LORD said, Thou shalt entice *him*, and thou shalt also prevail: go out, and do *even* so.

22 Now therefore, behold, ^g the LORD hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of

these thy prophets, and the LORD hath spoken evil against thee.

23 Then Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah came near, and ^h smote Micaiah upon the cheek, and said, Which way went the Spirit of the LORD from me to speak unto thee?

24 And Micaiah said, Behold, thou shalt see on that day when thou shalt go ⁱ into ^k an inner chamber to hide thyself.

25 Then the king of Israel said, Take ye Micaiah, and carry him back to Amon the governor of the city, and to Joash the king's son;

26 And say, Thus saith the king, ⁱ Put this *fellow* in the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction and with water of affliction, until I return in peace.

27 And Micaiah said, If thou certainly return in peace, *then* hath not the LORD spoken by me. And he said, Hearken, all ye people.

28 So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah went up to Ramoth-gilead.

29 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, I will disguise myself, and will go to the battle; but put thou on thy robes. So the king of Israel disguised himself; and they went to the battle.

30 Now the king of Syria had commanded the captains of the chariots that *were* with him, saying, Fight ye not with small or great, save only with the king of Israel.

31 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jehoshaphat, that they said, It *is* the king of Israel. Therefore they compassed about him to fight: but Jehoshaphat cried out, and the LORD helped him; and God moved them *to depart* from him.

32 For it came to pass, that, when the captains of the chariots perceived that it was not the king of Israel, they turned back again ⁱ from pursuing him.

33 And a *certain* man drew a bow ^m at

^g Heb. with one mouth. ^e Numb. 22. 18, 20, 35. & 23. 19, 26. & 24. 13. 1 Kings 22. 14. ^h Or, but for evil. ^f Job 1. 6. ^g Job 12. 16. 1s. 19. 14. Ezek. 14. 9. ^h Jer. 20. 2. Mark

14. 65. Acts 23. 2. ⁱ Or, from chamber to chamber. ^k Heb. a chamber in a chamber. ^j Heb. from after him. ^m Heb. in his simplicity.

a venture, and smote the king of Israel ^a between the joints of the harness: therefore he said to his chariot man, Turn thine hand, that thou mayest carry me out of the host; for I am ^o wounded.

34 And the battle increased that day: howbeit the king of Israel stayed *himself* up in *his* chariot against the Syrians until the even: and about the time of the sun going down he died.

CHAP. XIX.

1 *Jehoshaphat, reprov'd by Jehu, visiteth his kingdom. 5 His instructions to the judges, 8 to the priests and Levites.* [BEFORE CHRIST 896]

AND Jehoshaphat the king of Judah returned to his house in peace to Jerusalem.

2 And Jehu the son of Hanani ^a the seer went out to meet him, and said to king Jehoshaphat, Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and ^b love them that hate the LORD? therefore *is* ^c wrath upon thee from before the LORD.

3 Nevertheless there are ^d good things found in thee, in that thou hast taken away the groves out of the land, and hast ^e prepared thine heart to seek God.

4 And Jehoshaphat dwelt at Jerusalem: and ^a he went out again through the people from Beer-sheba to mount Ephraim, and brought them back unto the LORD God of their fathers.

5 ¶ And he set judges in the land throughout all the fenced cities of Judah, city by city,

6 And said to the judges, Take heed what ye do: for ^f ye judge not for man, but for the LORD, ^g who *is* with you ^b in the judgment.

7 Wherefore now let the fear of the LORD be upon you; take heed and do *it*: for ^h *there is* no iniquity with the LORD our God, nor ⁱ respect of persons, nor taking of gifts.

8 ¶ Moreover in Jerusalem did Jehoshaphat ^k set of the Levites, and *of* the priests,

and of the chief of the fathers of Israel, for the judgment of the LORD, and for controversies, when they returned to Jerusalem.

9 And he charged them, saying, Thus shall ye do ^l in the fear of the LORD, faithfully, and with a perfect heart.

10 ^m And what cause soever shall come to you of your brethren that dwell in their cities, between blood and blood, between law and commandment, statutes and judgments, ye shall even warn them that they trespass not against the LORD, and *so* ⁿ wrath come upon ^o you, and upon your brethren: this do, and ye shall not trespass.

11 And, behold, Amariah the chief priest *is* over you ^p in all matters of the LORD; and Zebadiah the son of Ishmael, the ruler of the house of Judah, for all the king's matters: also the Levites *shall be* officers before you. ^q Deal courageously, and the LORD shall be ^r with the good.

CHAP. XX.

1 *Jehoshaphat in his fear proclaimeth a fast. 5 His prayer. 14 The prophecy of Jahaziel. 20 Jehoshaphat exhorteth the people, and setteth singers to praise the Lord. 22 The great overthrow of the enemies. 26 The people, having blessed God at Berachah, return in triumph. 31 Jehoshaphat's reign. 35 His convoy of ships, which he made with Ahaziah, according to the prophecy of Eliezer, unhappily perished.* [BEFORE CHRIST 896.]

IT came to pass after this also, *that* the children of Moab, and the children of Ammon, and with them *other* beside the Ammonites, came against Jehoshaphat to battle.

2 Then there came some that told Jehoshaphat, saying, There cometh a great multitude against thee from beyond the sea on this side Syria; and, behold, they *be* ^a in Hazazon-tamar, which *is* ^b En-gedi.

3 And Jehoshaphat feared, and set ^c himself to ^e seek the LORD, and ^d proclaimed a fast throughout all Judah.

4 And Judah gathered themselves together, to ask *help* of the LORD: even out of

^a Heb. between the joints and between the breastplate. ^o Heb. made sick.
CHAP. XIX. a 1 Sam. 9. 9. b Ps. 139. 21. c ch. 32. 25. d ch. 17. 4, 6. See ch. 12. 12.
e ch. 30. 19. Ezra 7. 10. f Deut. 1. 17. g Ps. 82. 1.
Eccles. 5. 8. h Heb. in the matter of judgment. i Deut. 32. 4. Rom. 9. 14. j Deut. 10.
17. Job 34. 19. Acts 10. 34. Rom. 2. 11. Gal. 2. 6. Ephes. 6. 9. Col. 3. 25. 1 Pet. 1. 17.

k Deut. 16. 18. ch. 17. 8. l 2 Sam. 23. 3. m Deut. 17. 8, &c. n Numb. 16. 46. o Ezek.
3. 18. p 1 Chron. 26. 30. q Heb. Take courage and do. q ch. 15. 2.
CHAP. XX. a Gen. 14. 7. b Josh. 15. 62. c Heb. his face. c ch. 19. 3. d Ezra 8.
21. Jer. 36. 9. Jonah 3. 5.

all the cities of Judah they came to seek the LORD.

5 ¶ And Jehoshaphat stood in the congregation of Judah and Jerusalem, in the house of the LORD, before the new court,

6 And said, O LORD God of our fathers, *art* not thou ° God in heaven? and ° rulest *not* thou over all the kingdoms of the heaven? and ° in thine hand *is there not* power and might, so that none is able to withstand thee?

7 *Art* not thou ° our God, ° *who* ° didst drive out the inhabitants of this land before thy people Israel, and gavest it to the seed of Abraham ° thy friend for ever?

8 And they dwelt therein, and have built thee a sanctuary therein for thy name, saying,

9 ° If, *when* evil cometh upon us, *as* the sword, judgment, or pestilence, or famine, we stand before this house, and in thy presence, (for thy ° name *is* in this house,) and cry unto thee in our affliction, then thou wilt hear and help.

10 And now, behold, the children of Ammon and Moab and mount Seir, whom thou ° wouldest not let Israel invade, when they came out of the land of Egypt, but ° they turned from them, and destroyed them not;

11 Behold, *I say, how* they reward us, ° to come to cast us out of thy possession, which thou hast given us to inherit.

12 O our God, wilt thou not ° judge them? for we have no might against this great company that cometh against us; neither know we what to do: but ° our eyes *are* upon thee.

13 And all Judah stood before the LORD, with their little ones, their wives, and their children.

14 ¶ Then upon Jahaziel the son of Zechariah, the son of Benaiah, the son of Jeiel, the son of Mattaniah, a Levite of the sons of Asaph, ° came the Spirit of the LORD in the midst of the congregation;

15 And he said, Harken ye, all Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem, and thou king Jehoshaphat, Thus saith the LORD unto you, ° Be not afraid nor dismayed by reason of this great multitude; for the battle *is* not your's, but God's.

16 To morrow go ye down against them: behold, they come up by the ° cliff of Ziz; and ye shall find them at the end of the ° brook, before the wilderness of Jeruel.

17 ° Ye shall not *need* to fight in this battle: set yourselves, stand ye *still*, and see the salvation of the LORD with you, O Judah and Jerusalem: fear not, nor be dismayed; to morrow go out against them: ° for the LORD *will be* with you.

18 And Jehoshaphat ° bowed his head with *his* face to the ground: and all Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem fell before the LORD, worshipping the LORD.

19 And the Levites, of the children of the Kohathites, and of the children of the Korhites, stood up to praise the LORD God of Israel with a loud voice on high.

20 ¶ And they rose early in the morning, and went forth into the wilderness of Tekoa: and as they went forth, Jehoshaphat stood and said, Hear me, O Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem; ° Believe in the LORD your God, so shall ye be established; believe his prophets, so shall ye prosper.

21 And when he had consulted with the people, he appointed singers unto the LORD, ° and ° that should praise the beauty of holiness, as they went out before the army, and to say, ° Praise the LORD; ° for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

22 ¶ And when they began ° to sing and to praise, ° the LORD set ambushments against the children of Ammon, Moab, and mount Seir, which were come against Judah; and ° they were smitten.

23 For the children of Ammon and Moab stood up against the inhabitants of mount Seir, utterly to slay and destroy

° Deut. 4. 39. Josh. 2. 11. 1 Kings 8. 23. Matt. 6. 9. f Ps. 47. 2, 8. Dan. 4. 17, 25, 32. g 1 Chron. 29. 12. Ps. 62. 11. Matt. 6. 13. h Gen. 17. 7. Ex. 6. 7. b Heb. thou. i Ps. 44. 2. k Is. 41. 8. James 2. 23. l 1 Kings 8. 33, 37. ch. 6. 28, 29, 30. m ch. 6. 20. n Deut. 2. 4. 9, 19. o Numb. 20. 21. p Ps. 83. 12. q 1 Sam. 3. 13. r Ps. 25. 15. & 121. 1, 2. & 123. 1, 2. & 141. 8. s Numb. 11. 25, 26. & 24. 2. ch. 15. 1. & 24. 20. t Ex. 14. 13, 14. Deut. 1. 29,

30. & 31. 6, 8. ch. 32. 7. c Heb. ascent. d Or, valley. u Ex. 14. 13, 14. x Numb. 14. 9. ch. 15. 2. & 32. 8. y Ex. 4. 31. z Is. 7. 9. u 1 Chron. 16. 9. e Heb. praise. h 1 Chron. 16. 34. Ps. 136. 1. c 1 Chron. 16. 41. ch. 5. 12. & 7. 3, 6. f Heb. God in the time that they, &c. g Heb. in singing and praise. d Judg. 7. 22. 1 Sam. 14. 20. h Or, they smote one another.

them: and when they had made an end of the inhabitants of Seir, every one helped ⁱ to destroy another.

24 And when Judah came toward the watch tower in the wilderness, they looked unto the multitude, and, behold, they *were* dead bodies fallen to the earth, and ^k none escaped.

25 And when Jehoshaphat and his people came to take away the spoil of them, they found among them in abundance both riches with the dead bodies, and precious jewels, which they stripped off for themselves, more than they could carry away: and they were three days in gathering of the spoil, it was so much.

26 ¶ And on the fourth day they assembled themselves in the valley of ^l Berachah; for there they blessed the LORD: therefore the name of the same place was called, The valley of Berachah, unto this day.

27 Then they returned, every man of Judah and Jerusalem, and Jehoshaphat in the ^m forefront of them, to go again to Jerusalem with joy; for the LORD had ^e made them to rejoice over their enemies.

28 And they came to Jerusalem with psalteries and harps and trumpets unto the house of the LORD.

29 And ^f the fear of God was on all the kingdoms of *those* countries, when they had heard that the LORD fought against the enemies of Israel.

30 So the realm of Jehoshaphat was quiet: for his ^g God gave him rest round about.

31 ¶ ^h And Jehoshaphat reigned over Judah: *he was* thirty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Azubah the daughter of Shilhi.

32 And he walked in the way of Asa his father, and departed not from it, doing

that which was right in the sight of the LORD.

33 Howbeit ⁱ the high places were not taken away: for as yet the people had not ^k prepared their hearts unto the God of their fathers.

34 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoshaphat; first and last, behold, they *are* written in the ⁿ book of Jehu the son of Hanani, ^l who ^o is mentioned in the book of the kings of Israel.

35 ¶ And after this ^m did Jehoshaphat king of Judah join himself with Ahaziah king of Israel, who did very wickedly:

36 ^p And he joined himself with him to make ships to go to Tarshish: and they made the ships in Ezion-gaber.

37 Then Eliezer the son of Dodavah of Mareshah prophesied against Jehoshaphat, saying, Because thou hast joined thyself with Ahaziah, the LORD hath broken thy works. ⁿ And the ships were broken, that they were not able to go ^o to Tarshish.

CHAP. XXI.

1 *Jehoram, succeeding Jehoshaphat, slayeth his brethren. 5 His wicked reign. 8 Edom and Libnah revolt. 12 The prophecy of Elijah against him in writing. 16 Philistines and Arabians oppress him. 18 His incurable disease, infamous death, and burial.* [BEFORE CHRIST 889.]

NOW ^a Jehoshaphat slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David. And Jehoram his son ^a reigned in his stead.

2 And he had brethren the sons of Jehoshaphat, Azariah, and Jehiel, and Zechariah, and Azariah, and Michael, and Shephatiah: all these *were* the sons of Jehoshaphat king of Israel.

3 And their father gave them great gifts of silver, and of gold, and of precious things, with fenced cities in Judah: but the kingdom gave he to ^b Jehoram; because he *was* the firstborn.

4 Now when Jehoram was risen up to the kingdom of his father, he strengthened himself, and slew all his brethren with the

ⁱ Heb. for the destruction. ^k Heb. there was not an escaping. ^l That is, blessing. ^m Heb. head. ⁿ Neh. 12. 43. ^f ch. 17. 10. ^g ch. 15. 15. Job 34. 29. ^h 1 Kings 22. 41, &c. ⁱ See ch. 17. 6. ^k ch. 12. 14. & 19. 3. ⁿ Heb. words. ^l 1 Kings 16. 1, 7. ^o Heb. was made to ascend. ^m 1 Kings 22. 48, 49. ^p At first Jehoshaphat was un-

willing. 1 Kings 22. 49. ⁿ 1 Kings 22. 48. ^o ch. 9. 21. CHAP. XXI. ^a 1 Kings 22. 50. ^a Alone. ^b Jehoram made partner of the kingdom with his father, 2 Kings 8. 16.

sword, and *divers* also of the princes of Israel.

5 ¶ ^b Jehoram *was* thirty and two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eight years in Jerusalem.

6 And he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, like as did the house of Ahab: for he had the daughter of ^c Ahab to wife: and he wrought *that which was* evil in the eyes of the LORD.

7 Howbeit the LORD would not destroy the house of David, because of the covenant that he had made with David, and as he promised to give a ^c light to him and to his ^d sons for ever.

8 ¶ ^e In his days the Edomites revolted from under the ^d dominion of Judah, and made themselves a king.

9 Then Jehoram went forth with his princes, and all his chariots with him: and he rose up by night, and smote the Edomites which compassed him in, and the captains of the chariots.

10 So the Edomites revolted from under the hand of Judah unto this day. The same time *also* did Libnah revolt from under his hand; because he had forsaken the LORD God of his fathers.

11 Moreover he made high places in the mountains of Judah, and caused the inhabitants of Jerusalem to ^f commit fornication, and compelled Judah *thereto*.

12 ¶ And there came a ^e writing to him from Elijah the prophet, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of David thy father, Because thou hast not walked in the ways of Jehoshaphat thy father, nor in the ways of Asa king of Judah,

13 But hast walked in the way of the kings of Israel, and hast ^g made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to ^h go a whoring, like to the ⁱ whoredoms of the house of Ahab, and also hast ^k slain thy brethren of thy father's house, *which were* better than thyself:

14 Behold, with ^j a great plague will the LORD smite thy people, and thy children, and thy wives, and all thy goods:

15 And thou *shalt have* great sickness by ^l disease of thy bowels, until thy bowels fall out by reason of the sickness day by day.

16 ¶ Moreover the LORD ^m stirred up against Jehoram the spirit of the Philistines, and of the Arabians, that *were* near the Ethiopians:

17 And they came up into Judah, and brake into it, and ⁿ carried away all the substance that was found in the king's house, and ^o his sons also, and his wives; so that there was never a son left him, save ^p Jehoahaz, the youngest of his sons.

18 ¶ ^q And after all this the LORD smote him ^r in his bowels with an incurable disease.

19 And it came to pass, that in process of time, after the end of two years, his bowels fell out by reason of his sickness: so he died of sore diseases. And his people made no burning for him, like ^s the burning of his fathers.

20 Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem eight years, and departed ^t without being desired. Howbeit they buried him in the city of David, but not in the sepulchres of the kings.

CHAP. XXII.

1 Ahaziah succeeding reigneth wickedly. 5 In his confederacy with Joram the son of Ahab, he is slain by Jehu. 10 Athaliah, destroying all the seed royal, save Joash, whom Jehoshabeath his aunt hid, usurpeth the kingdom. [BEFORE CHRIST 885.]

AND the inhabitants of Jerusalem made ^a Ahaziah his youngest son king in his stead: for the band of men that came with the Arabians to the camp had slain all the ^b eldest. So Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah reigned.

2 ^c Forty and two years old *was* Ahaziah when he began to reign, and he reigned one year in Jerusalem. His

^b In consort, 2 Kings 8. 17, &c. ^c ch. 22. 2. ^d Heb lamp, or, candle. ^e 2 Sam. 7. 12, 13. ^f 1 Kings 11. 36. ^g 2 Kings 8. 19. ^h Ps. 132. 11, &c. ⁱ 2 Kings 8. 20, &c. ^j Heb. hand. ^k Lev. 17. 7. & 20. 5. ver. 13. ^l Which was writ before his death, 2 Kings 2. 1. ^m verse 11. ⁿ Ex. 34. 15. ^o Deut. 31. 16. ^p 1 Kings 16. 31—33. ^q 2 Kings 9. 22. ^r ver. 4. ^s Heb. a great stroke. ^t 1 ver. 18, 19. ^u 1 Kings 11. 14. 23. ^v Heb. carried captive:

See ch. 22. 1. ⁿ ch. 24. 7. ^h Or, Ahaziah, ch. 22. 1, or, Azariah, ch. 22. 6. ⁱ His son, Ahaziah Provez, 2 Kings 9. 29, soon after. ^o ver. 15. ^p ch. 16. 14. ^k Heb. without desire. Jer. 22. 18. CHAP. XXII. ^a 2 Kings 8. 24, &c. See ch. 21. 17. ver. 6. ^b ch. 21. 17. ^c See 2 Kings 8. 26.

mother's name also *was* ^d Athaliah the daughter of Omri.

3 He also walked in the ways of the house of Ahab: for his mother was his counsellor to do wickedly.

4 Wherefore he did evil in the sight of the LORD like the house of Ahab: for they were his counsellors after the death of his father to his destruction.

5 ¶ He walked also after their counsel, and ^e went with Jehoram the son of Ahab king of Israel to war against Hazael king of Syria at Ramoth-gilead: and the Syrians smote Joram.

6 ^f And he returned to be healed in Jezreel because of the wounds ^a which were given him at Ramah, when he fought with Hazael king of Syria. And ^b Azariah the son of Jehoram king of Judah went down to see Jehoram the son of Ahab at Jezreel, because he was sick.

7 And the ^c destruction of Ahaziah ^g was of God by coming to Joram: for when he was come, he ^h went out with Jehoram against Jehu the son of Nimshi, ⁱ whom the LORD had anointed to cut off the house of Ahab.

8 And it came to pass, that, when Jehu was ^k executing judgment upon the house of Ahab, and ^l found the princes of Judah, and the sons of the brethren of Ahaziah, that ministered to Ahaziah, he slew them.

9 ^m And he sought Ahaziah: and they caught him, (for he was hid in Samaria,) and brought him to Jehu: and when they had slain him, they buried him: Because, said they, he *is* the son of Jehoshaphat, who ⁿ sought the LORD with all his heart. So the house of Ahaziah had no power to keep still the kingdom.

10 ¶ ^o But when Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah saw that her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the seed royal of the house of Judah.

11 But ^p Jehoshabeath, the daughter of the king, took Joash the son of Ahaziah,

and stole him from among the king's sons that were slain, and put him and his nurse in a bed chamber. So Jehoshabeath, the daughter of king Jehoram, the wife of Jehoiada the priest, (for she was the sister of Ahaziah,) hid him from Athaliah, so that she slew him not.

12 And he was with them hid in the house of God six years: and Athaliah reigned over the land.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Jehoiada, having set things in order, maketh Joash king.
12 Athaliah is slain. 16 Jehoiada restoreth the worship of God. [BEFORE CHRIST 878.]

AND ^a in the seventh year Jehoiada strengthened himself, and took the captains of hundreds, Azariah the son of Jeroham, and Ishmael the son of Jehohanan, and Azariah the son of Obed, and Maaseiah the son of Adaiah, and Elishaphat the son of Zichri, into covenant with him.

2 And they went about in Judah, and gathered the Levites out of all the cities of Judah, and the chief of the fathers of Israel, and they came to Jerusalem.

3 And all the congregation made a covenant with the king in the house of God. And he said unto them, Behold, the king's son shall reign, as the LORD hath ^b said of the sons of David.

4 This *is* the thing that ye shall do; A third part of you ^c entering on the sabbath, of the priests and of the Levites, *shall be* porters of the ^d doors;

5 And a third part *shall be* at the king's house; and a third part at the gate of the foundation: and all the people *shall be* in the courts of the house of the LORD.

6 But let none come into the house of the LORD, save the priests, and ^e they that minister of the Levites; they shall go in, for they *are* holy: but all the people shall keep the watch of the LORD.

7 And the Levites shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his hand; and whosoever *else*

d ch. 21. 6. e 2 Kings 8. 2. &c. f 2 Kings 9. 15. a Heb. *wherewith they wounded him.* b Otherwise called *Athaliah*, ver. 1. and *Jehoahaz*, ch. 21. 17. c Heb. *treading down.* g Judg. 14. 4. 1 Kings 12. 15. ch. 10. 15. h 2 Kings 9. 21. i 2 Kings 9. 6, 7. k 2 Kings 10. 10, 11. 12 Kings 10. 13, 14. m 2 Kings 9. 27, at *Megiddo* in the

kingdom of Samaria. n ch. 17. 4. o 2 Kings 11. 1, &c. p 2 Kings 11. 2. *Jehoshaba.* CHAP. XXIII. a 2 Kings 11. 4, &c. b 2 Sam. 7. 12. 1 Kings 2. 4. & 9. 5. ch. 6. 16. & 7. 18. & 21. 7. c 1 Chron. 9. 25. d Heb. *thresholds.* e 1 Chron. 23. 28, 29.

cometh into the house, he shall be put to death: but be ye with the king when he cometh in, and when he goeth out.

8 So the Levites and all Judah did according to all things that Jehoiada the priest had commanded, and took every man his men that were to come in on the sabbath, with them that were to go *out* on the sabbath: for Jehoiada the priest dismissed not ^e the courses.

9 Moreover Jehoiada the priest delivered to the captains of hundreds spears, and bucklers, and shields, that *had been* king David's, which *were* in the house of God.

10 And he set all the people, every man having his weapon in his hand, from the right ^b side of the ^c temple to the left side of the temple, along by the altar and the temple, by the king round about.

11 Then they brought out the king's son, and put upon him the crown, and ^f gave him the testimony, and made him king. And Jehoiada and his sons anointed him, and said, ^d God save the king.

12 ¶ Now when Athaliah heard the noise of the people running and praising the king, she came to the people into the house of the LORD:

13 And she looked, and, behold, the king stood at his pillar at the entering in, and the princes and the trumpets by the king: and all the people of the land rejoiced, and sounded with trumpets, also the singers with instruments of musick, and ^g such as taught to sing praise. Then Athaliah rent her clothes, and said, ^e Treason, treason.

14 Then Jehoiada the priest brought out the captains of hundreds that were set over the host, and said unto them, Have her forth of the ranges: and whoso followeth her, let him be slain with the sword. For the priest said, Slay her not in the house of the LORD.

15 So they laid hands on her; and when she was come to the entering ^h of

the horse gate by the king's house, they slew her there.

16 ¶ And Jehoiada made a covenant between him, and between all the people, and between the king, that they should be the LORD's people.

17 Then all the people went to the house of Baal, and brake it down, and brake his altars and his images in pieces, and ⁱ slew Mattan the priest of Baal before the altars.

18 Also Jehoiada appointed the offices of the house of the LORD by the hand of the priests the Levites, whom David had ^k distributed in the house of the LORD, to offer the burnt offerings of the LORD, as *it is* written in the ^l law of Moses, with rejoicing and with singing, *as it was ordained* ^f by David.

19 And he set the ^m porters at the gates of the house of the LORD, that none *which* *was* unclean in any thing should enter in.

20 ⁿ And he took the captains of hundreds, and the nobles, and the governors of the people, and all the people of the land, and brought down the king from the house of the LORD: and they came through the high gate into the king's house, and set the king upon the throne of the kingdom.

21 And all the people of the land rejoiced: and the city was quiet, after that they had slain Athaliah with the sword.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 Joash reigneth well all the days of Jehoiada. 4 He giveth order for the repair of the temple. 15 Jehoiada's death and honourable burial. 17 Joash, falling to idolatry, slayeth Zechariah the son of Jehoiada. 23 Joash is spoiled by the Syrians, and slain by Zabad and Jehoabad. 27 Amaziah succeedeth him. [BEFORE CHRIST 878.]

JOASH ^a was seven years old when he began to reign, and he reigned forty years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also *was* Zibiah of Beer-sheba.

2 And Joash ^b did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD all the days of Jehoiada the priest.

^e See 1 Chron. 24. & 25. ^b Heb. shoulder. ^c Heb. house. ^f Deut. 17. 18. ^d Heb. Let the king live. ^g 1 Chron. 25. 8. ^e Heb. Conspiracy. ^h Neh. 3. 28. ⁱ Deut. 13. 9. ^k 1 Chron. 23. 6, 30, 31. & 24. 1. ^l Num. 28. 2. ^f Heb. by the hands of Da-

vid. 1 Chron. 25. 2, 6. ^m 1 Chron. 26. 1, &c. ⁿ 2 Kings 11. 19. CHAP. XXIV. ^a 2 Kings 11. 21. & 12. 1, &c. ^b See ch. 26. 5.

3 And Jehoiada took for him two wives ; and he begat sons and daughters.

4 ¶ And it came to pass after this, *that* Joash was minded ^a to repair the house of the LORD.

5 And he gathered together the priests and the Levites, and said to them, Go out unto the cities of Judah, and ^e gather of all Israel money to repair the house of your God from year to year, and see that ye hasten the matter. Howbeit the Levites hastened *it* not.

6 ^d And the king called for Jehoiada the chief, and said unto him, Why hast thou not required of the Levites to bring in out of Judah and out of Jerusalem the collection, *according to the commandment* of ^e Moses the servant of the LORD, and of the congregation of Israel, for the ^f tabernacle of witness ?

7 For ^g the sons of Athaliah, that wicked woman, had broken up the house of God ; and also all the ^h dedicated things of the house of the LORD did they bestow upon Baalim.

8 And at the king's commandment ⁱ they made a chest, and set it without at the gate of the house of the LORD.

9 And they made ^b a proclamation through Judah and Jerusalem, to bring in to the LORD ^k the collection *that* Moses the servant of God *laid* upon Israel in the wilderness.

10 And all the princes and all the people rejoiced, and brought in, and cast into the chest, until they had made an end.

11 Now it came to pass, that at what time the chest was brought unto the king's office by the hand of the Levites, and ^l when they saw that *there was* much money, the king's scribe and the high priest's officer came and emptied the chest, and took it, and carried it to his place again. Thus they did day by day, and gathered money in abundance.

12 And the king and Jehoiada gave it

to such as did the work of the service of the house of the LORD, and hired masons and carpenters to repair the house of the LORD, and also such as wrought iron and brass to mend the house of the LORD.

13 So the workmen wrought, and ^e the work was perfected by them, and they set the house of God in his state, and strengthened it.

14 And when they had finished *it*, they brought the rest of the money before the king and Jehoiada, ^m whereof were made vessels for the house of the LORD, *even* vessels to minister, and ⁿ to offer *withal*, and spoons, and vessels of gold and silver. And they offered burnt offerings in the house of the LORD continually all the days of Jehoiada.

15 ¶ But Jehoiada waxed old, and was full of days when he died ; an hundred and thirty years old *was he* when he died.

16 And they buried him in the city of David among the kings, because he had done good in Israel, both toward God, and toward his house.

17 Now after the death of Jehoiada came the princes of Judah, and made obeisance to the king. Then the king heard unto them.

18 And they left the house of the LORD God of their fathers, and served ^a groves and idols : and ^o wrath came upon Judah and Jerusalem for this their trespass.

19 Yet he ^p sent prophets to them, to bring them again unto the LORD ; and they testified against them : but they would not give ^q ear.

20 And ^r the Spirit of God ^e came upon Zechariah the son of Jehoiada the priest, which stood above the people, and said unto them, Thus saith God, ^r Why transgress ye the commandments of the LORD, that ye cannot prosper ? ^s because ye have forsaken the LORD, he hath also forsaken you.

21 And they conspired against him, and ^t stoned him with stones at the command-

^a Heb. to renew. ^c 2 Kings 12. 4. ^d 2 Kings 12. 7. ^e Ex. 30. 12, 13, 14, 16. ^f Num. 1. 50. Acts 7. 44. ^g ch. 21. 17. ^h 2 Kings 12. 4. ⁱ 2 Kings 12. 9. ^j Heb. a voice. ^k ver. 16. ^l 2 Kings 12. 10. ^m Heb. the healing went up upon the work. ⁿ See 2 Kings

12. 13. ^o Or, pests. ^p 1 Kings 14. 23. ^q Judg. 5. 8. ch. 19. 2. & 28. 13. & 29. 8. & 32. 25. ^r ch. 36. 15. Jer. 7. 25, 26. & 25. 4. ^s ch. 15. 1. & 20. 14. ^t Heb. clothed, as Judg. 6. 34. ^u Numb. 14. 41. ^v ch. 15. 2. ^w Matt. 23. 35. Acts 7. 58, 59.

ment of the king in the court of the house of the LORD.

22 Thus Joash the king remembered not the kindness which Jehoiada his father had done to him, but slew his son. And when he died, he said, The LORD look upon *it*, and require *it*.

23 ¶ And it came to pass ^f at the end of the year, *that* ^a the host of Syria came up against him: and they came to Judah and Jerusalem, and destroyed all the princes of the people from among the people, and sent all the spoil of them unto the king of ^e Damascus.

24 For the army of the Syrians ^a came with a small company of men, and the LORD ^r delivered a very great host into their hand, because they had forsaken the LORD God of their fathers. So they ^z executed judgment against Joash.

25 And when they were departed from him, (for they left him in great diseases,) ^a his own servants conspired against him for the blood of the ^b sons of Jehoiada the priest, and slew him on his bed, and he died: and they buried him in the city of David, but they buried him not in the sepulchres of the kings.

26 And these are they that conspired against him; ^h Zabad the son of Shimeath an Ammonitess, and Jehozabad the son of ⁱ Shimrith a Moabitess.

27 ¶ Now *concerning* his sons, and the greatness of ^c the burdens *laid* upon him, and the ^k repairing of the house of God, behold, they *are* written in the ^l story of the book of the kings. ^d And Amaziah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXV.

1 Amaziah beginneth to reign well. 3 He executeth justice on the traitors. 5 Having hired an army of Israelites against the Edomites, at the word of a prophet he loseth the hundred talents, and dismisseth them. 11 He overthroweth the Edomites. 10, 13. The Israelites, discontented with their dismissal, spoil as they return home. 14 Amaziah, proud of his victory, serveth the gods of Edom, and despiseth the admonitions of the prophet. 17 He provoketh Joash to his overthrow. 25 His reign. 27 He is slain by conspiracy. [BEFORE CHRIST 839.]

AMAZIAH ^a was twenty and five years old *when* he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Jehoadan of Jerusalem.

2 And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, ^b but not with a perfect heart.

3 ¶ ^c Now it came to pass, when the kingdom was ^a established to him, that he slew his servants that had killed the king his father.

4 But he slew not their children, but *did as it is* written in the law in the book of Moses, where the LORD commanded, saying, ^d The fathers shall not die for the children, neither shall the children die for the fathers, but every man shall die for his own sin.

5 ¶ Moreover Amaziah gathered Judah together, and made them captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, according to the houses of *their* fathers, throughout all Judah and Benjamin: and he numbered them ^e from twenty years old and above, and found them three hundred thousand choice *men, able* to go forth to war, that could handle spear and shield.

6 He hired also an hundred thousand mighty men of valour out of Israel for an hundred talents of silver.

7 But there came a man of God to him, saying, O king, let not the army of Israel go with thee; for the LORD *is* not with Israel, *to wit, with* all the children of Ephraim.

8 But if thou wilt go, do *it*, be strong for the battle: God shall make thee fall before the enemy: for God hath ^f power to help, and to cast down.

9 And Amaziah said to the man of God, But what shall we do for the hundred talents which I have given to the ^b army of Israel? And the man of God answered,

^f Heb. in the revolution of the year. ^u 2 Kings 12. 17. ^g Heb. Darmesek. ^r Lev. 26. 8. Deut. 32. 30. Isai. 30. 17. ^y Lev. 26. 25. Deut. 28. 25. ^z ch. 22. 8. Isai. 10. 5. ^a 2 Kings 12. 20. ^b ver. 21. ^h Or, Joazar. ² Kings 12. 21. ⁱ Or, Shomer. ^c 2 Kings 12. 18. ^k Heb. founding. ^l Or, commentary. ^d 2 Kings 12. 21. VOL. I. Nos. 47 & 48. 4 E

CHAP. XXV. ^a 2 Kings 14. 1, &c. ^b See 2 Kings 14. 4, ver. 14. ^c 2 Kings 14. 5, &c. ^a Heb. confirmed upon him. ^d Deut. 24. 16. 2 Kings 14. 6. Jer. 31. 30. Ezek. 18. 20. ^e Num. 1. 3. ^f ch. 20. 6. ^h Heb. band. 661

^s The LORD is able to give thee much more than this.

10 Then Amaziah separated them, *to wit*, the army that was come to him out of Ephraim, to go ^c home again: wherefore their anger was greatly kindled against Judah, and they returned home ^d in great anger.

11 ¶ And Amaziah strengthened himself, and led forth his people, and went to ^h the valley of salt, and smote of the children of Seir ten thousand.

12 And *other* ten thousand *left* alive did the children of Judah carry away captive, and brought them unto the top of the rock, and cast them down from the top of the rock, that they all were broken in pieces.

13 ¶ But ^e the soldiers of the army which Amaziah sent back, that they should not go with him to battle, fell upon the cities of Judah, from Samaria even unto Beth-horon, and smote three thousand of them, and took much spoil.

14 ¶ Now it came to pass, after that Amaziah was come from the slaughter of the Edomites, that ⁱ he brought the gods of the children of Seir, and set them up *to be* ^k his gods, and bowed down himself before them, and burned incense unto them.

15 Wherefore the anger of the LORD was kindled against Amaziah, and he sent unto him a prophet, which said unto him, Why hast thou sought after ^l the gods of the people, which ^m could not deliver their own people out of thine hand?

16 And it came to pass, as he talked with him, that *the king* said unto him, Art thou made of the king's counsel? forbear; why shouldest thou be smitten? Then the prophet forbore, and said, I know that God hath ⁿ determined to destroy thee, because thou hast done this, and hast not hearkened unto my counsel.

17 ¶ Then ^o Amaziah king of Judah took advice, and sent to Joash, the son of

Jehoahaz, the son of Jehu, king of Israel, saying, Come, let us see one another in the face.

18 And Joash king of Israel sent to Amaziah king of Judah, saying, The ^p this-tle that *was* in Lebanon sent to the cedar that *was* in Lebanon, saying, Give thy daughter to my son to wife: and there passed by ^q a wild beast that *was* in Lebanon, and trode down the thistle.

19 Thou sayest, Lo, thou hast smitten the Edomites; and thine heart lifteth thee up to boast: abide now at home; why shouldest thou meddle to *thine* hurt, that thou shouldest fall, *even* thou, and Judah with thee?

20 But Amaziah would not hear; for ^r it *came* of God, that he might deliver them into the hand *of their enemies*, because they ^s sought after the gods of Edom.

21 So Joash the king of Israel went up; and they saw one another in the face, *both* he and Amaziah king of Judah, at Beth-shemesh, which *belongeth* to Judah.

22 And Judah was ^t put to the worse before Israel, and they fled every man to his tent.

23 And Joash the king of Israel took Amaziah king of Judah, the son of Joash, the son of ^u Jehoahaz, at Beth-shemesh, and brought him to Jerusalem, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem from the gate of Ephraim to ^v the corner gate, four hundred cubits.

24 And *he took* all the gold and the silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of God with Obed-edom, and the treasures of the king's house, the hostages also, and returned to Samaria.

25 ¶ ^w And Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah lived after the death of Joash son of Jehoahaz king of Israel fifteen years.

26 Now the rest of the acts of Amaziah, first and last, behold, *are* they not written

^g Prov. 10. 22. ^e Heb. to their place. ^d Heb. in heat of anger. ^h 2 Kings 14. 7. ⁱ Heb. the sons of the band. ^l See ch. 28. 23. ^k Exod. 10. 3. 5. ^l Ps. 96. 5. ^m ver. 11. ^f Heb. counselled. ⁿ 1 Sam. 2. 25. ^o 2 Kings 14. 8, 9, &c. ^g Or, furze bush, or,

thorn. ^k Heb. a beast of the field. ^p 1 Kings 12. 15. ch. 22. 7. ^q ver. 14. ⁱ Heb. smitten. ^r See ch. 21. 17. & 22. 1, 6. ^k Heb. the gate of it that looketh. ^s 2 Kings 14. 17.

in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel?

27 ¶ Now after the time that Amaziah did turn away ^l from following the LORD, they ^m made a conspiracy against him in Jerusalem; and he fled to Lachish: but they sent to Lachish after him, and slew him there.

28 And they brought him upon horses, and buried him with his fathers in the city of ⁿ Judah. / 3

CHAP. XXVI.

1 Uzziah succeeding, and reigning well in the days of Zechariah, prospereth. 16 Wazing proud, he invadeth the priest's office, and is smitten with leprosy. 22 He dieth, and Jotham succeedeth him. [BEFORE CHRIST 810.]

THEN all the people of Judah took ^a Uzziah, who *was* sixteen years old, and made him king in the room of his father Amaziah.

2 He built Eloth, and restored it to Judah, after that the king slept with his fathers.

3 Sixteen years old *was* Uzziah when he began to reign, and he reigned fifty and two years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also *was* Jecoliah of Jerusalem.

4 And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Amaziah did.

5 And ^b he sought God in the days of Zechariah, who ^c had understanding ^b in the visions of God: and as long as he sought the LORD, God made him to prosper.

6 And he went forth and ^d warred against the Philistines, and brake down the wall of Gath, and the wall of Jabneh, and the wall of Ashdod, and built cities ^e about Ashdod, and among the Philistines.

7 And God helped him against ^e the Philistines, and against the Arabians that dwelt in Gur-baal, and the Mehunims.

8 And the Ammonites ^f gave gifts to Uzziah: and his name ^d spread abroad *even* to the entering in of Egypt; for he strengthened *himself* exceedingly.

9 Moreover Uzziah built towers in Jerusalem at the ^g corner gate, and at the valley gate, and at the turning *of the wall*, and ^e fortified them.

10 Also he built towers in the desert, and ^f digged many wells: for he had much cattle, both in the low country, and in the plains: husbandmen *also*, and vine dressers in the mountains, and in ^g Carmel: for he loved ^h husbandry.

11 Moreover Uzziah had an host of fighting ^e men, that went out to war by bands, according to the number of their account by the hand of Jeiel the scribe and Maaseiah the ruler, under the hand of Hananiah, *one* of the king's captains.

12 The whole number of the chief of the fathers of the mighty men of valour *were* two thousand and six hundred.

13 And under their hand *was* ⁱ an army, three hundred thousand and seven thousand and five hundred, that made war with mighty power, to help the king against the enemy.

14 And Uzziah prepared for them throughout all the host shields, and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and bows, and ^k slings *to cast* stones.

15 And he made in Jerusalem engines, invented by cunning men, to be on the towers and upon the bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great stones withal. And his name ^j spread far abroad; for he was marvellously helped, till he was strong.

16 ¶ But ^h when he was strong, his heart was ⁱ lifted up to *his* destruction: for he transgressed against the LORD his God, and ^k went into the temple of the LORD to burn incense upon the altar of incense.

17 And ^l Azariah the priest went in after him, and with him fourscore priests of the LORD, *that were* valiant men:

18 And they withstood Uzziah the king, and said unto him, *It* ^m *appertaineth* not unto thee, Uzziah, to burn incense unto

^l Heb. from after. ^m Heb. conspired a conspiracy. ⁿ That is, the city of David, as it is 2 Kings 14, 20.

CHAP. XXVI. ^a 2 Kings 14, 21, 22, & 15, 1, &c. ^a Or, Azariah. ^b See ch. 24, 2. ^c Heb. in the seeing of God. ^d Isai. 14, 29. ^e Gen. 41, 15. Dan. 1, 17, & 2, 19, & 10, 1. ^f Heb. in the country of Ashdod. ^g ch. 21, 16. ^h 2 Sam. 8, 2, ch. 17, 11. ⁱ Heb. went.

^g 2 Kings 14, 13. Neh. 3, 13, 19, 32. Zech. 14, 10. ^e Or, repaired. ^f Or, cut out many cisterns. ^g Or, fruitful fields. ^h Heb. ground. ⁱ Heb. the power of an army. ^k Heb. stones of slings. ^l Heb. went forth. ^h Deut. 32, 15. ⁱ Deut. 8, 14, ch. 25, 19. ^k So 2 Kings 16, 12, 13. ^l 1 Chron. 6, 10. ^m Num. 16, 40, & 18, 7.

the LORD, but to the ^a priests the sons of Aaron, that are consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespassed; neither *shall it be* for thine honour from the LORD God.

19 Then Uzziah was wroth, and *had* a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the priests, ^o the leprosy even rose up in his forehead before the priests in the house of the LORD, from beside the incense altar.

20 And Azariah the chief priest, and all the priests, looked upon him, and, behold, he *was* leprous in his forehead, and they thrust him out from thence; yea, himself ^p hasted also to go out, because the LORD had smitten him.

21 ^a And Uzziah the king was a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt in a ^r *several* house, *being* a leper; for he was cut off from the house of the LORD: and Jotham his son *was* over the king's house, judging the people of the land.

22 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Uzziah, first and last, did ^e Isaiah the prophet, the son of Amoz, write.

23 ^t So Uzziah slept with his fathers, and they buried him with his fathers in the field of the burial which *belonged* to the kings; for they said, He *is* a leper: and Jotham his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 Jotham reigning well, prospereth. 5 He subdueth the Ammonites. 7 His reign. 9 Ahaz succeedeth him. [BEFORE CHRIST 758]

JOTHAM ^a *was* twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also *was* Jerushah, the daughter of Zadok.

2 And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Uzziah did: howbeit he entered not into the temple of the LORD. And ^b the people did yet corruptly.

3 He built the high gate of the house

of the LORD, and on the wall of ^a Ophel he built much.

4 Moreover he built cities in the mountains of Judah, and in the forests he built castles and towers.

5 ¶ He fought also with the king of the Ammonites, and prevailed against them. And the children of Ammon gave him the same year an hundred talents of silver, and ten thousand measures of wheat, and ten thousand of barley. ^b So much did the children of Ammon pay unto him, both the second year, and the third.

6 So Jotham became mighty, because he ^c prepared his ways before the LORD his God.

7 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jotham, and all his wars, and his ways, lo, they *are* written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah.

8 He was five and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem.

9 ¶ ^e And Jotham slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 Ahaz reigning very wickedly is greatly afflicted by the Syrians. 6 Judah being captivated by the Israelites is sent home by the counsel of Oded the prophet. 16 Ahaz sending for aid to Assyria is not helped thereby. 22 In his distress he groweth more idolatrous. 26 He dying, Hezekiah succeedeth him. [BEFORE CHRIST 741.]

AHAZ ^a *was* twenty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem: but he did not *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, like David his father:

2 For he walked in the ways of the kings of Israel, and made also ^b molten images for ^c Baalim.

3 Moreover he ^a burnt incense in ^d the valley of the son of Hinnom, and burnt ^e his children in the fire, after the abominations of the heathen whom the LORD had cast out before the children of Israel.

4 He sacrificed also and burnt incense

ⁿ Ex. 30. 7. 8. ^o Num. 12. 10. 2 Kings 5. 27. ^p As Esth. 6. 12. ^q 2 Kings 15. 5. ^r Lev. 13. 46. Num. 5. 2. ^m Heb. free. ^s Isai. 1. 1. ^t 2 Kings 15. 7. Isai. 6. 1. CHAP. XXVII. ^a 2 Kings 15. 32, &c. ^b 2 Kings 15. 35. ^c Or, the tower, ch. 33.

14. Neh. 3. 26. ^b Heb. This. ^c Or, established. ^e 2 Kings 15. 38. CHAP. XXVIII. ^a 2 Kings 16. 2. ^b Ex. 34. 17. Lev. 19. 4. ^c Judg. 2. 11. ^d Or, offered sacrifice. ^e 2 Kings 23. 10. ^f Lev. 18. 21. 2 Kings 16. 3. ch. 23. 6. 564

in the high places, and on the hills, and under every green tree.

5 Wherefore ^f the LORD his God delivered him into the hand of the king of Syria; and they ^g smote him, and carried away a great multitude of them captives, and brought *them* to ^h Damascus. And he was also delivered into the hand of the king of Israel, who smote him with a great slaughter.

6 ¶ For ⁱ Pekah the son of Remaliah slew in Judah an hundred and twenty thousand in one day, *which were* all ^j valiant men; because they had forsaken the LORD God of their fathers.

7 And Zichri, a mighty man of Ephraim, slew Maaseiah the king's son, and Azrikam the governor of the house, and Elkanah *that was* ^k next to the king.

8 And the children of Israel carried away captive of their ^l brethren two hundred thousand, women, sons, and daughters, and took also away much spoil from them, and brought the spoil to Samaria.

9 But a prophet of the LORD was there, whose name *was* Oded: and he went out before the host that came to Samaria, and said unto them, Behold, ^m because the LORD God of your fathers was wroth with Judah, he hath delivered them into your hand, and ye have slain them in a rage *that* ⁿ reacheth up unto heaven.

10 And now ye purpose to keep under the children of Judah and Jerusalem for ^o bondmen and bondwomen unto you: *but are there* not with you, even with you, sins against the LORD your God?

11 Now hear me therefore, and deliver the captives again, which ye have taken captive of your brethren: ^p for the fierce wrath of the LORD *is* upon you.

12 Then certain of the heads of the children of Ephraim, Azariah the son of Johanan, Berechiah the son of Meshillemoth, and Jehizkiah the son of Shallum,

and Amasa the son of Hadlai, stood up against them that came from the war,

13 And said unto them, Ye shall not bring in the captives hither: for whereas we have offended against the LORD *already*, ye intend to add *more* to our sins and to our trespass: for our trespass is great, and *there is* fierce wrath against Israel.

14 So the armed men left the captives and the spoil before the princes and all the congregation.

15 And the men ^q which were expressed by name rose up, and took the captives, and with the spoil clothed all that were naked among them, and arrayed them, and shod them, and ^r gave them to eat and to drink, and anointed them, and carried all the feeble of them upon asses, and brought them to Jericho, ^s the city of palm trees, to their brethren: then they returned to Samaria.

16 ¶ At that time did king Ahaz send unto the kings of Assyria to help him.

17 For again the Edomites had come and smitten Judah, and carried away ^t captives.

18 ^u The Philistines also had invaded the cities of the low country, and of the south of Judah, and had taken Beth-she-mesh, and Ajalon, and Gedereth, and Shochmo with the villages thereof, and Timnah with the villages thereof, Gimzo also and the villages thereof: and they dwelt there.

19 For the LORD brought Judah low because of Ahaz king of ^v Israel; for he ^w made Judah naked, and transgressed sore against the LORD.

20 And ^x Tilgath-pilneser king of Assyria came unto him, and distressed him, but strengthened him not.

21 For Ahaz took away a portion *out* of the house of the LORD, and *out* of the house of the king, and of the princes, and

^f Isai. 7. 1. ^g 2 Kings 16. 5. ^h Heb. *Darnesek*. ⁱ 2 Kings 15. 27. ^j Heb. *sons of valour*. ^k Heb. *the second to the king*. ^l ch. 11. 4. ^m Ps. 69. 26. ⁿ Isai. 10. 5. ^o 47. 6. ^p Ezek. 25. 12, 15, & 26. 2. ^q Obadiah 10, &c. ^r Zech. 1. 15. ^s 1 Ezra 9. 6. ^t Rev. 18. 5.

^u Lev. 25. 39, 42, 43, 46. ^v James 13. ^w ver. 12. ^x 2 Kings 9. 29. ^y Prov. 25. 21, 29. ^z Luke 6. 27. ^{aa} Rom. 12. 20. ^{ab} Deut. 34. 3. ^{ac} Judg. 1. 16. ^{ad} 2 Kings 16. 7. ^{ae} Heb. *a captivity*. ^{af} Ezek. 16. 27, 57. ^{ag} ch. 21. 2. ^{ah} Ex. 32. 25. ^{ai} 2 Kings 15. 29. & 16. 7, 8, 9.

gave *it* unto the king of Assyria: but he helped him not.

22 ¶ And in the time of his distress did he trespass yet more against the LORD: this *is that* king Ahaz.

23 For ^y he sacrificed unto the gods of ^f Damascus, which smote him: and he said, Because the gods of the kings of Syria help them, *therefore* will I sacrifice to them, that ^z they may help me. But they were the ruin of him, and of all Israel.

24 And Ahaz gathered together the vessels of the house of God, and cut in pieces the vessels of the house of God, ^a and shut up the doors of the house of the LORD, and he made him altars in every corner of Jerusalem.

25 And in every several city of Judah he made high places ^g to burn incense unto other gods, and provoked to anger the LORD God of his fathers.

26 ¶ ^b Now the rest of his acts and of all his ways, first and last, behold, they *are* written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel.

27 And Ahaz slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city, *even* in Jerusalem: but they brought him not into the sepulchres of the kings of Israel: and Hezekiah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXIX.

¹ Hezekiah's good reign. ³ He restoreth religion. ⁵ He exhorteth the Levites. ¹² They sanctify themselves, and cleanse the house of God. ²⁰ Hezekiah offereth solemn sacrifices, wherein the Levites were more forward than the priests. [BEFORE CHRIST 726.]

HEZEKIAH ^a began to reign *when he* was five and twenty years old, and he reigned nine and twenty years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Abijah, the daughter ^b of Zechariah.

2 And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that David his father had done.

3 ¶ He in the first year of his reign, in the first month, ^c opened the doors of the house of the LORD, and repaired them.

4 And he brought in the priests and the Levites, and gathered them together into the east street,

5 And said unto them, Hear me, ye Levites, ^d sanctify now yourselves, and sanctify the house of the LORD God of your fathers, and carry forth the filthiness out of the holy *place*.

6 For our fathers have trespassed, and done *that which was* evil in the eyes of the LORD our God, and have forsaken him, and have ^e turned away their faces from the habitation of the LORD, and ^a turned *their backs*.

7 ^f Also they have shut up the doors of the porch, and put out the lamps, and have not burned incense nor offered burnt offerings in the holy *place* unto the God of Israel.

8 Wherefore the ^g wrath of the LORD was upon Judah and Jerusalem, and he hath delivered them to ^b trouble, to astonishment, and to ^h hissing, as ye see with your eyes.

9 For, lo, ⁱ our fathers have fallen by the sword, and our sons and our daughters and our wives *are* in captivity for this.

10 Now *it is* in mine heart to make ^k a covenant with the LORD God of Israel, that his fierce wrath may turn away from us.

11 My sons, ^c be not now negligent: for the LORD hath ^l chosen you to stand before him, to serve him, and that ye should minister unto him, and ^d burn incense.

12 ¶ Then the Levites arose, Mahath the son of Amasai, and Joel the son of Azariah, of the sons of the Kohathites: and of the sons of Merari, Kish the son of Abdi, and Azariah the son of Jehalelel: and of the Gershonites; Joah the son of Zimmah, and Eden the son of Joah:

13 And of the sons of Elizaphan; Shimri, and Jeiel: and of the sons of Asaph; Zechariah, and Mattaniah:

14 And of the sons of Heman; Jehiel, and Shimei: and of the sons of Jeduthun; Shemaiah, and Uzziel.

^y See ch. 25, 14. ^f Heb. *Darneseek*. ^z Jer. 44, 17, 18. ^a See ch. 29, 3 7. ^g Or, to offer.

^b 2 Kings 16, 19, 20. CHAP. XXIX. ^a 2 Kings 18, 1. ^b ch. 26, 5. ^c See ch. 28, 24, verse 7. ^d 1 Chron. 15, 12, ch. 35, 6. ^e Jer. 2, 27. Ezek. 8, 16. ^a Heb. *given the neck*. ^f ch. 28, 24. ^g ch.

24, 18. ^b Heb. *commotion*, Deut. 28, 25. ^h 1 Kings 9, 8. Jer. 18, 16, & 19, 8, & 25, 9, 18, & 29, 18. ⁱ ch. 28, 5, 6, 8, 17. ^k ch. 15, 12. ^c Or, *be not now deceived*. ^l Num. 3, 6, & 8, 14, & 18, 2, 6. ^d Or, *offer sacrifice*.

15 And they gathered their brethren, and ^m sanctified themselves, and came, according to the commandment of the king, ^e by the words of the LORD, ⁿ to cleanse the house of the LORD.

16 And the priests went into the inner part of the house of the LORD, to cleanse *it*, and brought out all the uncleanness that they found in the temple of the LORD into the court of the house of the LORD. And the Levites took *it*, to carry *it* out abroad into the brook Kidron.

17 Now they began on the first *day* of the first month to sanctify, and on the eighth day of the month came they to the porch of the LORD: so they sanctified the house of the LORD in eight days; and in the sixteenth day of the first month they made an end.

18 Then they went in to Hezekiah the king, and said, We have cleansed all the house of the LORD, and the altar of burnt offering, with all the vessels thereof, and the shewbread table, with all the vessels thereof.

19 Moreover all the vessels, which king Ahaz in his reign did ^o cast away in his transgression, have we prepared and sanctified, and, behold, they *are* before the altar of the LORD.

20 ¶ Then Hezekiah the king rose early, and gathered the rulers of the city, and went up to the house of the LORD.

21 And they brought seven bullocks, and seven rams, and seven lambs, and seven he goats, for a ^p sin offering for the kingdom, and for the sanctuary, and for Judah. And he commanded the priests the sons of Aaron to offer *them* on the altar of the LORD.

22 So they killed the bullocks, and the priests received the blood, and ^q sprinkled *it* on the altar: likewise, when they had killed the rams, they sprinkled the blood upon the altar: they killed also the lambs, and they sprinkled the blood upon the altar.

23 And they brought ^r forth the he goats *for* the sin offering before the king and the congregation; and they laid their ^r hands upon them:

24 And the priests killed them, and they made reconciliation with their blood upon the altar, ^s to make an atonement for all Israel: for the king commanded *that* the burnt offering and the sin offering *should be made* for all Israel.

25 ^t And he set the Levites in the house of the LORD with cymbals, with psalteries, and with harps, ^u according to the commandment of David, and of ^v Gad the king's seer, and Nathan the prophet: ^v for *so was* the commandment ^u of the LORD ^h by his prophets.

26 And the Levites stood with the instruments ^z of David, and the priests with ^a the trumpets.

27 And Hezekiah commanded to offer the burnt offering upon the altar. And ⁱ when the burnt offering began, ^b the song of the LORD began *also* with the trumpets, and with the ^k instruments *ordained* by David king of Israel.

28 And all the congregation worshipped, and the ^l singers sang, and the trumpeters sounded: *and all this continued* until the burnt offering was finished.

29 And when they had made an end of offering, ^c the king and all that were ^m present with him bowed themselves, and worshipped.

30 Moreover Hezekiah the king and the princes commanded the Levites to sing praise unto the LORD with the words of David, and of Asaph the seer. And they sang praises with gladness, and they bowed their heads and worshipped.

31 Then Hezekiah answered and said, Now ye have ⁿ consecrated yourselves unto the LORD, come near and bring sacrifices and ^d thank offerings into the house of the LORD. And the congregation brought in sacrifices and thank offerings; and as

^m ver. 5. ^e Or, in the business of the LORD, ch. 30. 12. ⁿ 1 Chron. 23. 28. ^o ch. 28. 24. ^p Lev. 4. 3. 14. ^q Lev. 8. 14, 15, 19, 24. Heb. 9. 21. ^r Heb. near. ^s Lev. 4. 15, 24. ^t Lev. 14. 20. ^u 1 Chron. 16. 4, & 25. 6. ^v 1 Chron. 23. 5, & 25. 1. ch. 8. 14. ^w 2 Sam. 24. 11. ^y ch. 30. 12. ^g Heb. by the hand of the LORD. ^h Heb. by the hand of. ^z 1 Chron.

23. 5. Amos 6. 5. ^a Num. 10. 8, 10. 1 Chron. 15. 24. & 16. 6. ⁱ Heb. in the time. ^b ch. 23. 18. ^k Heb. hands of instruments. ^l Heb. song. ^c ch. 20. 18. ^m Heb. found. ⁿ Or, filled your hand, ch. 13. 9. ^d Lev. 7. 12.

many as were of a free heart burnt offerings.

32 And the number of the burnt offerings, which the congregation brought, was threescore and ten bullocks, an hundred rams, *and* two hundred lambs: all these *were* for a burnt offering to the LORD.

33 And the consecrated things *were* six hundred oxen and three thousand sheep.

34 But the priests were too few, so that they could not flay all the burnt offerings: wherefore ^etheir brethren the Levites ^edid help them, till the work was ended, and until the *other* priests had sanctified themselves: ^ffor the Levites *were* more ^gupright in heart to sanctify themselves than the priests.

35 And also the burnt offerings *were* in abundance, with ^hthe fat of the peace offerings, and ⁱthe drink offerings for *every* burnt offering. So the service of the house of the LORD was set in order.

36 And Hezekiah rejoiced, and all the people, that God had prepared the people: for the thing was *done* suddenly.

CHAP. XXX.

1 *Hezekiah proclaimeth a solemn passover on the second month for Judah and Israel.* 13 *The assembly, having destroyed the altars of idolatry, keep the feast fourteen days.* 27 *The priests and Levites bless the people.* [BEFORE CHRIST 726.]

AND Hezekiah sent to all Israel and Judah, and wrote letters also to Ephraim and Manasseh, that they should come to the house of the LORD at Jerusalem, to keep the passover unto the LORD God of Israel.

2 For the king had taken counsel, and his princes, and all the congregation in Jerusalem, to keep the passover in the second ^amonth.

3 For they could not keep it ^bat that time, ^cbecause the priests had not sanctified themselves sufficiently, neither had the people gathered themselves together to Jerusalem.

4 And the thing ^apleased the king and all the congregation.

5 So they established a decree to make proclamation throughout all Israel, from Beer-sheba even to Dan, that they should come to keep the passover unto the LORD God of Israel at Jerusalem: for they had not done *it* of a long time *in such sort* as it was written.

6 So the posts went with the letters ^bfrom the king and his princes throughout all Israel and Judah, and according to the commandment of the king, saying, Ye children of Israel, ^dturn again unto the LORD God of Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, and he will return to the remnant of you, that are escaped out of the hand of ^ethe kings of Assyria.

7 And be not ye ^flike your fathers, and like your brethren, which trespassed against the LORD God of their fathers, *who* therefore ^ggave them up to desolation, as ye see.

8 Now ^ebe ye not ^hstiffnecked, as your fathers *were*, but ^dyield yourselves unto the LORD, and enter into his sanctuary, which he hath sanctified for ever: and serve the LORD your God, ⁱthat the fierceness of his wrath may turn away from you.

9 For if ye turn again unto the LORD, your brethren and your children *shall find* ^kcompassion before them that lead them captive, so that they shall come again into this land: for the LORD your God *is* ^lgracious and merciful, and will not turn away *his* face from you, if ye ^mreturn unto him.

10 So the posts passed from city to city through the country of Ephraim and Manasseh even unto Zebulun: but ⁿthey laughed them to scorn, and mocked them.

11 Nevertheless ^odivers of Asher and Manasseh and of Zebulun humbled themselves, and came to Jerusalem.

12 Also in Judah ^pthe hand of God was to give them one heart to do the com-

^e ch. 35. 11. ^o Heb. strengthened them. ^f ch. 30. 3. ^g Ps. 7. 10. ^h Lev. 3. 16. ⁱ Num. 15. 5. 7. 10.

CHAP. XXX. ^a Num. 9. 10. 11. ^b Ex. 12. 6. 18. ^c ch. 29. 34. ^d Heb. was right in the eyes of the king. ^e Heb. from the hand. ^f Jer. 4. 1. Joel 2. 13. ^g 2 Kings 15. 19.

^h Ezek. 20. 18. ⁱ ch. 29. 8. ^j Heb. harden not your necks. ^k Deut. 10. 16. ^l Heb. give the hand: See 1 Chron. 29. 24. Ezra 10. 19. ^m ch. 29. 10. ⁿ Ps. 106. 46. ^o Ex. 34. 6. ^p Isai. 55. 7. ^q ch. 36. 16. ^r So ch. 11. 16. ver. 18. 21. ^s Phil. 2. 13.

mandment of the king and of the princes,
^a by the word of the LORD.

13 ¶ And there assembled at Jerusalem much people to keep the feast of unleavened bread in the second month, a very great congregation.

14 And they arose and took away the ^r altars that *were* in Jerusalem, and all the altars for incense took they away, and cast *them* into the brook Kidron.

15 Then they killed the passover on the fourteenth *day* of the second month: and the priests and the Levites were ^a ashamed, and sanctified themselves, and brought in the burnt offerings into the house of the LORD.

16 And they stood in ^e their place after their manner, according to the law of Moses the man of God: the priests sprinkled the blood, *which they received* of the hand of the Levites.

17 For *there were* many in the congregation that were not sanctified: ^t therefore the Levites had the charge of the killing of the passovers for every one *that was* not clean, to sanctify *them* unto the LORD.

18 For a multitude of the people, *even* ^m many of Ephraim, and Manasseh, Issachar, and Zebulun, had not cleansed themselves, ^x yet did they eat the passover otherwise than it was written. But Hezekiah prayed for them, saying, The good LORD pardon every one

19 *That* ^y prepareth his heart to seek God, the LORD God of his fathers, though *he be* not *cleansed* according to the purification of the sanctuary.

20 And the LORD hearkened to Hezekiah, and healed the people.

21 And the children of Israel that were ^f present at Jerusalem kept ^z the feast of unleavened bread seven days with great gladness: and the Levites and the priests praised the LORD day by day, *singing* with ^g loud instruments unto the LORD.

22 And Hezekiah spake ^h comfortably

unto all the Levites ^a that taught the good knowledge of the LORD: and they did eat throughout the feast seven days, offering peace offerings, and ^b making confession to the LORD God of their fathers.

23 And the whole assembly took counsel to keep ^c other seven days: and they kept *other* seven days with gladness.

24 For Hezekiah king of Judah ^d did give to the congregation a thousand bullocks and seven thousand sheep; and the princes gave to the congregation a thousand bullocks and ten thousand sheep: and a great number of priests ^e sanctified themselves.

25 And all the congregation of Judah, with the priests and the Levites, and all the congregation ^f that came out of Israel, and the strangers that came out of the land of Israel, and that dwelt in Judah, rejoiced.

26 So there was great joy in Jerusalem: for since the time of Solomon the son of David king of Israel *there was* not the like in Jerusalem.

27 ¶ Then the priests the Levites arose and ^g blessed the people: and their voice was heard, and their prayer came *up* to ^k his holy dwelling place, *even* unto heaven.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 *The people is forward in destroying idolatry.* 2 *Hezekiah ordereth the courses of the priests and Levites, and provideth for their work and maintenance.* 5 *The people's forwardness in offerings and tithes.* 11 *Hezekiah appointeth officers to dispose of the tithes.* 20 *The sincerity of Hezekiah.* [BEFORE CHRIST 726.]

NOW when all this was finished, all Israel that were ^a present went out to the cities of Judah, and ^b brake the ^b images in pieces, and cut down the groves, and threw down the high places and the altars out of all Judah and Benjamin, in Ephraim also and Manasseh, ^c until they had utterly destroyed them all. Then all the children of Israel returned, every man to his possession, into their own cities.

2 ¶ And Hezekiah appointed ^b the courses

^q ch. 29. 25. ^r ch. 28. 24. ^s ch. 29. 34. ^e Heb. *their standing*. ^t ch. 29. 34. ^u ver. 11. ^x Ex. 12. 43. &c. ^y ch. 19. 8. ^f Heb. *found*. ^z Ex. 12. 15. & 13. 6. ^g Heb. *instruments of strength*. ^h Heb. *to the heart of all, &c.* Isai. 40. 2. ^a ch. 17. 9. & 35. 3. Deut. 33. 10. ^b Ezra 10. 11. ^c See 1 Kings 8. 65. ⁱ Heb. *lifted up* or, *offered*. ^d ch. 35. 7. 8. ^e ch. 29. 34. ^f ver. 11. 18. ^g Num. 6. 23. ^k Heb. *the habitation of his holiness*. Ps. 68. 5.

CHAP. XXXI. ^a Heb. *found*. ^a 2 Kings 18. 4. ^b Heb. *statues*, ch. 30. 14. ^c Heb. *until to make an end*. ^b 1 Chron. 23. 6. & 24. 1.

of the priests and the Levites after their courses, every man according to his service, the priests and Levites ^e for burnt offerings and for peace offerings, to minister, and to give thanks, and to praise in the gates of the tents of the LORD.

3 *He appointed* also the king's portion of his substance for the burnt offerings, *to wit*, for the morning and evening burnt offerings, and the burnt offerings for the sabbaths, and for the new moons, and for the set feasts, as *it is* written in the ^d law of the LORD.

4 Moreover he commanded the people that dwelt in Jerusalem to give the ^e portion of the priests and the Levites, that they might be encouraged in ^f the law of the LORD.

5 ¶ And as soon as the commandment ^d came abroad, the children of Israel brought in abundance ^g the firstfruits of corn, wine, and oil, and ^e honey, and of all the increase of the field; and the tithe of all *things* brought they in abundantly.

6 And *concerning* the children of Israel and Judah, that dwelt in the cities of Judah, they also brought in the tithe of oxen and sheep, and the ^h tithe of holy things which were consecrated unto the LORD their God, and laid *them* ^f by heaps.

7 In the third month they began to lay the foundation of the heaps, and finished *them* in the seventh month.

8 And when Hezekiah and the princes came and saw the heaps, they blessed the LORD, and his people Israel.

9 Then Hezekiah questioned with the priests and the Levites concerning the heaps.

10 And Azariah the chief priest of the house of Zadok answered him, and said, ⁱ Since *the people* began to bring the offerings into the house of the LORD, we have had enough to eat, and have left plenty: for the LORD hath blessed his people; and that which is left *is* this great store.

11 ¶ Then Hezekiah commanded to prepare ^g chambers in the house of the LORD; and they prepared *them*,

12 And brought in the offerings and the tithes and the dedicated *things* faithfully, ^k over which Cononiah the Levite *was* ruler, and Shimei his brother *was* the next.

13 And Jehiel, and Azaziah, and Nahath, and Asahel, and Jerimoth, and Jozabad, and Eliel, and Ismachiah, and Mahath, and Benaiah, *were* overseers ^h under the hand of Cononiah and Shimei his brother, at the commandment of Hezekiah the king, and Azariah the ruler of the house of God.

14 And Kore the son of Imnah the Levite, the porter toward the east, *was* over the freewill offerings of God, to distribute the oblations of the LORD, and the most holy things.

15 And ⁱ next him *were* Eden, and Miniamin, and Jeshua, and Shemaiah, Amariah, and Shecaniah, in ^l the cities of the priests, in *their* ^k set office, to give to their brethren by courses, as well to the great as to the small:

16 Beside their genealogy of males, from three years old and upward, *even* unto every one that entereth into the house of the LORD, his daily portion for their service in their charges according to their courses;

17 Both to the genealogy of the priests by the house of their fathers, and the Levites ^m from twenty years old and upward, in their charges by their courses;

18 And to the genealogy of all their little ones, their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, through all the congregation: for in their ^l set office they sanctified themselves in holiness:

19 Also of the sons of Aaron the priests, *which were* in ⁿ the fields of the suburbs of their cities, in every several city, the men that were ^o expressed by name, to give portions to all the males among the priests, and to all that were reckoned by genealogies among the Levites.

^c 1 Chron. 23. 20. 31. ^d Num. 28. & 29. ^e Num. 18. 8. & c. Neh. 13. 10. ^f Mal. 2. 7. ^g Heb. *brake forth*. ^h Ex. 23. 29. Neh. 13. 12. ⁱ Or *dates*. ^j Lev. 27. 30. Deut. 14. 28. ^k Heb. *heaps, heaps*. ^l Mal. 3. 10. ^m Or, *storehouses*. ⁿ Neh. 13. 13. ^o Heb. *at the*

hand. ⁱ Heb. *at his hand*. ^l Josh. 21. 9. ^k Or, *trust*. ^l Chron. 9. 22. ^m 1 Chron. 23. 24. 27. ⁱ Or, *trust*. ⁿ Lev. 25. 34. Num. 35. 2. ^o ver. 12, 13, 14, 15.

20 ¶ And thus did Hezekiah throughout all Judah, and ^pwrought *that which was* good and right and truth before the LORD his God.

21 And in every work that he began in the service of the house of God, and in the law, and in the commandments, to seek his God, he did *it* with all his heart, and prospered.

CHAP. XXXII.

¹ Sennacherib invading Judah, Hezekiah fortifieth himself, and encourageth his people. 9 Against the blasphemies of Sennacherib, by message and letters, Hezekiah and Isaiah pray. 21 An angel destroyeth the host of the Assyrians, to the glory of Hezekiah. 24 Hezekiah praying in his sickness, God giveth him a sign of recovery. 25 He waxing proud is humbled by God. 27 His wealth and works. 31 His error in the ambassage of Babylon. 32 He dying, Manasseh succeedeth him. [BEFORE CHRIST 713.]

AFTER ^a these things, and the establishment thereof, Sennacherib king of Assyria came, and entered into Judah, and encamped against the fenced cities, and thought ^a to win them for himself.

2 And when Hezekiah saw that Sennacherib was come, and that ^b he was purposed to fight against Jerusalem,

3 He took counsel with his princes and his mighty men to stop the waters of the fountains which *were* without the city: and they did help him.

4 So there was gathered much people together, who stopped all the fountains, and the brook that ^c ran through the midst of the land, saying, Why should the kings of Assyria come, and find much water?

5 Also ^b he strengthened himself, ^c and built up all the wall that was broken, and raised *it* up to the towers, and another wall without, and repaired ^d Millo *in* the city of David, and made ^a darts and shields in abundance.

6 And he set captains of war over the people, and gathered them together to him in the street of the gate of the city, and ^e spake comfortably to them, saying,

7 ^e Be strong and courageous, ^f be not afraid nor dismayed for the king of Assyria, nor for all the multitude that *is* with

him: for ^g *there be* more with us than with him:

8 With him *is* an ^h arm of flesh; but *with us is* the LORD our God to help us, and to fight our battles. And the people ^f rested themselves upon the words of Hezekiah king of Judah.

9 ¶ ^k After this did Sennacherib king of Assyria send his servants to Jerusalem, (but he *himself lay siege* against Lachish, and all his ^g power with him,) unto Hezekiah king of Judah, and unto all Judah that *were* at Jerusalem, saying,

10 ^l Thus saith Sennacherib king of Assyria, Whereon do ye trust, that ye abide ^h in the siege in Jerusalem?

11 Doth not Hezekiah persuade you to give over yourselves to die by famine and by thirst, saying, ^m The LORD our God shall deliver us out of the hand of the king of Assyria?

12 ⁿ Hath not the same Hezekiah taken away his high places and his altars, and commanded Judah and Jerusalem, saying, Ye shall worship before one altar, and burn incense upon it?

13 Know ye not what I and my fathers have done unto all the people of *other* lands? ^o were the gods of the nations of those lands any ways able to deliver their lands out of mine hand?

14 Who *was there* among all the gods of those nations that my fathers utterly destroyed, that could deliver his people out of mine hand, that your God should be able to deliver you out of mine hand?

15 Now therefore ^p let not Hezekiah deceive you, nor persuade you on this manner, neither yet believe him: for no god of any nation or kingdom was able to deliver his people out of mine hand, and out of the hand of my fathers: how much less shall your God deliver you out of mine hand?

16 And his servants spake yet *more* against the LORD God, and against his servant Hezekiah.

^p 2 Kings 20. 3. CHAP. XXXII. ^a 2 Kings 18. 13. &c. Isai. 36. 1. &c. ^b Heb. to break them up. ^c Heb. his face was to war. ^d Heb. overflowed. ^e Isai. 22. 9. 10. ^f e ch. 25. 23. ^g d 2 Sam. 5. 9. 1 Kings 9. 24. ^h Or, swords, or, weapons. ⁱ Heb. spake to their heart. ch. 30. 22.

Isai. 40. 9. ^e Deut. 31. 6. ^f ch. 20. 15. ^g 2 Kings 6. 16. ^h Jer. 17. 5. 1 John 4. 4. ⁱ ch. 13. 12. Rom. 8. 31. ^j Heb. leaned. ^k 2 Kings 18. 17. ^l Heb. dominion. ^m 2 Kings 18. 19. ⁿ Or, in the strong hold. ^o 2 Kings 18. 30. ^p 2 Kings 18. 22. ^q 2 Kings 18. 33, 34, 35. ^r 2 Kings 18. 19.

17 ^a He wrote also letters to rail on the LORD God of Israel, and to speak against him, saying, ^r As the gods of the nations of *other* lands have not delivered their people out of mine hand, so shall not the God of Hezekiah deliver his people out of mine hand.

18 ^s Then they cried with a loud voice in the Jews' speech unto the people of Jerusalem ^t that *were* on the wall, to affright them, and to trouble them; that they might take the city.

19 And they spake against the God of Jerusalem, as against the gods of the people of the earth, *which were* ^u the work of the hands of man.

20 ^x And for this *cause* Hezekiah the king, and ^y the prophet Isaiah the son of Amoz, prayed and cried to heaven.

21 ¶ ^z And the LORD sent an angel, which cut off all the mighty men of valour, and the leaders and captains in the camp of the king of Assyria. So he returned with shame of face to his own land. And when he was come into the house of his god, they that came forth of his own bowels ^a slew him there with the sword.

22 Thus the LORD saved Hezekiah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem from the hand of Sennacherib the king of Assyria, and from the hand of all *other*, and guided them on every side.

23 And many brought gifts unto the LORD to Jerusalem, and ^k ^a presents to Hezekiah king of Judah: so that he was ^b magnified in the sight of all nations from thenceforth.

24 ¶ ^c In those days Hezekiah was sick to the death, and prayed unto the LORD: and he spake unto him, and he ^d gave him a sign.

25 But Hezekiah ^e rendered not again according to the benefit *done* unto him; for ^f his heart was lifted up: ^g therefore there was wrath upon him, and upon Judah and Jerusalem.

26 ^h Notwithstanding Hezekiah humbled himself for ⁱ the pride of his heart, *both* he and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, so that the wrath of the LORD came not upon them ^j in the days of Hezekiah.

27 ¶ And Hezekiah had exceeding much riches and honour: and he made himself treasuries for silver, and for gold, and for precious stones, and for spices, and for shields, and for all manner of ⁿ pleasant jewels;

28 Storehouses also for the increase of corn, and wine, and oil; and stalls for all manner of beasts, and cotes for flocks.

29 Moreover he provided him cities, and possessions of flocks and herds in abundance: for ⁱ God had given him substance very much.

30 ^k This same Hezekiah also stopped the upper watercourse of Gihon, and brought it straight down to the west side of the city of David. And Hezekiah prospered in all his works.

31 ¶ Howbeit in *the business of* the ^o ambassadors of the princes of Babylon, who ^l sent unto him to enquire of the wonder that was *done* in the land, God left him, to ^m try him, that he might know all *that was* in his heart.

32 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Hezekiah, and his ^p goodness, behold, they *are* written in ⁿ the vision of Isaiah the prophet, the son of Amoz, *and* in the ^o book of the kings of Judah and Israel.

33 ^p And Hezekiah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the ^q chiefest of the sepulchres of the sons of David: and all Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem did him ^r honour at his death. And Manasseh his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 *Manasseh's wicked reign.* 3 *He setteth up idolatry, and would not be admonished.* 11 *He is carried into Babylon.* 12 *Upon his prayer to God he is released, and putteth down idolatry.* 18 *His acts.* 20 *He dying, Amon succeedeth him.* 21 *Amon reigning wickedly is slain by his servants.* 25 *The murderers being slain, Josiah succeedeth him.* [BEFORE CHRIST 698.]

^q 2 Kings 19. 9. ^r 2 Kings 19. 12. ^s 2 Kings 18. 28. ^t 2 Kings 18. 26, 27, 28. ^u 2 Kings 19. 18. ^x 2 Kings 19. 15. ^y 2 Kings 19. 2, 4. ^z 2 Kings 19. 35, &c. ^a Heb. *made him full.* ^b Heb. *precious things.* ^c ch. 17. 5. ^d ch. 1. 1. ^e 2 Kings 20. 1. ^f Isai. 38. 1. ^g Or, *wrought a miracle for him.* ^h Ps. 116. 12. ⁱ ch. 26. 16. ^j Hab. 2. 4. ^k ch. 24. 18. ^l Jer.

26. 18, 19. ^m Heb. *the lifting up.* ⁿ 2 Kings 20. 19. ^o Heb. *instruments of desire.* ^p 2 Chron. 29. 12. ^q Isai. 22. 9, 11. ^r Heb. *interpreters.* ^s 2 Kings 20. 12. ^t Isai. 39. 1. ^u Deut. 8. 2. ^v Heb. *kindnesses.* ^w Isai. 36, & 37, & 38, & 39. ^x 2 Kings 18, & 19, & 20. ^y 2 Kings 20. 21. ^z Or, *highest.* ^a Prov. 10. 7.

MANASSEH ^a was twelve years old when he began to reign, and he reigned fifty and five years in Jerusalem :

2 But did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, like unto the ^b abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD had cast out before the children of Israel.

3 ¶ For ^c he built again the high places which Hezekiah his father had ^e broken down, and he reared up altars for Baalim, and ^d made groves, and worshipped ^e all the host of heaven, and served them.

4 Also he built altars in the house of the LORD, whereof the LORD had said, ^f In Jerusalem shall my name be for ever.

5 And he built altars for all the host of heaven ^g in the two courts of the house of the LORD.

6 ^h And he caused his children to pass through the fire in the valley of the son of Hinnom : ⁱ also he observed times, and used enchantments, and used witchcraft, and ^k dealt with a familiar spirit, and with wizards : he wrought much evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger.

7 And ^l he set a carved image, the idol which he had made, in the house of God, of which God had said to David and to Solomon his son, In ^m this house, and in Jerusalem, which I have chosen before all the tribes of Israel, will I put my name for ever :

8 ⁿ Neither will I any more remove the foot of Israel from out of the land which I have appointed for your fathers ; so that they will take heed to do all that I have commanded them, according to the whole law and the statutes and the ordinances by the hand of Moses.

9 So Manasseh made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to err, *and* to do worse than the heathen, whom the LORD had destroyed before the children of Israel.

10 And the LORD spake to Manasseh,

and to his people : but they would not hearken.

11 ¶ ^o Wherefore the LORD brought upon them the captains of the host ^p of the king of Assyria, which took Manasseh among the thorns, and ^q bound him with ^r fetters, and carried him to Babylon.

12 And when he was in affliction, he besought the LORD his God, and ^s humbled himself greatly before the God of his fathers,

13 And prayed unto him : and he was ^t intreated of him, and heard his supplication, and brought him again to Jerusalem into his kingdom. Then Manasseh ^u knew that the LORD he *was* God.

14 Now after this he built a wall without the city of David, on the west side of ^v Gibon, in the valley, even to the entering in at the fish gate, and compassed ^w about ^x Ophel, and raised it up a very great height, and put captains of war in all the fenced cities of Judah.

15 And he took away ^y the strange gods, and the idol out of the house of the LORD, and all the altars that he had built in the mount of the house of the LORD, and in Jerusalem, and cast *them* out of the city.

16 And he repaired the altar of the LORD, and sacrificed thereon peace offerings and ^z thank offerings, and commanded Judah to serve the LORD God of Israel.

17 ^{aa} Nevertheless the people did sacrifice still in the high places, *yet* unto the LORD their God only.

18 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Manasseh, and his prayer unto his God, and the words of ^{ab} the seers that spake to him in the name of the LORD God of Israel, behold, they *are written* in the book of the kings of Israel.

19 His prayer also, and *how God* was intreated of him, and all his sins, and his trespass, and the places wherein he built

CHAP. XXXIII. ^a 2 Kings 21. 1. &c. ^b Deut. 18. 9. 2 Chron. 28. 8. ^c Heb. *he re-*
turned and built. ^d 2 Kings 18. 4. ch. 31. 14. & 31. 1. & 32. 12. ^e Deut. 16. 21. ^f Deut.
17. 3. ^g Deut. 17. 11. 1 Kings 8. 29. & 9. 3. ch. 6. 6. & 7. 16. ^h ch. 4. 9. ⁱ Lev. 18. 21.
Deut. 18. 10. 2 Kings 23. 10. ch. 28. 3. Ezek. 23. 37. 39. ^j Deut. 18. 10. 11. ^k 2 Kings 21.

5. 12 Kings 21. 7. ^m Ps. 132. 14. ⁿ 2 Sam. 7. 10. ^o Deut. 28. 36. Job 36. 8. ^p Heb.
which were the king's. ^q Ps. 107. 10. 11. ^r Or, chains. ^s 1 Pet. 5. 6. ^t 1 Chron. 5.
20. Ezra 8. 23. ^u Ps. 8. 16. Dan. 4. 25. ^v 1 Kings 1. 33. ^w ch. 27. 3. ^x Or, the tower.
^y ver. 3, 5, 7. ^z Lev. 7. 12. ^{aa} ch. 32. 12. ^{ab} 1 Sam. 9. 9.

high places, and set up groves and graven images, before he was humbled: behold, they *are* written among the sayings of ^e the seers.

20 ¶ ^b So Manasseh slept with his fathers, and they buried him in his own house: and Amon his son reigned in his stead.

21 ¶ ^c Amon *was* two and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned two years in Jerusalem.

22 But he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, as did Manasseh his father: for Amon sacrificed unto all the carved images which Manasseh his father had made, and served them;

23 And humbled not himself before the LORD, ^d as Manasseh his father had humbled himself; but Amon ^f trespassed more and more.

24 ^e And his servants conspired against him, and slew him in his own house.

25 ¶ But the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land made Josiah his son king in his stead.

CHAP. XXXIV.

1 *Josiah's good reign.* 3 *He destroyeth idolatry.* 8 *He taketh order for the repair of the temple.* 14 *Hilkiah having found a book of the law, Josiah sendeth to Huldah to enquire of the Lord.* 23 *Huldah prophesieth the destruction of Jerusalem, but respite thereof in Josiah's time.* 29 *Josiah, causing it to be read in a solemn assembly, reneweth the covenant with God.* [BEFORE CHRIST 634.]

JOSIAH ^a *was* eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem one and thirty years.

2 And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the ways of David his father, and declined *neither* to the right hand, nor to the left.

3 ¶ For in the eighth year of his reign, while he was yet young, he began to ^b seek after the God of David his father: and in the twelfth year he began ^c to purge Judah and Jerusalem ^d from the high places, and the groves, and the carved images, and the molten images.

4 ^e And they brake down the altars of Baalim in his presence; and the ^f images, that *were* on high above them, he cut down; and the groves, and the carved images, and the molten images, he brake in pieces, and made dust *of them*, ^g and strowed *it* upon the ^h graves of them that had sacrificed unto them.

5 And he ⁱ burnt the bones of the priests upon their altars, and cleansed Judah and Jerusalem.

6 And *so did he* in the cities of Manasseh, and Ephraim, and Simeon, even unto Naphtali, with their ^j mattocks round about.

7 And when he had broken down the altars and the groves, and had ^k beaten the graven images ^l into powder, and cut down all the idols throughout all the land of Israel, he returned to Jerusalem.

8 ¶ Now ^m in the eighteenth year of his reign, when he had purged the land, and the house, he sent Shaphan the son of Azaliah, and Maaseiah the governor of the city, and Joah the son of Joahaz the recorder, to repair the house of the LORD his God.

9 And when they came to Hilkiah the high priest, they delivered ⁿ the money that was brought into the house of God, which the Levites that kept the doors had gathered of the hand of Manasseh and Ephraim, and of all the remnant of Israel, and of all Judah and Benjamin; and they returned to Jerusalem.

10 And they put *it* in the hand of the workmen that had the oversight of the house of the LORD, and they gave it to the workmen that wrought in the house of the LORD, to repair and amend the house:

11 Even to the artificers and builders gave they *it*, to buy hewn stone, and timber for couplings, and ^o to floor the houses which the kings of Judah had destroyed.

12 And the men did the work faithfully: and the overseers of them *were* Jahath and Obadiah, the Levites, of the sons of

^e Or, Hosai. ^b 2 Kings 21. 18. ^c 2 Kings 21. 19, &c. ^d ver. 12. ^f Heb. multiplied trees. ^g 2 Kings 21. 23, 24.
CHAP. XXXIV. ^a 2 Kings 22. 1, &c. ^b ch. 15. 2. ^c 1 Kings 13. 2. ^d ch. 33.

17, 22. ^e Lev. 26. 30. 2 Kings 23. 4. ^a Or, sun images. ^f 2 Kings 23. 4. ^b Heb. face of the graves. ^g 1 Kings 13. 2. ^c Or, mauls. ^h Deut. 9. 21. ^d Heb. to make powder. ⁱ 2 Kings 22. 3. ^k See 2 Kings 12. 4, &c. ^l Or, to rafter.
574

Merari; and Zechariah and Meshullam, of the sons of the Kohathites, to set *it* forward; and *other of* the Levites, all that could skill of instruments of musick.

13 Also *they were* over the bearers of burdens, and *were* overseers of all that wrought the work in any manner of service: ¹ and of the Levites *there were* scribes, and officers, and porters.

14 ¶ And when they brought out the money that was brought into the house of the LORD, Hilkiah the priest ^m found a book of the law of the LORD *given* ^s by Moses.

15 And Hilkiah answered and said to Shaphan the scribe, I have found the book of the law in the house of the LORD. And Hilkiah delivered the book to Shaphan.

16 And Shaphan carried the book to the king, and brought the king word back again, saying, All that was committed ^s to thy servants, they do *it*.

17 And they have ^h gathered together the money that was found in the house of the LORD, and have delivered it into the hand of the overseers, and to the hand of the workmen.

18 Then Shaphan the scribe told the king, saying, Hilkiah the priest hath given me a book. And Shaphan read ⁱ it before the king.

19 And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the law, that he rent his clothes.

20 And the king commanded Hilkiah, and Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and ^k Abdon the son of Micah, and Shaphan the scribe, and Asaiah a servant of the king's, saying,

21 Go, enquire of the LORD for me, and for them that are left in Israel and in Judah, concerning the words of the book that is found: for great *is* the wrath of the LORD that is poured out upon us, because our fathers have not kept the word of the

LORD, to do after all that is written in this book.

22 And Hilkiah, and *they* that the king *had appointed*, went to Huldah the prophetess, the wife of Shallum the son of ⁿ Tikvath, the son of ^l Hasrah, keeper of the ^m wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Jerusalem ⁿ in the college :) and they spake to her to that *effect*.

23 ¶ And she answered them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Tell ye the man that sent you to me,

24 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, *even* all the curses that are written in the book which they have read before the king of Judah:

25 Because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the works of their hands; therefore my wrath shall be poured out upon this place, and shall not be quenched.

26 And as for the king of Judah, who sent you to enquire of the LORD, so shall ye say unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel *concerning* the words which thou hast heard;

27 Because thine heart was tender, and thou didst humble thyself before God, when thou heardest his words against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, and humbledst thyself before me, and didst rend thy clothes, and weep before me; I have even heard *thee* also, saith the LORD.

28 Behold, I will gather thee to thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered to thy grave in peace, neither shall thine eyes see all the evil that I will bring upon this place, and upon the inhabitants of the same. So they brought the king word again.

29 ¶ ^o Then the king sent and gathered together all the elders of Judah and Jerusalem.

¹¹ Chron. 23. 4, 5. ^m 2 Kings 22. 8, &c. ^f Heb. by the hand of. ^g Heb. to the hand of. ^h Heb. poured out, or, melted. ⁱ Heb. in it. ^k Or, Achbor, 2 Kings 22. 12. ⁿ 2 Kings

22. 14. ^l Or, Harhas. ^m Heb. garments. ⁿ Or, in the school, or, in the second part of 2 Kings 22. 1, &c.

30 And the king went up into the house of the LORD, and all the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and the priests, and the Levites, and all the people, ° great and small : and he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant that was found in the house of the LORD.

31 And the king stood in ^p his place, and made a covenant before the LORD, to walk after the LORD, and to keep his commandments, and his testimonies, and his statutes, with all his heart, and with all his soul, to perform the words of the covenant which are written in this book.

32 And he caused all that were ^p present in Jerusalem and Benjamin to stand to it. And the inhabitants of Jerusalem did according to the covenant of God, the God of their fathers.

33 And Josiah took away all the ^a abominations out of all the countries that *per-tained* to the children of Israel, and made all that were present in Israel to serve, *even* to serve the LORD their God. ^r And all his days they departed not ^a from following the LORD, the God of their fathers.

CHAP. XXXV.

1 Josiah keepeth a most solemn passover. 20 He, provoking Pharaoh-necho, is slain at Megiddo. 25 Lamentations for Josiah. [BEFORE CHRIST 623.]

MOREOVER ^a Josiah kept a passover unto the LORD in Jerusalem : and they killed the passover on the ^b fourteenth day of the first month.

2 And he set the priests in their ^c charges, and ^d encouraged them to the service of the house of the LORD,

3 And said unto the Levites ^e that taught all Israel, which were holy unto the LORD, ^f Put the holy ark ^g in the house which Solomon the son of David king of Israel did build ; ^h *it shall not be* a burden upon *your* shoulders : serve now the LORD your God, and his people Israel,

4 And prepare *yourselves* by the ⁱ houses

of your fathers, after your courses, according to the ^k writing of David king of Israel, and according to the ^l writing of Solomon his son.

5 And ^m stand in the holy *place* according to the divisions of ⁿ the families of the fathers of your brethren ^b the people, and *after* the division of the families of the Levites.

6 So kill the passover, and ⁿ sanctify yourselves, and prepare your brethren, that *they* may do according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

7 And Josiah ^c gave to the people, of the flock, lambs and kids, all for the passover offerings, for all that were present, to the number of thirty thousand, and three thousand bullocks : these *were* of the king's substance.

8 And his princes ^d gave willingly unto the people, to the priests, and to the Levites : Hilkiah and Zechariah and Jehiel, rulers of the house of God, gave unto the priests for the passover offerings two thousand and six hundred *small cattle*, and three hundred oxen.

9 Conaniah also, and Shemaiah and Nethaneel, his brethren, and Hashabiah and Jeiel and Jozabad, chief of the Levites, ^e gave unto the Levites for passover offerings five thousand *small cattle*, and five hundred oxen.

10 So the service was prepared, and the priests ^p stood in their place, and the Levites in their courses, according to the king's commandment.

11 And they killed the passover, and the priests ^a sprinkled *the blood* from their hands, and the Levites ^r flayed *them*.

12 And they removed the burnt offerings, that they might give according to the divisions of the families of the people, to offer unto the LORD, as *it is* written ^s in the book of Moses. And so *did they* with the oxen.

^o Heb. from great even to small. ^p 2 Kings 11. 14. & 23. 3. ch. 6. 13. ^p Heb. found. ^q 1 Kings 11. 5. ^r Jer. 3. 10. ^g Heb. from after. CHAP. XXXV. ^a 2 Kings 23. 21, 22. 1 Esdras 1. 1, &c. ^b Ex. 12. 6. Ezra 6. 19. ^c ch. 23. 18. Ezra 6. 18. ^d ch. 29. 5. ^e 1. ^f Deut. 33. 10. ch. 30. 22. Mal. 2. 7. ^g See ch. 34. 14. ^h ch. 5. 7. ⁱ 1 Chron. 23. 26. ^j 1 Chron. 9. 10. ^k 1 Chron. 23. & 24. &

25. & 26. ^l ch. 8. 14. ^m Ps. 134. 1. ⁿ Heb. the house of the fathers. ^b Heb. the sons of the people. ⁿ ch. 29. 5, 15. & 30. 3, 15. Ezra 6. 20. ^c Heb. offered. ^o ch. 30. 24. ^d Heb. offered. ^s Heb. offered. ^p Ezra 6. 18. ^q ch. 29. 22. ^r See ch. 29. 34. ^s Lev. 3. 3.

13 And they ^troasted the passover with fire according to the ordinance: but the *other* holy offerings ^usod they in pots, and in caldrons, and in pans, and ^vdivided them speedily among all the people.

14 And afterward they made ready for themselves, and for the priests: because the priests the sons of Aaron *were busied* in offering of burnt offerings and the fat until night; therefore the Levites prepared for themselves, and for the priests the sons of Aaron.

15 And the singers the sons of Asaph *were* in their ^eplace, according to the ^xcommandment of David, and Asaph, and Heman, and Jeduthun the king's seer; and the porters ^vwaited at every gate; they might not depart from their service; for their brethren the Levites prepared for them.

16 So all the service of the LORD was prepared the same day, to keep the passover, and to offer burnt offerings upon the altar of the LORD, according to the commandment of king Josiah.

17 And the children of Israel that were ⁿpresent kept the passover at that time, and the feast of ^zunleavened bread seven days.

18 And ^athere was no passover like to that kept in Israel from the days of Samuel the prophet; neither did all the kings of Israel keep such a passover as Josiah kept, and the priests, and the Levites, and all Judah and Israel that were present, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

19 In the eighteenth year of the reign of Josiah was this passover kept.

20 ¶ ^bAfter all this, when Josiah had prepared the ⁱtemple, Necho king of Egypt came up to fight against Charchemish by Euphrates: and Josiah went out against him.

21 But he sent ambassadors to him, saying, What have I to do with thee, thou king of Judah? *I come* not against thee this day, but against ^kthe house where-

with I have war: for God commanded me to make haste: forbear thee from *meddling with God*, who *is* with me, that he destroy thee not.

22 Nevertheless Josiah would not turn his face from him, but ^cdisguised himself, that he might fight with him, and hearkened not unto the words of Necho ^dfrom the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of Megiddo.

23 And the archers shot at king Josiah; and the king said to his servants, Have me away; for I am sore ⁱwounded.

24 ^eHis servants therefore took him out of that chariot, and put him in the second chariot that he had; and they brought him to Jerusalem, and he died, and was buried ^min *one of* the sepulchres of his fathers. And ^fall Judah and Jerusalem mourned for Josiah.

25 ¶ And Jeremiah ^glamented for Josiah: and ^hall the singing men and the singing women spake of Josiah in their lamentations to this day, ⁱand made them an ordinance in Israel: and, behold, they *are* written in the lamentations.

26 Now the rest of the acts of Josiah, and his ⁿgoodness, according to *that which was* written in the law of the LORD,

27 And his deeds, first and last, behold, they *are* written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah.

CHAP. XXXVI.

1 Jehoahaz succeeding is deposed by Pharaoh, and carried into Egypt. 5 Jehoiaquim reigning ill is carried bound into Babylon. 9 Jehoiachin succeeding reigneth ill, and is brought into Babylon. 11 Zedekiah succeeding reigneth ill, and despiseth the prophets, and rebelleth against Nebuchadnezzar. 14 Jerusalem, for the sins of the priests and people, is wholly destroyed. 22 The proclamation of Cyrus. [BEFORE CHRIST 610.]

THEN ^athe people of the land took Jehoahaz the son of Josiah, and made him king in his father's stead in Jerusalem.

2 Jehoahaz *was* twenty and three years old when he began to reign, and he reigned three months in Jerusalem.

^t Exod. 12. 8. 9. Deut. 16. 7. ⁿ 1 Sam. 2. 13, 14, 15. ^f Heb. made them run. ^g Heb. station. ^x 1 Chron. 25. 1, &c. ^y 1 Chron. 9. 17, 18. & 26. 14, &c. ^h Heb. found. ^z Ex. 12. 15. & 13. 6. ch. 30. 21. ^a 2 Kings 23. 22. 23. ^b 2 Kings 23. 29. Jer. 46. 2. 1 Esdr. 1. 25. ⁱ Heb. house. ^k Heb. the house of my war. ^c So 1 VOL. I. Nos. 49 & 50. 4G

Kings 22. 34. ^d 1 Esdras 1. 28. ⁱ Heb. made sick. 1 Kings 22. 34. ^e 2 Kings 23. 30. ^m Or, among the sepulchres. ^f Zech. 12. 11. ^g Lam. 4. 20. ^h See Matth. 9. 23. ⁱ Jer. 22. 20. ⁿ Heb. kindnesses. CHAP. XXXVI. ^a 2 Kings 23. 30, &c. ⁱ Esdras 1. 34, &c. 577

3 And the king of Egypt ^a put him down at Jerusalem, ^b and ^c condemned the land in an hundred talents of silver and a talent of gold.

4 And the king of Egypt made Eliakim his brother king over Judah and Jerusalem, and turned his name to Jehoiakim. And Necho took Jehoahaz his brother, and carried him to Egypt.

5 ¶ ^e Jehoiakim *was* twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem: and he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD his God.

6 ^d Against him came up Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and bound him in ^f fetters, to ^e carry him to Babylon.

7 ^f Nebuchadnezzar also carried of the vessels of the house of the LORD to Babylon, and put them in his temple at Babylon.

8 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoiakim, and his abominations which he did, and that which was found in him, behold, they *are* written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah: and ^d Jehoiachin his son reigned in his stead.

9 ¶ ^g Jehoiachin *was* eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned three months and ten days in Jerusalem: and he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD.

10 And ^e when the year was expired, ^h king Nebuchadnezzar sent, and brought him to Babylon, ⁱ with the ^f goodly vessels of the house of the LORD, and made ^g ^k Zedekiah his brother king over Judah and Jerusalem.

11 ¶ ^l Zedekiah *was* one and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned eleven years in Jerusalem.

12 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD his God, and humbled not himself before Jeremiah the

prophet *speaking* from the mouth of the LORD.

13 And ^m he also rebelled against king Nebuchadnezzar, who had made him swear by God: but he ⁿ stiffened his neck, and hardened his heart from turning unto the LORD God of Israel.

14 ¶ Moreover all the chief of the priests, and the people, transgressed very much after all the abominations of the heathen; and polluted the house of the LORD which he had hallowed in Jerusalem.

15 ^o And the LORD God of their fathers sent to them ^h by his messengers, rising up ⁱ betimes, and sending; because he had compassion on his people, and on his dwelling place:

16 But ^p they mocked the messengers of God, and ^q despised his words, and ^r misused his prophets, until the ^s wrath of the LORD arose against his people, till *there was* no ^k remedy.

17 ^t Therefore he brought upon them the king of the Chaldees, who ^u slew their young men with the sword in the house of their sanctuary, and had no compassion upon young man or maiden, old man, or him that stooped for age: he gave *them* all into his hand.

18 ^x And all the vessels of the house of God, great and small, and the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king, and of his princes; all *these* he brought to Babylon.

19 ^y And they burnt the house of God, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem, and burnt all the palaces thereof with fire, and destroyed all the goodly vessels thereof.

20 And ^z ^z them that had escaped from the sword carried he away to Babylon; ^a where they were servants to him and his sons until the reign of the kingdom of Persia:

^a Heb. removed him. ^b 1 Esdras 1. 36. ^c Heb. mulcted. ^d 2 Kings 23. 36, 37. ^e 2 Kings 24. 1. ^f Or, chains: foretold, Hab. 1. 6. ^g See 2 Kings 24. 6. Jer. 22. 18, 19. & 36. 30. ^h 2 Kings 24. 13. Dan. 1. 1, 2, & 5. 2. ⁱ Or, Jeconiah, 1 Chron. 3. 16, or, Coniah, Jer. 22. 24. ^j 2 Kings 24. 8. ^k Heb. at the return of the year. ^l 2 Kings 24. 10—17. ^m Dan. 1. 1, 2, & 5. 2. ⁿ Heb. vessels of desire. ^o Or, Mattaniah, his father's brother, 2 Kings 24. 17. ^p Jer. 37. 1. ^q 2 Kings 24. 18. Jer. 52. 1, &c. ^r m Jer.

52. 3. Ezek. 17. 15, 18. ⁿ 2 Kings 17. 14. ^o Jer. 25. 3, 4. & 35. 15. & 44. 4. ^p Heb. by the hand of his messengers. ^q That is, continually and carefully. ^r Jer. 5. 12, 13. ^s Prov. 1. 25, 30. ^t Jer. 32. 3. & 38. 6. Matt. 23. 34. ^u Ps. 74. 1. & 79. 5. ^v Heb. healing. ^w Deut. 28. 40. ^x 2 Kings 25. 1, &c. Ezra 9. 7. ^y Ps. 74. 20. & 79. 2, 3. ^z 2 Kings 25. 13, &c. ^z 2 Kings 25. 9. Psal. 74. 6, 7. & 79. 1, 7. ^a Heb. the remainder from the sword. ^z 2 Kings 25. 11. ^a Jer. 27. 7.

21 To fulfil the word of the LORD by the mouth of ^b Jeremiah, until the land ^c had enjoyed her sabbaths: *for* as long as she lay desolate ^d she kept sabbath, to fulfil threescore and ten years.

22 ¶ ^e Now in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, that the word of the LORD *spoken* by the mouth of ^f Jeremiah might be accomplished, the LORD stirred up the spirit of ^g Cyrus king of Persia, that he

made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and *put it* also in writing, saying,

23 ^h Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, All the kingdoms of the earth hath the LORD God of heaven given me; and he hath charged me to build him an house in Jerusalem, which *is* in Judah. Who *is there* among you of all his people? The LORD his God *be* with him, and let him go up.

E Z R A.

1875/67

CHAP. I.

1 *The proclamation of Cyrus for the building of the temple. 5 The people provide for the return. 7 Cyrus restoreth the vessels of the temple to Sheshbazzar. [BEFORE CHRIST 536.]*

NOW in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, that the word of the LORD ^a by the mouth of Jeremiah might be fulfilled, the LORD stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, ^b that he ^a made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and *put it* also in writing, saying,

2 Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, The LORD God of heaven hath given me all the kingdoms of the earth; and he hath ^c charged me to build him an house at Jerusalem, which *is* in Judah.

3 Who *is there* among you of all his people? his God be with him, and let him go up to Jerusalem, which *is* in Judah, and build the house of the LORD God of Israel, (^d he *is* the God,) which *is* in Jerusalem.

4 And whosoever remaineth in any place where he sojourneth, let the men of his place ^b help him with silver, and with gold, and with goods, and with beasts, beside the freewill offering for the house of God that *is* in Jerusalem.

5 ¶ Then rose up the chief of the fathers of Judah and Benjamin, and the priests, and the Levites, with all *them* whose spirit ^e God had raised, to go up to build

the house of the LORD which *is* in Jerusalem.

6 And all they that *were* about them ^c strengthened their hands with vessels of silver, with gold, with goods, and with beasts, and with precious things, beside all *that* was willingly offered.

7 ¶ Also Cyrus the king brought forth the vessels of the house of the LORD, ^g which Nebuchadnezzar had brought forth out of Jerusalem, and had put them in the house of his gods;

8 Even those did Cyrus king of Persia bring forth by the hand of Mithredath the treasurer, and numbered them unto ^h Sheshbazzar, the prince of Judah.

9 And this *is* the number of them: thirty chargers of gold, a thousand chargers of silver, nine and twenty knives,

10 Thirty basons of gold, silver basons of a second *sort* four hundred and ten, and other vessels a thousand.

11 All the vessels of gold and of silver *were* five thousand and four hundred. All *these* did Sheshbazzar bring up with *them* of ^d the captivity that were brought up from Babylon unto Jerusalem.

CHAP. II.

1 *The number that return, of the people, 36 of the priests, 40 of the Levites, 43 of the Nethinims, 55 of Solomon's servants, 62 of the priests which could not shew their pedigree. 64 The whole number of them, with their substance. 68 Their oblations. [BEFORE CHRIST 536.]*

^b Jer. 25. 9, 11, 12. & 26. 6, 7. & 29. 10. ^c Lev. 26. 34, 35, 43. Dan. 9. 2. ^d Lev. 25. 4, 5. ^e Ezra 1. 1. ^f Jer. 25. 12, 13. & 29. 10. & 33. 10, 11, 14. ^g Isai. 44. 28. ^h Ezra 1. 2, 3. CHAP. I. ^a 2 Chron. 36. 22, 23. Jer. 25. 12. & 29. 10. ^b ch. 5. 13, 14. ^a Heb. caused a

voice to pass. ^c Isai. 44. 28. & 45. 1, 13. ^d Dan. 8. 26. ^b Heb. lift him up. ^e Phil. 2. 13. ^c That is, helped them. ^f ch. 5. 14. & 6. 5. ^g 2 Kings 24. 13. 2 Chron. 36. 7. ^h See ch. 5. 14. ^d Heb. the transportation.

NOW ^a these *are* the children of the province that went up out of the captivity, of those which had been carried away, ^b whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away unto Babylon, and came again unto Jerusalem and Judah, every one unto his city ;

2 Which came with Zerubbabel: Jeshua, Nehemiah, ^a Seraiah, ^b Reelaiah, Mordecai, Bilshan, ^c Mizpar, Bigvai, ^d Rehum, Baanah. The number of the men of the people of Israel :

3 The children of Parosh, two thousand an hundred seventy and two.

4 The children of Shephatiah, three hundred seventy and two.

5 The children of Arah, ^e seven hundred seventy and five.

6 The children of ^d Pahath-moab, of the children of Jeshua *and* Joab, two thousand eight hundred and twelve.

7 The children of Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

8 The children of Zattu, nine hundred forty and five.

9 The children of Zaccai, seven hundred and threescore.

10 The children of ^e Bani, six hundred forty and two.

11 The children of Bebai, six hundred twenty and three.

12 The children of Azgad, a thousand two hundred twenty and two.

13 The children of Adonikam, six hundred sixty and six.

14 The children of Bigvai, two thousand fifty and six.

15 The children of Adin, four hundred fifty and four.

16 The children of Ater of Hezekiah, ninety and eight.

17 The children of Bezai, three hundred twenty and three.

18 The children of ^f Jorah, an hundred and twelve.

19 The children of Hashum, two hundred twenty and three.

20 The children of ^g Gibbar, ninety and five.

21 The children of Beth-lehem, an hundred twenty and three.

22 The men of Netophah, fifty and six.

23 The men of Anathoth, an hundred twenty and eight.

24 The children of ^h Azmaveth, forty and two.

25 The children of Kirjath-arim, Chephirah, and Beeroth, seven hundred and forty and three.

26 The children of Ramah and Gaba, six hundred twenty and one.

27 The men of Michmas, an hundred twenty and two.

28 The men of Beth-el and Ai, two hundred twenty and three.

29 The children of Nebo, fifty and two.

30 The children of Magbish, an hundred fifty and six.

31 The children of the other ^e Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

32 The children of Harim, three hundred and twenty.

33 The children of Lod, ⁱ Hadid, and Ono, seven hundred twenty and five.

34 The children of Jericho, three hundred forty and five.

35 The children of Senaah, three thousand and six hundred and thirty.

36 ¶ The priests: the children of ^j Jedaiah, of the house of Jeshua, nine hundred seventy and three.

37 The children of ^k Immer, a thousand fifty and two.

38 The children of ^l Pashur, a thousand two hundred forty and seven.

39 The children of ^m Harim, a thousand and seventeen.

40 ¶ The Levites: the children of Jeshua and Kadmiel, of the children of ⁿ Hodaviah, seventy and four.

CHAP. II. ^a Neh. 7. 6, &c. 1 Esd. 5. 7. &c. ^b 2 Kings 24. 14, 15, 16. & 25. 11. 2 Chron. 36. 20. ^c Or, Azariah, Neh. 7. 7. ^d Or, Raamiah. ^e Or, Mispereth. ^f Or, Nehum. ^g See Neh. 7. 10. ^h Or, Binnui, Neh. 7. 15. ⁱ Or, Hariph, Neh. 7. 24.

^j Or, Gibeon, Neh. 7. 25. ^k Or, Beth-armaveth, Neh. 7. 28. ^l See ver. 7. ^m Or, Harid, as it is in some copies ⁿ 1 Chron. 24. 7. ^o 1 Chron. 24. 14. ^p 1 Chron. 9. 12. ^q 1 Chron. 24. 8. ^r Or, Judah, ch. 3. 9. called also Hodevah, Neh. 7. 43.

41 ¶ The singers : the children of Asaph, an hundred twenty and eight.

42 ¶ The children of the porters : the children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hatita, the children of Shobai, *in* all an hundred thirty and nine.

43 ¶ ^kThe Nethinims : the children of Ziha, the children of Hasupha, the children of Tabbaoth,

44 The children of Keros, the children of ^lSiaha, the children of Padon,

45 The children of Lebanah, the children of Hagabah, the children of Akkub,

46 The children of Hagab, the children of ^mShalmal, the children of Hanan,

47 The children of Giddel, the children of Gahar, the children of Reaiah,

48 The children of Rezin, the children of Nekoda, the children of Gazzam,

49 The children of Uzza, the children of Paseah, the children of Besai,

50 The children of Asnah, the children of Mehunim, the children of ⁿNephusim,

51 The children of Bakbuk, the children of Hakupha, the children of Harhur,

52 The children of ^oBazluth, the children of Mehida, the children of Harsha,

53 The children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the children of Thamah,

54 The children of Neziah, the children of Hatipha.

55 ¶ The children of ^lSolomon's servants : the children of Sotai, the children of Sophereth, the children of ^pPeruda,

56 The children of Jaalah, the children of Darkon, the children of Giddel,

57 The children of Shephatiah, the children of Hattil, the children of Pochereth of Zebaim, the children of ^qAmi.

58 All the ^mNethinims, and the children of ⁿSolomon's servants, *were* three hundred ninety and two.

59 And these *were* they which went up from Tel-melah, Tel-harsa, Cherub, ^rAd-

dan, and Immer : but they could not shew their father's house, and their ^sseed, whether they *were* of Israel :

60 The children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred fifty and two.

61 ¶ And of the children of the priests : the children of Habaiah, the children of Koz, the children of Barzillai : which took a wife of the daughters of ^oBarzillai the Gileadite, and was called after their name :

62 These sought their register *among* those that were reckoned by genealogy, but they were not found : ^ptherefore ^twere they, as polluted, put from the priesthood.

63 And the ^uTirshatha said unto them, that they ^vshould not eat of the most holy things, till there stood up a priest with ^rUrim and with Thummim.

64 ¶ ^sThe whole congregation together *was* forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore,

65 Beside their servants and their maids, of whom *there were* seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven : and *there were* among them two hundred singing men and singing women.

66 Their horses *were* seven hundred thirty and six ; their mules, two hundred forty and five ;

67 Their camels, four hundred thirty and five ; *their* asses, six thousand seven hundred and twenty.

68 ¶ ^tAnd *some* of the chief of the fathers, when they came to the house of the LORD which *is* at Jerusalem, offered freely for the house of God to set it up in his place :

69 They gave after their ability unto the ^utreasure of the work threescore and one thousand drams of gold, and five thousand pounds of silver, and one hundred priests' garments.

70 ^xSo the priests, and the Levites, and *some* of the people, and the singers, and the porters, and the Nethinims, dwelt in their cities, and all Israel in their cities.

^k 1 Chron. 9. 2. ^l Or, Sia. ^m Or, Shamlai. ⁿ Or, Nephishesim. ^o Or, Bazlith, Neh. 7. 54. ^p Or, Perida, Neh. 7. 57. ^q Or, Amon, Neh. 7. 58. ^r Or, Addon, Neh. 7. 61. ^s Or, pedigree. ^t Heb. they were polluted from the priesthood. ^u Or, governor. See Neh. 8. 9. ^v Lev. 22. 2, 10, 15, 16. ^w Ex. 28. 30. Num. 27. 21. ^x Neh. 7. 67.

Sam. 17. 27. ^y Num. 3. 10. ^z Heb. they were polluted from the priesthood. ^{aa} Or, go-vernour. See Neh. 8. 9. ^{ab} Lev. 22. 2, 10, 15, 16. ^{ac} Ex. 28. 30. Num. 27. 21. ^{ad} Neh. 7. 67.

CHAP. III.

1 The altar is set up. 4 Offerings frequented. 7 Workmen prepared. 8 The foundations of the temple are laid in great joy and mourning. [BEFORE CHRIST 536.]

AND ^awhen the seventh month was come, and the children of Israel *were* in the cities, the people gathered themselves together as one man to Jerusalem.

2 Then stood up ^aJeshua the son of Jozadak, and his brethren the priests, and ^bZerubbabel the son of ^bShealtiel, and his brethren, and builded the altar of the God of Israel, to offer burnt offerings thereon, as *it is* ^cwritten in the law of Moses the man of God.

3 And they set the altar upon his bases; for fear *was* upon them because of the people of those countries: and they offered burnt offerings thereon unto the LORD, *even* ^dburnt offerings morning and evening.

4 ^eThey kept also the feast of tabernacles, ^fas *it is* written, and ^goffered the daily burnt offerings by number, according to the custom, ^has the duty of every day required;

5 And afterward *offered* the ^hcontinual burnt offering, both of the new moons, and of all the set feasts of the LORD that were consecrated, and of every one that willingly offered a freewill offering unto the LORD.

6 From the first day of the seventh month began they to offer burnt offerings unto the LORD. But ^dthe foundation of the temple of the LORD was not *yet* laid.

7 They gave money also unto the masons, and to the ^ecarpenters; and ⁱmeat, and drink, and oil, unto them of Zidon, and to them of Tyre, to bring cedar trees from Lebanon to the sea of ^kJoppa, ^laccording to the grant that they had of Cyrus king of Persia.

8 ¶ Now in the second year of their coming unto the house of God at Jerusalem, in the second month, began Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Jeshua the

son of Jozadak, and the remnant of their brethren the priests and the Levites, and all they that were come out of the captivity unto Jerusalem; ^mand appointed the Levites, from twenty years old and upward, to set forward the work of the house of the LORD.

9 Then stood ⁿJeshua *with* his sons and his brethren, Kadmiel and his sons, the sons of ^fJudah, ^stogether, to set forward the workmen in the house of God: the sons of Henadad, *with* their sons and their brethren the Levites.

10 And when the builders laid the foundation of the temple of the LORD, ^othey set the priests in their apparel with trumpets, and the Levites the sons of Asaph with cymbals, to praise the LORD, after the ^pordinance of David king of Israel.

11 ^qAnd they sang together by course in praising and giving thanks unto the LORD; ^rbecause *he is* good, ^sfor his mercy *endureth* for ever toward Israel. And all the people shouted with a great shout, when they praised the LORD, because the foundation of the house of the LORD was laid.

12 ^tBut many of the priests and Levites and chief of the fathers, *who were* ancient men, that had seen the first house, when the foundation of this house was laid before their eyes, wept with a loud voice; and many shouted aloud for joy:

13 So that the people could not discern the noise of the shout of joy from the noise of the weeping of the people: for the people shouted with a loud shout, and the noise was heard afar off.

CHAP. IV.

1 The adversaries, being not accepted in the building of the temple with the Jews, endeavour to hinder it. 7 Their letter to Artaxerxes. 17 The decree of Artaxerxes. 23 The building is hindered. [BEFORE CHRIST 535.]

NOW when ^athe adversaries of Judah and Benjamin heard that ^athe children of the captivity builded the temple unto the LORD God of Israel;

2 Then they came to Zerubbabel, and

CHAP. III. a 1 Esdr. 5. 47, &c. a Or, Joshua, Hag. 1. 1. & 2. 2. Zech. 3. 1. b Called Zerubbabel, Matt. 1. 12. Luke 3. 27. b Matt. 1. 12. & Luke 3. 27, called Salathiel. c Deut. 12. 5. d Num. 28. 3, 4. e Neh. 8. 14, 17. Zech. 14. 16, 17. f Ex. 23. 16. g Num. 29. 12, &c. h Heb. the matter of the day in his day. h Ex. 29. 38. Num. 28. 3, 11, 19, 26. & 29. 2, 8, 13. d Heb. the temple of the LORD was not yet founded. e Or, work-

men. i 1 Kings 5. 6, 9. 2 Chron. 2. 10. Acts 12. 20. k 2 Chron. 2. 16. Acts 9. 36. l 1 Esdr. 3. m 1 Chron. 23. 24, 27. n ch. 2. 40. f Or, Hadariah, ch. 2. 40. g Heb. as one. o 1 Chron. 16. 5, 6, 42. p 1 Chron. 6. 31. & 16. 4. & 25. 1. q Ex. 15. 21. 2 Chron. 7. 3. Neh. 12. 24. r 1 Chron. 16. 34. Ps. 136. 1. s 1 Chron. 16. 41. Jer. 33. 11. t See Hag. 2. 3.

CHAP. IV. a See ver. 7, 8, 9. a Heb. the sons of the transportation.

to the chief of the fathers, and said unto them, Let us build with you: for we seek your God, as ye *do*; and we do sacrifice unto him ^b since the days of Esar-haddon king of Assur, which brought us up hither.

3 But Zerubbabel, and Jeshua, and the rest of the chief of the fathers of Israel, said unto them, ^c Ye have nothing to do with us to build an house unto our God; but we ourselves together will build unto the LORD God of Israel, as ^d king Cyrus the king of Persia hath commanded us.

4 Then ^e the people of the land weakened the hands of the people of Judah, and troubled them in building,

5 And hired counsellors against them, to frustrate their purpose, all the days of Cyrus king of Persia, even until the reign of Darius king of Persia.

6 And in the reign of ^b Ahasuerus, in the beginning of his reign, wrote they *unto him* an accusation against the inhabitants of Judah and Jerusalem.

7 ¶ And in the days of Artaxerxes wrote ^c Bishlam, Mithredath, Tabeel, and the rest of their ^d companions, unto Artaxerxes king of Persia; and the writing of the letter *was* written in the Syrian tongue, and interpreted in the Syrian tongue.

8 Rehum the chancellor and Shimshai the ^e scribe wrote a letter against Jerusalem to Artaxerxes the king in this sort:

9 Then *wrote* Rehum the chancellor, and Shimshai the scribe, and the rest of their ^f companions; ^g the Dinaites, the Apharsathchites, the Tarpelites, the Apharsites, the Archevites, the Babylonians, the Susanchites, the Dehavites, *and* the Elamites,

10 ^h And the rest of the nations whom the great and noble Asnapper brought over, and set in the cities of Samaria, and the rest *that are* on this side the river, ⁱ and ^j at such a time.

11 ¶ This *is* the copy of the letter that they sent unto him, *even* unto Artaxerxes

the king; Thy servants the men on this side the river, and at such a time.

12 Be it known unto the king, that the Jews which came up from thee to us are come unto Jerusalem, building the rebellious and the bad city, and have ^k set up the walls *thereof*, and ^l joined the foundations.

13 Be it known now unto the king, that, if this city be builded, and the walls set up *again*, *then* will they not ^m pay ⁿ toll, tribute, and custom, and *so* thou shalt endamage the ^o revenue of the kings.

14 Now, because ^p we have maintenance from *the king's* palace, and it was not meet for us to see the king's dishonour, therefore have we sent and certified the king;

15 That search may be made in the book of the records of thy fathers: so shalt thou find in the book of the records, and know that this city *is* a rebellious city, and hurtful unto kings and provinces, and that they have ^q moved sedition ^r within the same of old time: for which cause was this city destroyed.

16 We certify the king that, if this city be builded *again*, and the walls thereof set up, by this means thou shalt have no portion on this side the river.

17 ¶ *Then* sent the king an answer unto Rehum the chancellor, and *to* Shimshai the scribe, and *to* the rest of their ^s companions that dwell in Samaria, and *unto* the rest beyond the river, Peace, and at such a time.

18 The letter which ye sent unto us hath been plainly read before me.

19 And ^t I commanded, and search hath been made, and it is found that this city of old time hath ^u made insurrection against kings, and *that* rebellion and sedition have been made therein.

20 There have been mighty kings also over Jerusalem, which have ^v ruled over all *countries* ^w beyond the river; and toll, tribute, and custom, was paid unto them.

^b 2 Kings 17. 24, 32, 33. & 19. 37. ver. 10. ^c Neh. 2. 20. ^d ch. 1. 1, 2, 3. ^e ch. 3. 3. ^f Heb. *Alashnerosh*. ^g Or, in peace. ^h Heb. *societies*. ⁱ Or, secretary. ^j Chald. *societies*. ^k 2 Kings 17. 30, 31. ^l ver. 1. ^m So vers 11, 17, & ch. 7. 12. ⁿ Chald. *Ches-neth*. ^o Or, finished. ^p Chald. *sewed together*. ^q Chald. *give*. ^r ch. 7. 24. ^s Or,

strength. ^t Chald. *we are salted with the salt of the palace*. ^u Chald. *madc*. ^v Chald. *in the midst thereof*. ^w Chald. *societies*. ^x Chald. *by me a decree is set*. ^y Chald. *lifted up itself*. ^z 1 Kings 4. 21. Ps. 72. 8. ¹ Gen. 15. 18. Josh. 1. 4.

21 ^a Give ye now commandment to cause these men to cease, and that this city be not builded, until *another* commandment shall be given from me.

22 Take heed now that ye fail not to do this: why should damage grow to the hurt of the kings?

23 ¶ Now when the copy of king Artaxerxes' letter *was* read before Rehum, and Shimshai the scribe, and their companions, they went up in haste to Jerusalem unto the Jews, and made them to cease ^t by force and power.

24 Then ceased the work of the house of God which *is* at Jerusalem. So it ceased unto the second year of the reign of Darius king of Persia.

CHAP. V.

1 Zerubbabel and Jeshua, incited by Haggai and Zechariah, set forward the building of the temple. 3 Tatnai and Shethar-boznai could not hinder the Jews. 6 Their letter to Darius against the Jews. [BEFORE CHRIST 520.]

THEN ^a the prophets, ^b Haggai the prophet, and ^c Zechariah the son of Iddo, prophesied unto the Jews that *were* in Judah and Jerusalem in the name of the God of Israel, *even* unto them.

2 Then rose up ^d Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and began to build the house of God which *is* at Jerusalem: and with them *were* the prophets of God helping them.

3 ¶ At the same time came to them ^e Tatnai, governor on this side the river, and Shethar-boznai, and their companions, and said thus unto them, ^f Who hath commanded you to build this house, and to make up this wall?

4 ^g Then said we unto them after this manner, What are the names of the men ^a that make this building?

5 But ^b the eye of their God was upon the elders of the Jews, that they could not cause them to cease, till the matter came to Darius: and then they returned ⁱ answer by letter concerning this *matter*.

6 ¶ The copy of the letter that Tatnai,

governor on this side the river, and Shethar-boznai, ^k and his companions the Apharsachites, which *were* on this side the river, sent unto Darius the king:

7 They sent a letter unto him, ^b wherein was written thus; Unto Darius the king, all peace.

8 Be it known unto the king, that we went into the province of Judea, to the house of the great God, which is builded with ^c great stones, and timber is laid in the walls, and this work goeth fast on, and prospereth in their hands.

9 Then asked we those elders, *and* said unto them thus, ^l Who commanded you to build this house, and to make up these walls?

10 We asked their names also, to certify thee, that we might write the names of the men that *were* the chief of them.

11 And thus they returned us answer, saying, We are the servants of the God of heaven and earth, and build the house that was builded these many years ago, which a great king of Israel builded ^m and set up.

12 But ⁿ after that our fathers had provoked the God of heaven unto wrath, he gave them into the hand of ^o Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, the Chaldean, who destroyed this house, and carried the people away into Babylon.

13 But in the first year of ^p Cyrus the king of Babylon *the same* king Cyrus made a decree to build this house of God.

14 And ^q the vessels also of gold and silver of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar took out of the temple that *was* in Jerusalem, and brought them into the temple of Babylon, those did Cyrus the king take out of the temple of Babylon, and they were delivered unto ^r one, whose name *was* Sheshbazzar, whom he had made ^d governor;

15 And said unto him, Take these vessels, go, carry them into the temple that

^s Chald. *Make a decree.* ^t Chald. *by arm and power.*

CHAP. V. ^a 1 Esdras 6. 1, &c. ^b Hag. 1. 1. ^c Zech. 1. 1. ^d ch. 3. 2. ^e ver. 6. ch. 6. 6. ^f ver. 9. ^g ver. 10. ^a Chald. *that build this building?* ^h See ch. 7. 6.

28. Ps. 33. 18. ⁱ ch. 6. 6. ^k ch. 4. 9. ^b Chald. *in the midst whereof.* ^c Chald. *stones of rolling.* ^l ver. 3, 4. ^m 1 Kings 6. 1. ⁿ 2 Chron. 36. 16, 17. ^o 2 Kings 24. 2 & 25. 8, 9, 11. ^p ch. 1. 1. ^q ch. 1. 7, 8, & 6. 5. ^r Hag. 1. 14. & 2. 2, 21. ^d Or, *deputy*

is in Jerusalem, and let the house of God be builded in his place.

16 Then came the same Sheshbazzar, and ^alaid the foundation of the house of God which is in Jerusalem: and since that time even until now hath it been in building, and ^tyet it is not finished.

17 Now therefore, if it seem good to the king, ^ulet there be search made in the king's treasure house, which is there at Babylon, whether it be so, that a decree was made of Cyrus the king to build this house of God at Jerusalem, and let the king send his pleasure to us concerning this matter.

CHAP. VI.

¹ Darius, finding the decree of Cyrus, maketh a new decree for the advancement of the building. 13 By the help of the enemies, and the directions of the prophets, the temple is finished. 16 The feast of the dedication is kept, 19 and the passover. [BEFORE CHRIST 519.]

THEN Darius the king made a decree, ^aand search was made in the house of the ^arolls, where the treasures were ^blaid up in Babylon.

2 And there was found at ^cAchmetha, in the palace that is in the province of the Medes, a roll, and therein was a record thus written:

3 In the first year of Cyrus the king the same Cyrus the king made a decree concerning the house of God at Jerusalem, Let the house be builded, the place where they offered sacrifices, and let the foundations thereof be strongly laid; the height thereof threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof threescore cubits;

4 ^bWith three rows of great stones, and a row of new timber: and let the expences be given out of the king's house:

5 And also let ^cthe golden and silver vessels of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar took forth out of the temple which is at Jerusalem, and brought unto Babylon, be restored, and ^abrought again unto the temple which is at Jerusalem,

every one to his place, and place them in the house of God.

6 ^dNow therefore, Tatnai, governor beyond the river, Shethar-boznai, and ^eyour companions the Apharsachites, which are beyond the river, be ye far from thence:

7 Let the work of this house of God alone; let the governor of the Jews and the elders of the Jews build this house of God in this place.

8 Moreover ^fI make a decree what ye shall do to the elders of these Jews for the building of this house of God: that of the king's goods, even of the tribute beyond the river, forthwith expences be given unto these men, that they be not ^ghindered.

9 And that which they have need of, both young bullocks, and rams, and lambs, for the burnt offerings of the God of heaven, wheat, salt, wine, and oil, according to the appointment of the priests which are at Jerusalem, let it be given them day by day without fail:

10 ^eThat they may offer sacrifices ^hof sweet savours unto the God of heaven, and ^fpray for the life of the king, and of his sons.

11 Also I have made a decree, that whosoever shall alter this word, let timber be pulled down from his house, and being set up, ⁱlet him be hanged thereon; ^gand let his house be made a dunghill for this.

12 And the God that hath caused his ^hname to dwell there destroy all kings and people, that shall put to their hand to alter and to destroy this house of God which is at Jerusalem. I Darius have made a decree; let it be done with speed.

13 ¶ Then Tatnai, governor on this side the river, Shethar-boznai, and their companions, according to that which Darius the king had sent, so they did speedily.

14 ⁱAnd the elders of the Jews builded, and they prospered through the prophesying of Haggai the prophet and Zechariah

^s ch. 3. 8. 10. ^t ch. 6. 15. ^u ch. 6. 1. 2.
CHAP. VI. ^a ch. 5. 17. ¹ Esdr. 6. 23. ^a Chald. books. ^b Chald. made to descend.
Or, Ecbatana, or, in a coffer. ^b 1 Kings 6. 36. ^c ch. 1. 7. 8. & 5. 14. ^d Chald. go.
VOL. I. Nos. 49 & 50. 4 H

^d ch. 5. 3. ^e Chald. their societies. ^f Chald. by me a decree is made. ^g Chald. made to cease. ^h ch. 7. 23. Jer. 29. 7. ^h Chald. of rest. ⁱ 1 Tim. 2. 1. 2. ⁱ Chald. let him be destroyed. ^g Dan. 2. 5. & 3. 29. ^h 1 Kings 9. 3. ⁱ ch. 5. 1. 2.
585

the son of Iddo. And they builded, and finished *it*, according to the commandment of the God of Israel, and according to the ^k commandment of ^k Cyrus, and ^l Darius, and ^m Artaxerxes king of Persia.

15 And this house was finished on the third day of the month Adar, which was in the sixth year of the reign of Darius the king.

16 ¶ And the children of Israel, the priests, and the Levites, and the rest of ^l the children of the captivity, kept ^a the dedication of this house of God with joy,

17 And ^o offered at the dedication of this house of God an hundred bullocks, two hundred rams, four hundred lambs; and for a sin offering for all Israel, twelve he goats, according to the number of the tribes of Israel.

18 And they set the priests in their ^p divisions, and the Levites in their ^q courses, for the service of God, which *is* at Jerusalem; ^m ^r as it is written in the book of Moses.

19 And the children of the captivity kept the passover ^a upon the fourteenth *day* of the first month.

20 For the priests and the Levites were ^l purified together, all of them *were* pure, and ^u killed the passover for all the children of the captivity, and for their brethren the priests, and for themselves.

21 And the children of Israel, which were come again out of captivity, and all such as had separated themselves unto them from the ^x filthiness of the heathen of the land, to seek the LORD God of Israel, did eat,

22 And kept the ^v feast of unleavened bread seven days with joy: for the LORD had made them joyful, and ^z turned the heart ^a of the king of Assyria unto them, to strengthen their hands in the work of the house of God, the God of Israel.

CHAP. VII.

1 Ezra goeth up to Jerusalem. 11 The gracious commission of Artaxerxes to Ezra. 27 Ezra blesseth God for his favour. [BEFORE CHRIST 457.]

NOW ^a after these things, in the reign of ^b Artaxerxes king of Persia, Ezra ^c the son of Seraiah, the son of Azariah, the son of Hilkiah,

2 The son of Shallum, the son of Zaddok, the son of Ahitub,

3 The son of Amariah, the son of Azariah, the son of Meraioth,

4 The son of Zerariah, the son of Uzzi, the son of Bukki,

5 The son of Abishua, the son of Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the chief priest:

6 This Ezra went up from Babylon; and he *was* ^d a ready scribe in the law of Moses, which the LORD God of Israel had given: and the king granted him all his request, ^e according to the hand of the LORD his God upon him.

7 ^f And there went up *some* of the children of Israel, and of the priests, and ^g the Levites, and the singers, and the porters, and ^h the Nethinims, unto Jerusalem, in the seventh year of Artaxerxes the king.

8 And he came to Jerusalem in the fifth month, which *was* in the seventh year of the king.

9 For upon the first *day* of the first month ^a began he to go up from Babylon, and on the first *day* of the fifth month came he to Jerusalem, ⁱ according to the good hand of his God upon him.

10 For Ezra had prepared his heart to ^k seek the law of the LORD, and to do *it*, and to ^l teach in Israel statutes and judgments.

11 ¶ Now this *is* the copy of the letter that the king Artaxerxes gave unto Ezra the priest, the scribe, *even* a scribe of the words of the commandments of the LORD, and of his statutes to Israel.

12 Artaxerxes, ^m king of kings, ^b unto

^k Chald. decree. ^l ch. 1. 1. & 5. 13. ver. 3. ^l ch. 4. 24. ^m ch. 7. 1. ^l Chald. the sons of the transportation. ⁿ 1 Kings 8. 63. 2 Chron. 7. 5. ^o ch. 8. 35. ^p 1 Chron. 24. 1. ^q 1 Chron. 23. 6. ^m Chald. according to the writing. ^r Num. 3. 6. & 8. 9. ^s Ex. 12. 6. ^t 2 Chron. 30. 15. ^u 2 Chron. 35. 11. ^x ch. 9. 11. ^y Ex. 12. 15. & 13. 6. 2 Chron. 30. 21. & 35. 17. ^z Prov. 21. 1. ^a 2 Kings 23. 29. 2 Chron. 33. 11. ch. 1. 1. & ver. 6. &c.

CHAP. VII. ^a 1 Esdr. 8. 1. &c. ^b Neh. 2. 1. ^c 1 Chron. 6. 14. ^d ver. 11, 12, 21. ^e ver. 9. ch. 8. 22, 31. ^f ch. 8. 1. ^g See ch. 8. 15. &c. ^h ch. 2. 43. & 8. 20. ⁱ Heb. was the foundation of the going up. ^j ver. 6. Neh. 2. 8, 18. ^k Ps. 119. 45. ^l ver. 6. 25. Deut. 33. 10. Neh. 8. 1—8. Mal. 2. 7. ^m Ezek. 26. 7. Dan. 2. 37. ^b Or, to Ezra the priest, a perfect scribe of the law of the God of heaven, peace, &c.

Ezra the priest, a scribe of the law of the God of heaven, perfect peace, ^a and at such a time.

13 I make a decree, that all they of the people of Israel, and of his priests and Levites, in my realm, which are minded of their own freewill to go up to Jerusalem, go with thee.

14 Forasmuch as thou art sent ^c of the king, and of his ^e seven counsellors, to enquire concerning Judah and Jerusalem, according to the law of thy God which is in thine hand;

15 And to carry the silver and gold, which the king and his counsellors have freely offered unto the God of Israel, ^p whose habitation is in Jerusalem,

16 ^a And all the silver and gold that thou canst find in all the province of Babylon, with the freewill offering of the people, and of the priests, ^r offering willingly for the house of their God which is in Jerusalem:

17 That thou mayest buy speedily with this money bullocks, rams, lambs, with their ^s meat offerings and their drink offerings, and ^t offer them upon the altar of the house of your God which is in Jerusalem.

18 And whatsoever shall seem good to thee, and to thy brethren, to do with the rest of the silver and the gold, that do after the will of your God.

19 The vessels also that are given thee for the service of the house of thy God, *those* deliver thou before the God of Jerusalem.

20 And whatsoever more shall be needful for the house of thy God, which thou shalt have occasion to bestow, bestow it out of the king's treasure house.

21 And I, *even* I Artaxerxes the king, do make a decree to all the treasurers which are beyond the river, that whatsoever Ezra the priest, the scribe of the law

of the God of heaven, shall require of you, it be done speedily,

22 Unto an hundred talents of silver, and to an hundred ^d measures of wheat, and to an hundred baths of wine, and to an hundred baths of oil, and salt without prescribing *how much*.

23 ^e Whatsoever is commanded by the God of heaven, let it be diligently done for the house of the God of heaven: for why should there be wrath against the realm of the king and his sons?

24 Also we certify you, that touching any of the priests and Levites, singers, porters, Nethinims, or ministers of this house of God, it shall not be lawful to impose toll, tribute, or custom, upon them.

25 And thou, Ezra, after the wisdom of thy God, that is in thine hand, ^u set magistrates and judges, which may judge all the people that are beyond the river, all such as know the laws of thy God; and ^x teach ye them that know *them* not.

26 And whosoever will not do the law of thy God, and the law of the king, let judgment be executed speedily upon him, whether it be unto death, or ^f to banishment, or to confiscation of goods, or to imprisonment.

27 ¶ ^y Blessed be the LORD God of our fathers, ^z which hath put *such a thing* as this in the king's heart, to beautify the house of the LORD which is in Jerusalem:

28 And ^a hath extended mercy unto me before the king, and his counsellors, and before all the king's mighty princes. And I was strengthened as ^b the hand of the LORD my God *was* upon me, and I gathered together out of Israel chief men to go up with me.

CHAP. VIII.

1 The companions of Ezra, who returned from Babylon. 15 He sendeth to Iddo for ministers for the temple. 21 He keepeth a fast. 24 He committeth the treasures to the custody of the priests. 31 From Ahava they come to Jerusa-

ⁿ ch. 4. 10. ^c Chald. from before the king. ^e Esth. 1. 14. ^p 2 Chron. 6. 2. ^{Ps.} 135. 21. ^q ch. 8. 25. ^r 1 Chron. 29. 6, 9. ^s Num. 15. 4-13. ^t Deut. 12. 5, 11. ^d Chald. cors. ^e Heb. Whatsoever is of the decree. ^u Exod. 18. 21, 22. Deut. 16. 18.

^x ver. 10. 2 Chron. 17. 7. Mal. 2. 7. Matt. 23. 2, 3. ^f Chald. to rooting out. ^y 1 Chron. 29. 10. ^z ch. 6. 22. ^a ch. 9. 9. ^b See ch. 5. 5. & ver. 6, 9. & ch. 8. 18.

tem. 33 The treasure is weighed in the temple. 36 The commission is delivered. [BEFORE CHRIST 457.]

THESE ^a are now the chief of their fathers, and *this is* the genealogy of them that went up with me from Babylon, in the reign of Artaxerxes the king.

2 Of the sons of Phinehas; Gershom: of the sons of Ithamar; Daniel: of the sons of David; ^b Hattush.

3 Of the sons of Shechaniah, of the sons of ^c Pharosh; Zechariah: and with him were reckoned by genealogy of the males an hundred and fifty.

4 Of the sons of Pahath-moab; Elihoenai the son of Zerahiah, and with him two hundred males.

5 Of the sons of Shechaniah; the son of Jahaziel, and with him three hundred males.

6 Of the sons also of Adin; Ebed the son of Jonathan, and with him fifty males.

7 And of the sons of Elam; Jeshaiiah the son of Athaliah, and with him seventy males.

8 And of the sons of Shephatiah; Zebadiah the son of Michael, and with him fourscore males.

9 Of the sons of Joab; Obadiah the son of Jehiel, and with him two hundred and eighteen males.

10 And of the sons of Shelomith; the son of Josiphiah, and with him an hundred and threescore males.

11 And of the sons of Bebai; Zechariah the son of Bebai, and with him twenty and eight males.

12 And of the sons of Azgad; Johanan ^a the son of Hakkatan, and with him an hundred and ten males.

13 And of the last sons of Adonikam, whose names *are* these, Eliphelet, Jeiel, and Shemaiah, and with them threescore males.

14 Of the sons also of Bigvai; Uthai, and ^b Zabbud, and with them seventy males.

15 ¶ And I gathered them together to the river that runneth to Ahava; and there ^c abode we in tents three days: and I viewed the people, and the priests, and found there none of the ^d sons of Levi.

16 Then sent I for Eliezer, for Ariel, for Shemaiah, and for Elnathan, and for Jarib, and for Elnathan, and for Nathan, and for Zechariah, and for Meshullam, chief men; also for Joiarib, and for Elnathan, men of understanding.

17 And I sent them with commandment unto Iddo the chief at the place Casiphia, and ^a I told them what they should say unto Iddo, *and* to his brethren the Nethinims, at the place Casiphia, that they should bring unto us ministers for the house of our God.

18 And by the good hand of our God upon us they ^e brought us a man of understanding, of the sons of Mahli, the son of Levi, the son of Israel; and Sherebiah, with his sons and his brethren, eighteen;

19 And Hashabiah, and with him Jeshaiiah of the sons of Merari, his brethren and their sons, twenty;

20 ^f Also of the Nethinims, whom David and the princes had appointed for the service of the Levites, two hundred and twenty Nethinims: all of them were expressed by name.

21 ¶ Then I ^g proclaimed a fast there, at the river of Ahava, that we might ^h afflict ourselves before our God, to seek of him a ⁱ right way for us, and for our little ones, and for all our substance.

22 For ^k I was ashamed to require of the king a band of soldiers and horsemen to help us against the enemy in the way: because we had spoken unto the king, saying, ^l The hand of our God *is* upon all them for ^m good that seek him; but his power and his wrath *is* ⁿ against all them that ^o forsake him.

23 So we fasted and besought our God for this: and he was ^p intreated of us.

CHAP. VIII. a 1 Esdr. 8. 28. b 1 Chron. 3. 22. c ch. 2. 3. d Or, the youngest son. e Or, Zaccur, as some read. f Or, pitched. g See ch. 7. 7. h Heb. I put words in their mouth: See 2 Sam. 14. 3, 19. i Neh. 8. 7. & 9. 4, 5. j See ch. 2. 43.

g 2 Chron. 20. 3. h Lev. 16. 29. & 23. 29. Isai. 58. 3, 5. i Psal. 5. 8. k So 1 Cor. 9. 15. l ch. 7. 6, 9, 28. m Ps. 33. 18, 19. & 34. 15, 22. Rom. 8. 28. n Ps. 34. 16. o 2 Chron. 15. 2. p 1 Chron. 5. 20. 2 Chron. 33. 13. Isai. 19. 22.

24 ¶ Then I separated twelve of the chief of the priests, Sherebiah, Hashabiah, and ten of their brethren with them,

25 And weighed unto them ^a the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, *even* the offering of the house of our God, which the king, and his counsellors, and his lords, and all Israel *there* present, had offered :

26 I even weighed unto their hand six hundred and fifty talents of silver, and silver vessels an hundred talents, *and* of gold an hundred talents ;

27 Also twenty basons of gold, of a thousand drams ; and two vessels of ^e fine copper, ^f precious as gold.

28 And I said unto them, Ye *are* ^r holy unto the LORD ; the vessels *are* ^s holy also ; and the silver and the gold *are* a freewill offering unto the LORD God of your fathers.

29 Watch ye ; and keep *them*, until ye weigh *them* before the chief of the priests and the Levites, and chief of the fathers of Israel, at Jerusalem, in the chambers of the house of the LORD.

30 So took the priests and the Levites the weight of the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, to bring *them* to Jerusalem unto the house of our God.

31 ¶ Then we departed from the river of Ahava on the twelfth *day* of the first month, to go unto Jerusalem : and ^t the hand of our God was upon us, and he delivered us from the hand of the enemy, and of such as lay in wait by the way.

32 And we ^u came to Jerusalem, and abode there three days.

33 ¶ Now on the fourth day was the silver and the gold and the vessels ^x weighed in the house of our God by the hand of Meremoth the son of Uriah the priest ; and with him *was* Eleazar the son of Phinehas ; and with them *was* Jozabad the son of Jeshua, and Noadiah the son of Binnui, Levites ;

34 By number *and* by weight of every one : and all the weight was written at that time.

35 *Also* the children of those that had been carried away, which were come out of the captivity, ^y offered burnt offerings unto the God of Israel, twelve bullocks for all Israel, ninety and six rams, seventy and seven lambs, twelve he goats *for* a sin offering : all *this was* a burnt offering unto the LORD.

36 ¶ And they delivered the king's ^z commissions unto the king's lieutenants, and to the governors on this side the river : and they furthered the people, and the house of God.

CHAP. IX.

1 *Ezra mourneth for the affinity of the people with strangers.*
5 *He prayeth unto God with confession of sins.* [BEFORE CHRIST 457.]

NOW ^a when these things were done, the princes came to me, saying, The people of Israel, and the priests, and the Levites, have not ^b separated themselves from the people of the lands, ^c *doing* according to their abominations, *even* of the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Perizzites, the Jebusites, the Ammonites, the Moabites, the Egyptians, and the Amorites.

2 For they have ^d taken of their daughters for themselves, and for their sons : so that the ^e holy seed have ^f mingled themselves with the people of *those* lands : yea, the hand of the princes and rulers hath been chief in this trespass.

3 And when I heard this thing, ^g I rent my garment and my mantle, and plucked off the hair of my head and of my beard, and sat down ^h astonished.

4 Then were assembled unto me every one that ⁱ trembled at the words of the God of Israel, because of the transgression of those that had been carried away ; and I sat astonished until the ^k evening sacrifice.

5 ¶ And at the evening sacrifice I arose up from my ^l heaviness ; and having rent my garment and my mantle, I fell

^a ch. 7. 15. 16. ^e Heb. *yellow, or, shining brass.* ^f Heb. *desirable.* ^r Lev. 21. 6. 7. 8. Dent. 33. 8. ^s Lev. 22. 2. 3. Num. 4. 4, 15, 19, 20. ^t ch. 7. 6, 9, 23. ^u Neh. 2. 11. ^x ver. 26, 30. ^y So ch. 6. 17. ^z ch. 7. 21.

CHAP. IX. ^a 1 Esdr. 8. 68, &c. ^b ch. 6. 21. Neh. 9. 2. ^c Deut. 12. 30, 31. ^d Ex.

34. 16. Dent. 7. 3. Neh. 13. 23. ^e Exod. 19. 6. & 22. 31. Dent. 7. 6. & 14. 2. ^f 2 Cor. 6. 14. ^g Job 1. 20. ^h Ps. 143. 4. ⁱ ch. 10. 3. Isai. 66. 2. ^k Ex. 29. 39. ^l Or, *affliction.*

upon my knees, and ¹spread out my hands unto the LORD my God,

6 And said, O my God, I am ^mashamed and blush to lift up my face to thee, my God: for ⁿour iniquities are increased over *our* head, and our ^btrespass is ^ogrown up unto the heavens.

7 Since the days of our fathers *have* ^pwe *been* in a great trespass unto this day; and for our iniquities ^ahave we, our kings, and our priests, been delivered into the hand of the kings of the lands, to the sword, to captivity, and to a spoil, and to ^rconfusion of face, as *it is* this day.

8 And now for a ^clittle space grace hath been *shewed* from the LORD our God, to leave us a remnant to escape, and to give us ^da nail in his holy place, that our God may ^elighten our eyes, and give us a little reviving in our bondage.

9 ^fFor we *were* bondmen; ^uyet our God hath not forsaken us in our bondage, but ^xhath extended mercy unto us in the sight of the kings of Persia, to give us a reviving, to set up the house of our God, and ^eto repair the desolations thereof, and to give us ^ya wall in Judah and in Jerusalem.

10 And now, O our God, what shall we say after this? for we have forsaken thy commandments,

11 Which thou hast commanded ^fby thy servants the prophets, saying, The land, unto which ye go to possess it, is an unclean land with the ^zfilthiness of the people of the lands, with their abominations, which have filled it ^efrom one end to another with their uncleanness.

12 Now therefore ^agive not your daughters unto their sons, neither take their daughters unto your sons, ^bnor seek their peace or their wealth for ever: that ye may be strong, and eat the good of the land, and ^cleave *it* for an inheritance to your children for ever.

13 And after all that is come upon us for our evil deeds; and for our great trespass, seeing that thou our God ^{d,h}hast punished us less than our iniquities *deserve*, and hast given us *such* deliverance as this;

14 Should we ^eagain break thy commandments, and ^fjoin in affinity with the people of these abominations? wouldest not thou be ^gangry with us till thou hadst consumed *us*, so that *there should be* no remnant nor escaping?

15 O LORD God of Israel, ^hthou *art* righteous: for we remain yet escaped, as *it is* this day: behold, we *are* ⁱbefore thee ^kin our trespasses: for we cannot ^lstand before thee because of this.

CHAP. X.

1 *Shechaniah encourageth Ezra to reform the strange marriages. 6 Ezra mourning assembleth the people. 9 The people, at the exhortation of Ezra, repent, and promise amendment. 15 The care to perform it. 18 The names of them which had married strange wives.* [BEFORE CHRIST 457.]

NOW ^awhen Ezra had prayed, and when he had confessed, weeping and casting himself down ^bbefore the house of God, there assembled unto him out of Israel a very great congregation of men and women and children: for the people ^awept very sore.

2 And Shechaniah the son of Jehiel, *one* of the sons of Elam, answered and said unto Ezra, We have ^ctrespassed against our God, and have taken strange wives of the people of the land: yet now there is hope in Israel concerning this thing.

3 Now therefore let us make ^da covenant with our God ^bto put away all the wives, and such as are born of them, according to the counsel of my lord, and of those that ^etremble at ^fthe commandment of our God; and let it be done according to the law.

4 Arise; for *this* matter *belongeth* unto

1 Ex. 9. 29, 33. m Dan. 9. 7, 8. n Ps. 38. 4. b Or, *guiltiness*. o 2 Chron. 28. 9. Rev. 18. 5. p Ps. 106. 6. Dan. 9. 5, 6, 8. q Deut. 22. 36, 64. Neh. 9. 30. r Dan. 9. 7, 8. c Heb. *moment*. d Or, *a pin*: that is, a constant and sure abode: So Isai. 22. 23. s Ps. 13. 3. & 34. 5. t Neh. 9. 36. u Ps. 136. 23. x ch. 7. 28. e Heb. *to set up*. y Isai. 5. 2. f Heb. *by the hand of thy servants*. z ch. 6. 21. g Heb. *from mouth to mouth*: as 2 Kings 21. 16. a Exod. 23. 32. & 34. 16. Deut. 7. 3. b Deut. 23. 6. c Prov. 13. 22.

& 20. 7. d Ps. 103. 10. h Heb. *hast withheld beneath our iniquities*. e John 5. 14. 2 Pet. 2. 20, 21. f ver. 2. Neh. 13. 23, 27. g Deut. 9. 8. h Neh. 9. 33. Dan. 9. 14. i Rom. 3. 19. k 1 Cor. 15. 17. l Ps. 130. 3. CHAP. X. a 1 Esdr. 8. 91, &c. Dan. 9. 20. b 2 Chron. 20. 9. c Heb. *wept a great weeping*. c Neh. 13. 27. d 2 Chron. 34. 31. d Heb. *to bring forth*. e ch. 9. 4. f Deut. 7. 2, 3.

thee: we also *will be* with thee: ^g be of good courage, and do *it*.

5 Then arose Ezra, and made the chief priests, the Levites, and all Israel, ^h to swear that they should do according to this word. And they sware.

6 ¶ Then Ezra rose up from before the house of God, and went into the chamber of Johanan the son of Eliashib: and *when* he came thither, he ^k did eat no bread, nor drink water: for he mourned because of the transgression of them that had been carried away.

7 And they made proclamation throughout Judah and Jerusalem unto all the children of the captivity, that they should gather themselves together unto Jerusalem;

8 And that whosoever would not come within three days, according to the counsel of the princes and the elders, all his substance should be ^e forfeited, and himself separated from the congregation of those that had been carried away.

9 ¶ Then all the men of Judah and Benjamin gathered themselves together unto Jerusalem within three days. It *was* the ninth month, and the twentieth *day* of the month; and ^l all the people sat in the street of the house of God, trembling because of *this* matter, and for ^a the great rain.

10 And Ezra the priest stood up, and said unto them, Ye have transgressed, and ^e have taken strange wives, to increase the trespass of Israel.

11 Now therefore ^m make confession unto the LORD God of your fathers, and do his pleasure: and ⁿ separate yourselves from the people of the land, and from the strange wives.

12 Then all the congregation answered and said with a loud voice, As thou hast said, so must we do.

13 But the people *are* many, and *it is* a time of much rain, and we are not able

to stand without, neither *is this* a work of one day or two: for ^f we are many that have transgressed in this thing.

14 Let now our rulers of all the congregation stand, and let all them which have taken strange wives in our cities come at appointed times, and with them the elders of every city, and the judges thereof, until ^o the fierce wrath of our God ^g for this matter be turned from us.

15 ¶ Only Jonathan the son of Asahel and Jahaziah the son of Tikvah ^h were employed about this *matter*: and Meshullam and Shabbethai the Levite helped them.

16 And the children of the captivity did so. And Ezra the priest, *with* certain chief of the fathers, after the house of their fathers, and all of them by *their* names, were separated, and sat down in the first day of the tenth month to examine the matter.

17 And they made an end with all the men that had taken strange wives by the first day of the first month.

18 ¶ And among the sons of the priests there were found that had taken strange wives: *namely*, of the sons of Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and his brethren; Maaseiah, and Eliezer, and Jarib, and Gedaliah.

19 And they ^p gave their hands that they would put away their wives; and *being* ^q guilty, *they offered* a ram of the flock for their trespass.

20 And of the sons of Immer; Hanani, and Zebadiah.

21 And of the sons of Harim; Maaseiah, and Elijah, and Shemaiah, and Jehiel, and Uzziiah.

22 And of the sons of Pashur; Elioenai, Maaseiah, Ishmael, Nethaneel, Jozabad, and Elasah.

23 Also of the Levites; Jozabad, and Shimei, and Kelaiah, (the same *is* Kelita,) Pethahiah, Judah, and Eliezer.

^g 1 Chron. 28. 10. ^h Neh. 5. 12. ⁱ 1 Esdr. 9. 1, &c. ^k Deut. 9. 18. ^c Heb. devoted. ^l See 1 Sam. 12. 18. ^d Heb. the showers. ^e Heb. have caused to dwell, or, have brought back. ^m Josh. 7. 19. Prov. 28. 13. ⁿ ver. 3. ^f Or, we have greatly

offended in this thing. ^o 2 Chron. 30. 8. ^g Or, till this matter be dispatched. ^h Heb. stood. ^p 2 Kings 10. 15. 1 Chron. 29. 24. ^q Chron. 30. 8. ^q Lev. 6. 4, 6.

24 Of the singers also; Eliashib: and of the porters; Shallum, and Telem, and Uri.

25 Moreover of Israel: of the sons of Parosh; Ramiah, and Jeziah, and Malchiah, and Miamin, and Eleazar, and Malchijah, and Benaiah.

26 And of the sons of Elam; Mattaniah, Zechariah, and Jehiel, and Abdi, and Jeremoth, and Eliah.

27 And of the sons of Zattu; Elioenai, Eliashib, Mattaniah, and Jeremoth, and Zabad, and Aziza.

28 Of the sons also of Bebai; Jehohanan, Hananiah, Zabbai, and Athlai.

29 And of the sons of Bani; Meshullam, Malluch, and Adaiah, Jashub, and Sheal, and Ramoth.

30 And of the sons of Pahath-moab; Adna, and Chelal, Benaiah, Maaseiah, Mattaniah, Bezaleel, and Binnui, and Manasseh.

31 And of the sons of Harim; Eliezer, Ishijah, Malchiah, Shemaiah, Shimeon,

32 Benjamin, Malluch, and Shemaiah.

33 Of the sons of Hashum; Mattenai, Mattathah, Zabad, Eliphelet, Jeremai, Manasseh, and Shimei.

34 Of the sons of Bani; Maadai, Amram, and Uel,

35 Benaiah, Bedeiah, Chelluh,

36 Vaniah, Meremoth, Eliashib,

37 Mattaniah, Mattenai, and Jaasau,

38 And Bani, and Binnui, Shimei,

39 And Shelemiah, and Nathan, and Adaiah,

40 Machnadebai, Shashai, Sharai,

41 Azareel, and Shelemiah, Shemariah,

42 Shallum, Amariah, and Joseph.

43 Of the sons of Nebo; Jeiel, Mattithiah, Zabad, Zebina, Jadau, and Joel, Benaiah.

44 All these had taken strange wives: and some of them had wives by whom they had children.

The Book of NEHEMIAH.

CHAP. I.

1 *Nehemiah, understanding by Hanani the misery of Jerusalem, mourneth, fasteth, and prayeth.* 5 *His prayer.* [BEFORE CHRIST 446.]

THE words of ^a Nehemiah the son of Hachaliah. And it came to pass in the month Chisleu, in the twentieth year, as I was in Shushan the palace,

2 That Hanani, one of my brethren, came, he and *certain* men of Judah; and I asked them concerning the Jews that had escaped, which were left of the captivity, and concerning Jerusalem.

3 And they said unto me, The remnant that are left of the captivity there in the province *are* in great affliction and reproach: ^b the wall of Jerusalem also ^c *is* broken down, and the gates thereof are burned with fire.

4 ¶ And it came to pass, when I heard

these words, that I sat down and wept, and mourned *certain* days, and fasted, and prayed before the God of heaven,

5 And said, I beseech thee, ^d O LORD God of heaven, the great and terrible God, ^e that keepeth covenant and mercy for them that love him and observe his commandments:

6 Let thine ear now be attentive, and ^f thine eyes open, that thou mayest hear the prayer of thy servant, which I pray before thee now, day and night, for the children of Israel thy servants, and ^g confess the sins of the children of Israel, which we have sinned against thee: both I and my father's house have sinned.

7 ^h We have dealt very corruptly against thee, and have ⁱ not kept the commandments, nor the statutes, nor the judgments,

ⁱ Or, Machnadebai, according to some copies.

CHAP. I. a ch. 10. 1. b ch. 2. 17. c 2 Kings 25. 10. d Dan. 9. 4. e Ex. 20. 6.

f 1 Kings 8. 28, 29. 2 Chron. 6. 40. Dan. 9. 17, 18. g Dan. 9. 20. h Ps. 106. 6. Dan. 9. 5. i Deut. 28. 15.

which thou commandedst thy servant Moses.

8 Remember, I beseech thee, the word that thou commandedst thy servant Moses, saying, ^k *If ye transgress, I will scatter you abroad among the nations:*

9 ^l But *if* ye turn unto me, and keep my commandments, and do them; ^m though there were of you cast out unto the uttermost part of the heaven, *yet* will I gather them from thence, and will bring them unto the place that I have chosen to set my name there.

10 ⁿ Now these *are* thy servants and thy people, whom thou hast redeemed by thy great power, and by thy strong hand.

11 O LORD, I beseech thee, ^o let now thine ear be attentive to the prayer of thy servant, and to the prayer of thy servants, who ^p desire to fear thy name: and prosper, I pray thee, thy servant this day, and grant him mercy in the sight of this man. For I was the king's ^q cupbearer.

CHAP. II.

1 Artaxerxes, understanding the cause of Nehemiah's sadness, sendeth him with letters and commission to Jerusalem. 9 Nehemiah, to the grief of the enemies, cometh to Jerusalem. 12 He vieweth secretly the ruins of the walls. 17 He inciteth the Jews to build in despite of the enemies. [BEFORE CHRIST 445.]

AND it came to pass in the month Nisan, in the twentieth year of ^a Artaxerxes the king, *that* wine *was* before him: and ^b I took up the wine, and gave *it* unto the king. Now I had not been *beforetime* sad in his presence.

2 Wherefore the king said unto me, Why *is* thy countenance sad, seeing thou *art* not sick? this *is* nothing *else* but ^c sorrow of heart. Then I was very sore afraid,

3 And said unto the king, ^d Let the king live for ever: why should not my countenance be sad, when ^e the city, the place of my fathers' sepulchres, *lieth* waste, and the gates thereof are consumed with fire?

4 Then the king said unto me, For what

dost thou make request? So I prayed to the God of heaven.

5 And I said unto the king, If it please the king, and if thy servant have found favour in thy sight, that thou wouldest send me unto Judah, unto the city of my fathers' sepulchres, that I may build it.

6 And the king said unto me, (the ^a queen also sitting by him,) For how long shall thy journey be? and when wilt thou return? So it pleased the king to send me; and I set him ^f a time.

7 Moreover I said unto the king, If it please the king, let letters be given me to the governors beyond the river, that they may convey me over till I come into Judah;

8 And a letter unto Asaph the keeper of the king's forest, that he may give me timber to make beams for the gates of the palace which *appertained* ^g to the house, and for the wall of the city, and for the house that I shall enter into. And the king granted me, ^h according to the good hand of my God upon me.

9 ¶ Then I came to the governors beyond the river, and gave them the king's letters. Now the king had sent captains of the army and horsemen with me.

10 When Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobiah the servant, the Ammonite, heard *of it*, it grieved them exceedingly that there was come a man to seek the welfare of the children of Israel.

11 So I ⁱ came to Jerusalem, and was there three days.

12 ¶ And I arose in the night, I and some few men with me; neither told I *any* man what my God had put in my heart to do at Jerusalem: neither *was there any* beast with me, save the beast that I rode upon.

13 And I went out by night ^k by the gate of the valley, even before the dragon well, and to the dung port, and viewed the walls of Jerusalem, which were ^l broken

^k Lev. 26. 33. Deut. 4. 25, 26, 27. & 28. 64. ^l Lev. 26. 39, &c. Deut. 4. 29, 30, 31. & 30. 2. ^m Deut. 30. 4. ⁿ Deut. 9. 29. Dan. 9. 15. ^o ver. 6. ^p Isai. 26. 8. Heb. 13. 18. ^q ch. 2. 1.
CHAP. II. ^a Ezra 7. 1. ^b ch. 1. 11. ^c Prov. 15. 13. ^d 1 Kings 1. 31. Dan. 2. 4. VOL. I. Nos. 49 & 50. ^e 4 I

& 5. 10. & 6. 6, 21. ^e ch. 1. 3. ^a Heb. wife. ^f ch. 5. 14. & 13. 6. ^g ch. 3. 7. ^h Ezra 5. 5. & 7. 6, 9, 23. ver. 18. ⁱ Ezra 8. 32. ^k 2 Chron. 26. 9. ch. 3. 13. ^l ch. 1. 3. & ver. 17.

down, and the gates thereof were consumed with fire.

14 Then I went on to the ^m gate of the fountain, and to the king's pool: but *there was* no place for the beast *that was* under me to pass.

15 Then went I up in the night by the ⁿ brook, and viewed the wall, and turned back, and entered by the gate of the valley, and so returned.

16 And the rulers knew not whither I went, or what I did; neither had I as yet told *it* to the Jews, nor to the priests, nor to the nobles, nor to the rulers, nor to the rest that did the work.

17 ¶ Then said I unto them, Ye see the distress that we *are* in, how Jerusalem *lieth* waste, and the gates thereof are burned with fire: come, and let us build up the wall of Jerusalem, that we be no more ^o a reproach.

18 Then I told them of ^p the hand of my God which was good upon me; as also the king's words that he had spoken unto me. And they said, Let us rise up and build. So they ^q strengthened their hands for *this good work*.

19 But when Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobiah the servant, the Ammonite, and Geshem the Arabian, heard *it*, they ^r laughed us to scorn, and despised us, and said, What *is* this thing that ye do? ^s will ye rebel against the king?

20 Then answered I them, and said unto them, The God of heaven, he will prosper us; therefore we his servants will arise and build: ^t but ye have no portion, nor right, nor memorial, in Jerusalem.

CHAP. III.

The names and order of them that builded the wall.

[BEFORE CHRIST 445.]

THEN ^a Eliashib the high priest rose up with his brethren the priests, ^b and they builded the sheep gate; they sanctified it, and set up the doors of it; ^c even unto the tower of Meah they sanctified it, unto the tower of ^d Hananeel.

2 And ^a next unto him builded ^e the men of Jericho. And next to them builded Zaccur the son of Imri.

3 ^f But the fish gate did the sons of Hassenaah build, who *also* laid the beams thereof, and ^g set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

4 And next unto them repaired Meroth the son of Urijah, the son of Koz. And next unto them repaired Meshullam the son of Berechiah, the son of Mesheza-beel. And next unto them repaired Zadok the son of Baana.

5 And next unto them the Tekoites repaired; but their nobles put not their necks to ^h the work of their LORD.

6 Moreover ⁱ the old gate repaired Jehoiada the son of Paseah, and Meshullam the son of Besodeiah; they laid the beams thereof, and set up the doors thereof, and the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

7 And next unto them repaired Melatiah the Gibeonite, and Jadon the Meronothite, the men of Gibeon, and of Mizpah, unto the ^k throne of the governor on this side the river.

8 Next unto him repaired Uzziel the son of Harhaiah, of the goldsmiths. Next unto him also repaired Hananiah the son of *one of* the apothecaries, and they ^l fortified Jerusalem unto the ¹ broad wall.

9 And next unto them repaired Rephaiah the son of Hur, the ruler of the half part of Jerusalem.

10 And next unto them repaired Jedaiah the son of Harumaph, even over against his house. And next unto him repaired Hattush the son of Hashabniah.

11 Malchijah the son of Harim, and Hashub the son of Pahath-moab, repaired the ^m other piece, ⁿ and the tower of the furnaces.

12 And next unto him repaired Shallum the son of Halohesh, the ruler of the half part of Jerusalem, he and his daughters.

13 ⁿ The valley gate repaired Hanun,

^m ch. 3. 15. ⁿ 2 Sam. 15. 23. Jer. 31. 40. ^o ch. 1. 3. Ps. 44. 13. & 79. 4. Jer. 24. 9. Ezek. 5. 14, 15. & 22. 4. ^p ver. 8. ^q 2 Sam. 2. 7. ^r Ps. 44. 13. & 79. 4. & 80. 6. ^s ch. 6. 6. ^t Ezra 4. 3.

CHAP. III. ^a ch. 12. 10. ^b John 5. 2. ^c ch. 12. 39. ^d Jer. 31. 38. Zech. 14. 10.

^a Heb. at his hand. ^e Ezra 2. 34. ^f 2 Chron. 33. 14. ch. 12. 39. Zeph. 1. 10. ^g See ch. 6. 1. & 7. 1. ^h Judg. 5. 23. ⁱ ch. 12. 39. ^k ch. 2. 8. ^l Or, left Jerusalem unto the broad wall. ^m ch. 12. 38. ⁿ Heb. second measure. ⁿ ch. 12. 38. ⁿ ch. 2. 13.

and the inhabitants of Zanoah; they built it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and a thousand cubits on the wall unto ^o the dung gate.

14 But the dung gate repaired Malchiah the son of Rechab, the ruler of part of Beth-haccerem; he built it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

15 But ^p the gate of the fountain repaired Shallun the son of Col-hozeh, the ruler of part of Mizpah; he built it, and covered it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and the wall of the pool of ^a Siloah by the king's garden, and unto the stairs that go down from the city of David.

16 After him repaired Nehemiah the son of Azbuk, the ruler of the half part of Bethzur, unto *the place* over against the sepulchres of David, and to the ^r pool that was made, and unto the house of the mighty.

17 And after him repaired the Levites, Rehum the son of Bani. Next unto him repaired Hashabiah, the ruler of the half part of Keilah, in his part.

18 After him repaired their brethren, Bavai the son of Henadad, the ruler of the half part of Keilah.

19 And next to him repaired Ezer the son of Jeshua, the ruler of Mizpah, another piece over against the going up to the armoury at the ^a turning *of the wall*.

20 After him Baruch the son of ^d Zabbai earnestly repaired the other piece, from the turning *of the wall* unto the door of the house of Eliashib the high priest.

21 After him repaired Meremoth the son of Urijah the son of Koz another piece, from the door of the house of Eliashib even to the end of the house of Eliashib.

22 And after him repaired the priests, the men of the plain.

23 After him repaired Benjamin and Hashub over against their house. After

him repaired Azariah the son of Maaseiah the son of Ananiah by his house.

24 After him repaired Binnui the son of Henadad another piece, from the house of Azariah unto ^t the turning *of the wall*, even unto the corner.

25 Palal the son of Uzai, over against the turning *of the wall*, and the tower which lieth out from the king's high house, that *was* by the ^u court of the prison. After him Pedaiah the son of Parosh.

26 Moreover ^x the Nethinims ^e dwelt in ^y *Ophel*, unto *the place* over against ^z the water gate toward the east, and the tower that lieth out.

27 After them the Tekoites repaired another piece, over against the great tower that lieth out, even unto the wall of Ophel.

28 From above the ^a horse gate repaired the priests, every one over against his house.

29 After them repaired Zadok the son of Immer over against his house. After him repaired also Shemaiah the son of Shechaniah, the keeper of the east gate.

30 After him repaired Hananiah the son of Shelemiah, and Hanun the sixth son of Zalaph, another piece. After him repaired Meshullam the son of Berechiah over against his chamber.

31 After him repaired Malchiah the goldsmith's son unto the place of the Nethinims, and of the merchants, over against the gate of Miphkad, and to the ^e going up of the corner.

32 And between the going up of the corner unto the sheep gate repaired the goldsmiths and the merchants.

CHAP. IV.

1 *While the enemies scoff, Nehemiah prayeth and continueth the work.* 7 *Understanding the wrath and secrets of the enemy, he setteth a watch.* 13 *He armeth the labourers,* 19 *and giveth military precepts.* [BEFORE CHRIST 445.]

BUT it came to pass, ^a that when Sanballat heard that we builded the wall, he was wroth, and took great indignation, and mocked the Jews.

2 And he spake before his brethren and

^o ch. 2. 13. ^p ch. 2. 14. ^q John 9. 7. ^r 2 Kings 20. 20. Isai. 22. 11. ^s 2 Chron. 26. 9. ^d Or, Zaccai. ^t ver. 19. ^u Jer. 32. 2. & 33. 1. & 37. 21. ^x Ezra 2. 43. ch. 11. 21. ^e Or, which dwelt in Ophel, repaired unto. ^y 2 Chron. 27. 3. ^f Or, the tower.

^z ch. 8. 1, 3. & 12. 37. ^a 2 Kings 11. 16. 2 Chron. 23. 15. Jer. 31. 40. ^g Or, corner chamber.

CHAP. IV. ^a ch. 2. 10, 19.

the army of Samaria, and said, What do these feeble Jews? will they ^afortify themselves? will they sacrifice? will they make an end in a day? will they revive the stones out of the heaps of the rubbish which are burned?

3 Now ^bTobiah the Ammonite *was* by him, and he said, Even that which they build, if a fox go up, he shall even break down their stone wall.

4 ^cHear, O our God; for we are ^bdespised: and ^dturn their reproach upon their own head, and give them for a prey in the land of captivity:

5 And ^ecover not their iniquity, and let not their sin be blotted out from before thee: for they have provoked *thee* to anger before the builders.

6 So built we the wall; and all the wall was joined together unto the half thereof: for the people had a mind to work.

7 ¶ But it came to pass, *that* ^fwhen Sanballat, and Tobiah, and the Arabians, and the Ammonites, and the Ashdodites, heard that the walls of Jerusalem ^gwere made up, *and* that the breaches began to be stopped, then they were very wroth,

8 And ^hconspired all of them together to come *and* to fight against Jerusalem, and ⁱto hinder it.

9 Nevertheless ^jwe made our prayer unto our God, and set a watch against them day and night, because of them.

10 And Judah said, The strength of the bearers of burdens is decayed, and *there is* much rubbish; so that we are not able to build the wall.

11 And our adversaries said, They shall not know, neither see, till we come in the midst among them, and slay them, and cause the work to cease.

12 And it came to pass, that when the Jews which dwelt by them came, they said unto us ten times, ^kFrom all places whence ye shall return unto us *they will be upon you*.

13 ¶ Therefore set I ^lin the lower places behind the wall, *and* on the higher places, I even set the people after their families with their swords, their spears, and their bows.

14 And I looked, and rose up, and said unto the nobles, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people, ^mBe not ye afraid of them: remember the Lord, *which is* ⁿgreat and terrible, and ^ofight for your brethren, your sons, and your daughters, your wives, and your houses.

15 And it came to pass, when our enemies heard that it was known unto us, ^pand God had brought their counsel to nought, that we returned all of us to the wall, every one unto his work.

16 And it came to pass from that time forth, *that* the half of my servants wrought in the work, and the other half of them held both the spears, the shields, and the bows, and the habergeons; and the rulers *were* behind all the house of Judah.

17 They which builded on the wall, and they that bare burdens, with those that laded, *every one* with one of his hands wrought in the work, and with the other *hand* held a weapon.

18 For the builders, every one had his sword girded ^qby his side, and *so* builded. And he that sounded the trumpet *was* by me.

19 ¶ And I said unto the nobles, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people, The work *is* great and large, and we are separated upon the wall, one far from another.

20 In what place *therefore* ye hear the sound of the trumpet, resort ye thither unto us: ^rour God shall fight for us.

21 So we laboured in the work: and half of them held the spears from the rising of the morning till the stars appeared.

22 Likewise at the same time said I unto the people, Let every one with his servant lodge within Jerusalem, that in the night

^a Heb. leave to themselves. ^b ch. 2. 10, 19. ^c Ps. 123. 3, 4. ^d Heb. despite. ^e Ps. 79. 12. ^f Prov. 3. 34. ^g Ps. 69. 27, 28. & 109. 14, 15. ^h Jer. 18. 23. ⁱ ver. 1. ^j Heb. ascended. ^k Ps. 83. 3, 4, 5. ^l Heb. to make an error to it. ^m Ps. 50. 15. ⁿ Or, That from all

places ye must return to us. ^o Heb. from the lower parts of the place, &c. ^p Num. 14. 9. ^q Deut. 1. 29. ^r Deut. 10. 17. ^s 2 Sam. 10. 12. ^t Job 5. 12. ^u Heb. on his loins. ^v Ex. 14. 14, 25. ^w Deut. 1. 30. & 3. 22. & 20. 4. ^x Josh. 23. 10.

they may be a guard to us, and labour on the day.

23 So neither I, nor my brethren, nor my servants, nor the men of the guard which followed me, none of us put off our clothes, ^b *saving that* every one put them off for washing.

CHAP. V.

¹ *The Jews complain of their debt, mortgage, and bondage.*
⁶ *Nehemiah rebuketh the usurers, and causeth them to make a covenant of restitution.* ¹⁴ *He forbeareth his own allowance, and keepeth hospitality.* [BEFORE CHRIST 445.]

AND there was a great ^a cry of the people and of their wives against their ^b brethren the Jews.

2 For there were that said, We, our sons, and our daughters, *are* many: therefore we take up corn *for them*, that we may eat, and live.

3 *Some* also there were that said, We have mortgaged our lands, vineyards, and houses, that we might buy corn, because of the dearth.

4 There were also that said, We have borrowed money for the king's tribute, *and that upon* our lands and vineyards.

5 Yet now ^c our flesh *is* as the flesh of our brethren, our children as their children: and, lo, we ^d bring into bondage our sons and our daughters to be servants, and *some* of our daughters are brought unto bondage *already*: neither *is it* in our power to *redeem them*; for other men have our lands and vineyards.

6 ¶ And I was very angry when I heard their cry and these words.

7 Then ^a I consulted with myself, and I rebuked the nobles, and the rulers, and said unto them, ^e Ye exact usury, every one of his brother. And I set a great assembly against them.

8 And I said unto them, We after our ability have ^f redeemed our brethren the Jews, which were sold unto the heathen; and will ye even sell your brethren? or

shall they be sold unto us? Then held they their peace, and found nothing to answer.

9 Also I said, It *is* not good that ye do: ought ye not to walk ^g in the fear of our God ^h because of the reproach of the heathen our enemies?

10 I likewise, *and* my brethren, and my servants, might exact of them money and corn: I pray you, let us leave off this usury.

11 Restore, I pray you, to them, even this day, their lands, their vineyards, their oliveyards, and their houses, also the hundredth *part* of the money, and of the corn, the wine, and the oil, that ye exact of them.

12 Then said they, We will restore *them*, and will require nothing of them; so will we do as thou sayest. Then I called the priests, ⁱ and took an oath of them, that they should do according to this promise.

13 Also ^k I shook my lap, and said, So God shake out every man from his house, and from his labour, that performeth not this promise, even thus be he shaken out, and ^l emptied. And all the congregation said, Amen, and praised the LORD. ^m And the people did according to this promise.

14 ¶ Moreover from the time that I was appointed to be their governor in the land of Judah, from the twentieth year ⁿ even unto the two and thirtieth year of Artaxerxes the king, *that is*, twelve years, I and my brethren have not ^o eaten the bread of the governor.

15 But the former governors that *had been* before me were chargeable unto the people, and had taken of them bread and wine, beside forty shekels of silver; yea, even their servants bare rule over the people: but ^p so did not I, because of the ^q fear of God.

16 Yea, also I continued in the work of this wall, neither bought we any land: and

^a Or, every one went with his weapon for water. See Judg. 5. 11.
 CHAP. V. ^a Isai. 5. 7. ^b Lev. 25. 35, 36, 37. Deut. 15. 7. ^c Isai. 58. 7. ^d Ex. 21. 7.
 Lev. 25. 39. ^e Heb. my heart consulted in me. ^f Ex. 22. 25. Lev. 25. 36. Ezek. 22. 12.

^g Lev. 25. 48. ^h Lev. 25. 38. ⁱ 2 Sam. 12. 14. Rom. 2. 24. 1 Pet. 2. 12. ^j Ezra 10. 5.
 Jer. 34. 8, 9. ^k Matt. 10. 14. Acts 13. 51. & 18. 6. ^l Heb. empty, or, void. ^m 2 Kings
 23. 3. ⁿ ch. 13. 6. ^o 1 Cor. 9. 4, 15. ^p 2 Cor. 11. 9. & 12. 13. ^q ver. 9.

all my servants *were* gathered thither unto the work.

17 Moreover *there were* ^a at my table an hundred and fifty of the Jews and rulers, beside those that came unto us from among the heathen that *are* about us.

18 Now *that* ^r which was prepared *for me* daily *was* one ox *and* six choice sheep; also fowls were prepared for me, and once in ten days store of all sorts of wine: yet for all this ^s required not I the bread of the governor, because the bondage was heavy upon this people.

19 ^t Think upon me, my God, for good, *according* to all that I have done for this people.

CHAP. VI.

¹ Sanballat practiseth by craft, by rumours, by hired prophecies, to terrify Nehemiah. ¹⁵ The work is finished to the terror of the enemies. ¹⁷ Secret intelligence passeth between the enemies and the nobles of Judah. [BEFORE CHRIST 445.]

NOW it came to pass, ^a when Sanballat, and Tobiah, and ^a Geshem the Arabian, and the rest of our enemies, heard that I had builded the wall, and *that* there was no breach left therein; (^b though at that time I had not set up the doors upon the gates;)

2 That Sanballat and Geshem ^c sent unto me, saying, Come, let us meet together in *some one of* the villages in the plain of ^d Ono. But they ^e thought to do me mischief.

3 And I sent messengers unto them, saying, I *am* doing a great work, so that I cannot come down: why should the work cease, whilst I leave it, and come down to you?

4 Yet they sent unto me four times after this sort; and I answered them after the same manner.

5 Then sent Sanballat his servant unto me in like manner the fifth time with an open letter in his hand;

6 Wherein *was* written, It is reported among the heathen, and ^b Gashmu saith

it, that thou and the Jews think to rebel: for which cause thou buildest the wall, that thou mayest be their king, according to these words.

7 And thou hast also appointed prophets to preach of thee at Jerusalem, saying, *There is* a king in Judah: and now shall it be reported to the king according to these words. Come now therefore, and let us take counsel together.

8 Then I sent unto him, saying, There are no such things done as thou sayest, but thou feignest them out of thine own heart.

9 For they all made us afraid, saying, Their hands shall be weakened from the work, that it be not done. Now therefore, *O God*, strengthen my hands.

10 Afterward I came into the house of Shemaiah the son of Delaiah the son of Mehetabeel, who *was* shut up; and he said, Let us meet together in the house of God, within the temple, and let us shut the doors of the temple: for they will come to slay thee; yea, in the night will they come to slay thee.

11 And I said, Should such a man as I flee? and who *is there*, that, *being* as I *am*, would go into the temple to save his life? I will not go in.

12 And, lo, I perceived that God had not sent him; but that ^e he pronounced this prophecy against me: for Tobiah and Sanballat had hired him.

13 Therefore *was* he hired, that I should be afraid, and do so, and sin, and *that* they might have *matter* for an evil report, that they might reproach me.

14 ^h My God, think thou upon Tobiah and Sanballat according to these their works, and on the ⁱ prophetess Noadiah, and the rest of the prophets, that would have put me in fear.

15 ¶ So the wall was finished in the twenty and fifth *day of the month* Elul, in fifty and two days.

^a 2 Sam. 9. 7. ¹ Kings 18. 19. ^r 1 Kings 4. 22. ^s ver. 14, 15. ^t ch. 13. 22. CHAP. VI. ^a ch. 2. 10, 19. & 4. 1, 7. ^a Or, *Gashmu*, ver. 6. ^b ch. 3. 1, 3. ^c Prov.

26. 24, 25. ^d 1 Chron. 8. 12. ch. 11. 35. ^e Ps. 37. 12, 32. ^b Or, *Geshem*, ver. 1. ^f ch. 2. 19. ^g Ezek. 13. 22. ^h ch. 13. 29. ⁱ Ezek. 13. 17. 598

16 And it came to pass, that ^k when all our enemies heard *thereof*, and all the heathen that *were* about us saw *these things*, they were much cast down in their own eyes: for ^l they perceived that this work was wrought of our God.

17 ¶ Moreover in those days the nobles of Judah ^e sent many letters unto Tobiah, and *the letters* of Tobiah came unto them.

18 For *there were* many in Judah sworn unto him, because he *was* the son-in-law of Shechaniah the son of Arah; and his son Johanan had taken the daughter of Meshullam the son of Berechiah.

19 Also they reported his good deeds before me, and uttered my ^d words to him. And Tobiah sent letters to put me in fear.

CHAP. VII.

1 Nehemiah committeth the charge of Jerusalem to Hanani and Hananiah. 5 A register of the genealogy of them which came at the first out of Babylon, 9 of the people, 39 of the priests, 43 of the Levites, 46 of the Nethinims, 57 of Solomon's servants, 63 and of the priests which could not find their pedigree. 66 The whole number of them, with their substance. 70 Their oblations. [BEFORE CHRIST 445.]

NOW it came to pass, when the wall was built, and I had ^a set up the doors, and the porters and the singers and the Levites were appointed,

2 That I gave my brother Hanani, and Hananiah the ruler ^b of the palace, charge over Jerusalem: for he *was* a faithful man, and ^c feared God above many.

3 And I said unto them, Let not the gates of Jerusalem be opened until the sun be hot; and while they stand by, let them shut the doors, and bar *them*: and appoint watches of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, every one in his watch, and every one *to be* over against his house.

4 Now the city *was* ^a large and great: but the people *were* few therein, and the houses *were* not builded.

5 ¶ And my God put into mine heart to gather together the nobles, and the rulers, and the people, that they might be reckoned by genealogy. And I found a

register of the genealogy of them which came up at the first, and found written therein,

6 ^d These *are* the children of the province, that went up out of the captivity, of those that had been carried away, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away, and came again to Jerusalem and to Judah, every one unto his city;

7 Who came with Zerubbabel, Jeshua, Nehemiah, ^b Azariah, Raamiah, Nahamani, Mordecai, Bilshan, Mispereth, Bigvai, Nehum, Baanah. The number, *I say*, of the men of the people of Israel *was this*;

8 The children of Parosh, two thousand an hundred seventy and two.

9 The children of Shephatiah, three hundred seventy and two.

10 The children of Arah, six hundred fifty and two.

11 The children of Pahath-moab, of the children of Jeshua and Joab, two thousand and eight hundred *and* eighteen.

12 The children of Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

13 The children of Zattu, eight hundred forty and five.

14 The children of Zaccai, seven hundred and threescore.

15 The children of ^c Binnui, six hundred forty and eight.

16 The children of Bebai, six hundred twenty and eight.

17 The children of Azgad, two thousand three hundred twenty and two.

18 The children of Adonikam, six hundred threescore and seven.

19 The children of Bigvai, two thousand threescore and seven.

20 The children of Adin, six hundred fifty and five.

21 The children of Ater of Hezekiah, ninety and eight.

22 The children of Hashum, three hundred twenty and eight.

23 The children of Bezai, three hundred twenty and four.

^k ch. 2. 10. & 4. 1. 7. & 6. 1. ^l Ps. 126. 2. ^e Heb. multiplied their letters passing to Tobiah. ^d Or, matters.

CHAP. VII. ^a ch. 6. 1. ^b ch. 2. 8. ^c Ex. 18. 21. ^a Heb. broad in spaces. ^d Ezra 2. 1, &c. ^b Or, Seraiah: See Ezra 2. 2. ^c Or, Bani.

24 The children of ^d Hariph, an hundred and twelve.

25 The children of ^e Gibeon, ninety and five.

26 The men of Beth-lehem and Netophah, an hundred fourscore and eight.

27 The men of Anathoth, an hundred twenty and eight.

28 The men of ^f Beth-Azmaveth, forty and two.

29 The men of ^g Kirjath-jearim, Chephirah, and Beeroth, seven hundred forty and three.

30 The men of Ramah and Gaba, six hundred twenty and one.

31 The men of Michmas, an hundred and twenty and two.

32 The men of Beth-el and Ai, an hundred twenty and three.

33 The men of the other Nebo, fifty and two.

34 The children of the other ^e Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

35 The children of Harim, three hundred and twenty.

36 The children of Jericho, three hundred forty and five.

37 The children of Lod, Hadid, and Ono, seven hundred twenty and one.

38 The children of Senaah, three thousand nine hundred and thirty.

39 ¶ The priests: the children of ⁱ Jedaiah, of the house of Jeshua, nine hundred seventy and three.

40 The children of ^g Immer, a thousand fifty and two.

41 The children of ^h Pashur, a thousand two hundred forty and seven.

42 The children of ⁱ Harim, a thousand and seventeen.

43 ¶ The Levites: the children of Jeshua, of Kadmiel, *and* of the children of ^h Hodevah, seventy and four.

44 ¶ The singers: the children of Asaph, an hundred forty and eight.

45 ¶ The porters: the children of Shal-

lum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hatita, the children of Shobai, an hundred thirty and eight.

46 ¶ The Nethinims: the children of Ziha, the children of Hashupha, the children of Tabbaoth,

47 The children of Keros, the children of ⁱ Sia, the children of Padon,

48 The children of Lebana, the children of Hagaba, the children of ^k Shalmi,

49 The children of Hanan, the children of Giddel, the children of Gahar,

50 The children of Reaiah, the children of Rezin, the children of Nekoda,

51 The children of Gazzam, the children of Uzza, the children of Phaseah,

52 The children of Besai, the children of Meunim, the children of ^l Nephishesim,

53 The children of Bakbuk, the children of Hakupha, the children of Harhur,

54 The children of ^m Bazlith, the children of Mehida, the children of Harsha,

55 The children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the children of Tamah,

56 The children of Neziah, the children of Hatipha.

57 ¶ The children of Solomon's servants: the children of Sotai, the children of Sophereth, the children of ⁿ Perida,

58 The children of Jaala, the children of Darkon, the children of Giddel,

59 The children of Shephatiah, the children of Hattil, the children of Poche-reth of Zebaim, the children of ^o Amon.

60 All the Nethinims, and the children of Solomon's servants, *were* three hundred ninety and two.

61 ^k And these *were* they which went up *also* from Tel-melah, Tel-haresha, Cherub, ^p Addon, and Immer: but they could not shew their father's house, nor their ^q seed, whether they *were* of Israel.

62 The children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred forty and two.

^d Or, Jora. ^e Or, Gibbar. ^f Or, Azmaveth. ^g Or, Kirjath-arim. ^h See ver. 12. ⁱ 1 Chron. 24. 7. ^j 1 Chron. 24. 14. ^k See 1 Chron. 9. 12. & 24. 9. ^l 1 Chron. 24. 8. ^m Or, Hudaviah, Ezra 2. 40. or, Judah, Ezra 3. 9. ⁿ Or, Siaha. ^o Or, Shalmi.

ⁱ Or, Nephusim. ^m Or, Bazluth. ⁿ Or, Peruda. ^o Or, Ami. ^k Ezra 2. 59. ^p Or, Addan. ^q Or, pedigreee.

63 ¶ And of the priests: the children of Habaiah, the children of Koz, the children of Barzillai, which took *one* of the daughters of Barzillai the Gileadite to wife, and was called after their name.

64 These sought their register *among* those that were reckoned by genealogy, but it was not found: therefore were they, as polluted, put from the priesthood.

65 And ^r the Tirshatha said unto them, that they should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood *up* a priest with Urim and Thummim.

66 ¶ The whole congregation together *was* forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore,

67 Beside their manservants and their maidservants, of whom *there were* seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and they had two hundred forty and five singing men and singing women.

68 Their horses, seven hundred thirty and six: their mules, two hundred forty and five:

69 *Their* camels, four hundred thirty and five: six thousand seven hundred and twenty asses.

70 ¶ And ^s some of the chief of the fathers gave unto the work. ¹ The Tirshatha gave to the treasure a thousand drams of gold, fifty basons, five hundred and thirty priests' garments.

71 And *some* of the chief of the fathers gave to the treasure of the work ^m twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand and two hundred pound of silver.

72 And *that* which the rest of the people gave *was* twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand pound of silver, and threescore and seven priests' garments.

73 So the priests, and the Levites, and the porters, and the singers, and *some* of the people, and the Nethinims, and all Israel, dwelt in their cities; ⁿ and when the seventh month came, the children of Israel *were* in their cities.

CHAP. VIII.

¹ The religious manner of reading and hearing the law. ⁹ They comfort the people. ¹³ The forwardness of them to hear and be instructed. ¹⁶ They keep the feast of tabernacles. [BEFORE CHRIST 445.]

AND all ^a the people gathered themselves together as one man into the street that *was* ^b before the water gate; and they spake unto Ezra the ^c scribe to bring the book of the law of Moses, which the LORD had commanded to Israel.

2 And Ezra the priest brought ^d the law before the congregation both of men and women, and all ^e that could hear with understanding, ^e upon the first day of the seventh month.

3 And he read therein before the street that *was* before the water gate ^b from the morning until midday, before the men and the women, and those that could understand; and the ears of all the people *were* *attentive* unto the book of the law.

4 And Ezra the scribe stood upon a ^c pulpit of wood, which they had made for the purpose; and beside him stood Mattithiah, and Shema, and Anaiah, and Urijah, and Hilkiah, and Maaseiah, on his right hand; and on his left hand, Pedaiah, and Mishael, and Malchiah, and Hashum, and Hashbadana, Zechariah, and Meshullam.

5 And Ezra opened the book in the ^d sight of all the people; (for he was above all the people;) and when he opened it, all the people ^f stood up:

6 And Ezra blessed the LORD, the great God. And all the people ^g answered, Amen, Amen, with ^h lifting up their hands: and they ⁱ bowed their heads, and worshipped the LORD with *their* faces to the ground.

7 Also Jeshua, and Bani, and Sherebiah, Jamin, Akkub, Shabbethai, Hodijah, Maaseiah, Kelita, Azariah, Jozabad, Hanan, Pelaiah, and the Levites, ^k caused the people to understand the law: and the people *stood* in their place.

8 So they read in the book in the law

^r Or, the governor, ch. 8. 9. ^s Heb. part. ¹ ch. 8. 9. ^m So Ezra 2. 69. ⁿ Ezra 3. 1.
CHAP. VIII. ^a Ezra 3. 1. ¹ Esdr. 9. 38, &c. ^b ch. 3. 28. ^c Ezra 7. 6. ^d Deut. 31.
^{11, 12.} ^a Heb. that understood in hearing. ^e Lev. 23. 24. ^b Heb. from the light.
VOL. I. Nos. 51 & 52. ^k

^c Heb. tower of wood. ^d Heb. eyes. ^f Judg. 3. 20. ^g 1 Cor. 14. 16. ^h Lam. 3. 41.
¹ Tim. 2. 8. ⁱ Ex. 4. 31. & 12. 27. ² Chron. 20. 18. ^k Lev. 10. 11. Deut. 33. 10. ² Chron. 17. 7, 8, 9. Mal. 2. 7.

of God distinctly, and gave the sense, and caused *them* to understand the reading.

9 ¶ And Nehemiah, which is ^e the Tirshatha, and Ezra the priest the scribe, ^m and the Levites that taught the people, said unto all the people, ⁿ This day is holy unto the LORD your God; ^o mourn not, nor weep. For all the people wept, when they heard the words of the law.

10 Then he said unto them, Go your way, eat the fat, and drink the sweet, ^p and send portions unto them for whom nothing is prepared: for *this day is holy* unto our LORD: neither be ye sorry; for the joy of the LORD is your strength.

11 So the Levites stilled all the people, saying, Hold your peace, for the day is holy; neither be ye grieved.

12 And all the people went their way to eat, and to drink, and to ^q send portions, and to make great mirth, because they had ^r understood the words that were declared unto them.

13 ¶ And on the second day were gathered together the chief of the fathers of all the people, the priests, and the Levites, unto Ezra the scribe, even ^s to understand the words of the law.

14 And they found written in the law which the LORD had commanded ^t by Moses, that the children of Israel should dwell in ^u booths in the feast of the seventh month:

15 And ^v that they should publish and proclaim in all their cities, and ^w in Jerusalem, saying, Go forth unto the mount, and ^x fetch olive branches, and pine branches, and myrtle branches, and palm branches, and branches of thick trees, to make booths, as *it is written*.

16 ¶ So the people went forth, and brought *them*, and made themselves booths, every one upon the ^y roof of his house, and in their courts, and in the courts of the house of God, and in the street of the

^z water gate, ^a and in the street of the gate of Ephraim.

17 And all the congregation of them that were come again out of the captivity made booths, and sat under the booths: for since the days of Jeshua the son of Nun unto that day had not the children of Israel done so. And there was very ^b great gladness.

18 Also ^c day by day, from the first day unto the last day, he read in the book of the law of God. And they kept the feast seven days; and on the eighth day *was* ^d a solemn assembly, ^e according unto the manner.

CHAP. IX.

1 *A solemn fast, and repentance of the people.* 4 *The Levites make a religious confession of God's goodness, and their wickedness.* [BEFORE CHRIST 445.]

NOW in the twenty and fourth day of ^a this month the children of Israel were assembled with fasting, and with sackclothes, ^b and earth upon them.

2 And ^c the seed of Israel separated themselves from all ^d strangers, and stood and confessed their sins, and the iniquities of their fathers.

3 And they stood up in their place, and ^e read in the book of the law of the LORD their God *one* fourth part of the day; and *another* fourth part they confessed, and worshipped the LORD their God.

4 ¶ Then stood up upon the ^f stairs, of the Levites, Jeshua, and Bani, Kadmiel, Shebaniah, Bunni, Sherebiah, Bani, *and* Chenani, and cried with a loud voice unto the LORD their God.

5 Then the Levites, Jeshua, and Kadmiel, Bani, Hashabniah, Sherebiah, Hodijah, Shebaniah, *and* Pethahiah, said, Stand up *and* bless the LORD your God for ever and ever: and blessed be ^g thy glorious name, which is exalted above all blessing and praise.

6 ^h Thou, *even* thou, *art* LORD alone; ⁱ thou hast made heaven, ^j the heaven of

1 Ezra 2. 63. ch. 7. 65. & 10. 1. e Or, the governor. m 2 Chron. 35. 3. ver. 8. n Lev. 23. 24. Num. 29. 1. o Deut. 16. 14, 15. Eccles. 3. 4. p Esth. 9. 19, 22. Rev. 11. 10. q ver. 10. r ver. 7, 8. s Or, that they might instruct in the words of the law. t Lev. 23. 40. u Deut. 23. 40. v Deut. 22. 8. w ch. 12. 37. x 2 Kings 14. 13. ch. 12. 39. y 2 Chron. 30. 21. z Deut.

31. 10, &c. a Heb. a restraint. d Lev. 23. 36. Num. 29. 35. CHAP. IX. a ch. 8. 2. b Josh. 7. 6. 1 Sam. 4. 12. 2 Sam. 1. 2. Job 2. 12. c Ezra 10. 11. ch. 13. 3, 30. d Heb. strange children. e ch. 8. 7, 8. f Or, scaffold. g 1 Chron. 29. 13. h 2 Kings 19. 15, 19. Ps. 86. 10. Is. 37. 16, 20. i Gen. 1. 1. Ex. 20. 11. Rev. 14. 7. j Deut. 10. 14. 1 Kings 8. 27.

heavens, with ⁱ all their host, the earth, and all *things* that *are* therein, the seas, and all that *is* therein, and thou ^k preservest them all; and the host of heaven worshippeth thee.

7 Thou *art* the LORD the God, who didst choose ^l Abram, and broughtest him forth out of Ur of the Chaldees, and gavest him the name of ^m Abraham;

8 And foundest his heart ⁿ faithful before thee, and madest a ^o covenant with him to give the land of the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Jebusites, and the Girgashites, to give *it*, *I say*, to his seed, and ^p hast performed thy words; for thou *art* righteous:

9 ^q And didst see the affliction of our fathers in Egypt, and ^r heardest their cry by the Red Sea;

10 And ^s shewedst signs and wonders upon Pharaoh, and on all his servants, and on all the people of his land: for thou knewest that they ^t dealt proudly against them. So didst thou ^u get thee a name, as *it is* this day.

11 ^x And thou didst divide the sea before them, so that they went through the midst of the sea on the dry land; and their persecutors thou threwest into the deeps, ^y as a stone into the mighty waters.

12 Moreover thou ^z leddest them in the day by a cloudy pillar; and in the night by a pillar of fire, to give them light in the way wherein they should go.

13 ^a Thou camest down also upon mount Sinai, and spakest with them from heaven, and gavest them ^b right judgments, and ^c true laws, good statutes and commandments:

14 And madest known unto them thy ^e holy sabbath, and commandedst them precepts, statutes, and laws, by the hand of Moses thy servant:

15 And ^d gavest them bread from heaven for their hunger, and ^e broughtest forth

water for them out of the rock for their thirst, and promisedst them that they should ^f go in to possess the land ^g which thou hadst sworn to give them.

16 ^h But they and our fathers dealt proudly, and ⁱ hardened their necks, and hearkened not to thy commandments,

17 And refused to obey, ⁱ neither were mindful of thy wonders that thou didst among them; but hardened their necks, and in their rebellion appointed ^k a captain to return to their bondage: but thou *art* ^e a God ready to pardon, ^l gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and forsookest them not.

18 Yea, ^m when they had made them a molten calf, and said, This *is* thy God that brought thee up out of Egypt, and had wrought great provocations;

19 Yet thou in thy ⁿ manifold mercies forsookest them not in the wilderness: the ^o pillar of the cloud departed not from them by day, to lead them in the way; neither the pillar of fire by night, to shew them light, and the way wherein they should go.

20 Thou gavest also thy ^p good spirit to instruct them, and witheldest not thy ^q manna from their mouth, and gavest them ^r water for their thirst.

21 Yea, ^s forty years didst thou sustain them in the wilderness, *so that* they lacked nothing; their ^t clothes waxed not old, and their feet swelled not.

22 Moreover thou gavest them kingdoms and nations, and didst divide them into corners: so they possessed the land of ^u Sihon, and the land of the king of Heshbon, and the land of Og king of Bashan.

23 ^x Their children also multipliedst thou as the stars of heaven, and broughtest them into the land, concerning which thou hadst promised to their fathers, that they should go in to possess *it*.

24 So ^y the children went in and pos-

ⁱ Gen. 2. 1. ^k Ps. 36. 6. ^l Gen. 11. 31. & 12. 1. ^m Gen. 17. 5. ⁿ Gen. 15. 6. ^o Gen. 12. 7. & 15. 18. & 17. 7. 8. ^p Josh. 23. 14. ^q Ex. 2. 25. & 3. 7. ^r Ex. 14. 10. ^s Ex. 7. 8, 9, 10, 12, & 14, chapters. ^t Ex. 18. 11. ^u Ex. 9. 16. ^v Isai. 63. 12, 14. ^w Jer. 32. 20. ^x Dan. 9. 15. ^y Ex. 14. 21, 22, 27, 28. ^z Ps. 78. 13. ^a Ex. 15. 5, 10. ^b Ex. 13. 21. ^c Ex. 19. 20. & 20. 1. ^d Ps. 19. 8, 9. ^e Rom. 7. 12. ^f Heb. *laws of truth*. ^g Gen. 2. 3. ^h Exod. 20. 8, 11. ⁱ Ex. 16. 14, 15. ^j John 6. 31. ^k Ex. 17. 6. ^l Num. 20. 9, &c. ^m Deut.

1. 8. ⁿ Heb. *which thou hadst lift up thine hand to give them*. ^o Num. 14. 30. ^p ver. 29. ^q Ps. 106. 6. ^r Deut. 31. 27. ^s 2 Kings 17. 14. ^t 2 Chron. 30. 8. ^u Jer. 19. 15. ^v Ps. 78. 11, 42, 43. ^w k Num. 14. 4. ^x Heb. *a God of pardons*. ^y 1 Ex. 34. 6. ^z Num. 14. 18. ^a Ps. 86. 5, 15. ^b Joel 2. 13. ^c m Ex. 32. 4. ^d n ver. 27. ^e Ps. 106. 45. ^f o Ex. 13. 21, 22. ^g Num. 14. 14. 1. ^h Cor. 10. 1. ⁱ p Num. 11. 17. ^j Isai. 63. 11. ^k q Ex. 16. 15. ^l Josh. 5. 12. ^m r Ex. 17. 6. ⁿ s Deut. 2. 7. ^o t Deut. 8. 4. & 29. 5. ^p u Num. 21. 21, &c. ^q x Gen. 22. 17. ^r y Josh. 1. 2, &c.

essed the land, and ^z thou subduedst before them the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites, and gavest them into their hands, with their kings, and the people of the land, that they might do with them ^f as they would.

25 And they took strong cities, and a ^a fat land, and possessed ^b houses full of all goods, ^c wells digged, vineyards, and oliveyards, and ^d fruit trees in abundance: so they did eat, and were filled, and ^e became fat, and delighted themselves in thy great ^d goodness.

26 Nevertheless they ^e were disobedient, and rebelled against thee, and ^f cast thy law behind their backs, and slew thy ^g prophets which testified against them to turn them to thee, and they wrought great provocations.

27 ^h Therefore thou deliveredst them into the hand of their enemies, who vexed them: and in the time of their trouble, when they cried unto thee, thou ⁱ heardest *them* from heaven; and according to thy manifold mercies ^k thou gavest them saviours, who saved them out of the hand of their enemies.

28 But after they had rest, ^l they did evil again before thee: therefore leftest thou them in the hand of their enemies, so that they had the dominion over them: yet when they returned, and cried unto thee, thou heardest *them* from heaven; and ^m many times didst thou deliver them according to thy mercies;

29 And testifiedst against them, that thou mightest bring them again unto thy law: yet they ⁿ dealt proudly, and hearkened not unto thy commandments, but sinned against thy judgments, (^o which if a man do, he shall live in them;) and ^k withdrew the shoulder, and hardened their neck, and would not hear.

30 Yet many years didst thou ⁱ forbear

them, and testifiedst ^p against them by thy spirit ^m in thy prophets: yet would they not give ear: ^r therefore gavest thou them into the hand of the people of the lands.

31 Nevertheless for thy great mercies' sake ^a thou didst not utterly consume them, nor forsake them; for thou *art* ^t a gracious and merciful God.

32 Now therefore, our God, the great, the ^u mighty, and the terrible God, who keepest covenant and mercy, let not all the ^v trouble seem little before thee, ^o that hath come upon us, on our kings, on our princes, and on our priests, and on our prophets, and on our fathers, and on all thy people, ^x since the time of the kings of Assyria unto this day.

33 Howbeit ^y thou *art* just in all that is brought upon us; for thou hast done right, but ^z we have done wickedly:

34 Neither have our kings, our princes, our priests, nor our fathers, kept thy law, nor hearkened unto thy commandments and thy testimonies, wherewith thou didst testify against them.

35 For they have ^a not served thee in their kingdom, and in ^b thy great goodness that thou gavest them, and in the large and ^c fat land which thou gavest before them, neither turned they from their wicked works.

36 Behold, ^d we *are* servants this day, and *for* the land that thou gavest unto our fathers to eat the fruit thereof and the good thereof, behold, we *are* servants in it:

37 And ^e it yieldeth much increase unto the kings whom thou hast set over us because of our sins: also they have ^f dominion over our bodies, and over our cattle, at their pleasure, and we *are* in great distress.

38 And because of all this we ^g make a sure covenant, and write *it*; and our princes, Levites, and priests, ^h seal *unto it*.

z Ps. 44. 2, 3. f Heb. according to their will. a ver. 35. Num. 13. 27. Deut. 8. 7, 8. Ezek. 20. 6. b Deut. 6. 11. g Or, cisterns. h Heb. tree of food. c Deut. 32. 15. d Hos. 3. 5. e Judg. 2. 11, 12. Ezek. 20. 21. f 1 Kings 14. 9. Psal. 50. 17. g 1 Kings 18. 4. & 19. 10. 2 Chron. 24. 20, 21. Matt. 23. 37. Acts 7. 52. h Judg. 2. 14. & 3. 8, &c. Ps. 106. 41, 42. i Ps. 106. 44. k Judg. 2. 18. & 3. 9. l Heb. they returned to do evil. m So Judg. 3. 11, 12, 30. & 4. 1. & 5. 31. & 6. 1. n Ps. 106. 43. o ver. 16. p Lev. 18. 5. Ezek. 20. 11. Rom. 10. 5. Gal. 3. 12. k Heb. they gave a withdrawing shoulder, Zech. 7. 11.

l Heb. protract over them. p 2 Kings 17. 13. 2 Chron. 36. 15. Jer. 7. 25. & 25. 4. m Heb. in the hand of thy prophets. q See Acts 7. 51. 1 Pet. 1. 11. 2 Pet. 1. 21. r Isai. 5. 5. & 42. 24. s Jer. 4. 27. & 5. 10, 18. t ver. 17. u Ex. 34. 6, 7. ch. 1. 5. n Heb. weariness. o Heb. that hath found us. x 2 Kings 17. 3. y Den. 9. 14. Ps. 119. 137. z Ps. 106. 6. Dan. 9. 5, 6, 8. a Deut. 28. 47. b ver. 25. c ver. 25. d Deut. 28. 48. Ezra 9. 9. Baruch 3. 8. e Deut. 28. 33, 51. f Deut. 28. 48. g 2 Kings 23. 3. 2 Chron. 29. 10. & 24. 31. ch. 10. 29. Ezra 10. 3. h Heb. are at the sealing, or, sealed. h ch. 10. 1.

CHAP. X.

1 The names of them that sealed the covenant. 29 The points of the covenant. [BEFORE CHRIST 445.]

NOW ^a those that sealed *were*, ^a Nehemiah, ^b the Tirshatha, ^b the son of Hachaliah, and Zidkijah,

2 ^c Seraiah, Azariah, Jeremiah,

3 Pashur, Amariah, Malchijah,

4 Hattush, Shebaniah, Malluch,

5 Harim, Meremoth, Obadiah,

6 Daniel, Ginnethon, Baruch,

7 Meshullam, Abijah, Mijamin,

8 Maaziah, Bilgai, Shemaiah : these *were* the priests.

9 And the Levites : both Jeshua the son of Azaniah, Binnui of the sons of Henadad, Kadmiel ;

10 And their brethren, Shebaniah, Hodijah, Kelita, Pelaiah, Hanan,

11 Micha, Rehob, Hashabiah,

12 Zaccur, Sherebiah, Shebaniah,

13 Hodijah, Bani, Beninu.

14 The chief of the people ; ^d Parosh, Pahath-moab, Elam, Zattu, Bani,

15 Bunni, Azgad, Bebai,

16 Adonijah, Bigvai, Adin,

17 Ater, Hizkijah, Azzur,

18 Hodijah, Hashum, Bezai,

19 Hariph, Anathoth, Nebai,

20 Magpiash, Meshullam, Hezir,

21 Meshezabeel, Zadok, Jaddua,

22 Pelatiah, Hanan, Anaiah,

23 Hoshea, Hananiah, Hashub,

24 Hallohesh, Pileha, Shobek,

25 Rehum, Hashabnah, Maaseiah,

26 And Ahijah, Hanan, Anan,

27 Malluch, Harim, Baanah.

28 ¶ ^e And the rest of the people, the priests, the Levites, the porters, the singers, the Nethinims, ^f and all they that had separated themselves from the people of the lands unto the law of God, their wives, their sons, and their daughters, every one having knowledge, and having understanding ;

29 They clave to their brethren, their

nobles, ^g and entered into a curse, and into an oath, ^h to walk in God's law, which was given ^c by Moses the servant of God, and to observe and do all the commandments of the LORD our Lord, and his judgments and his statutes ;

30 And that we would not give ⁱ our daughters unto the people of the land, nor take their daughters for our sons :

31 ^k And *if* the people of the land bring ware or any victuals on the sabbath day to sell, *that* we would not buy it of them on the sabbath, or on the holy day : and *that* we would leave the ^l seventh year, and the ^m exaction of ^d every debt.

32 Also we made ordinances for us, to charge ourselves yearly with the third part of a shekel for the service of the house of our God ;

33 For ⁿ the shewbread, and for the ^o continual meat offering, and for the continual burnt offering, of the sabbaths, of the new moons, for the set feasts, and for the holy *things*, and for the sin offerings to make an atonement for Israel, and *for* all the work of the house of our God.

34 And we cast the lots among the priests, the Levites, and the people, ^p for the wood offering, to bring *it* into the house of our God, after the houses of our fathers, at times appointed year by year, to burn upon the altar of the LORD our God, ^q as *it is* written in the law :

35 And ^r to bring the firstfruits of our ground, and the firstfruits of all fruit of all trees, year by year, unto the house of the LORD :

36 Also the firstborn of our sons, and of our cattle, as *it is* written ^s in the law, and the firstlings of our herds and of our flocks, to bring to the house of our God, unto the priests that minister in the house of our God :

37 ^t And *that* we should bring the firstfruits of our dough, and our offerings, and

CHAP. X. a Heb. at the sealings. ch. 9. 38. a ch. 8. 9. b Or, the governor. b ch. 1. 1. c See ch. 12. 1-21. d See Ezra 2. 3, &c. ch. 7. 8, &c. e Ezra 2. 36-43. f Ezra 9. 1. & 10. 11, 12, 19. ch. 13. 3. g Deut. 29. 12, 14. ch. 5. 12, 13. Ps. 119. 106. h 2 Kings 23. 3. 2 Chron. 34. 31. c Heb. by the hand of. i Ex. 34. 16. Deut. 7. 3. Ezra 9. 13, 14. k Ex. 20. 10. Lev. 23. 3. Deut. 5. 12. ch. 13. 15, &c. l Exod. 23. 10.

11. Lev. 25. 4. m Deut. 15. 1, 2. ch. 5. 12. d Heb. every band. n Lev. 24. 5, &c. 2 Chron. 2. 4. o See Num. 28, & 29. p ch. 13. 31. Isai. 40. 16. q Lev. 6. 12. r Ex. 23. 19. & 34. 26. Lev. 19. 23. Num. 18. 12. Deut. 26. 2. s Ex. 13. 2, 12, 13. Lev. 27. 26. 27. Num. 18. 15, 16. t Lev. 23. 17. Num. 15. 19. & 18. 12, &c. Deut. 18. 4. & 26. 2.

the fruit of all manner of trees, of wine and of oil, unto the priests, to the chambers of the house of our God; and ^u the tithes of our ground unto the Levites, that the same Levites might have the tithes in all the cities of our tillage.

38 And the priest the son of Aaron shall be with the Levites, ^x when the Levites take tithes: and the Levites shall bring up the tithe of the tithes unto the house of our God, to ^y the chambers, into the treasure house.

39 For the children of Israel and the children of Levi ^z shall bring the offering of the corn, of the new wine, and the oil, unto the chambers, where *are* the vessels of the sanctuary, and the priests that minister, and the porters, and the singers: ^a and we will not forsake the house of our God.

CHAP. XI.

¹ The rulers, voluntary men, and the tenth man chosen by lot, dwell at Jerusalem. ³ A catalogue of their names. ²⁰ The residue dwell in other cities. [BEFORE CHRIST 445.]

AND the rulers of the people dwelt at Jerusalem: the rest of the people also cast lots, to bring one of ten to dwell in Jerusalem ^a the holy city, and nine parts *to dwell* in other cities.

2 And the people blessed all the men, that ^b willingly offered themselves to dwell at Jerusalem.

3 ¶ ^c Now these *are* the chief of the province that dwelt in Jerusalem: but in the cities of Judah dwelt every one in his possession in their cities, *to wit*, Israel, the priests, and the Levites, and ^d the Nethinims, and ^e the children of Solomon's servants.

4 And ^f at Jerusalem dwelt *certain* of the children of Judah, and of the children of Benjamin. Of the children of Judah; Athaiah the son of Uzziah, the son of Zechariah, the son of Amariah, the son of Shephatiah, the son of Mahalaleel, of the children of ^g Perez;

5 And Maaseiah the son of Baruch, the

son of Col-hozeh, the son of Hazaiah, the son of Adaiah, the son of Joiarib, the son of Zechariah, the son of Shiloni.

6 All the sons of Perez that dwelt at Jerusalem *were* four hundred threescore and eight valiant men.

7 And these *are* the sons of Benjamin; Sallu the son of Meshullam, the son of Joed, the son of Pedaiiah, the son of Kolaiah, the son of Maaseiah, the son of Ithiel, the son of Jesaiah.

8 And after him Gabbai, Sallai, nine hundred twenty and eight.

9 And Joel the son of Zichri *was* their overseer: and Judah the son of Senuah *was* second over the city.

10 ^h Of the priests: Jedaiah the son of Joiarib, Jachin.

11 Seraiah the son of Hilkiyah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Zadok, the son of Meraioth, the son of Ahitub, *was* the ruler of the house of God.

12 And their brethren that did the work of the house *were* eight hundred twenty and two: and Adaiah the son of Jeroham, the son of Pelaliah, the son of Amzi, the son of Zechariah, the son of Pashur, the son of Malchiah,

13 And his brethren, chief of the fathers, two hundred forty and two: and Amashai the son of Azareel, the son of Ahasai, the son of Meshillemoth, the son of Immer,

14 And their brethren, mighty men of valour, an hundred twenty and eight: and their overseer *was* Zabdiel, ^a the son of *one of* the great men.

15 Also of the Levites: Shemaiah the son of Hashub, the son of Azrikam, the son of Hashabiah, the son of Bunni;

16 And Shabbethai and Jozabad, of the chief of the Levites, ^b *had* the oversight of ⁱ the outward business of the house of God.

17 And Mattaniah the son of Micha, the son of Zabdi, the son of Asaph, *was*

^u Lev. 27. 30. Num. 18. 21, &c. ^x Num. 18. 26. ^y 1 Chron. 9. 26. 2 Chron. 31. 11. ^z Deut. 12. 6, 11. 2 Chron. 31. 12. ch. 13. 12. ^a ch. 13. 10, 11. CHAP. XI. ^a ver. 18. Matt. 4. 5. & 27. 53. ^b Judg. 5. 9. ^c 1 Chron. 9. 2, 3.

^d Ezra 2. 43. ^e Ezra 2. 55. ^f 1 Chron. 9. 3, &c. ^g Gen. 38. 29, *Pharez*. ^h 1 Chron. 9. 10, &c. ^a Or, the son of Haggadolim. ^b Heb. were over. ⁱ 1 Chron. 26. 28.

the principal to begin the thanksgiving in prayer : and Bakkukiah the second among his brethren, and Abda the son of Sham-mua, the son of Galal, the son of Jeduthun.

18 All the Levites in ^k the holy city were two hundred fourscore and four.

19 Moreover the porters, Akkub, Talmon, and their brethren that kept ^e the gates, were an hundred seventy and two.

20 ¶ And the residue of Israel, of the priests, and the Levites, were in all the cities of Judah, every one in his inheritance.

21 ¹ But the Nethinims dwelt in ^d Ophel : and Ziha and Gispa were over the Nethinims.

22 The overseer also of the Levites at Jerusalem was Uzzi the son of Bani, the son of Hashabiah, the son of Mattaniah, the son of Micha. Of the sons of Asaph, the singers were over the business of the house of God.

23 For ^m it was the king's commandment concerning them, that ^e a certain portion should be for the singers, due for every day.

24 And Pethahiah the son of Mesheza-beel, of the children of ⁿ Zerah the son of Judah, was ^o at the king's hand in all matters concerning the people.

25 And for the villages, with their fields, some of the children of Judah dwelt at ^p Kirjath-arba, and in the villages thereof, and at Dibon, and in the villages thereof, and at Jekabzeel, and in the villages thereof,

26 And at Jeshua, and at Moladah, and at Beth-phelet,

27 And at Hazar-shual, and at Beer-sheba, and in the villages thereof,

28 And at Ziklag, and at Mekonah, and in the villages thereof,

29 And at En-rimmon, and at Zareah, and at Jarmuth,

30 Zanoah, Adullam, and in their vil-

lages, at Lachish, and the fields thereof, at Azekah, and in the villages thereof. And they dwelt from Beer-sheba unto the valley of Hinnom.

31 The children also of Benjamin ^f from Geba dwelt ^g at Michmash, and Aija, and Beth-el, and in their villages,

32 And at Anathoth, Nob, Ananiah,

33 Hazor, Ramah, Gittaim,

34 Hadid, Zeboim, Neballat,

35 Lod, and Ono, ⁱ the valley of craftsmen.

36 And of the Levites were divisions in Judah, and in Benjamin.

CHAP. XII.

1 The priests, 8 and the Levites, which came up with Zerubbabel. 10 The succession of high priests. 22 Certain chief Levites. 27 The solemnity of the dedication of the walls. 44 The offices of priests and Levites appointed in the temple. [BEFORE CHRIST 536.]

NOW these are the ^a priests and the Levites that went up with Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Jeshua : ^b Seraiah, Jeremiah, Ezra,

2 Amariah, ^a Malluch, Hattush,

3 ^b Shechaniah, ^c Rehum, ^d Meremoth,

4 Iddo, ^e Ginnetho, ^e Abijah,

5 ^f Miamin, ^g Maadiah, Bilgah,

6 Shemaiah, and Joiarib, Jedaiah,

7 ^h Sallu, Amok, Hilkiah, Jedaiah.

These were the chief of the priests and of their brethren in the days of ^d Jeshua.

8 Moreover the Levites : Jeshua, Bin-nui, Kadmiel, Sherebiah, Judah, and Mattaniah, ^e which was over ⁱ the thanksgiving, he and his brethren.

9 Also Bakkukiah and Unni, their brethren, were over against them in the watches.

10 ¶ And Jeshua begat Joiakim, Joiakim also begat Eliashib, and Eliashib begat Joiada,

11 And Joiada begat Jonathan, and Jonathan begat Jaddua.

12 And in the days of Joiakim were priests, the chief of the fathers : of Seraiah, Meraiah ; of Jeremiah, Hananiah ;

k ver. 1. c Heb. at the gates. l See ch. 3. 26. d Or, the tower. m See Ezra 6. 8, 9. & 7. 20, &c. e Or, to a sure ordinance. n Gen. 38. 30. Zarah. o 1 Chron. 18. 17. & 23. 28. p Josh. 14. 15. f Or, of Geba. g Or, to Michmash. q 1 Chron. 4. 14. CHAP. XII. a Ezra 2. 1, 2. b See ch. 10. 2-8. c Or, Melicu, ver. 14. d Or,

Shebaniah, ver. 14. c Or, Harim, ver. 15. d Or, Meraioth, ver. 15. e Or, Ginnethon, ver. 16. c Luke 1. 5. f Or, Miniamin, ver. 17. g Or, Moadiah, ver. 17. h Or, Sallai, ver. 20. d Ezra 3. 2. Hag. 1. 1. Zech. 3. 1. e ch. 11. 17. i That is, the psalms of thanksgiving.

13 Of Ezra, Meshullam ; of Amariah, Jehohanan ;

14 Of Melicu, Jonathan ; of Shebaniah, Joseph ;

15 Of Harim, Adna ; of Meraioth, Helkai ;

16 Of Iddo, Zechariah ; of Ginnethon, Meshullam ;

17 Of Abijah, Zichri ; of Miniamin of Moadiah, Piltai ;

18 Of Bilgah, Shammua ; of Shemaiah, Jehonathan ;

19 And of Joiarib, Mattenai ; of Jedaiah, Uzzi ;

20 Of Sallai, Kallai ; of Amok, Eber ;

21 Of Hilkiah, Hashabiah ; of Jedaiah, Nethaneel.

22 ¶ The Levites in the days of Eliashib, Joiada, and Johanan, and Jaddua, *were* recorded chief of the fathers : also the priests, to the reign of Darius the Persian.

23 The sons of Levi, the chief of the fathers, *were* written in the book of the ^fchronicles, even until the days of Johanan the son of Eliashib.

24 And the chief of the Levites : Hashabiah, Sherebiah, and Jeshua the son of Kadmiel, with their brethren over against them, to praise *and* to give thanks, ^s according to the commandment of David the man of God, ^h ward over against ward.

25 Mattaniah, and Bakbukiah, Obadiah, Meshullam, Talmon, Akkub, *were* porters keeping the ward at the ^kthresholds of the gates.

26 These *were* in the days of Joiakim the son of Jeshua, the son of Jozadak, and in the days of Nehemiah ⁱthe governor, and of Ezra the priest, ^hthe scribe.

27 ¶ And at ^lthe dedication of the wall of Jerusalem they sought the Levites out of all their places, to bring them to Jerusalem, to keep the dedication with gladness, ^mboth with thanksgivings, and with

singing, *with* cymbals, psalteries, and with harps.

28 And the sons of the singers gathered themselves together, both out of the plain country round about Jerusalem, and from the villages of Netophathi ;

29 Also from the house of Gilgal, and out of the fields of Geba and Azmaveth : for the singers had builded them villages round about Jerusalem.

30 And the priests and the Levites purified themselves, and purified the people, and the gates, and the wall.

31 Then I brought up the princes of Judah upon the wall, and appointed two great *companies of them that gave* thanks, *whereof* ⁿone went on the right hand upon the wall ^otoward the dung gate :

32 And after them went Hoshaiiah, and half of the princes of Judah,

33 And Azariah, Ezra, and Meshullam,

34 Judah, and Benjamin, and Shemaiah, and Jeremiah,

35 And *certain* of the priests' sons ^pwith trumpets ; *namely*, Zechariah the son of Jonathan, the son of Shemaiah, the son of Mattaniah, the son of Michaiah, the son of Zaccur, the son of Asaph :

36 And his brethren, Shemaiah, and Azarael, Milalai, Gilalai, Maai, Nethaneel, and Judah, Hanani, with ^qthe musical instruments of David the man of God, and Ezra the scribe before them.

37 ^rAnd at the fountain gate, which was over against them, they went up by ^sthe stairs of the city of David, at the going up of the wall, above the house of David, even unto ^tthe water gate eastward.

38 ^uAnd the other *company of them that gave* thanks went over against *them*, and I after them, and the half of the people upon the wall, from beyond ^xthe tower of the furnaces even unto ^ythe broad wall ;

39 ^zAnd from above the gate of Ephraim, and above ^athe old gate, and above

^f 1 Chron. 9. 14, &c. ^g 1 Chron. 23. & 25. & 26. ^h Ezra 3. 11. ^k Or, *treasuries, or, assemblies.* ⁱ ch. 8. 9. ^l Ezra 7. 6, 11. ^m 1 Deut. 20. 5. Ps. 30. title. ⁿ 1 Chron. 25. 6. 2 Chron. 5. 13. & 7. 6. ^o See ver. 38. ^p ch. 2. 13. & 3. 13. ^q Num. 10. 2, 8. ^r q 1

Chron. 23. 5. ^s ch. 2. 14. & 3. 15. ^t ch. 3. 15. ^u ch. 3. 26. & 8. 1, 3, 16. ^v See ver. 31. ^x ch. 3. 11. ^y ch. 3. 8. ^z 2 Kings 14. 13. ch. 8. 16. ^a ch. 3. 6. 608

^b the fish gate, ^c and the tower of Haneel, and the tower of Meah, even unto ^d the sheep gate: and they stood still in ^e the prison gate.

40 So stood the two *companies of them that gave* thanks in the house of God, and I, and the half of the rulers with me:

41 And the priests; Eliakim, Maaseiah, Miniamin, Michaiiah, Elioenai, Zechariah, and Hananiah, with trumpets;

42 And Maaseiah, and Shemaiah, and Eleazar, and Uzzi, and Jehohanan, and Malchijah, and Elam, and Ezer. And the singers ¹ sang loud, with Jezrahiah *their* overseer.

43 Also that day they offered great sacrifices, and rejoiced: for God had made them rejoice with great joy: the wives also and the children rejoiced: so that the joy of Jerusalem was heard even afar off.

44 ¶ And at that time were some appointed over the chambers for the treasures, for the offerings, for the firstfruits, and for the tithes, to gather into them out of the fields of the cities the portions ^m of the law for the priests and Levites: ⁿ for Judah rejoiced for the priests and for the Levites ^o that waited.

45 And both the singers and the porters kept the ward of their God, and the ward of the purification, ^p according to the commandment of David, *and* of Solomon his son.

46 For in the days of David ^b and Asaph of old *there were* chief of the singers, and songs of praise and thanksgiving unto God.

47 And all Israel in the days of Zerubabel, and in the days of Nehemiah, gave the portions of the singers and the porters, every day his portion: ⁱ and they ^x sanctified *holy things* unto the Levites; ^k and the Levites sanctified *them* unto the children of Aaron.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Upon the reading of the law separation is made from the mixed multitude. 4 Nehemiah at his return causeth the chambers to be cleansed. 10 He reformeth the offices in the house of God, 15 the violation of the sabbath, 23 and the marriages with strange wives. [BEFORE CHRIST 445.]

ON that day ^a they read in the book of Moses in the ^b audience of the people; and therein was found written, ^b that the Ammonite and the Moabite should not come into the congregation of God for ever;

2 Because they met not the children of Israel with bread and with water, but ^c hired Balaam against them, that he should curse them: ^d howbeit our God turned the curse into a blessing.

3 Now it came to pass, when they had heard the law, ^e that they separated from Israel all the mixed multitude.

4 ¶ And before this, Eliashib the priest, ^e having the oversight of the chamber of the house of our God, *was* allied unto Tobiah:

5 And he had prepared for him a great chamber, ^f where aforetime they laid the meat offerings, the frankincense, and the vessels, and the tithes of the corn, the new wine, and the oil, ^d ^g which was commanded *to be given* to the Levites, and the singers, and the porters; and the offerings of the priests.

6 But in all this *time* was not I at Jerusalem: ^h for in the two and thirtieth year of Artaxerxes king of Babylon came I unto the king, and ^e after certain days ^f obtained I leave of the king:

7 And I came to Jerusalem, and understood of the evil that Eliashib did for Tobiah, in ⁱ preparing him a chamber in the courts of the house of God.

8 And it grieved me sore: therefore I cast forth all the household stuff of Tobiah out of the chamber.

9 Then I commanded, and they ^k cleansed the chambers: and thither brought I

^b ch. 3. 3. ^c ch. 3. 1. ^d ch. 3. 32. ^e Jer. 32. 2. ^f Heb. made their voice to be heard. ^g 2 Chron. 13. 11, 12. ch. 13. 5, 12, 13. ^h That is, appointed by the law. ⁱ Heb. for the joy of Judah. ^j Heb. that stood. ^k 1 Chron. 25. & 26. ^l 1 Chron. 25. 1, & c. 2 Chron. 29. 30. ^m Num. 18. 21, 24. ⁿ That is, set apart. ^o Num. 18. 26. CHAP. XIII. ^a Deut. 31. 11, 12. 2 Kings 23. 2. ch. 8. 3, 8. & 9. 3. Isai. 34. 16. VOL. I. Nos. 51 & 52.

^a Heb. there was read. ^b Heb. ears. ^c Deut. 23. 3, 4. ^d Num. 22. 5. Josh. 24. 9, 10. ^e Num. 23. 11, & 24. 10. Deut. 23. 5. ^f ch. 9. 2, & 10. 28. ^g Heb. being set over. ch. 12. 44. ^h ch. 12. 44. ⁱ Heb. the commandment of the Levites. ^j Num. 18. 21, 24. ^k ch. 5. 14. ^l Heb. at the end of days. ^m Or, I earnestly requested. ⁿ ver. 1, 5. ^o 2 Chron. 29. 5, 15, 16, 18.

again the vessels of the house of God, with the meat offering and the frankincense.

10 ¶ And I perceived that the portions of the Levites had ¹not been given *them* : for the Levites and the singers, that did the work, were fled every one to ^mhis field.

11 Then ⁿcontended I with the rulers, and said, ^oWhy is the house of God forsaken? And I gathered them together, and set them in their ^eplace.

12 ^pThen brought all Judah the tithe of the corn and the new wine and the oil unto the ^htreasuries.

13 ^qAnd I made treasurers over the treasuries, Shelemiah the priest, and Zadok the scribe, and of the Levites, Pediaiah: and ⁱnext to them *was* Hanan the son of Zaccur, the son of Mattaniah: for they were counted ^rfaithful, and ^ktheir office *was* to distribute unto their brethren.

14 ^sRemember me, O my God, concerning this, and wipe not out my ^lgood deeds that I have done for the house of my God, and for the ^moffices thereof.

15 ¶ In those days saw I in Judah *some* treading wine presses ^ton the sabbath, and bringing in sheaves, and lading asses; as also wine, grapes, and figs, and all *manner of* burdens, ^uwhich they brought into Jerusalem on the sabbath day: and I testified *against them* in the day wherein they sold victuals.

16 There dwelt men of Tyre also therein, which brought fish, and all manner of ware, and sold on the sabbath unto the children of Judah, and in Jerusalem.

17 ^xThen I contended with the nobles of Judah, and said unto them, What evil thing *is* this that ye do, and profane the sabbath day?

18 ^yDid not your fathers thus, and did not our God bring all this evil upon us, and upon this city? yet ye bring more

wrath upon Israel by profaning the sabbath.

19 And it came to pass, that when the gates of Jerusalem ^zbegan to be dark before the sabbath, I commanded that the gates should be shut, and charged that they should not be opened till after the sabbath: ^aand *some* of my servants set I at the gates, *that* there should no burden be brought in on the sabbath day.

20 So the merchants and sellers of all kind of ware lodged without Jerusalem once or twice.

21 Then I testified against them, and said unto them, Why lodge ye ⁿabout the wall? if ye do *so* again, I will lay hands on you. From that time forth came they no *more* on the sabbath.

22 And I commanded the Levites that ^bthey should cleanse themselves, and *that* they should come *and* keep the gates, to sanctify the sabbath day. ^cRemember me, O my God, *concerning* this also, and spare me according to the ^ogreatness of thy mercy.

23 ¶ In those days also saw I Jews *that* ^phad married wives of Ashdod, of Ammon, *and* of Moab:

24 And their children spake half in the speech of Ashdod, and ^qcould not speak in the Jews' language, but according to the language ^rof each people.

25 And I ^econtended with them, and ^scursed them, and smote certain of them, and plucked off their hair, and made them ^fswear by God, *saying*, Ye shall not give your daughters unto their sons, nor take their daughters unto your sons, or for yourselves.

26 ^gDid not Solomon king of Israel sin by these things? yet ^hamong many nations was there no king like him, ⁱwho was beloved of his God, and God made him king over all Israel: ^knevertheless even him did outlandish women cause to sin.

¹ Mal. 3. 8. ^m Num. 35. 2. ⁿ ver. 17. 25. ^o ch. 10. 39. ^g Heb. *standing*. ^p ch. 10. 38, 39. & 12. 44. ^h Or, *storehouses*. ^q ch. 12. 44. 2 Chron. 31. 12. ⁱ Heb. *at their hand*. ^r ch. 7. 2. 1 Cor. 4. 2. ^k Heb. *it was upon them*. ^s ver. 22, 31. ch. 5. 19. ^l Heb. *kindnesses*. ^m Or, *observations*. ^t Ex. 20. 10. ^u Jer. 17. 21, 22. ch. 10. 31. ^x ver. 11. ^y Jer. 17. 21, 22, 23. ^z Lev. 23. 32. ^a Jer. 17. 21, 22. ⁿ Heb. *before*

the wall? ^b ch. 12. 30. ^c ver. 14, 31. ^o Or, *multitude*. ^p Heb. *had made to dwell* with them. ^d Ezra 9. 2. ^q Heb. *they discerned not to speak*. ^r Heb. *of people and people*. ^e ver. 11. ^f Prov. 28. 4. ^s Or, *reviled them*. ^f Ezra 10. 5. ch. 10. 29, 30. ^g 1 Kings 11. 1, &c. ^h 1 Kings 3. 13. 2 Chron. 1. 12. ⁱ 2 Sam. 12. 24. ^k Kings 11. 4, &c.

27 Shall we then hearken unto you to do all this great evil, to ¹transgress against our God in marrying strange wives?

28 And *one* of the sons ^m of Joiada, the son of Eliashib the high priest, *was* son-in-law to Sanballat the Horonite: therefore I chased him from me.

29 ^aRemember them, O my God, ¹because they have defiled the priesthood, and

^o the covenant of the priesthood, and of the Levites.

30 ^pThus cleansed I them from all strangers, and ¹appointed the wards of the priests and the Levites, every one in his business;

31 And for ^rthe wood offering, at times appointed, and for the firstfruits. ¹Remember me, O my God, for good.

The Book of ESTHER.

CHAP. I.

¹ Ahasuerus maketh royal feasts. ¹⁰ Vashti, sent for, refuseth to come. ¹³ Ahasuerus, by the counsel of Memucan, maketh the decree of men's sovereignty. [BEFORE CHRIST 521.]

NOW it came to pass in the days of ^aAhasuerus, (this *is* Ahasuerus which reigned, ^bfrom India even unto Ethiopia, ^cover an hundred and seven and twenty provinces:)

² That in those days, when the king Ahasuerus ^dsat on the throne of his kingdom, which *was* in ^eShushan the palace,

³ In the third year of his reign, he ^fmade a feast unto all his princes and his servants; the power of Persia and Media, the nobles and princes of the provinces, *being* before him:

⁴ When he shewed the riches of his glorious kingdom and the honour of his excellent majesty many days, *even* an hundred and fourscore days.

⁵ And when these days were expired, the king made a feast unto all the people that were ^gpresent in Shushan the palace, both unto great and small, seven days, in the court of the garden of the king's palace;

⁶ Where were white, green, and ^hblue hangings, fastened with cords of fine linen and purple to silver rings and pillars of marble: ⁱthe beds were of gold and silver,

upon a pavement ^jof red, and blue, and white, and black marble.

⁷ And they gave *them* drink in vessels of gold, (the vessels being diverse one from another,) and ^kroyal wine in abundance, ^laccording to the state of the king.

⁸ And the drinking *was* according to the law; none did compel: for so the king had appointed to all the officers of his house, that they should do according to every man's pleasure.

⁹ Also Vashti the queen made a feast for the women *in* the royal house which *belonged* to king Ahasuerus.

¹⁰ ¶ On the seventh day, when ^mthe heart of the king was merry with wine, he commanded Mehuman, Biztha, ⁿHarbona, Bigtha, and Abagtha, Zethar, and Carcas, the seven ^ochamberlains that served in the presence of Ahasuerus the king,

¹¹ To bring Vashti the queen before the king with the crown royal, to shew the people and the princes her beauty: for she *was* ^pfair to look on.

¹² But the queen Vashti refused to come at the king's commandment ^qby his chamberlains: therefore was the king very wroth, and his anger burned in him.

¹³ ¶ Then the king said to the ^rwise men, ^swhich knew the times, (for so *was*

¹ Ezra 10. 2. m ch. 12. 10. 22. n ch. 6. 14. t Heb. for the defilings. o Mal. 2. 4. 11. 12. p ch. 10. 30. q ch. 12. 1. &c. r ch. 10. 34. s ver. 14. 22. CHAP. I. a Ezra 4. 6. Dan. 9. 1. b ch. 8. 9. c Dan. 6. 1. d Esdr. 3. 2. e 1 Kings 1. 46. f Neh. 1. 1. g Gen. 40. 20. ch. 2. 18. Mark 6. 21. a Heb. found. b Or, violet. g See ch. 7. 8. Ezek. 33. 41. Amos 2. 8. & 6. 4. c Or, of porphyre, and marble, and

alabaster, and stone of blue colour. d Heb. wine of the kingdom. e Heb. according to the hand of the king. h 2 Sam. 13. 28. i ch. 7. 9. f Or, eunuchs. g Heb. good of countenance. h Heb. which was by the hand of his eunuchs. k Jer. 10. 7. Dan. 2. 12. Matt. 2. 1. l 1 Chron. 12. 32.

the king's manner toward all that knew law and judgment :

14 And the next unto him *was* Carshe-na, Shethar, Admatha, Tarshish, Meres, Marsena, and Memucan, the ^m seven princes of Persia and Media, ^a which saw the king's face, and which sat the first in the kingdom ;)

15 ⁱ What shall we do unto the queen Vashti according to law, because she hath not performed the commandment of the king Ahasuerus by the chamberlains ?

16 And Memucan answered before the king and the princes, Vashti the queen hath not done wrong to the king only, but also to all the princes, and to all the people that *are* in all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus.

17 For *this* deed of the queen shall come abroad unto all women, so that they shall ^o despise their husbands in their eyes, when it shall be reported, The king Ahasuerus commanded Vashti the queen to be brought in before him, but she came not.

18 *Likewise* shall the ladies of Persia and Media say this day unto all the king's princes, which have heard of the deed of the queen. Thus *shall there arise* too much contempt and wrath.

19 ^k If it please the king, let there go a royal commandment ⁱ from him, and let it be written among the laws of the Persians and the Medes, ^m that it be not altered, That Vashti come no more before king Ahasuerus ; and let the king give her royal estate ⁿ unto another that is better than she.

20 And when the king's decree which he shall make shall be published throughout all his empire, (for it is great,) all the wives shall ^p give to their husbands honour, both to great and small.

21 And the saying ^o pleased the king and the princes ; and the king did according to the word of Memucan :

22 For he sent letters into all the king's provinces, ^q into every province according

to the writing thereof, and to every people after their language, that every man should ^r bear rule in his own house, and ^p that it should be published according to the language of every people.

CHAP. II.

1 *Out of the choice of virgins a queen is to be chosen.* 5 *Mordecai the nursing father of Esther.* 8 *Esther is preferred by Hegai before the rest.* 12 *The manner of purification, and going in to the king.* 15 *Esther best pleasing the king is made queen.* 21 *Mordecai discovering a treason is recorded in the chronicles.* [BEFORE CHRIST 518.]

AFTER these things, when the wrath of king Ahasuerus was appeased, he remembered Vashti, and what she had done, and ^a what was decreed against her.

2 Then said the king's servants that ministered unto him, Let there be fair young virgins sought for the king :

3 And let the king appoint officers in all the provinces of his kingdom, that they may gather together all the fair young virgins unto Shushan the palace, to the house of the women, ^a unto the custody of ^b Hege the king's chamberlain, keeper of the women ; and let their things for purification be given *them* :

4 And let the maiden which pleaseth the king be queen instead of Vashti. And the thing pleased the king ; and he did so.

5 ¶ *Now* in Shushan the palace there was a certain Jew, whose name *was* Mordecai, the son of Jair, the son of Shimei, the son of Kish, a Benjamite ;

6 ^b Who had been carried away from Jerusalem with the captivity which had been carried away with ^c Jeconiah king of Judah, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away.

7 And he ^d brought up Hadassah, that *is*, Esther, ^e his uncle's daughter : for she had neither father nor mother, and the maid *was* ^e fair and beautiful ; whom Mordecai, when her father and mother were dead, took for his own daughter.

8 ¶ So it came to pass, when the king's commandment and his decree was heard,

^m Ezra 7. 14. ⁿ 2 Kings 25. 19. ⁱ Heb. *What to do.* ^o Eph. 5. 33. ^k Heb. *If it be good with the king.* ^l Heb. *from before him.* ^m Heb. *that it pass not away.* ch. 8. 8. Dan. 6. 8, 12, 15. ^a Heb. *unto her companion.* ^p Eph. 5. 33. Col. 3. 18. ⁱ Pet. 3. 1. ^o Heb. *was good in the eyes of the king.* ^q ch. 8. 9. ^r Eph. 5. 22, 23, 24. ¹ Tim. 2. 12.

^p Heb. *that one should publish it according to the language of his people.* CHAP. II. a ch. 1. 19, 20. ^a Heb. *unto the hand.* ^b Or, *Hegai*, ver. 8. ^b 2 Kings 24. 14, 15. ² Chron. 36. 10, 20. Jer. 24. 1. ^c Or, *Jehoiachin*, 2 Kings 24. 6. ^d Heb. *nourished.* Eph. 6. 4. ^e ver. 15. ^e Heb. *fair of form, and good of countenance.* 612

and when many maidens were ^d gathered together unto Shushan the palace, to the custody of Hegai, that Esther was brought also unto the king's house, to the custody of Hegai, keeper of the women.

9 And the maiden pleased him, and she obtained kindness of him; and he speedily gave her her ^e things for purification, with ^f such things as belonged to her, and seven maidens, *which were* meet to be given her, out of the king's house: and ^g he preferred her and her maids unto the best *place* of the house of the women.

10 ^h Esther had not shewed her people nor her kindred: for Mordecai had charged her that she should not shew *it*.

11 And Mordecai walked every day before the court of the women's house, ⁱ to know how Esther did, and what should become of her.

12 ¶ Now when every maid's turn was come to go in to king Ahasuerus, after that she had been twelve months, according to the manner of the women, (for so were the days of their purifications accomplished, *to wit*, six months with oil of myrrh, and six months with sweet odours, and with *other* things for the purifying of the women;)

13 Then thus came *every* maiden unto the king; whatsoever she desired was given her to go with her out of the house of the women unto the king's house.

14 In the evening she went, and on the morrow she returned into the second house of the women, to the custody of Shaashgaz, the king's chamberlain, which kept the concubines: she came in unto the king no more, except the king delighted in her, and that she were called by name.

15 ¶ Now when the turn of Esther, ^j the daughter of Abihail the uncle of Mordecai, who had taken her for his daughter, was come to go in unto the king, she required nothing but what Hegai the king's chamberlain, the keeper of the women,

appointed. And Esther obtained favour in the sight of all them that looked upon her.

16 So Esther was taken unto king Ahasuerus into his house royal in the tenth month, which *is* the month Tebeth, in the seventh year of his reign.

17 And the king loved Esther above all the women, and she obtained grace and ^k favour ^l in his sight more than all the virgins; so that he set the royal crown upon her head, and made her queen instead of Vashti.

18 Then the king ^m made a great feast unto all his princes and his servants, *even* Esther's feast; and he made a ⁿ release to the provinces, and gave gifts, according to the state of the king.

19 And when the virgins were gathered together the second time, then Mordecai sat ^o in the king's gate.

20 ^p Esther had not *yet* shewed her kindred nor her people; as Mordecai had charged her: for Esther did the commandment of Mordecai, like as when she was brought up with him.

21 ¶ ^q In those days, while Mordecai sat in the king's gate, two of the king's chamberlains, ^r Bigthan and Teresh, of those which kept ^s the door, were wroth, and sought to lay hand on the king Ahasuerus.

22 And the thing was known to Mordecai, ^t who told *it* unto Esther the queen; and Esther certified the king *thereof* in Mordecai's name.

23 And when inquisition was made of the matter, it was found out; therefore they were both hanged on a tree: and it was written in ^u the book of the chronicles before the king.

CHAP. III.

1 *Haman, advanced by the king, and despised by Mordecai, seeketh revenge upon all the Jews. 7 He casteth lots. 8 He obtaineth by calumniation a decree of the king to put the Jews to death.* [BEFORE CHRIST 510.]

AFTER these things did king Ahasuerus promote ^a Haman the son of Hammedatha the ^b Agagite, and advanced him,

^d ver. 3. ^e ver. 3, 12. ^f Heb. *her portions*. ^g Heb. *he changed her*. ^h ver. 20. ⁱ Heb. *to know the peace*. ^j ver. 7. ^k Or, *kindness*. ^l Heb. *before him*. ^m ch. 1. 3. ⁿ Heb. *rest*. ^o ver. 21. ch. 3. 2. ^p ver. 10. ^q See Esth. 12. 1. ^r Or, *Bigthana*, ch. 6.

2. ^s Heb. *the threshold*. ^t ch. 6. 2. ^u ch. 6. 1. CHAP. III. ^a See Esth. 16. 10, 11. ^b Num. 24. 7. 1 Sam. 15. 8. 613

and set his seat above all the princes that *were* with him.

2 And all the king's servants, that *were* ^ein the king's gate, bowed, and revered Haman: for the king had so commanded concerning him. But Mordecai ^dbowed not, nor did *him* reverence.

3 Then the king's servants, which *were* in the king's gate, said unto Mordecai, Why transgressest thou the ^eking's commandment?

4 Now it came to pass, when they spake daily unto him, and he hearkened not unto them, that they told Haman, to see whether Mordecai's matters would stand: for he had told them that he *was* a Jew.

5 And when Haman saw that Mordecai ^fbowed not, nor did him reverence, then was Haman ^gfull of wrath.

6 And he thought scorn to lay hands on Mordecai alone; for they had shewed him the people of Mordecai: wherefore Haman ^hsought to destroy all the Jews that *were* throughout the whole kingdom of Ahasuerus, *even* the people of Mordecai.

7 ¶ In the first month, that *is*, the month Nisan, in the twelfth year of king Ahasuerus, ⁱthey cast Pur, that *is*, the lot, before Haman from day to day, and from month to month, *to* the twelfth *month*, that *is*, the month Adar.

8 ¶ And Haman said unto king Ahasuerus, There is a certain people scattered abroad and dispersed among the people in all the provinces of thy kingdom; and ^ktheir laws *are* diverse from all people; neither keep they the king's laws: therefore it *is* not ^afor the king's profit to suffer them.

9 If it please the king, let it be written ^bthat they may be destroyed: and I will ^cpay ten thousand talents of silver to the hands of those that have the charge of the business, to bring *it* into the king's treasures.

10 And the king ^ltook ^mhis ring from

his hand, and gave it unto Haman the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, the Jews' ^denemy.

11 And the king said unto Haman, The silver *is* given to thee, the people also, to do with them as it seemeth good to thee.

12 ⁿThen were the king's ^escribes called on the thirteenth day of the first month, and there was written according to all that Haman had commanded unto the king's lieutenants, and to the governors that *were* over every province, and to the rulers of every people of every province ^oaccording to the writing thereof, and *to* every people after their language; ^pin the name of king Ahasuerus was it written, and sealed with the king's ring.

13 And the letters were ^qsent by posts into all the king's provinces, to destroy, to kill, and to cause to perish, all Jews, both young and old, little children and women, ^rin one day, *even* upon ^sthe thirteenth *day* of the twelfth month, which *is* the month Adar, and ^tto *take* the spoil of them for a prey.

14 ^uThe copy of the writing for a commandment to be given in every province was published unto all people, that they should be ready against that day.

15 The posts went out, being hastened by the king's commandment, and the decree was given in Shushan the palace. And the king and Haman sat down to drink; but ^xthe city Shushan was perplexed.

CHAP. IV.

1 The great mourning of Mordecai and the Jews. 4 Esther, understanding it, sendeth to Mordecai, who sheweth the cause, and adviseth her to undertake the suit. 10 She excusing herself is threatened by Mordecai. 15. She appointing a fast undertaketh the suit. [BEFORE CHRIST 510.]

WHEN Mordecai perceived all that was done, Mordecai ^arent his clothes, and put on sackcloth ^bwith ashes, and went out into the midst of the city, and ^ccried with a loud and a bitter cry;

2 And came even before the king's gate: for none *might* enter into the king's gate clothed with sackcloth.

3 And in every province, whithersoever

^e ch. 2. 19. ^d ver. 5. Ps. 15. 4. Esth. 13. 12. ^e ver. 2. f ver. 2. ch. 5. 9. g Dan. 3. 19. h Ps. 83. 4. i ch. 9. 24. k Ezra 4. 13. Acts 16. 20. ^a Heb. meet, or equal. ^b Heb. to destroy them. ^c Heb. weigh. 1 Gen. 41. 42. m ch. 8. 2, 3. ^d Or, oppressor. ch. 7. 6.

n ch. 8. 9. ^e Or, secretaries. o ch. 1. 22. & 8. 9. p 1 Kings 21. 8. ch. 8. 8, 10. q ch. 8. 10. r ch. 8. 12, &c. s 2 Mac. 15. 36. t ch. 8. 11. u ch. 8. 13, 14. x See ch. 8. 15. Prov. 29. 2. CHAP. IV. a 2 Sam. 1. 11. b Josh. 7. 6. Ezek. 27. 30. c Gen. 27. 34.

er the king's commandment and his decree came, *there was* great mourning among the Jews, and fasting, and weeping, and wailing; and " many lay in sackcloth and ashes.

4 ¶ So Esther's maids and her ^b chamberlains came and told *it* her. Then was the queen exceedingly grieved; and she sent raiment to clothe Mordecai, and to take away his sackcloth from him: but he received *it* not.

5 Then called Esther for Hatach, *one* of the king's chamberlains, ^c whom he had appointed to attend upon her, and gave him a commandment to Mordecai, to know what it *was*, and why it *was*.

6 So Hatach went forth to Mordecai unto the street of the city, which *was* before the king's gate.

7 And Mordecai told him of all that had happened unto him, and of ^d the sum of the money that Haman had promised to pay to the king's treasuries for the Jews, to destroy them.

8 Also he gave him ^e the copy of the writing of the decree that was given at Shushan to destroy them, to shew *it* unto Esther, and to declare *it* unto her, and to charge her that she should go in unto the king, to make supplication unto him, and to make request before him for her people.

9 And Hatach came and told Esther the words of Mordecai.

10 ¶ Again Esther spake unto Hatach, and gave him commandment unto Mordecai;

11 All the king's servants, and the people of the king's provinces, do know, that whosoever, whether man or woman, shall come unto the king into ^f the inner court, who is not called, ^g *there is* one law of his to put *him* to death, except such ^h to whom the king shall hold out the golden sceptre, that he may live: but I have not been called to come in unto the king these thirty days.

12 And they told to Mordecai Esther's words.

13 Then Mordecai commanded to answer Esther, Think not with thyself that thou shalt escape in the king's house, more than all the Jews.

14 For if thou altogether holdest thy peace at this time, *then* shall there ^d enlargement and deliverance arise to the Jews from another place; but thou and thy father's house shall be destroyed: and who knoweth whether thou art come to the kingdom for *such* a time as this?

15 ¶ Then Esther bade *them* return Mordecai *this answer*,

16 Go, gather together all the Jews that are ^e present in Shushan, and fast ye for me, and neither eat nor drink ⁱ three days, night or day: I also and my maidens will fast likewise; and so will I go in unto the king, which *is* not according to the law: ^k and if I perish, I perish.

17 So Mordecai ^f went his way, and did according to all that Esther had commanded him.

CHAP. V.

1 *Esther, adventuring on the king's favour, obtaineth the grace of the golden sceptre, and inviteth the king and Haman to a banquet. 6 She, being encouraged by the king in her suit, inviteth them to another banquet the next day. 9 Haman, proud of his advancement, repineth at the contempt of Mordecai. 14 By the counsel of Zeresh he buildeth for him a pair of gallows.* [BEFORE CHRIST 510.]

NOW it came to pass ^a on the third day, that Esther put on *her* royal *apparel*, and stood in ^b the inner court of the king's house, over against the king's house: and the king sat upon his royal throne in the royal house, over against the gate of the house.

2 And it was so, when the king saw Esther the queen standing in the court, *that* ^c she obtained favour in his sight: and ^d the king held out to Esther the golden sceptre that *was* in his hand. So Esther drew near, and touched the top of the sceptre.

3 Then said the king unto her, What

^a Heb. sackcloth and ashes were laid under many, Isai. 58. 5. Dan. 9. 3. ^b Heb. eunuchs. ^c Heb. whom he had set before her. ^d ch. 3. 9. ^e ch. 3. 14, 15. ^f ch. 5. 1. ^g Dan. 2. 9. ^h ch. 5. 2. & 8. 4. ^d Heb. respiration. Job 9. 18. ^e Heb. found. ⁱ See ch. 5. 1.

^k See Gen. 43. 14. ^f Heb. passed.

CHAP. V. ^a See ch. 4. 16. ^b See ch. 4. 11. & ch. 6. 4. ^c See Esth. 15. 7, 8. Prov. 21. 1 ^d ch. 4. 11. & 8. 4.

wilt thou, queen Esther? and what *is* thy request? ^e it shall be even given thee to the half of the kingdom.

4 And Esther answered, If *it seem* good unto the king, let the king and Haman come this day unto the banquet that I have prepared for him.

5 Then the king said, Cause Haman to make haste, that he may do as Esther hath said. So the king and Haman came to the banquet that Esther had prepared.

6 ¶ And the king said unto Esther at the banquet of wine, ^g What *is* thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: and what *is* thy request? even to the half of the kingdom it shall be performed.

7 Then answered Esther, and said, My petition and my request *is*;

8 If I have found favour in the sight of the king, and if it please the king to grant my petition, and ^a to perform my request, let the king and Haman come to the banquet that I shall prepare for them, and I will do to morrow as the king hath said.

9 ¶ Then went Haman forth that day joyful and with a glad heart: but when Haman saw Mordecai in the king's gate, ^h that he stood not up, nor moved for him, he was full of indignation against Mordecai.

10 Nevertheless Haman ⁱ refrained himself: and when he came home, he sent and ^b called for his friends, and Zeresh his wife.

11 And Haman told them of the glory of his riches, and ^k the multitude of his children, and all *the things* wherein the king had promoted him, and how he had ^l advanced him above the princes and servants of the king.

12 Haman said moreover, Yea, Esther the queen did let no man come in with the king unto the banquet that she had prepared but myself; and to morrow am I invited unto her also with the king.

13 Yet all this availeth me nothing, so

long as I see Mordecai the Jew sitting at the king's gate.

14 ¶ Then said Zeresh his wife and all his friends unto him, Let a ^m gallows be made of fifty cubits high, and to morrow ⁿ speak thou unto the king that Mordecai may be hanged thereon: then go thou in merrily with the king unto the banquet. And the thing pleased Haman; and he caused ^o the gallows to be made.

CHAP. VI.

¹ *Ahasuerus, reading in the chronicles of the good service done by Mordecai, taketh care for his reward.* ⁴ *Haman, coming to sue that Mordecai might be hanged, unawares giveth counsel that he might do him honour.* ¹² *Complaining of his misfortune, his friends tell him of his final destiny.* [BEFORE CHRIST 510.]

ON that night ^a could not the king sleep, and he commanded to bring ^a the book of records of the chronicles; and they were read before the king.

2 And it was found written, that Mordecai had told of ^b Bigthana and Teresh, two of the king's chamberlains, the keepers of the ^c door, who sought to lay hand on the king Ahasuerus.

3 And the king said, What honour and dignity hath been done to Mordecai for this? Then said the king's servants that ministered unto him, There is nothing done for him.

4 ¶ And the king said, Who *is* in the court? Now Haman was come into ^b the outward court of the king's house, ^c to speak unto the king to hang Mordecai on the gallows that he had prepared for him.

5 And the king's servants said unto him, Behold, Haman standeth in the court. And the king said, Let him come in.

6 So Haman came in. And the king said unto him, What shall be done unto the man ^d whom the king delighteth to honour? Now Haman thought in his heart, To whom would the king delight to do honour more than to myself?

7 And Haman answered the king, For the man ^e whom the king delighteth to honour,

^e So Mark 6, 23. f ch. 7, 2. g ch. 9, 12. a Heb. to do. b ch. 3, 5. i So 2 Sam. 13, 22. b Heb. caused to come. k ch. 9, 7, &c. l ch. 3, 1. c Heb. tree. m ch. 7, 9. n ch. 6, 4. o ch. 7, 10. CHAP. VI. a Heb. the king's sleep fled away. a ch. 2, 23. b Or Bigthan, ch. 2, 21.

c Heb. threshold. b See ch. 5, 1. c ch. 5, 14. d Heb. in whose honour the king delighteth. e Heb. in whose honour the king delighteth.



THE TRIUMPH OF MORDECAI.

Engraved for J. Nash & Co. London.



8 ^f Let the royal apparel be brought ^e which the king *useth* to wear, and ^d the horse that the king rideth upon, and the crown royal which is set upon his head :

9 And let this apparel and horse be delivered to the hand of one of the king's most noble princes, that they may array the man *withal* whom the king delighteth to honour, and ^h bring him on horseback through the street of the city, ^e and proclaim before him, Thus shall it be done to the man whom the king delighteth to honour.

10 Then the king said to Haman, Make haste, *and* take the apparel and the horse, as thou hast said, and do even so to Mordecai the Jew, that sitteth at the king's gate : ⁱ let nothing fail of all that thou hast spoken.

11 Then took Haman the apparel and the horse, and arrayed Mordecai, and brought him on horseback through the street of the city, and proclaimed before him, Thus shall it be done unto the man whom the king delighteth to honour.

12 ¶ And Mordecai came again to the king's gate. But Haman ^f hasted to his house mourning, ^e and having his head covered.

13 And Haman told Zeresh his wife and all his friends every *thing* that had befallen him. Then said his wise men and Zeresh his wife unto him, If Mordecai *be* of the seed of the Jews, before whom thou hast begun to fall, thou shalt not prevail against him, but shalt surely fall before him.

14 And while they *were* yet talking with him, came the king's chamberlains, and hasted to bring Haman unto ^h the banquet that Esther had prepared.

CHAP. VII.

1 *Esther, entertaining the king and Haman, maketh ^a suit for her own life and her people's. 5 She accuseth Haman. 7 The king in his anger, understanding of the gallows which Haman had made for Mordecai, causeth him to be hanged thereon.* [BEFORE CHRIST 510.]

^f Heb. Let them bring the royal apparel. ^g Heb. wherewith the king clotheth himself. ^d 1 Kings 1. 33. ^h Heb. cause him to ride. ^e Gen. 41. 43. ⁱ Heb. suffer not a whit to fall. ^f 2 Chron. 26. 20. ^g 2 Sam. 15. 30. Jer. 14. 3, 4. ^h ch. 5. 8. CHAP. VII. ^e Heb. to drink. ^a ch. 5. 6. ^b ch. 3. 9. & 4. 7. ^b Heb. that they VOL. I. Nos. 51 & 52. 4 M

SO the king and Haman came ^a to banquet with Esther the queen.

2 And the king said again unto Esther on the second day ^a at the banquet of wine, What *is* thy petition, queen Esther ? and it shall be granted thee : and what *is* thy request ? and it shall be performed, *even* to the half of the kingdom.

3 Then Esther the queen answered and said, If I have found favour in thy sight, O king, and if it please the king, let my life be given me at my petition, and my people at my request :

4 For we are ^b sold, I and my people, ^b to be destroyed, to be slain, and to perish. But if we had been sold for bondmen and bondwomen, I had held my tongue, although the enemy could not countervail the king's damage.

5 ¶ Then the king Ahasuerus answered and said unto Esther the queen, Who is he, and where is he, ^c that durst presume in his heart to do so ?

6 And Esther said, ^d The adversary and enemy *is* this wicked Haman. Then Haman was afraid ^e before the king and the queen.

7 ¶ And the king arising from the banquet of wine in his wrath *went* into the palace garden : and Haman stood up to make request for his life to Esther the queen ; for he saw that there was evil determined against him by the king.

8 Then the king returned out of the palace garden into the place of the banquet of wine ; and Haman was fallen upon ^e the bed whereon Esther *was*. Then said the king, Will he force the queen also ^f before me in the house ? As the word went out of the king's mouth, they ^d covered Haman's face.

9 And ^e Harbonah, one of the chamberlains, said before the king, Behold also, ^f the ^g gallows, fifty cubits high, which Haman had made for Mordecai, who had spoken good for the king, standeth in the

should destroy, and kill, and cause to perish. ^c Heb. whose heart hath filled him. ^d Heb. The man adversary. ^e Or, at the presence of. ^e ch. 1. 6. ^f Heb. with me. ^d Job 9. 24. ^e ch. 1. 10. ^f ch. 5. 14. Ps. 7. 16. Prov. 11. 5, 6. ^g Heb. tree. 617

house of Haman. Then the king said, Hang him thereon.

10 So ^g they hanged Haman on the gallows that he had prepared for Mordecai. Then was the king's wrath pacified.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *Mordecai is advanced.* 3 *Esther maketh suit to reverse Haman's letters.* 7 *Ahasuerus granteth to the Jews to defend themselves.* 15 *Mordecai's honour, and the Jews' joy.* [BEFORE CHRIST 510.]

ON that day did the king Ahasuerus give the house of Haman the Jews' enemy unto Esther the queen. And Mordecai came before the king; for Esther had told ^a what he *was* unto her.

2 And the king took off ^b his ring which he had taken from Haman, and gave it unto Mordecai. And Esther set Mordecai over the house of Haman.

3 ¶ And Esther spake yet again before the king, and fell down at his feet, ^c and besought him with tears to put away the mischief of Haman the Agagite, and his device that he had devised against the Jews.

4 Then ^e the king held out the golden sceptre toward Esther. So Esther arose, and stood before the king,

5 And said, If it please the king, and if I have found favour in his sight, and the thing *seem* right before the king, and I *be* pleasing in his eyes, let it be written to reverse ^b the letters devised by Haman the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, ^c which he wrote to destroy the Jews which *are* in all the king's provinces :

6 For how can I ^d endure to see ^d the evil that shall come unto my people? or how can I endure to see the destruction of my kindred?

7 ¶ Then the king Ahasuerus said unto Esther the queen and to Mordecai the Jew, Behold, ^e I have given Esther the house of Haman, and him they have hanged upon the gallows, because he laid his hand upon the Jews.

8 Write ye also for the Jews, as it liketh you, in the king's name, and seal *it* with the king's ring: for the writing which is written in the king's name, and sealed with the king's ring, ^f may no man reverse.

9 ^g Then were the king's scribes called at that time in the third month, that *is*, the month Sivan, on the three and twentieth *day* thereof; and it was written according to all that Mordecai commanded unto the Jews, and to the lieutenants, and the deputies and rulers of the provinces which *are* ^h from India unto Ethiopia, an hundred twenty and seven provinces, unto every province ⁱ according to the writing thereof, and unto every people after their language, and to the Jews according to their writing, and according to their language.

10 ^k And he wrote in the king Ahasuerus's name, and sealed *it* with the king's ring, and sent letters by posts on horseback, *and* riders on mules, camels, *and* young dromedaries :

11 Wherein the king granted the Jews which *were* in every city to gather themselves together, and to stand for their life, to destroy, to slay, and to cause to perish, all the power of the people and province that would assault them, *both* little ones and women, and ^l to take the spoil of them for a prey,

12 ^m Upon one day in all the provinces of king Ahasuerus, *namely*, upon the thirteenth *day* of the twelfth month, which *is* the month Adar.

13 ⁿ The copy of the writing for a commandment to be given in every province *was* ^e published unto all people, and that the Jews should be ready against that day to avenge themselves on their enemies.

14 *So* the posts that rode upon mules *and* camels went out, being hastened and pressed on by the king's commandment. And the decree was given at Shushan the palace.

^g Dan. 6. 24. Psal. 37. 35, 36.
CHAP. VIII. ^a ch. 2. 7. ^b ch. 3. 10. ^a Heb. *and she wept, and besought him.*
^c ch. 4. 11. & 5. 2. ^b Heb. *the device.* ^c Or, *who wrote.* ^d Heb. *be able that I may see.*

^d ch. 7. 4. Neh. 2. 3. ^e ver. 1. Prov. 13. 22. ^f See ch. 1. 19. Dan. 6. 8, 12, 15. ^g ch. 3. 12. ^h ch. 1. 1. ⁱ ch. 1. 22. & 3. 12. ^k 1 Kings 21. 8. ch. 3. 12, 13. ^l See ch. 9. 10, 15, 16. ^m ch. 3. 13, & c. & 9. 1. ⁿ ch. 3. 14, 15. ^e Heb. *revealed.*

15 ¶ And Mordecai went out from the presence of the king in royal apparel of ^fblue and white, and with a great crown of gold, and with a garment of fine linen and purple: and ^othe city of Shushan rejoiced and was glad.

16 The Jews had ^plight, and gladness, and joy, and honour.

17 And in every province, and in every city, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came, the Jews had joy and gladness, a feast ^aand a good day. And many of the people of the land ^rbecame Jews; for ^sthe fear of the Jews fell upon them.

CHAP. IX.

¹ The Jews (the rulers, for fear of Mordecai, helping them) slay their enemies, with the ten sons of Haman. ¹² Ahasuerus, at the request of Esther, granteth another day of slaughter, and Haman's sons to be hanged. ²⁰ The two days of Purim are made festival. [BEFORE CHRIST 509.]

NOW ^ain the twelfth month, that is, the month Adar, on the thirteenth day of the same, ^bwhen the king's commandment and his decree drew near to be put in execution, in the day that the enemies of the Jews hoped to have power over them, (though it was turned to the contrary, that the Jews ^chad rule over them that hated them;)

² The Jews ^dgathered themselves together in their cities throughout all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus, to lay hand on such as ^esought their hurt: and no man could withstand them; for ^fthe fear of them fell upon all people.

³ And all the rulers of the provinces, and the lieutenants, and the deputies, and ^gofficers of the king, helped the Jews; because the fear of Mordecai fell upon them.

⁴ For Mordecai *was* great in the king's house, and his fame went out throughout all the provinces: for this man Mordecai ^hwaxed greater and greater.

⁵ Thus the Jews smote all their enemies with the stroke of the sword, and

slaughter, and destruction, and did ^bwhat they would unto those that hated them.

⁶ And in Shushan the palace the Jews slew and destroyed five hundred men.

⁷ And Parshandatha, and Dalphon, and Aspatha,

⁸ And Poratha, and Adalia, and Aridatha,

⁹ And Parmashta, and Arisai, and Aridai, and Vajezatha,

¹⁰ ^hThe ten sons of Haman the son of Hammedatha, the enemy of the Jews, slew they; ⁱbut on the spoil laid they not their hand.

¹¹ On that day the number of those that were slain in Shushan the palace ^cwas brought before the king.

¹² ¶ And the king said unto Esther the queen, The Jews have slain and destroyed five hundred men in Shushan the palace, and the ten sons of Haman; what have they done in the rest of the king's provinces? now ^kwhat *is* thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: or what *is* thy request further? and it shall be done.

¹³ Then said Esther, If it please the king, let it be granted to the Jews which *are* in Shushan to do to morrow also ^laccording unto this day's decree, and ^dlet Haman's ten sons ^mbe hanged upon the gallows.

¹⁴ And the king commanded it so to be done: and the decree was given at Shushan; and they hanged Haman's ten sons.

¹⁵ For the Jews that *were* in Shushan ⁿgathered themselves together on the fourteenth day also of the month Adar, and slew three hundred men at Shushan; ^obut on the prey they laid not their hand.

¹⁶ But the other Jews that *were* in the king's provinces ^pgathered themselves together, and stood for their lives, and had rest from their enemies, and slew of their foes seventy and five thousand, ^qbut they laid not their hands on the prey,

¹⁷ On the thirteenth day of the month

^f Or, violet. ^o See ch. 3. 15. Prov. 29. 2. ^p Ps. 97. 11. ^q 1 Sam. 25. 8. ch. 9. 19, 22. ^r Ps. 13. 43. ^s Gen. 35. 5. Ex. 15. 16. Deut. 2. 25. & 11. 25. ch. 9. 2. CHAP. IX. ^a ch. 8. 12. ^b ch. 3. 13. ^c 2 Sam. 22. 41. ^d ch. 8. 11. & ver. 16. ^e Ps. 71. 13, 24. ^f ch. 8. 17. ^g Heb. those which did the business that belonged to the

king. ^g 2 Sam. 3. 1. 1 Chron. 11. 9. Prov. 4. 18. ^h Heb. according to their will. ⁱ ch. 5. 11. Job 18. 19. & 27. 13, 14, 15. Ps. 21. 10. ^j See ch. 8. 11. ^k Heb. came. ^l ch. 5. 6. & 7. 2. ^m ch. 8. 11. ⁿ Heb. let men hang. ^o 2 Sam. 21. 6, 9. ^p ver. 2. & ch. 8. 11. ^q ver. 10. ^r ver. 2. & ch. 8. 11. ^s See ch. 8. 11.

Adar; and on the fourteenth day ^e of the same rested they, and made it a day of feasting and gladness.

18 But the Jews that *were* at Shushan assembled together ^r on the thirteenth *day* thereof, and on the fourteenth thereof; and on the fifteenth *day* of the same they rested, and made it a day of feasting and gladness.

19 Therefore the Jews of the villages, that dwelt in the unwall'd towns, made the fourteenth day of the month Adar ^s a *day* of gladness and feasting, ^t and a good day, and of ^u sending portions one to another.

20 ¶ And Mordecai wrote these things, and sent letters unto all the Jews that *were* in all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus, *both* nigh and far,

21 To stablish *this* among them, that they should keep ^x the fourteenth day of the month Adar, and the fifteenth day of the same, yearly,

22 As the days wherein the Jews rested from their enemies, and the month which was ^y turned unto them from sorrow to joy, and from mourning into a good day: that they should make them days of feasting and joy, and of ^z sending portions one to another, and gifts to the poor.

23 And the Jews undertook to do as they had begun, and as Mordecai had written unto them;

24 Because Haman the son of Hammedatha, the Agagite, the enemy of all the Jews, ^a had devised against the Jews to destroy them, and had cast Pur, that *is*, the lot, to ^f consume them, and to destroy them;

25 But ^g ^h when *Esther* came before the king, he commanded by letters that his wicked device, which he devised against the Jews, should ^c return upon his own head, and that he and his sons should be hanged on the gallows.

26 Wherefore they called these days Purim, after the name of ^h Pur. Therefore for all the words of ^d this letter, and *of that* which they had seen concerning this matter, and which had come unto them,

27 The Jews ordained, and took upon them, and upon their seed, and upon all such as ^e joined themselves unto them, so as it should not ⁱ fail, that they would keep these two days according to their writing, and according to their *appointed* time every year;

28 And *that* these days *should be* remembered and kept throughout every generation, every family, every province, and every city; and *that* these days of Purim should not ^k fail from among the Jews, nor the memorial of them ^l perish from their seed.

29 Then Esther the queen, ^f the daughter of Abihail, and Mordecai the Jew, wrote with ^m all authority, to confirm this ^g second letter of Purim.

30 And he sent the letters unto all the Jews, to ^h the hundred twenty and seven provinces of the kingdom of Ahasuerus, *with* words of peace and truth,

31 To confirm these days of Purim in their times *appointed*, according as Mordecai the Jew and Esther the queen had enjoined them, and as they had decreed ⁿ for themselves and for their seed, the matters of ⁱ the fastings and their cry.

32 And the decree of Esther confirmed these matters of Purim; and it was written in the book.

CHAP. X.

1 Ahasuerus's greatness. 3 Mordecai's advancement. [BEFORE CHRIST 495.]

AND the king Ahasuerus laid a tribute upon the land, and *upon* ^a the isles of the sea.

2 And all the acts of his power and of his might, and the declaration of the greatness of Mordecai, ^b whereunto the king

^e Heb. in it. ^r ver. 11, 15. ^s Deut. 16. 11, 14. ^t ch. 8. 17. ^u ver. 22. Neh. 8. 10, 12. ^x See 2 Mac. 15. 36. ^y Ps. 30. 11. ^z ver. 19. Neh. 8. 11. ^a ch. 3. 6, 7. ^f Heb. crush. ^g Heb. when she came. ^h ver. 13, 14. ch. 7. 5, &c. & 8. 3, &c. ⁱ ch. 7. 10. Ps. 7. 16. ^h That is, lot. ^d ver. 20. ^e ch. 8. 17. Is. 56. 3, 6. Zech. 2. 11. ⁱ Heb. pass. ^k Heb.

pass. ^l Heb. be ended. ^f ch. 2. 15. ^m Heb. all strength. ^g See ch. 8. 10. & ver. 20. ^h ch. 1. 1. ⁿ Heb. for their souls. ⁱ ch. 4. 3, 16. CHAP. X. ^a Gen. 10. 5. Ps. 72. 10. Isai. 24. 15. ^b ch. 8. 15. & 9. 4. 620

^a advanced him, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Media and Persia?

3 For Mordecai the Jew *was* ^c next unto

king Ahasuerus, and great among the Jews, and accepted of the multitude of his brethren, ^d seeking the wealth of his people, and speaking peace to all his seed.

^a The Book of JOB.

CHAP. I.

¹ *The holiness, riches, and religious care of Job for his children.* 6 Satan, appearing before God, by calumniation obtaineth leave to tempt Job. 13 Understanding of the loss of his goods and children, in his mourning he blesseth God. [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

THERE was a man ^a in the land of Uz, whose name *was* ^b Job; and that man *was* ^c perfect and upright, and one that ^d feared God, and eschewed evil.

2 And there were born unto him seven sons and three daughters.

3 His ^b substance also *was* seven thousand sheep, and three thousand camels, and five hundred yoke of oxen, and five hundred she asses, and a very great ^c household; so that this man *was* the greatest of all the ^d men of the east.

4 And his sons went and feasted *in their* houses, every one his day; and sent and called for their three sisters to eat and to drink with them.

5 And it *was* so, when the days of *their* feasting were gone about, that Job sent and sanctified them, and rose up early in the morning, ^e and offered burnt offerings *according* to the number of them all: for Job said, It may be that my sons have sinned, and ^f cursed God in their hearts. Thus did Job ^e continually.

6 ¶ Now ^g there *was* a day ^h when the sons of God came to present themselves before the LORD, and ⁱ Satan came also ^g among them.

7 And the LORD said unto Satan, Whence comest thou? Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, From ⁱ going to and fro in

the earth, and from walking up and down in it.

8 And the LORD said unto Satan, ^h ^k Hast thou considered my servant Job, that *there* is none like him in the earth, ^l a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth evil?

9 Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, Doth Job fear God for nought?

10 ^m Hast not thou made an hedge about him, and about his house, and about all that he hath on every side? ⁿ thou hast blessed the work of his hands, and his ⁱ substance is increased in the land.

11 ^o But put forth thine hand now, and touch all that he hath, ^k and he will ^p curse thee to thy face.

12 And the LORD said unto Satan, Behold, all that he hath *is* in thy ^l power; only upon himself put not forth thine hand. So Satan went forth from the presence of the LORD.

13 ¶ And there *was* a day ^q when his sons and his daughters *were* eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house:

14 And there came a messenger unto Job, and said, The oxen were ploughing, and the asses feeding beside them:

15 And the Sabeans fell *upon them*, and took them away; yea, they have slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

16 While he *was* yet speaking, there came also another, and said, ^m The fire of God is fallen from heaven, and hath burn-

^a Heb. made him great. ^c Gen. 41. 40. 2 Chron. 28. 7. ^d Neh. 2. 10. Ps. 122. 8. 9. CHAP. I. ^a Moses is thought to have wrote the book of Job, whilst among the Madianites, Before Christ cir. 1520. ^e Gen. 22. 20. 21. ^b Ezek. 14. 14. James 5. 11. ^c Gen. 6. 9. & 17. 1. ^d ch. 2. 3. ^d Prov. 8. 13. & 16. 6. ^b Or, cattle. ^c Or, husbandry. ^d Heb. sons of the east. ^e Gen. 8. 20. ^c ch. 42. 8. ^f 1 Kings 21. 10, 13. ^e Heb. all the days.

^g ch. 2. 1. ^h 1 Kings 22. 19. ^{ch.} 38. 7. ^f Heb. the adversary, 1 Chron. 21. 1. Rev. 12. 9. 10. ^g Heb. in the midst of them. ⁱ ch. 2. 2. Matt. 12. 43. 1 Pet. 5. 8. ^h Heb. Hast thou set thy heart on. ^k ch. 2. 3. ^l ver. 1. ^m Ps. 34. 7. Isai. 5. 2. ⁿ Ps. 128. 1, 2. Prov. 10. 22. ⁱ Or, cattle. ^o ch. 2. 5. & 19. 21. ^k Heb. if he curse thee not to thy face. ^p Isai. 8. 21. Mal. 3. 13, 14. ^l Heb. hand. Gen. 16. 6. ^q Eccles. 9. 12. ^m Or, A great fire.

ed up the sheep, and the servants, and consumed them; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

17 While he *was* yet speaking, there came also another, and said, The Chaldeans made out three bands, and ⁿ fell upon the camels, and have carried them away, yea, and slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

18 While he *was* yet speaking, there came also another, and said, ^r Thy sons and thy daughters *were* eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house:

19 And, behold, there came a great wind ^o from the wilderness, and smote the four corners of the house, and it fell upon the young men, and they are dead; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

20 Then Job arose, ^s and rent his ^p mantle, and shaved his head, and ^t fell down upon the ground, and worshipped,

21 And said, ^u Naked came I out of my mother's womb, and naked shall I return thither: the LORD ^x gave, and the LORD hath ^v taken away; ^z blessed be the name of the LORD.

22 ^a In all this Job sinned not, nor ^q charged God foolishly.

CHAP. II.

1 Satan, appearing again before God, obtaineth further leave to tempt Job. 7 He smiteth him with sore boils. 9 Job reproveth his wife, moving him to curse God. 11 His three friends condole with him in silence. [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

A ^a GAIN there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before the LORD, and Satan came also among them to present himself before the LORD.

2 And the LORD said unto Satan, From whence comest thou? And ^b Satan answered the LORD, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it.

3 And the LORD said unto Satan, Hast thou considered my servant Job, that *there*

is none like him in the earth, ^c a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth evil? and still he ^d holdeth fast his integrity, although thou movedst me against him, ^e to destroy him without cause.

4 And Satan answered the LORD, and said, Skin for skin, yea, all that a man hath will he give for his life.

5 ^f But put forth thine hand now, and touch his ^g bone and his flesh, and he will curse thee to thy face.

6 ^h And the LORD said unto Satan, Behold, he *is* in thine hand; ^b but save his life.

7 ¶ So went Satan forth from the presence of the LORD, and smote Job with sore boils ⁱ from the sole of his foot unto his crown.

8 And he took him a potsherd to scrape himself withal; ^k and he sat down among the ashes.

9 ¶ Then said his wife unto him, ^l Dost thou still ^m retain thine integrity? curse God, and die.

10 But he said unto her, Thou speakest as one of the foolish women speaketh. What! ⁿ shall we receive good at the hand of God, and shall we not receive evil? ^o In all this did not Job ^p sin with his lips.

11 ¶ Now when Job's three ^q friends heard of all this evil that was come upon him, they came every one from his own place; Eliphaz the ^r Temanite, and Bildad the ^s Shuhite, and Zophar the Naamathite: for they had made an appointment together to come ^t to mourn with him and to comfort him.

12 And when they lifted up their eyes afar off, and knew him not, they lifted up their voice, and wept; and they rent every one his mantle, and ^u sprinkled dust upon their heads toward heaven.

13 So they sat down with him upon the ground ^x seven days and seven nights, and

ⁿ Heb. rushed. ^r ver. 4, 13. ^o Heb. from aside, &c. ^s Gen. 37. 29. Ezra 9. 3. ^p Or, robe. ^t 1 Pet. 5. 6. ^u Ps. 49. 17. Eccles. 5. 15. 1 Tim. 6. 7. ^x Eccles. 5. 19. Jam. 1. 17. ^y Matt. 20. 15. ^z Eph. 5. 20. 1 Thess. 5. 18. ^a ch. 2. 10. ^q Or, attributed folly to God. CHAP. II. ^a ch. 1. 6. ^b ch. 1. 7. ^c ch. 1. 1, 6. ^d ch. 27. 5, 6. ^e Heb. to swallow him up. ^f ch. 9. 17. ^g ch. 1. 11. ^h ch. 19. 20. ⁱ ch. 1. 12. ^b Or, only. ^j Isai. 1. 6.

^k 2 Sam. 13. 19. ch. 42. 6. Ezek. 27. 30. Matt. 11. 21. ^l ch. 21. 15. ^m ver. 3. ⁿ ch. 1. 21. Rom. 12. 12. Jam. 5. 10, 11. ^o ch. 1. 22. ^p Ps. 39. 1. ^q Prov. 17. 17. ^r Gen. 36. 11. Jer. 49. 7. ^s Gen. 25. 2. ^t ch. 42. 11. Rom. 12. 15. ^u Neh. 9. 1. Lam. 2. 10. Ezek. 27. 30. ^x Gen. 50. 10.

none spake a word unto him: for they saw that *his* grief was very great.

CHAP. III.

1 Job curses the day and services of his birth. 13 The ease of death. 20 He complaineth of life, because of his anguish. [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

AFTER this opened Job his mouth, and cursed his day.

2 And Job ^a spake, and said,

3 ^a Let the day perish wherein I was born, and the night *in which* it was said, There is a man child conceived.

4 Let that day be darkness; let not God regard it from above, neither let the light shine upon it.

5 Let darkness and ^b the shadow of death ^b stain it; let a cloud dwell upon it; ^c let the blackness of the day terrify it.

6 *As for* that night, let darkness seize upon it; ^d let it not be joined unto the days of the year, let it not come into the number of the months.

7 Lo, let that night be solitary, let no joyful voice come therein.

8 Let them curse it that curse the day, ^e who are ready to raise up ^e their mourning.

9 Let the stars of the twilight thereof be dark; let it look for light, but *have* none; neither let it see ^f the dawning of the day:

10 Because it shut not up the doors of my *mother's* womb, nor hid sorrow from mine eyes.

11 ^d Why died I not from the womb? *why* did I *not* give up the ghost when I came out of the belly?

12 ^e Why did the knees prevent me? or why the breasts that I should suck?

13 For now should I have lain still and been quiet, I should have slept: then had I been at rest,

14 With kings and counsellors of the earth, which ^f built desolate places for themselves;

15 Or with princes that had gold, who filled their houses with silver:

16 Or ^g as an hidden untimely birth I had not been; as infants *which* never saw light.

17 There the wicked cease *from* troubling; and there the ^g weary be at rest.

18 *There* the prisoners rest together; ^h they hear not the voice of the oppressor.

19 The small and great are there; and the servant *is* free from his master.

20 ⁱ Wherefore is light given to him that is in ~~misery~~, and life unto the ^k bitter *in* soul;

21 Which ^h ¹ long for death, but it *cometh* not; and dig for it more than ^m for hid treasures;

22 Which rejoice exceedingly, *and* are glad, when they can find the grave?

23 *Why is light given* to a man whose way is hid, ⁿ and whom God hath hedged in?

24 For my sighing cometh ⁱ before I eat, and my roarings are poured out like the waters.

25 For ^k the thing which I greatly feared is come upon me, and that which I was afraid of is come unto me.

26 I was not in safety, neither had I rest, neither was I quiet; yet trouble came.

CHAP. IV.

1 Eliphaz reproveth Job for want of religion. 7 He teacheth God's judgments to be not for the righteous, but for the wicked. 12 His fearful vision, to humble the excellency of creatures before God. [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

THEN Eliphaz the Temanite answered and said,

2 *If* we assay ^a to commune with thee, wilt thou be grieved? but ^b who can withhold himself from speaking?

3 Behold, thou hast instructed many, and thou ^a hast strengthened the weak hands.

4 Thy words have upholden him that was falling, and thou ^b hast strengthened ^c the feeble knees.

CHAP. III. ^a Heb. answered. ^a ch. 10, 18, 19. Jer. 15, 10, & 20, 14. ^b ch. 10, 21, 22, & 16, 16, & 28, 3. Ps. 23, 4, & 44, 19, & 107, 10, 14. Jer. 13, 16. Amos 5, 8. ^b Or, challenge it. ^c Or, let them terrify it, as those who have a bitter day, Amos 8, 10. ^d Or, let it not rejoice among the days. ^e Jer. 9, 17, 18. ^e Or, a leviathan. ^f Heb. the eyelids of the morning, ch. 41, 18. ^d ch. 10, 18. ^e Gen. 30, 3. Isai. 66, 12. ^f ch.

15, 28. ^g Ps. 58, 8. ^g Heb. wearied in strength. ^h ch. 39, 7. ⁱ Jer. 20, 18. ^k 1 Sam. 1, 10. 2 Kings 4, 27. Prov. 31, 6. ^h Heb. wait. ⁱ Rev. 9, 6. ^m Prov. 2, 4. ⁿ ch. 19, 8. Lam. 3, 7. ⁱ Heb. before my meat. ^k Heb. I feared a fear, and it came upon me. CHAP. IV. ^a Heb. a word. ^b Heb. who can refrain from words? ^a Isai. 35, 3. ^b Isai. 35, 3. ^c Heb. the bowing knees, Heb. 12, 12.

5 But now it is come upon thee, and thou faintest; it toucheth thee, and thou art troubled.

6 *Is* not *this* ^cthy fear, ^athy confidence, thy hope, and the uprightness of thy ways?

7 Remember, I pray thee, ^ewho *ever* perished, being innocent? or where were the righteous cut off?

8 Even as I have seen, ^fthey that plow iniquity, and sow wickedness, reap the same.

9 By the blast of God they perish, and ^dby the breath of his nostrils are they consumed.

10 The roaring of the lion, and the voice of the fierce lion, and ^ethe teeth of the young lions, are broken.

11 ^hThe old lion perisheth for lack of prey, and the stout lion's whelps are scattered abroad.

12 Now a thing was ^esecretly brought to me, and mine ear received a little thereof.

13 ⁱIn thoughts from the visions of the night, when deep sleep falleth on men,

14 Fear ^fcame upon me, and ^ktrembling, which made ^eall my bones to shake.

15 Then a spirit passed before my face; the hair of my flesh stood up:

16 It stood still, but I could not discern the form thereof: an image *was* before mine eyes, ^h*there was* silence, and I heard a voice, *saying*,

17 ⁱShall mortal man be more just than God? shall a man be more pure than his maker?

18 Behold, he ^mput no trust in his servants; ⁱand his angels he charged with folly:

19 ⁿHow much less *in* them that dwell in ^ohouses of clay, whose foundation *is* in the dust, *which* are crushed before the moth?

20 ^pThey are ^kdestroyed from morn-

ing to evening: they perish for ever without any regarding *it*.

21 ^aDoth not their excellency *which is* in them go away? ^rthey die, even without wisdom.

CHAP. V.

1 *The harm of inconsideration.* 3 *The end of the wicked is misery.* 6 *God is to be regarded in affliction.* 17 *The happy end of God's correction.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

CALL now, if there be any that will answer thee; and to which of the saints wilt thou ^aturn?

2 For wrath killeth the foolish man, and ^benvy slayeth the silly one.

3 ^aI have seen the foolish taking root: but suddenly I cursed his habitation.

4 ^bHis children are far from safety, and they are crushed in the gate, ^cneither *is there* any to deliver *them*.

5 Whose harvest the hungry eateth up, and taketh it even out of the thorns, and ^dthe robber swalloweth up their substance.

6 Although ^eaffliction cometh not forth of the dust, neither doth trouble spring out of the ground;

7 Yet man is ^eborn unto ^dtrouble, as ^ethe sparks fly upward.

8 I would seek unto God, and unto God would I commit my cause:

9 ^fWhich doeth great things ^fand unsearchable: marvellous things ^ewithout number:

10 ^gWho giveth rain upon the earth, and sendeth waters upon the ^hfields:

11 ^hTo set up on high those that be low; that those which mourn may be exalted to safety.

12 ⁱHe disappointeth the devices of the crafty, so that their hands ⁱcannot perform *their* enterprise.

13 ^kHe taketh the wise in their own craftiness: and the counsel of the froward is carried headlong.

14 ⁱThey ^kmeet with darkness in the

c ch. 1. 1. d Prov. 3. 26. e Ps. 37. 25. f Ps. 7. 14. Prov. 22. 8. Hos. 10. 13. Gal. 6. 7, 8. d That is, by his anger: as Isai. 30. 33. See Exod. 15. 8. ch. 1. 19. & 15. 30. Isai. 11. 4. 2 Thes. 2. 3. g Ps. 58. 6. h Ps. 34. 10. e Heb. by stealth. i ch. 33. 15. f Heb. met me. k Hab. 3. 16. g Heb. the multitude of my bones. h Or, I heard a still voice. i ch. 9. 2. m. ch. 15. 15. & 25. 5. 2 Pet. 2. 4. i Or, nor in his angels, in whom he put light. n ch. 15. 16. o 2 Cor. 4. 7. & 5. 1. p Ps. 90. 5, 6. k Heb. beaten in pieces. q Ps. 39. 11. & 49. 14. r ch. 36. 12.

CHAP. V. a Or, look. b Or, indignation. a Psal. 37. 35, 36. Jer. 12. 2, 3.

b Psal. 119. 155. & 127. 5. c Ps. 109. 12. d ch. 18. 9. e Or, iniquity. e Gen. 3. 17, 18, 19. 1 Cor. 10. 13. d Or, labour. e Heb. the sons of the burning coal lift up to fly. f ch. 9. 10. & 37. 5. Psal. 40. 5. & 72. 18. & 145. 3. Rom. 11. 33. f Heb. and there is no search. g Heb. till there be no number. g ch. 28. 26. Ps. 65. 9, 10. & 147. 8. Jer. 5. 24. & 10. 13. & 51. 16. Acts 14. 17. h Heb. out places. h i Sam. 2. 7. Ps. 113. 7. i Neh. 4. 15. Ps. 33. 10. Isai. 8. 10. i Or, cannot perform any thing. k Ps. 9. 15. 1 Cor. 3. 19. 1 Deut. 28. 29. Isai. 59. 10. Amos 8. 9. k Or, run into.

day time, and grope in the noon day as in the night.

15 But ^m he saveth the poor from the sword, from their mouth, and from the hand of the mighty.

16 ⁿ So the poor hath hope, and iniquity stoppeth her mouth.

17 ^o Behold, happy *is* the man whom God correcteth: therefore despise not thou the chastening of the Almighty:

18 ^p For he maketh sore, and bindeth up: he woundeth, and his hands make whole.

19 ^q He shall deliver thee in six troubles: yea, in seven ^r there shall no evil touch thee.

20 ^s In famine he shall redeem thee from death: and in war ^t from the power of the sword.

21 ^u Thou shalt be hid ^m from the scourge of the tongue: neither shalt thou be afraid of destruction when it cometh.

22 At destruction and famine thou shalt laugh: ^v neither shalt thou be afraid of the beasts of the earth.

23 ^x For thou shalt be in league with the stones of the field: and the beasts of the field shall be at peace with thee.

24 And thou shalt know ^y that thy tabernacle *shall be* in peace; and thou shalt visit thy habitation, and shalt not ^z sin.

25 Thou shalt know also that ^a thy seed *shall be* ^b great, and thine offspring ^c as the grass of the earth.

26 ^d Thou shalt come to *thy* grave in a full age, like as a shock of corn ^e cometh in in his season.

27 Lo this, we have ^f searched it, so it *is*; hear it, and know thou *it* ^g for thy good.

CHAP. VI.

1 Job sheweth that his complaints are not causeless. 8 He wisheth for death, wherein he is assured of comfort. 14 He reproveth his friends of unkindness. [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

BUT Job answered and said,
2 Oh that my grief were thoroughly

weighed, and my calamity ^a laid in the balances together!

3 For now it would be heavier ^a than the sand of the sea: therefore ^b my words are swallowed up.

4 ^b For the arrows of the Almighty *are* within me, the poison whereof drinketh up my spirit: ^c the terrors of God do set themselves in array against me.

5 Doth the wild ass bray ^c when he hath grass? or loweth the ox over his fodder?

6 Can that which is unsavoury be eaten without salt? or is there *any* taste in the white of an egg?

7 The things *that* my soul refused to touch *are* as my sorrowful meat.

8 Oh that I might have my request; and that God would grant *me* ^d the thing that I long for!

9 Even ^d that it would please God to destroy me; that he would let loose his hand, and cut me off!

10 Then should I yet have comfort; yea, I would harden myself in sorrow: let him not spare; for ^e I have not concealed the words of ^f the Holy One.

11 What *is* my strength, that I should hope? and what *is* mine end, that I should prolong my life?

12 *Is* my strength the strength of stones? or *is* my flesh ^e of brass?

13 *Is* not my help in me? and is wisdom driven quite from me?

14 ^f To him that is afflicted pity *should be shewed* from his friend; but he forsaketh the fear of the Almighty.

15 ^h My brethren have dealt deceitfully as a brook, *and* ⁱ as the stream of brooks they pass away;

16 Which are blackish by reason of the ice, *and* wherein the snow is hid:

17 What time they wax warm, ^g they vanish: ^h when it is hot, they are ⁱ consumed out of their place.

18 The paths of their way are turned

m Ps. 35. 10. n 1 Sam. 2. 9. Ps. 107. 42. o Ps. 94. 12. Prov. 3. 11, 12. Heb. 12. 5. James 1. 12. Rev. 3. 19. p Deut. 32. 39. 1 Sam. 2. 6. Isai. 30. 26. Hos. 6. 1. q Ps. 34. 19. & 91. 3. Prov. 24. 16. 1 Cor. 10. 13. r Ps. 91. 10. s Ps. 33. 19. & 37. 19. t Heb. from the hands. u Ps. 31. 20. m Or, when the tongue scourgeth. u Isai. 11. 9. & 35. 9. & 65. 25. Ezek. 34. 25. x Ps. 91. 12. Hos. 2. 18. y Or, that peace is thy tabernacle. o Or, err. y Ps. 112. 2. p Or, much. z Ps. 72. 16. a Prov. 9. 11. & 10. 27. q Heb. ascendeth. b Ps. 111. 2. r Heb. for thyself. Prov. 9. 12.

CHAP. VI. a Heb. lifted up. a Prov. 27. 3. b That is, I want words to express my grief. Ps. 77. 4. b Ps. 38. 2. c Ps. 68. 15, 16. c Heb. at grass. d Heb. my expectation. d 1 Kings 19. 4. e Acts 20. 20. f Lev. 19. 2. Isai. 57. 15. Hos. 11. 9. e Heb. brasen. f Heb. To him that melteth. g Prov. 17. 17. h Ps. 38. 11. & 41. 9. i Jer. 15. 18 g Heb. they are cut off. h Heb. in the heat thereof. i Heb. extinguished.

aside; they go to nothing, and perish.

19 The troops of ^k Tema looked, the companies of ^l Sheba waited for them.

20 They were ^m confounded because they had hoped; they came thither, and were ashamed.

21 ^k For now ⁿ ye are ^l nothing; ye see *my* casting down, and ^o are afraid.

22 Did I say, Bring unto me? or, Give a reward for me of your substance?

23 Or, Deliver me from the enemy's hand? or, Redeem me from the hand of the mighty?

24 Teach me, and I will hold my tongue: and cause me to understand wherein I have erred.

25 How forcible are right words! but what doth your arguing reprove?

26 Do ye imagine to reprove words, and the speeches of one that is desperate, *which are* as wind?

27 Yea, ^m ye overwhelm the fatherless, and ye ^p dig *a pit* for your friend.

28 Now therefore be content, look upon me; for *it is* ⁿ evident unto you if I lie.

29 ^a Return, I pray you, let it not be iniquity; yea, return again, my righteousness *is* ^o in it.

30 Is there iniquity in my tongue? cannot ^p my taste discern perverse things?

CHAP. VII.

1 Job excuseth his desire of death. 12 He complaineth of his own restlessness, 17 and God's watchfulness. [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

IS there not ^a an appointed time to man upon earth? *are not* his days also like the days of an hireling?

2 As a servant ^b earnestly desireth the shadow, and as an hireling looketh for *the reward* of his work:

3 So am I made to possess ^b months of vanity, and wearisome nights are appointed to me.

4 ^c When I lie down, I say, When shall I arise, and ^e the night be gone? and I am

full of tossings to and fro unto the dawning of the day.

5 My flesh is ^d clothed with worms and clods of dust; my skin is broken, and become loathsome.

6 ^e My days are swifter than a weaver's shuttle, and are spent without hope.

7 O remember that ^f my life *is* wind: mine eye ^d shall no more ^e see good.

8 ^g The eye of him that hath seen me shall see me no *more*: thine eyes *are* upon me, and ^f I *am* not.

9 As the cloud is consumed and vanisheth away: so ^h he that goeth down to the grave shall come up no *more*.

10 He shall return no more to his house, ⁱ neither shall his place know him any more.

11 Therefore I will ^k not refrain my mouth; I will speak in the anguish of my spirit; I will ^l complain in the bitterness of my soul.

12 *Am* I a sea, or a whale, that thou settest a watch over me?

13 ^m When I say, My bed shall comfort me, my couch shall ease my complaint;

14 Then thou scarest me with dreams, and terrifiest me through visions:

15 So that my soul chooseth strangling, and death rather ^s than my life.

16 ⁿ I loathe *it*; I would not live alway: ^o let me alone; for ^p my days *are* vanity.

17 ^q What *is* man, that thou shouldest magnify him? and that thou shouldest set thine heart upon him?

18 And *that* thou shouldest visit him every morning, and try him every moment?

19 How long wilt thou not depart from me, nor let me alone till I swallow down my spittle?

20 I have sinned; what shall I do unto thee, ^r O thou preserver of men? why ^s hast thou set me as a mark against thee, so that I am a burden to myself?

^k Gen. 25. 15. ^l 1 Kings 10. 1. Ps. 72. 10. Ezek. 27. 22, 23. ^m Jer. 14. 3. ^k Or, For now ye are like to them. Heb. to it. ⁿ ch. 13. 4. ^l Heb. not. ^o Ps. 38. 11. ^m Heb. ye cause to fall upon. ^p Ps. 57. 6. ⁿ Heb. before your face. ^q ch. 17. 10. ^o That is, in this matter. ^p Heb. my palate. ch. 12. 11. & 34. 3.
CHAP. VII. a Or, a warfare. a ch. 14. 5, 13, 14. Ps. 39. 4. b Heb. gapeth after. b See ch. 29. 2. c Deut. 28. 67. ch. 17. 12. c Heb. the evening be measured. d Isai. 14.

11. ^e ch. 9. 25. & 16. 22. & 17. 11. Ps. 90. 6. & 102. 11. & 103. 15. & 144. 4. Isai. 38. 12. & 40. 6. Jam. 4. 14. ^f Ps. 78. 39. & 89. 47. ^d Heb. shall not return. ^e Or to see, that is, to enjoy. ^g ch. 20. 9. ^f That is, I can live no longer. ^h 2 Sam. 12. 23. i ch. 8. 18. & 20. 9. Ps. 103. 16. ^k Ps. 39. 1, 9. & 40. 9. ^l 1 Sam. 1. 10. ch. 10. 1. m ch. 9. 27. ^g Heb. than my bones. ⁿ ch. 10. 1. ^o ch. 10. 20. & 14. 6. Ps. 39. 13. p Ps. 62. 9. q Ps. 8. 4. & 144. 3. Heb. 2. 6. r Ps. 36. 6. s ch. 16. 12. Ps. 21. 12. Lam. 3. 12.
626

21 And why dost thou not pardon my transgression, and take away mine iniquity? for now shall I sleep in the dust; and thou shalt seek me in the morning, but I *shall* not *be*.

CHAP. VIII.

¹ Bildad sheweth God's justice in dealing with men according to their works. ⁸ He allegeth antiquity to prove the certain destruction of the hypocrite. ²⁰ He applieth God's just dealing to Job. [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

THEN answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said,

2 How long wilt thou speak these things? and *how long shall* the words of thy mouth *be like* a strong wind?

3 ^a Doth God pervert judgment? or doth the Almighty pervert justice?

4 If ^b thy children have sinned against him, and he have cast them away ^a for their transgression;

5 ^c If thou wouldest seek unto God be-times, and make thy supplication to the Almighty;

6 If thou *wert* pure and upright; surely now he would awake for thee, and make the habitation of thy righteousness prosperous.

7 Though thy beginning was small, yet thy latter end should greatly increase.

8 ^d For enquire, I pray thee, of the former age, and prepare thyself to the search of their fathers:

9 (For ^e we *are but* of yesterday, and know ^b nothing, because our days upon earth *are* a shadow:)

10 Shall not they teach thee, *and* tell thee, and utter words out of their heart?

11 Can the rush grow up without mire? can the flag grow without water?

12 ^f Whilst it *is* yet in his greenness, *and* not cut down, it withereth before any *other* herb.

13 So *are* the paths of all that forget God; and the ^g hypocrite's hope shall perish:

14 Whose hope shall be cut off, and whose trust *shall be* ^c a spider's web.

CHAP. VIII. a Gen. 18. 25. Deut. 32. 4. 2 Chron. 19. 7. ch. 34. 12, 17. Dan. 9. 14. Rom. 3. 5. b ch. 1. 5, 18. a Heb. in the hand of their transgression. c ch. 5. 8. & 11. 13. & 22. 23, &c. d Deut. 4. 32. & 32. 7. ch. 15. 18. e Gen. 47. 9. 1 Chron. 29. 15. ch. 7. 6. Ps. 39. 5. & 102. 11. & 144. 14. b Heb. not. f Ps. 129. 6. Jer. 17. 6. g ch. 11. 20. & 18. 14. & 27. 8. Ps. 112. 10. Prov. 10. 28. c Heb. a spider's house. Isai. 59. 5, 6. h ch. 27. 18. i ch. 7. 10. & 20. 9. Ps. 37. 36. k Ps. 113. 7. Heb. take the ungod-

15 ^h He shall lean upon his house, but it shall not stand: he shall hold it fast, but it shall not endure.

16 He *is* green before the sun, and his branch shooteth forth in his garden.

17 His roots are wrapped about the heap, *and* seeth the place of stones.

18 ⁱ If he destroy him from his place, then *it* shall deny him, *saying*, I have not seen thee.

19 Behold, this *is* the joy of his way, and ^k out of the earth shall others grow.

20 Behold, God will not cast away a perfect *man*, neither will he ^d help the evil doers:

21 Till he fill thy mouth with laughing, and thy lips with ^e rejoicing.

22 They that hate thee shall be ⁱ clothed with shame; and the dwelling place of the wicked ^f shall come to nought.

CHAP. IX.

¹ Job, acknowledging God's justice, sheweth there is no contending with him. ²² Man's innocency is not to be condemned by afflictions. [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

THEN Job answered and said,

2 I know *it is* so of a truth: but how should ^a man be just ^a with God?

3 If he will contend with him, he cannot answer him one of a thousand.

4 ^b He *is* wise in heart, and mighty in strength: who hath hardened *himself* against him, and hath prospered?

5 Which removeth the mountains, and they know not: which overturneth them in his anger.

6 Which ^c shaketh the earth out of her place, and ^d the pillars thereof tremble.

7 Which commandeth the sun, and it riseth not; and sealeth up the stars.

8 ^e Which alone spreadeth out the heavens, and treadeth upon the ^b waves of the sea.

9 ^f Which maketh ^c Arcturus, Orion, and Pleiades, and the chambers of the south.

10 ^g Which doeth great things past finding out; yea, and wonders without number.

ly by the hand. e Heb. shouting for joy. 1 Ps. 35. 26. & 109. 29. f Heb. shall not be. CHAP. IX. a Ps. 143. 2. Rom. 3. 20. a Or, before God. b ch. 36. 5. c Is. 2. 19, 21. Hag. 2. 6, 21. Heb. 12. 26. d ch. 26. 11. e Gen. 1. 6. Ps. 104. 2, 3. b Heb. heights. f Gen. 1. 16. ch. 38. 31, &c. Amos 5. 8. c Heb. Ash, Cesil, and Cimah. g ch. 5. 9. Ps. 71. 15.

11 ^h Lo, he goeth by me, and I see *him* not: he passeth on also, but I perceive him not.

12 ⁱ Behold, he taketh away, ^d who can hinder him? who will say unto him, What doest thou?

13 *If* God will not withdraw his anger, ^k the ^e proud helpers do stoop under him.

14 How much less shall I answer him, *and* choose out my words *to reason* with him?

15 ^l Whom, though I were righteous, *yet* would I not answer, *but* I would make supplication to my judge.

16 If I had called, and he had answered me; *yet* would I not believe that he had hearkened unto my voice.

17 For he breaketh me with a tempest, and multiplieth my wounds ^m without cause.

18 He will not suffer me to take my breath, but filleth me with bitterness.

19 If *I speak* of strength, lo, *he is* strong: and if of judgment, who shall set me a time *to plead*?

20 If I justify myself, mine own mouth shall condemn me: *if I say*, I *am* perfect, it shall also prove me perverse.

21 *Though I were* perfect, *yei* would I not know my soul: I would despise my life.

22 This *is* one *thing*, therefore I said it, ⁿ He destroyeth the perfect and the wicked.

23 If the scourge slay suddenly, he will laugh at the trial of the innocent.

24 The earth is given into the hand of the wicked: ^o he covereth the faces of the judges thereof; if not, where, *and* who *is* he?

25 Now ^p my days are swifter than a post: they flee away, they see no good.

26 They are passed away as the ^q swift ships: ^r as the eagle *that* hasteth to the prey.

27 ^r If I say, I will forget my complaint, I will leave off my heaviness, and comfort *myself*:

28 ^s I am afraid of all my sorrows, I know that thou ^t wilt not hold me innocent.

29 *If* I be wicked, why then labour I in vain?

30 ^u If I wash myself with snow water, and make my hands never so clean;

31 Yet shalt thou plunge me in the ditch, and mine own clothes shall ^v abhor me.

32 For ^x *he is* not a man, as I *am*, *that* I should answer him, *and* we should come together in judgment.

33 ^y Neither is there ⁱ any ^k daysman betwixt us, *that* might lay his hand upon us both.

34 ^z Let him take his rod away from me, and let not his fear terrify me:

35 *Then* would I speak, and not fear him; ¹ but *it is* not so with me. 31/5767

CHAP. X.

1 Job, taking liberty of complaint, expostulateth with God about his afflictions. 18 He complaineth of life, and craveth a little ease before death. [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

MY ^a soul is ^a weary of my life; I will leave my complaint upon myself; ^b I will speak in the bitterness of my soul.

2 I will say unto God, Do not condemn me; shew me wherefore thou contendest with me.

3 *Is it* good unto thee that thou shouldst oppress, that thou shouldest despise ^b the work of thine hands, and shine upon the counsel of the wicked?

4 Hast thou eyes of flesh? or ^c seest thou as man seeth?

5 *Are* thy days as the days of man? *are* thy years as man's days,

6 That thou enquirest after mine iniquity, and searchest after my sin?

7 ^d Thou knowest that I am not wicked; and *there is* none that can deliver out of thine hand.

8 ^e Thine hands ^d have made me and fa-

h ch. 23. 8. 9. & 35. 14. i Isai. 45. 9. Jer. 18. 6. Rom. 9. 20. d Heb. who can turn him away? ch. 11. 10. k ch. 26. 12. Isai. 30. 7. e Heb. helpers of pride, or, strength. l ch. 10. 15. m ch. 2. 3. & 34. 6. n Eccles. 9. 2. 3. Ezek. 21. 3. o 2 Sam. 15. 30. & 19. 4. Jer. 14. 4. p ch. 7. 6. 7. f Heb. ships of desire. g Or, or ships of Ebel. q Hab. 1. 8. r ch. 7. 13. s Ps. 119. 120. t Ex. 20. 7. u Jer. 2. 22. h Or, make me to be abhorred. x Eccles. 6. 10. Isai. 45. 9. Jer. 49. 19. Rom. 9. 20. y ver. 19.

1 Sam. 2. 25. i Heb. one that should argue. k Or, umpire. z ch. 13. 20. 21, 22. & 33. 7. Ps. 39. 10. l Heb. but I am not so with myself. CHAP. X. a 1 Kings 19. 4. ch. 7. 16. Jonah 4. 3. 8. a Or, cut off while I live. b ch. 7. 11. b Heb. the labour of thine hands? Ps. 138. 8. Is. 64. 8. c 1 Sam. 16. 7. c Heb. It is upon thy knowledge. d Ps. 139. 1, 2. e Ps. 119. 73. d Heb. took pains about me.

shioned me together round about; yet thou dost destroy me.

9 Remember, I beseech thee, that ^f thou hast made me as the clay; and wilt thou bring me into dust again?

10 ^g Hast thou not poured me out as milk, and curdled me like cheese?

11 Thou hast clothed me with skin and flesh, and hast ^e fenced me with bones and sinews.

12 Thou hast granted me life and favour, and thy visitation hath preserved my spirit.

13 And these *things* hast thou hid in thine heart: I know that this *is* with thee.

14 If I sin, then ^h thou markest me, and thou wilt not acquit me from mine iniquity.

15 If I be wicked, ⁱ woe unto me; ^k and *if* I be righteous, *yet* will I not lift up my head. *I am* full of confusion; therefore ^l see thou mine affliction;

16 For it increaseth. ^m Thou huntest me as a fierce lion: and again thou shewest thyself marvellous upon me.

17 Thou renewest ^f thy witnesses against me, and increasest thine indignation upon me; changes and war *are* against me.

18 ⁿ Wherefore then hast thou brought me forth out of the womb? Oh that I had given up the ghost, and no eye had seen me!

19 I should have been as though I had not been; I should have been carried from the womb to the grave.

20 ^o Are not my days few? ^p cease *then*, and ^q let me alone, that I may take comfort a little,

21 Before I go *whence* I shall not return, ^r *even* to the land of darkness ^s and the shadow of death;

22 A land of darkness, as darkness *itself*; and of the shadow of death, without any order, and *where* the light *is* as darkness.

CHAP. XI.

1 Zophar reproveth Job for justifying himself. 5 God's wisdom is unsearchable. 13 The assured blessing of repentance. [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

f Gen. 2. 7. & 3. 19. Isai. 64. 8. g Ps. 139. 14, 15, 16. h Ps. 139. 1. i Isai. 3. 11. k ch. 9. 12, 15, 20, 21. l Ps. 25. 18. m Is. 38. 13. Lam. 3. 10. n ch. 3. 11. o See ch. 7. 6, 16. & 8. 9. p Ps. 39. 5. q ch. 7. 16, 19. r Ps. 88. 12. s Ps. 23. 4. CHAP. XI. a Heb. a man of tips. b Or, devices. c ch. 6. 10. & 10. 7. d Ezra 9. 13. e Eccles. 3. 11. Rom. 11. 33. f Heb. the heights of heaven. g ch. 9. 12. & 12. 14.

THEN answered Zophar the Naamathite, and said,

2 Should not the multitude of words be answered? and should ^a a man full of talk be justified?

3 Should thy ^b lies make men hold their peace? and when thou mockest, shall no man make thee ashamed?

4 For ^a thou hast said, My doctrine *is* pure, and I am clean in thine eyes.

5 But oh that God would speak, and open his lips against thee;

6 And that he would shew thee the secrets of wisdom, that *they are* double to that which is! Know therefore that ^b God exacteth of thee *less* than thine iniquity *deserveth*.

7 ^c Canst thou by searching find out God? canst thou find out the Almighty unto perfection?

8 *It is* ^c as high as heaven; what canst thou do? deeper than hell; what canst thou know?

9 The measure thereof *is* longer than the earth, and broader than the sea.

10 ^d If he ^d cut off, and shut up, or gather together, then ^e who can hinder him?

11 For ^e he knoweth vain men: he seeth wickedness also; will he not then consider *it*?

12 For ^f ^f vain man would be wise, though man be born *like* a wild ass's colt.

13 ^g If thou ^h prepare thine heart, and ⁱ stretch out thine hands toward him;

14 If iniquity *be* in thine hand, put it far away, and ^k let not wickedness dwell in thy tabernacles.

15 ^l For then shalt thou lift up thy face without spot; yea, thou shalt be stedfast, and shalt not fear:

16 Because thou shalt ^m forget *thy* misery, and remember *it* as waters that pass away:

17 And *thine* age ⁿ shall be clearer than

Rev. 3. 7. d Or, make a change. e Heb. who can turn him away? ch. 9. 12. f Ps. 10. 11, 14. & 35. 22. & 94. 11. g Heb. empty. h Ps. 73. 22. & 92. 6. Eccles. 3. 18. Rom. 1. 22. i ch. 5. 8. & 22. 21. j 1 Sam. 7. 3. Ps. 78. 8. k Ps. 88. 9. & 143. 6. l Ps. 101. 3. m See Gen. 4. 5, 6. ch. 22. 26. Ps. 119. 6. 1 John 3. 21. n Is. 65. 16. g Heb. shall arise above the noontide. h Ps. 37. 6. & 112. 4. Is. 58. 8, 10.

the noonday; thou shalt shine forth, thou shalt be as the morning.

18 And thou shalt be secure, because there is hope; yea, thou shalt dig *about thee*, and ^o thou shalt take thy rest in safety.

19 Also thou shalt lie down, and none shall make *thee* afraid; yea, many shall ^h make suit unto thee.

20 But ^p the eyes of the wicked shall fail, and ⁱ they shall not escape, and ^a their hope *shall be as* ^k the giving up of the ghost.

CHAP. XII.

1 Job maintaineth himself against his friends that reprove him.

7 He acknowledgeth the general doctrine of God's omnipotency. [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

AND Job answered and said,

2 No doubt but ye *are* the people, and wisdom shall die with you.

3 But ^a I have ^a understanding as well as you; ^b I *am* not inferior to you: yea, ^c who knoweth not such things as these?

4 ^b I *am as* one mocked of his neighbour, who ^c calleth upon God, and he answereth him: the just upright *man is* laughed to scorn.

5 ^d He that is ready to slip with *his* feet *is as* a lamp despised in the thought of him that is at ease.

6 ^e The tabernacles of robbers prosper, and they that provoke God are secure; into whose hand God bringeth *abundantly*.

7 But ask now the beasts, and they shall teach thee; and the fowls of the air, and they shall tell thee:

8 Or speak to the earth, and it shall teach thee: and the fishes of the sea shall declare unto thee.

9 Who knoweth not in all these that the hand of the LORD hath wrought this?

10 ^f In whose hand *is* the ^a soul of every living thing, and the breath of ^e all mankind.

11 ^g Doth not the ear try words? and the ^f mouth taste his meat?

12 ^h With the ancient *is* wisdom; and in length of days understanding.

13 ⁱ With him *is* wisdom and strength; he hath counsel and understanding.

14 Behold, ^k he breaketh down, and it cannot be built again: he ^l shutteth ^h up a man, and there can be no opening.

15 Behold, he ^m withholdeth the waters, and they dry up: also he ⁿ sendeth them out, and they overturn the earth.

16 ^o With him *is* strength and wisdom: the deceived and the deceiver *are* his.

17 He leadeth counsellors away spoiled, and ^p maketh the judges fools.

18 He looseth the bond of kings, and girdeth their loins with a girdle.

19 He leadeth princes away spoiled, and overthroweth the mighty.

20 ^q He removeth away ⁱ the speech of the trusty, and taketh away the understanding of the aged.

21 ^r He poureth contempt upon princes, and ^k weakeneth the strength of the mighty.

22 ^s He discovereth deep things out of darkness, and bringeth out to light the shadow of death.

23 ^t He increaseth the nations, and destroyeth them: he enlargeth the nations, and ^l straiteneth them *again*.

24 He taketh away the heart of the chief of the people of the earth, and ^u causeth them to wander in a wilderness *where there is* no way.

25 ^x They grope in the dark without light, and he maketh them to ^m stagger like *a drunken man*.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Job reproveth his friends of partiality. 14 He professeth his confidence in God: 20 and intreateth to know his own sins, and God's purpose in afflicting him. [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

LO, mine eye hath seen all *this*, mine ear hath heard and understood it.

^o Lev. 26. 5, 6. Ps. 3. 5. & 4. 8. Prov. 3. 24. ^h Heb. intreat thy face, Ps. 45. 12. ^p Lev. 26. 16. Deut. 28. 65. ⁱ Heb. flight shall perish from them. ^q ch. 8. 14. & 18. 14. Prov. 11. 7. ^k Or, a puff of breath.

CHAP. XII. ^a ch. 13. 2. ^e Heb. an heart. ^b Heb. I fall not lower than you. ^c Heb. with whom are not such as these? ^b ch. 16. 10. & 17. 2, 6. & 21. 3. & 30. 1. ^c Ps. 91. 15. ^d Prov. 14. 2. ^e ch. 21. 7. Ps. 37. 1, 35. & 73. 11, 12. & 92. 7. Jer. 12. 1. Mal. 3. 15. ^f Num. 16. 22. Dan. 5. 23. Acts 17. 28. ^d Or, life. ^e Heb. all flesh of man.

^g ch. 34. 3. ^f Heb. palate, ch. 6. 30. ^h ch. 32. 7. ^g That is, With God. ⁱ ch. 9. 4. & 38. 5. ^k ch. 11. 10. 11sai. 22. 22. Rev. 3. 7. ^h Heb. upon. ^m 1 Kings 8. 35. & 17. 1. ⁿ Gen. 7. 11, & c. ^o ver. 13. ^p 2 Sam. 15. 31. & 17. 14, 23. Isai. 19. 12. & 29. 14. 1 Cor. 1. 19. ^q ch. 32. 9. Is. 3. 1, 2, 3. ⁱ Heb. the lip of the faithful. ^r Ps. 107. 40. Dan. 2. 21. ^k Or, looseth the girdle of the strong. ^s Dan. 2. 22. Matt. 10. 26. 1 Cor. 4. 5. ^t Ps. 107. 38. Is. 9. 3. & 26. 15. ^l Heb. leadeth in. ^u Ps. 107. 4, 40. ^x Deut. 28. 29. ch. 5. 14. ^m Heb. wander. ^y Ps. 107. 27.

2 ^a What ye know, *the same* do I know also : I *am* not inferior unto you.

3 ^b Surely I would speak to the Almighty, and I desire to reason with God.

4 But ye *are* forgers of lies, ^c ye *are* all physicians of no value.

5 O that ye would altogether hold your peace ! and ^d it should be your wisdom.

6 Hear now my reasoning, and hearken to the pleadings of my lips.

7 ^e Will ye speak wickedly for God ? and talk deceitfully for him ?

8 Will ye accept his person ? will ye contend for God ?

9 Is it good that he should search you out ? or as one man mocketh another, do ye *so* mock him ?

10 He will surely reprove you, if ye do secretly accept persons.

11 Shall not his excellency make you afraid ? and his dread fall upon you ?

12 Your remembrances *are* like unto ashes, your bodies to bodies of clay.

13 ^a Hold your peace, let me alone, that I may speak, and let come on me what *will*.

14 Wherefore ^f do I take my flesh in my teeth, and ^g put my life in mine hand ?

15 ^h Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him : ⁱ but I will ^b maintain mine own ways before him.

16 He also *shall be* my salvation : for an hypocrite shall not come before him.

17 Hear diligently my speech, and my declaration with your ears.

18 Behold now, I have ordered *my* cause ; I know that I shall be justified.

19 ^k Who *is* he *that* will plead with me ? for now, if I hold my tongue, I shall give up the ghost.

20 ^l Only do not two *things* unto me : then will I not hide myself from thee.

21 ^m Withdraw thine hand far from me : and let not thy dread make me afraid.

22 Then call thou, and I will answer : or let me speak, and answer thou me.

23 How many *are* mine iniquities and sins ? make me to know my transgression and my sin.

24 ⁿ Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and ^o holdest me for thine enemy ?

25 ^p Wilt thou break a leaf driven to and fro ? and wilt thou pursue the dry stubble ?

26 For thou writest bitter things against me, and ^a makest me to possess the iniquities of my youth.

27 ^r Thou putttest my feet also in the stocks, and ^c lookest narrowly unto all my paths ; thou settest a print upon the ^d heels of my feet.

28 And he, as a rotten thing, consumeth, as a garment that is moth eaten.

CHAP. XIV.

1 Job intreateth God for favour, by the shortness of life, and certainty of death. 7 Though life once lost be irrecoverable, yet he waiteth for his change. 16 By sin the creature is subject to corruption. [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

MAN *that is* born of a woman *is* ^a of few days, and ^a full of trouble.

2 ^b He cometh forth like a flower, and is cut down : he fleeth also as a shadow, and continueth not.

3 And ^c dost thou open thine eyes upon such an one, and ^d bringest me into judgment with thee ?

4 ^b Who ^e can bring a clean *thing* out of an unclean ? not one.

5 ^f Seeing his days *are* determined, the number of his months *are* with thee, thou hast appointed his bounds that he cannot pass ;

6 ^g Turn from him, that he may ^c rest, till he shall accomplish, ^h as an hireling, his day.

7 For there is hope of a tree, if it be cut down, ⁱ that it will sprout again, and that the tender branch thereof will not cease.

8 Though the root thereof wax old in

CHAP. XIII. a ch. 12. 3. b ch. 23. 3. & 31. 35. c ch. 6. 21. & 16. 2. d Prov. 17. 28. e ch. 17. 5. & 32. 21. & 36. 4. a Heb. *Be silent from me.* f ch. 18. 4. g 1 Sam. 28. 21. Ps. 119. 109. h Ps. 23. 4. Prov. 14. 32. i ch. 27. 5. b Heb. *prove, or, argue.* k ch. 33. t. Isai. 50. 8. l ch. 9. 34. & 33. 7. m Ps. 39. 10. n Deut. 32. 20. Ps. 13. 1. & 44. 24. & 88. 14. Isai. 6. 17. o Deut. 32. 42. Ruth 1. 21. ch. 16. 9. & 19. 11. & 33. 10. Lam. 2. 5. p Isai. 42. 3. q ch. 20. 11. Ps. 25. 7. r ch. 33. 11. c Heb. *observe.* d Heb. *roots.*

CHAP. XIV. a Heb. *short of days.* a ch. 5. 7. Eccles. 2. 23. b ch. 8. 9. Ps. 90. 5. 6. 9. & 102. 11. & 103. 15. & 144. 4. Isai. 40. 6. James 1. 10. 11. & 4. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 24. c Ps. 144. 3. d Ps. 143. 2. b Heb. *Who will give?* e Gen. 5. 3. Ps. 51. 5. John 3. 6. Rom. 5. 12. Eph. 2. 3. f ch. 7. 1. g ch. 7. 16. 19. & 10. 20. Ps. 39. 13. c Heb. *cease.* h ch. 7. 1. i ver. 14.

the earth, and the stock thereof die in the ground ;

9 *Yet* through the scent of water it will bud, and bring forth boughs like a plant.

10 But man dieth, and ^d wasteth away : yea, man giveth up the ghost, and where *is* he ?

11 *As* the waters fail from the sea, and the flood decayeth and drieth up :

12 So man lieth down, and riseth not : ^k till the heavens *be* no more, they shall not awake, nor be raised out of their sleep.

13 O that thou wouldest hide me in the grave, that thou wouldest keep me secret, until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me a set time, and remember me !

14 If a man die, shall he live *again* ? all the days of my appointed time ⁱ will I wait, ^m till my change come.

15 ⁿ Thou shalt call, and I will answer thee : thou wilt have a desire to the work of thine hands.

16 ^o For now thou numberest my steps : dost thou not watch over my sin ?

17 ^p My transgression *is* sealed up in a bag, and thou sewest up mine iniquity.

18 And surely the mountain falling ^e cometh to nought, and the rock is removed out of his place.

19 The waters wear the stones : thou ^f wastest away the things which grow *out* of the dust of the earth ; and thou destroyest the hope of man.

20 Thou prevailest for ever against him, and he passeth : thou changest his countenance, and sendest him away.

21 His sons come to honour, and ^q he knoweth *it* not ; and they are brought low, but he perceiveth *it* not of them.

22 But his flesh upon him shall have pain, and his soul within him shall mourn.

CHAP. XV.

1 *Eliphaz reproveth Job of impiety in justifying himself.* 17 *He proveth by tradition the unquietness of wicked men.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

THEN answered Eliphaz the Temanite, and said,

2 Should a wise man utter ^a vain knowledge, and fill his belly with the east wind ?

3 Should he reason with unprofitable talk ? or with speeches wherewith he can do no good ?

4 Yea, ^b thou castest off fear, and restrainest ^c prayer before God.

5 For thy mouth ^d uttereth thine iniquity, and thou choosest the tongue of the crafty.

6 ^a Thine own mouth condemneth thee, and not I : yea, thine own lips testify against thee.

7 *Art* thou the first man *that* was born ? ^b or wast thou made before the hills ?

8 ^e Hast thou heard the secret of God ? and dost thou restrain wisdom to thyself ?

9 ^d What knowest thou, that we know not ? *what* understandest thou, which *is* not in us ?

10 ^e With us *are* both the grayheaded and very aged men, much elder than thy father.

11 *Are* the consolations of God small with thee ? is there any secret thing with thee ?

12 Why doth thine heart carry thee away ? and what do thy eyes wink at,

13 That thou turnest thy spirit against God, and lettest *such* words go out of thy mouth ?

14 ^f What *is* man, that he should be clean ? and *he which is* born of a woman, that he should be righteous ?

15 ^g Behold, he putteth no trust in his saints ; yea, the heavens are not clean in his sight.

16 ^h How much more abominable and filthy *is* man, ⁱ which drinketh iniquity like water ?

17 I will shew thee, hear me ; and that *which* I have seen I will declare ;

18 Which wise men have told ^k from their fathers, and have not hid *it* :

^d Heb. *is weakened*, or, *cut off*. ^k Ps. 102. 26. Isai. 51. 6. & 65. 17. & 66. 22. Acts 3. 21. Rom. 8. 20. ² Pet. 3. 7, 10, 11. Rev. 20. 11. & 21. 1. ⁱ ch. 13. 15. ^m ver. 7. ⁿ ch. 13. 22. ^o ch. 10. 6, 14. & 13. 27. & 31. 4. & 34. 21. Ps. 56. 8. & 139. 1, 2, 3. Prov. 5. 21. Jer. 32. 19. ^p Deut. 32. 34. Hos. 13. 12. ^e Heb. *fadeth*. ^f Heb. *overfloweth*. ^q Eccles. 9. 5. Isai. 63. 16.

CHAP. XV. ^a Heb. *knowledge of wind*. ^b Heb. *thou makest void*. ^c Or, *speech*. ^d Heb. *teacheth*. ^a Luke 19. 22. ^b Ps. 90. 2. Prov. 8. 25. ^c Rom. 11. 34. 1 Cor. 2. 11. ^d ch. 13. 2. ^e ch. 32. 6, 7. ^f 1 Kings 8. 46. 2 Chron. 6. 36. ch. 14. 4. Ps. 14. 3. Prov. 20. 9. Eccles. 7. 20. 1 John 1. 8, 10. ^g ch. 4. 18. & 25. 5. ^h ch. 4. 19. Ps. 14. 3. & 53. 3. ⁱ ch. 34. 7. Prov. 19. 28. ^k ch. 8. 8.

19 Unto whom alone the earth was given, and ¹no stranger passed among them.

20 The wicked man travaileth with pain all *his* days, ^aand the number of years is hidden to the oppressor.

21 ^eA dreadful sound *is* in his ears : ⁿin prosperity the destroyer shall come upon him.

22 He believeth not that he shall return out of darkness, and he is waited for of the sword.

23 He ^owandereth abroad for bread, *saying*, Where *is it* ? he knoweth that ^pthe day of darkness is ready at his hand.

24 Trouble and anguish shall make him afraid ; they shall prevail against him, as a king ready to the battle.

25 For he stretcheth out his hand against God, and strengtheneth himself against the Almighty.

26 He runneth upon him, *even* on his neck, upon the thick bosses of his bucklers :

27 ^aBecause he covereth his face with his fatness, and maketh collops of fat on *his* flanks.

28 And he dwelleth in desolate cities, *and* in houses which no man inhabiteth, which are ready to become heaps.

29 He shall not be rich, neither shall his substance continue, neither shall he prolong the perfection thereof upon the earth.

30 He shall not depart out of darkness ; the flame shall dry up his branches, and ^aby the breath of his mouth shall he go away.

31 Let not him that is deceived ^atrust in vanity : for vanity shall be his recompence.

32 It shall be ^faccomplished ^tbefore his time, and his branch shall not be green.

33 He shall shake off his unripe grape as the vine, and shall cast off his flower as the olive.

34 For the congregation of hypocrites

shall be desolate, and fire shall consume the tabernacles of bribery.

35 ^aThey conceive mischief, and bring forth ^evanity, and their belly prepareth deceit.

CHAP. XVI.

¹ Job reproveth his friends of unmercifulness. ⁷ He sheweth ^athe pitifulness of his case. ¹⁷ He maintaineth his innocency. [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

THEN Job answered and said,

2 I have heard many such things : ^aa miserable comforters *are* ye all.

3 Shall ^bvain words have an end ? or what emboldeneth thee, that thou answerest ?

4 I also could speak as ye *do* : if your soul were in my soul's stead, I could heap up words against you, and ^bshake mine head at you.

5 *But* I would strengthen you with my mouth, and the moving of my lips should assuage *your* grief.

6 Though I speak, my grief is not asswaged : and *though* I forbear, ^cwhat am I eased ?

7 But now he hath made me weary : thou hast made desolate all my company.

8 And thou hast filled me with wrinkles, *which* is a witness *against me* : and my leanness rising up in me beareth witness to my face.

9 ^cHe teareth *me* in his wrath, who hateth me : he gnasheth upon me with his teeth ; ^dmine enemy sharpeneth his eyes upon me.

10 They have ^egaped upon me with their mouth ; they ^fhave smitten me upon the cheek reproachfully ; they have ^ggathered themselves together against me.

11 God ^h^d hath delivered me to the ungodly, and turned me over into the hands of the wicked.

12 I was at ease, but he hath broken me asunder : he hath also taken *me* by my neck, and shaken me to pieces, and ⁱset me up for his mark.

13 His archers compass me round about,

¹ Joel 3. 17. ^m Ps. 90. 12. ^e Heb. *A sound of fears.* ⁿ 1 Thess. 5. 3. ^o Ps. 59. 15. & 109. 10. ^p ch. 18. 12. ^q ch. 17. 10. ^r ch. 4. 9. ^a Isai. 59. 4. ^f Or, cut off. ^t ch. 22. 16. ^{Ps.} 55. 23. ^u Ps. 7. 14. ^{Isai.} 59. 4. ^{Hos.} 10. 13. ^g Or, iniquity. CHAP. XVI. ^a Or, troublesome. ^a ch. 13. 4. ^g Heb. words of wind. ^b Ps. 22. VOL. I. No. 53 & 54. 40

⁷ & 109. 25. ^{Lam.} 2. 15. ^c Heb. *what goeth from me ?* ^c ch. 10. 16, 17. ^d ch. 13. 24. ^e Ps. 22. 13. ^f Lam. 3. 30. ^{Mic.} 5. 1. ^g Ps. 35. 15. ^h ch. 1. 15, 17. ^d Heb. *hath shut me up.* ⁱ ch. 7. 20.

he cleaveth my reins asunder, and doth not spare; he poureth out my gall upon the ground.

14 He breaketh me with breach upon breach, he runneth upon me like a giant.

15 I have sewed sackcloth upon my skin, and ^k defiled my horn in the dust.

16 My face is foul with weeping, and on my eyelids *is* the shadow of death;

17 Not for *any* injustice in mine hands: also my prayer *is* pure.

18 O earth, cover not thou my blood, and ^l let my cry have no place.

19 Also now, behold, ^m my witness *is* in heaven, and my record *is* ^e on high.

20 My friends ^f scorn me: *but* mine eye poureth out *tears* unto God.

21 ⁿ O that one might plead for a man with God, as a man *pleadeth* for his ^e neighbour!

22 When ^h a few years are come, then I shall ^o go the way *whence* I shall not return.

CHAP. XVII.

1 Job appealeth from men to God. 6 The unmerciful dealing of men with the afflicted may astonish, but not discourage, the righteous. 11 His hope is not in life, but in death. [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

M^y ^a breath is corrupt, my days are extinct, ^a the graves *are ready* for me.

2 *Are there* not mockers with me? and doth not mine eye ^b continue in their ^b provocation?

3 Lay down now, put me in a surety with thee; who *is* he *that* ^e will strike hands with me?

4 For thou hast hid their heart from understanding: therefore shalt thou not exalt *them*.

5 He that speaketh flattery to *his* friends, even the eyes of his children shall fail.

6 He hath made me also ^d a byword of the people; and ^e aforetime I was as a tabret.

7 ^e Mine eye also is dim by reason of sorrow, and all ^d my members *are* as a shadow.

8 Upright *men* shall be astonied at this, and the innocent shall stir up himself against the hypocrite.

9 The righteous also shall hold on his way, and he that hath ^f clean hands ^e shall be stronger and stronger.

10 But as for you all, ^e do ye return, and come now: for I cannot find *one* wise *man* among you.

11 ^h My days are past, my purposes are broken off, *even* ^f the thoughts of my heart.

12 They change the night into day: the light *is* ^e short because of darkness.

13 If I wait, the grave *is* mine house: I have made my bed in the darkness.

14 I have ^h said to corruption, Thou *art* my father: to the worm, Thou *art* my mother, and my sister.

15 And where *is* now my hope? as for my hope, who shall see it?

16 They shall go down ⁱ to the bars of the pit, when *our* ^k rest together *is* in the dust.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Bildad reproveth Job of presumption and impatience. 5 The calamities of the wicked. [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

THEN answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said,

2 How long *will it be ere* ye make an end of words? mark, and afterwards we will speak.

3 Wherefore are we counted ^a as beasts, *and* reputed vile in your sight?

4 ^b He teareth ^a himself in his anger: shall the earth be forsaken for thee? and shall the rock be removed out of his place?

5 Yea, ^e the light of the wicked shall be put out, and the spark of his fire shall not shine.

6 The light shall be dark in his tabernacle, ^d and his ^b candle shall be put out with him.

7 The steps of his strength shall be straitened, and ^e his own counsel shall cast him down.

^k ch. 30. 19. Ps. 7. 5. ^l ch. 27. 9. Ps. 66. 18, 19. ^m Rom. 1. 9. ^e Heb. *in the high places*. ^f Heb. *are my scornors*. ⁿ ch. 31. 35. Eccles. 6. 10. Isai. 45. 9. Rom. 9. 20. ^g Or, *friend*. ^h Heb. *years of number*. ^o Eccles. 12. 5.

CHAP. XVII. ^a Or, *spirit is spent*. ^a Ps. 88. 3, 4. ^b Heb. *lodge*. ^b 1 Sam. 1. 6, 7. ^c Prov. 6. 1. & 17. 13. & 22. 26. ^d ch. 30. 9. ^e Or, *before them*. ^e Ps. 6. 7. &

31. 9. ^d Or, *my thoughts*. ^f Ps. 24. 4. ^e Heb. *shall add strength*. ^g ch. 6. 29. ^h ch. 7. 6. & 9. 25. ^f Heb. *the possessions*. ^g Heb. *near*. ^h Heb. *cried, or, called*. ⁱ ch. 18. 13. ^k ch. 3. 17, 18, 19.

CHAP. XVIII. ^a Ps. 73. 22. ^b ch. 13. 14. ^a Heb. *his soul*. ^c Prov. 13. 9. & 20. 20. & 24. 20. ^d ch. 21. 17. Ps. 18. 28. ^b Or, *lamp*. ^e ch. 5. 13.

21 Have pity upon me, have pity upon me, O ye my friends; ¹ for the hand of God hath touched me.

22 Why do ye persecute ^m me as God, and are not satisfied with my flesh?

23 ^e Oh that my words were now written! oh that they were printed in a book!

24 That they were graven with an iron pen and lead in the rock for ever!

25 For I know *that* my redeemer liveth, and *that* he shall stand at the latter *day* upon the earth:

26 ^h And *though* after my skin *worms* destroy this *body*, yet ⁿ in my flesh shall I see God:

27 Whom I shall see for myself, and mine eyes shall behold, and not ⁱ another; ^k *though* my reins be consumed ^l within me.

28 But ye should say, ^o Why persecute we him, ^m seeing the root of the matter is found in me?

29 Be ye afraid of the sword: for wrath *bringeth* the punishments of the sword, ^p that ye may know *there is* a judgment.

CHAP. XX.

Zophar sheweth the state and portion of the wicked. [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

THEN answered Zophar the Naamathite, and said,

2 Therefore do my thoughts cause me to answer, and for *this* ^a I make haste.

3 I have heard the check of my reproach, and the spirit of my understanding causeth me to answer.

4 Knowest thou *not* this of old, since man was placed upon earth,

5 ^a That the triumphing of the wicked *is* ^b short, and the joy of the hypocrite *but* for a moment?

6 ^b Though his excellency mount up to the heavens, and his head reach unto the ^c clouds;

7 *Yet* he shall perish for ever ^e like his own dung: they which have seen him shall say, Where *is* he?

8 He shall fly away ^d as a dream, and shall not be found: yea, he shall be chased away as a vision of the night.

9 ^e The eye also *which* saw him shall *see* him no more; neither shall his place any more behold him.

10 ^d His children shall seek to please the poor, and his hands ^f shall restore their goods.

11 His bones are full *of* ^g the sin of his youth, ^h which shall lie down with him in the dust.

12 Though wickedness be sweet in his mouth, *though* he hide it under his tongue;

13 *Though* he spare it, and forsake it not; but keep it still ^e within his mouth:

14 *Yet* his meat in his bowels is turned, *it is* the gall of asps within him.

15 He hath swallowed down riches, and he shall vomit them up again: God shall cast them out of his belly.

16 He shall suck the poison of asps: the viper's tongue shall slay him.

17 He shall not see ⁱ the rivers, ^f the floods, the brooks of honey and butter.

18 That which he laboured for ^k shall he restore, and shall not swallow *it* down: ^e according to *his* substance *shall* the restitution *be*, and he shall not rejoice *therein*.

19 Because he hath ^h oppressed *and* hath forsaken the poor; *because* he hath violently taken away an house which he builded not;

20 ^l Surely he shall not ⁱ feel quietness in his belly, he shall not save of that which he desired.

21 ^k There shall none of his meat be left; therefore shall no man look for his goods.

22 In the fulness of his sufficiency he shall be in straits: every hand of the ^l wicked shall come upon him.

23 *When* he is about to fill his belly, *God* shall cast the fury of his wrath upon him,

¹ ch. 1. 11. Ps. 33. 9. ^m Ps. 69. 26. ^g Heb. Who will give, &c. ^h Or, After I shall awake, though this body be destroyed, yet out of my flesh shall I see God. ⁿ Ps. 17. 15. ⁱ Cor. 13. 12. ⁱ Heb. a stranger. ^k Or, my reins within me are consumed with earnest desire [for that day.] ^l Heb. in my bosom. ^o ver. 22. ^m Or, and what root of matter is found in me? ^p Ps. 53. 10, 11.

^b Isai. 14. 13, 14. Obad. 3. 4. ^c Heb. cloud. ^c Ps. 83. 10. ^d Ps. 73. 20. & 90. 5. ^e ch. 7. 8, 10. & 8. 18. Ps. 37. 35. & 103. 16. ^d Or, The poor shall oppress his children. ^f ver. 18. ^g ch. 13. 26. Ps. 25. 7. ^h ch. 21. 26. ^e Heb. in the midst of his palate. ⁱ Ps. 36. 9. Jer. 17. 6. ^f Or, streaming brooks. ^k ver. 10, 15. ^g Heb. according to the substance of his exchange. ^h Heb. crushed. ⁱ Eccles. 5. 13. ^l Heb. know. ^k Or, There shall be none left for his meat. ^l Or, troublesome.

and shall rain *it* upon him ^m while he is eating.

24 ⁿ He shall flee from the iron weapon, and the bow of steel shall strike him through.

25 It is drawn, and cometh out of the body; yea, ^o the glittering sword cometh out of his gall: ^p terrors *are* upon him.

26 All darkness *shall be* hid in his secret places: ^q a fire not blown shall consume him; it shall go ill with him that is left in his tabernacle.

27 The heaven shall reveal his iniquity; and the earth shall rise up against him.

28 The increase of his house shall depart, and *his goods* shall flow away in the day of his wrath.

29 ^r This *is* the portion of a wicked man from God, and the heritage ^s appointed unto him by God.

CHAP. XXI.

¹ Job sheweth that even in the judgment of man he hath reason to be grieved. ⁷ Sometimes the wicked do so prosper, as they despise God. ¹⁶ Sometimes their destruction is manifest. ²² The happy and unhappy are alike in death. ²⁷ The judgment of the wicked is in another world. [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

BUT Job answered and said,

2 Hear diligently my speech, and let this be your consolations.

3 Suffer me that I may speak; and after that I have spoken, ^a mock on.

4 As for me, *is* my complaint to man? and if *it were so*, why should not my spirit be ^a troubled?

5 ^b Mark me, and be astonished, ^b and lay *your* hand upon *your* mouth.

6 Even when I remember I am afraid, and trembling taketh hold on my flesh.

7 ^c Wherefore do the wicked live, become old, yea, are mighty in power?

8 Their seed is established in their sight with them, and their offspring before their eyes.

9 Their houses ^c *are* safe from fear, ^d neither *is* the rod of God upon them.

10 Their bull gendereth, and faileth not; their cow calveth, and ^e casteth not her calf.

11 They send forth their little ones like a flock, and their children dance.

12 They take the timbrel and harp, and rejoice at the sound of the organ.

13 They ^f spend their days ^d in wealth, and in a moment go down to the grave.

14 ^g Therefore they say unto God, Depart from us; for we desire not the knowledge of thy ways.

15 ^h What *is* the Almighty, that we should serve him? and ⁱ what profit should we have, if we pray unto him.

16 Lo, their good *is* not in their hand: ^k the counsel of the wicked is far from me.

17 ^l How often is the ^c candle of the wicked put out? and *how oft* cometh their destruction upon them? God ^m distributeth sorrows in his anger.

18 ⁿ They are as stubble before the wind, and as chaff that the storm ^f carrieth away.

19 God layeth up ^g his iniquity ^o for his children: he rewardeth him, and he shall know *it*.

20 His eyes shall see his destruction, and ^p he shall drink of the wrath of the Almighty.

21 For what pleasure *hath* he in his house after him, when the number of his months is cut off in the midst?

22 ^q Shall *any* teach God knowledge? seeing he judgeth those that are high.

23 One dieth ^h in his full strength, being wholly at ease and quiet.

24 His ⁱ breasts are full of milk, and his bones are moistened with marrow.

25 And another dieth in the bitterness of his soul, and never eateth with pleasure.

^m Num. 11. 33. Ps. 78. 30. 31. ⁿ Isai. 24. 18. Jer. 48. 43. Amos 5. 19. ^o ch. 16. 13. ^p ch. 18. 11. ^q Ps. 21. 9. ^r ch. 27. 13. & 31. 2, 3. ^s Heb. of his decrees from God.
CHAP. XXI. ^a ch. 16. 10. & 17. 2. ^b Heb. shortened. ^c Heb. Look unto me. ^d Judg. 18. 19. ch. 29. 9. & 40. 4. Ps. 39. 9. ^e ch. 12. 6. Ps. 17. 10, 14. & 73. 3, 12. Jer. 12. 1. Hab. 1. 16. ^f Heb. are peace from fear. ^g Ps. 73. 5. ^h Ex. 23. 26. ⁱ ch.

36. 11. ^d Or, in mirth. ^g ch. 22. 17. ^h Ex. 5. 2. ch. 34. 9. ⁱ ch. 35. 3. Mal. 3. 14. k. ch. 22. 18. Ps. 1. 3. Prov. 1. 10. ^l ch. 18. 6. ^e Or, lamp. ^m Luke 12. 46. ⁿ Ps. 1. 4. & 35. 5. Isai. 17. 13. & 29. 5. Hos. 13. 3. ^f Heb. stealeth away. ^g That is, the punishment of his iniquity. ^h Ex. 20. 5. ^p Ps. 75. 8. Isai. 51. 17. Jer. 25. 15. Rev. 14. 10. & 19. 15. ^q Isai. 40. 13. & 45. 9. ^r Rom. 11. 34. ^s 1 Cor. 2. 16. ^t Heb. in his very perfection, or, in the strength of his perfection. ^u Or, milk pails.

26 They shall ^rlie down alike in the dust, and the worms shall cover them.

27 Behold, I know your thoughts, and the devices *which* ye wrongfully imagine against me.

28 For ye say, ^sWhere is the house of the prince? and where *are* ^kthe dwelling places of the wicked?

29 Have ye not asked them that go by the way? and do ye not know their tokens,

30 ^tThat the wicked is reserved to the day of destruction? they shall be brought forth to ^tthe day of wrath.

31 Who shall declare his way ⁿto his face? and who shall repay him *what* he hath done?

32 Yet shall he be brought to the ^mgrave, and shall ⁿremain in the tomb.

33 The clods of the valley shall be sweet unto him, and ^xevery man shall draw after him, as *there are* innumerable before him.

34 How then comfort ye me in vain, seeing in your answers there remaineth ^ofalsehood?

CHAP. XXII.

1 *Eliphaz sheweth that man's goodness profiteth not God.* 5 *He accuseth Job of divers sins.* 21 *He exhorteth him to repentance, with promises of mercy.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

THEN Eliphaz the Temanite answered and said,

2 ^aCan a man be profitable unto God, ^aas he that is wise may be profitable unto himself?

3 *Is it* any pleasure to the Almighty, that thou art righteous? or *is it* gain *to him*, that thou makest thy ways perfect?

4 Will he reprove thee for fear of thee? will he enter with thee into judgment?

5 *Is* not thy wickedness great? and thine iniquities infinite?

6 For thou hast ^btaken a pledge from thy brother for nought, and ^bstripped the naked of their clothing.

7 Thou hast not given water to the

weary to drink, and thou ^ehast withholden bread from the hungry.

8 But *as for* ^ethe mighty man, he had the earth; and the ^dhonourable man dwelt in it.

9 Thou hast sent widows away empty, and the arms of ^dthe fatherless have been broken.

10 Therefore ^esnares *are* round about thee, and sudden fear troubleth thee;

11 Or darkness, *that* thou canst not see; and abundance of ^fwaters cover thee.

12 *Is* not God in the height of heaven? and behold ^ethe height of the stars, how high they are!

13 And thou sayest, ^fHow doth God know? can he judge through the dark cloud?

14 ^hThick clouds *are* a covering to him, that he seeth not; and he walketh in the circuit of heaven.

15 Hast thou marked the old way which wicked men have trodden?

16 Which ⁱwere cut down out of time, ^ewhose foundation was overflown with a flood:

17 ^kWhich said unto God, Depart from us: and ^lwhat can the Almighty do ^hfor them?

18 Yet he filled their houses with good *things*: but ^mthe counsel of the wicked is far from me.

19 ⁿThe righteous see *it*, and are glad: and the innocent laugh them to scorn.

20 Whereas our ⁱsubstance is not cut down, but ^kthe remnant of them the fire consumeth.

21 Acquaint now thyself ^lwith him, and ^obe at peace: thereby good shall come unto thee.

22 Receive, I pray thee, the law from his mouth, and ^play up his words in thine heart.

^r ch. 20. 11. Eccles. 9. 2. ^s ch. 20. 7. ^k Heb. the tent of the tabernacles of the wicked. ^t Prov. 16. 4. 2 Pet. 2. 9. ^l Heb. the day of wrath. ^u Gal. 2. 11. ^m Heb. graves. ⁿ Heb. watch in the heap. ^x Heb. 9. 27. ^o Heb. transgression.

CHAP. XXII. ^a ch. 35. 7. Ps. 16. 2. Luke 17. 10. ^a Or. if he may be profitable, doth his good success depend thereon? ^b Exod. 22. 26, 27. Deut. 24. 10, &c. ch. 24. 3, 9. Ezek. 18. 12. ^b Heb. stripped the clothes of the naked. ^c See ch. 31. 17. Dent. 15. 7, &c. Isai. 58. 7. Ezek. 18. 7, 10. Matt. 23. 42. ^c Heb. the man of arm. ^d Heb.

eminent, or, accepted for countenance. ^d ch. 31. 21. Isai. 10. 2. Ezek. 22. 7. ^e ch. 18. 8, 9, 10, & 19. 6. ^f Ps. 69. 1, 2, & 124. 4. Lam. 3. 54. ^e Heb. the head of the stars. ^f Or, What. ^g Ps. 10. 11. & 59. 7, & 73. 11. & 94. 7. ^h Ps. 139. 11, 12. ⁱ ch. 15. 32. Ps. 55. 23. & 102. 24. Eccles. 7. 17. ^y Heb. a flood was poured upon their foundation. Gen. 7. 11. 2 Pet. 2. 5. ^k ch. 21. 14. ^l Ps. 4. 6. ^h Or, to them in ch. 21. 16. ⁿ Ps. 58. 10, & 107. 42. ⁱ Or, estate. ^k Or, their excellency. ^l That is, with God. ^o Isai. 27. 5. ^p Ps. 119. 11. 638

23 ^a If thou return to the Almighty, thou shalt be built up, thou shalt put away iniquity far from thy tabernacles.

24 Then shalt thou ^r lay up gold ^m as dust, and the ^g gold of Ophir as the stones of the brooks.

25 Yea, the Almighty shall be thy ⁿ defence, and thou shalt have ^o plenty of silver.

26 For then shalt thou have thy ^s delight in the Almighty, and ^t shalt lift up thy face unto God.

27 ^u Thou shalt make thy prayer unto him, and he shall hear thee, and thou shalt pay thy vows.

28 Thou shalt also decree a thing, and it shall be established unto thee: and the light shall shine upon thy ways.

29 When *men* are cast down, then thou shalt say, *There is* lifting up; and ^x he shall save ^y the humble person.

30 ^z He shall deliver the island of the innocent: and it is delivered by the pureness of thine hands.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Job longeth to appear before God, 6 in confidence of his mercy.

8 God, who is invisible, observeth our ways. 11 Job's innocence. 13 God's decree is immutable. [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

THEN Job answered and said,

2 Even to day *is* my complaint bitter: ^a my stroke is heavier than my groaning.

3 ^a Oh that I knew where I might find him! *that* I might come *even* to his seat!

4 I would order *my* cause before him, and fill my mouth with arguments.

5 I would know the words *which* he would answer me, and understand what he would say unto me.

6 ^b Will he plead against me with *his* great power? No; but he would put *strength* in me.

7 There the righteous might dispute with him; so should I be delivered for ever from my judge.

8 ^c Behold, I go forward, but he *is* not *there*; and backward, but I cannot perceive him:

9 On the left hand, where he doth work, but I cannot behold *him*: he hideth himself on the right hand, that I cannot see *him*:

10 But he ^d knoweth ^e the way that I take: *when* ^f he hath tried me, I shall come forth as gold.

11 ^f My foot hath held his steps, his way have I kept, and not declined.

12 Neither have I gone back from the commandment of his lips; ^g I have esteemed the words of his mouth more than ^d my necessary *food*.

13 But he *is* in one *mind*, and ^h who can turn him? and *what* ⁱ his soul desireth, even *that* he doeth.

14 For he performeth *the thing that is* ^k appointed for me: and many such *things* are with him.

15 Therefore am I troubled at his presence: when I consider, I am afraid of him.

16 For God ^l maketh my heart soft, and the Almighty troubleth me:

17 Because I was not cut off before the darkness, *neither* hath he covered the darkness from my face.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 Wickedness goeth often unpunished. 17 There is a secret judgment for the wicked. [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

WHY, seeing ^a times are not hidden from the Almighty, do they that know him not see his days?

2 *Some* remove the ^b landmarks; they violently take away flocks, and ^c feed *thereof*.

3 They drive away the ass of the fatherless, they ^e take the widow's ox for a pledge.

4 They turn the needy out of the way: ^d the poor of the earth hide themselves together.

^g ch. 8. 5, 6. & 11. 13, 14. ^r 2 Chron. 1. 15. ^m Or, on the dust. ⁿ Or, gold. ^o Heb. silver of strength. ^s ch. 27. 10. Isai. 58. 14. ^t ch. 11. 15. ^u Ps. 50. 14, 15. Isai. 58. 9. ^x Prov. 29. 23. James 4. 6. 1 Pet. 5. 5. ^y Heb. him that hath low eyes. ^z Or, The innocent shall deliver the island, Gen. 18. 26, &c.

CHAP. XXIII. ^a Heb. my hand. ^a ch. 13. 3. & 16. 21. ^b Isai. 27. 4, 8. & 57. 16. ^c ch. 9. 11. ^d Ps. 139. 1, 2, 3. ^e Heb. the way that is with me. ^f Ps. 17. 3. & 66. 10.

James 1. 12. ^f Ps. 44. 18. ^c Heb. I have hid, or, laid up. ^g John 4. 32, 34. ^d Or, my appointed portion. ^h ch. 9. 12, 13. & 12. 14. Rom. 9. 19. ⁱ Ps. 115. 3. ^k 1 Thess. 3. 3. ^l Ps. 22. 14.

CHAP. XXIV. ^a Acts 1. 7. ^b Deut. 19. 14. & 27. 17. Prov. 22. 28. & 23. 10. Hos. 5. 10. ^c Or, feed them. ^c ch. 22. 6. Deut. 24. 6, 10, 12, 17. ^d Prov. 28. 28.

5 Behold, as wild asses in the desert, go they forth to their work; rising betimes for a prey; the wilderness *yieldeth* food for them *and* for *their* children.

6 They reap *every one* his ^b corn in the field: and ^c they gather the vintage of the wicked.

7 They ^e cause the naked to lodge without clothing, that *they have* no covering in the cold.

8 They are wet with the showers of the mountains, and ^f embrace the rock for want of a shelter.

9 They pluck the fatherless from the breast, and take a pledge of the poor.

10 They cause *him* to go naked without clothing, and they take away the sheaf *from* the hungry;

11 *Which* make oil within their walls, *and* tread *their* winepresses, and suffer thirst.

12 Men groan from out of the city, and the soul of the wounded crieth out: yet God layeth not folly *to them*.

13 They are of those that rebel against the light; they know not the ways thereof, nor abide in the paths thereof.

14 ^g The murderer rising with the light killeth the poor and needy, and in the night is as a thief.

15 ^h The eye also of the adulterer waiteth for the twilight, ⁱ saying, No eye shall see me: and ^d disguiseth *his* face.

16 In the dark they dig through houses, *which* they had marked for themselves in the day time: ^k they know not the light.

17 For the morning *is* to them even as the shadow of death: if *one* know *them*, *they are in* the terrors of the shadow of death.

18 He *is* swift as the waters; their portion is cursed in the earth: he beholdeth not the way of the vineyards.

19 Drought and heat ^e consume the snow waters: *so doth* the grave *those which* have sinned.

20 The womb shall forget him; the worm shall feed sweetly on him; ^l he shall be no more remembered; and wickedness shall be broken as a tree.

21 He evil entreateth the barren *that* beareth not: and doeth not good to the widow.

22 He draweth also the mighty with his power: he riseth up, ^f and no *man* is sure of life.

23 *Though* it be given him *to be* in safety, whereon he resteth; yet ^m his eyes *are* upon their ways.

24 They are exalted for a little while, but ^s are gone and brought low; they are ^h taken out of the way as all *other*, and cut off as the tops of the ears of corn.

25 And if *it be* not *so* now, who will make me a liar, and make my speech nothing worth?

CHAP. XXV.

Bildad sheweth that man cannot be justified before God.

[BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

THEN answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said,

2 Dominion and fear *are* with him, he maketh peace in his high places.

3 Is there any number of his armies? and upon whom doth not ^a his light arise?

4 ^b How then can man be justified with God? or how can he be clean *that is* born of a woman?

5 Behold even to the moon, and it shineth not; yea, the stars are not pure in his sight.

6 How much less man, *that is* ^c a worm? and the son of man, *which is* a worm?

CHAP. XXVI.

1 *Job, reproving the uncharitable spirit of Bildad, 5 acknowledgeth the power of God to be infinite and unsearchable.*

[BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

BUT Job answered and said,

2 How hast thou helped *him that is* without power? *how* savest thou the arm *that hath* no strength?

3 How hast thou counselled *him that*

^b Heb. mingled corn, or, dredge. ^c Heb. the wicked gather the vintage. ^e Ex. 22. 26, 27. Deut. 24. 12, 13. ch. 22. 6. ^f Lam. 4. 5. ^g Ps. 10. 8. ^h Prov. 7. 9. ⁱ Ps. 10. 11. ^d Heb. setteth his face in secret. ^k John 3. 20. ^a Heb. violently take.

1 Prov. 10. 7. ^f Or, he trusteth not his own life. ^m Ps. 11. 4. Prov. 15. 3. ^g Heb. are not. ^h Heb. closed up. CHAP. XXV. ^a James 1. 17. ^b ch. 4. 17, &c. & 15. 14, &c. Ps. 130. 3. & 143. 2. ^c Ps. 22. 6.

hath no wisdom? and *how* hast thou plentifully declared the thing as it is?

4 To whom hast thou uttered words? and whose spirit came from thee?

5 Dead *things* are formed from under the waters, ^a and the inhabitants thereof.

6 ^a Hell is naked before him, and destruction hath no covering.

7 ^b He stretcheth out the north over the empty place, *and* hangeth the earth upon nothing.

8 ^c He bindeth up the waters in his thick clouds; and the cloud is not rent under them.

9 He holdeth back the face of his throne, *and* spreadeth his cloud upon it.

10 ^d He hath compassed the waters with bounds, ^e until the day and night come to an end.

11 The pillars of heaven tremble and are astonished at his reproof.

12 ^f He divideth the sea with his power, and by his understanding he smiteth through ^g the proud.

13 ^h By his spirit he hath garnished the heavens; his hand hath formed ⁱ the crooked serpent.

14 Lo, these *are* parts of his ways: but how little a portion is heard of him? but the thunder of his power who can understand?

CHAP. XXVII.

1 Job protesteth his sincerity. 8 The hypocrite is without hope.
11 The blessings which the wicked have are turned into curses. [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

MOREOVER Job ^a continued his parable, and said,

2 As God liveth, ^a *who* hath taken away my judgment, and the Almighty, *who* hath ^b vexed my soul;

3 All the while my breath *is* in me, and ^c the spirit of God *is* in my nostrils;

4 My lips shall not speak wickedness, nor my tongue utter deceit.

5 God forbid that I should justify you:

till I die ^b I will not remove mine integrity from me.

6 My righteousness I ^c hold fast, and will not let it go: ^d my heart shall not reproach *me* ^e so long as I live.

7 Let mine enemy be as the wicked, and he that riseth up against me as the unrighteous.

8 ^f For what *is* the hope of the hypocrite, though he hath gained, when God taketh away his soul?

9 ^g Will God hear his cry when trouble cometh upon him?

10 ^h Will he delight himself in the Almighty? will he always call upon God?

11 I will teach you ⁱ by the hand of God: *that* which *is* with the Almighty will I not conceal.

12 Behold, all ye yourselves have seen *it*; why then are ye thus altogether vain?

13 ^j This *is* the portion of a wicked man with God, and the heritage of oppressors, *which* they shall receive of the Almighty.

14 ^k If his children be multiplied, *it is* for the sword: and his offspring shall not be satisfied with bread.

15 Those that remain of him shall be buried in death: and ^l his widows shall not weep.

16 Though he heap up silver as the dust, and prepare raiment as the clay;

17 He may prepare *it*, but ^m the just shall put *it* on, and the innocent shall divide the silver.

18 He buildeth his house as a moth, and ⁿ as a booth *that* the keeper maketh.

19 The rich man shall lie down, but he shall not be gathered: he openeth his eyes, and he *is* not.

20 ^o Terrors take hold on him as waters, a tempest stealeth him away in the night.

21 The east wind carrieth him away,

CHAP. XXVI. ^a Or, with the inhabitants. ^a Ps. 139. 8. 11. Prov. 15. 11. Heb. 4. 13. ^b ch. 9. 8. Ps. 24. 2. & 104. 2. &c. ^c Prov. 30. 4. ^d ch. 38. 8. Ps. 33. 7. & 104. 9. Prov. 8. 29. Jer. 5. 22. ^e Heb. until the end of light with darkness. ^e Ex. 14. 21. Ps. 74. 13. Isai. 51. 15. Jer. 31. 35. ^f Heb. pride. ^f Ps. 33. 6. ^g Isai. 27. 1. CHAP. XXVII. ^a Heb. added to take up. ^a ch. 34. 5. ^b Heb. made my soul bitter. Ruth 1. 20. 2 Kings 4. 27. ^c That is, the breath which God gave him, Gen. 2. VOL. I. Nos. 53 & 54. 4 P

7. ^b ch. 2. 9. & 13. 15. ^c ch. 2. 3. ^d Acts 24. 16. ^d Heb. from my days. ^c Matt. 16. 26. Luke 12. 50. ^f ch. 35. 12. Ps. 18. 41. & 109. 7. Prov. 1. 28. & 28. 9. Isai. 1. 15. Jer. 14. 12. Ezek. 8. 18. Mic. 3. 4. John 9. 31. James 4. 3. ^g See ch. 22. 26. 27. ^e Or, being in the hand, &c. ^h ch. 20. 29. ⁱ Deut. 28. 41. Esther 9. 10. Hos. 9. 13. ^k Ps. 75. 64. ^l Prov. 28. 8. Eccles. 2. 26. ^m Isai. 1. 8. Lam. 2. 6. ⁿ ch. 18. 11. 641

and he departeth : and as a storm hurleth him out of his place.

22 For *God* shall cast upon him, and not spare : ^f he would fain flee out of his hand.

23 *Men* shall clap their hands at him, and shall hiss him out of his place.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 *There is a knowledge of natural things.* 12 *But wisdom is an excellent gift of God.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

SURELY there is ^a a vein for the silver, and a place for gold *where* they fine it.

2 Iron is taken out of the ^b earth, and brass *is* molten *out of* the stone.

3 He setteth an end to darkness, and searcheth out all perfection : the stones of darkness, and the shadow of death.

4 The flood breaketh out from the inhabitant ; *even the waters* forgotten of the foot : they are dried up, they are gone away from men.

5 *As for* the earth, out of it cometh bread : and under it is turned up as it were fire.

6 The stones of it *are* the place of sapphires : and it hath ^c dust of gold.

7 *There is* a path which no fowl knoweth, and which the vulture's eye hath not seen :

8 The lion's whelps have not trodden it, nor the fierce lion passed by it.

9 He putteth forth his hand upon the ^d rock ; he overturneth the mountains by the roots.

10 He cutteth out rivers among the rocks ; and his eye seeth every precious thing.

11 He bindeth the floods ^e from overflowing ; and *the thing that is* hid bringeth he forth to light.

12 ^a But where shall wisdom be found ? and where *is* the place of understanding ?

13 Man knoweth not the ^b price thereof ; neither is it found in the land of the living.

14 ^c The depth saith, It *is* not in me : and the sea saith, *It is* not with me.

15 ^f It ^d cannot be gotten for gold, neither shall silver be weighed *for* the price thereof.

16 It cannot be valued with the gold of Ophir, with the precious onyx, or the sapphire.

17 The gold and the crystal cannot equal it : and the exchange of it *shall not be for* ^g jewels of fine gold.

18 No mention shall be made of ^h coral, or of pearls : for the price of wisdom *is* above rubies.

19 The topaz of Ethiopia shall not equal it, neither shall it be valued with pure gold.

20 ^e Whence then cometh wisdom ? and where *is* the place of understanding ?

21 Seeing it is hid from the eyes of all living, and kept close from the fowls of the ⁱ air.

22 ^f Destruction and death say, We have heard the fame thereof with our ears.

23 God understandeth the way thereof, and he knoweth the place thereof.

24 For he looketh to the ends of the earth, *and* ^g seeth under the whole heaven ;

25 ^h To make the weight for the winds ; and he weigheth the waters by measure.

26 When he ⁱ made a decree for the rain, and a way for the lightning of the thunder :

27 Then did he see it, and ^k declare it ; he prepared it, yea, and searched it out.

28 And unto man he said, Behold, ^k the fear of the LORD, that *is* wisdom ; and to depart from evil *is* understanding.

CHAP. XXIX.

Job bemoaneth himself of his former prosperity and honour. [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

MOREOVER Job ^a continued his parable, and said,

2 Oh that I were ^a as *in* months past, as *in* the days *when* God preserved me ;

3 ^b When his ^b candle shined upon my head, *and when* by his light I walked *through* darkness ;

4 As I was in the days of my youth,

^f Heb. in fleeing he would flee.

CHAP. XXVIII. ^a Or, a mine. ^b Or, dust. ^c Or, gold ore. ^d Or, flint.

^e Heb. from weeping. ^a verse 20. Eccles. 7. 24. ^b Prov. 3. 15. ^c verse 22. Rom.

11. 33. 34. ^f Heb. Fine gold shall not be given for it. ^d Prov. 3. 13, 14, 15. & 8. 10,

11. 19. & 16. 16. ^g Or, vessels of fine-gold. ^h Or, Ramoth. ^e verse 12. ⁱ Or, heaven. ^f verse 14. ^g Prov. 15. 3. ^h Ps. 135. 7. ⁱ ch. 38. 25. ^k Or, number it.

^k Deut. 4. 6. Ps. 111. 10. Prov. 1. 7. & 9. 10. Eccles. 12. 13.

CHAP. XXIX. ^a Heb. added to take up. ^a See ch. 7. 3. ^b Or, lamp. Ps. 18. 28.

when ^e the secret of God *was* upon my tabernacle ;

5 When the Almighty *was* yet with me, *when* my children *were* about me ;

6 When ^a I washed my steps with butter, and ^e the rock poured ^e me out rivers of oil ;

7 When I went out to the gate through the city, *when* I prepared my seat in the street ;

8 The young men saw me, and hid themselves : and the aged arose, *and* stood up.

9 The princes refrained talking, and ^f laid *their* hand on their mouth.

10 ^a The nobles held their peace, and their ^g tongue cleaved to the roof of their mouth.

11 When the ear heard *me*, then it blessed me ; and when the eye saw *me*, it gave witness to me :

12 Because ^h I delivered the poor that cried, and the fatherless, and *him that had* none to help him.

13 The blessing of him that was ready to perish came upon me : and I caused the widow's heart to sing for joy.

14 ⁱ I put on righteousness, and it clothed me : my judgment *was* as a robe and a diadem.

15 I was ^k eyes to the blind, and feet *was* I to the lame.

16 I *was* a father to the poor : and ^l the cause *which* I knew not I searched out.

17 And I brake ^m ^e the jaws of the wicked, and ^f plucked the spoil out of his teeth.

18 Then I said, ⁿ I shall die in my nest, and I shall multiply *my* days as the sand.

19 ^o My root *was* ^g spread out ^p by the waters, and the dew lay all night upon my branch.

20 My glory *was* ^h fresh in me, and ^a my bow was ⁱ renewed in my hand.

21 Unto me *men* gave ear, and waited, and kept silence at my counsel.

22 After my words they spake not again ; and my speech dropped upon them.

23 And they waited for me as for the rain ; and they opened their mouth wide *as* for ^r the latter rain.

24 *If* I laughed on them, they believed *it* not ; and the light of my countenance they cast not down.

25 I chose out their way, and sat chief, and dwelt as a king in the army, as one *that* comforteth the mourners.

CHAP. XXX.

1 Job's honour is turned into extreme contempt ; 15 his prosperity into calamity. [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

BUT now *they that are* ^a younger than I have me in derision, whose fathers I would have disdained to have set with the dogs of my flock.

2 Yea, whereto *might* the strength of their hands *profit* me, in whom old age was perished ?

3 For want and famine *they were* ^b solitary ; fleeing into the wilderness ^c in former time desolate and waste.

4 Who cut up mallows by the bushes, and juniper roots *for* their meat.

5 They were driven forth from among *men*, (they cried after them as *after* a thief ;)

6 To dwell in the cliffs of the valleys, *in* ^d caves of the earth, and *in* the rocks.

7 Among the bushes they brayed ; under the nettles they were gathered together.

8 *They were* children of fools, yea, children of ^e base men : they were viler than the earth.

9 ^a And now am I their song, yea, I am their byword.

10 They abhor me, they flee far from me, ^f and spare not ^b to spit in my face.

11 Because he ^c hath loosed my cord, and afflicted me, they have also let loose the bridle before me.

12 Upon *my* right *hand* rise the youth ;

^c Ps. 25. 14. ^d Gen. 49. 11. Deut. 32. 13. & 33. 21. ch. 20. 17. ^e Ps. 81. 16. ^f Heb. with me. ^g ch. 21. 5. ^h Heb. The voice of the nobles was hid. ⁱ Ps. 137. 6. ^j h Ps. 72. 12. Prov. 21. 13. & 24. 11. ^k Num. 10. 31. ^l Prov. 29. 7. ^m Ps. 58. 6. Prov. 30. 14. ⁿ 14. &c. ^o 1 Thess. 5. 8. ^p Heb. the jaw teeth, or, the grinders. ^q Heb. cast. ^r Ps. 30. 6. ^s ch. 18. 16. ^t Heb. opened. ^u Psal. 1. 3. Jer. 17. 8. ^v Heb. new. ^w Gen. 49. 24. ^x Heb. chang-

ed. ^y Zeck. 10. 1. CHAP. XXX. ^a Heb. of fewer days than I. ^b Or, dark as the night. ^c Heb. yesternight. ^d Heb. holes. ^e Heb. men of no name. ^f ch. 17. 6. Ps. 35. 15. & 69. 12. Lam. 3. 14. 63. ^g Heb. and withhold not spittle from my face. ^h Num. 12. 14. Deut. 25. 9. Isai. 50. 6. Matt. 26. 67. & 27. 30. ⁱ See ch. 12. 18.

they push away my feet, and ^d they raise up against me the ways of their destruction.

13 They mar my path, they set forward my calamity, they have no helper.

14 They came *upon me* as a wide breaking in *of waters*: in the desolation they rolled themselves *upon me*.

15 Terrors are turned upon me: they pursue ^e my soul as the wind: and my welfare passeth away as a cloud.

16 ^e And now my soul is poured out upon me; the days of affliction have taken hold upon me.

17 My bones are pierced in me in the night season: and my sinews take no rest.

18 By the great force *of my disease* is my garment changed: it bindeth me about as the collar of my coat.

19 He hath cast me into the mire, and I am become like dust and ashes.

20 I cry unto thee, and thou dost not hear me: I stand up, and thou regardest me *not*.

21 Thou art ^h become cruel to me: with ⁱ thy strong hand thou opposest thyself against me.

22 Thou liftest me up to the wind; thou causest me to ride *upon it*, and dissolvest my ^k substance.

23 For I know *that* thou wilt bring me *to* death, and *to* the house ^f appointed for all living.

24 Howbeit he will not stretch out *his* hand to the ^l grave, though they cry in his destruction.

25 ^g Did not I weep ^m for him that was in trouble? was *not* my soul grieved for the poor?

26 ^h When I looked for good, then evil came *unto me*: and when I waited for light, there came darkness.

27 My bowels boiled, and rested not: the days of affliction prevented me.

28 ⁱ I went mourning without the sun:

I stood up, *and* I cried in the congregation.

29 ^k I am a brother to dragons, and a companion to ⁿ owls.

30 ^l My skin is black upon me, and ^m my bones are burned with heat.

31 My harp also is *turned* to mourning, and my organ into the voice of them that weep.

CHAP. XXXI.

Job maketh a solemn protestation of his integrity in several duties.
[BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

I MADE a covenant with mine ^a eyes; why then should I think upon a maid?

2 For what ^b portion of God *is there* from above? and *what* inheritance of the Almighty from on high?

3 *Is* not destruction to the wicked? and a strange *punishment* to the workers of iniquity?

4 ^c Doth not he see my ways, and count all my steps?

5 If I have walked with vanity, or if my foot hath hastened to deceit;

6 ^a Let me be weighed in an even balance, that God may know mine integrity.

7 If my step hath turned out of the way, and ^d mine heart walked after mine eyes, and if any blot hath cleaved to mine hands;

8 *Then* ^e let me sow, and let another eat; yea, let my offspring be rooted out.

9 If mine heart have been deceived by a woman, or *if* I have laid wait at my neighbour's door;

10 *Then* let my wife grind unto ^f another, and let others bow down upon her.

11 For this *is* an heinous crime; yea, ^g it *is* an iniquity *to be punished by* the judges.

12 For it *is* a fire *that* consumeth to destruction, and would root out all mine increase.

13 If I did despise the cause of my manservant or of my maidservant, when they contended with me;

^d ch. 19. 12. ^g Heb. my principal one. ^e Ps. 42. 4. ^h Heb. turned to be cruel. ⁱ Heb. the strength of thy hand. ^k Or, wisdom. ^f Heb. 9. 27. ^l Heb. heap. ^g Ps. 35. 13, 14. Rom. 12. 15. ^m Heb. for him that was hard of day. ^h Jer. 8. 15. ⁱ Ps. 38. 6. & 42. 9. & 43. 2. ^k Ps. 102. 6. Mic. 1. 3. ⁿ Or, ostriches. ^l Ps. 119. 63. Lam. 4. 8. & 5. 10. ^m Ps. 102. 3.

CHAP. XXXI. ^a Matt. 5. 28. ^b ch. 20. 29. & 27. 13. ^c 2 Chron. 16. 9. ch. 34. 21. Prov. 5. 21. & 15. 3. Jer. 32. 19. ^a Heb. Let him weigh me in balances of justice. ^d See Num. 15. 39. Eccles. 11. 9. Ezek. 6. 9. Matt. 5. 29. ^e Lev. 26. 16. Deut. 28. 30. 38. &c. ^f 2 Sam. 12. 11. Jer. 8. 10. ^g Gen. 38. 24. Lev. 20. 10. Deut. 22. 22. See ver. 28.

14 What then shall I do when ^h God riseth up? and when he visiteth, what shall I answer him?

15 ⁱ Did not he that made me in the womb make him? and ^b did not one fashion us in the womb?

16 If I have withheld the poor from *their* desire, or have caused the eyes of the widow to fail;

17 Or have eaten my morsel myself alone, and the fatherless hath not eaten thereof;

18 (For from my youth he was brought up with me, as *with* a father, and I have guided ^c her from my mother's womb;)

19 If I have seen any perish for want of clothing, or any poor without covering;

20 If his loins have not ^k blessed me, and *if* he were *not* warmed with the fleece of my sheep;

21 If I have lifted up my hand ^l against the fatherless, when I saw my help in the gate:

22 *Then* let mine arm fall from my shoulder blade, and mine arm be broken from ^d the bone.

23 For ^m destruction *from* God *was* a terror to me, and by reason of his highness I could not endure.

24 ⁿ If I have made gold my hope, or have said to the fine gold, *Thou art* my confidence;

25 ^o If I rejoiced because my wealth *was* great, and because mine hand had ^e gotten much;

26 ^p If I beheld ^f the sun when it shined, or the moon walking ^g in brightness;

27 And my heart hath been secretly enticed, or ^h my mouth hath kissed my hand:

28 This also *were* ^q an iniquity *to be punished by* the judge: for I should have denied the God *that is* above.

29 ^r If I rejoiced at the destruction of him that hated me, or lifted up myself when evil found him:

30 ^s Neither have I suffered ^t my mouth to sin by wishing a curse to his soul.

31 If the men of my tabernacle said not, Oh that we had of his flesh! we cannot be satisfied.

32 ^u The stranger did not lodge in the street: *but* I opened my doors ^k to the traveller.

33 If I covered my transgressions ^v as Adam, by hiding mine iniquity in my bosom:

34 Did I fear a great ^x multitude, or did the contempt of families terrify me, that I kept silence, *and* went not out of the door?

35 ^y Oh that one would hear me! ^m behold, my desire *is*, ^z *that* the Almighty would answer me, and *that* mine adversary had written a book.

36 Surely I would take it upon my shoulder, *and* bind it *as* a crown to me.

37 I would declare unto him the number of my steps; as a prince would I go near unto him.

38 If my land cry against me, or that the furrows likewise thereof ⁿ complain;

39 If ^a I have eaten ^o the fruits thereof without money, or ^b have ^p caused the owners thereof to lose their life:

40 Let ^c thistles grow instead of wheat, and ^q cockle instead of barley. The words of Job are ended.

CHAP. XXXII.

1 *Elihu is angry with Job and his three friends.* 6 *Because wisdom cometh not from age, he excuseth the boldness of his youth.* 11 *And reproveth them for not satisfying of Job.* 16 *His zeal to speak.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

SO these three men ceased ^a to answer Job, because he *was* ^a righteous in his own eyes.

2 Then was kindled the wrath of Elihu the son of Barachel ^b the Buzite, of the kindred of Ram: against Job was his wrath kindled, because he justified ^b himself rather than God.

3 Also against his three friends was his

^h Ps. 41. 21. ⁱ ch. 34. 19. Prov. 14. 31. & 22. 2. Mat. 2. 10. ^b Or, did he not fashion us in one womb? ^c That is, the widow. ^k Or, Deut. 24. 13. ^l ch. 22. 9. ^d Or, the chancelbone. ^m Isai. 13. 6. Joel 1. 15. ⁿ Mark 19. 24. 1 Tim. 6. 17. ^o Ps. 62. 10. Prov. 11. 28. ^e Heb. found much. ^p Deut. 4. 19. & 11. 16. & 17. 3. Ezek. 8. 16. ^f Heb. the light. ^g Heb. bright. ^h Heb. my hand hath kissed my mouth. ^q ver. 11. ^r Prov. 17. 5. ^s Matt. 5. 41. Rom. 12. 17. ^t Heb. my palate. ^u Gen. 19. 2. 3. Judg. 19. 20. 21. Rom. 12. 13. Heb. 13. 2. 1 Pet. 4. 9. ^k Or, to the way. ^l Or after his soul.

the manner of men. ^a Gen. 3. 9. 1. Prov. 28. 13. Hos. 6. 7. ^x Ex. 23. 2. ^y ch. 33. 6. ^m Or, behold, my sign is, that the Almighty will answer me. ^z ch. 13. 22. ⁿ Heb. weep. ^a Jam. 5. 4. ^o Heb. the strength thereof. ^l 1 Kings 21. 19. ^p Heb. caused the soul of the owners thereof to expire, or, breathe out. ^c Gen. 3. 13. ^q Or, no more words.

CHAP. XXXII. ^a Heb. from answering ^a ch. 33. 9. ^b Gen. 22. 21. ^b Heb. his soul.

wrath kindled, because they had found no answer, and *yet* had condemned Job.

4 Now Elihu had ^ewaited till Job had spoken, because they *were* ^delder than he.

5 When Elihu saw that *there was* no answer in the mouth of *these* three men, then his wrath was kindled.

6 And Elihu the son of Barachel the Buzite answered and said, I *am* ^eyoung, ^eand ye *are* very old; wherefore I was afraid, and ^fdurst not shew you mine opinion.

7 I said, Days should speak, and multitude of years should teach wisdom.

8 But *there is* a spirit in man; and ^athe inspiration of the Almighty giveth them understanding.

9 ^eGreat men are not *always* wise: neither do the aged understand judgment.

10 Therefore I said, Hearken to me; I also will shew mine opinion.

11 Behold, I waited for your words; I gave ear to your ^ereasons, whilst ye searched out ^hwhat to say.

12 Yea, I attended unto you, and, behold, *there was* none of you that convinced Job, *or* that answered his words:

13 ^fLest ye should say, We have found out wisdom: God thrusteth him down, not man.

14 Now he hath not ⁱdirected *his* words against me: neither will I answer him with your speeches.

15 They were amazed; they answered no more; ^hthey left off speaking.

16 When I had waited, (for they spake not, but stood still, *and* answered no more;)

17 *I said*, I will answer also my part, I also will shew mine opinion.

18 For I am full of ⁱmatter, ^mthe spirit within me constraineth me.

19 Behold, my belly *is* as wine *which*

^ahath no vent; it is ready to burst like new bottles.

20 I will speak, ^othat I may be refreshed; I will open my lips and answer.

21 Let me not, I pray you, ^eaccept any man's person, neither let me give flattering titles unto man.

22 For I know not to give flattering titles; *in so doing* my maker would soon take me away.

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 Elihu offereth himself instead of God, with sincerity and meekness, to reason with Job. 8 He excuseth God from giving man an account of his ways, by his greatness. 14 God calleth man to repentance by visions, 19 by afflictions, 23 and by his ministry. 31 He inciteth Job to attention. [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

WHEREFORE, Job, I pray thee, hear my speeches, and hearken to all my words.

2 Behold, now I have opened my mouth, my tongue hath spoken ^ain my mouth.

3 My words *shall be of* the uprightness of my heart: and my lips shall utter knowledge clearly.

4 ^aThe spirit of God hath made me, and the breath of the Almighty hath given me life.

5 If thou canst answer me, set *thy words* in order before me, stand up.

6 ^bBehold, I *am* ^baccording to thy wish in God's stead: I also am ^cformed out of the clay.

7 ^cBehold, my terror shall not make thee afraid, neither shall my hand be heavy upon thee.

8 Surely thou hast spoken ^din mine hearing, and I have heard the voice of *thy words, saying*,

9 ^dI am clean without transgression, I *am* innocent; neither *is there* iniquity in me.

10 Behold, he findeth occasions against me, ^ehe counteth me for his enemy,

11 ^fHe putteth my feet in the stocks, he marketh all my paths.

^c Heb. expected Job in words. ^d Heb. elder for days. ^e Heb. few of days. ch. 15. 10. ^f Heb. feared. ^d 1 Kings 3. 12. & 4. 29. ch. 35. 11. & 38. 36. Prov. 2. 6. Eccles. 2. 26. Dan. 1. 17. & 2. 21. Matt. 11. 25. James 1. 5. ^e 1 Cor. 1. 26. ^g Heb. understandings. ^h Heb. words. ^f Jer. 9. 23. 1 Cor. 1. 29. ⁱ Or, ordered his words. ^h Heb. they removed speeches from themselves. ⁱ Heb. words. ^m Heb. the spirit of my belly. ⁿ Heb. is not opened. ^o Heb. that I may breathe. ^g Lev. 19. 15. Deut. 1. 17. & 16. 19. Prov.

24. 23. Matt. 22. 16. CHAP. XXXIII. ^a Heb. in my palate. ^a Gen. 2. 7. ^b ch. 9. 34, 35. & 13. 20, 21. & 31. 35. ^b Heb. according to thy mouth. ^c Heb. cut out of the clay. ^c ch. 9. 34. & 13. 21. ^d Heb. in mine ears. ^d ch. 9. 17. & 10. 7. & 11. 4. & 16. 17. & 23. 10, 11. & 27. 5. & 29. 14. & 31. 1. ^e ch. 13. 24. & 16. 9. & 19. 11. ^f ch. 13. 27. & 14. 16. & 31. 4.

12 Behold, *in* this thou art not just : I will answer thee, that God is greater than man.

13 Why dost thou ^e strive against him ? for ^e he giveth not account of any of his matters.

14 ^h For God speaketh once, yea twice, yet man perceiveth it not.

15 ⁱ In a dream, in a vision of the night, when deep sleep falleth upon men, in slumberings upon the bed ;

16 ^k Then ^f he openeth the ears of men, and sealeth their instruction,

17 That he may withdraw man *from* his ^e purpose, and hide pride from man.

18 He keepeth back his soul from the pit, and his life ^h from perishing by the sword.

19 He is chastened also with pain upon his bed, and the multitude of his bones with strong *pain* :

20 ⁱ So that his life abhorreth bread, and his soul ⁱ dainty meat.

21 His flesh is consumed away, that it cannot be seen ; and his bones *that* were not seen stick out.

22 Yea, his soul draweth near unto the grave, and his life to the destroyers.

23 If there be a messenger with him, an interpreter, one among a thousand, to shew unto man his uprightness :

24 Then he is gracious unto him, and saith, Deliver him from going down to the pit : I have found ^k a ransom.

25 His flesh shall be fresher ⁱ than a child's : he shall return to the days of his youth :

26 He shall pray unto God, and he will be favourable unto him : and he shall see his face with joy : for he will render unto man his righteousness.

27 ^m He looketh upon men, and *if any* ^m say, I have sinned, and perverted *that which was right*, and it ⁿ profited me not ;

28 ⁿ He will ^o deliver his soul from go-

ing into the pit, and his life shall see the light.

29 Lo, all these *things* worketh God ^o oftentimes with man,

30 ^p To bring back his soul from the pit, to be enlightened with the light of the living.

31 Mark well, O Job, hearken unto me : hold thy peace, and I will speak.

32 If thou hast any thing to say, answer me : speak, for I desire to justify thee.

33 If not, ^q hearken unto me : hold thy peace, and I shall teach thee wisdom.

CHAP. XXXIV.

1 Elihu accuseth Job for charging God with injustice. 10 God omnipotent cannot be unjust. 31 Man must humble himself unto God. 34 Elihu reproveth Job. [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

FURTHERMORE Elihu answered and said,

2 Hear my words, O ye wise *men* ; and give ear unto me, ye that have knowledge.

3 ^a For the ear trieth words, as the ^a mouth tasteth meat.

4 Let us choose to us judgment : let us know among ourselves what *is* good.

5 For Job hath said, ^b I am righteous : and ^c God hath taken away my judgment.

6 ^d Should I lie against my right ? ^b my wound *is* incurable without transgression.

7 What man *is* like Job, ^e *who* drinketh up scorning like water ?

8 Which goeth in company with the workers of iniquity, and walketh with wicked men.

9 For ^f he hath said, It profiteth a man nothing that he should delight himself with God.

10 Therefore hearken unto me, ye ^c men of understanding : ^g far be it from God, *that he should do* wickedness ; and *from the Almighty, that he should commit* iniquity.

^g Isai. 45. 9. ^e Heb. he answereth not. ^h ch. 40. 5. Ps. 62. 11. ⁱ Num. 12. 6. ch. 4. 13. ^k ch. 36. 10. 15. ^f Heb. he revealeth, or, uncovereth. ^g Heb. work. ^h Heb. from passing by the sword. ⁱ Ps. 107. 18. ^j Heb. meat of desire. ^k Or, an atonement. ^l Heb. than childhood. ^m Or, He shall look upon men, and say, I have sinned, &c. ⁿ 2 Sam. 12. 13. Prov. 28. 13. Luke 15. 21. 1 John 1. 9. ^o Rom. 6. 21. ⁿ Or, He hath delivered my soul, &c. and my life. ^o Isai. 38. 17. ^o Heb.

twice and thrice. ^p verse 28. Ps. 56. 13. ^q Ps. 34. 11. CHAP. XXXIV. ^a ch. 6. 30. & 12. 11. ^a Heb. palate. ^b ch. 33. 9. ^c ch. 27. 2. ^d ch. 9. 17. ^e Heb. mine arrow, ch. 6. 4. & 16. 13. ^f ch. 15. 16. ^g ch. 9. 22, 23, 30. & 35. 3. Mal. 3. 14. ^h Heb. men of heart. ⁱ Gen. 18. 25. Deut. 32. 4. 2 Chron. 19. 7. ch. 8. 3. & 36. 23. Ps. 92. 15. Rom. 9. 14.

11 ^b For the work of a man shall he render unto him, and cause every man to find according to *his* ways.

12 Yea, surely God will not do wickedly, neither will the Almighty ⁱ pervert judgment.

13 Who hath given him a charge over the earth? or who hath disposed ^d the whole world?

14 If he set his heart ^e upon man, *if* he ^k gather unto himself his spirit and his breath;

15 ⁱ All flesh shall perish together, and man shall turn again unto dust.

16 If now *thou hast* understanding, hear this: hearken to the voice of my words.

17 ^m Shall even he that hateth right ^f govern? and wilt thou condemn him that is most just?

18 ⁿ *Is it fit* to say to a king, *Thou art* wicked? and to princes, *Ye are* ungodly?

19 *How much less to him* that ^o accepteth not the persons of princes, nor regardeth the rich more than the poor? for ^p they all *are* the work of his hands.

20 In a moment shall they die, and the people shall be troubled ^a at midnight, and pass away: and ^e the mighty shall be taken away without hand.

21 ^r For his eyes *are* upon the ways of man, and he seeth all his goings.

22 ^s *There is* no darkness, nor shadow of death, where the workers of iniquity may hide themselves.

23 For he will not lay upon man more *than right*; that he should ^h enter into judgment with God.

24 ^t He shall break in pieces mighty men ⁱ without number, and set others in their stead.

25 Therefore he knoweth their works, and he overturneth *them* in the night, so that they are ^k destroyed.

26 He striketh them as wicked men ⁱ in the open sight of others;

27 Because they ^u turned back ^m from him, and ^x would not consider any of his ways:

28 So that they ^v cause the cry of the poor to come unto him, and he ^z heareth the cry of the afflicted.

29 When he giveth quietness, who then can make trouble? and when he hideth *his* face, who then can behold him? whether *it be done* against a nation, or against a man only:

30 That the hypocrite reign not, lest ^a the people be ensnared.

31 Surely it is meet to be said unto God, ^b I have borne *chastisement*, I will not offend *any more*:

32 *That which* I see not teach thou me: if I have done iniquity, I will do no more.

33 ⁿ *Should it be* according to thy mind? he will recompense it, whether thou refuse, or whether thou choose; and not I: therefore speak what thou knowest.

34 Let men ^o of understanding tell me, and let a wise man hearken unto me.

35 ^c Job hath spoken without knowledge, and his words *were* without wisdom.

36 ^p My desire *is that* Job may be tried unto the end, because of *his* answers for wicked men.

37 For he addeth rebellion unto his sin, he clappeth *his hands* among us, and multiplieth his words against God.

CHAP. XXXV.

1 *Comparison is not to be made with God, because our good or evil cannot extend unto him. 9 Many cry in their afflictions, but are not heard for want of faith.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.

ELIHU spake moreover, and said,
2 Thinkest thou this to be right, *that* thou saidst, My righteousness *is* more than God's?

3 For ^a thou saidst, What advantage will it be unto thee? *and*, What profit shall I have, ^a *if I be cleansed* from my sin?

^h Ps. 62. 12. Prov. 24. 12. Jer. 32. 19. Ezek. 33. 20. Matt. 16. 27. Rom. 2. 6. 2 Cor. 5. 10. 1 Pet. 1. 17. Rev. 22. 12. ⁱ ch. 8. 3. ^d Heb. *all of it*. ^e Heb. *upon him*. ^k Ps. 104. 29. ^l Gen. 3. 19. Eccles. 12. 7. ^m Gen. 18. 25. 2 Sam. 23. 3. ^f Heb. *bind*. ⁿ Ex. 22. 28. ^o Deut. 10. 17. 2 Chron. 19. 7. Acts 10. 34. Rom. 2. 11. Gal. 2. 6. Eph. 6. 9. Col. 3. 25. 1 Pet. 1. 17. ^p ch. 31. 15. ^q Ex. 12. 29, 30. ^g Heb. *they shall take away the mighty*. ^r 2 Chron. 16. 9. ch. 31. 4. Ps. 34. 15. Prov. 5. 21. & 15. 3. Jer. 16. 17. & 32. 19. ^s Ps. 139. 12. Amos 9. 2, 3. Heb. 4. 13. ^t Heb. *go*. ^u Dan. 2. 21.

ⁱ Heb. *without searching out*. ^k Heb. *crushed*. ^l Heb. *in the place of beholders*. ^u 1 Sam. 15. 11. ^m Heb. *from after him*. ^x Ps. 28. 5. Isai. 5. 12. ^y ch. 35. 9. James 5. 4. ^z Ex. 22. 23. ^a 1 Kings 12. 28, 30. 2 Kings 21. 9. ^b Dan. 9. 7-14. ⁿ Heb. *Should it be from with thee?* ^o Heb. *of heart*. ^c ch. 35. 16. ^p Or, *My father, let Job be tried*.

4 ^b I will answer thee, and ^b thy companions with thee.

5 ^c Look unto the heavens, and see; and behold the clouds *which* are higher than thou.

6 If thou sinnest, what doest thou ^d against him? or *if* thy transgressions be multiplied, what doest thou unto him?

7 ^e If thou be righteous, what givest thou him? or what receiveth he of thine hand?

8 Thy wickedness *may hurt* a man as thou *art*, and thy righteousness *may profit* the son of man.

9 ^f By reason of the multitude of oppressions they make *the oppressed* to cry: they cry out by reason of the arm of the mighty.

10 But none saith, ^g Where is God my maker, ^h who giveth songs in the night;

11 Who ⁱ teacheth us more than the beasts of the earth, and maketh us wiser than the fowls of heaven?

12 ^k There they cry, but none giveth answer, because of the pride of evil men.

13 ^l Surely God will not hear vanity, neither will the Almighty regard it.

14 ^m Although thou sayest thou shalt not see him, *yet* judgment *is* before him; therefore ⁿ trust thou in him.

15 But now, because *it is* not so, ^o he hath ^p visited in his anger; yet ^d he knoweth *it* not in great extremity:

16 ^p Therefore doth Job open his mouth in vain; he multiplieth words without knowledge.

CHAP. XXXVI.

¹ *Elihu sheweth how God is just in his ways.* 16 *How Job's sins hinder God's blessings.* 24 *God's works are to be magnified.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

ELIHU also proceeded, and said,
2 Suffer me a little, and I will shew

thee ^a that *I have* yet to speak on God's behalf.

3 I will fetch my knowledge from afar, and will ascribe righteousness to my Maker.

4 For truly my words *shall* not *be* false: he that is perfect in knowledge *is* with thee.

5 Behold, God *is* mighty, and despiseth not *any*: ^a *he is* mighty in strength and ^b wisdom.

6 He preserveth not the life of the wicked: but giveth right to the ^c poor.

7 ^b He withdraweth not his eyes from the righteous: but ^c with kings *are they* on the throne; yea, he doth establish them for ever, and they are exalted.

8 And ^d if *they be* bound in fetters, and be holden in cords of affliction;

9 Then he sheweth them their work, and their transgressions that they have exceeded.

10 ^e He openeth also their ear to discipline, and commandeth that they return from iniquity.

11 If they obey and serve *him*, they shall ^f spend their days in prosperity, and their years in pleasures.

12 But if they obey not, ^d they shall perish by the sword, and they shall die without knowledge.

13 But the hypocrites in heart ^g heap up wrath: they cry not when he bindeth them.

14 ^h ^e They die in youth, and their life *is* among the ^f unclean.

15 He delivereth the ^g poor in his affliction, and openeth their ears in oppression.

16 Even so would he have removed thee out of the strait ⁱ into a broad place, where *there is* no straitness; and ^h ^k that which should be set on thy table *should be* full of ^l fatness.

17 But thou hast fulfilled the judgment

^b Heb. I will return to thee words. ^b ch. 34. 8. ^c ch. 22. 12. ^d Prov. 8. 36. Jer. 7. 19. ^e ch. 22. 2, 3. Ps. 16. 2. Prov. 9. 12. Rom. 11. 35. ^f Ex. 2. 23. ch. 34. 28. ^g Isai. 51. 13. ^h Ps. 42. 8. & 77. 6. & 149. 5. Acts 16. 25. ⁱ Ps. 94. 12. ^k Prov. 1. 28. ^l ch. 27. 9. Prov. 15. 29. Isai. 1. 15. Jer. 11. 11. ^m ch. 9. 11. ⁿ Ps. 37. 5, 6. ^o That is, God. ^p Ps. 89. 32. ^d That is, Job. ^p ch. 34. 35, 37. & 38. 2. CHAP. XXXVI. ^a Heb. that there are yet words for God. ^a ch. 9. 4. & 12. 13, 16. VOL. I. Nos. 55 & 56.

& 37. 23. Ps. 99. 4. ^b Heb. heart. ^c Or, afflicted. ^b Ps. 33. 18. & 34. 15. ^c Ps. 113. 8. ^d Ps. 107. 10. ^e ch. 33. 16, 23. ^f ch. 21. 13. Isai. 1. 19, 20. ^g Heb. they shall pass away by the sword. ^g Rom. 2. 5. ^h ch. 15. 32. & 32. 16. Ps. 55. 23. ⁱ Heb. Their soul dieth. ^f Or, sodomites. Deut. 23. 17. ^g Or, afflicted. ⁱ Ps. 18. 19. & 31. 8. & 118. 5. ^h Heb. the rest of thy table. ^k Ps. 23. 5. ^l Ps. 36. 8. 649

of the wicked : ⁱ judgment and justice take hold *on thee*.

18 Because *there is* wrath, *beware* lest he take thee away with *his* stroke : then ^m a great ransom cannot ^k deliver thee.

19 ^a Will he esteem thy riches ? *no*, not gold, nor all the forces of strength.

20 Desire not the night, when people are cut off in their place.

21 Take heed, ^o regard not iniquity : for ^p this hast thou chosen rather than affliction.

22 Behold, God exalteth by his power : ^q who teacheth like him ?

23 ^r Who hath enjoined him his way ? or ^s who can say, Thou hast wrought iniquity ?

24 Remember that thou ^t magnify his work, which men behold.

25 Every man may see it ; man may behold *it* afar off.

26 Behold, God *is* great, and we ^u know *him* not, ^x neither can the number of his years be searched out.

27 For he ^y maketh small the drops of water : they pour down rain according to the vapour thereof :

28 ^z Which the clouds do drop *and* distil upon man abundantly.

29 Also can *any* understand the spreadings of the clouds ; *or* the noise of his tabernacle ?

30 Behold, he ^a spreadeth his light upon it, and covereth ^b the bottom of the sea.

31 For ^b by them judgeth he the people ; he ^c giveth meat in abundance.

32 ^d With clouds he covereth the light ; and commandeth *it not to shine* by the *cloud* that cometh betwixt.

33 ^e The noise thereof sheweth concerning it, the cattle also concerning ^m the vapour.

CHAP. XXXVII.

1 *God is to be feared because of his great works.* 15 *His wisdom is unsearchable in them.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

AT this also my heart trembleth, and is moved out of his place.

2 ^a Hear attentively the noise of his voice, and the sound *that* goeth out of his mouth.

3 He directeth it under the whole heaven, and his ^b lightning unto the ^c ends of the earth.

4 After it ^a a voice roareth : he thundereth with the voice of his excellency ; and he will not stay them when his voice is heard.

5 God thundereth marvellously with his voice ; ^b great things doeth he, which we cannot comprehend.

6 For ^c he saith to the snow, *Be thou on* the earth ; ^d likewise to the small rain, and to the great rain of his strength.

7 He sealeth up the hand of every man ; ^d that all men may know his work.

8 Then the beasts ^e go into dens, and remain in their places.

9 ^e Out of the south cometh the whirlwind : and cold out of the ^f north.

10 ^f By the breath of God frost is given : and the breadth of the waters is straitened.

11 Also by watering he wearieth the thick cloud : he scattereth ^g his bright cloud :

12 And it is turned round about by his counsels : that they may ^h do whatsoever he commandeth them upon the face of the world in the earth.

13 ^b He causeth it to come, whether for ^h correction, or ⁱ for his land, or ^k for mercy.

14 Harken unto this, *O* Job : stand still, and ^l consider the wondrous works of God.

15 Dost thou know when God disposed them, and caused the light of his cloud to shine ?

16 ^m Dost thou know the balancings of the clouds, the wondrous works of ⁿ him which is perfect in knowledge ?

17 How thy garments *are* warm, when he quieteth the earth by the south *wind* ?

ⁱ Or, judgment and justice should uphold thee. ^m Ps. 49. 7. ^k Heb. turn thee aside. ⁿ Prov. 11. 4. ^o Ps. 66. 18. ^p See Heb. 11. 25. ^q Isai. 40. 13, 14. Rom. 11. 34. 1 Cor. 2. 16. ^r ch. 34. 13. ^s ch. 34. 10. ^t Ps. 92. 5. Rev. 15. 3. ^u 1 Cor. 13. 12. ^x Ps. 90. 2. & 102. 24, 27. Heb. 1. 12. ^y Ps. 147. 8. ^z Prov. 3. 20. ^a ch. 37. 3. ^b Heb. the roots. ^c ch. 37. 13. & 38. 23. ^d Ps. 136. 25. Acts 14. 17. ^e Ps. 147. 8. ^f 1 Kings 18. 44, 45. ^g Heb. that which goeth up. ^h Heb. Hear in hearing. ⁱ Heb. light. ^j Heb. wings of the

earth. ^a Ps. 29. 3. & 68. 33. ^b ch. 5. 9. & 9. 10. & 36. 26. Rev. 15. 3. ^c Ps. 147. 16, 17. ^d Heb. and to the shower of rain. and to the showers of rain of his strength. ^e Ps. 109. 27. ^f Ps. 104. 22. ^g Heb. Out of the chamber. ^h Heb. scattering winds. ⁱ ch. 38. 29, 30. Ps. 147. 17, 18. ^j Heb. the cloud of his light. ^k Ps. 148. 8. ^l Ex. 9. 18, 23. 1 Sam. 12. 18, 19. Ezra 10. 9. ch. 36. 31. ^m Heb. a rod. ⁿ ch. 38. 26, 27. ^o 2 Sam. 21. 10. 1 Kings 18. 45. 1 Ps. 111. 2. ^p ch. 36. 29. ^q ch. 36. 4.

18 Hast thou with him ^o spread out the sky, *which* is strong, *and* as a molten looking glass?

19 Teach us what we shall say unto him; *for* we cannot order *our* speech by reason of darkness.

20 Shall it be told him that I speak? if a man speak, surely he shall be swallowed up.

21 And now *men* see not the bright light which *is* in the clouds: but the wind passeth, and cleanseth them.

22 ⁱ Fair weather cometh out of the north: with God *is* terrible majesty.

23 *Touching* the Almighty, ^p we cannot find him out: ^a *he is* excellent in power, and in judgment, and in plenty of justice: he will not afflict.

24 Men do therefore ^r fear him: he respecteth not any *that are* ^a wise of heart.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

¹ God challengeth Job to answer. ⁴ God, by his mighty works, convinceth Job of ignorance, 31 and of imbecility. [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

THEN the LORD answered Job ^a out of the whirlwind, and said,

2 ^b Who *is* this that darkeneth counsel by ^c words without knowledge?

3 ^a Gird up now thy loins like a man; for I will demand of thee, and ^a answer thou me.

4 ^c Where wast thou when I laid the foundations of the earth? declare, ^b if thou hast understanding.

5 Who hath laid the measures thereof, if thou knowest? or who hath stretched the line upon it?

6 Whereupon are the ^c foundations thereof ^d fastened? or who laid the cornerstone thereof;

7 When the morning stars sang together, and all ^f the sons of God shouted for joy?

8 ^e Or *who* shut up the sea with doors, when it brake forth, *as if* it had issued out of the womb?

9 When I made the cloud the garment thereof, and thick darkness a swaddling-band for it,

10 And ^e brake up for it my decreed place, and set bars and doors,

11 And said, Hitherto shalt thou come, but no further: and here shall ^f thy proud waves ⁱ be stayed?

12 Hast thou ^k commanded the morning since thy days; *and* caused the dayspring to know his place;

13 That it might take hold of the ^e ends of the earth, that ^l the wicked might be shaken out of it?

14 It is turned as clay to the seal; and they stand as a garment.

15 And from the wicked their ^m light is withholden, and ⁿ the high arm shall be broken.

16 Hast thou ^o entered into the springs of the sea? or hast thou walked in the search of the depth?

17 Have ^p the gates of death been opened unto thee? or hast thou seen the doors of the shadow of death?

18 Hast thou perceived the breadth of the earth? declare if thou knowest it all.

19 Where *is* the way *where* light dwelleth? and *as for* darkness, where *is* the place thereof,

20 That thou shouldest take it ^h to the bound thereof, and that thou shouldest know the paths to the house thereof?

21 Knowest thou *it*, because thou wast then born? or *because* the number of thy days *is* great?

22 Hast thou entered into ^a the treasures of the snow? or hast thou seen the treasures of the hail,

23 ^r Which I have reserved against the time of trouble, against the day of battle and war?

24 By what way *is* the light parted, *which* scattereth the east wind upon the earth?

^o Gen. 1. 6. Isai. 44. 24. ⁱ Heb. Gold. ^p 1 Tim. 6. 16. ^q ch. 36. 5. ^r Matt. 10. 28. ^s Matt. 11. 25. ^t Cor. 1. 26.
CHAP. XXXVIII. ^a & Ex. 19. 16, 18. ¹ Kings 19. 11. Ezek. 1. 4. Nah. 1. 3. ^b ch. 24. 35. & 42. 3. ^c 1 Tim. 1. 7. ^d ch. 40. 7. ^e Heb. make me know. ^f Ps. 104. 5. Prov. 8. 29. & 30. 4. ^g Heb. if thou knowest understanding. ^h Heb. sockets.

^d Heb. made to sink. ^f ch. 1. 6. ^g Gen. 1. 9. Ps. 33. 7. & 104. 9. Prov. 8. 29. Jer. 5. 22. ^e Or, established my decree upon it. ^h ch. 36. 10. ^f Heb. the pride of thy waves. ⁱ Ps. 89. 9. & 93. 4. ^k Ps. 74. 16. & 148. 5. ^g Heb. wings. ^l Ps. 1. 4. 35. ^m ch. 18. 5. ⁿ Ps. 10. 15. ^o Ps. 77. 19. ^p Ps. 9. 13. ^h Or, at. ^q Ps. 135. 7. ^r Ex. 9. 18. Josh. 10. 11. Isai. 30. 30. Ezek. 13. 11, 13. Rev. 16. 21.

25 Who ^a hath divided a watercourse for the overflowing of waters, or a way for the lightning of thunder;

26 To cause it to rain on the earth, *where* no man is; *on* the wilderness, wherein *there is* no man;

27 ^t To satisfy the desolate and waste ground; and to cause the bud of the tender herb to spring forth?

28 ^u Hath the rain a father? or who hath begotten the drops of dew?

29 Out of whose womb came the ice? and the ^x hoary frost of heaven, who hath gendered it?

30 The waters are hid as *with* a stone, and the face of the deep ⁱ is ^y frozen.

31 Canst thou bind the sweet influences of ^z ^k ⁱ Pleiades, or loose the bands of ^m Orion?

32 Canst thou bring forth ⁿ Mazzaroth in his season? or canst thou ^o guide Arcturus with his sons?

33 Knowest thou ^a the ordinances of heaven? canst thou set the dominion thereof in the earth?

34 Canst thou lift up thy voice to the clouds, that abundance of waters may cover thee?

35 Canst thou send lightnings, that they may go, and say unto thee, ^p Here we are?

36 ^b Who hath put wisdom in the inward parts? or who hath given understanding to the heart?

37 Who can number the clouds in wisdom? or ^q who can stay the bottles of heaven,

38 ^r When the dust ^s groweth into hardness, and the clods cleave fast together?

39 ^o Wilt thou hunt the prey for the lion? or fill ^t the appetite of the young lions,

40 When they couch in *their* dens, and abide in the covert to lie in wait?

41 ^d Who provideth for the raven his

food? when his young ones cry unto God, they wander for lack of meat.

CHAP. XXXIX.

1 *Of the wild goats and hinds.* 5 *Of the wild ass.* 9 *The unicorn.* 13 *The peacock, stork, and ostrich.* 19 *The horse.* 26 *The hawk.* 27 *The eagle.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

KNOWEST thou the time when the wild goats of the rock bring forth? or canst thou mark when ^a the hinds do calve?

2 Canst thou number the months *that* they fulfil? or knowest thou the time when they bring forth?

3 They bow themselves, they bring forth their young ones, they cast out their sorrows.

4 Their young ones are in good liking; they grow up with corn; they go forth, and return not unto them.

5 Who hath sent out the wild ass free? or who hath loosed the bands of the wild ass?

6 ^b Whose house I have made the wilderness, and the ^a barren land his dwellings.

7 He scorneth the multitude of the city, neither regardeth he the crying ^b of the driver.

8 The range of the mountains *is* his pasture, and he searcheth after every green thing.

9 Will the ^c unicorn be willing to serve thee, or abide by thy crib?

10 Canst thou bind the unicorn with his band in the furrow? or will he harrow the valleys after thee?

11 Wilt thou trust him, because his strength *is* great? or wilt thou leave thy labour to him?

12 Wilt thou believe him, that he will bring home thy seed, and gather *it into* thy barn?

13 *Gavest thou* the goodly wings unto the peacocks? or ^c wings and feathers unto the ostrich?

^a ch. 28. 26. ^t Ps. 107. 35. ^u Jer. 14. 22. Ps. 147. 8. ^x Ps. 147. 16. ⁱ Heb. is taken. ^y ch. 37. 10. ^z ch. 9. 9. Amos 5. 8. ^k Or, the seven stars. ^l Heb. Cimah. ^m Heb. Cesil. ⁿ Or, the twelve signs. ^o Heb. guide them. ^a Jer. 31. 35. ^p Heb. Behold us. ^b ch. 32. 8. Ps. 51. 6. Eccles. 2. 26. ^q Heb. who can cause to lie down. ^r Or, When the dust is turned into mire. ^s Heb. is poured. ^c Ps. 104. 21. & 145. 15.

^t Heb. the life. ^d Ps. 147. 9. Matt. 6. 26.

CHAP. XXXIX. ^a Ps. 29. 9. ^b ch. 24. 5. Jer. 2. 24. Hos. 8. 9. ^a Heb. salt places. ^b Heb. of the exactor. ch. 3. 18. ^c Num. 23. 22. Dent. 33. 17. ^c Or, the feathers of the stork and ostrich.

14 Which leaveth her eggs in the earth, or warmeth them in dust,

15 And forgetteth that the foot may crush them, or that the wild beast may break them.

16 She is ^d hardened against her young ones, as though *they were* not hers: her labour is in vain without fear;

17 Because God hath deprived her of wisdom, neither hath he ^e imparted to her understanding.

18 What time she lifteth up herself on high, she scorneth the horse and his rider.

19 Hast thou given the horse strength? hast thou clothed his neck with thunder?

20 Canst thou make him afraid as a grasshopper? the glory of his nostrils ^d is terrible.

21 ^e He paweth in the valley, and rejoiceth in *his* strength: ^f he goeth on to meet ^f the armed men.

22 He mocketh at fear, and is not affrighted; neither turneth he back from the sword.

23 The quiver rattleth against him, the glittering spear and the shield.

24 He swalloweth the ground with fierceness and rage: neither believeth he that *it is* the sound of the trumpet.

25 He saith among the trumpets, Ha, ha; and he smelleth the battle afar off, the thunder of the captains, and the shouting.

26 Doth the hawk fly by thy wisdom, and stretch her wings toward the south?

27 Doth the eagle mount up ^e at thy command, and ^e make her nest on high?

28 She dwelleth and abideth on the rock, upon the crag of the rock, and the strong place.

29 From thence she seeketh the prey, and her eyes behold afar off.

30 Her young ones also suck up blood: and ^h where the slain *are*, there *is* she.

CHAP. XL.

1 Job humbleth himself to God. 6 God stirreth him up to shew his righteousness, power, and wisdom. 15 Of the behemoth. [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

^d Lam. 4. 3. ^e ch. 35. 11. ^d Heb. terrors. ^e Or, His feet dig. ^f Jer. 8. 6. ^f Heb. the armour. ^g Heb. by thy mouth. ^g Jer. 49. 16. Obadiah 4. ^h Matt. 24. 28. Luke 17. 37.

CHAP. XL. ^a ch. 33. 12. ^b Ezra 9. 6. ch. 42. 6. Ps. 51. 4. ^c ch. 29. 9. Ps. 39. 9. ^d ch.

MOREOVER the LORD answered Job, and said,

2 Shall he that ^a contendeth with the Almighty instruct *him*? he that reproveth God, let him answer it.

3 ¶ Then Job answered the LORD, and said,

4 ^b Behold, I am vile; what shall I answer thee? ^c I will lay mine hand upon my mouth.

5 Once have I spoken; but I will not answer: yea, twice; but I will proceed no further.

6 ¶ ^d Then answered the LORD unto Job out of the whirlwind, and said,

7 ^e Gird up thy loins now like a man: ^f I will demand of thee, and declare thou unto me.

8 ^g Wilt thou also disannul my judgment? wilt thou condemn me, that thou mayest be righteous?

9 Hast thou an arm like God? or canst thou thunder with ^h a voice like him?

10 ⁱ Deck thyself now *with* majesty and excellency; and array thyself with glory and beauty.

11 Cast abroad the rage of thy wrath: and behold every one *that is* proud, and abase him.

12 Look on every one *that is* ^k proud, and bring him low; and tread down the wicked in their place.

13 Hide them in the dust together; and bind their faces in secret.

14 Then will I also confess unto thee that thine own right hand can save thee.

15 ¶ Behold now ^a behemoth, which I made with thee; he eateth grass as an ox.

16 Lo now, his strength *is* in his loins, and his force *is* in the navel of his belly.

17 ^b He moveth his tail like a cedar: the sinews of his stones are wrapped together.

18 His bones *are as* strong pieces of brass; his bones *are* like bars of iron.

19 He *is* the chief of the ways of God:

38. 1. ^e ch. 38. 3. ^f ch. 42. 4. ^g Ps. 51. 4. Rom. 3. 4. ^h ch. 37. 4. Ps. 29. 3. 4. ⁱ Ps. 133. 1. & 104. 1. ^k Isai. 2. 12. Dan. 4. 37. ^a Or, the elephant, as some think. ^b Or, He setteth up.

he that made him can make his sword to approach *unto him*.

20 Surely the mountains ¹bring him forth food, where all the beasts of the field play.

21 He lieth under the shady trees, in the covert of the reed, and fens.

22 The shady trees cover him *with* their shadow; the willows of the brook compass him about.

23 Behold, ^che drinketh up a river, *and* hasteth not: he trusteth that he can draw up Jordan into his mouth.

24 ^dHe taketh it with his eyes: *his* nose pierceth through snares.

CHAP. XLI.

Of God's great power in the leviathan. [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

CANST thou draw out ^aa leviathan with an hook? or his tongue with a cord ^b*which* thou lettest down?

2 Canst thou ^bput an hook into his nose? or bore his jaw through with a thorn?

3 Will he make many supplications unto thee? will he speak soft *words* unto thee?

4 Will he make a covenant with thee? wilt thou take him for a servant for ever?

5 Wilt thou play with him as *with* a bird? or wilt thou bind him for thy maidens?

6 Shall thy companions make a banquet of him? shall they part him among the merchants?

7 Canst thou fill his skin with barbed irons? or his head with fish spears?

8 Lay thine hand upon him, remember the battle, do no more.

9 Behold, the hope of him is in vain: shall not *one* be cast down even at the sight of him?

10 None *is so* fierce that dare stir him up: who then is able to stand before me?

11 ^eWho hath prevented me, that I should repay *him*? ^d*whatsoever is* under the whole heaven is mine.

12 I will not conceal his parts, nor his power, nor his comely proportion.

13 Who can discover the face of his garment? *or* who can come *to him* ^cwith his double bridle?

14 Who can open the doors of his face? his teeth *are* terrible round about.

15 *His* ^dscales *are his* pride, shut up together *as with* a close seal.

16 One is so near to another, that no air can come between them.

17 They are joined one to another, they stick together, that they cannot be sundered.

18 By his neesings a light doth shine, and his eyes *are* like the eyelids of the morning.

19 Out of his mouth go burning lamps, *and* sparks of fire leap out.

20 Out of his nostrils goeth smoke, as out of a seething pot or caldron.

21 His breath kindleth coals, and a flame goeth out of his mouth.

22 In his neck remaineth strength, and ^esorrow is turned into joy before him.

23 ^fThe flakes of his flesh are joined together: they are firm in themselves; they cannot be moved.

24 His heart is as firm as a stone; yea, as hard as a piece of the nether *millstone*.

25 When he raiseth up himself, the mighty are afraid: by reason of breakings they purify themselves.

26 The sword of him that layeth at him cannot hold: the spear, the dart, nor the ^ghabergeon.

27 He esteemeth iron as straw, *and* brass as rotten wood.

28 The arrow cannot make him flee: slingstones are turned with him into stubble.

29 Darts are counted as stubble: he laugheth at the shaking of a spear.

30 ^hSharp stones *are* under him: he spreadeth sharp pointed things upon the mire.

¹ Ps. 104. 14. ^c Heb. he oppresseth. ^d Or, Will any take him in his sight, or, bore his nose with a gin? ch. 41. 1, 2.

CHAP. XLI. ^a That is, a whale, or, a whirlpool. ^a Ps. 104. 26. Isai. 27. 1. ^b Heb. which thou drownest. ^b Isai. 37. 29. ^c Rom. 11. 35. ^d Ex. 19. 5. Deut.

10. 11. Ps. 24. 1. & 50. 12. ^e Or within. ^d Heb. strong pieces of shields. ^e Heb. sorrow rejoiceth. ^f Heb. The fullings. ^g Or, breastplate. ^h Heb. Sharp pieces of potsherd.

31 He maketh the deep to boil like a pot: he maketh the sea like a pot of ointment.

32 He maketh a path to shine after him; *one* would think the deep *to be* hoary.

33 Upon earth there is not his like, ⁱwho is made without fear.

34 He beholdeth all high *things*; he is a king over all the children of pride.

CHAP. XLII.

¹ Job submitteth himself unto God. ⁷ God, preferring Job's cause, maketh his friends submit themselves, and accepteth him. ¹⁰ He magnifieth and blesseth Job. ¹⁶ Job's age and death. [BEFORE CHRIST 1520.]

THEN Job answered the LORD, and said, ²I know that thou ^acanst do every *thing*, and *that* ^ano thought can be withholden from thee.

³^b Who *is* he that hideth counsel without knowledge? therefore have I uttered that I understood not; ^cthings too wonderful for me, which I knew not.

⁴ Hear, I beseech thee, and I will speak: ^dI will demand of thee, and declare thou unto me.

⁵ I have heard of thee by the hearing of the ear: but now mine eye seeth thee.

⁶ Wherefore I ^eabhor *myself*, and repent in dust and ashes.

⁷ ¶ And it was *so*, that after the LORD had spoken these words unto Job, the LORD said to Eliphaz the Temanite, My wrath is kindled against thee, and against thy two friends: for ye have not spoken of me *the thing that is* right, as my servant Job *hath*.

⁸ Therefore take unto you now ^fseven bullocks and seven rams, and ^ggo to my servant Job, and offer up for yourselves a burnt offering; and my servant Job shall ^hpray for you: for ^bhim will I accept: lest

I deal with you *after your* folly, in that ye have not spoken of me *the thing which is* right, like my servant Job.

⁹ So Eliphaz the Temanite and Bildad the Shuhite and Zophar the Naamathite went, and did according as the LORD commanded them: the LORD also accepted ^cJob.

¹⁰ ⁱAnd the LORD turned the captivity of Job, when he prayed for his friends: also the LORD ^dgave Job ^ktwice as much as he had before.

¹¹ Then came there unto him ⁱall his brethren, and all his sisters, and all they that had been of his acquaintance before, and did eat bread with him in his house: and they bemoaned him, and comforted him over all the evil that the LORD had brought upon him: every man also gave him a piece of money, and every one an earring of gold.

¹² So the LORD blessed ^mthe latter end of Job more than his beginning: for he had ⁿfourteen thousand sheep, and six thousand camels, and a thousand yoke of oxen, and a thousand she asses.

¹³ ^oHe had also seven sons and three daughters.

¹⁴ And he called the name of the first, Jemima; and the name of the second, Kezia; and the name of the third, Kerenhappuch.

¹⁵ And in all the land were no women found *so* fair as the daughters of Job: and their father gave them inheritance among their brethren.

¹⁶ After this ^plived Job an hundred and forty years, and saw his sons, and his sons' sons, *even* four generations.

¹⁷ So Job died, *being* old and ^qfull of days.

ⁱ Or, who behave themselves without fear.

CHAP. XLII. ^a Gen. 18. 14. Matt. 19. 26. Mark 10. 27. & 14. 36. Luke 18. 27. ^b Or, no thought of thine can be hindered. ^c ch. 38. 2. ^d Ps. 40. 5. & 131. 1. & 139.

^e d ch. 38. 3. & 40. 7. ^f Ezra 9. 6. ch. 40. 4. ^g Num. 23. 1. ^h Matt. 5. 24. ⁱ Gen.

20. 17. James 5. 15, 16. ^j John 5. 16. ^k Heb. his face, or, person. ^l Sam. 25. 35. Mal. 1. 8. ^m Heb. the face of Job. ⁿ Ps. 14. 7. & 126. 1. ^o Heb. added all that had been to Job unto the double. ^p Isai. 40. 2. ^q See ch. 19. 13. ^r ch. 8. 7. James 5. 11. ^s See ch. 1. 3. ^t ch. 1. 2. ^u ch. 5. 26. Prov. 3. 16. ^v Gen. 25. 8.

* The Book of PSALMS.

PSALM I.

1 *The happiness of the godly.* 4 *The unhappiness of the ungodly.*

BLESSED ^a is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ^a ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, ^b nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.

2 But ^c his delight *is* in the law of the LORD; ^d and in his law doth he meditate day and night.

3 And he shall be like a tree ^e planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not ^b wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall ^f prosper.

4 The ungodly *are* not so: but *are* ^g like the chaff which the wind driveth away.

5 Therefore the ungodly ^h shall not stand in the judgment, nor sinners in the congregation of the righteous.

6 For ⁱ the LORD knoweth the way of the righteous: but the way of the ungodly shall perish.

PSALM II.

1 *The kingdom of Christ.* 10 *Kings are exhorted to accept it.* [1047.]

WHY ^a do the heathen ^a rage, and the people ^b imagine a vain thing?

2 The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the LORD, and against his ^b anointed, *saying*,

3 ^c Let us break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us.

4 ^d He that sitteth in the heavens ^e shall laugh: the LORD shall have them in derision.

5 Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath, and ^c vex them in his sore displeasure.

6 Yet have I ^d set my king ^e upon my holy hill of Zion.

7 I will declare ^f the decree: the LORD hath said-unto me, ^g Thou *art* my Son; this day have I begotten thee.

8 ^h Ask of me, and I shall give *thee* the heathen *for* thine inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth *for* thy possession.

9 ⁱ Thou shalt break them with a rod of iron; thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel.

10 Be wise now therefore, O ye kings: be instructed, ye judges of the earth.

11 ^k Serve the LORD with fear, and rejoice ^l with trembling.

12 ^m Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and ye perish *from* the way, when ⁿ his wrath is kindled but a little. ^o Blessed *are* all they that put their trust in him.

PSALM III.

The security of God's protection. [1023.]

¶ A Psalm of David, ^{*} when he fled from Absalom his son.

LORD, ^a how are they increased that trouble me? many *are* they that rise up against me.

2 Many *there be* which say of my soul, ^b *There is* no help for him in God. Selah.

3 But thou, O LORD, *art* ^c a shield ^a for me; my glory, and ^d the lifter up of mine head.

4 I cried unto the LORD with my voice, and ^e he heard me out of his ^f holy hill. Selah.

5 ^g I laid me down and slept; I awaked; for the LORD sustained me.

6 ^h I will not be afraid of ten thousands of people, that have set *themselves* against me round about.

7 Arise, O LORD; save me, O my God: ⁱ for thou hast smitten all mine enemies

PSALM I. * Luke 20. 42. Acts 1. 20. a Prov. 4. 14, 15. a Or, *wicked*. b Ps. 26. 4. Jer. 15. 17. c Ps. 119. 35, 47, 92. d Josh. 1. 8. Ps. 119. 1, 97. e Jer. 17. 8. Ezek. 47. 12. f Heb. *fade*. g Gen. 39. 3, 23. Ps. 138. 2. Isai. 3. 10. h Job 21. 18. Ps. 35. 5. Isai. 17. 13. & 29. 5. Hos. 13. 3. i Wisd. 5. 1. i Ps. 37. 18. Nah. 1. 7. John 10. 14. 2 Tim. 2. 19.

PSALM II. a Ps. 46. 6. Acts 4. 25, 26. a Or, *tumultuously assemble*. b Heb. *meditate*. c Ps. 45. 7. John 1. 41. c Jer. 5. 5. Luke 19. 14. d Ps. 11. 4. e Ps. 37. 13. & 59. 8. Prov. 1. 26. c Or, *trouble*. d Heb. *anointed*. e Heb. *upon Zion*, *the hill of my holiness*. f 2 Sam. 5. 7. f Or, *for a decree*. g Acts 13. 33. Heb. 1. 5.

& 5. 5. h Ps. 21. 27. & 72. 8. & 89. 27. Dan. 7. 13, 14. See John 17. 4, 5. & 19. 15. i Ps. 89. 23. Rev. 2. 27. & 12. 5. k Heb. 12. 28. l Phil. 2. 12. m Gen. 41. 40. 1 Sam. 10. 1. John 5. 23. n Rev. 6. 16, 17. o Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. Prov. 16. 20. Isai. 30. 18. Jer. 17. 7. Rom. 9. 33. & 10. 11. 1 Pet. 2. 6.

PSALM III. * 2 Sam. 15. & 16, & 17, & 18. a 2 Sam. 15. 12. & 16. 15. b 2 Sam. 16. 1. Ps. 71. 11. c Gen. 15. 1. Ps. 28. 7. & 119. 114. a Or, *about*. d Ps. 27. 6. e Ps. 34. 4. f Ps. 2. 6. & 43. 3. & 69. 9. g Lev. 26. 6. Ps. 4. 8. Prov. 3. 24. h Ps. 27. 3. i Job 16. 10. & 29. 17. Ps. 58. 6. Lam. 3. 30.

upon the cheek bone; thou hast broken the teeth of the ungodly.

8 ^k Salvation *belongeth* unto the LORD: thy blessing *is* upon thy people. Selah.

PSALM IV.

1 David prayeth for audience. 2 He reproveth and exhorteth his enemies. 6 Man's happiness is in God's favour.

¶ To the ^a chief Musician on Neginoth, A Psalm of David.

HEAR me when I call, O God of my righteousness: thou hast enlarged me *when I was* in distress; ^b have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer.

2 O ye sons of men, how long *will ye turn* my glory into shame? *how long* will ye love vanity, *and* seek after leasing? Selah.

3 But know that ^a the LORD hath set apart him that is godly for himself: the LORD will hear when I call unto him.

4 ^b Stand in awe, and sin not: ^c commune with your own heart upon your bed, and be still. Selah.

5 Offer ^d the sacrifices of righteousness, and ^e put your trust in the LORD.

6 *There be* many that say, Who will shew us *any* good? ^f LORD, lift thou up the light of thy countenance upon us.

7 Thou hast put ^g gladness in my heart, more than in the time *that* their corn and their wine increased.

8 ^h I will both lay me down in peace, and sleep: ⁱ for thou, LORD, only makest me dwell in safety.

PSALM V.

1 David prayeth, and professeth his study in prayer. 4 God favoureth not the wicked. 7 David, professing his faith, prayeth unto God to guide him, 10 to destroy his enemies, 11 and to preserve the godly.

¶ To the chief Musician upon Nehiloth, A Psalm of David.

GIVE ear to my words, O LORD, consider my meditation.

2 Harken unto the ^a voice of my cry, my King, and my God: for ^b unto thee will I pray.

3 ^o My voice shalt thou hear in the morning, O LORD; in the morning will I direct *my prayer* unto thee, and will look up.

4 For thou *art* not a God that hath pleasure in wickedness: neither shall evil dwell with thee.

5 ^d The foolish shall not stand ^a in thy sight: thou hatest all workers of iniquity.

6 ^e Thou shalt destroy them that speak leasing: ^f the LORD will abhor ^b the bloody and deceitful man.

7 But as for me, I will come *into* thy house in the multitude of thy mercy: *and* in thy fear will I worship ^g toward ^c thy holy temple.

8 ^h Lead me, O LORD, in thy righteousness because of ^d mine enemies; ⁱ make thy way straight before my face.

9 For *there is* no ^e faithfulness ^f in their mouth; their inward part *is* ^g very wickedness; ^k their throat *is* an open sepulchre; ⁱ they flatter with their tongue.

10 ^h Destroy thou them, O God; ^m let them fall ⁱ by their own counsels; cast them out in the multitude of their transgressions; for they have rebelled against thee.

11 But let all those that put their trust in thee ^a rejoice: let them ever shout for joy, because ^k thou defendest them: let them also that love thy name be joyful in thee.

12 For thou, LORD, ^o wilt bless the righteous; with favour wilt thou ⁱ compass him as *with* a shield.

PSALM VI.

1 David's complaint in his sickness. 8 By faith he triumpheth over his enemies.

¶ To the chief Musician on Neginoth ^a upon Sheminith, A Psalm of David.

O ^a LORD, rebuke me not in thine anger, neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.

2 ^b Have mercy upon me, O LORD; for

temple of thy holiness. ^b Ps. 25. 5. ^d Heb. those which observe me. Ps. 27. 11. ⁱ Ps. 25. 4. & 27. 11. ^e Or, steadfast. ^f Heb. in his mouth, that is, in the mouth of any of them. ^g Heb. wickednesses. ^k Luke 11. 44. Rom. 3. 13. ⁱ Ps. 62. 4. ^h Or, Make them guilty. ^m 2 Sam. 15. 31. & 17. 14, 23. ⁱ Or, from their counsels. ⁿ Is. 65. 13. ^k Heb. thou coverest over, or, protectest them. ^o Ps. 115. 13. ⁱ Heb. crown him.

PSALM VI. ^a Or, upon the eighth: See 1 Chron. 15. 21. ^{*} Ps. 12. title. ^a Ps. 38. 1. Jer. 10. 24. & 46. 28. ^b Ps. 41. 4.

^k Prov. 21. 31. Isai. 43. 11. Jer. 3. 23. Hos. 13. 4. Jonah 2. 9. Rev. 7. 10. & 19. 1. PSALM IV. ^a Or, overseer. Heb. 3. 19. ^b Or, be gracious unto me. ^a 2 Tim. 2. 19. 2 Pet. 2. 9. ^b Ephes. 4. 26. ^c Ps. 77. 6. 2 Cor. 13. 5. ^d Deut. 33. 19. Ps. 50. 14. & 51. 19. 2 Sam. 15. 12. ^e Ps. 37. 3. & 63. 8. ^f Num. 6. 26. Ps. 80. 3, 7, 19. & 119. 135. ^g Isai. 0. 3. ^h Job 11. 18, 19. Ps. 3. 5. ⁱ Lev. 25. 18, 19. & 26. 5. Deut. 12. 10. PSALM V. ^a Ps. 3. 4. ^b Ps. 65. 2. ^c Ps. 30. 5. & 68. 13. & 130. 6. ^d Hab. 1. 13. ^e Heb. before thine eyes. ^f Rev. 21. 8. ^g Ps. 55. 23. ^h Heb. the man of blood and deceit. ⁱ 1 Kings 8. 29, 30, 35, 38. Ps. 28. 2. & 132. 7. & 138. 2. ^c Heb. the VOL. I. Nos. 55 & 56. 4 R

I am weak: O LORD, ° heal me; for my bones are vexed.

3 My soul is also sore vexed: but thou, O LORD, ° how long?

4 Return, O LORD, deliver my soul: oh save me for thy mercies' sake.

5 ° For in death *there is* no remembrance of thee: in the grave who shall give thee thanks?

6 I am weary with my groaning; ° all the night make I my bed to swim; I water my couch with my tears.

7 ° Mine eye is consumed because of grief; it waxeth old because of all mine enemies.

8 ° Depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity; for the LORD hath ° heard the voice of my weeping.

9 The LORD hath heard my supplication; the LORD will receive my prayer.

10 Let all mine enemies be ashamed and sore vexed: let them return *and* be ashamed suddenly.

PSALM VII.

1 David prayeth against the malice of his enemies, professing his innocency. **10** By faith he seeth his defence, and the destruction of his enemies. [cir. 1062.]

¶ * Shiggaion of David, which he sang unto the LORD, * concerning the ° words of Cush the Benjamite.

O LORD my God, in thee do I put my trust: ° save me from all them that persecute me, and deliver me:

2 ° Lest he tear my soul like a lion, ° rending *it* in pieces, while *there is* ° none to deliver.

3 O LORD my God, ° if I have done this; if there be ° iniquity in my hands;

4 If I have rewarded evil unto him that was at peace with me; (yea, ° I have delivered him that without cause is mine enemy:)

5 Let the enemy persecute my soul, and take *it*; yea, let him tread down my life

upon the earth, and lay mine honour in the dust. Selah.

6 Arise, O LORD, in thine anger, ° lift up thyself because of the rage of mine enemies: and ° awake for me *to* the judgment *that* thou hast commanded.

7 So shall the congregation of the people compass thee about: for their sakes therefore return thou on high.

8 The LORD shall judge the people: judge me, O LORD, ° according to my righteousness, and according to mine integrity *that is* in me.

9 Oh let the wickedness of the wicked come to an end; but establish the just: ° for the righteous God trieth the hearts and reins.

10 ° My defence *is* of God, which saveth the ° upright in heart.

11 ° God judgeth the righteous, and God is angry *with the wicked* every day.

12 If he turn not, he will ° whet his sword; he hath bent his bow, and made it ready.

13 He hath also prepared for him the instruments of death; ° he ordaineth his arrows against the persecutors.

14 ° Behold, he travaileth with iniquity, and hath conceived mischief, and brought forth falsehood.

15 ° He made a pit, and digged it, ° and is fallen into the ditch *which* he made.

16 ° His mischief shall return upon his own head, and his violent dealing shall come down upon his own pate.

17 I will praise the LORD according to his righteousness: and will sing praise to the name of the LORD most high.

PSALM VIII.

God's glory is magnified by his works, and by his love to man.

¶ To the chief Musician * upon Gittith, A Psalm of David.

O LORD our Lord, how ° excellent *is* thy name in all the earth! who ° hast set thy glory above the heavens.

c Hos. 6. 1. d Ps. 90. 13. e Ps. 30. 9. & 88. 11. & 115. 17. & 118. 17. Isai. 38. 18. b Or, every night. f Job 17. 7. Ps. 31. 9. & 38. 10. & 88. 9. Lam. 5. 17. g Ps. 119. 115. Matt. 7. 23. & 25. 41. Luke 13. 27. h Ps. 3. 4. PSALM VII. * Hab. 3. 1. * 2 Sam. 16. a Or, business. a Ps. 31. 15. b Is. 38. 13. c Ps. 50. 22. b Heb. not a deliverer. d 2 Sa. 16. 7. 8. e 1 Sam. 24. 11. f 1 Sam. 24. 7. & 26. 9. g Ps. 94. 2. h Ps. 44. 23. i Ps. 18. 20. & 35. 24. k 1 Sam.

16. 7. 1 Chron. 28. 9. Ps. 139. 1. Jer. 11. 20. & 17. 10. & 20. 12. Rev. 2. 23. c Heb. My buckler is upon God. l Ps. 1:5. 4. d Or, God is a righteous judge. m Deut. 32. 41. n Deut. 32. 23. 42. Ps. 64. 7. o Job 15. 35. Isai. 33. 11. & 59. 4. James 1. 15. e Heb. He hath digged a pit. p Esth. 7. 10. Job 4. 8. Ps. 9. 15. & 10. 2. & 35. 8. & 94. 23. & 141. 10. Prov. 5. 22. & 26. 27. Eccles. 10. 8. q 1 Kings 2. 32. Esth. 9. 25. PSALM VIII. * Ps. 81. & 84. title. a Ps. 148. 13. b Ps. 113. 4.

2 ° Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings hast thou ° ordained strength because of thine enemies, that thou mightest still ° the enemy and the avenger.

3 When I ° consider thy heavens, the work of thy fingers, the moon and the stars, which thou hast ordained ;

4 ° What is man, that thou art mindful of him ? and the son of man, that thou visitest him ?

5 For thou hast made him a little lower than the angels, and hast crowned him with glory and honour.

6 ° Thou madest him to have dominion over the works of thy hands ; ° thou hast put all *things* under his feet :

7 ° All sheep and oxen, yea, and the beasts of the field ;

8 The fowl of the air, and the fish of the sea, and *whatsoever* passeth through the paths of the seas.

9 ° O LORD our Lord, how excellent is thy name in all the earth !

PSALM IX.

1 David praiseth God for executing of judgment. 11 He inciteth others to praise him. 13 He prayeth that he may have cause to praise him. [1018.]

¶ To the chief Musician upon Muth-labben, A Psalm of David.

I WILL praise *thee*, O LORD, with my whole heart ; I will shew forth all thy marvellous works.

2 I will be glad and ° rejoice in thee : I will sing praise to thy name, O ° thou most High.

3 When mine enemies are turned back, they shall fall and perish at thy presence.

4 For ° thou hast maintained my right and my cause ; thou satest in the throne judging ° right.

5 Thou hast rebuked the heathen, thou hast destroyed the wicked, thou hast ° put out their name for ever and ever.

6 ° O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetual end : and thou hast de-

stroyed cities ; their memorial is perished with them.

7 ° But the LORD shall endure for ever : he hath prepared his throne for judgment.

8 And ° he shall judge the world in righteousness, he shall minister judgment to the people in uprightness.

9 ° The LORD also will be ° a refuge for the oppressed, a refuge in times of trouble.

10 And they that ° know thy name will put their trust in thee : for thou, LORD, hast not forsaken them that seek thee.

11 Sing praises to the LORD, which dwelleth in Zion : ° declare among the people his doings.

12 ° When he maketh inquisition for blood, he remembereth them : he forgetteth not the cry of the ° humble.

13 Have mercy upon me, O LORD ; consider my trouble *which I suffer* of them that hate me, thou that liftest me up from the gates of death :

14 That I may shew forth all thy praise in the gates of the daughter of Zion : I will ° rejoice in thy salvation.

15 ° The heathen are sunk down in the pit *that* they made : in the net which they hid is their own foot taken.

16 The LORD is ° known *by* the judgment *which* he executeth : the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. *f* ° Higgaion. Selah.

17 The wicked shall be turned into hell, and all the nations ° that forget God.

18 ° For the needy shall not alway be forgotten : ° the expectation of the poor shall *not* perish for ever.

19 Arise, O LORD ; let not man prevail : let the heathen be judged in thy sight.

20 Put them in fear, O LORD : *that* the nations may know themselves *to be but* men. Selah.

PSALM X.

1 David complaineth to God of the outrage of the wicked. 12 He prayeth for remedy. 16 He professeth his confidence.

c See Matt. 11. 25. & 21. 16. d Ps. 44. 16. e Ps. 111. 2. f Job 7. 17. Ps. 144. 3. Heb. 2. 6. g Gen. 1. 26, 28. h 1 Cor. 15. 27. Heb. 2. 8. d Heb. *Flocks and oxen all of them.* i verse 1. PSALM IX. a Ps. 5. 11. b Ps. 53. 2. & 83. 18. a Heb. *thou hast made my judgment.* b Heb. *in righteousness.* c Dent. 9. 14. Prov. 10. 7. c Or, *The destructions of the enemy are come to a perpetual end : and their cities hast thou destroyed, &c.*

d Ps. 102. 12, 26. Heb. 1. 11. e Ps. 96. 13. & 98. 9. f Ps. 32. 7. & 37. 39. & 46. 1. & 91. 2. d Heb. *an high place.* g Ps. 91. 14. h Ps. 107. 52. i Gen. 9. 5. e Or, *afflicted.* k Ps. 13. 5. & 20. 5. & 35. 9. l Ps. 7. 15, 16. & 35. 8. & 57. 6. & 94. 23. Prov. 5. 22. & 23. 8. & 26. 27. m Ex. 7. 5. & 14. 4, 10, 31. f *That is, meditation.* n Ps. 19. 14. & 92. 3. o Job 8. 13. Ps. 50. 22. p verse 12. Ps. 12. 5. q Prov. 23. 18. & 24. 14.

WHY standest thou afar off, O LORD? *why* hidest thou *thyself* in times of trouble?

2 ^a The wicked in *his* pride doth persecute the poor: ^a let them be taken in the devices that they have imagined.

3 For the wicked ^b boasteth of his ^b heart's desire, and ^c blesseth the covetous, *whom* the LORD abhorreth.

4 The wicked, through the pride of his countenance, ^d will not seek *after God*: ^d God is not in all his ^e thoughts.

5 His ways are always grievous; ^f thy judgments *are* far above out of his sight: *as for* all his enemies, ^g he puffeth at them.

6 ^h He hath said in his heart, I shall not be moved: ⁱ for *I shall* ^e never *be* in adversity.

7 ^k His mouth is full of cursing and ^l deceit and fraud: ^l under his tongue is mischief ^m and ⁿ vanity.

8 He sitteth in the lurking places of the villages: ^a in the secret places doth he murder the innocent: ^o his eyes ^b are privily set against the poor.

9 ^p He lieth in wait ⁱ secretly as a lion in his den: he lieth in wait to catch the poor: he doth catch the poor, when he draweth him into his net.

10 ^k He croucheth *and* humbleth himself, that the poor may fall ⁱ by his strong ones.

11 He hath said in his heart, God hath forgotten: ^a he hideth his face; he will never see *it*.

12 Arise, O LORD; O God, ^r lift up thine hand: forget not the ^m humble.

13 Wherefore doth the wicked contemn God? he hath said in his heart, Thou wilt not require *it*.

14 Thou hast seen *it*; for thou beholdest mischief and spite, to requite *it* with thy hand: the poor ⁿ committeth himself

unto thee; ^a thou art the helper of the fatherless.

15 ^a Break thou the arm of the wicked and the evil *man*: seek out his wickedness *till* thou find none.

16 ^a The LORD is King for ever and ever: the heathen are perished out of his land.

17 LORD, thou hast heard the desire of the humble: thou wilt ^o prepare their heart, thou wilt cause thine ear to hear:

18 To ^z judge the fatherless and the oppressed, that the man of the earth may no more ^p oppress.

PSALM XI.

1 David encourageth himself in God against his enemies. 4 The providence and justice of God. [CIR. 1060.]

¶ To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

^a **I**N the LORD put I my trust: ^b how say ye to my soul, Flee *as* a bird to your mountain?

2 For, lo, ^c the wicked bend *their* bow, ^d they make ready their arrow upon the string, that they may ^a privily shoot at the upright in heart.

3 ^e If the foundations be destroyed, what can the righteous do?

4 ^f The LORD is in his holy temple, the LORD's ^g throne is in heaven: ^h his eyes behold, his eyelids try, the children of men.

5 The LORD ⁱ trieth the righteous: but the wicked and him that loveth violence his soul hateth.

6 ^k Upon the wicked he shall rain ^b snares, fire and brimstone, and ^c an horrible tempest: ⁱ *this shall be* the portion of their cup.

7 For the righteous LORD ^m loveth righteousness; ⁿ his countenance doth behold the upright.

PSALM X. a Heb. In the pride of the wicked he doth persecute. a Ps. 7. 16. & 9. 15. 16. Prov. 5. 22. b Ps. 94. 4. b Heb. soul's. c Prov. 28. 4. Rom. 1. 32. c Or, the covetous blesseth himself, he abhorreth the LORD. d Ps. 14. 2. d Or, all his thoughts are, There is no God. e Ps. 14. 1. & 53. 1. f Prov. 24. 1. Isai. 26. 11. g Ps. 12. 5. h Ps. 30. 6. Eccles. 8. 11. Isai. 56. 12. i Rev. 18. 7. e Heb. unto generation and generation. k Rom. 3. 14. f Heb. deceits. l Job 20. 12. m Ps. 12. 2. g Or, iniquity. n Hab. 3. 11. o Ps. 17. 11. h Heb. hide themselves. n Ps. 17. 12. Mic. 7. 2. i Heb. in the secret places. k Heb. He breaketh himself. l Or, into his strong parts. q Job 22. 13. Ps. 73. 11. & 94. 7. Ezek. 8. 12. & 9. 9. r Mic. 5. 9. m Or, afflicted. n Heb. cleaveth. s 2 Tim. 1. 12. l Pet. 4. 19. t Ps. 68. 5. Hos. 14. 3.

u Ps. 37. 17. x Ps. 29. 10. & 145. 13. & 146. 10. Jer. 10. 10. Lam. 5. 19. Dan. 4. 34. & 6. 26. l Tim. 1. 17. o Or, establish. y l Chron. 29. 18. z Ps. 82. 3. Isai. 11. 4. p Or, terrify.

PSALM XI. a Ps. 56. 11. b See l Sam. 26. 19. 20. c Ps. 64. 3. 4. d Ps. 21. 12. a Heb. in darkness. e Ps. 82. 5. f Hab. 2. 20. g Ps. 2. 4. Isai. 66. 1. Matt. 5. 34. & 23. 22. Acts 7. 49. Rev. 4. 2. h Ps. 33. 13. & 34. 15, 16. & 66. 7. i Gen. 22. 1. James 1. 12. k Gen. 19. 24. Ezek. 38. 22. b Or, quick burning coals. c Or, a burning tempest. l See Gen. 43. 34. l Sam. 1. 4. & 9. 23. Ps. 75. 8. m Ps. 45. 7 & 146. 8. n Job 36. 7. Ps. 33. 18. & 34. 15. l Pet. 3. 12.

PSALM XII.

1 David, destitute of human comfort, craveth help of God. 3 He comforteth himself with God's judgments on the wicked, and confidence in God's tried promises.

¶ To the chief Musician ^a upon Sheminith, A Psalm of David.

HELP, LORD; for ^a the godly man ceaseth; for the faithful fail from among the children of men.

2 ^b They speak vanity every one with his neighbour: ^c with flattering lips and with ^e a double heart do they speak.

3 The LORD shall cut off all flattering lips, and the tongue that speaketh ^d proud things:

4 Who have said, With our tongue will we prevail; our lips ^e are our own: who is lord over us?

5 For the oppression of the poor, for the sighing of the needy, ^e now will I arise, saith the LORD; I will set *him* in safety from him that ^f puffeth at him.

6 The words of the LORD *are* ^g pure words: *as* silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times.

7 Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve ^g them from this generation for ever.

8 The wicked walk on every side, when ^a the vilest men are exalted.

PSALM XIII.

1 David complaineth of delay in help. 3 He prayeth for preventing grace. 5 He boasteth of divine mercy.

¶ To the ^a chief Musician, a Psalm of David.

HOW long wilt thou forget me, O LORD? for ever? ^a how long wilt thou hide thy face from me?

2 How long shall I take counsel in my soul, *having* sorrow in my heart daily? how long shall mine enemy be exalted over me?

3 Consider *and* hear me, O LORD my God: ^b lighten mine eyes, ^c lest I sleep the *sleep* of death;

PSALM XII. a Or, upon the eighth. * Ps. 6, title. b Or, Save. a Isai. 57. 1. Mic. 7. 2. b Ps. 10. 7. c Ps. 28. 3. & 62. 4. Jer. 9. 8. Rom. 16. 18. c Heb. an heart and an heart. d Chron. 12. 33. d 1 Sam. 2. 3. Ps. 17. 10. Dan. 7. 8. 25. d Heb. great things. e Heb. are with us. e Ex. 3. 7. 8. Isai. 33. 10. f Or, would ensnare him. f Ps. 10. 5. g 2 Sam. 22. 31. Ps. 18. 30. & 19. 8. & 119. 140. Prov. 30. 5. g Heb. him: that is, every one of them. h Heb. the vilest of the sons of men are exalted.

PSALM XIII. a Or, overseer. a Deut. 31. 17. Job 13. 24. Ps. 44. 24. & 88. 14. & 89. 46. Isai. 59. 2. b Ezra 9. 8. c Jer. 51. 39. d Ps. 25. 2. & 35. 19. & 38. 16. e Ps.

4 ^a Lest mine enemy say, I have prevailed against him; *and* those that trouble me rejoice when I am moved.

5 But I have ^e trusted in thy mercy; my heart shall rejoice in thy salvation.

6 I will sing unto the LORD, because he hath ^f dealt bountifully with me.

PSALM XIV.

1 David describeth the corruption of a natural man. 4 He convinceth the wicked by the light of their conscience. 7 He glorieth in the salvation of God.

¶ To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

THE ^a fool hath said in his heart, *There* is no God. ^b They are corrupt, they have done abominable works, *there* is none that doeth good.

2 ^c The LORD looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, *and* seek God.

3 ^d They are all gone aside, they are *all* together become ^e filthy: *there* is none that doeth good, no, not one.

4 Have all the workers of iniquity no knowledge? who ^e eat up my people *as* they eat bread, and ^f call not upon the LORD.

5 There ^b were they in great fear: for God *is* in the generation of the righteous.

6 Ye have shamed the counsel of the poor, because the LORD *is* his ^g refuge.

7 ^c ^b Oh that the salvation of Israel *were* come out of Zion! ⁱ when the LORD bringeth back the captivity of his people, Jacob shall rejoice, *and* Israel shall be glad.

PSALM XV.

David describeth a citizen of Zion.

¶ A Psalm of David.

LORD, ^a who shall ^a abide in thy tabernacle? who shall dwell in ^b thy holy hill?

2 ^c He that walketh uprightly, and worketh righteousness, and ^d speaketh the truth in his heart.

31. 31. f Ps. 116. 7. & 119. 17.

PSALM XIV. a Ps. 10. 4. & 53. 1. &c. b Gen. 6. 11. 12. Rom. 3. 10. &c. c Ps. 33. 13. & 102. 19. d Rom. 3. 10. 11. 12. a Heb. stinking. e Jer. 10. 25. Amos 8. 4. Mic. 3. 3. f Ps. 79. 6. Isai. 64. 7. b Heb. they feared a fear. Ps. 53. 5. g Ps. 9. 9. & 142. 5. c Heb. Who will give, &c. See Rom. 11. 26. h Ps. 53. 6. i Job 42. 10. Ps. 136. 1.

PSALM XV. a Ps. 24. 3. &c. a Heb. sojourn. b Ps. 2. 6. & 3. 4. c Isai. 33. 15. d Zech. 8. 16. Eph. 4. 25.

3 ° *He that* backbiteth not with his tongue, nor doeth evil to his neighbour, ^f nor ^b taketh up a reproach against his neighbour.

4 ° *In* whose eyes a vile person is condemned; but he honoureth them that fear the LORD. *He that* ^b sweareth to *his own* hurt, and changeth not.

5 ⁱ *He that* putteth not out his money to usury, ^k nor taketh reward against the innocent. *He that* doeth these *things* ^l shall never be moved.

PSALM XVI.

1 *David, in distrust of merits, and hatred of idolatry, fleeth to God for preservation.* 5 *He sheweth the hope of his calling, of the resurrection, and life everlasting.*

¶ ^a * Michtam of David.

PRESERVE me, O God: ^a for in thee do I put my trust.

2 O my soul, thou hast said unto the LORD, Thou art my Lord: ^b my goodness extendeth not to thee;

3 But to the saints that are in the earth, and to the excellent, in whom is all my delight.

4 Their sorrows shall be multiplied *that* ^b hasten after another god: their drink offerings of blood will I not offer, ^c nor take up their names into my lips.

5 ^d The LORD is the portion ^e of mine inheritance and ^e of my cup: thou maintainest my lot.

6 The lines are fallen unto me in pleasant places; yea, I have a goodly heritage.

7 I will bless the LORD, who hath given me counsel: ^f my reins also instruct me in the night seasons.

8 ^g I have set the LORD always before me: because ^h he is at my right hand, ⁱ I shall not be moved.

9 Therefore my heart is glad, ^k and my glory rejoiceth: my flesh also shall ^d rest in hope.

10 ^l For thou wilt not leave ^m my soul in hell; neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.

11 Thou wilt shew me the ⁿ path of life: ^o in thy presence is fulness of joy; ^p at thy right hand there are pleasures for evermore.

PSALM XVII.

1 *David, in confidence of his integrity, craveth defence of God against his enemies.* 10 *He sheweth their pride, craft, and eagerness.* 13 *He prayeth against them in confidence of his hope.*

¶ A Prayer of David.

HEAR ^a the right, O LORD, attend unto my cry, give ear unto my prayer, *that* goeth ^b not out of feigned lips.

2 Let my sentence come forth from thy presence; let thine eyes behold the things that are equal.

3 Thou hast proved mine heart; ^a thou hast visited me in the night; ^b thou hast tried me, and shalt find nothing; I am purposed *that* my mouth shall not transgress.

4 Concerning the works of men, by the word of thy lips I have kept me from the paths of the destroyer.

5 ^c Hold up my goings in thy paths; *that* my footsteps ^c slip not.

6 ^d I have called upon thee, for thou wilt hear me, O God: incline thine ear unto me, and hear my speech.

7 ^e Shew thy marvellous lovingkindness, O thou ^d that savest by thy right hand them which put their trust in thee from those that rise up against them.

8 ^f Keep me as the apple of the eye, ^g hide me under the shadow of thy wings,

9 From the wicked ^e that oppress me, from ^f my deadly enemies, who compass me about.

10 ^h They are inclosed in their own fat: with their mouth they ⁱ speak proudly.

11 They have now ^k compassed us in

^e Lev. 19. 16. Ps. 34. 13. ^f Ex. 23. 1. ^b Or, receiveth, or, endureth. ^g Esther 3. 2. ^h Judg. 11. 35. ⁱ Ex. 22. 25. Lev. 25. 35. Deut. 23. 19. Ezek. 18. 8. & 22. 12. ^k Ex. 23. 8. Deut. 16. 19. ^l Ps. 16. 8. 2 Pet. 1. 10.
PSALM XVI. a Or, A golden Psalm of David. * So Ps. 56. & 57. & 58. & 59. & 60. a Ps. 25. 20. b Job 22. 2. 5. & 35. 7. 8. Ps. 50. 9. Rom. 11. 35. b Or, give gifts to another. c Ex. 23. 13. Josh. 23. 7. Hos. 2. 16. 17. d Deut. 32. 9. Ps. 73. 26. & 119. 57. & 142. 5. Jer. 10. 16. Lam. 3. 24. e Heb. of my part. f Ps. 11. 6. f Ps. 17. 3. g Acts 2. 25. &c. h Ps. 73. 23. & 110. 5. & 121. 5. i Ps. 15. 5. k Ps. 30. 13. & 57. 8. d Heb. dwell confidently. l Ps. 49. 15. Acts 2. 27, 31. & 13. 35. m Lev. 19.

28. Num. 6. 6. n Matt. 7. 14. o Ps. 17. 15. & 21. 6. Matt. 5. 8. 1 Cor. 13. 12. 1 John 3. 2. p Ps. 36. 8.
PSALM XVII. a Heb. justice. b Heb. without lips of deceit. a Ps. 16. 7. b Job 23. 10. Ps. 26. 2. & 66. 10. & 119. 2. Zech. 13. 9. Mal. 3. 2. 3. 1 Pet. 1. 7. c Ps. 119. 133. e Heb. be not moved. d Ps. 116. 2. e Ps. 31. 21. d Or, that savest them which trust in thee from those that rise up against thy right hand. f Deut. 32. 10. Zech. 2. 8. g Ruth 2. 12. Ps. 36. 7. & 57. 1. & 61. 4. & 63. 7. & 91. 1. 4. Matt. 23. 37. e Heb. that waste me. f Heb. my enemies against the soul. h Deut. 32. 15. Job 15. 27. Ps. 73. 7. & 119. 70. i 1 Sam. 2. 3. Ps. 31. 18. k 1 Sam. 23. 26.
602

our steps : ¹ they have set their eyes bowing down to the earth ;

12 ^e Like as a lion *that* is greedy of his prey, and as it were a young lion ^h lurking in secret places.

13 Arise, O LORD, ⁱ disappoint him, cast him down : deliver my soul from the wicked, ^m ^k *which* is thy sword :

14 ⁱ From men *which* are thy hand, O LORD, from men of the world, ⁿ *which* have their portion in *this* life, and whose belly thou fillest with thy hid *treasure* : ^m they are full of children, and leave the rest of their *substance* to their babes.

15 As for me, ^o I will behold thy face in righteousness : ^p I shall be satisfied, when I awake, with thy likeness.

PSALM XVIII.

David praiseth God for his manifold and marvellous blessings.

¶ To the chief Musician, *A Psalm* of David, ^{*} the servant of the LORD, who spake unto the LORD the words of ^{*} this song in the day *that* the LORD delivered him from the hand of all his enemies, and from the hand of Saul : And he said,

I ^a WILL love thee, O LORD, my strength.

2 The LORD *is* my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer ; my God, ^a my strength, ^b in whom I will trust ; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, *and* my high tower.

3 I will call upon the LORD, ^c *who* *is* *worthy* to be praised : so shall I be saved from mine enemies.

4 ^d The sorrows of death compassed me, and the floods of ^b ungodly men made me afraid.

5 The ^e sorrows of hell compassed me about : the snares of death prevented me.

6 In my distress I called upon the LORD, and cried unto my God : he heard my voice out of his temple, and my cry came before him, *even* into his ears.

7 ^o Then the earth shook and trembled ; the foundations also of the hills moved and were shaken, because he was wroth.

8 There went up a smoke ^d out of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured : coals were kindled by it.

9 ⁱ He bowed the heavens also, and came down : and darkness *was* under his feet.

10 ^e And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly : yea, ^h he did fly upon the wings of the wind.

11 He made darkness his secret place ; ⁱ his pavilion round about him *were* dark waters *and* thick clouds of the skies.

12 ^k At the brightness *that was* before him his thick clouds passed, hail *stones* and coals of fire.

13 The LORD also thundered in the heavens, and the Highest gave ¹ his voice ; hail *stones* and coals of fire.

14 ^m Yea, he sent out his arrows, and scattered them ; and he shot out lightnings, and discomfited them.

15 ⁿ Then the channels of waters were seen, and the foundations of the world were discovered at thy rebuke, O LORD, at the blast of the breath of thy nostrils.

16 ^o He sent from above, he took me, he drew me out of ^e many waters.

17 He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them which hated me : for they were too strong for me.

18 They prevented me in the day of my calamity : but the LORD was my stay.

19 ^p He brought me forth also into a large place ; he delivered me, because he delighted in me.

20 ^q The LORD rewarded me according to my righteousness ; according to the cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me.

21 For I have kept the ways of the LORD, and have not wickedly departed from my God.

¹ Ps. 10. 8, 9, 10. ^g Heb. The likeness of him (that is, of every one of them) is as a lion that desireth to ravine. ^h Heb. sitting. ⁱ Heb. prevent his face. ^m Isai. 10. 5. ^k Or, by thy sword. ^l Or, From men by thine hand. ⁿ Ps. 73. 12. Luke 16. 25. James 5. 5. ^m Or, their children are full. ^o 1 John 3. 2. ^p Ps. 4. 6, 7. & 16. 11. & 65. 4.

PSALM XVIII. * Ps. 36, title. * 2 Sam. 22. ^a Ps. 144. 1. ^a Heb. my rock. ^b Heb. 2. 13. ^c Ps. 76. 4. ^d Ps. 116. 3. ^b Heb. Belial. ^e Or, cords. ^e Acts 4. 31. ^d Heb. by his. ^f Ps. 144. 5. ^g Ps. 99. 1. ^h Ps. 104. 3. ⁱ Ps. 97. 2. ^k Ps. 97. 3. ^l Ps. 29. 3. ^m Josh. 10. 10. ⁿ Ps. 144. 6. Isai. 30. 30. ⁿ Ex. 15. 8. Ps. 106. 9. ^o Ps. 144. 7. ^e Or, great waters. ^p Ps. 31. 8. & 118. 5. ^q 1 Sam. 24. 20. 663

22 For all his judgments *were* before me, and I did not put away his statutes from me.

23 I was also upright ^s before him, and I kept myself from mine iniquity.

24 ^r Therefore hath the LORD recompensed me according to my righteousness, according to the cleanness of my hands ^e in his eyesight.

25 ^a With the merciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful; with an upright man thou wilt shew thyself upright;

26 With the pure thou wilt shew thyself pure; and ^t with the froward thou wilt ^h shew thyself froward.

27 For thou wilt save the afflicted people; but wilt bring down ^u high looks.

28 ^x For thou wilt light my ⁱ candle: the LORD my God will enlighten my darkness.

29 For by thee I have ^k run through a troop; and by my God have I leaped over a wall.

30 *As for* God, ^v his way *is* perfect: ^z the word of the LORD is ⁱ tried: he *is* a buckler ^a to all those that trust in him.

31 ^b For who *is* God save the LORD? or who *is* a rock save our God?

32 *It is* God that ^o girdeth me with strength, and maketh my way perfect.

33 ^d He maketh my feet like hinds' *feet*, and ^e setteth me upon my high places.

34 ^f He teacheth my hands to war, so that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms.

35 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation: and thy right hand hath holden me up, and ^m thy gentleness hath made me great.

36 Thou hast enlarged my steps under me, ^g that ⁿ my feet did not slip.

37 I have pursued mine enemies, and overtaken them: neither did I turn again till they were consumed.

38 I have wounded them that they were

not able to rise: they are fallen under my feet.

39 For thou hast girded me with strength unto the battle: thou hast ^o subdued under me those that rose up against me.

40 Thou hast also given me the necks of mine enemies; that I might destroy them that hate me.

41 They cried, but *there was* none to save *them*: ^h *even* unto the LORD, but he answered them not.

42 Then did I beat them small as the dust before the wind: I did ⁱ cast them out as the dirt in the streets.

43 ^k Thou hast delivered me from the strivings of the people; and ^l thou hast made me the head of the heathen: ^m a people *whom* I have not known shall serve me.

44 ^p As soon as they hear of me, they shall obey me: ^q the strangers ^a shall ^r submit themselves unto me.

45 ^o The strangers shall fade away, and be afraid out of their close places.

46 The LORD liveth; and blessed *be* my rock; and let the God of my salvation be exalted.

47 *It is* God that ^t avengeth me, ^p and ^u subdueth the people unto me.

48 He delivereth me from mine enemies: yea, ^v thou liftest me up above those that rise up against me: thou hast delivered me from the ^x violent man.

49 ^r Therefore will I ^y give thanks unto thee, O LORD, among the heathen, and sing praises unto thy name.

50 ^a Great deliverance giveth he to his king; and sheweth mercy to his anointed, to David, and to his seed ^t for evermore.

PSALM XIX.

1 *The creatures shew God's glory; 7 the word his grace.*
12 *David prayeth for grace.*

¶ To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

^f Heb. with. ^r 1 Sam. 26. 23. ^g Heb. before his eyes. ^s 1 Kings 8. 32. ^t Lev. 26. 23. 24. 27. 28. Prov. 3. 34. ^h Or, wrestle. ^u Ps. 101. 5. Prov. 6. 17. ^x Job 18. 6. ⁱ Or, lamp. Job 29. 3. ^k Or, broken. ^y Deut. 32. 4. Dan. 4. 37. Rev. 15. 3. ^z Ps. 12. 6. & 119. 143. Prov. 30. 5. ^l Or, refined. ^a Ps. 17. 7. ^b Deut. 32. 31. 39. 1 Sam. 2. 2. Ps. 86. 8. Isai. 45. 5. ^c Ps. 91. 2. ^d 2 Sam. 2. 18. Hab. 3. 19. ^e Deut. 32. 13. & 33. 29. ^f Ps. 144. 1. ^m Or, with thy meekness thou hast multiplied me. ^g Prov. 4. 12. ⁿ Heb. mine ancles. ^o Heb. caused to bow. ^h Job 27. 9. & 35. 12.

Prov. 1. 28. Isai. 1. 15. Jer. 11. 11. & 14. 12. Ezek. 8. 18. Mic. 3. 4. Zech. 7. 13. ⁱ Zech. 10. 5. ^k 2 Sam. 2. 9. 10. & 3. 1. ^l 2 Sam. 8. ^m Isai. 52. 15. & 55. 5. ^p Heb. At the hearing of the ear. ^q Heb. the sons of the stranger. ⁿ Deut. 33. 29. Ps. 66. 3. & 81. 15. ^r Or, yield feigned obedience. ^s Heb. lie. ^o Mic. 7. 17. ^t Heb. giveth avengements for me. ^p Ps. 47. 3. ^u Or, destroyeth. ^q Ps. 59. 1. ^x Heb. man of violence. ^r Rom. 15. 9. ^y Or, confess. ^a Ps. 144. 10. ^t 2 Sam. 7. 13.

THE ^a heavens declare the glory of God ;
and the firmament sheweth his handy
work.

2 Day unto day uttereth speech, and
night unto night sheweth knowledge.

3 *There* is no speech nor language,
^a *where* their voice is not heard.

4 ^b *Their* line is gone out through all
the earth, and their words to the end of
the world. In them hath he set a taber-
nacle for the sun,

5 Which *is* as a bridegroom coming out
of his chamber, ^c *and* rejoiceth as a strong
man to run a race.

6 His going forth *is* from the end of
the heaven, and his circuit unto the ends
of it : and there is nothing hid from the
heat thereof.

7 ^d *The* ^d law of the LORD *is* perfect,
^e *converting* the soul : the testimony of the
LORD *is* sure, making wise the simple.

8 The statutes of the LORD *are* right,
rejoicing the heart : ^e the commandment
of the LORD *is* pure, ^f *enlightening* the eyes.

9 The fear of the LORD *is* clean, endur-
ing for ever : the judgments of the LORD
are ^f true *and* righteous altogether.

10 More to be desired *are* ^g *they* than
gold, ^g *yea*, than much fine gold : ^h sweet-
er also than honey and ^g the honeycomb.

11 Moreover by them is thy servant
warned : *and* ⁱ in keeping of them *there* is
great reward.

12 ^k *Who* can understand *his* errors ?
^l *cleanse* thou me from ^m secret faults.

13 ⁿ *Keep* back thy servant also from
presumptuous *sins* ; ^o let them not have
dominion over me : then shall I be upright,
and I shall be innocent from ^h the great
transgression.

14 ^p Let the words of my mouth, and
the meditation of my heart, be acceptable
in thy sight, O LORD, ^q my strength, and
my ^q redeemer.

PSALM XIX. a Gen. 1. 6. Isai. 40. 22. Rom. 1. 19, 20. a Or, without these their voice is heard. b Heb. without their voice heard. b Rom. 10. 18. c Or, Their rule, or direction. c Eccles. 1. 5. d Ps. 111. 7. d Or, doctrine. e Or, restoring. e Ps. 12. 6. f Ps. 13. 3. f Heb. truth. g Ps. 119. 72, 127. Prov. 8. 10, 11, 19. h Ps. 119. 102. g Heb. the dropping of honeycombs. i Prov. 29. 18. k Ps. 40. 12. l Lev. 4. 2, &c. m Ps. 99. 8. n Gen. 20. 6. 1 Sam. 25. 32, 33, 34, 39. o Ps. 119. 133. Rom. 6. 12, 14. h Or, much. p Ps. 51. 15. i Heb. my rock. Ps. 18. 1. q Isai. 43. 14. & 44. 6. & 47. 4. 1 Thess. 1. 10.

PSALM XX.

1 *The church blesseth the king in his exploits. Her confidence in God's succour.*

¶ To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

THE LORD hear thee in the day of trou-
ble ; ^a the name of the God of Jacob
^a defend thee.

2 Send ^b thee help from ^b the sanctuary,
and ^c strengthen thee out of Zion.

3 Remember all thy offerings, and ^d ac-
cept thy burnt sacrifice. Selah.

4 ^e Grant thee according to thine own
heart, and fulfil all thy counsel.

5 We will ^d rejoice in thy salvation, and
^e in the name of our God we will set up *our*
banners : the LORD fulfil all thy petitions.

6 Now know I that the LORD saveth
^f his anointed ; he will hear him ^e from his
holy heaven ^f with the saving strength of
his right hand.

7 ^g Some *trust* in chariots, and some in
horses : ^h but we will remember the name
of the LORD our God.

8 They are brought down and fallen : but
we are risen, and stand upright.

9 Save, LORD : let the king hear us
when we call.

PSALM XXI.

1 *A thanksgiving for victory. 7 Confidence of further success.*

¶ To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

THE king shall joy in thy strength, O
LORD ; and ^a in thy salvation how
greatly shall he rejoice !

2 ^b Thou hast given him his heart's de-
sire, and hast not withholden the request
of his lips. Selah.

3 For thou preventest him with the
blessings of goodness : thou ^c settest a
crown of pure gold on his head.

4 ^d He asked life of thee, *and* thou gav-
est *it* him, ^e *even* length of days for ever
and ever.

5 His glory *is* great in thy salvation :

PSALM XX. a Prov. 18. 10. a Heb. set thee on an high place. b Heb. thy help. b 1 Kings 6. 16. 2 Chron. 20. 8. Ps. 73. 17. c Heb. support thee. d Heb. turn to ashes : or, make fat. e Ps. 21. 2. d Ps. 19. 4. e Ex. 17. 15. Ps. 60. 4. f Ps. 2. 2. e Heb. from the heaven of his holiness. f Heb. by the strength of the salvation of his right hand. g Ps. 33. 16, 17. Prov. 21. 31. Isai. 31. 1. h 2 Chron. 32. 6. PSALM XXI. a Ps. 20. 5, 6. b Ps. 20. 4, 5. c 2 Sam. 12. 30. 1 Chron. 20. 2. d Ps. 61. 5, 6. e 2 Sam. 7. 19. Ps. 91. 16.

honour and majesty hast thou laid upon him.

6 For thou hast ^a made him most blessed for ever : ^f thou hast ^b made him exceeding glad with thy countenance.

7 For the king trusteth in the LORD, and through the mercy of the most High he ^g shall not be moved.

8 Thine hand shall ^h find out all thine enemies : thy right hand shall find out those that hate thee.

9 ⁱ Thou shalt make them as a fiery oven in the time of thine anger : the LORD shall ^k swallow them up in his wrath, ^l and the fire shall devour them.

10 ^m Their fruit shalt thou destroy from the earth, and their seed from among the children of men.

11 For they intended evil against thee : they ⁿ imagined a mischievous device, *which* they are not able *to perform*.

12 Therefore ^c shalt thou make them turn their ^d back, *when* thou shalt make ready *thine arrows* upon thy strings against the face of them.

13 Be thou exalted, LORD, in thine own strength : *so* will we sing and praise thy power.

PSALM XXII.

1 David complaineth in great discouragement. 9 He prayeth in great distress. 23 He praiseth God.

¶ To the chief Musician upon ^a Ajeleth Shabar, A Psalm of David.

MY ^a God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me ? *why art thou so far* ^b from helping me, *and from* ^b the words of my roaring ?

2 O my God, I cry in the daytime, but thou hearest not ; and in the night season, and ^c am not silent.

3 But thou *art* holy, O *thou* that inhabitest the ^c praises of Israel.

4 Our fathers trusted in thee : they trusted, and thou didst deliver them.

5 They cried unto thee, and were delivered : ^d they trusted in thee, and were not confounded.

6 But I *am* ^e a worm, and no man ; ^f a reproach of men, and despised of the people.

7 ^g All they that see me laugh me to scorn : they ^d shoot out the lip, ^h they shake the head, *saying*,

8 ⁱ ^e He trusted on the LORD *that* he would deliver him : ^k let him deliver him, ^f seeing he delighted in him.

9 ^l But thou *art* he that took me out of the womb : thou ^g didst make me hope *when I was* upon my mother's breasts.

10 I was cast upon thee from the womb : ^m thou *art* my God from my mother's belly.

11 Be not far from me ; for trouble *is* near ; for *there is* ^h none to help.

12 ⁿ Many bulls have compassed me : strong *bulls* of Bashan have beset me round.

13 ^o They ⁱ gaped upon me *with* their mouths, *as* a ravening and a roaring lion.

14 I am poured out like water, ^p and all my bones are ^k out of joint : ^a my heart is like wax ; it is melted in the midst of my bowels.

15 ^r My strength is dried up like a potsherd ; and ^s my tongue cleaveth to my jaws ; and thou hast brought me into the dust of death.

16 For ^t dogs have compassed me : the assembly of the wicked have inclosed me : ^u they pierced my hands and my feet.

17 I may tell all my bones : ^x they look *and* stare upon me.

18 ^y They part my garments among them, and cast lots upon my vesture.

19 But ^z be not thou far from me, O LORD : O my strength, haste thee to help me.

20 Deliver my soul from the sword ; ^a ^l my darling ^m from the power of the ^b dog.

^a Heb. set him to be blessings. Gen. 12. 2. Ps. 72. 17. ^f Ps. 16. 11. & 45. 7. Acts 2. 28. ^b Heb. gladdened him with joy. ^g Ps. 16. 8. ^h 1 Sam. 31. 3. ⁱ Mal. 4. 1. ^k Ps. 56. 1. 2. ^l 1 Ps. 18. & Isai. 26. 11. ^m 1 Kings 13. 34. Job 18. 16, 17, 19. Ps. 37. 28. & 109. 13. Isai. 14. 20. ⁿ Ps. 2. 1. ^o Or, thou shalt set them as a butt : See Job 7. 20. & 16. 12. Lam. 3. 12. ^p Heb. shoulder.
 PSALM XXII. ^a Or, the hind of the morning. ^a Matt. 27. 46. Mark 15. 34. ^b Heb. from my salvation. ^b Heb. 5. 7. ^c Heb. there is no silence to me. ^c Deut. 10. 21. ^d Ps. 25. 2, 3. & 31. 1. & 71. 1. Isai. 49. 24. Rom. 9. 33. ^e Job 25. 6. Isai. 41. 14. ^f Isai. 53. 3. ^g Matt. 27. 39. Mark 15. 29. Luke 23. 35. ^d Heb. open. ^h Job

16. 4. Ps. 109. 25. ⁱ Matt. 27. 43. ^e Heb. He rolled himself on the LORD. ^k Ps. 91. 14. ^f Or, if he delight in him. ^l Ps. 71. 6. ^g Or, keptest me in safety. ^m Isai. 46. 3. & 49. 1. ^h Heb. not a helper. ⁿ Deut. 32. 14. Ps. 68. 30. Ezek. 39. 18. Amos 4. 1. ^o Job 16. 10. Ps. 35. 21. Lam. 2. 16. & 3. 46. ⁱ Heb. opened their mouths against me. ^p Dan. 5. 6. ^k Or, sundered. ^q Josh. 7. 5. Job 23. 16. ^r Prov. 17. 22. ^s Job 29. 10. Lam. 4. 4. John 19. 28. ^t Rev. 22. 15. ^u Matt. 27. 35. Mark 15. 24. Luke 23. 33. John 19. 23, 37. & 20. 25. ^x Luke 23. 27, 35. ^y Luke 23. 34. John 19. 23, 24. ^z ver. 11. Ps. 10. 1. ^a Ps. 35. 17. ⁱ Heb. my only one. ^m Heb. from the hand. ^b ver. 16.

21 ° Save me from the lion's mouth :
 ° for thou hast heard me from the horns of
 the unicorns.

22 ° I will declare thy name unto ° my
 brethren : in the midst of the congregation
 will I praise thee.

23 ° Ye that fear the LORD, praise him ;
 all ye the seed of Jacob, glorify him ; and
 fear him, all ye the seed of Israel.

24 For he hath not despised nor abhor-
 red the affliction of the afflicted ; neither
 hath he hid his face from him ; but ° when
 he cried unto him, he heard.

25 ° My praise shall be of thee in the
 great congregation : ° I will pay my vows
 before them that fear him.

26 ° The meek shall eat and be satisfi-
 ed : they shall praise the LORD that seek
 him : your heart ° shall live for ever.

27 ° All the ends of the world shall re-
 member and turn unto the LORD : ° and
 all the kindreds of the nations shall worship
 before thee.

28 ° For the kingdom is the LORD's :
 and he is the governor among the na-
 tions.

29 ° All they that be fat upon earth
 shall eat and worship : ° all they that go
 down to the dust shall bow before him :
 and none can keep alive his own soul.

30 A seed shall serve him ; ° it shall be
 accounted to the LORD for a generation.

31 ° They shall come, and shall declare
 his righteousness unto a people that shall
 be born, that he hath done *this*.

PSALM XXIII.

David's confidence in God's grace.

¶ A Psalm of David.

THE LORD is ° my shepherd ; ° I shall
 not want.

2 ° He maketh me to lie down in ° green
 pastures : ° he leadeth me beside the ° still
 waters.

3 He restoreth my soul : ° he leadeth

me in the paths of righteousness for his
 name's sake.

4 Yea, though I walk through the val-
 ley of ° the shadow of death, ° I will fear
 no evil : ° for thou art with me ; thy rod
 and thy staff they comfort me.

5 ° Thou preparest a table before me
 in the presence of mine enemies : thou
 ° anointest my head with oil ; my cup
 runneth over.

6 Surely goodness and mercy shall fol-
 low me all the days of my life : ° and I will
 dwell in the house of the LORD ° for ever.

PSALM XXIV.

1 God's lordship in the world. 3 The citizens of his spiritual
 kingdom. 7 An exhortation to receive him. [1017.]

¶ A Psalm of David.

THE ° earth is the LORD's, and the ful-
 ness thereof ; the world, and they
 that dwell therein.

2 ° For he hath founded it upon the seas,
 and established it upon the floods.

3 ° Who shall ascend into the hill of the
 LORD ? or who shall stand in his holy
 place ?

4 ° He that hath ° clean hands, and ° a
 pure heart ; who hath not lifted up his soul
 unto vanity, nor ° sworn deceitfully.

5 He shall receive the blessing from the
 LORD, and righteousness from the God of
 his salvation.

6 This is the generation of them that
 seek him, that ° seek thy face, ° O Jacob.
 Selah.

7 ° Lift up your heads, O ye gates ; and
 be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors ; ° and
 the King of glory shall come in.

8 Who is this King of glory ? The
 LORD strong and mighty, the LORD mighty
 in battle.

9 Lift up your heads, O ye gates ; even
 lift them up, ye everlasting doors ; and the
 King of glory shall come in.

10 Who is this King of glory ? The

c 2 Tim. 4. 17. d Isai. 31. 7. Acts 4. 27. e Heb. 2. 12. Ps. 40. 9. f John 20. 17.
 Rom. 8. 29. g Ps. 135. 19. 20. h Heb. 5. 7. i Ps. 35. 8. & 40. 9. 10. & 111. 1. k Ps.
 66. 13. & 116. 14. Eccles. 5. 4. l Lev. 7. 11. 12. 15. 16. Ps. 69. 32. Isai. 65. 13. m John
 6. 51. n Ps. 2. 8. & 72. 11. & 84. 9. & 93. 3. Isai. 49. 6. o Ps. 93. 7. p Ps. 47. 8.
 Obad. 21. Zech. 14. 9. Matt. 6. 13. q Ps. 45. 12. r Isai. 26. 19. Phil. 2. 10. s Ps.
 87. 6. t Ps. 78. 6. & 88. 9. & 102. 18. Isai. 60. 3. See Rom. 3. 21. 22.
 PSALM XXIII. a Isai. 40. 11. Jer. 23. 4. Ezek. 34. 11. 12. 23. John 10. 11. 1 Pet. 2.
 25. Rev. 7. 17. b Phil. 4. 19. c Ezek. 34. 14. d Heb. pastures of tender grass.

d Rev. 7. 17. e Heb. waters of quietness. f Ps. 5. 8. & 31. 3. Prov. 8. 20. g Job 3.
 5. & 10. 21. 22. & 24. 17. Ps. 41. 19. h Ps. 3. 6. & 27. 1. & 118. 6. i Isai. 43. 2. j Ps.
 104. 15. k Heb. makest fat. l Ps. 93. 10. m Heb. to length of days.
 PSALM XXIV. a Ex. 9. 29 & 19. 5. Dent. 10. 11. Job 41. 11. Ps. 59. 12. 1 Cor. 10. 26.
 28. b Gen. 1. 9. Job 35. 6. Ps. 104. 5. & 136. 6. 2 Pet. 3. 5. c Ps. 15. 1. d Is. 33. 15.
 16. e Heb. The clean of hands. f Job 17. 9. 1 Tim. 2. 8. g Ps. 15. 8. h Ps. 15.
 4. h Ps. 27. 8. & 105. 4. i Or, O God of Jacob. j Isai. 26. 2. k Ps. 97. 6. Hug. 2.
 7. Mal. 3. 1. 1 Cor. 2. 8.

LORD of hosts, he *is* the King of glory.
Selah.

PSALM XXV.

1 *David's confidence in prayer. 7 He prayeth for remission of sins, 16 and for help in affliction.*

¶ *A Psalm of David.*

UNTO ^a thee, O LORD, do I lift up my soul.

2 O my God, I ^b trust in thee: let me not be ashamed, ^c let not mine enemies triumph over me.

3 Yea, let none that wait on thee be ashamed: let them be ashamed which transgress without cause.

4 ^d Shew me thy ways, O LORD; teach me thy paths.

5 Lead me in thy truth, and teach me: for thou *art* the God of my salvation; on thee do I wait all the day.

6 Remember, O LORD, ^e thy tender mercies and thy loving kindnesses; for they *have been* ever of old.

7 Remember not ^f the sins of my youth, nor my transgressions: ^g according to thy mercy remember thou me for thy goodness' sake, O LORD.

8 Good and upright *is* the LORD: therefore will he teach sinners in the way.

9 The meek will he guide in judgment: and the meek will he teach his way.

10 All the paths of the LORD *are* mercy and truth unto such as keep his covenant and his testimonies.

11 ^h For thy name's sake, O LORD, pardon mine iniquity; ⁱ for it *is* great.

12 What man *is* he that feareth the LORD? ^k him shall he teach in the way *that* he shall choose.

13 ^l His soul ^b shall dwell at ease; and ^m his seed shall inherit the earth.

14 ⁿ The secret of the LORD *is* with them that fear him; ^c and he will shew them his covenant.

15 ^o Mine eyes *are* ever toward the LORD; for he shall ^d pluck my feet out of the net.

16 ^p Turn thee unto me, and have mercy upon me; for I *am* desolate and afflicted.

17 The troubles of my heart are enlarged; O bring thou me out of my distresses.

18 ^a Look upon mine affliction and my pain; and forgive all my sins.

19 Consider mine enemies; for they are many; and they hate me with ^e cruel hatred.

20 O keep my soul, and deliver me: ^r let me not be ashamed; for I put my trust in thee.

21 Let integrity and uprightness preserve me; for I wait on thee.

22 ^s Redeem Israel, O God, out of all his troubles.

PSALM XXVI.

David resorteth unto God in confidence of his integrity.

¶ *A Psalm of David.*

JUDGE ^a me, O LORD; for I have ^b walked in mine integrity: ^c I have trusted also in the LORD; *therefore* I shall not slide.

2 ^d Examine me, O LORD, and prove me; try my reins and my heart.

3 For thy lovingkindness *is* before mine eyes: and ^e I have walked in thy truth.

4 ^f I have not sat with vain persons, neither will I go in with dissemblers.

5 I have ^g hated the congregation of evil doers; ^h and will not sit with the wicked.

6 ⁱ I will wash mine hands in innocency: so will I compass thine altar, O LORD:

7 That I may publish with the voice of thanksgiving, and tell of all thy wondrous works.

8 LORD, ^k I have loved the habitation of thy house, and the place ^a where thine honour dwelleth.

PSALM XXV. a Ps. 86. 4. & 143. 8. Lam. 3. 41. b Ps. 22. 5. & 31. 1. & 34. 8. Isai. 28. 16. & 49. 23. Rom. 10. 11. c Ps. 13. 4. d Ex. 33. 13. Ps. 5. 1. & 27. 11. & 86. 11. & 119. & 143. 8. 10. e Ps. 103. 17. & 106. 1. & 107. 1. Isai. 63. 15. Jer. 33. 11. f Heb. thy bowels. g Job 33. 26. & 20. 11. Jer. 3. 25. h Ps. 31. 3. & 79. 9. & 109. 21. & 143. 11. i See Rom. 5. 20. k Ps. 37. 23. l Prov. 19. 23. m Heb. shall lodge in goodness. n Ps. 37. 11. 22. 29. o Prov. 5. 33. See John 7. 17. & 15. 15.

c Or, and his covenant to make them know it. o Ps. 141. 8. d Heb. bring forth. p Ps. 69. 16. & 84. 16. q 2 Sam. 16. 12. e Heb. hatred of violence. r verse 2. s Ps. 130. 8. PSALM XXVI. a Ps. 7. 8. b ver. 11. 2 Kings 20. 3. Prov. 20. 7. c Ps. 98. 1. & 31. 14. Prov. 9. 25. d Ps. 7. 9. & 17. 3. & 66. 10. & 139. 23. Zeoh. 13. 9. e 2 Kings 20. 3. f Ps. 1. 1. Jer. 15. 17. g Ps. 31. 6. & 139. 21. 22. h Ps. 1. 1. i See Exod. 30. 19. 20. Ps. 73. 13. 1 Tim. 2. 8. k Ps. 27. 4. a Heb. of the tabernacle of thy honour.

9 ^b Gather not my soul with sinners, nor my life with ^c bloody men :

10 In whose hands *is* mischief, and their right hand is ^d full of ^m bribes.

11 But as for me, I will ⁿ walk in mine integrity : redeem me, and be merciful unto me.

12 ^o My foot standeth in an ^p even place : ^q in the congregations will I bless the LORD.

PSALM XXVII.

1 David sustaineth his faith by the power of God, 4 by his love to the service of God, 9 by prayer.

¶ A Psalm of David.

THE LORD is ^a my light and ^b my salvation ; whom shall I fear ? ^c the LORD is the strength of my life ; of whom shall I be afraid ?

2 When the wicked, *even* mine enemies and my foes, ^a came upon me to ^d eat up my flesh, they stumbled and fell.

3 ^e Though an host should encamp against me, my heart shall not fear : though war should rise against me, in this *will* I be confident.

4 ^f One *thing* have I desired of the LORD, that will I seek after ; that I may ^g dwell in the house of the LORD all the days of my life, to behold ^h the beauty of the LORD, and to enquire in his temple.

5 For ⁱ in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his pavilion : in the secret of his tabernacle shall he hide me ; he shall ^k set me upon a rock.

6 And now shall ^l mine head be lifted up above mine enemies round about me : therefore will I offer in his tabernacle sacrifices ^c of joy ; I will sing, yea, I will sing praises unto the LORD.

7 Hear, O LORD, *when* I cry with my voice : have mercy also upon me, and answer me.

8 ^d *When thou saidst*, ^m Seek ye my face ; my heart said unto thee, Thy face, LORD, will I seek.

^b Or, Take not away. ¹ See 1 Sam. 25. 29. Ps. 23. 3. ^c Heb. men of blood. ^d Heb. filled with. ^m Ex. 23. 8. Deut. 16. 19. 1 Sam. 8. 3. Isai. 33. 15. ⁿ verse 1. ^o Ps. 40. 2. ^p Ps. 27. 11. ^q Ps. 22. 32. & 107. 32. & 111. 1. ^r Ps. 27. 11. ^s Ps. 27. 11. ^t Ps. 27. 11. ^u Ps. 27. 11. ^v Ps. 27. 11. ^w Ps. 27. 11. ^x Ps. 27. 11. ^y Ps. 27. 11. ^z Ps. 27. 11. ^{aa} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ab} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ac} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ad} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ae} Ps. 27. 11. ^{af} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ag} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ah} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ai} Ps. 27. 11. ^{aj} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ak} Ps. 27. 11. ^{al} Ps. 27. 11. ^{am} Ps. 27. 11. ^{an} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ao} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ap} Ps. 27. 11. ^{aq} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ar} Ps. 27. 11. ^{as} Ps. 27. 11. ^{at} Ps. 27. 11. ^{au} Ps. 27. 11. ^{av} Ps. 27. 11. ^{aw} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ax} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ay} Ps. 27. 11. ^{az} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ba} Ps. 27. 11. ^{bb} Ps. 27. 11. ^{bc} Ps. 27. 11. ^{bd} Ps. 27. 11. ^{be} Ps. 27. 11. ^{bf} Ps. 27. 11. ^{bg} Ps. 27. 11. ^{bh} Ps. 27. 11. ^{bi} Ps. 27. 11. ^{bj} Ps. 27. 11. ^{bk} Ps. 27. 11. ^{bl} Ps. 27. 11. ^{bm} Ps. 27. 11. ^{bn} Ps. 27. 11. ^{bo} Ps. 27. 11. ^{bp} Ps. 27. 11. ^{bq} Ps. 27. 11. ^{br} Ps. 27. 11. ^{bs} Ps. 27. 11. ^{bt} Ps. 27. 11. ^{bu} Ps. 27. 11. ^{bv} Ps. 27. 11. ^{bw} Ps. 27. 11. ^{bx} Ps. 27. 11. ^{by} Ps. 27. 11. ^{bz} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ca} Ps. 27. 11. ^{cb} Ps. 27. 11. ^{cc} Ps. 27. 11. ^{cd} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ce} Ps. 27. 11. ^{cf} Ps. 27. 11. ^{cg} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ch} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ci} Ps. 27. 11. ^{cj} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ck} Ps. 27. 11. ^{cl} Ps. 27. 11. ^{cm} Ps. 27. 11. ^{cn} Ps. 27. 11. ^{co} Ps. 27. 11. ^{cp} Ps. 27. 11. ^{cq} Ps. 27. 11. ^{cr} Ps. 27. 11. ^{cs} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ct} Ps. 27. 11. ^{cu} Ps. 27. 11. ^{cv} Ps. 27. 11. ^{cw} Ps. 27. 11. ^{cx} Ps. 27. 11. ^{cy} Ps. 27. 11. ^{cz} Ps. 27. 11. ^{da} Ps. 27. 11. ^{db} Ps. 27. 11. ^{dc} Ps. 27. 11. ^{dd} Ps. 27. 11. ^{de} Ps. 27. 11. ^{df} Ps. 27. 11. ^{dg} Ps. 27. 11. ^{dh} Ps. 27. 11. ^{di} Ps. 27. 11. ^{dj} Ps. 27. 11. ^{dk} Ps. 27. 11. ^{dl} Ps. 27. 11. ^{dm} Ps. 27. 11. ^{dn} Ps. 27. 11. ^{do} Ps. 27. 11. ^{dp} Ps. 27. 11. ^{dq} Ps. 27. 11. ^{dr} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ds} Ps. 27. 11. ^{dt} Ps. 27. 11. ^{du} Ps. 27. 11. ^{dv} Ps. 27. 11. ^{dw} Ps. 27. 11. ^{dx} Ps. 27. 11. ^{dy} Ps. 27. 11. ^{dz} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ea} Ps. 27. 11. ^{eb} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ec} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ed} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ee} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ef} Ps. 27. 11. ^{eg} Ps. 27. 11. ^{eh} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ei} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ej} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ek} Ps. 27. 11. ^{el} Ps. 27. 11. ^{em} Ps. 27. 11. ^{en} Ps. 27. 11. ^{eo} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ep} Ps. 27. 11. ^{eq} Ps. 27. 11. ^{er} Ps. 27. 11. ^{es} Ps. 27. 11. ^{et} Ps. 27. 11. ^{eu} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ev} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ew} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ex} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ey} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ez} Ps. 27. 11. ^{fa} Ps. 27. 11. ^{fb} Ps. 27. 11. ^{fc} Ps. 27. 11. ^{fd} Ps. 27. 11. ^{fe} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ff} Ps. 27. 11. ^{fg} Ps. 27. 11. ^{fh} Ps. 27. 11. ^{fi} Ps. 27. 11. ^{fj} Ps. 27. 11. ^{fk} Ps. 27. 11. ^{fl} Ps. 27. 11. ^{fm} Ps. 27. 11. ^{fn} Ps. 27. 11. ^{fo} Ps. 27. 11. ^{fp} Ps. 27. 11. ^{fq} Ps. 27. 11. ^{fr} Ps. 27. 11. ^{fs} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ft} Ps. 27. 11. ^{fu} Ps. 27. 11. ^{fv} Ps. 27. 11. ^{fw} Ps. 27. 11. ^{fx} Ps. 27. 11. ^{fy} Ps. 27. 11. ^{fz} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ga} Ps. 27. 11. ^{gb} Ps. 27. 11. ^{gc} Ps. 27. 11. ^{gd} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ge} Ps. 27. 11. ^{gf} Ps. 27. 11. ^{gg} Ps. 27. 11. ^{gh} Ps. 27. 11. ^{gi} Ps. 27. 11. ^{gj} Ps. 27. 11. ^{gk} Ps. 27. 11. ^{gl} Ps. 27. 11. ^{gm} Ps. 27. 11. ^{gn} Ps. 27. 11. ^{go} Ps. 27. 11. ^{gp} Ps. 27. 11. ^{gq} Ps. 27. 11. ^{gr} Ps. 27. 11. ^{gs} Ps. 27. 11. ^{gt} Ps. 27. 11. ^{gu} Ps. 27. 11. ^{gv} Ps. 27. 11. ^{gw} Ps. 27. 11. ^{gx} Ps. 27. 11. ^{gy} Ps. 27. 11. ^{gz} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ha} Ps. 27. 11. ^{hb} Ps. 27. 11. ^{hc} Ps. 27. 11. ^{hd} Ps. 27. 11. ^{he} Ps. 27. 11. ^{hf} Ps. 27. 11. ^{hg} Ps. 27. 11. ^{hi} Ps. 27. 11. ^{hj} Ps. 27. 11. ^{hk} Ps. 27. 11. ^{hl} Ps. 27. 11. ^{hm} Ps. 27. 11. ^{hn} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ho} Ps. 27. 11. ^{hp} Ps. 27. 11. ^{hq} Ps. 27. 11. ^{hr} Ps. 27. 11. ^{hs} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ht} Ps. 27. 11. ^{hu} Ps. 27. 11. ^{hv} Ps. 27. 11. ^{hw} Ps. 27. 11. ^{hx} Ps. 27. 11. ^{hy} Ps. 27. 11. ^{hz} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ia} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ib} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ic} Ps. 27. 11. ^{id} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ie} Ps. 27. 11. ^{if} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ig} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ih} Ps. 27. 11. ⁱⁱ Ps. 27. 11. ^{ij} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ik} Ps. 27. 11. ^{il} Ps. 27. 11. ^{im} Ps. 27. 11. ⁱⁿ Ps. 27. 11. ^{io} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ip} Ps. 27. 11. ^{iq} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ir} Ps. 27. 11. ^{is} Ps. 27. 11. ^{it} Ps. 27. 11. ^{iu} Ps. 27. 11. ^{iv} Ps. 27. 11. ^{iw} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ix} Ps. 27. 11. ^{iy} Ps. 27. 11. ^{iz} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ja} Ps. 27. 11. ^{jb} Ps. 27. 11. ^{jc} Ps. 27. 11. ^{jd} Ps. 27. 11. ^{je} Ps. 27. 11. ^{jf} Ps. 27. 11. ^{jj} Ps. 27. 11. ^{jk} Ps. 27. 11. ^{jl} Ps. 27. 11. ^{jm} Ps. 27. 11. ^{jn} Ps. 27. 11. ^{jo} Ps. 27. 11. ^{jp} Ps. 27. 11. ^{jq} Ps. 27. 11. ^{jr} Ps. 27. 11. ^{js} Ps. 27. 11. ^{jt} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ju} Ps. 27. 11. ^{jv} Ps. 27. 11. ^{jw} Ps. 27. 11. ^{jx} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ky} Ps. 27. 11. ^{kz} Ps. 27. 11. ^{la} Ps. 27. 11. ^{lb} Ps. 27. 11. ^{lc} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ld} Ps. 27. 11. ^{le} Ps. 27. 11. ^{lf} Ps. 27. 11. ^{lg} Ps. 27. 11. ^{lh} Ps. 27. 11. ^{li} Ps. 27. 11. ^{lj} Ps. 27. 11. ^{lk} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ll} Ps. 27. 11. ^{lm} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ln} Ps. 27. 11. ^{lo} Ps. 27. 11. ^{lp} Ps. 27. 11. ^{lq} Ps. 27. 11. ^{lr} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ls} Ps. 27. 11. ^{lt} Ps. 27. 11. ^{lu} Ps. 27. 11. ^{lv} Ps. 27. 11. ^{lw} Ps. 27. 11. ^{lx} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ly} Ps. 27. 11. ^{lz} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ma} Ps. 27. 11. ^{mb} Ps. 27. 11. ^{mc} Ps. 27. 11. ^{md} Ps. 27. 11. ^{me} Ps. 27. 11. ^{mf} Ps. 27. 11. ^{mg} Ps. 27. 11. ^{mh} Ps. 27. 11. ^{mi} Ps. 27. 11. ^{mj} Ps. 27. 11. ^{mk} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ml} Ps. 27. 11. ^{mn} Ps. 27. 11. ^{mo} Ps. 27. 11. ^{mp} Ps. 27. 11. ^{mq} Ps. 27. 11. ^{mr} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ms} Ps. 27. 11. ^{mt} Ps. 27. 11. ^{mu} Ps. 27. 11. ^{mv} Ps. 27. 11. ^{mw} Ps. 27. 11. ^{mx} Ps. 27. 11. ^{my} Ps. 27. 11. ^{mz} Ps. 27. 11. ^{na} Ps. 27. 11. ^{nb} Ps. 27. 11. ^{nc} Ps. 27. 11. nd Ps. 27. 11. ^{ne} Ps. 27. 11. ^{nf} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ng} Ps. 27. 11. ^{nh} Ps. 27. 11. ⁿⁱ Ps. 27. 11. ^{nj} Ps. 27. 11. ^{nk} Ps. 27. 11. ^{nl} Ps. 27. 11. ^{nm} Ps. 27. 11. ⁿⁿ Ps. 27. 11. ^{no} Ps. 27. 11. ^{np} Ps. 27. 11. ^{nq} Ps. 27. 11. ^{nr} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ns} Ps. 27. 11. ^{nt} Ps. 27. 11. ^{nu} Ps. 27. 11. ^{nv} Ps. 27. 11. ^{nw} Ps. 27. 11. ^{nx} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ny} Ps. 27. 11. ^{nz} Ps. 27. 11. ^{oa} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ob} Ps. 27. 11. ^{oc} Ps. 27. 11. ^{od} Ps. 27. 11. ^{oe} Ps. 27. 11. ^{of} Ps. 27. 11. ^{og} Ps. 27. 11. ^{oh} Ps. 27. 11. ^{oi} Ps. 27. 11. ^{oj} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ok} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ol} Ps. 27. 11. ^{om} Ps. 27. 11. ^{on} Ps. 27. 11. ^{oo} Ps. 27. 11. ^{op} Ps. 27. 11. ^{oq} Ps. 27. 11. ^{or} Ps. 27. 11. ^{os} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ot} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ou} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ov} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ow} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ox} Ps. 27. 11. ^{oy} Ps. 27. 11. ^{oz} Ps. 27. 11. ^{pa} Ps. 27. 11. ^{pb} Ps. 27. 11. ^{pc} Ps. 27. 11. ^{pd} Ps. 27. 11. ^{pe} Ps. 27. 11. ^{pf} Ps. 27. 11. ^{pg} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ph} Ps. 27. 11. ^{pi} Ps. 27. 11. ^{pj} Ps. 27. 11. ^{pk} Ps. 27. 11. ^{pl} Ps. 27. 11. ^{pm} Ps. 27. 11. ^{pn} Ps. 27. 11. ^{po} Ps. 27. 11. ^{pp} Ps. 27. 11. ^{pq} Ps. 27. 11. ^{pr} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ps} Ps. 27. 11. ^{pt} Ps. 27. 11. ^{pu} Ps. 27. 11. ^{pv} Ps. 27. 11. ^{pw} Ps. 27. 11. ^{px} Ps. 27. 11. ^{py} Ps. 27. 11. ^{pz} Ps. 27. 11. ^{qa} Ps. 27. 11. ^{qb} Ps. 27. 11. ^{qc} Ps. 27. 11. ^{qd} Ps. 27. 11. ^{qe} Ps. 27. 11. ^{qf} Ps. 27. 11. ^{qg} Ps. 27. 11. ^{qh} Ps. 27. 11. ^{qi} Ps. 27. 11. ^{qj} Ps. 27. 11. ^{qk} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ql} Ps. 27. 11. ^{qm} Ps. 27. 11. ^{qn} Ps. 27. 11. ^{qo} Ps. 27. 11. ^{qp} Ps. 27. 11. ^{qq} Ps. 27. 11. ^{qr} Ps. 27. 11. ^{qs} Ps. 27. 11. ^{qt} Ps. 27. 11. ^{qu} Ps. 27. 11. ^{qv} Ps. 27. 11. ^{qw} Ps. 27. 11. ^{qx} Ps. 27. 11. ^{qy} Ps. 27. 11. ^{qz} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ra} Ps. 27. 11. ^{rb} Ps. 27. 11. ^{rc} Ps. 27. 11. rd Ps. 27. 11. ^{re} Ps. 27. 11. ^{rf} Ps. 27. 11. ^{rg} Ps. 27. 11. ^{rh} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ri} Ps. 27. 11. ^{rj} Ps. 27. 11. ^{rk} Ps. 27. 11. ^{rl} Ps. 27. 11. ^{rm} Ps. 27. 11. ^{rn} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ro} Ps. 27. 11. ^{rp} Ps. 27. 11. ^{rq} Ps. 27. 11. ^{rr} Ps. 27. 11. ^{rs} Ps. 27. 11. ^{rt} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ru} Ps. 27. 11. ^{rv} Ps. 27. 11. ^{rw} Ps. 27. 11. ^{rx} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ry} Ps. 27. 11. ^{rz} Ps. 27. 11. ^{sa} Ps. 27. 11. ^{sb} Ps. 27. 11. ^{sc} Ps. 27. 11. ^{sd} Ps. 27. 11. ^{se} Ps. 27. 11. ^{sf} Ps. 27. 11. ^{sg} Ps. 27. 11. ^{sh} Ps. 27. 11. ^{si} Ps. 27. 11. ^{sj} Ps. 27. 11. ^{sk} Ps. 27. 11. ^{sl} Ps. 27. 11. sm Ps. 27. 11. ^{sn} Ps. 27. 11. ^{so} Ps. 27. 11. ^{sp} Ps. 27. 11. ^{sq} Ps. 27. 11. ^{sr} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ss} Ps. 27. 11. st Ps. 27. 11. ^{su} Ps. 27. 11. ^{sv} Ps. 27. 11. ^{sw} Ps. 27. 11. ^{sx} Ps. 27. 11. ^{sy} Ps. 27. 11. ^{sz} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ta} Ps. 27. 11. ^{tb} Ps. 27. 11. ^{tc} Ps. 27. 11. ^{td} Ps. 27. 11. ^{te} Ps. 27. 11. ^{tf} Ps. 27. 11. ^{tg} Ps. 27. 11. th Ps. 27. 11. ^{ti} Ps. 27. 11. ^{tj} Ps. 27. 11. ^{tk} Ps. 27. 11. ^{tl} Ps. 27. 11. tm Ps. 27. 11. ^{tn} Ps. 27. 11. ^{to} Ps. 27. 11. ^{tp} Ps. 27. 11. ^{tq} Ps. 27. 11. ^{tr} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ts} Ps. 27. 11. ^{tt} Ps. 27. 11. ^{tu} Ps. 27. 11. ^{tv} Ps. 27. 11. ^{tw} Ps. 27. 11. ^{tx} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ty} Ps. 27. 11. ^{tz} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ua} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ub} Ps. 27. 11. ^{uc} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ud} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ue} Ps. 27. 11. ^{uf} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ug} Ps. 27. 11. ^{uh} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ui} Ps. 27. 11. ^{uj} Ps. 27. 11. ^{uk} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ul} Ps. 27. 11. ^{um} Ps. 27. 11. ^{un} Ps. 27. 11. ^{uo} Ps. 27. 11. ^{up} Ps. 27. 11. ^{uq} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ur} Ps. 27. 11. ^{us} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ut} Ps. 27. 11. ^{uu} Ps. 27. 11. ^{uv} Ps. 27. 11. ^{uw} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ux} Ps. 27. 11. ^{uy} Ps. 27. 11. ^{uz} Ps. 27. 11. ^{va} Ps. 27. 11. ^{vb} Ps. 27. 11. ^{vc} Ps. 27. 11. ^{vd} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ve} Ps. 27. 11. ^{vf} Ps. 27. 11. ^{vg} Ps. 27. 11. ^{vh} Ps. 27. 11. ^{vi} Ps. 27. 11. ^{vj} Ps. 27. 11. ^{vk} Ps. 27. 11. ^{vl} Ps. 27. 11. ^{vm} Ps. 27. 11. ^{vn} Ps. 27. 11. ^{vo} Ps. 27. 11. ^{vp} Ps. 27. 11. ^{vq} Ps. 27. 11. ^{vr} Ps. 27. 11. ^{vs} Ps. 27. 11. ^{vt} Ps. 27. 11. ^{vu} Ps. 27. 11. ^{vv} Ps. 27. 11. ^{vw} Ps. 27. 11. ^{vx} Ps. 27. 11. ^{vy} Ps. 27. 11. ^{vz} Ps. 27. 11. ^{wa} Ps. 27. 11. ^{wb} Ps. 27. 11. ^{wc} Ps. 27. 11. ^{wd} Ps. 27. 11. ^{we} Ps. 27. 11. ^{wf} Ps. 27. 11. ^{wg} Ps. 27. 11. ^{wh} Ps. 27. 11. ^{wi} Ps. 27. 11. ^{wj} Ps. 27. 11. ^{wk} Ps. 27. 11. ^{wl} Ps. 27. 11. ^{wm} Ps. 27. 11. ^{wn} Ps. 27. 11. ^{wo} Ps. 27. 11. ^{wp} Ps. 27. 11. ^{wq} Ps. 27. 11. ^{wr} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ws} Ps. 27. 11. ^{wt} Ps. 27. 11. ^{wu} Ps. 27. 11. ^{wv} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ww} Ps. 27. 11. ^{wx} Ps. 27. 11. ^{wy} Ps. 27. 11. ^{wz} Ps. 27. 11. ^{xa} Ps. 27. 11. ^{xb} Ps. 27. 11. ^{xc} Ps. 27. 11. ^{xd} Ps. 27. 11. ^{xe} Ps. 27. 11. ^{xf} Ps. 27. 11. ^{xg} Ps. 27. 11. ^{xh} Ps. 27. 11. ^{xi} Ps. 27. 11. ^{xj} Ps. 27. 11. ^{xk} Ps. 27. 11. ^{xl} Ps. 27. 11. ^{xm} Ps. 27. 11. ^{xn} Ps. 27. 11. ^{xo} Ps. 27. 11. ^{xp} Ps. 27. 11. ^{xq} Ps. 27. 11. ^{xr} Ps. 27. 11. ^{xs} Ps. 27. 11. ^{xt} Ps. 27. 11. ^{xu} Ps. 27. 11. ^{xv} Ps. 27. 11. ^{xw} Ps. 27. 11. ^{xy} Ps. 27. 11. ^{xz} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ya} Ps. 27. 11. ^{yb} Ps. 27. 11. ^{yc} Ps. 27. 11. ^{yd} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ye} Ps. 27. 11. ^{yf} Ps. 27. 11. ^{yg} Ps. 27. 11. ^{yh} Ps. 27. 11. ^{yi} Ps. 27. 11. ^{yj} Ps. 27. 11. ^{yk} Ps. 27. 11. ^{yl} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ym} Ps. 27. 11. ^{yn} Ps. 27. 11. ^{yo} Ps. 27. 11. ^{yp} Ps. 27. 11. ^{yq} Ps. 27. 11. ^{yr} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ys} Ps. 27. 11. ^{yt} Ps. 27. 11. ^{yu} Ps. 27. 11. ^{yv} Ps. 27. 11. ^{yw} Ps. 27. 11. ^{yx} Ps. 27. 11. ^{yy} Ps. 27. 11. ^{yz} Ps. 27. 11. ^{za} Ps. 27. 11. ^{zb} Ps. 27. 11. ^{zc} Ps. 27. 11. ^{zd} Ps. 27. 11. ^{ze} Ps. 27. 11. ^{zf} Ps. 27. 11. ^{zg} Ps. 27. 11. ^{zh} Ps. 27. 11. ^{zi} Ps. 27. 11. ^{zj} Ps. 27. 11. ^{zk} Ps. 27. 11. ^{zl} Ps. 27. 11. ^{zm} Ps. 27. 11. ^{zn} Ps. 27. 11. ^{zo} Ps. 27. 11. ^{zp} Ps. 27. 11. ^{zq} Ps. 27. 11. ^{zr} Ps. 27. 11. ^{zs</}

6 Blessed *be* the LORD, because he hath heard the voice of my supplications.

7 The LORD *is* ⁱ my strength and my shield; my heart ^k trusted in him, and I am helped: therefore my heart greatly rejoiceth; and with my song will I praise him.

8 The LORD *is* ^c their strength, and he *is* the ^d ¹ saving strength of his anointed.

9 Save thy people, and bless ^m thine inheritance: ^e feed them also, ⁿ and lift them up for ever.

PSALM XXIX.

1 David exhorteth princes to give glory to God, 3 by reason of his power, 11 and protection of his people.

¶ A Psalm of David.

GIVE unto the LORD, O ^a ye mighty, give unto the LORD glory and strength.

2 Give unto the LORD ^b the glory due unto his name; worship the LORD ^c in ^b the beauty of holiness.

3 The voice of the LORD *is* upon the waters: ^e the God of glory thundereth: the LORD *is* upon ^d many waters.

4 The voice of the LORD *is* ^c powerful; the voice of the LORD *is* ^f full of majesty.

5 The voice of the LORD breaketh the cedars; yea, the LORD breaketh ^d the cedars of Lebanon.

6 ^e He maketh them also to skip like a calf; Lebanon and ^f Sirion like a young unicorn.

7 The voice of the LORD ^e divideth the flames of fire.

8 The voice of the LORD shaketh the wilderness; the LORD shaketh the wilderness of ^g Kadesh.

9 The voice of the LORD maketh ^b the hinds ^h to calve, and discovereth the forests: and in his temple ⁱ doth every one speak of *his* glory.

10 The LORD ⁱ sitteth upon the flood; yea, ^k the LORD sitteth King for ever.

11 ¹ The LORD will give strength unto his people; the LORD will bless his people with peace.

PSALM XXX.

1 David praiseth God for his deliverance. 4 He exhorteth others to praise him by example of God's dealing with him. [1042.]

¶ A Psalm and Song ^{*} at the dedication of the house of David.

I WILL extol thee, O LORD; for thou hast ^a lifted me up, and hast not made my foes to ^b rejoice over me.

2 O LORD my God, I cried unto thee, and thou hast ^c healed me.

3 O LORD, ^d thou hast brought up my soul from the grave: thou hast kept me alive, that I should not ^e go down to the pit.

4 ^f Sing unto the LORD, O ye saints of his, and give thanks ^a at the remembrance of his holiness.

5 For ^g ^b his anger *endureth but* a moment; ^h in his favour *is* life: weeping may endure ^c for a night, ⁱ but ^d joy *cometh* in the morning.

6 And ^k in my prosperity I said, I shall never be moved.

7 LORD, by thy favour thou hast ^e made my mountain to stand strong: ¹ thou didst hide thy face, *and* I was troubled.

8 I cried to thee, O LORD; and unto the LORD I made supplication.

9 What profit *is there* in my blood, when I go down to the pit? ^m Shall the dust praise thee? shall it declare thy truth?

10 Hear, O LORD, and have mercy upon me: LORD, be thou my helper.

11 ⁿ Thou hast turned for me my mourning into dancing: thou hast put off my sackcloth, and girded me with gladness;

12 To the end that ^f *my* glory may sing praise to thee, and not be silent. O LORD my God, I will give thanks unto thee for ever.

i Ps. 15. 2. k Ps. 13. 5. & 22. 4. c Or, his strength. d Heb. strength of salvations. 1 Ps. 20. 6. m Deut. 9. 29. 1 Kings 8. 51, 53. e Or, rule. Ps. 78. 71. n Ezra 1. 4. PSALM XXIX. a 1 Chron. 16. 28, 29. Ps. 96. 7, 8, 9. a Heb. ye sons of the mighty. b Heb. the honour of his name. c Or, in his glorious sanctuary. b 2 Chron. 20. 21. d Job 37. 4, 5. d Or, great waters. e Heb. in power. f Heb. in majesty. d Isai. 2. 13. e Ps. 114. 4. f Deut. 3. 9. g Heb. cutteth out. g Num. 13. 26. h Job 39. 1, 2, 3. h Or, to be in pain. i Or, every whit of it uttereth, &c. i Gen. 6. 17. Job 38. 8, 25. k Ps. 10. 16. 1 Ps. 28. 8.

PSALM XXX. * Deut. 20. 5. 2 Sam. 5. 11. & 6. 20. a Ps. 28. 9. b Ps. 25. 2. & 35. 19, 24. c Ps. 6. 2. & 103. 3. d Ps. 86. 13. e Ps. 28. 1. f 1 Chron. 16. 4. Ps. 97. 12. a Or, to the memorial. g Ps. 103. 9. Isai. 26. 20. & 54. 7, 8. 2 Cor. 4. 17. b Heb. there is but a moment in his anger. h Ps. 63. 3. c Heb. in the evening. i Ps. 126. 5. d Heb. singing. k Job 29. 18. e Heb. settled strength for my mountain. 1 Ps. 104. 29. m Ps. 6. 5. & 88. 11. & 115. 17. & 118. 17. Isai. 38. 18. n 2 Sam. 6. 14. Isai. 61. 3. Jer. 31. 4. f That is, my tongue, or, my soul: See Gen. 49. 6. Ps. 16. 9. & 57. 8.

PSALM XXXI.

1 David, shewing his confidence in God, craveth his help. 7 He rejoiceth in his mercy. 9 He prayeth in his calamity. 19 He praiseth God for his goodness.

¶ To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

IN^a thee, O LORD, do I put my trust; let me never be ashamed: ^b deliver me in thy righteousness.

2 ^c Bow down thine ear to me; deliver me speedily: be thou ^a my strong rock, for an house of defence to save me.

3 ^d For thou *art* my rock and my fortress; therefore ^e for thy name's sake lead me, and guide me.

4 Pull me out of the net that they have laid privily for me: for thou *art* my strength.

5 ^f Into thine hand I commit my spirit: thou hast redeemed me, O LORD God of truth.

6 I have hated them ^g that regard lying vanities: but I trust in the LORD.

7 I will be glad and rejoice in thy mercy: for thou hast considered my trouble; thou hast ^h known my soul in adversities;

8 And hast not ⁱ shut me up into the hand of the enemy: ^k thou hast set my foot in a large room.

9 Have mercy upon me, O LORD, for I am in trouble: ^l mine eye is consumed with grief, *yea*, my soul and my belly.

10 For my life is spent with grief, and my years with sighing; my strength faileth because of mine iniquity, and ^m my bones are consumed.

11 ⁿ I was a reproach among all mine enemies, but ^o especially among my neighbours, and a fear to mine acquaintance: ^p they that did see me without fled from me.

12 ^q I am forgotten^r as a dead man out of mind: I am like ^b a broken vessel.

13 ^s For I have heard the slander of many: ^t fear *was* on every side: while

they ^u took counsel together against me, they devised to take away my life.

14 But I trusted in thee, O LORD: I said, Thou *art* my God.

15 My times *are* in thy hand: deliver me from the hand of mine enemies, and from them that persecute me.

16 ^v Make thy face to shine upon thy servant: save me for thy mercies' sake.

17 ^w Let me not be ashamed, O LORD; for I have called upon thee: let the wicked be ashamed, and ^x let them be silent in the grave.

18 ^y Let the lying lips be put to silence; which ^a speak ^d grievous things proudly and contemptuously against the righteous.

19 ^b *Oh* how great *is* thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee; *which* thou hast wrought for them that trust in thee before the sons of men!

20 ^c Thou shalt hide them in the secret of thy presence from the pride of man: ^d thou shalt keep them secretly in a pavilion from the strife of tongues.

21 Blessed *be* the LORD: for ^e he hath shewed me his marvellous kindness ^f in a ^e strong city.

22 For ^g I said in my haste, ^h I am cut off from before thine eyes: nevertheless thou heardest the ⁱ voice of my supplications when I cried unto thee.

23 ^j O love the LORD, all ye his saints: *for* the LORD preserveth the faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer.

24 ^k Be of good courage, and he shall strengthen your heart, all ye that hope in the LORD.

PSALM XXXII.

1 Blessedness consisteth in remission of sins. 3 Confession of sins giveth ease to the conscience. 8 God's promises bring joy.

¶ A Psalm of David, Maschil.

BLESSED *is* he whose ^a transgression is forgiven, *whose* sin is covered.

2 Blessed *is* the man unto whom the

PSALM XXXI. a Ps. 22. 5. & 25. 2. & 71. 1. Isai. 49. 23. b Ps. 143. 1. c Ps. 71. 2. d Heb. to me for a rock of strength. d Ps. 18. 1. e Ps. 93. 3. & 25. 11. f Luke 23. 45. Acts 7. 59. g Jonah 2. 8. h John 10. 27. i Deut. 32. 30. 1 Sam. 17. 46. & 24. 18. k Ps. 4. 1. & 18. 19. l Ps. 6. 7. m Ps. 3. 3. & 102. 3. n Ps. 41. 8. Isai. 53. 4. o Job 19. 13. Ps. 38. 11. & 88. 8. 18. p Ps. 64. 8. q Ps. 88. 4. 5. b Heb. a vessel that perisheth. r Jer. 20. 10. s Jer. 6. 25. & 20. 3. Lam. 2. 22. t Matt. 27. 1. u Num. 6. 25. 26. Ps. 4. 6. & 67. 1. x Ps. 25. 2. y 1 Sam. 2. 9. Ps. 115. 17. c Or, let them be

cut off for the grave. z Ps. 12. 3. a 1 Sam. 2. 3. Ps. 94. 4. Jude 15. d Heb. a hard thing. b Isai. 64. 4. 1 Cor. 2. 9. c Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. d Job 5. 21. e Ps. 17. 7. f 1 Sam. 23. 7. g Or, fenced city. g 1 Sam. 23. 26. Ps. 116. 11. h Isai. 38. 11. 12. Lam. 3. 54. Jonah 2. 4. i Ps. 34. 9. k Ps. 27. 14.

PSALM XXXII. a Or, A Psalm of David giving instruction. a Ps. 85. 2. Rom. 4. 6, 7, 8.

LORD ^b imputeth not iniquity, and ^c in whose spirit *there is* no guile.

3 When I kept silence, my bones waxed old through my roaring all the day long.

4 For day and night thy ^d hand was heavy upon me: my moisture is turned into the drought of summer. Selah.

5 I acknowledged my sin unto thee, and mine iniquity have I not hid. ^e I said, I will confess my transgressions unto the LORD; and thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin. Selah.

6 ^f For this shall every one that is godly ^g pray unto thee ^h in a time when thou mayest be found: surely in the floods of great waters they shall not come nigh unto him.

7 ⁱ Thou *art* my hiding place; thou shalt preserve me from trouble; thou shalt compass me about with ^j songs of deliverance. Selah.

8 I will instruct thee and teach thee in the way which thou shalt go: ^k I will guide thee with mine eye.

9 ^l Be ye not as the horse, *or* as the mule, *which* have ^m no understanding: whose mouth must be held in with bit and bridle, lest they come near unto thee.

10 ⁿ Many sorrows *shall be* to the wicked: but ^o he that trusteth in the LORD, mercy shall compass him about.

11 ^p Be glad in the LORD, and rejoice, ye righteous: and shout for joy, all *ye that are* upright in heart.

PSALM XXXIII.

¹ God is to be praised for his goodness, ⁶ for his power, ¹² and for his providence. ²⁰ Confidence is to be placed in God.

REJOICE ^a in the LORD, O ye righteous: *for* ^b praise is comely for the upright.

2 Praise the LORD with harp: sing unto him with the psaltery ^c and an instrument of ten strings.

3 ^d Sing unto him a new song; play skilfully with a loud noise.

4 For the word of the LORD *is* right; and all his works *are done* in truth.

5 ^e He loveth righteousness and judgment: ^f the earth is full of the ^g goodness of the LORD.

6 ^h By the word of the LORD were the heavens made; and ⁱ all the host of them ^j by the breath of his mouth.

7 ^k He gathereth the waters of the sea together as an heap: he layeth up the depth in storehouses.

8 Let all the earth fear the LORD: let all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of him.

9 For ^l he spake, and it was *done*; he commanded, and it stood fast.

10 ^m The LORD ⁿ bringeth the counsel of the heathen to nought: he maketh the devices of the people of none effect.

11 ^o The counsel of the LORD standeth for ever, the thoughts of his heart ^p to all generations.

12 ^q Blessed *is* the nation whose God *is* the LORD; *and* the people *whom* he hath ^r chosen for his own inheritance.

13 ^s The LORD looketh from heaven; he beholdeth all the sons of men.

14 From the place of his habitation he looketh upon all the inhabitants of the earth.

15 He fashioneth their hearts alike; ^t he considereth all their works.

16 ^u There is no king saved by the multitude of an host: a mighty man is not delivered by much strength.

17 ^v An horse *is* a vain thing for safety: neither shall he deliver *any* by his great strength.

18 ^w Behold, the eye of the LORD *is* ^x upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy;

^b 2 Cor. 5. 19. ^c John 1. 47. ^d 1 Sam. 5. 6, 11. Job 33. 7. Ps. 38. 2. ^e Prov. 28. 13. Isai. 65. 24. Luke 15. 18, 21, &c. 1 John 1. 9. ^f 1 Tim. 1. 16. ^g Isai. 55. 6. John 7. 34. ^h Heb. in a time of finding. ⁱ Ps. 9. 9. & 27. 5. & 31. 20. & 119. 114. ^j Ex. 15. 1. Judg. 5. 1. 2 Sam. 22. 1. ^k Heb. I will counsel thee, mine eye shall be upon thee. ^l Prov. 26. 3. James 3. 3. 1 Job 35. 11. ^m Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. ⁿ Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7. ^o Ps. 64. 10. & 68. 3. ^p Ps. 147. 1. ^q Ps. 92. 3. & 144. 9. ^r Ps. 147. 11. ^s Ps. 11. 7. & 45. 7.

^t Ps. 119. 64. ^u Or, mercy. ^v Gen. 1. 6, 7. Heb. 11. 3. 2 Pet. 3. 5. ^w Gen. 2. 1. ^x Job 26. 13. ^y Gen. 1. 9. Job 26. 10. & 38. 8. ^z Gen. 1. 3. Ps. 148. 5. ^{aa} Isai. 8. 10. & 19. 3. ^{ab} Heb. maketh frustrate. ^{ac} Job 23. 13. Prov. 19. 21. Isai. 46. 10. ^{ad} Heb. to generation and generation. ^{ae} Ps. 65. 4. & 144. 15. ^{af} Ex. 19. 5. Deut. 7. 6. ^{ag} 2 Chron. 16. 9. Job 28. 24. Ps. 11. 4. & 14. 2. ^{ah} Prov. 15. 3. ^{ai} Job 34. 21. Jer. 32. 19. ^{aj} Ps. 44. 6. ^{ak} Ps. 20. 7. & 147. 10. Prov. 21. 31. ^{al} Job 36. 7. Ps. 34. 15. 1 Pet. 3. 12.

19 To deliver their soul from death, and
to keep them alive in famine.

20 ^a Our soul waiteth for the LORD:
he is our help and our shield.

21 For our ^b heart shall rejoice in him,
because we have trusted in his holy name.

22 Let thy mercy, O LORD, be upon us,
according as we hope in thee.

PSALM XXXIV.

¹ David praiseth God, and exhorteth others thereto by his experience. ⁸ They are blessed that trust in God. ¹¹ He exhorteth to the fear of God. ¹⁵ The privileges of the righteous.

[¶] A Psalm of David, when he changed
his behaviour before ^a Abimelech; who
drove him away, and he departed.

I WILL ^a bless the LORD at all times:
his praise shall continually be in my
mouth.

2 My soul shall make her ^b boast in the
LORD: ^c the humble shall hear thereof, and
be glad.

3 O ^d magnify the LORD with me, and
let us exalt his name together.

4 I ^e sought the LORD, and he heard me,
and delivered me from all my fears.

5 ^b They looked unto him, and were
lightened: and their faces were not
ashamed.

6 ^f This poor man cried, and the LORD
heard him, and ^g saved him out of all his
troubles.

7 ^h The angel of the LORD ⁱ encampeth
round about them that fear him, and de-
livereth them.

8 O ^k taste and see that the LORD is
good: ^l blessed is the man that trusteth in
him.

9 ^m O fear the LORD, ye his saints: for
there is no want to them that fear him.

10 ⁿ The young lions do lack, and suffer
hunger: ^o but they that seek the LORD shall
not want any good thing.

11 Come, ye children, hearken unto me:
^p I will teach you the fear of the LORD.

12 ^q What man is he that desireth life,
and loveth many days, that he may see
good?

13 Keep thy tongue from evil, and thy
lips from ^r speaking guile.

14 ^s Depart from evil, and do good; ^t seek
peace, and pursue it.

15 ^u The eyes of the LORD are upon the
righteous, and his ears are open unto their
^x cry.

16 ^y The face of the LORD is against
them that do evil, ^z to cut off the remem-
brance of them from the earth.

17 The righteous cry, and ^a the LORD
heareth, and delivereth them out of all
their troubles.

18 ^b The LORD is nigh ^c unto them
that are of a broken heart; and saveth
^d such as be of a contrite spirit.

19 ^e Many are the afflictions of the
righteous: ^f but the LORD delivereth him
out of them all.

20 He keepeth all his bones: ^g not one
of them is broken.

21 ^h Evil shall slay the wicked: and
they that hate the righteous ⁱ shall be deso-
late.

22 The LORD ^j redeemeth the soul of
his servants: and none of them that trust
in him shall be desolate.

PSALM XXXV.

¹ David prayeth for his own safety, and his enemies' confusion. ¹¹ He complaineth of their wrongful dealing. ²² Thereby he inciteth God against them.

[¶] A Psalm of David.

PLEAD ^a my cause, O LORD, with them
that strive with me: ^b fight against
them that fight against me.

2 ^c Take hold of shield and buckler, and
stand up for mine help.

3 Draw out also the spear, and stop the
way against them that persecute me: say
unto my soul, I am thy salvation.

4 ^d Let them be confounded and put to
shame that seek after my soul: let them

^y Job 5. 20. Ps. 37. 19. ^z Ps. 62. 1, 5. & 130. 6. ^a Ps. 115. 9, 10, 11. ^b Ps. 13. 5.
Zech. 10. 7. John 16. 22.
PSALM XXXIV. ^a Or, *Achish*, 1 Sam. 21. 13. ^a Eph. 5. 20. 1 Thess. 5. 18.
² Thess. 1. 3. & 2. 13. ^b Jer. 9. 24. 1 Cor. 1. 31. 2 Cor. 10. 17. ^c Ps. 119. 74. & 142. 7.
^d Ps. 69. 30. Luke 1. 46. ^e Matt. 7. 7. Luke 11. 9. ^b Or, *They flowed* unto him.
^f Ps. 3. 4. ^g ver. 17. 19. ² Sam. 22. 1. ^h Dan. 6. 22. Heb. 1. 14. ⁱ See Gen. 32. 1, 2.
² Kings 6. 17. Zech. 9. 8. ^k 1 Pet. 2. 3. ^l Ps. 2. 12. ^m Ps. 31. 23. ⁿ Job 4. 10, 11.
^o Ps. 24. 11. ^p Ps. 32. 8. ^o 1 Pet. 3. 10, 11. ^r 1 Pet. 2. 22. ^s Ps. 37. 27. Isai. 1. 16.
VOL. I. Nos. 57 & 58.

17. ^t Rom. 12. 18. Heb. 12. 14. ^u Job 36. 7. Ps. 33. 18. 1 Pet. 3. 12. ^x ver. 6, 17.
^y Lev. 17. 10. Jer. 44. 11. Amos 9. 4. ^z Prov. 10. 7. ^a ver. 6, 15, 19. Ps. 145. 19, 20.
^b Ps. 145. 18. ^c Ps. 51. 17. Isai. 57. 15. & 61. 1. & 66. 2. ^c Heb. *to the broken of*
heart. ^d Heb. *contrite of spirit.* ^d Prov. 24. 16. 2 Tim. 3. 11, 12. ^e ver. 6, 17.
^f Johr. 19. 36. ^g Ps. 94. 23. ^e Or, *shall be guilty.* ^h 2 Sam. 4. 9. 1 Kings 1. 29. Ps.
71. 23. & 103. 4. Lam. 3. 58.
PSALM XXXV. ^a Ps. 43. 1. & 119. 154. Lam. 3. 58. ^b Ex. 14. 25. ^c Isai. 42.
13. ^d ver. 26. Ps. 40. 14, 15. & 70. 2, 3.
673

be ^e turned back and brought to confusion that devise my hurt.

5 ^f Let them be as chaff before the wind: and let the angel of the LORD chase *them*.

6 Let their way be ^a ^e dark and slippery: and let the angel of the LORD persecute them.

7 For without cause have they ^b hid for me their net *in* a pit, *which* without cause they have digged for my soul.

8 Let ⁱ destruction come upon him ^b at unawares; and ^k let his net that he hath hid catch himself: into that very destruction let him fall.

9 And my soul shall be joyful in the LORD: ^l it shall rejoice in his salvation.

10 ^m All my bones shall say, LORD, ⁿ who *is* like unto thee, which deliverest the poor from him that is too strong for him, yea, the poor and the needy from him that spoileth him?

11 ^o False witnesses did rise up; ^d they laid to my charge *things* that I knew not.

12 ^p They rewarded me evil for good to the ^e spoiling of my soul.

13 But as for me, ^q when they were sick, my clothing *was* sackcloth: I ^f humbled my soul with fasting; ^r and my prayer returned into mine own bosom.

14 I ^e behaved myself ^b as though *he had been* my friend *or* brother: I bowed down heavily, as one that mourneth *for his* mother.

15 But in mine ⁱ adversity they rejoiced, and gathered themselves together: *yea*, ^u the abjects gathered themselves together against me, and I knew *it* not; they did ^t tear *me*, and ceased not:

16 With hypocritical mockers in feasts, ^v they gnashed upon me with their teeth.

17 LORD, how long wilt thou ^x look on? rescue my soul from their destructions, ^k ^y my darling from the lions.

18 ^z I will give thee thanks in the great congregation: I will praise thee among ^l much people.

19 ^a Let not them that are mine enemies ^m wrongfully rejoice over me: *neither* ^b let them wink with the eye ^c that hate me without a cause.

20 For they speak not peace: but they devise deceitful matters against *them that* are quiet in the land.

21 Yea, they ^d opened their mouth wide against me, *and* said, ^e Aha, aha, our eye hath seen *it*.

22 *This* thou hast ^f seen, O LORD: ^e keep not silence: O LORD, be not ^b far from me.

23 ⁱ Stir up thyself, and awake to my judgment, *even* unto my cause, my God and my LORD.

24 ^k Judge me, O LORD my God, ^l according to thy righteousness; and ^m let them not rejoice over me.

25 ⁿ Let them not say in their hearts, ⁿ Ah, so would we have it: let them not say, ^o We have swallowed him up.

26 ^p Let them be ashamed and brought to confusion together that rejoice at mine hurt: let them be ^q clothed with shame and dishonour that ^r magnify *themselves* against me.

27 ^s Let them shout for joy, and be glad, that favour ^o my righteous cause: yea, let them ^t say continually, Let the LORD be magnified, ^u which hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.

28 ^x And my tongue shall speak of thy righteousness *and* of thy praise all the day long.

PSALM XXXVI.

1 The grievous estate of the wicked. 5 The excellency of God's mercy. 10 David prayeth for favour to God's children.

¶ To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David the servant of the LORD.

^e Ps. 129. 5. ^f Job 21. 18. Ps. 1. 4. & 83. 13. Isai. 29. 5. Hos. 13. 3. ^a Heb. darkness and slipperiness. ^g Ps. 73. 18. Jer. 23. 12. ^h Ps. 9. 15. ⁱ 1 Thess. 5. 3. ^b Heb. which he knoweth not of. ^k Ps. 7. 15, 16. & 57. 6. & 141. 9. 10. Prov. 5. 22. ^l Ps. 13. 5. ^m See Ps. 51. 8. ⁿ Ex. 15. 11. Ps. 71. 19. ^c Heb. Witnesses of wrong. ^o Ps. 27. 12. ^d Heb. they asked me. ^p Ps. 38. 20. & 109. 3, 4, 5. Jer. 18. 20. John 10. 32. ^e Heb. depriving. ^q Job 30. 25. Ps. 69. 10, 11. ^f Or, afflicted. ^r Matt. 10. 13. Luke 10. 6. ^g Heb. walked. ^h Heb. as a friend, as a brother to me. ⁱ Heb. halting. Ps. 38. 17. ^s Job 30. 1, 8, 12. ^t Job 16. 9. ^u Job 16. 9. Ps. 37. 12. Lam. 2. 16. ^x Hab. 1. 13. ^k Heb. my only one. ^y Ps. 22. 20. ^z Ps. 22. 25, 31. & 40. 9, 10. &

111. 1. ^l Heb. strong. ^a Ps. 13. 4. & 25. 2. & 38. 16. ^m Heb. falsely. Ps. 38. 19. ^b Job 15. 12. Prov. 6. 13. & 10. 10. ^c Ps. 69. 4. & 109. 3. & 119. 161. Lam. 3. 52. John 15. 25. ^d Ps. 22. 13. ^e Ps. 40. 15. & 54. 7. & 70. 3. ^f Ex. 3. 7. Acts 7. 34. ^g Ps. 28. 1. & 83. 1. ^h Ps. 10. 1. & 22. 11, 19. & 38. 21. & 71. 12. ⁱ Ps. 44. 23. & 80. 2. ^k Ps. 26. 1. ^l 2 Thess. 1. 6. ^m ver. 19. ⁿ Ps. 27. 12. & 70. 3. & 140. 8. ^o Heb. Ah, ah, our soul. ^p Lam. 2. 16. ^q verse 4. Ps. 40. 14. ^r Ps. 109. 29. & 132. 18. ^s Ps. 38. 16. ^t Rom. 12. 15. 1 Cor. 12. 26. ^u Heb. my righteousness, Prov. 8. 18. ^v Ps. 70. 4. ^w Ps. 149. 4. ^x Ps. 50. 15. & 51. 14. & 17. 24.

THE transgression of the wicked saith within my heart, *that* ^a *there is no fear of God before his eyes.*

2 For ^b he flattereth himself in his own eyes, ^a until his iniquity be found to be hateful.

3 The words of his mouth *are* iniquity and ^c deceit: ^d he hath left off to be wise, *and* to do good.

4 ^e He deviseth ^b mischief upon his bed; he setteth himself ^f in a way *that is* not good; he abhorreth not evil.

5 ^g Thy mercy, O LORD, *is* in the heavens; *and* thy faithfulness *reacheth* unto the clouds.

6 Thy righteousness *is* like ^e the great mountains; ^h thy judgments *are* a great deep: O LORD, ⁱ thou preservest man and beast.

7 ^k How ^d excellent *is* thy lovingkindness, O God! therefore the children of men ^l put their trust under the shadow of thy wings.

8 ^m They shall be ^e abundantly satisfied with the fatness of thy house; and thou shalt make them drink of ⁿ the river ^o of thy pleasures.

9 ^p For with thee *is* the fountain of life: ^q in thy light shall we see light.

10 O ^r continue thy lovingkindness ^r unto them that know thee; and thy righteousness to the ^s upright in heart.

11 Let not the foot of pride come against me, and let not the hand of the wicked remove me.

12 There are the workers of iniquity fallen: they are cast down, ^t and shall not be able to rise.

PSALM XXXVII.

David persuadeth to patience and confidence in God, by the different estate of the godly and the wicked.

¶ A Psalm of David.

FRET ^a not thyself because of evildoers, neither be thou envious against the workers of iniquity.

2 For they shall soon be cut down ^b like the grass, and wither as the green herb.

3 Trust in the LORD, and do good; *so* shalt thou dwell in the land, and ^a verily thou shalt be fed.

4 ^c Delight thyself also in the LORD; and he shall give thee the desires of thine heart.

5 ^b ^d Commit thy way unto the LORD; trust also in him; and he shall bring *it* to pass.

6 ^e And he shall bring forth thy righteousness as the light, and thy judgment as the noonday.

7 ^f ^c Rest in the LORD, ^g and wait patiently for him: ^h fret not thyself because of him who prospereth in his way, because of the man who bringeth wicked devices to pass.

8 Cease from anger, and forsake wrath: ⁱ fret not thyself in any wise to do evil.

9 ^k For evildoers shall be cut off: but those that wait upon the LORD, they shall ^l inherit the earth.

10 For ^m yet a little while, and the wicked *shall not be*: yea, ⁿ thou shalt diligently consider his place, and it *shall not be*.

11 ^o But the meek shall inherit the earth; and shall delight themselves in the abundance of peace.

12 The wicked ^d plotteth against the just, ^p and gnasheth upon him with his teeth.

13 ^q The LORD shall laugh at him; for he seeth that ^r his day is coming.

14 The wicked have drawn out the sword, and have bent their bow, to cast down the poor and needy, *and* to slay ^e such as be of upright conversation.

15 ^s Their sword shall enter into their own heart, and their bows shall be broken.

16 ^t A little that a righteous man hath *is* better than the riches of many wicked.

PSALM XXXVI. a Rom 3. 18. b Dent. 29. 19. Ps. 10. 3. & 49. 18. c Heb. to find his iniquity to hate. d Ps. 12. 2. e Jer. 4. 22. f Prov. 4. 16. Micah 2. 1. g Or, vanity. h Isai. 65. 2. i Ps. 57. 10. & 108. 4. j Heb. the mountains of God. k Job 11. 8. Ps. 77. 19. Rom. 11. 32. l Job 7. 30. Ps. 145. 9. 1 Tim. 1. 10. m Ps. 31. 19. n Heb. precious. o Ruth 2. 12. Ps. 17. 8. & 91. 4. p Ps. 65. 4. q Heb. watered. r Job 20. 17. Rev. 22. 1. s Ps. 16. 11. t Jer. 2. 13. John 4. 10. 14. u 1 Pet. 2. 9. f Heb. drawn out at length. r Jer. 22. 16. s Ps. 7. 10. & 94. 15. & 97. 11. t Ps. 1. 5. PSALM XXXVII. a ver. 7. Ps. 73. 3. Prov. 23. 17. & 24. 1, 19. b Ps. 90. 5, 6.

a Heb. in truth, or, stablishness. c Is. 58. 14. b Heb. Roll thy way upon the LORD. d Ps. 55. 22. Prov. 16. 3. Matt. 6. 25. Luke 12. 22. 1 Pet. 5. 7. e Job 11. 17. Micah 7. 9. f Ps. 62. 1. g Heb. Be silent to the LORD. h Is. 30. 15. Lam. 3. 26. i ver. 1, 8. Jer. 12. 1. j Ps. 73. 3. Ephes. 4. 26. k Job 27. 13. 14. l ver. 11, 22, 29. Is. 57. 13. m Heb. 10. 36, 37. n Job 7. 10. & 20. 9. o Matt. 5. 5. d Or, practise. p Ps. 35. 16. q Ps. 2. 4. r 1 Sam. 26. 10. e Heb. the upright of way. s Micah 5. 6. t Prov. 15. 16. & 16. 8. 1 Tim. 6. 6.

17 For ^uthe arms of the wicked shall be broken: but the LORD upholdeth the righteous.

18 The LORD ^xknoweth the days of the upright: and their inheritance shall be ^yfor ever.

19 They shall not be ashamed in the evil time: and ^zin the days of famine they shall be satisfied.

20 But the wicked shall perish, and the enemies of the LORD *shall be* as ^athe fat of lambs: they shall consume; ^binto smoke shall they consume away.

21 The wicked borroweth, and payeth not again: but ^cthe righteous sheweth mercy, and giveth.

22 ^dFor *such as be* blessed of him shall inherit the earth; and *they that be* cursed of him ^eshall be cut off.

23 ^fThe steps of a *good* man are ^gordered by the LORD: and he delighteth in his way.

24 ^hThough he fall, he shall not be utterly cast down: for the LORD upholdeth *him with* his hand.

25 I have been young, and *now* am old; yet have I not seen the righteous forsaken, nor his seed ⁱbegging bread.

26 ^j*He is* ^kever merciful, and lendeth; and his seed *is* blessed.

27 ^lDepart from evil, and do good; and dwell for evermore.

28 For the LORD ^mloveth judgment, and forsaketh not his saints; they are preserved for ever: ⁿbut the seed of the wicked shall be cut off.

29 ^oThe righteous shall inherit the land, and dwell therein for ever.

30 ^pThe mouth of the righteous speaketh wisdom, and his tongue talketh of judgment.

31 ^qThe law of his God *is* in his heart; none of his ^rsteps shall slide.

32 The wicked ^swatcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slay him.

33 The LORD ^twill not leave him in his hands, nor ^ucondemn him when he is judged.

34 ^vWait on the LORD, and keep his way, and he shall exalt thee to inherit the land: ^wwhen the wicked are cut off, thou shalt see *it*.

35 ^xI have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like ^ya green bay tree.

36 Yet he ^zpassed away, and, lo, he *was* not: yea, I sought him, but he could not be found.

37 Mark the perfect *man*, and behold the upright: for ^athe end of *that* man *is* peace.

38 ^bBut the transgressors shall be destroyed together: the end of the wicked shall be cut off.

39 But ^cthe salvation of the righteous *is* of the LORD: *he is* their strength ^din the time of trouble.

40 And ^ethe LORD shall help them, and deliver them: he shall deliver them from the wicked, and save them, ^fbecause they trust in him.

PSALM XXXVIII.

David moveth God to take compassion of his pitiful case.

¶ A Psalm of David, ^gto bring to remembrance.

O ^hLORD, rebuke me not in thy wrath: neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.

2 For ⁱthine arrows stick fast in me, and ^jthy hand presseth me sore.

3 *There is* no soundness in my flesh because of thine anger; ^kneither *is there any* ^lrest in my bones because of my sin.

4 For ^mmine iniquities are gone over mine head: as an heavy burden they are too ⁿheavy for me.

5 My wounds stink *and* are corrupt because of my foolishness.

^u Job 38. 15. Ps. 10. 15. Ezek. 30. 21. &c. ^x Ps. 1. 6. ^y Isai. 60. 21. ^z Job 5. 20. Ps. 33. 19. ^f Heb. the preciousness of lambs. ^a Ps. 102. 3. ^b Ps. 112. 5. 9. ^c Prov. 3. 33. ^d ver. 9. ^e 1 Sam. 2. 9. Prov. 16. 9. ^g Or, established. ^f Ps. 34. 19. 20. & 40. 2. & 91. 12. Prov. 24. 16. Mic. 7. 8. 2 Cor. 4. 9. ^g Job 15. 23. Ps. 59. 15. & 109. 10. ^h Deut. 15. 8. 10. Ps. 112. 5. 9. ⁱ Heb. all the day. ^j Ps. 34. 14. Isai. 1. 16. 17. ^k Ps. 11. 7. ^l Ps. 21. 10. Prov. 2. 22. Isai. 14. 20. ^m Prov. 2. 21. ⁿ Matt. 12. 35. ^o Deut. 6. 6. Ps. 40. 8. & 119. 98. Isai. 51. 7. ⁱ Or, goings. ^p Ps. 10. 8. ^q 2 Pet. 2. 9. ^r Ps.

109. 31. ^s ver. 9. Ps. 27. 14. Prov. 20. 22. ^t Ps. 52. 5. 6. & 91. 8. ^u Job 5. 3. ^k Or, a green tree that groweth in his own soil. ^x Job 20. 5. &c. ^y Isai. 32. 17. & 57. 2. ^z Ps. 1. 4. & 52. 5. ^a Ps. 3. 8. ^b Ps. 9. 9. ^c Isai. 31. 5. ^d 1 Chron. 5. 20. Dan. 3. 17. ^e 8. & 6. 23.

PSALM XXXVIII. ^{*} Ps. 70. title. ^a Ps. 6. 1. ^b Job 6. 4. ^c Ps. 32. 4. ^d Ps. 6. 2. ^e Heb. peace, or, health. ^e Ezra 9. 6. Ps. 40. 12. ^f Matt. 11. 28.

6 I am ^btroubled; ^eI am bowed down greatly; ^hI go mourning all the day long.

7 For my loins are filled with a ⁱloathsome disease: and there is ^kno soundness in my flesh.

8 I am feeble and sore broken: ^lI have roared by reason of the disquietness of my heart.

9 LORD, ^aall my desire is before thee; and my groaning is not hid from thee.

10 My heart panteth, my strength faileth me: as for ^mthe light of mine eyes, it also ^cis gone from me.

11 ⁿMy lovers and my friends ^ostand aloof from my ^dsore; and ^emy kinsmen ^pstand afar off.

12 They also that seek after my life ^alay snares for me: and they that seek my hurt ^rspeak mischievous things, and ⁱimagine deceits all the day long.

13 But ^tI, as a deaf man, heard not; ^uand I was as a man dumb that openeth not his mouth.

14 Thus I was as a man that heareth not, and in whose mouth are no reproofs.

15 For ^fin thee, O LORD, ^xdo I hope: thou wilt ^ghear, O LORD my God.

16 For I said, *Hear me*, ^ylest otherwise they should rejoice over me: when my ^zfoot slippeth, they ^amagnify themselves against me.

17 For I *am* ready ^bto halt, and my sorrow is continually before me.

18 For I will ^bdeclare mine iniquity; I will be ^csorry for my sin.

19 But mine enemies ⁱare lively, and they are strong: and they that ^dhate me wrongfully are multiplied.

20 They also ^ethat render evil for good are mine adversaries; ^fbecause I follow the thing that good is.

21 Forsake me not, O LORD: O my God, ^gbe not far from me.

22 Make ^khaste to help me, O LORD my salvation.

PSALM XXXIX.

1 David's care of his thoughts. 4 The consideration of the brevity and vanity of life, 7 the reverence of God's judgments, 10 and prayer, are his bridles of impatency.

¶ To the chief Musician, even to ^{*}Jeduthun, A Psalm of David.

I SAID, I will ^atake heed to my ways, that I sin not with my tongue: I will keep ^bmy mouth with a bridle, ^cwhile the wicked is before me.

2 ^dI was dumb with silence, I held my peace, even from good; and my sorrow was ^bstirred.

3 My heart was hot within me, while I was musing ^ethe fire burned: then spake I with my tongue,

4 LORD, ^fmake me to know mine end, and the measure of my days, what it is; that I may know ^chow frail I am.

5 Behold, thou hast made my days as an handbreadth; and ^gmine age is as nothing before thee: ^hverily every man ^dat his best state is altogether vanity. Selah.

6 Surely every man walketh in ⁱa vain shew: surely they are disquieted in vain: ^khe heapeth up riches, and knoweth not who shall gather them.

7 And now, LORD, what wait I for? ^lmy hope is in thee.

8 Deliver me from all my transgressions: make me not ^mthe reproach of the foolish.

9 ⁿI was dumb, I opened not my mouth; because ^othou didst it.

10 ^pRemove thy stroke away from me: I am consumed by the ^fblow of thine hand.

11 When thou with rebukes dost correct man for iniquity, thou makest ^qhis beauty ^ato consume away like a moth: ^rsurely every man is vanity. Selah.

^b Heb. *veried*. ^g Ps. 35. 14. ^h Job 39. 22. Ps. 42. 9. & 43. 2. ⁱ Job 7. 5. ^k ver. 3. ^l Job 3. 24. Ps. 22. 1. Isai. 59. 11. ^m Ps. 6. 7. & 88. 9. ^e Heb. *is not with me*. ⁿ Ps. 31. 11. ^o Luke 10. 31. 32. ^d Heb. *stroke*. ^e Or, *my neighbours*. ^p Luke 23. 49. ^q 2 Sam. 17. 1. 2. 3. ^r 2 Sam. 16. 7. 8. ^s Ps. 35. 20. ^t See ⁱ Sam. 16. 10. ^u Ps. 59. 2. 9. ^f Or, *Uree do I wait for*. ^x 2 Sam. 16. 12. Ps. 39. 7. ^g Or, *answer*. ^y Ps. 13. 4. ^z Deut. 31. 35. ^a Ps. 35. 26. ^h Heb. *for halting*. Ps. 33. 15. ^b Ps. 32. 5. Prov. 28. 13. ^c 2 Cor. 7. 9. 10. ⁱ Heb. *being living, are stronger*. ^d Ps. 35. 19. ^e Ps. 35. 12. ^f See 1 John 3. 12. & 1 Pet. 3. 13. ^g Ps. 35. 22. ^k Heb. *for my help*. ^h Ps. 27. 1. & 62. 2. 6. Isai. 12. 2.

PSALM XXXIX. * 1 Chron. 16. 41. & 25. 1. Ps. 62. & 77. title. ^a 1 Kings 2. 4. 2 Kings 10. 31. ^a Heb. *a bridle, or, muzzle for my mouth*. ^b Ps. 141. 3. James 3. 2. ^c Col. 4. 5. ^d Ps. 38. 13. ^b Heb. *troubled*. ^e Jer. 20. 9. ^f Ps. 91. 12. & 119. 84. ^c Or, *what time I have here*. ^g Ps. 90. 4. ^h ver. 11. Ps. 63. 9. & 114. 1. ^d Heb. *settled*. ^e Heb. *an image*. ⁱ 1 Cor. 7. 31. James 4. 14. ^k Job 7. 17. Eccles. 2. 18. 21. 25. & 5. 14. Luke 12. 20. 21. ^l Ps. 38. 15. ^m Ps. 41. 13. & 79. 4. ⁿ Lev. 10. 3. Job 40. 4. 5. Ps. 38. 13. ^o 2 Sam. 16. 10. Job 2. 10. ^p Job 9. 31. & 13. 21. ^f Heb. *conflict*. ^g H. b. *that which is to be desired in him to melt away*. ^q Job 4. 19. & 13. 28. Isai. 50. 9. Hos. 5. 12. ^r ver. 5.

12 Hear my prayer, O LORD, and give ear unto my cry; hold not thy peace at my tears: ^afor I *am* a stranger with thee, *and* a sojourner, ^tas all my fathers *were*.

13 ^uO spare me, that I may recover strength, before I go hence, and ^xbe no more.

PSALM XL.

1 *The benefit of confidence in God.* 6 *Obedience is the best sacrifice.* 11 *The sense of David's evils inflameth his prayer.*

¶ To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

I ^a*WAITED* patiently for the LORD; and he inclined unto me, and heard my cry.

2 He brought me up also out of ^ban horrible pit, out of ^bthe miry clay, and ^cset my feet upon a rock, *and* ^destablished my goings.

3 ^eAnd he hath put a new song in my mouth, *even* praise unto our God: ^fmany shall see *it*, and fear, and shall trust in the LORD.

4 ^gBlessed is that man that maketh the LORD his trust, and ^hrespecteth not the proud, nor such as ⁱturn aside to lies.

5 ^kMany, O LORD my God, *are* thy wonderful works *which* thou hast done, ^land thy thoughts *which are* to us-ward: ^cthey cannot be reckoned up in order unto thee: *if* I would declare and speak of *them*, they are more than can be numbered.

6 ^mSacrifice and offering thou didst not desire; mine ears hast thou ^dopened: burnt offering and sin offering hast thou not required.

7 Then said I, Lo, I come: in the volume of the book *it is* ⁿwritten of me,

8 ^oI delight to do thy will, O my God: yea, thy law *is* ^pwithin my heart.

9 ^qI have preached righteousness in the great congregation: lo, ^rI have not refrained my lips, O LORD, ^sthou knowest.

10 ^tI have not hid thy righteousness within my heart; I have declared thy faithfulness and thy salvation: I have not concealed thy lovingkindness and thy truth from the great congregation.

11 Withhold not thou thy tender mercies from me, O LORD: ^ulet thy lovingkindness and thy truth continually preserve me.

12 For innumerable evils have compassed me about: ^xmine iniquities have taken hold upon me, so that I am not able to look up; they are more than the hairs of mine head: therefore ^ymy heart ^ffail-eth me.

13 ^zBe pleased, O LORD, to deliver me: O LORD, make haste to help me.

14 ^aLet them be ashamed and confounded together that seek after my soul to destroy it; let them be driven backward and put to shame that wish me evil.

15 ^bLet them be ^cdesolate for a reward of their shame that say unto me, Aha, aha.

16 ^dLet all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation ^esay continually, The LORD be magnified.

17 ^fBut I *am* poor and needy; *yet* ^gthe LORD thinketh upon me: thou *art* my help and my deliverer; make no tarrying, O my God.

PSALM XLI.

1 *God's care of the poor.* 4 *David complaineth of his enemies' treachery.* 10 *He fleeth to God for succour.*

¶ To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

BLESSED ^ais he that considereth ^athe poor: the LORD will deliver him ^bin time of trouble.

2 The LORD will preserve him, and keep him alive; *and* he shall be blessed upon the earth: ^band ^cthou wilt not deliver him unto the will of his enemies.

3 The LORD will strengthen him upon

^a Lev. 25. 23. 1 Chron. 29. 15. Ps. 119. 19. 2 Cor. 5. 6. Heb. 11. 13. 1 Pet. 1. 17. & 2. 11. t Gen. 47. 9. u Job 10. 20, 21. & 14. 5, 6. x Job 14. 10, 11, 12.

PSALM XL. a Heb. *In waiting I waited.* a Ps. 27. 14. & 37. 7. b Heb. *a pit of noise.* b Ps. 119. 2. 14. c Ps. 27. 5. d Ps. 37. 23. e Ps. 33. 3. f Ps. 52. 6. g Ps. 34. 8. Jer. 17. 7. h Ps. 101. 3. 7. i Ps. 125. 5. k Ex. 11. 15. Job 5. 9. & 9. 10. Ps. 71. 15. & 92. 5. & 139. 6, 17. l Isai. 55. 8. c Or, *none can order them unto thee.* m 1 Sam. 15. 22. Ps. 50. 8. & 51. 16. Isai. 1. 11. & 66. 3. Hos. 6. 6. Matt. 9. 13. & 12. 7. Heb. 10. 5. d Heb. *digged.* Ex. 21. 6. n Luke 24. 44. o Ps. 119. 16. 24, 47, 92. John 4. 34. Rom. 7. 22.

e Heb. *in the midst of my bowels.* p Ps. 37. 31. Jer. 31. 33. 2 Cor. 3. 3. q Ps. 22. 23, 25 & 35. 18. r Ps. 119. 13. s Ps. 139. 2. t Acts 20. 20, 27. u Ps. 43. 3. & 57. 3. & 61. 7. x Ps. 38. 4. y Ps. 73. 26. f Heb. *forsaketh.* z Ps. 70. 1. & c. a Ps. 35. 1, 26. & 70. 2, 3. & 71. 13. b Ps. 70. 3. c Ps. 73. 19. d Ps. 70. 4. e Ps. 35. 27. f Ps. 70. 5. g 1 Pet. 5. 7. PSALM XLI. a Prov. 14. 21. a Or, *the weak, or, sick.* b Heb. *in the day of evil.* b Ps. 27. 12. c Or, *do not thou deliver.* 678

the bed of languishing : thou wilt ^d make all his bed in his sickness.

4 I said, LORD, be merciful unto me : ^e heal my soul ; for I have sinned against thee.

5 Mine enemies speak evil of me, When shall he die, and his name perish ?

6 And if he come to see *me*, he ^d speaketh vanity : his heart gathereth iniquity to itself ; *when* he goeth abroad, he telleth *it*.

7 All that hate me whisper together against me : against me do they devise ^e my hurt.

8 ^f An evil disease, *say they*, cleaveth fast unto him : and *now* that he lieth he shall rise up no more.

9 ^e Yea, ^g mine own familiar friend, in whom I trusted, ^f which did eat of my bread, hath ^h lifted up *his* heel against me.

10 But thou, O LORD, be merciful unto me, and raise me up, that I may requite them.

11 By this I know that thou favourest me, because mine enemy doth not triumph over me.

12 And as for me, thou upholdest me in mine integrity, and ^e setteth me before thy face for ever.

13 ^b Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel from everlasting, and to everlasting. Amen, and Amen.

PSALM XLII.

1 *David's zeal to serve God in the temple.* 5 *He encourageth his soul to trust in God.* [1023.]

¶ To the chief Musician, ^a Maschil, for the sons of Korah.

AS the hart ^b panteth after the water brooks, so panteth my soul after thee, O God.

2 ^a My soul thirsteth for God, for ^b the living God : when shall I come and appear before God ?

3 ^c My tears have been my meat day

and night, while ^d they continually say unto me, Where *is* thy God ?

4 When I remember these *things*, ^e I pour out my soul in me : for I had gone with the multitude, ^f I went with them to the house of God, with the voice of joy and praise, with a multitude that kept holiday.

5 ^g Why art thou ^e cast down, O my soul ? and *why* art thou disquieted in me ? ^h hope thou in God : for I shall yet ^d praise him ^e for the help of his countenance.

6 O my God, my soul is cast down within me : therefore will I remember thee from the land of Jordan, and of the Hermonites, from ^f the hill Mizar.

7 ⁱ Deep calleth unto deep at the noise of thy waterspouts : ^k all thy waves and thy billows are gone over me.

8 *Yet* the LORD will ^l command his lovingkindness in the day time, and ^m in the night his song *shall be* with me, *and* my prayer unto the God of my life.

9 I will say unto God my rock, Why hast thou forgotten me ? ⁿ why go I mourning because of the oppression of the enemy ?

10 *As* with a ^o sword in my bones, mine enemies reproach me ; ^e while they say daily unto me, Where *is* thy God ?

11 ^p Why art thou cast down, O my soul ? and why art thou disquieted within me ? hope thou in God : for I shall yet praise him, *who is* the health of my countenance, and my God.

PSALM XLIII.

1 *David, praying to be restored to the temple, promiseth to serve God joyfully.* 5 *He encourageth his soul to trust in God.* [1023.]

JUDGE me, O God, and ^b plead my cause against an ^a ungodly nation : O deliver me ^b from the deceitful and unjust man.

2 For thou *art* the God of ^e my strength :

^d Heb. turn. ^e 2 Chron. 30. 20. Ps. 6. 2. & 147. 3. ^d Ps. 12. 2. Prov. 26. 24. 25. 26. ^e Heb. evil to me. ^f Heb. A thing of Belial. ^e 2 Sam. 15. 12. Job 19. 19. Ps. 55. 12. 13. 20. Jer. 20. 10. ^g Heb. the man of my peace. ^f Obad. 7. John 13. 18. ^a Heb. magnified. ^g Job 36. 7. Ps. 34. 15. ^h Ps. 106. 48.
 PSALM XLII. ^a Or, A Psalm giving instruction of the sons, &c. See 1 Chron. 6. 33. 37. & 25. 5. ^b Heb. brayeth. ^a Ps. 63. 1. & 84. 2. John 7. 37. ^b 1 Thess. 1. 9. ^c Ps. 80. 5. & 102. 9. ^d verse 10. Ps. 79. 10. & 115. 2. ^e Job 30. 16. Ps. 62. 8. ^f Is.

30. 29. ^g ver. 11. & Ps. 43. 5. ^e Heb. bowed down. ^h Lam. 3. 24. ^d Or, give thanks. ^e Or, his presence is salvation. ^f Or, the little hill. Ps. 133. 3. ⁱ Jer. 4. 20. Ezek. 7. 26. ^k Ps. 88. 7. Jonah 2. 3. ^l Lev. 25. 21. Deut. 28. 8. Ps. 133. 3. ^m Job 35. 10. Ps. 32. 7. & 63. 6. & 149. 5. ⁿ Ps. 38. 6. & 43. 2. ^g Or, killing. ^o verse 3. Joel 2. 17. Micah 7. 10. ^p verse 9. & Ps. 43. 5.
 PSALM XLIII. ^a Ps. 26. 1. & 35. 24. ^b Ps. 35. 1. ^a Or, unmerciful. ^b Heb. from a man of deceit and iniquity. ^c Ps. 28. 7.
 679

why dost thou cast me off? ^d why go I mourning because of the oppression of the enemy?

3 ^e O send out thy light and thy truth: let them lead me; let them bring me unto ^f thy holy hill, and to thy tabernacles.

4 Then will I go unto the altar of God, unto God ^e my exceeding joy: yea, upon the harp will I praise thee, O God my God.

5 ^g Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted within me? hope in God: for I shall yet praise him, *who is* the health of my countenance, and my God.

PSALM XLIV.

1 *The church, in memory of former favours, 7 complaineth of her present evils. 17 Professing her integrity, 24 she fervently prayeth for succour.*

¶ To the chief Musician for the sons of Korah, Maschil.

WE have heard with our ears, O God, ^a our fathers have told us, *what* work thou didst in their days, in the times of old.

2 *How* ^b thou didst drive out the heathen with thy hand, and plantedst them; *how* thou didst afflict the people, and cast them out.

3 For ^c they got not the land in possession by their own sword, neither did their own arm save them: but thy right hand, and thine arm, and the light of thy countenance, ^d because thou hadst a favour unto them.

4 ^e Thou art my king, O God: command deliverances for Jacob.

5 Through thee ^f will we push down our enemies: through thy name will we tread them under that rise up against us.

6 For ^g I will not trust in my bow, neither shall my sword save me.

7 But thou hast saved us from our enemies, and hast ^h put them to shame that hated us.

8 ⁱ In God we boast all the day long, and praise thy name for ever. Selah.

9 But ^k thou hast cast off, and put us to shame; and goest not forth with our armies.

10 Thou makest us to ^l turn back from the enemy: and they which hate us spoil for themselves.

11 ^m Thou hast given us ^a like sheep appointed for meat; and hast ⁿ scattered us among the heathen.

12 ^o Thou sellest thy people ^b for nought, and dost not increase *thy wealth* by their price.

13 ^p Thou makest us a reproach to our neighbours, a scorn and a derision to them that are round about us.

14 ^q Thou makest us a byword among the heathen, ^r a shaking of the head among the people.

15 My confusion *is* continually before me, and the shame of my face hath covered me,

16 For the voice of him that reproacheth and blasphemeth; ^s by reason of the enemy and avenger.

17 ^t All this is come upon us; yet have we not forgotten thee, neither have we dealt falsely in thy covenant.

18 Our heart is not turned back, ^u neither have our ^e steps declined from thy way;

19 Though thou hast sore broken us in ^x the place of dragons, and covered us ^y with the shadow of death.

20 If we have forgotten the name of our God, or ^z stretched out our hands to a strange god;

21 ^a Shall not God search this out? for he knoweth the secrets of the heart.

22 ^b Yea, for thy sake are we killed all the day long; we are counted as sheep for the slaughter.

^d Ps. 42. 9. ^e Ps. 40. 11. & 57. 3. ^f Ps. 3. 4. ^c Heb. the gladness of my joy. ^g Ps. 42. 5, 11.
 PSALM XLIV. ^a Ex. 12. 26, 27. Ps. 78. 3. ^b Ex. 15. 17. Deut. 7. 1. Ps. 78. 55. & 80. 8. ^c Deut. 8. 17. Josh. 24. 13. ^d Deut. 4. 37. & 7. 7, 8. ^e Ps. 74. 12. ^f Dan. 8. 4. ^g Ps. 33. 16. Hos. 1. 7. ^h Ps. 40. 14. ⁱ Ps. 34. 2. Jer. 9. 24. Rom. 2. 17. ^k Ps. 66. 10. & 74. 1. & 88. 14. & 89. 38. & 108. 11. ^l Lev. 26. 17. Deut. 28. 25. Josh. 7. 8, 12.

^m Rom. 8. 36. ⁿ Heb. as sheep of meat. ⁿ Deut. 4. 37. & 28. 64. Ps. 60. 1. ^o Isai. 52. 3, 4. Jer. 15. 13. ^p Heb. without riches. ^p Deut. 28. 37. Ps. 79. 4. & 80. 6. ^q Jer. 24. 9. ^r 2 Kings 19. 21. Job 16. 4. Ps. 22. 7. ^s Ps. 8. 2. ^t Dan. 9. 13. ^u Job 23. 11. Ps. 119. 51, 157. ^c Or, goings. ^x Isai. 34. 13. & 35. 7. ^y Ps. 23. 4. ^a Job 11. 13. Ps. 68. 31. ^a Job 31. 14. Ps. 139. 1. Jer. 17. 10. ^b Rom. 8. 36.

23 ^c Awake, why sleepest thou, O LORD? ^a arise, ^d cast us not off for ever.

24 ^e Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and forgettest our affliction and our oppression?

25 For ^f our soul is bowed down to the dust: our belly cleaveth unto the earth.

26 Arise ^d for our help, and redeem us for thy mercies' sake.

PSALM XLV.

1 The majesty and grace of Christ's kingdom. 10 The duty of the church, and the benefits thereof.

¶ To the chief Musician ^{*} upon Shoshannim, for the sons of Korah, ^a Maschil, A Song of loves.

MY heart ^b is inditing a good matter: I speak of the things which I have made touching the king: my tongue ^{is} the pen of a ready writer.

2 Thou art fairer than the children of men: ^a grace is poured into thy lips: therefore God hath blessed thee for ever.

3 Gird thy ^b sword upon ^{thy} thigh, ^c O most Mighty, with thy glory and thy majesty.

4 ^d And in thy majesty ^e ride prosperously, because of truth and meekness and righteousness; and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things.

5 Thine arrows ^{are} sharp in the heart of the king's enemies; ^{whereby} the people fall under thee.

6 ^e Thy throne, O God, ^{is} for ever and ever: the sceptre of thy kingdom ^{is} a right sceptre.

7 ^f Thou lovest righteousness, and hatest wickedness: therefore ^d ^g God, thy God, ^h hath anointed thee with the oil ⁱ of gladness above thy fellows.

8 ^k All thy garments ^{smell} of myrrh, and aloes, and cassia, out of the ivory palaces, whereby they have made thee glad.

9 ^l Kings' daughters ^{were} among thy

honourable women: ^m upon thy right hand did stand the queen in gold of Ophir.

10 Harken, O daughter, and consider, and incline thine ear; ⁿ forget also thine own people, and thy father's house;

11 So shall the king greatly desire thy beauty: ^o for he ^{is} thy LORD; and worship thou him.

12 And the daughter of Tyre ^{shall be} there with a gift; ^{even} ^p the rich among the people shall intreat ^q thy favour.

13 ^r The king's daughter ^{is} all glorious within: her clothing ^{is} of wrought gold.

14 ^s She shall be brought unto the king in raiment of needlework: the virgins her companions that follow her shall be brought unto thee.

15 With gladness and rejoicing shall they be brought: they shall enter into the king's palace.

16 Instead of thy fathers shall be thy children, ^t whom thou mayest make princes in all the earth.

17 ^u I will make thy name to be remembered in all generations: therefore shall the people praise thee for ever and ever.

PSALM XLVI.

1 The confidence which the church hath in God. 8 An exhortation to behold it.

¶ To the chief Musician ^a for the sons of Korah, ^{*} A Song upon ^{*} Alamoth.

GOD ^{is} our ^a refuge and strength, ^b a very present help in trouble.

2 Therefore will not we fear, though the earth be removed, and though the mountains be carried into ^b the midst of the sea;

3 ^c Though the waters thereof roar and be troubled, though the mountains shake with the swelling thereof. Selah.

4 There ^{is} ^d a river, the streams whereof shall make glad ^e the city of God, the holy place of the tabernacles of the most High.

^c Ps. 7. 6. & 35. 23. & 59. 4. 5. & 78. 65. ^d verse 9. ^e Job 13. 24. Ps. 13. 1. & 88. 14. ^f Ps. 119. 25. ^g Heb. a help for us.

PSALM XLV. ^{*} Ps. 69. & 80. title. ^a Or, of instruction. ^b Heb. boileth. or, bubbleth up. ^c Luke 4. 22. ^d Heb. 4. 12. Rev. 1. 16. & 19. 15. ^e Ps. 93. 2. Heb. 1. 8. ^f Ps. 33. 5. ^g Or. O God. ^h Isai. 61. 1. ⁱ 1 Kings 1. 39. 40. ^j Ps. 21. 6. ^k Cant. 1. 3. ^l Cant. 6. 8. VOL. I. Nos. 57 & 58. 4 U

^m See 1 Kings 2. 9. ⁿ See Deut. 21. 13. ^o Ps. 95. 6. Isai. 54. 5. ^p Ps. 22. 29. & 72. 10. Isai. 49. 23. & 60. 3. ^q Heb. thy face. ^r Rev. 19. 7. 8. ^s Cant. 1. 4. ^t 1 Pet. 2. 9. Rev. 1. 6. & 5. 10. & 20. 6. ^u Mal. 1. 11. PSALM XLVI. ^a Or, of. ^b Ps. 48. & 66. ^c 1 Chron. 15. 20. ^d Ps. 62. 7. 8. & 91. 2. & 142. 5. ^e Deut. 4. 7. Ps. 145. 18. ^f Heb. the heart of the seas. ^g Ps. 93. 3. 4. Jer. 5. 22. Matt. 7. 25. ^h See Isai. 8. 7. ⁱ Ps. 48. 1. 8. Isai. 60. 14. 681

5 God is ^fin the midst of her; she shall not be moved: God shall help her, ^eand *that* right early.

6 ^gThe heathen raged, the kingdoms were moved: he uttered his voice, ^hthe earth melted.

7 ⁱThe LORD of hosts *is* with us; the God of Jacob *is* ^dour refuge. Selah.

8 ^kCome, behold the works of the LORD, what desolations he hath made in the earth.

9 ^lHe maketh wars to cease unto the end of the earth; ^mhe breaketh the bow, and cutteth the spear in sunder; ⁿhe burneth the chariot in the fire.

10 Be still, and know that I *am* God: ^oI will be exalted among the heathen, I will be exalted in the earth.

11 ^pThe LORD of hosts *is* with us; the God of Jacob *is* our refuge. Selah.

PSALM XLVII.

The nations are exhorted cheerfully to entertain the kingdom of Christ.

¶ To the chief Musician, A Psalm ^afor the sons of Korah.

O ^aCLAP your hands, all ye people; shout unto God with the voice of triumph.

2 For the LORD most high *is* ^bterrible; ^che *is* a great King over all the earth.

3 ^dHe shall subdue the people under us, and the nations under our feet.

4 He shall choose our ^einheritance for us, the excellency of Jacob whom he loved. Selah.

5 ^fGod is gone up with a shout, the LORD with the sound of a trumpet.

6 Sing praises to God, sing praises: sing praises unto our King, sing praises.

7 ^gFor God *is* the King of all the earth: ^hsing ye praises ^bwith understanding.

8 ⁱGod reigneth over the heathen: God sitteth upon the throne of his holiness.

9 ^cThe princes of the people are gathered together, ^k*even* the people of the God of Abraham: ^lfor the shields of the earth *belong* unto God: he is greatly exalted.

PSALM XLVIII.

The ornaments and privileges of the church.

¶ A Song and Psalm ^afor the sons of Korah.

GREAT *is* the LORD, and greatly to be praised ^ain the city of our God, *in* the ^bmountain of his holiness.

2 ^cBeautiful for situation, ^dthe joy of the whole earth, *is* mount Zion, ^e*on* the sides of the north, ^fthe city of the great King.

3 God is known in her palaces for a refuge.

4 For, lo, ^gthe kings were assembled, they passed by together.

5 They saw *it*, *and* so they marvelled; they were troubled, *and* hasted away.

6 Fear ^htook hold upon them there, ⁱ*and* pain, as of a woman in travail.

7 Thou ^kbreakest the ships of Tarshish ^lwith an east wind.

8 As we have heard, so have we seen in ^mthe city of the LORD of hosts, in the city of our God: God will ⁿestablish it for ever. Selah.

9 We have thought of ^othy loving-kindness, O God, in the midst of thy temple.

10 According to ^pthy name, O God, so *is* thy praise unto the ends of the earth: thy right hand is full of righteousness.

11 Let mount Zion rejoice, let the daughters of Judah be glad, because of thy judgments.

12 Walk about Zion, and go round about her: tell the towers thereof.

13 ^bMark ye well her bulwarks, ^cconsider her palaces; that ye may tell *it* to the generation following.

^f Deut. 23. 14. ^g Isai. 12. 6. Ezek. 43. 7, 9. Hos. 11. 9. Joel 2. 27. Zeph. 3. 15. Zech. 2. 5, 10, 11. & 8. 3. ^c Heb. when the morning appeareth: See Ex. 14. 24, 27. 2 Chron. 20. 20. Ps. 30. 5. & 143. 8. ^g Ps. 2. 1. ^h Josh. 2. 9, 24. ⁱ ver. 11. Num. 14. 9. 2 Chron. 13. 12. ^d Heb. an high place for us. Ps. 9. 9. ^k Ps. 66. 5. ^l Isai. 2. 4. ^m Ps. 76. 3. ⁿ Ezek. 30. 9. ^o Isai. 2. 11, 17. ^p ver. 7.

PSALM XLVII. ^a Or, of. ^a Isai. 55. 12. ^b Deut. 7. 21. Neh. 1. 5. Ps. 76. 12. ^c Mal. 1. 14. ^d Ps. 18. 47. ^e 1 Pet. 1. 4. ^f Ps. 68. 24, 25. ^g Zech. 14. 9. ^h 1 Cor. 14. 15, 16. ^b Or, every one that hath understanding. ⁱ 1 Chron. 16. 31. Ps. 93. 1. &

96. 10. & 97. 1. & 99. 1. Rev. 19. 6. ^c Or, The voluntary of the people are gathered unto the people of the God of Abraham. ^k Rom. 4. 11, 12. ^l Ps. 89. 18.

PSALM XLVIII. ^a Or, of. ^a Ps. 46. 4. & 87. 3. ^b Isai. 2. 2, 3. Mic. 4. 1. Zech. 8. 3. ^c Ps. 50. 2. Jer. 3. 19. Lam. 2. 15. Dan. 8. 9. & 11. 16. ^d Ezek. 20. 6. ^e Isai. 14. 13. ^f Matt. 5. 35. ^g 2 Sam. 10. 6, 14, 16, 18, 19. ^h Ex. 15. 15. ⁱ Hos. 13. 13. ^j Ezek. 27. 26. ^k Jer. 18. 17. ^m ver. 1, 2. ⁿ Isai. 2. 2. Mic. 4. 1. ^o Ps. 26. 3. & 40. 10. ^p Deut. 28. 58. Josh. 7. 9. Ps. 113. 3. Mal. 1. 11, 14. ^b Heb. Set your heart to her bulwarks. ^c Or, raise up.

14 For this God is our God for ever and ever : he will ^a be our guide *even* unto death.

PSALM XLIX.

¹ An earnest persuasion to build the faith of resurrection, not on worldly power, but on God. 16 Worldly prosperity is not to be admired.

¶ To the chief Musician, A Psalm ^a for the sons of Korah.

HEAR this, all *ye* people ; give ear, all *ye* inhabitants of the world :

2 Both ^a low and high, rich and poor, together.

3 My mouth shall speak of wisdom ; and the meditation of my heart *shall be* of understanding.

4 ^b I will incline mine ear to a parable : I will open my dark saying upon the harp.

5 Wherefore should I fear in the days of evil, *when* ^c the iniquity of my heels shall compass me about ?

6 They that ^d trust in their wealth, and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches ;

7 None of them can by any means redeem his brother, nor ^e give to God a ransom for him :

8 (For ^f the redemption of their soul is precious, and it ceaseth for ever :)

9 That he should still live for ever, and ^g not see corruption.

10 For he seeth *that* ^h wise men die, likewise the fool and the brutish person perish, ⁱ and leave their wealth to others.

11 Their inward thought is, *that* their houses *shall continue* for ever, and their dwelling places ^b to all generations ; they ^k call *their* lands after their own names.

12 Nevertheless ^l man *being* in honour abideth not : he is like the beasts *that* perish.

13 This their way is their ^m folly : yet their posterity ^c approve their sayings. Selah.

^g Isai. 59. 11.
PSALM XLIX. ^a Or, of. ^a Ps. 62. 9. ^b Ps. 78. 2. Matt. 13. 35. ^c Ps. 32. 4. ^d Job 31. 24, 25. ^e Ps. 52. 7. & 62. 10. Mark 10. 24. 1 Tim. 6. 17. ^e Matt. 16. 26. ^f Job 36. 18, 19. ^g Ps. 89. 48. ^h Eccles. 2. 16. ⁱ Prov. 11. 4. Eccles. 2. 18, 21. ^b Heb. to generation and generation. ^k Gen. 4. 17. ^l ver. 20. ^m Ps. 39. 5. & 82. 7. ^m Luke 12. 20. ^c Heb. delight in their mouth. ⁿ Ps. 47. 3. Dan. 7. 32. Mal. 4. 3. Luke 22. 30. 1 Cor. 6. 2. Rev. 2. 26. & 20. 4. ^o Job 4. 21. ^p Ps. 39. 11. ^d Or, strength. ^e Or, the grave being an habitation to every one of them. ^p Ps. 56. 13. Hos. 13. 14. ^f Heb.

14 Like sheep they are laid in the grave ; death shall feed on them ; and ⁿ the upright shall have dominion over them in the morning ; ^o and their ^a beauty shall consume ^e in the grave from their dwelling.

15 But God ^p will redeem my soul ^f from the power of ^g the grave : for he shall receive me. Selah.

16 Be not thou afraid when one is made rich, when the glory of his house is increased ;

17 ^a For when he dieth he shall carry nothing away : his glory shall not descend after him.

18 Though ^h while he lived ^r he blessed his soul : and *men* will praise thee, when thou doest well to thyself.

19 ⁱ He shall ^s go to the generation of his fathers ; they shall never see ^t light.

20 ^u Man *that is* in honour, and understandeth not, ^x is like the beasts *that* perish.

PSALM L.

¹ The majesty of God in the church. ⁵ His order to gather saints. ⁷ The pleasure of God is not in ceremonies, ¹⁴ but in sincerity of obedience.

¶ A Psalm ^a of Asaph.

THE ^a mighty God, *even* the LORD, hath spoken, and called the earth from the rising of the sun unto the going down thereof.

2 Out of Zion, ^b the perfection of beauty, ^c God hath shined.

3 Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence : ^d a fire shall devour before him, and it shall be very tempestuous round about him.

4 ^e He shall call to the heavens from above, and to the earth, that he may judge his people.

5 Gather ^f my saints together unto me ; ^g those that have made a covenant with me by sacrifice.

¹ Deut. 29. 19. Luke 12. 19. ⁱ Heb. The soul shall go. ^s Gen. 15. 15. ^t Job 33. 30. ^u ver. 12. ^x Eccles. 3. 19.
PSALM L. ^a Or, for Asaph. See 1 Chron. 15. 17. & 25. 2. 2 Chron. 29. 30. ^a Neh. 9. 32. Isai. 9. 6. Jer. 32. 18. ^b Ps. 48. 2. ^c Deut. 33. 2. Ps. 80. 1. ^d Lev. 10. 2. Num. 16. 35. Ps. 97. 3. Dan. 7. 10. ^e Deut. 4. 26. & 31. 23. & 32. 1. Isai. 1. 2. Mic. 6. 1, 2. ^f Deut. 33. 3. Isai. 13. 3. ^g Ex. 24. 7.

6 And ^b the heavens shall declare his righteousness: for ⁱ God is judge himself. Selah.

7 ^k Hear, O my people, and I will speak; O Israel, and I will testify against thee: ^l I am God, *even* thy God.

8 ^m I will not reprove thee ⁿ for thy sacrifices or thy burnt offerings, *to have been* continually before me.

9 ^o I will take no bullock out of thy house, *nor* he goats out of thy folds.

10 For every beast of the forest is mine, *and* the cattle upon a thousand hills.

11 I know all the fowls of the mountains: and the wild beasts of the field *are* ^b mine.

12 If I were hungry, I would not tell thee: ^p for the world is mine, and the fulness thereof.

13 Will I eat the flesh of bulls, or drink the blood of goats?

14 ^q Offer unto God thanksgiving; and ^r pay thy vows unto the most High:

15 And ^s call upon me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee, and thou shalt ^t glorify me.

16 But unto the wicked God saith, What hast thou to do to declare my statutes, or *that* thou shouldest take my covenant in thy mouth?

17 ^u Seeing thou hatest instruction, and ^v castest my words behind thee.

18 When thou sawest a thief, then thou ^w consentedst with him, and ^x hast been ^y partaker with adulterers.

19 ^z Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and ^a thy tongue frameth deceit.

20 Thou sittest *and* speakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's son.

21 These *things* hast thou done, ^b and I kept silence; ^c thou thoughtest that I was altogether *such an one* as thyself: *but*

^d I will reprove thee, and set *them* in order before thine eyes.

22 Now consider this, ye that ^e forget God, lest I tear *you* in pieces, and *there* be none to deliver.

23 ^f Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and ^g to him ^h that ordereth *his* conversation *aright* will I shew the salvation of God.

PSALM LI.

1 David prayeth for remission of sins, whereof he maketh a deep confession. 6 He prayeth for sanctification. 16 God delighteth not in sacrifice, but in sincerity. 18 He prayeth for the church. [CIR. 1034.]

¶ To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David, ⁱ when Nathan the prophet came unto him, after he had gone in to Bathsheba.

HAVE mercy upon me, O God, according to thy lovingkindness: according unto the multitude of thy tender mercies ^a blot out my transgressions.

2 ^b Wash me thoroughly from mine iniquity, and cleanse me from my sin.

3 For ^c I acknowledge my transgressions: and my sin is ever before me.

4 ^d Against thee, thee only, have I sinned, and done *this* evil ^e in thy sight: ^f that thou mightest be justified when thou speakest, *and* be clear when thou judgest.

5 ^g Behold I was shapen in iniquity; ^h and in sin did my mother ^a conceive me.

6 Behold, thou desirest truth ⁱ in the inward parts: and in the hidden *part* thou shalt make me to know wisdom.

7 ^k Purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean: wash me, and I shall be ^l whiter than snow.

8 Make me to hear joy and gladness; *that* the bones *which* thou hast broken ^m may rejoice.

9 ⁿ Hide thy face from my sins, and ^o blot out all mine iniquities.

^b Ps. 97. 6. ⁱ Ps. 75. 7. ^k Ps. 81. 8. ^l Ex. 20. 2. ^m Isai. 1. 11. Jer. 7. 22. ⁿ Hos. 6. 6. ^o Mic. 6. 6. Acts 17. 25. ^p Heb. *with me*. ^q Ex. 19. 5. Deut. 10. 14. Job 41. 11. Ps. 24. 1. 1 Cor. 10. 26, 28. ^r Hos. 14. 2. Heb. 13. 15. ^s Deut. 23. 21. Job 22. 27. Ps. 76. 11. Eccles. 5. 4, 5. ^t Job 22. 27. Ps. 91. 15. & 107. 6, 13, 19, 28. Zech. 13. 9. ^u ver. 23. Ps. 22. 23. ^v Rom. 2. 21, 22. ^w Neh. 9. 26. ^x Rom. 1. 32. ^y Heb. *thy portion* was *with adulterers*. ^z 1 Tim. 5. 22. ^a Heb. *Thou sendest*. ^b Ps. 52. 2. ^c Eccles. 8. 11, 12. Isai. 26. 10. & 57. 11. ^d See Rom. 2. 4. ^e Ps. 90. 8. ^f Job 8. 13. ^g Ps. 9. 17. Isai. 51. 13. ^h Ps. 27. 6. Rom. 12. 1. ⁱ Gal. 6. 16. ^j Heb. *that disposeth*

his way.

PSALM LI. * 2 Sam. 12. 1. & 11. 2, 4. ^a ver. 9. Isai. 43. 25. & 44. 22. Col. 2. 14. ^b Heb. 9. 14. 1 John 1. 7, 9. Rev. 1. 5. ^c Ps. 32. 5. & 38. 18. ^d Gen. 20. 6. & 39. 9. Lev. 5. 19. & 6. 2. 2 Sam. 12. 13. ^e Luke 15. 21. ^f Rom. 3. 4. ^g Job 14. 4. Ps. 53. 3. John 3. 6. Rom. 5. 12. Eph. 2. 3. ^h Job 14. 4. ⁱ Heb. *warm me*. ^j Job 38. 36. ^k Lev. 14. 4, 6, 49. Num. 19. 18. Heb. 9. 19. ^l Isai. 1. 18. ^m Matt. 5. 4. ⁿ Jer. 16. 17. ^o ver. 1.

10 ^p Create in me a clean heart, O God ; and renew ^b a right spirit within me.

11 Cast me not away ^a from thy presence ; and take not thy ^r holy spirit from me.

12 Restore unto me the joy of thy salvation ; and uphold me *with thy* ^a free spirit.

13 *Then* will I teach transgressors thy ways ; and sinners shall be converted unto thee.

14 Deliver me from ^c bloodguiltiness, O God, thou God of my salvation : *and* ^a my tongue shall sing aloud of thy righteousness.

15 O LORD, open thou my lips ; and my mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

16 For ^r thou desirest not sacrifice ; ^d else would I give *it* : thou delightest not in burnt offering.

17 ^r The sacrifices of God *are* a broken spirit : a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise.

18 Do good in thy good pleasure unto Zion : build thou the walls of Jerusalem.

19 Then shalt thou be pleased with ^r the sacrifices of righteousness, with burnt offering and whole burnt offering : then shall they offer bullocks upon thine altar.

PSALM LII.

¹ David, condemning the spitefulness of Doeg, prophesieth his destruction. ⁶ The righteous shall rejoice at it. ⁸ David, upon his confidence in God's mercy, giveth thanks.

¶ To the chief Musician, Maschil, *A Psalm* of David, ^{*} when Doeg the Edomite came and ^{*} told Saul, and said unto him, David is come to the house of Ahimelech.

WHY boastest thou thyself in mischief, O ^a mighty man ? the goodness of God *endureth* continually.

2 ^b Thy tongue deviseth mischiefs ; ^c like a sharp razor, working deceitfully.

3 Thou lovest evil more than good ; *and* ^d lying rather than to speak righteousness. Selah.

^p Acts 15. 9. Ephes. 2. 10. ^b Or, a constant spirit. ^q Gen. 4. 14. 2 Kings 13. 23. ^r Rom. 8. 9. Eph. 4. 30. ^s 2 Cor. 3. 17. ^c Heb. bloods. ^t 2 Sam. 11. 17. & 12. 9. ^u Ps. 35. 38. ^x Num. 15. 27, 30. Ps. 40. 6. & 50. 8. Isai. 1. 11. Jer. 7. 22. Hos. 6. 6. ^d Or, that I should give it. ^y Ps. 34. 18. Isai. 57. 15. & 66. 2. ^z Ps. 4. 5. Mal. 3. 3. PSALM LII. ^{*} 1 Sam. 22. 9. ^{*} Ezek. 22. 9. ^a 1 Sam. 21. 7. ^b Ps. 50. 19. ^c Ps. 57. 4. & 59. 7. & 64. 3. ^d Jer. 9. 4, 5. ^a Or, and the deceitful tongue. ^b Heb.

4 Thou lovest all devouring words, *"O thou* deceitful tongue.

5 God shall likewise ^b destroy thee for ever, he shall take thee away, and pluck thee out of *thy* dwelling place, and ^e root thee out of the land of the living. Selah.

6 ^r The righteous also shall see, and fear, ^s and shall laugh at him :

7 Lo, *this is* the man *that* made not God his strength ; but ^b trusted in the abundance of his riches, *and* strengthened himself in his ^c wickedness.

8 But I *am* ⁱ like a green olive tree in the house of God : I trust in the mercy of God for ever and ever.

9 I will praise thee for ever, because thou hast done *it* : and I will wait on thy name ; ^k for *it is* good before thy saints.

PSALM LIII.

¹ David describeth the corruption of a natural man. ⁴ He convinceth the wicked by the light of their own conscience. ⁶ He glorieth in the salvation of God.

¶ To the chief Musician upon Mahalath, Maschil, *A Psalm* of David.

THE ^a fool hath said in his heart, *There is* no God. Corrupt are they, and have done abominable iniquity : ^b *there is* none that doeth good.

2 God ^e looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were *any* that did understand, that did ^d seek God.

3 Every one of them is gone back : they are altogether become filthy ; *there is* none that doeth good, no, not one.

4 Have the workers of iniquity ^e no knowledge ? who eat up my people *as* they eat bread : they have not called upon God.

5 ^r There ^a were they in great fear, *where* no fear was : for God hath ^s scattered the bones of him that encampeth *against* thee : thou hast put *them* to shame, because God hath despised them.

6 ^{b b} Oh that the salvation of Israel *were* come out of Zion ! When God bringeth

^{beat thee down.} ^e Prov. 2. 22. ^f Job 22. 19. Ps. 37. 34. & 40. 3. & 64. 9. Mal. 1. 5. ^g Ps. 58. 10. ^h Ps. 49. 6. ^c Or, substance. ⁱ Jer. 11. 16. Hos. 14. 6. ^k Ps. 54. 6. PSALM LIII. ^a Ps. 10. 4. & 14. 1, &c. ^b Rom. 3. 10. ^c Ps. 33. 13. ^d 2 Chron. 15. 2. & 19. 3. ^e Jer. 4. 22. ^f Lev. 26. 17, 36. Prov. 28. 1. ^a Heb. they feared a fear. ^{Ps.} 14. 5. ^g Ezek. 6. 5. ^h Ps. 14. 7. ^b Heb. Who will give salvations, &c.

back the captivity of his people, Jacob shall rejoice, *and* Israel shall be glad.

PSALM LIV.

¹ David, complaining of the Ziphims, prayeth for salvation. ⁴ Upon his confidence in God's help he promiseth sacrifice.

¶ To the chief Musician on Neginoth, Maschil, *A Psalm* of David, * when the Ziphims came and said to Saul, Doth not David hide himself with us?

SAVE me, O God, by thy name, and judge me by thy strength.

² Hear my prayer, O God; give ear to the words of my mouth.

³ For ^astrangers are risen up against me, and oppressors seek after my soul: they have not set God before them. Selah.

⁴ Behold, God *is* mine helper: ^b the LORD *is* with them that uphold my soul.

⁵ He shall reward evil unto ^a mine enemies: cut them off ^c in thy truth.

⁶ I will freely sacrifice unto thee: I will praise thy name, O LORD; ^d for *it is* good.

⁷ For he hath delivered me out of all trouble: ^e and mine eye hath seen *his desire* upon mine enemies.

PSALM LV.

¹ David in his prayer complaineth of his fearful case. ⁹ He prayeth against his enemies, of whose wickedness and treachery he complaineth. ¹⁶ He comforteth himself in God's preservation of him, and confusion of his enemies. [1023.]

¶ To the chief Musician on Neginoth, Maschil, *A Psalm* of David.

GIVE ear to my prayer, O God; and hide not thyself from my supplication.

² Attend unto me, and hear me: I ^a mourn in my complaint, and make a noise;

³ Because of the voice of the enemy, because of the oppression of the wicked: ^b for they cast iniquity upon me, and in wrath they hate me.

⁴ ^c My heart is sore pained within me: and the terrors of death are fallen upon me.

⁵ Fearfulness and trembling are come upon me, and horror hath ^a overwhelmed me.

⁶ And I said, Oh that I had wings like a dove! *for then* would I fly away, and be at rest.

⁷ Lo, *then* would I wander far off, *and* remain in the wilderness. Selah.

⁸ I would hasten my escape from the windy storm *and* tempest.

⁹ Destroy, O LORD, *and* divide their tongues: for I have seen ^d violence and strife in the city.

¹⁰ Day and night they go about it upon the walls thereof: mischief also and sorrow *are* in the midst of it.

¹¹ Wickedness *is* in the midst thereof: deceit and guile depart not from her streets.

¹² ^e For *it was* not an enemy *that* reproached me; then I could have borne *it*: neither *was it* he that hated me *that* did ^f magnify *himself* against me; then I would have hid myself from him:

¹³ But *it was* thou, ^b a man mine equal, ^g my guide, and mine acquaintance.

¹⁴ ^c We took sweet counsel together, *and* ^h walked unto the house of God in company.

¹⁵ Let death seize upon them, *and* let them ⁱ go down quick into ^d hell: for wickedness *is* in their dwellings, *and* among them.

¹⁶ As for me, I will call upon God; and the LORD shall save me.

¹⁷ ^k Evening, and morning, and at noon, will I pray, and cry aloud: and he shall hear my voice.

¹⁸ He hath delivered my soul in peace from the battle *that was* against me: for ^l there were many with me.

¹⁹ God shall hear, and afflict them, ^m even he that abideth of old. Selah. ^c Because they have no changes, therefore they fear not God.

PSALM LIV. * 1 Sam. 23. 19. & 26. 1. a Ps. 86. 14. b Ps. 118. 7. c Heb. those that observe me. Ps. 5. 8. e Ps. 89. 49. d Ps. 52. 9. e Ps. 59. 10. & 92. 11. PSALM LV. a Isai. 38. 14. b 2 Sam. 16. 7, 8. & 19. 19. c Ps. 116. 3. a Heb. covered me. d Jer. 6. 7. e Ps. 41. 9. f Ps. 35. 26. & 38. 16. b Heb. a man according to my rank. g 2 Sam. 15. 12. & 16. 23. Ps. 41. 9. Jer. 9. 4. h Ps. 42. 4. i Num. 16. 30. d Or, the grave. Luke 18. 1. Acts 3. 1. & 10. 3, 9, 30. 1 Thess. 5. 17. 1 2 Chron. 32. 7, 8. 27. e Or, With whom also there be no changes, yet they fear not God.

c Heb. Who k Dan. 6. 10. m Deut. 33.

20 He hath ^a put forth his hands against such as ^o be at peace with him: ^f he hath broken his covenant.

21 ^p *The words* of his mouth were smoother than butter, but war *was* in his heart: his words were softer than oil, yet *were* they drawn swords.

22 ^a Cast thy ^e burden upon the LORD, and he shall sustain thee: ^r he shall never suffer the righteous to be moved.

23 But thou, O God, shalt bring them down into the pit of destruction: ^s ^h bloody and deceitful men ⁱ ^t shall not live out half their days; but I will trust in thee.

PSALM LVI.

¹ *David, praying to God in confidence of his word, complaineth of his enemies.* 9 *He professeth his confidence in God's word, and promiseth to praise him.*

¶ To the chief Musician upon Jonath-elemrechokim, ^a Michtam of David, when the ^{*} Philistines took him in Gath.

BE ^a merciful unto me, O God: for man would swallow me up; he fighting daily oppresseth me.

2 ^b Mine enemies would daily ^b swallow me up: for *they be* many that fight against me, O thou most High.

3 What time I am afraid, I will trust in thee.

4 ^o In God I will praise his word, in God I have put my trust; ^d I will not fear what flesh can do unto me.

5 Every day they wrest my words: all their thoughts *are* against me for evil.

6 ^o They gather themselves together, they hide themselves, they mark my steps, ^f when they wait for my soul.

7 Shall they escape by iniquity? in *thine* anger cast down the people, O God.

8 Thou tellest my wanderings: put thou my tears into thy bottle: ^e *are they* not in thy book?

9 When I cry *unto thee*, then shall mine enemies turn back: this I know; for ^h God *is* for me.

10 ⁱ In God will I praise *his* word: in the LORD will I praise *his* word.

11 In God have I put my trust: I will not be afraid what man can do unto me.

12 Thy vows *are* upon me, O God: I will render praises unto thee.

13 For ^k thou hast delivered my soul from death: *wilt* not *thou deliver* my feet from falling, that I may walk before God in ^l the light of the living?

PSALM LVII.

¹ *David in prayer fleeing unto God complaineth of his dangerous case.* 7 *He encourageth himself to praise God.*

¶ To the chief Musician, ^a Al-taschith, Michtam of David, ^{*} when he fled from Saul in the cave.

BE ^a merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me: for my soul trusteth in thee: ^b yea, in the shadow of thy wings will I make my refuge, ^c until *these* calamities be overpast.

2 I will cry unto God most high; unto God ^d that performeth *all things* for me.

3 ^o He shall send from heaven, and save me ^b *from* the reproach of him that would ^f swallow me up. Selah. God ^e shall send forth his mercy and his truth.

4 My soul *is* among lions: *and* I lie *even among* them that are set on fire, *even* the sons of men, ^h whose teeth *are* spears and arrows, and ⁱ their tongue a sharp sword.

5 ^k Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens; *let* thy glory *be* above all the earth.

6 ^l They have prepared a net for my steps; my soul is bowed down: they have digged a pit before me, into the midst whereof they are fallen *themselves*. Selah.

7 ^m My heart is ^c fixed, O God, my heart is fixed: I will sing and give praise.

8 Awake up, ⁿ my glory; awake, psaltery and harp: I *myself* will awake early.

9 ^o I will praise thee, O LORD, among

ⁿ Acts 12. 1. ^o Ps. 7. 4. ^f Heb. *he hath profaned*. ^p Ps. 28. 3. & 57. 4. & 62. 4. & 64. 3. Prov. 5. 3. 4. & 12. 18. ^q Ps. 37. 5. Matt. 6. 25. Luke 12. 22. 1 Pet. 5. 7. ^g Or, *gift*. ^r Ps. 37. 24. ^s Ps. 5. 6. ^h Heb. *men of bloods and deceit*. ⁱ Heb. *shall not half their days*. ^t Job 15. 32. Prov. 10. 27. Eccles. 7. 17.
PSALM LVI. ^a Or, *a golden Psalm of David*. So Ps. 16. * 1 Sam. 21. 11. ^a Ps. 57. 1. ^b Heb. *Mine observers*. Ps. 54. 5. ^b Ps. 57. 3. ^c ver. 10. 11. ^d Ps. 118. 6. Isai. 31. 3. Heb. 13. 6. ^e Ps. 59. 3. & 140. 2. ^f Ps. 71. 10. ^g Mal. 3. 16.

^h Rom. 8. 31. ⁱ ver. 4. ^k Ps. 116. 8. ^l Job 33. 30.
PSALM LVII. ^a Or, *Destroy not. A golden Psalm*. * 1 Sam. 22. 1. & 24. 3. Ps. 142. title. ^a Ps. 56. 1. ^b Ps. 17. 8. & 63. 7. ^c Isai. 26. 20. ^d Ps. 138. 8. ^e Ps. 144. 5. 7. ^b Or, *he reproacheth him that would swallow me up*. ^f Ps. 56. 1. ^g Ps. 40. 11. & 43. 3. & 61. 7. ^h Prov. 30. 14. ⁱ Ps. 55. 21. & 64. 3. ^k ver. 11. Ps. 108. 5. ^l Ps. 7. 15. 16. & 9. 15. ^m Ps. 108. 1. & c. ^c Or, *prepared*. ⁿ Ps. 16. 9. & 30. 12. & 108. 1. 2. ^o Ps. 108. 3.

the people: I will sing unto thee among the nations.

10 ^p For thy mercy *is* great unto the heavens, and thy truth unto the clouds.

11 ^a Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: *let* thy glory *be* above all the earth.

PSALM LVIII.

1 David reproveth wicked judges, 3 describeth the nature of the wicked, 6 devoteth them to God's judgments, 10 whereat the righteous shall rejoice.

¶ To the chief Musician, ^a* Al-taschith, Michtam of David.

DO ye indeed speak righteousness, O congregation? do ye judge uprightly, O ye sons of men?

2 Yea, in heart ye work wickedness; ^aye weigh the violence of your hands in the earth.

3 ^bThe wicked are estranged from the womb: they go astray ^bas soon as they be born, speaking lies.

4 ^cTheir poison *is* ^clike the poison of a serpent: *they are* like ^dthe deaf ^dadder *that* stoppeth her ear;

5 Which will not hearken to the voice of charmers, ^echarming never so wisely.

6 ^eBreak their teeth, O God, in their mouth: break out the great teeth of the young lions, O LORD.

7 ^fLet them melt away as waters *which* run continually: *when* he bendeth *his bow to shoot* his arrows, let them be as cut in pieces.

8 As a snail *which* melteth, let *every one of them* pass away: ^g*like* the untimely birth of a woman, *that* they may not see the sun.

9 Before your pots can feel the thorns, he shall take them away ^has with a whirlwind, ^fboth living, and in *his* wrath.

10 ⁱThe righteous shall rejoice when he seeth the vengeance: ^khe shall wash his feet in the blood of the wicked.

11 ^lSo that a man shall say, Verily

there is ^sa reward for the righteous: verily he is a God that ^mjudgeth in the earth.

PSALM LIX.

1 David prayeth to be delivered from his enemies. 6 He complaineth of their cruelty. 8 He trusteth in God. 11 He prayeth against them. 16 He praiseth God.

¶ To the chief Musician, ^a* Al-taschith, Michtam of David; ^{*}when Saul sent, and they watched the house to kill him.

DELIVER ^ame from mine enemies, O my God: ^bdefend me from them that rise up against me.

2 Deliver me from the workers of iniquity, and save me from bloody men.

3 For, lo, they lie in wait for my soul: ^bthe mighty are gathered against me; ^cnot *for* my transgression, nor *for* my sin, O LORD.

4 They run and prepare themselves without *my* fault: ^dawake ^eto help me, and behold.

5 Thou therefore, O LORD God of hosts, the God of Israel, awake to visit all the heathen: be not merciful to any wicked transgressors. Selah.

6 ^eThey return at evening: they make a noise like a dog, and go round about the city.

7 Behold, they belch out with their mouth: ^fswords *are* in their lips: for ^gwho, *say they*, doth hear?

8 But ^hthou, O LORD, shalt laugh at them; thou shalt have all the heathen in derision.

9 *Because of* his strength will I wait upon thee: ⁱfor God *is* ^dmy defence.

10 The God of my mercy shall ^kprevent me: God shall let ^lme see *my desire* upon ^emine enemies.

11 ^mSlay them not, lest my people forget: scatter them by thy power; and bring them down, O LORD our shield.

12 ⁿ*For* the sin of their mouth *and* the words of their lips let them even be

p Ps. 36. 5. & 71. 19. & 103. 11. & 108. 4. q ver. 5.
PSALM LVIII. a Or, Destroy not, A golden Psalm of David. * Ps. 57, title.
a Ps. 94. 20. Isai. 10. 1. b Ps. 51. 5. Isai. 48. 8. b Heb. from the belly. c Ps. 140. 3.
Eccles. 10. 11. c Heb. according to the likeness. d Jer. 8. 17. d Or, asp. e Or,
be the charmer never so cunning. e Job 4. 10. Ps. 3. 7. f Josh. 7. 5. Ps. 112. 10.
g Job 3. 16. Eccles. 6. 3. h Prov. 10. 25. f Heb. as living as wrath. i Ps. 52. 6.
& 64. 10. & 107. 42. k Ps. 63. 23. l Ps. 92. 15. g Heb. fruit of the, &c. Isai. 3. 10.

m Ps. 67. 4. & 96. 13. & 98. 9.
PSALM LIX. a Or, Destroy not, A golden Psalm of David. * Ps. 57, title. * 1 Sam.
19. 11. a Ps. 18. 48. b Heb. set me on high. b Ps. 56. 6. c 1 Sam. 24. 11. d Ps.
35. 23. & 44. 23. c Heb. to meet me. e ver. 14. f Ps. 57. 4. Prov. 12. 18. g Ps.
10. 11. 13. & 64. 5. & 73. 11. & 94. 7. h 1 Sam. 19. 16. Ps. 2. 4. i ver. 17. & Ps. 62. 2.
d Heb. my high place. k Ps. 21. 3. l Ps. 54. 7. & 92. 11. & 112. 8. e Heb. mine
observers. Ps. 56. 2. m So Gen. 4. 12, 15. n Prov. 12. 13. & 18. 7.

taken in their pride: and for cursing and lying *which* they speak.

13 ° Consume *them* in wrath, consume *them*, that they *may* not *be*: and ^p let them know that God ruleth in Jacob unto the ends of the earth. Selah.

14 And ^a at evening let them return; and let them make a noise like a dog, and go round about the city.

15 Let them ^r wander up and down ^s for meat, ^e and grudge if they be not satisfied.

16 But I will sing of thy power; yea, I will sing aloud of thy mercy in the morning: for thou hast been my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble.

17 Unto thee, ° O my strength, will I sing: ^t for God *is* my defence, *and* the God of my mercy.

PSALM LX.

¹ David, complaining to God of former judgment, ⁴ now, upon better hope, prayeth for deliverance. ⁶ Comforting himself in God's promises, he craveth that help whereon he trusteth. [CIR. 1040.]

¶ To the chief Musician * upon Shushaneduth, ° Michtam of David, to teach; * when he strove with Aram-naharaim and with Aram-zobah, when Joab returned, and smote of Edom in the valley of salt twelve thousand.

O GOD, ^a thou hast cast us off, thou hast ^b scattered us, thou hast been displeased; O turn thyself to us again.

2 Thou hast made the earth to tremble; thou hast broken it: ^b heal the breaches thereof; for it shaketh.

3 ° Thou hast shewed thy people hard things: ^d thou hast made us to drink the wine of astonishment.

4 ° Thou hast given a banner to them that feared thee, that it may be displayed because of the truth. Selah.

5 ^t That thy beloved may be delivered; save *with* thy right hand, and hear me.

6 God hath ^e spoken in his holiness; I

will rejoice, I will ^h divide ⁱ Shechem, and mete out ^k the valley of Succoth.

7 Gilead *is* mine, and Manasseh *is* mine; ⁱ Ephraim also *is* the strength of mine head; ^m Judah *is* my lawgiver;

8 ⁿ Moab *is* my washpot; ° over Edom will I cast out my shoe: ^p Philistia, ^c triumph thou because of me.

9 Who will bring me *into* the ^d strong city? who will lead me into Edom?

10 *Wilt* not thou, O God, *which* ^a hadst cast us off? and *thou*, O God, *which* didst ^r not go out with our armies?

11 Give us help from trouble: for ^s vain *is* the ^e help of man.

12 Through God ^t we shall do valiantly: for he *it is that* shall ^u tread down our enemies.

PSALM LXI.

¹ David fleeth to God upon his former experience. ⁴ He voweth perpetual service unto him, because of his promises.

¶ To the chief Musician upon Neginah, A Psalm of David.

HEAR my cry, O God; attend unto my prayer.

2 From the end of the earth will I cry unto thee, when my heart is overwhelmed: lead me to the rock *that* is higher than I.

3 For thou hast been a shelter for me, *and* ^a a strong tower from the enemy.

4 ^b I will abide in thy tabernacle for ever: ^c I will ^e trust in the covert of thy wings. Selah.

5 For thou, O God, hast heard my vows: thou hast given *me* the heritage of those that fear thy name.

6 ^d ^b Thou wilt prolong the king's life: *and* his years ^c as many generations.

7 He shall abide before God for ever: O prepare mercy ^e and truth, *which* may preserve him.

8 So will I sing praise unto thy name for ever, that I may daily perform my vows.

o Ps. 7. 9 p Ps. 83. 18. q ver. 6. r Job 15: 23. Ps. 109. 10. f Heb. to eat. g Or, if they be not satisfied, then they will stay all night. s Ps. 18. 1. t ver. 9. 10. PSALM LX. * Ps. 80. a Or, A golden Psalm. * 2 Sam. 8. 3, 13. 1 Chron. 18. 3, 12. a Ps. 44. 9. b Heb. broken. b 2 Chron. 7. 14. c Ps. 71. 20. d Isai. 51. 17, 22. Jer. 25. 15. e Ps. 50. 5. f Ps. 108. 6, &c. g Ps. 89. 35. h Josh. 1. 6. i Gen. 12. 6. k Josh. 13. 27. l See Deut. 33. 17. m Gen. 49. 10. n 2 Sam. 8. 2. o Ps. 108. 9. 2 Sam. 8. 14. p 2 Sam. 8. 1. c Or, triumph thou over me: (by an irony.) See Ps. VOL. I. Nos. 57 & 58. 4 X

108. 10. d Heb. city of strength. 2 Sam. 11. 1. & 12. 26. q ver. 1. & Ps. 44. 9. & 108. 11. r Josh. 7. 12. s Ps. 111. 8. & 146. 3. e Heb. salvation. t Num. 24. 18. 1 Chron. 19. 13. u Isai. 63. 3. PSALM LXI. a Prov. 18. 10. b Ps. 27. 4. c Ps. 17. 8. & 57. 1. & 91. 4. a Or, make my refuge. d Ps. 21. 4. b Heb. Thou shalt add days to the days of the king. c Heb. as generation and generation. e Ps. 40. 11. Prov. 20. 28. 689

PSALM LXII.

1 David, professing his confidence in God, discourageth his enemies. 5 In the same confidence he encourageth the godly. 9 No trust is to be put in worldly things. 11 Power and mercy belong to God. [1048.]

¶ To the chief Musician, to * Jeduthun,
A Psalm of David.

TRULY ^a my soul ^b waiteth upon God :
from him *cometh* my salvation.

2 ^b He only *is* my rock and my salvation ; *he is* my ^c defence ; ^c I shall not be greatly moved.

3 How long will ye imagine mischief against a man ? ye shall be slain all of you : ^d as a bowing wall *shall ye be, and as* a tottering fence.

4 They only consult to cast *him* down from his excellency : they delight in lies : ^e they bless with their mouth, but they curse ^d inwardly. Selah.

5 ^f My soul, wait thou only upon God ; for my expectation *is* from him.

6 He only *is* my rock and my salvation : *he is* my defence ; I shall not be moved.

7 ^g In God *is* my salvation and my glory : the rock of my strength, *and* my refuge, *is* in God.

8 Trust in him at all times ; ye people, ^h pour out your heart before him : God *is* ⁱ a refuge for us. Selah.

9 ^k Surely men of low degree *are* vanity, *and* men of high degree *are* a lie : to be laid in the balance, they *are* ^e altogether *lighter* than vanity.

10 Trust not in oppression, and become not vain in robbery : ^l if riches increase, set not your heart *upon them*.

11 God hath spoken ^m once ; twice have I heard this ; that ⁿ *power belongeth* unto God.

12 Also unto thee, O LORD, *belongeth* ^o mercy : for ^p thou renderest to every man according to his work.

PSALM LXIII.

1 David's thirst for God. 4 His manner of blessing God. 9 His confidence of his enemies' destruction, and his own safety.

PSALM LXII. * 1 Chron. 25. 1. 3. a Or, Only. a Ps. 63. 20. b Heb. is silent. Ps. 65. 1. b verse 6. c Heb. high place, Ps. 59. 9. 17. c Ps. 37. 24. d Isai. 30. 13. e Ps. 23. 3. d Heb. in their inward parts. f ver. 1. 2. g Jer. 3. 23. h 1 Sam. 1. 15. Ps. 12. 4. Lam. 2. 19. i Ps. 13. 2. k Ps. 39. 5. 11. Isai. 40. 15. 17. Rom. 8. 4. e Or, alike. l Job 31. 25. Ps. 52. 7. Luke 12. 15. 1 Tim. 6. 17. m Job 33. 14. n Rev. 12. 1. f Or, strength. o Ps. 86. 15. & 103. 8. Dan. 9. 9. p Job 34. 11. Prov. 24. 12. Jer. 32. 19. Ezek. 7. 27. & 33. 29. Matt. 16. 27. Rom. 2. 6. 1 Cor. 3. 8. 2 Cor. 5. 10. Ephes. 6. 2. Col. 3. 25. 1 Pet. 1. 17. Rev. 22. 12.

¶ A Psalm of David, * when he was in the wilderness of Judah.

O GOD, thou *art* my God ; early will I seek thee : ^a my soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh longeth for thee in a dry and ^a thirsty land, ^b where no water is ;

2 To see ^b thy power and thy glory, so as I have seen thee in the sanctuary.

3 ^c Because thy lovingkindness *is* better than life, my lips shall praise thee.

4 Thus will I bless thee ^d while I live : I will lift up my hands in thy name.

5 My soul shall be ^e satisfied as *with* ^e marrow and fatness ; and my mouth shall praise *thee* with joyful lips :

6 When ^f I remember thee upon my bed, *and* meditate on thee in the *night* watches.

7 Because thou hast been my help, therefore ^g in the shadow of thy wings will I rejoice.

8 My soul followeth hard after thee : thy right hand upholdeth me.

9 But those *that* seek my soul, to destroy *it*, shall go into the lower parts of the earth.

10 ^a ^b They shall fall by the sword : they shall be a portion for foxes.

11 But the king shall rejoice in God ; ⁱ every one that sweareth by him shall glory : but the mouth of them that speak lies shall be stopped.

PSALM LXIV.

1 David prayeth for deliverance, complaining of his enemies. 7 He promiseth himself to see such an evident destruction of his enemies, as the righteous shall rejoice at it.

¶ To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

HEAR my voice, O God, in my prayer : preserve my life from fear of the enemy.

2 Hide me from the secret counsel of the wicked ; from the insurrection of the workers of iniquity :

3 ^a Who whet their tongue like a sword,

PSALM LXIII. * 1 Sam. 22. 5. & 23. 14, 15, 16. a Ps. 42. 2. & 84. 2. & 143. 6. a Heb. weary. b Heb. without water. b See 1 Sam. 4. 21. 1 Chron. 16. 11. Ps. 27. 4. & 78. 61. c Ps. 30. 5. d Ps. 104. 33. & 146. 2. e Ps. 36. 8. c Heb. fatness. f Ps. 42. 8. & 119. 55. & 149. 5. g Ps. 61. 4. d Heb. They shall make him run out like water by the hands of the sword. h Ezek. 35. 5. i Deut. 6. 13. Isai. 45. 23. & 65. 16. Zeph. 1. 5.

PSALM LXIV. a Ps. 11. 2. & 57. 4.

^b and bend their bows to shoot their arrows, *even* bitter words :

4 That they may shoot in secret at the perfect : suddenly do they shoot at him, and fear not.

5 ^c They encourage themselves in an evil ^a matter : they commune ^b of laying snares privily ; ^d they say, Who shall see them ?

6 They search out iniquities ; ^c they accomplish ^d a diligent search : both the inward *thought* of every one *of them*, and the heart, *is* deep.

7 ^e But God shall shoot at them *with* an arrow ; suddenly ^e shall they be wounded.

8 So they shall make ^f their own tongue to fall upon themselves : ^g all that see them shall flee away.

9 ^h And all men shall fear, and shall ⁱ declare the work of God ; for they shall wisely consider of his doing.

10 ^k The righteous shall be glad in the LORD, and shall trust in him ; and all the upright in heart shall glory.

PSALM LXV.

1 David praiseth God for his grace. 4 The blessedness of God's chosen by reason of benefits.

¶ To the chief Musician, a Psalm and Song of David.

PRAISE ^a waiteth for thee, O God, in Sion : and unto thee shall the vow be performed.

2 O thou that hearest prayer, ^a unto thee shall all flesh come.

3 ^b Iniquities prevail against me : *as for* our transgressions, thou shalt ^c purge them away.

4 ^d Blessed *is the man whom* thou ^e choosest, and causest to approach *unto thee, that* he may dwell in thy courts : ^f we shall be satisfied with the goodness of thy house, *even* of thy holy temple.

5 *By* terrible things in righteousness wilt thou answer us, O God of our salva-

tion ; *who art* the confidence of ^g all the ends of the earth, and of them that are afar off *upon* the sea :

6 Which by his strength setteth fast the mountains ; ^h *being* girded with power :

7 ⁱ Which stilleth the noise of the seas, the noise of their waves, ^k and the tumult of the people.

8 They also that dwell in the uttermost parts are afraid at thy tokens : thou makest the outgoings of the morning and evening ^c to rejoice.

9 Thou ^l visitest the earth, and ^d *wa-*terest it : thou greatly enrichest it ⁿ with the river of God, *which* is full of water : thou preparest them corn, when thou hast so provided for it.

10 Thou waterest the ridges thereof abundantly : ^e thou settlest the furrows thereof : ^f thou makest it soft with showers : thou blessest the springing thereof.

11 Thou crownest ^g the year with thy goodness ; and thy paths drop fatness.

12 They drop *upon* the pastures of the wilderness : and the little hills ^h rejoice on every side.

13 The pastures are clothed with flocks ; ⁱ the valleys also are covered over with corn ; they shout for joy, they also sing.

PSALM LXVI.

1 David exhorteth to praise God, 5 to observe his great works, 8 to bless him for his gracious benefits. 12 He voweth for himself religious service to God. 16 He declareth God's special goodness to himself.

¶ To the chief Musician, A Song or Psalm.

^a **M**AKE a joyful noise unto God, ^a all ye lands :

2 Sing forth the honour of his name : make his praise glorious.

3 Say unto God, How ^b terrible *art thou* in thy works ! ^c through the greatness of thy power shall thine enemies ^b submit themselves unto thee.

4 ^d All the earth shall worship thee, and

b Ps. 58. 7. Jer. 9. 3. c See Prov. 1. 11. a Or, speech. b Heb. to hide snares. d Ps. 10. 11. & 59. 7. c Or, we are consumed by that which they have thoroughly searched. d Heb. a search searched. e Ps. 7. 12, 13. e Heb. their wound shall be. f Prov. 12. 13. & 18. 7. g Ps. 31. 11. & 52. 6. h Ps. 40. 3. i Jer. 50. 23. & 51. 10. k Ps. 32. 11. & 58. 10. & 68. 3.

PSALM LXV. a Heb. is silent. Ps. 62. 1. a Isai. 66. 23. b Ps. 38. 4. & 40. 12. d Heb. Words, or, Matters of iniquities. c Ps. 51. 2. & 79. 9. Isai. 6. 7. Heb. 9. 14. 1 John 1. 7, 9. d Ps. 33. 12. & 84. 4. e Ps. 4. 3. f Ps. 36. 8. g Ps. 22. 27. h Ps.

93. 1. i Ps. 89. 9. & 107. 29. Matt. 8. 26. k Ps. 76. 10. Is. 17. 12, 13. c Or, to sing. l Deut. 11. 12. d Or, after thou hadst made it to desire rain. m Ps. 68. 9, 10. & 104. 13. Jer. 5. 24. n Ps. 46. 4. e Or, thou causest rain to descend into the furrows thereof. f Heb. thou dissolvest it. g Heb. the year of thy goodness. h Heb. are girded with joy. i Isai. 55. 12.

PSALM LXVI. a Ps. 100. 1. a Heb. all the earth. b Ps. 65. 5. c Ps. 18. 44. b Or, yield feigned obedience, Ps. 18. 44. & 81. 15. c Heb. lie. d Ps. 22. 27. & 67. 3. & 117. 1.

^e shall sing unto thee; they shall sing to thy name. Selah.

5 ^f Come and see the works of God: *he is terrible in his doing toward the children of men.*

6 ^g He turned the sea into dry land: ^h they went through the flood on foot: there did we rejoice in him.

7 He ruleth by his power for ever; ⁱ his eyes behold the nations: let not the rebellious exalt themselves. Selah.

8 O bless our God, ye people, and make the voice of his praise to be heard:

9 Which ^a holdeth our soul in life, and ^k suffereth not our feet to be moved.

10 For ^l thou, O God, hast proved us: ^m thou hast tried us, as silver is tried.

11 ⁿ Thou broughtest us into the net; thou laidst affliction upon our loins.

12 ^o Thou hast caused men to ride over our heads; ^p we went through fire and through water: but thou broughtest us out into a ^e wealthy place.

13 ^a I will go into thy house with burnt offerings: ^r I will pay thee my vows,

14 Which my lips have ^s uttered, and my mouth hath spoken, when I was in trouble.

15 I will offer unto thee burnt sacrifices of ^t fatlings, with the incense of rams; I will offer bullocks with goats. Selah.

16 ^u Come and hear, all ye that fear God, and I will declare what he hath done for my soul.

17 I cried unto him with my mouth, and he was extolled with my tongue.

18 ^v If I regard iniquity in my heart, the LORD will not hear *me*:

19 *But* verily God ^w hath heard *me*; he hath attended to the voice of my prayer.

20 Blessed *be* God, which hath not turned away my prayer, nor his mercy from me.

PSALM LXVII.

1 *A prayer for the enlargement of God's kingdom,* 3 *to the joy of the people,* 6 *and the increase of God's blessings.*

¶ To the chief Musician on Neginoth, A Psalm or Song.

GOD be merciful unto us, and bless us; and ^a cause his face to shine ^a upon us. Selah.

2 That ^b thy way may be known upon earth, ^c thy saving health among all nations.

3 ^d Let the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee.

4 O let the nations be glad and sing for joy: for ^e thou shalt judge the people righteously, and ^f govern the nations upon earth. Selah.

5 Let the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee.

6 ^g Then shall the earth yield her increase; and God, *even our own God*, shall bless us.

7 God shall bless us; and ^h all the ends of the earth shall fear him.

PSALM LXVIII.

1 *A prayer at the removing of the ark.* 4 *An exhortation to praise God for his mercies,* 7 *for his care of the church,* 19 *for his great works.*

¶ To the chief Musician, A Psalm or Song of David.

LET ^a God arise, let his enemies be scattered: let them also that hate him flee ^a before him.

2 ^b As smoke is driven away, *so drive them away*: ^c as wax melteth before the fire, *so let the wicked perish in the presence of God.*

3 But ^d let the righteous be glad; let them rejoice before God: yea, let them ^e exceedingly rejoice.

4 ^f Sing unto God, sing praises to his name: ^g extol him that rideth upon the heavens ^h by his name JAH, and rejoice before him.

5 ⁱ A father of the fatherless, and a judge of the widows, *is God in his holy habitation.*

6 ^j God setteth the solitary ^k in families:

c Ps. 96. 1, 2. f Ps. 46. 8. g Ex. 14. 21. h Josh. 3. 14, 16. i Ps. 11. 4. d Heb. putteth. k Ps. 121. 3. l Ps. 17. 3. Isai. 48. 10. m Zech. 13. 9. n Lam. 1. 13. o Is. 51. 23. p Isai. 43. 2. e Heb. moist. q Ps. 100. 4. & 116. 14, 17, 18, 19. r Eccles. 5. 4. f Heb. opened. g Heb. marrow. s Ps. 34. 11. t Job 27. 9. Prov. 15. 29. & 28. 9. Isai. 1. 15. John 9. 31. James 4. 3. u Ps. 116. 1, 2. PSALM LXVII. a Num. 6. 25. Ps. 4. 6. & 31. 16. & 80. 3, 7, 19. & 119. 135. a Heb.

with us. b Acts 18. 25. c Luke 2. 30, 31. Tit. 2. 11. d Ps. 66. 4. e Ps. 96. 10, 13. & 98. 9. f Heb. lead. g Lev. 26. 4. Ps. 85. 12. Ezek. 34. 27. h Ps. 22. 27. PSALM LXVIII. a Num. 10. 35. Isai. 33. 3. a Heb. from his face. b Isai. 9. 18. Hos. 13. 3. c Ps. 97. 5. Mic. 1. 4. d Ps. 32. 11. & 58. 10. & 64. 10. e Heb. rejoice with gladness. f Ps. 66. 4. g Deut. 33. 26. ver. 33. h Ex. 6. 3. i Ps. 10. 14, 18. & 146. 9. j 1 Sam. 2. 5. Ps. 113. 9. c Heb. in a house. 692

^k he bringeth out those which are bound with chains: but ^l the rebellious dwell in a dry land.

7 O God, ^m when thou wentest forth before thy people, when thou didst march through the wilderness; Selah:

8 ⁿ The earth shook, the heavens also dropped at the presence of God: *even* Sinai itself *was moved* at the presence of God, the God of Israel.

9 O Thou, O God, didst ^d send a plentiful rain, whereby thou didst ^e confirm thine inheritance, when it was weary.

10 Thy congregation hath dwelt therein: ^p thou, O God, hast prepared of thy goodness for the poor.

11 The LORD gave the word: great *was* the ^f company of those that published it.

12 ^a Kings of armies ^g did flee apace: and she that tarried at home divided the spoil.

13 ^r Though ye have lien among the pots, ^s yet shall ye be as the wings of a dove covered with silver, and her feathers with yellow gold.

14 ^t When the Almighty scattered kings ^h in it, it was *white* as snow in Salmon.

15 The hill of God *is as* the hill of Bashan; an high hill *as* the hill of Bashan.

16 ^u Why leap ye, ye high hills? ^x *this is* the hill *which* God desireth to dwell in; yea, the LORD will dwell *in it* for ever.

17 ^v The chariots of God *are* twenty thousand, ⁱ *even* thousands of angels: the LORD *is* among them, *as in* Sinai, in the holy place.

18 ^z Thou hast ascended on high, ^a thou hast led captivity captive: ^b thou hast received gifts ^k for men; yea, *for* ^c the rebellious also, ^d that the LORD God might dwell *among them*.

19 Blessed be the LORD, *who* daily load-

eth us *with benefits*, *even* the God of our salvation. Selah.

20 *He that is* our God *is* the God of salvation; and ^e unto God the LORD *belong* the issues from death.

21 But ^f God shall wound the head of his enemies, ^g *and* the hairy scalp of such an one as goeth on still in his trespasses.

22 The LORD said, I will bring ^h again from Bashan, I will bring *my people* again ⁱ from the depths of the sea:

23 ^k That thy foot may be ^l dipped in the blood of *thine* enemies, ^m *and* the tongue of thy dogs in the same.

24 They have seen thy goings, O God; *even* the goings of my God, my King, in the sanctuary.

25 ⁿ The singers went before, the players on instruments *followed* after; among *them were* the damsels playing with timbrels.

26 Bless ye God in the congregations, *even* the LORD, ^o from ^p the fountain of Israel.

27 There *is* ^q little Benjamin *with* their ruler, the princes of Judah ^r *and* their council, the princes of Zebulun, *and* the princes of Naphtali.

28 Thy God hath ^s commanded thy strength: strengthen, O God, that which thou hast wrought for us.

29 Because of thy temple at Jerusalem ^t shall kings bring presents unto thee.

30 Rebuke ^u the company of spearmen, ^v the multitude of the bulls, with the calves of the people, *till every one* ^w submit himself with pieces of silver: ^x scatter thou the people *that* delight in war.

31 ^y Princes shall come out of Egypt; ^z Ethiopia shall soon ^a stretch out her hands unto God.

32 Sing unto God, ye kingdoms of the earth; O sing praises unto the LORD; Selah:

^k Ps. 107. 10, 14. & 146. 7. Acts 12. 6. &c. ^l Ps. 107. 34, 40. ^m Ex. 13. 21. Judg. 4. 14. Hab. 3. 13. ⁿ Ex. 19. 16, 18. Judg. 5. 4. Isai. 64. 1, 3. ^o Deut. 11. 11, 12. Ezek. 34. 26. ^p Deut. 28. 5, 9. Ps. 74. 19. ^q Heb. army. ^r Ps. 81. 6. ^s Ps. 105. 37. ^t Num. 21. 3. Josh. 10. 10. & 12. 1. &c. ^u Or, for her, she was. ^v Deut. 33. 2. ^w 2 Kings 6. 16, 17. Dan. 7. 10. Heb. 12. 22. Rev. 9. 16. ^x Or, over many thousands. ^y Acts 1. 9. Eph. 4. 8. ^z a Judg. 5. 12. ^a Acts 2. 4, 33. ^b Heb. in the man. ^c 1 Tim.

1. 13. ^d Ps. 78. 60. ^e Deut. 32. 39. Prov. 4. 23. Rev. 1. 18. & 20. 1. ^f Ps. 110. 6. Hab. 3. 13. ^g Ps. 55. 23. ^h Num. 21. 33. ⁱ Ex. 14. 22. ^k Ps. 58. 10. ^l Or, red. ^m 1 Kings 21. 19. ⁿ 1 Chron. 13. 8. & 15. 16. Ps. 47. 5. ^o Or, ye that are of the fountain of Israel. ^p Deut. 33. 23. Isai. 48. 1. ^q 1 Sam. 9. 21. ^r Or, with their company. ^s So Ps. 42. 8. ^t 1 Kings 10. 10, 24, 25. 2 Chron. 32. 23. Ps. 72. 10. & 76. 11. Isai. 60. 16, 17. ^u Or, the beasts of the reeds. Jer. 51. 32, 33. ^v Ps. 22. 12. ^w 2 Sam. 8. 2, 6. ^x Or, he scattereth. ^y Isai. 19. 19, 21. ^z Ps. 72. 9. Isai. 45. 14. Zeph. 3. 10. Acts 8. 27. ^a Ps. 44. 20.

33 To him ^r that rideth upon the heavens of heavens, *which were* of old; lo, ^z he doth ^q send out his voice, *and that* a mighty voice.

34 ^a Ascribe ye strength unto God: his excellency *is* over Israel, and his strength *is* in the ^r clouds.

35 O God, ^b *thou art* terrible out of thy holy places: the God of Israel *is* he that giveth strength and power unto *his* people. Blessed *be* God.

PSALM LXIX.

1 David complaineth of his affliction. 13 He prayeth for deliverance. 22 He devoteth his enemies to destruction. 30 He praiseth God with thanksgiving.

¶ To the chief Musician ^{*} upon Shoshannim, *A Psalm* of David.

SAVE me, O God; for ^a the waters are come in unto *my* soul.

2 ^b I sink in ^a deep mire, where *there is* no standing: I am come into ^b deep waters, where the floods overflow me.

3 ^c I am weary of my crying: my throat is dried: ^d mine eyes fail while I wait for my God.

4 They that ^e hate me without a cause are more than the hairs of mine head: they that would destroy me, *being* mine enemies wrongfully, are mighty: then I restored *that* which I took not away.

5 O God, thou knowest my foolishness; and my ^e sins are not hid from thee.

6 Let not them that wait on thee, O Lord God of hosts, be ashamed for my sake: let not those that seek thee be confounded for my sake, O God of Israel.

7 Because for thy sake I have borne reproach; shame hath covered my face.

8 ^f I am become a stranger unto my brethren, and an alien unto my mother's children.

9 ^g For the zeal of thine house hath eaten me up; ^h and the reproaches of them that reproached thee are fallen upon me.

10 ⁱ When I wept, *and chastened* my soul with fasting, that was to my reproach.

11 I made sackcloth also my garment; ^k and I became a proverb to them.

12 They that sit in ^l the gate speak against me; and ⁱ *I was* the song of the ^d drunkards.

13 But as for me, my prayer *is* unto thee, O Lord, ^m *in* an acceptable time: O God, in the multitude of thy mercy hear me, in the truth of thy salvation.

14 Deliver me out of the mire, and let me not sink: ⁿ let me be delivered from them that hate me, and out of ^o the deep waters.

15 Let not the waterflood overflow me, neither let the deep swallow me up, and let not the pit ^p shut her mouth upon me.

16 Hear me, O Lord; ^q for thy loving-kindness *is* good: ^r turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies.

17 And ^s hide not thy face from thy servant; for I am in trouble: ^t hear me speedily.

18 Draw nigh unto my soul, *and* redeem it: deliver me because of mine enemies.

19 Thou hast known ^u my reproach, and my shame, and my dishonour: mine adversaries *are* all before thee.

20 Reproach hath broken my heart; and I am full of heaviness: and ^v *I looked for* some ^f to take pity, but *there was* none; and for ^x comforters, but I found none.

21 They gave me also gall for my meat; ^y and in my thirst they gave me vinegar to drink.

22 ^z Let their table become a snare before them: and *that which should have been* for their welfare, *let it become* a trap.

23 ^a Let their eyes be darkened, that they see not; and make their loins continually to shake:

^y Ps. 18, 10, & 104. 3. ver. 4. ^z Ps. 29. 3, &c. ^q Heb. give. ^a Ps. 29. 1. ^r Or, heavens. ^b Ps. 45. 4. & 65. 5. & 66. 5. & 70. 12.

PSALM LXIX. ^{*} Ps. 45, title. ^a ver. 2, 14, 15. Jonah 2. 5. ^b Ps. 40. 2. ^c Heb. the mire of depth. ^d Heb. depth of waters. ^e Ps. 6. 6. ^f Ps. 119. 82, 123. Isai. 38. 14. ^g Ps. 35. 19. John 15. 25. ^h Heb. guiltiness. ⁱ Ps. 31. 11. Isai. 53. 3. John 1. 11. & 7. 5. ^j Ps. 119. 139. John 2. 17. ^k See Ps. 89. 50, 51. Rom. 15. 3. ^l Ps. 35.

13. 14. ^k 1 Kings 9. 7. Jer. 24. 9. ^l Job 30. 9. Ps. 35. 15, 16. ^m Heb. drinkers of strong drink. ⁿ Isai. 49. 8. & 55. 6. 2 Cor. 6. 2. ^o Ps. 144. 7. ^p ver. 1, 2, 15. ^q Num. 16. 33. ^r Ps. 63. 3. ^s Ps. 25. 16. & 86. 16. ^t Ps. 27. 9. & 102. 2. ^u Heb. make haste to hear me. ^v Ps. 22. 6, 7. Isai. 53. 3. Heb. 12. 2. ^w Ps. 142. 4. Isai. 63. 5. ^x Heb. to lament with me. ^y Job 16. 2. ^z Matt. 27. 34, 48. Mark 15. 23. John 19. 29. ^a Rom. 11. 9, 10. ^b Isai. 6. 9, 10. John 12. 39, 40. Rom. 11. 10. ^c 2 Cor. 3. 14

24 ^b Pour out thine indignation upon them, and let thy wrathful anger take hold of them.

25 ^c Let ^e their habitation be desolate; and ^h let none dwell in their tents.

26 For ^d they persecute ^e him whom thou hast smitten; and they talk to the grief of ⁱ those whom thou hast wounded.

27 ^f Add ^h iniquity unto their iniquity: ^e and let them not come into thy righteousness.

28 Let them ^h be blotted out of the book of the living, ⁱ and not be written with the righteous.

29 But I *am* poor and sorrowful: let thy salvation, O God, set me up on high.

30 ^k I will praise the name of God with a song, and will magnify him with thanksgiving.

31 ^l This also shall please the LORD better than an ox *or* bullock that hath horns and hoofs.

32 ^m The ⁱ humble shall see *this*, and be glad: and ⁿ your heart shall live that seek God.

33 For the LORD heareth the poor, and despiseth not ^o his prisoners.

34 ^p Let the heaven and earth praise him, the seas, ^q and every thing that ^m moveth therein.

35 ^r For God will save Zion, and will build the cities of Judah: that they may dwell there, and have it in possession.

36 ^s The seed also of his servants shall inherit it: and they that love his name shall dwell therein.

PSALM LXX.

David soliciteth God to the speedy destruction of the wicked, and preservation of the godly.

¶ To the chief Musician, *A Psalm* of David, ^{*} to bring to remembrance.

MAKE haste, ^a O God, to deliver me; make haste ^a to help me, O LORD.

2 ^b Let them be ashamed and confound-

ed that seek after my soul: let them be turned backward, and put to confusion, that desire my hurt.

3 ^c Let them be turned back for a reward of their shame that say, Aha, aha.

4 Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: and let such as love thy salvation say continually, Let God be magnified.

5 ^d But I *am* poor and needy: ^e make haste unto me, O God: thou *art* my help and my deliverer; O LORD, make no tarrying.

PSALM LXXI.

1 David, in confidence of faith, and experience of God's favour, prayeth both for himself, and against the enemies of his soul. 14 He promiseth constancy. 17 He prayeth for perseverance. 19 He praiseth God, and promiseth to do it cheerfully. [1023.]

IN ^a thee, O LORD, do I put my trust: let me never be put to confusion.

2 ^b Deliver me in thy righteousness, and cause me to escape: ^c incline thine ear unto me, and save me.

3 ^d Be thou my strong habitation, whereunto I may continually resort: thou hast given ^e commandment to save me; for thou *art* my rock and my fortress.

4 ^f Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the wicked, out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.

5 For thou *art* ^g my hope, O Lord God: *thou art* my trust from my youth.

6 ^h By thee have I been holden up from the womb: thou art he that took me out of my mother's bowels: my praise *shall* be continually of thee.

7 ⁱ I am as a wonder unto many; but thou *art* my strong refuge.

8 Let ^k my mouth be filled *with* thy praise *and with* thy honour all the day.

9 ^l Cast me not off in the time of old age; forsake me not when my strength faileth.

10 For mine enemies speak against me;

^b 1 Thess. 2. 16. ^c Matt. 23. 38. Acts 1. 20. ^d Heb. their palace. ^e Heb. let there not be a dweller. ^f See 2 Chron. 28. 9. Zech. 1. 15. ^g Isai. 53. 4. ^h Heb. thy wounded. ⁱ Rom. 1. 28. ^k Or, punishment of iniquity. ^l Isai. 26. 10. Rom. 9. 31. ^m Ex. 32. 32. Phil. 4. 3. Rev. 3. 5. & 13. 8. ⁿ Ezek. 1. 39. Luke 10. 20. Heb. 12. 23. ^o Ps. 28. 7. ^p Ps. 50. 13, 14, 23. ^q Ps. 34. 2. ^r Or, meek. ^s Ps. 22. 26. ^t Eph. 3. 1. ^u Ps. 96. 11. & 143. 1. Isai. 44. 23. & 49. 13. ^v Isai. 55. 12. ^w Heb. creepeth. ^x Ps. 51. 18. Isai. 44. 26. ^y Ps. 103. 28.

PSALM LXX. * Ps. 38. title. ^a Ps. 40. 13. &c. & 71. 12. ^b Heb. to my help ^c Ps. 35. 4. & 71. 13. ^d Ps. 40. 15. ^e Ps. 141. 1. ^f Ps. 141. 1. ^g Ps. 141. 1. ^h Ps. 141. 1. ⁱ Ps. 141. 1. ^j Ps. 141. 1. ^k Ps. 141. 1. ^l Ps. 141. 1. ^m Ps. 141. 1. ⁿ Ps. 141. 1. ^o Ps. 141. 1. ^p Ps. 141. 1. ^q Ps. 141. 1. ^r Ps. 141. 1. ^s Ps. 141. 1. ^t Ps. 141. 1. ^u Ps. 141. 1. ^v Ps. 141. 1. ^w Ps. 141. 1. ^x Ps. 141. 1. ^y Ps. 141. 1. ^z Ps. 141. 1.

and they that ^b lay wait for my soul ^m take counsel together,

11 Saying, God hath forsaken him: persecute and take him; for *there is* none to deliver *him*.

12 ⁿ O God, be not far from me: O my God, ^o make haste for my help.

13 ^p Let them be confounded *and* consumed that are adversaries to my soul; let them be covered *with* reproach and dishonour that seek my hurt.

14 But I will hope continually, and will yet praise thee more and more.

15 ^a My mouth shall shew forth thy righteousness *and* thy salvation all the day; for ^r I know not the numbers *thereof*.

16 I will go in the strength of the Lord God: I will make mention of thy righteousness, *even* of thine only.

17 O God, thou hast taught me from my youth: and hitherto have I declared thy wondrous works.

18 ^s Now also ^c when I am old and greyheaded, O God, forsake me not; until I have shewed ^d thy strength unto *this* generation, *and* thy power to every one *that* is to come.

19 ^t Thy righteousness also, O God, is very high, who hast done great things: ^u O God, who *is* like unto thee!

20 ^x *Thou*, which hast shewed me great and sore troubles, ^v shalt quicken me again, and shalt bring me up again from the depths of the earth.

21 Thou shalt increase my greatness, and comfort me on every side.

22 I will also praise thee ^{e z} with the psaltery, *even* thy truth, O my God: unto thee will I sing with the harp, O thou ^a Holy One of Israel.

23 My lips shall greatly rejoice when I sing unto thee; and ^b my soul, which thou hast redeemed.

24 ^c My tongue also shall talk of thy

righteousness all the day long: for ^d they are confounded, for they are brought unto shame, that seek my hurt.

PSALM LXXII.

1 David, praying for Solomon, sheweth the goodness and glory of his, in type, and in truth, of Christ's kingdom. 18 He blesseth God. [1015.]

¶ A Psalm ^{a *} for Solomon.

GIVE the king thy judgments, O God, and thy righteousness unto the king's son.

2 ^a He shall judge thy people with righteousness, and thy poor with judgment.

3 ^b The mountains shall bring peace to the people, and the little hills, by righteousness.

4 ^c He shall judge the poor of the people, he shall save the children of the needy, and shall break in pieces the oppressor.

5 They shall fear thee ^d as long as the sun and moon endure, throughout all generations.

6 ^e He shall come down like rain upon the mown grass: as showers *that* water the earth.

7 ^f In his days shall the righteous flourish; ^g and abundance of peace ^b so long as the moon endureth.

8 ^h He shall have dominion also from sea to sea, and from the river unto the ends of the earth.

9 ⁱ They that dwell in the wilderness shall bow before him; ^j and his enemies shall lick the dust.

10 ^k The kings of Tarshish and of the isles shall bring presents: the kings of Sheba and Seba shall offer gifts.

11 ^l Yea, all kings shall fall down before him: all nations shall serve him.

12 For he ^m shall deliver the needy when he crieth; the poor also, and *him* that hath no helper.

^b Heb. watch, or, observe. ^m 2 Sam. 17. 1. Matt. 27. 1. ⁿ Ps. 22. 11, 19. & 35. 22. & 38. 21, 22. ^o Ps. 70. 1. ^p ver. 24. Ps. 35. 4, 26. & 40. 14. & 70. 2. ^q ver. 5, 24. Ps. 35. 28. ^r Ps. 40. 5. & 139. 17, 18. ^s ver. 9. ^t Heb. unto old age and grey hairs. ^u Heb. thine arm. ^v Ps. 57. 10. ^w Ps. 35. 10. & 86. 8. & 89. 6, 8. ^x Ps. 60. 3. ^y Hos. 6. 1, 2. ^z Heb. with the instrument of psaltery. ^a Ps. 92. 1, 2, 3. & 150. 3. ^b 2 Kings 19. 22. Isai. 60. 9. ^c Ps. 103. 4. ^d ver. 8. ^e 15. ^f ver. 13.

PSALM LXXII. ^a Or, of. ^{*} Ps. 127, title. ^a Isai. 11. 2, 3, 4. & 32. 1. ^b Ps. 85. 10. Isai. 32. 17. & 52. 7. ^c Isai. 11. 4. ^d ver. 7, 17. Ps. 89. 36, 37. ^e 2 Sam. 23. 4. Hos. 6. 3. ^f Isai. 2. 4. Dan. 2. 44. Luke 1. 33. ^g Heb. till there be no moon. ^h See Ex. 23. 31. 1 Kings 4. 21, 24. Ps. 2. 8. & 80. 11. & 89. 25. Zech. 9. 10. ⁱ Ps. 74. 14. ^j Isai. 49. 23. Micah 7. 17. ^k 2 Chron. 9. 21. Ps. 45. 12. & 68. 29. Isai. 49. 7. & 60. 6, 9. ^l Isai. 49. 22, 23. ^m Job 29. 12.

13 He shall spare the poor and needy, and shall save the souls of the needy.

14 He shall redeem their soul from deceit and violence: and ^aprecious shall their blood be in his sight.

15 And he shall live, and to him ^cshall be given of the gold of Sheba: prayer also shall be made for him continually; and daily shall he be praised.

16 There shall be an handful of corn in the earth upon the top of the mountains; the fruit thereof shall shake like Lebanon: ^oand *they* of the city shall flourish like grass of the earth.

17 ^pHis name ^dshall endure for ever: ^chis name shall be continued as long as the sun: and ^amen shall be blessed in him: ^rall nations shall call him blessed.

18 ^sBlessed be the LORD God, the God of Israel, ^twho only doeth wondrous things.

19 And ^ublessed be his glorious name for ever: ^xand let the whole earth be filled *with* his glory; Amen, and Amen.

20 The prayers of David the son of Jesse are ended.

PSALM LXXIII.

1 The prophet, prevailing in a temptation, 2 sheweth the occasion thereof, the prosperity of the wicked. 13 The wound given thereby, diffidence. 15 The victory over it, knowledge of God's purpose, in destroying of the wicked, and sustaining the righteous.

¶ ^aA Psalm of ^{*}Asaph.

TRULY ^bGod is good to Israel, *even* to such as are ^cof a clean heart.

2 But as for me, my feet were almost gone; my steps had well nigh slipped.

3 ^aFor I was envious at the foolish, *when* I saw the prosperity of the wicked.

4 For *there* are no bands in their death: but their strength is ^dfirm.

5 ^bThey are not ^ein trouble *as* other men; neither are they plagued ^flike other men.

6 Therefore pride compasseth them

about as a chain; violence covereth them ^oas a garment.

7 ^dTheir eyes stand out with fatness: ^ethey have more than heart could wish.

8 ^eThey are corrupt, and ^fspeak wickedly *concerning* oppression: they ^gspeak loftily.

9 They set their mouth ^hagainst the heavens, and their tongue walketh through the earth.

10 Therefore his people return hither: ⁱand waters of a full *cup* are wrung out to them.

11 And they say, ^kHow doth God know? and is there knowledge in the most High?

12 Behold, these *are* the ungodly, who ^lprosper in the world; they increase *in* riches.

13 ^mVerily I have cleansed my heart *in* vain, and ⁿwashed my hands in innocency.

14 For all the day long have I been plagued, and ^hchastened every morning.

15 If I say, I will speak thus; behold, I should offend *against* the generation of thy children.

16 ^oWhen I thought to know this, ^tit was too painful for me;

17 Until ^pI went into the sanctuary of God; *then* understood I ^qtheir end.

18 Surely ^rthou didst set them in slippery places: thou castedst them down into destruction.

19 How are they *brought* into desolation, as in a moment! they are utterly consumed with terrors.

20 ^sAs a dream when *one* awaketh; *so*, O LORD, ^twhen thou awakest, thou shalt despise their image.

21 Thus my heart was ^ugrieved, and I was pricked in my reins.

22 ^xSo foolish *was* I, and ^yignorant: I was *as* a beast ^zbefore thee.

ⁿ Ps. 116. 15. ^c Heb. one shall give. ^o 1 Kings 4. 20. ^p Ps. 89. 36. ^d Heb. shall be. ^e Heb. shall be as a son to continue his father's name for ever. ^q Gen. 12. 3. & 22. 18. Jer. 4. 2. ^r Luke 1. 48. ^s 1 Chron. 29. 10. Ps. 41. 13. & 106. 48. ^t Ex. 15. 11. Ps. 77. 14. & 136. 4. ^u Neh. 9. 5. ^x Num. 14. 21. Zech. 14. 9. PSALM LXXIII. ^a Or, A Psalm for Asaph. ^{*} Ps. 50. title. ^b Or, Yet. ^c Heb. clean of heart. ^d Job 21. 7. Ps. 37. 1. Jer. 12. 1. ^e Heb. fat. ^f Job 21. 6. ^g Heb. in the trouble of other men. ^h Heb. with. ⁱ So Ps. 109. 18. ^j Job 15. 27. Ps. 17.

10. & 119. 70. Jer. 5. 28. ^g Heb. they pass the thoughts of the heart. ^e Ps. 53. 1. ^f Hos. 7. 16. ^g 2 Pet. 2. 18. Jude 16. ^h Rev. 13. 6. ⁱ Ps. 75. 8. ^k Job 22. 13. Ps. 10. 11. & 94. 7. ^l ver. 3. ^m Job 21. 15. & 34. 9. & 35. 3. Mal. 3. 14. ⁿ Ps. 26. 6. ^o Heb. my chastisement was. ^p Eccles. 8. 17. ^q Heb. it was labour in mine eyes. ^r Ps. 35. 6. ^s Job 20. 8. Ps. 90. 5. Isai. 29. 7, 8. ^t Ps. 78. 65. ^u ver. 3. ^x Ps. 92. 6. Prov. 30. 2. ^y Heb. I knew not. ^z Heb. with thee

23 Nevertheless I *am* continually with thee: thou hast holden *me* by my right hand.

24 ^v Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel, and afterward receive me *to* glory.

25 ^z Whom have I in heaven *but thee*? and *there is* none upon earth *that* I desire beside thee.

26 ^a My flesh and my heart faileth: *but* God *is* the ^m strength of my heart; and ^b my portion for ever.

27 For, lo, ^e they that are far from thee shall perish: thou hast destroyed all them that ^d go a whoring from thee.

28 But *it is* good for me to ^e draw near to God: I have put my trust in the Lord God, that I may ^f declare all thy works.

PSALM LXXIV.

1 *The prophet complaineth of the desolation of the sanctuary.*
10 *He moveth God to help in consideration of his power,* 18 *of his reproachful enemies, of his children, and of his covenant.*

¶ ^a Maschil of Asaph.

O GOD, why hast thou ^a cast *us* off for ever? *why* doth thine anger ^b smoke against ^e the sheep of thy pasture?

2 Remember thy congregation, ^d *which* thou hast purchased of old; the ^{b^e} rod of thine inheritance, *which* thou hast redeemed; this mount Zion, wherein thou hast dwelt.

3 Lift up thy feet unto the perpetual desolations; *even* all *that* the enemy hath done wickedly in the sanctuary.

4 ^f Thine enemies roar in the midst of thy congregations; ^g they set up their ensigns *for* signs.

5 *A man* was famous according as he had lifted up axes upon the thick trees.

6 But now they break down ^h the carved work thereof at once with axes and hammers.

7 ^{i^e} They have cast fire into thy sanctuary, they have defiled ^k *by casting down*

the dwelling place of thy name to the ground.

8 ^l They said in their hearts, Let us ^d destroy them together: they have burned up all the synagogues of God in the land.

9 We see not our signs: ^m *there is* no more any prophet: neither *is there* among us any that knoweth how long.

10 O God, how long shall the adversary reproach? shall the enemy blaspheme thy name for ever?

11 ⁿ Why withdrawest thou thy hand, even thy right hand? pluck *it* out of thy bosom.

12 For ^o God *is* my King of old, working salvation in the midst of the earth.

13 ^p Thou didst ^e divide the sea by thy strength: ^a thou brakest the heads of the ^f dragons in the waters.

14 Thou brakest the heads of leviathan in pieces, and gavest him ^r *to be* meat ^s to the people inhabiting the wilderness.

15 ^t Thou didst cleave the fountain and the flood: ^u thou driedst up ^e mighty rivers.

16 The day *is* thine, the night also *is* thine: ^x thou hast prepared the light and the sun.

17 Thou hast ^y set all the borders of the earth: ^z thou hast ^a made summer and winter.

18 ^a Remember this, *that* the enemy hath reproached, O LORD, and *that* ^b the foolish people have blasphemed thy name.

19 O deliver not the soul ^c of thy turtle-dove unto the multitude *of the wicked*: ^d forget not the congregation of thy poor for ever.

20 ^e Have respect unto the covenant: for the dark places of the earth are full of the habitations of cruelty.

21 O let not the oppressed return ashamed: let the poor and needy praise thy name.

^y Ps. 32. 8. Isai. 58. 8. ^z Phil. 3. 8. ^a Ps. 84. 2. & 119. 81. ^m Heb. rock. ^b Ps. 16. 5. & 119. 57. ^c Ps. 119. 155. ^d Ex. 34. 15. Num. 15. 39. James 4. 4. ^e Heb. 10. 22. ^f Ps. 107. 22. & 118. 17.
PSALM LXXIV. ^a Or. A Psalm for Asaph to give instruction. ^a Ps. 44. 9. 23. & 60. 1. 10. & 77. 7. Jer. 31. 37. & 33. 24. ^b Deut. 29. 20. ^c Ps. 95. 7. & 100. 3. & Ex. 15. 16. Deut. 9. 29. ^d Or. tribe. ^e Deut. 32. 9. Jer. 10. 16. ^f Lam. 2. 7. ^g Dan. 6. 27. ^h 1 Kings 6. 18, 29, 32, 35. ⁱ 2 Kings 25. 9. ^k Heb. They have sent

thy sanctuary into the fire. ^k Ps. 89. 39. ^l Ps. 83. 4. ^d Heb. break. ^m 1 Sam. 3. 1. Amos 8. 11. ⁿ Mac. 4. 46. ^o Ps. 44. 4. ^p Ex. 14. 21. ^e Heb. break. ^q Isai. 51. 9, 10. Ezek. 29. 3. & 32. 2. ^f Or. whales. ^r Num. 14. 9. ^s Ps. 72. 9. ^t Ex. 17. 5, 6. Num. 20. 11. Ps. 105. 41. Isai. 48. 21. ^u Josh. 3. 13. &c. ^g Heb. rivers of strength. ^x Gen. 1. 14. &c. ^y Acts 17. 26. ^z Gen. 8. 22. ^a Heb. made them. ^a ver. 22. Rev. 16. 19. ^b Ps. 39. 8. ^c Cant. 2. 14. ^d Ps. 68. 10. ^e Gen. 17. 8. Lev. 26. 44, 45. Ps. 106. 45. Jer. 33. 21.
698

22 Arise, O God, plead thine own cause :
remember how the foolish man reproacheth thee daily.

23 Forget not the voice of thine enemies : the tumult of those that rise up against thee increaseth continually.

PSALM LXXV.

1 The prophet praiseth God. 2 He promiseth to judge uprightly. 4 He rebuketh the proud by consideration of God's providence. 9 He praiseth God, and promiseth to execute justice.

¶ To the chief Musician, ^a * Al-taschith, A Psalm or Song ^b of Asaph.

UNTO thee, O God, do we give thanks,
unto thee do we give thanks : for that thy name is near thy wondrous works declare.

2 When I shall receive the congregation I will judge uprightly.

3 The earth and all the inhabitants thereof are dissolved : I bear up the pillars of it. Selah.

4 I said unto the fools, Deal not foolishly : and to the wicked, ^a Lift not up the horn :

5 Lift not up your horn on high : speak not with a stiff neck.

6 For promotion cometh neither from the east, nor from the west, nor from the ^d south.

7 But ^b God is the judge : ^c he putteth down one, and setteth up another.

8 For ^d in the hand of the LORD there is a cup, and the wine is red ; it is ^e full of mixture ; and he poureth out of the same : ^f but the dregs thereof, all the wicked of the earth shall wring them out, and drink them.

9 But I will declare for ever ; I will sing praises to the God of Jacob.

10 ^g All the horns of the wicked also will I cut off ; but ^h the horns of the righteous shall be exalted.

PSALM LXXVI.

1 A declaration of God's majesty in the church. 11 An exhortation to serve him reverently.

¶ To the chief Musician on Neginoth, A Psalm or Song ^a of Asaph.

IN ^a Judah is God known : his name is great in Israel.

2 In Salem also is his tabernacle, and his dwelling place in Zion.

3 ^b There brake he the arrows of the bow, the shield, and the sword, and the battle. Selah.

4 Thou art more glorious and excellent ^c than the mountains of prey.

5 ^d The stouthearted are spoiled, ^e they have slept their sleep : and none of the men of might have found their hands.

6 ^f At thy rebuke, O God of Jacob, both the chariot and horse are cast into a dead sleep.

7 Thou, even thou, art to be feared : and ^g who may stand in thy sight when once thou art angry ?

8 ^h Thou didst cause judgment to be heard from heaven ; ⁱ the earth feared, and was still,

9 When God ^k arose to judgment, to save all the meek of the earth. Selah.

10 ^l Surely the wrath of man shall praise thee : the remainder of wrath shalt thou restrain.

11 ^m Vow, and pay unto the LORD your God : ⁿ let all that be round about him bring presents ^b unto him that ought to be feared.

12 He shall cut off the spirit of princes : ^o he is terrible to the kings of the earth.

PSALM LXXVII.

1 The psalmist sheweth what fierce combat he had with diffidence. 10 The victory which he had by consideration of God's great and gracious works.

¶ To the chief Musician, ^a to Jeduthun, A Psalm ^a of Asaph.

^a I CRIED unto God with my voice, even unto God with my voice ; and he gave ear unto me.

2 ^b In the day of my trouble I ^c sought the LORD : ^b my sore ran in the night, and ceased not : my soul refused to be comforted.

3 I remembered God, and was troubled :

c Ezek. 38. 12, 13. & 39. 4. d Isai. 46. 12. e Ps. 13. 3. Jer. 51. 39. f Ex. 15. 1, 21. Ezek. 39. 20. Nah. 2. 13. Zech. 12. 4. g Nah. 1. 6. h Ezek. 38. 20. i 2 Chron. 20. 29, 30. k Ps. 9. 7, 8, 9. & 72. 4. l See Exod. 9. 16. & 18. 11. Ps. 65. 7. m Eccles. 5. 4, 5, 6. n 2 Chron. 32. 22, 23. Ps. 68. 29. & 89. 7. o Ps. 68. 35. PSALM LXXVII. * Ps. 39. & 62. title. a Or, for Asaph. a Ps. 3. 4. b Ps. 50. 15. c Is. 26. 9, 16. b Heb. my hand.

f verse 18. Ps. 89. 51. i Heb. ascendeth. Jonah 1. 2. PSALM LXXV. a Or, Destroy not. * Ps. 57. title. b Or, for Asaph. c Or, When I shall take a set time. a Zech. 1. 21. d Heb. desert. b Ps. 50. 6. & 58. 11. c 1 Sam. 2. 7. Dan. 2. 21. d Job 21. 20. Ps. 60. 3. Jer. 25. 15. Rev. 14. 10. & 16. 19. e 1 Prov. 23. 30. f Ps. 73. 10. g Ps. 101. 8. Jer. 48. 25. h Ps. 89. 17. & 148. 14. PSALM LXXVI. a Or, for Asaph. a Ps. 48. 1, &c. b Ps. 46. 9. Ezek. 39. 9.

I complained, and ^dmy spirit was overwhelmed. Selah.

4 Thou holdest mine eyes waking: I am so troubled that I cannot speak.

5 ^aI have considered the days of old, the years of ancient times.

6 I call to remembrance ^fmy song in the night: ^gI commune with mine own heart: and my spirit made diligent search.

7 ^hWill the LORD cast off for ever? and will he ⁱbe favourable no more?

8 Is his mercy clean gone for ever? doth ^khis promise fail ^lfor evermore?

9 Hath God ^mforgotten to be gracious? hath he in anger shut up his tender mercies? Selah.

10 And I said, This ⁿis ^omy infirmity: but I will remember the years of the right hand of the most High.

11 ^pI will remember the works of the LORD: surely I will remember thy wonders of old.

12 I will meditate also of all thy work, and talk of thy doings.

13 ^qThy way, O God, ^ris in the sanctuary: ^swho ^tis so great a God as ^uour God!

14 Thou ^vart the God that doest wonders: thou hast declared thy strength among the people.

15 ^wThou hast with ^xthine arm redeemed thy people, the sons of Jacob and Joseph. Selah.

16 ^yThe waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee; they were afraid: the depths also were troubled.

17 ^zThe clouds poured out water: the skies sent out a sound: ^athine arrows also went abroad.

18 The voice of thy thunder ^bwas in the heaven: ^cthe lightnings lightened the world: ^dthe earth trembled and shook.

19 ^eThy way ^fis in the sea, and thy path in the great waters, ^gand thy footsteps are not known.

20 ^hThou leddest thy people like a flock by the hand of Moses and Aaron.

PSALM LXXVIII.

1 An exhortation both to learn and to preach the law of God.
9 The story of God's wrath against the incredulous and disobedient. 67 The Israelites being rejected, God chose Judah, Zion, and David.

¶ * ^aMaschil of Asaph.

^aGIVE ear, O my people, to my law: incline your ears to the words of my mouth.

2 ^bI will open my mouth in a parable: I will utter dark sayings of old:

3 ^cWhich we have heard and known, and our fathers have told us.

4 ^dWe will not hide ^ethem from their children, ^fshewing to the generation to come the praises of the LORD, and his strength, and his wonderful works that he hath done.

5 For ^ghe established a testimony in Jacob, and appointed a law in Israel, which he commanded our fathers, ^hthat they should make them known to their children:

6 ⁱThat the generation to come might know ^jthem, ^keven the children ^lwhich should be born; ^mwho should arise and declare ⁿthem to their children:

7 That they might set their hope in God, and not forget the works of God, but keep his commandments:

8 And ^omight not be as their fathers, ^pa stubborn and rebellious generation; a generation ^qthat set not their heart aright, and whose spirit was not stedfast with God.

9 The children of Ephraim, ^rbeing armed, and ^scarrying bows, turned back in the day of battle.

10 ^tThey kept not the covenant of God, and refused to walk in his law;

11 And ^uforgot his works, and his wonders that he had shewed them.

12 ^vMarvellous things did he in the sight

d Ps. 142. 3. & 143. 4. e Deut. 32. 7. Ps. 143. 5. Isai. 51. 9. f Ps. 42. 8. g Ps. 4. 4. h Ps. 74. 1. i Ps. 85. 1. k Rom. 9. 6. l Heb. to generation and generation. m Isai. 49. 15. n Ps. 31. 22. o Ps. 143. 5. p Ex. 15. 11. q Ex. 6. 6. Deut. 9. 29. r Ex. 14. 21. Josh. 3. 15, 16. Ps. 114. 3. Hab. 3. 8, &c. d Heb. The clouds were poured forth with water. s 2 Sam. 22. 15. Hab. 3. 11. t Ps. 97. 4. u 2 Sam. 22. 8. x Hab. 3. 15. y Ex. 14. 28. z Ex. 13. 21. & 14. 19. Ps. 78. 52. & 80. 1. Is. 63. 11, 12. Hos. 12. 13.

PSALM LXXVIII. * Ps. 74. title. a Or, A Psalm for Asaph to give instruction a Isai. 51. 4. b Ps. 49. 4. Matt. 13. 35. c Ps. 44. 1. d Deut. 4. 9. & 6. 7. Joel 1. 3. e Ex. 12. 26, 27. & 13. 8, 14. Josh. 4. 6, 7. f Ps. 147. 19. g Deut. 4. 9. & 6. 7. & 11. 19. h Ps. 102. 18. i 2 Kings 17. 14. Ezek. 20. 18. k Ex. 32. 9. & 33. 3. & 34. 9. Deut. 9. 6, 13. & 31. 27. Ps. 68. 6. l Heb. that prepared not their heart. m 1 verse 37. 2 Chron. 20. 33. c Heb. throwing forth. n 2 Kings 17. 15. o Ps. 106. 13. p Ex. 7. & 8. & 9. & 10. & 11. & 12.

of their fathers, in the land of Egypt, ^p in the field of Zoan.

13 ^a He divided the sea, and caused them to pass through; and ^r he made the waters to stand as an heap.

14 ^s In the daytime also he led them with a cloud, and all the night with a light of fire.

15 ^t He clave the rocks in the wilderness, and gave *them* drink as *out of* the great depths.

16 He brought ^u streams also out of the rock, and caused waters to run down like rivers.

17 And they sinned yet more against him by ^x provoking the most High in the wilderness.

18 And ^y they tempted God in their heart by asking meat for their lust.

19 ^z Yea, they spake against God; they said, Can God ^d furnish a table in the wilderness?

20 ^a Behold, he smote the rock, that the waters gushed out, and the streams overflowed; can he give bread also? can he provide flesh for his people?

21 Therefore the LORD heard *this*, and ^b was wroth: so a fire was kindled against Jacob, and anger also came up against Israel;

22 Because they ^c believed not in God, and trusted not in his salvation:

23 Though he had commanded the clouds from above, ^d and opened the doors of heaven,

24 ^e And had rained down manna upon them to eat, and had given them of the corn of heaven.

25 ^f Man did eat angels' food: he sent them meat to the full.

26 ^g He caused an east wind ^f to blow in the heaven: and by his power he brought in the south wind.

27 He rained flesh also upon them as

dust, and ^g feathered fowls like as the sand of the sea:

28 And he let *it* fall in the midst of their camp, round about their habitations.

29 ^h So they did eat, and were well filled: for he gave them their own desire;

30 They were not estranged from their lust. But ⁱ while their meat *was* yet in their mouths,

31 The wrath of God came upon them, and slew the fattest of them, and ^j smote down the ⁱ chosen *men* of Israel.

32 For all this ^k they sinned still, and ^k believed not for his wondrous works.

33 ^l Therefore their days did he consume in vanity, and their years in trouble.

34 ^m When he slew them, then they sought him: and they returned and enquired early after God.

35 And they remembered that ⁿ God *was* their rock, and the high God ^o their redeemer.

36 Nevertheless they did ^p flatter him with their mouth, and they lied unto him with their tongues.

37 For ^q their heart was not right with him, neither were they stedfast in his covenant.

38 ^r But he, *being* full of compassion, forgave *their* iniquity, and destroyed *them* not: yea, many a time ^s turned he his anger away, ^t and did not stir up all his wrath.

39 For ^u he remembered ^x that they *were* but flesh; ^y a wind that passeth away, and cometh not again.

40 How oft did they ^z provoke him in the wilderness, *and* grieve him in the desert!

41 Yea, ^a they turned back and tempted God, and ^b limited the Holy One of Israel.

42 They remembered not his hand, *nor*

^p Gen. 32. 3. Num. 13. 22. verse 43. Is. 19. 11, 13. Ezek. 30. 14. ^q Ex. 14. 21. ^r Ex. 15. 8. Ps. 33. 7. ^s Ex. 13. 21. & 14. 24. Ps. 105. 39. ^t Ex. 17. 6. Num. 20. 11. Ps. 105. 41. 1 Cor. 10. 4. ^u Deut. 9. 21. Ps. 105. 41. ^x Deut. 9. 22. Ps. 95. 8. Heb. 3. 16. ^y Ex. 16. 2. ^z Num. 11. 4. ^d Heb. order. ^a Ex. 17. 6. Num. 20. 11. ^b Num. 11. 1, 10. ^c Heb. 3. 18. Jude 5. ^d Gen. 7. 11. Mal. 3. 10. ^e Ex. 16. 4, 14. Ps. 105. 40. John 6. 31. 1 Cor. 10. 3. ^f Or, Every one did eat the bread of the mighty, Ps. 103. 20. ^g Num. 11. 31. ^h Heb. to go. ⁱ Heb. fowl of wing. ^j Num. 11. 20. ^k Num. 11.

33. ^h Heb. made to bow. ⁱ Or, young men. ^j Num. 14. & 16. & 17. ^k verse 22. ^l Num. 14. 29, 35. & 26. 64, 65. ^m See Hos. 5. 15. ⁿ Deut. 32. 4, 15, 31. ^o Ex. 15. 13. Deut. 7. 8. Is. 41. 14. & 44. 6. & 63. 9. ^p Ezek. 33. 31. ^q verse 8. ^r Num. 14. 18, 20. ^s Isai. 42. 9. ^t 2 Kings 21. 22. ^u Ps. 103. 14, 16. ^x Gen. 6. 3. John 3. 6. ^y Job 7. 7, 16. James 4. 14. ^z Or, rebel against him. ^a verse 17. Ps. 95. 9, 10. Isai. 7. 13. & 63. 10. Ephes. 4. 30. Heb. 3. 16, 17. ^b Num. 14. 22. Deut. 6. 16. ^c verse 20.

the day when he delivered them 'from the enemy.

43 How ^e he had ^m wrought his signs in Egypt, and his wonders in the field of Zoan :

44 ^d And he had turned their rivers into blood ; and their floods, that they could not drink.

45 ^e He sent divers sorts of flies among them, which devoured them ; and ^f frogs, which destroyed them.

46 ^s He gave also their increase unto the caterpillar, and their labour unto the locust.

47 ^b He ⁿ destroyed their vines with hail, and their sycomore trees with ^o frost.

48 ⁱ ^p He gave up their cattle also to the hail, and their flocks to ^q hot thunderbolts.

49 He cast upon them the fierceness of his anger, wrath, and indignation, and trouble, by sending evil angels *among them*.

50 ^r He made a way to his anger ; he spared not their soul from death, but gave ^s their life over to the pestilence ;

51 ^k And he smote all the firstborn in Egypt ; the chief of *their* strength in ^l the tabernacles of Ham :

52 But ^m he made his own people to go forth like sheep, and guided them in the wilderness like a flock.

53 And he ⁿ led them on safely, so that they feared not : but the sea ^o overwhelmed their enemies.

54 And he brought them to the border of his ^p sanctuary, *even* to this mountain, ^q *which* his right hand had purchased.

55 ^r He cast out the heathen also before them, and ^s divided them an inheritance by line, and made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their tents.

56 ^t Yet they tempted and provoked the most high God, and kept not his testimonies :

57 But ^u they turned back, and dealt unfaithfully like their fathers : they were turned aside ^x like a deceitful bow.

58 ^y For they provoked him to anger with their ^z high places, and moved him to jealousy with their graven images.

59 When God heard *this*, he was wroth, and greatly abhorred Israel :

60 ^a So that he forsook the tabernacle of Shiloh, the tent *which* he placed among men ;

61 ^b And he delivered his strength into captivity, and his glory into the enemy's hand.

62 ^c He gave his people over also unto the sword ; and was wroth with his inheritance.

63 ^d The fire consumed their young men ; and ^e their maidens were not ^f given to marriage.

64 ^g Their priests fell by the sword ; and ^h their widows made no lamentation.

65 Then the LORD ⁱ awaked as one out of sleep, *and* ^j like a mighty man he shouteth by reason of wine.

66 And ^k he smote his enemies in the hinder part : he put them to a perpetual reproach.

67 Moreover he refused the tabernacle of Joseph, and chose not the tribe of Ephraim :

68 But he chose the tribe of Judah, the mount Zion ^l which he loved.

69 And he ^m built his sanctuary like high palaces, like the earth which he hath ⁿ established for ever.

70 ^o He chose David also his servant, and took him from the sheepfolds :

71 ^p From following ^q the ewes great with young he brought him ^r to feed Jacob his people, and Israel his inheritance.

72 So he fed them according to the ^s integrity of his heart ; and guided them by the skilfulness of his hands.

ⁱ Or, from affliction. ^e ver. 12. Ps. 105. 27, &c. ^m Heb. set. ^d Ex. 7. 20. Ps. 105. 29. ^o Ex. 8. 24. Ps. 105. 31. ^f Ex. 8. 6. Ps. 105. 30. ^g Ex. 10. 13, 15. Ps. 105. 34, 35. ^h Ex. 9. 23, 25. Ps. 105. 33. ⁿ Heb. killed. ^o Or, great hailstones. ⁱ Ex. 9. 23, 24, 25. Ps. 105. 32. ^p Heb. He shut up. ^q Or, lightnings. ^r Heb. He weighed a path. ^s Or, their beasts to the murrain. Ex. 9. 3, 6. ^k Ex. 12. 29. Ps. 105. 36. & 136. 10. ^l Ps. 100. 22. ^m Ps. 77. 20. ⁿ Ex. 14. 19, 20. ^o Ex. 14. 27, 28. & 15. 10. ^t Heb. covered. ^p Ex. 15. 17. ^q Ps. 44. 3. ^r Ps. 44. 2. ^s Josh. 13. 7. & 19. 51. Ps. 136. 21.

22. ^t Judg. 2. 11, 12. ^u verse 41. Ezek. 20. 27, 28. ^x Hos. 7. 16. ^y Deut. 32. 16. 21. Judg. 2. 12, 20. Ezek. 20. 28. ^z Deut. 12. 2, 4. 1 Kings 11. 7. & 12. 31. ^a 1 Sam. 4. 11. Jer. 7. 12, 14. & 26. 6, 9. ^b Judg. 18. 30. ^c 1 Sam. 4. 10. ^d Jer. 7. 34. & 16. 9. & 25. 10. ^e Heb. praised. ^f 1 Sam. 4. 11. & 22. 18. ^g Ps. 44. 23. ^h Isai. 42. 13. ⁱ 1 Sam. 5. 6, 12. & 6. 4. ^j Job 27. 15. Ezek. 24. 23. ^k Ps. 87. 2. ^l 1 Kings 6. 13. Isai. 40. 11. ^m 1 Sam. 16. 11, 12. 2 Sam. 7. 8. ⁿ Heb. From after. ^o Gen. 33. 13. Isai. 40. 11. ^p 2 Sam. 5. 2. 1 Chron. 11. 2. ^q 1 Kings 9. 4.

PSALM LXXIX.

1 The psalmist complaineth of the desolation of Jerusalem. 8 He prayeth for deliverance, 13 and promiseth thankfulness.

¶ A Psalm ^a of Asaph.

O GOD, the heathen are come into ^a thine inheritance; ^b thy holy temple have they defiled; ^c they have laid Jerusalem on heaps.

2 ^d The dead bodies of thy servants have they given *to be* meat unto the fowls of the heaven, the flesh of thy saints unto the beasts of the earth.

3 Their blood have they shed like water round about Jerusalem; ^e and *there was* none to bury *them*.

4 ^f We are become a reproach to our neighbours, a scorn and derision to them that are round about us.

5 ^g How long, LORD? wilt thou be angry for ever? shall thy ^h jealousy burn like fire?

6 ⁱ Pour out thy wrath upon the heathen that have ^k not known thee, and upon the kingdoms that have ^l not called upon thy name.

7 For they have devoured Jacob, and laid waste his dwelling place.

8 ^m O remember not against us ⁿ former iniquities: let thy tender mercies speedily prevent us: for we are ^o brought very low.

9 ^p Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy name: and deliver us, and purge away our sins, ^q for thy name's sake.

10 ^r Wherefore should the heathen say, Where *is* their God? let him, be known among the heathen in our sight *by* the ^s revenging of the blood of thy servants *which is* shed.

11 Let ^t the sighing of the prisoner come before thee; according to the greatness of ^u thy power ^v preserve thou those that are appointed to die;

12 And render unto our neighbours ^w se-

venfold into their bosom ^x their reproach, wherewith they have reproached thee, O LORD.

13 So ^y we thy people and sheep of thy pasture will give thee thanks for ever: ^z we will shew forth thy praise ^{aa} to all generations.

PSALM LXXX.

1 The psalmist, in his prayer, complaineth of the miseries of the church. 8 God's former favours are turned into judgments. 14 He prayeth for deliverance.

¶ To the chief Musician ^{ab} upon Shoshannim-Eduth, A Psalm ^{ac} of Asaph.

GIVE ear, O Shepherd of Israel, thou that leadest Joseph ^{ad} like a flock; ^{ae} thou that dwellest *between* the cherubims, ^{af} shine forth.

2 ^{ag} Before Ephraim and Benjamin and Manasseh stir up thy strength, and ^{ah} come *and* save us.

3 ^{ai} Turn us again, O God, ^{aj} and cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved.

4 O LORD God of hosts, how long ^{ak} wilt thou be angry against the prayer of thy people?

5 ^{al} Thou feedest them with the bread of tears; and givest them tears to drink in great measure.

6 ^{am} Thou makest us a strife unto our neighbours: and our enemies laugh among themselves.

7 ^{an} Turn us again, O God of hosts, and cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved.

8 Thou hast brought ^{ao} a vine out of Egypt: ^{ap} thou hast cast out the heathen, and planted it.

9 Thou ^{aq} preparedst *room* before it, and didst cause it to take deep root, and it filled the land.

10 The hills were covered with the shadow of it, and the boughs thereof *were like* ^{ar} the goodly cedars.

PSALM LXXIX. a Or, for Asaph. a Ex. 15. 17. Ps. 74. 2. b Ps. 74. 7. 1 Mac. 1. 31. 39. c 2 Kings 25. 9. 10. 2 Chron. 36. 19. Micah 3. 12. d Jer. 7. 33. & 16. 4. & 34. 20. 1 Mac. 7. 17. e Ps. 141. 7. Jer. 14. 16. & 16. 4. Rev. 11. 9. f Ps. 44. 13. & 80. 6. g Ps. 74. 1. 9. 10. & 85. 5. & 89. 46. h Zeph. 1. 18. & 3. 8. i Jer. 10. 25. Rev. 16. 1. k Isai. 45. 4. 5. 2 Thess. 1. 8. l Ps. 53. 4. m Isai. 64. 9. n Or, the iniquities of them that were before us. o Deut. 28. 43. Ps. 142. 6. p 2 Chron. 14. 11. q Jer. 14. 7. 21. q Ps. 42. 10. & 115. 2. r Heb. vengeance. s Ps. 102. 20. d Heb. thine arm. e Heb. reserve the children of death. f Gen. 4. 15. Isai. 65. 6. 7. Jer. 32. 18. Luke 6. 38. t Ps.

74. 18. 22. & 95. 7. u Ps. 74. 1. & 100. 3. x Isai. 43. 21. f Heb. to generation and generation.

PSALM LXXX. * Ps. 45. & 69. title. a Or, for Asaph. a Ps. 77. 20. b Ex. 25. 20. 22. 1 Sam. 4. 4. 2 Sam. 6. 2. Ps. 99. 1. c Deut. 33. 2. Ps. 50. 2. & 94. 1. d Num. 2. 18-23. e Heb. come for salvation to us. e ver. 7. 19. Lam. 5. 21. f Num. 6. 25. Ps. 4. 6. & 67. 1. c Heb. wilt thou smoke. Ps. 74. 1. g Ps. 42. 3. & 102. 9. Isai. 30. 20. h Ps. 44. 13. & 79. 4. i ver. 3. 19. k Is. 5. 1. 7. Jer. 2. 21. Ezek. 15. 6. & 17. 6. & 19. 10. l Ps. 44. 2. & 78. 55. m Ex. 23. 28. Josh. 24. 12. d Heb. the cedars of God.

11 She sent out her boughs unto the sea, and her branches ⁿ unto the river.

12 Why hast thou *then* ^o broken down her hedges, so that all they which pass by the way do pluck her?

13 The boar out of the wood doth waste it, and the wild beast of the field doth devour it.

14 Return, we beseech thee, O God of hosts: ^p look down from heaven, and behold, and visit this vine;

15 And the vineyard which thy right hand hath planted, and the branch *that* thou madest strong ^a for thyself.

16 *It is* burned with fire, *it is* cut down: ^r they perish at the rebuke of thy countenance.

17 ^s Let thy hand be upon the man of thy right hand, upon the son of man *whom* thou madest strong for thyself.

18 So will not we go back from thee: quicken us, and we will call upon thy name.

19 ^t Turn us again, O LORD God of hosts, cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved.

PSALM LXXXI.

1 *An exhortation to a solemn praising of God. 4 God chal-
lengeth that duty by reason of his benefits. 8 God, exhorting
to obedience, complaineth of their disobedience, which proveth
their own hurt.*

¶ To the chief Musician ^{*} upon Gittith, A Psalm ^a of Asaph.

SING aloud unto God our strength: make a joyful noise unto the God of Jacob.

2 Take a psalm, and bring hither the timbrel, the pleasant harp with the psaltery.

3 Blow up the trumpet in the new moon, in the time appointed, on our solemn feast day.

4 For ^a this *was* a statute for Israel, *and* a law of the God of Jacob.

5 This he ordained in Joseph *for* a tes-

timony, when he went out ^b through the land of Egypt: *where* I heard a language *that* I understood not.

6 ^c I removed his shoulder from the burden: his hands ^e were delivered from ^d the pots.

7 ^e Thou calledst in trouble, and I delivered thee; ^f I answered thee in the secret place of thunder: I, ^g proved thee at the waters of ^d Meribah. Selah.

8 ^h Hear, O my people, and I will testify unto thee: O Israel, if thou wilt hearken unto me;

9 ⁱ There shall no ^k strange god be in thee; neither shalt thou worship any strange god.

10 ^l I *am* the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt: ^m open thy mouth wide, and I will fill it.

11 But my people would not hearken to my voice; and Israel would ⁿ none of me.

12 ^o So I gave them up ^e unto their own hearts' lust: *and* they walked in their own counsels.

13 ^p Oh that my people had hearkened unto me, *and* Israel had walked in my ways!

14 I should soon have subdued their enemies, and turned my hand against their adversaries.

15 ^q The haters of the LORD should have ^r submitted themselves unto him: but their time should have endured for ever.

16 He should ^s have fed them also ^h with the finest of the wheat: and with honey ^t out of the rock should I have satisfied thee.

PSALM LXXXII.

1 *The psalmist, having exhorted the judges, 5 and reproved
their negligence, 8 prayeth God to judge.*

¶ A Psalm ^a of Asaph.
GOD ^a standeth in the congregation of the mighty; he judgeth among ^b the gods.

^o Ps. 72. 8. ^p Ps. 89. 40, 41. Isai. 5. 5. Nah. 2. 2. ^q Isai. 63. 15. ^r Isai. 49. 5.
^r Ps. 39. 11. & 76. 7. ^s Ps. 89. 21. ^t ver. 3, 7.
PSALM LXXXI. ^{*} Ps. 8. title. ^a Or, for Asaph. ^a Lev. 23. 24. Num. 10. 10.
^b Or, against. ^b Ps. 114. 1. ^c Isai. 9. 4. & 10. 27. ^c Heb. passed away. ^d Ex.
1. 14. ^e Ex. 2. 23. & 14. 10. Ps. 50. 15. ^f Ex. 19. 19. ^g Ex. 17. 6, 7. Num. 20. 13.
^d Or, strife. ^h Ps. 50. 7. ⁱ Ex. 20. 3, 5. ^k Deut. 32. 12. Isai. 43. 12. ^l Ex. 20. 2.
^m Ps. 37. 3. & John 15. 7. Ephes. 3. 20. ⁿ Ex. 32. 1. Deut. 32. 15, 18. ^o Acts 7. 42.

& 14. 16. Rom. 1. 24. 26. ^e Or, to the hardness of their hearts, or, imaginations.
^p Deut. 5. 29. & 10. 12, 13. & 32. 29. Isai. 48. 18. ^q Ps. 18. 45. Rom. 1. 30. ^f Or, yield-
ed feigned obedience. Ps. 18. 44. & 66. 3. ^g Heb. tied. ^r Deut. 32. 13, 14. Ps. 147. 14.
^h Heb. with the fat of wheat. ^s Job 29. 6.
PSALM LXXXII. ^a Or, for Asaph. ^a 2 Chron. 19. 6. Eccles. 5. 8. ^b Ex. 21.
6. & 22. 28.

2 How long will ye judge unjustly, and
accept the persons of the wicked? Selah.

3 ^bDefend the poor and fatherless: ^ddo
justice to the afflicted and needy.

4 ^eDeliver the poor and needy: rid
them out of the hand of the wicked.

5 They ^fknow not, neither will they
understand; they walk on in darkness:
^gall the foundations of the earth are ^eout
of course.

6 ^hI have said, Ye *are* gods; and all of
you *are* children of the most High.

7 But ⁱye shall die like men, and fall
like one of the princes.

8 ^kArise, O God, judge the earth: ^lfor
thou shalt inherit all nations.

PSALM LXXXIII.

1 *A complaint to God of the enemies' conspiracies.* 9 *A*
prayer against them that oppress the church.

¶ A Song or Psalm ^aof Asaph.

KEEP ^anot thou silence, O God: hold
not thy peace, and be not still, O
God.

2 For, lo, ^bthine enemies make a tu-
mult: and they that ^chate thee have lifted
up the head.

3 They have taken crafty counsel
against thy people, and consulted ^dagainst
thy hidden ones.

4 They have said, Come, and ^elet us
cut them off from *being* a nation; that
the name of Israel may be no more in re-
membrance.

5 For they have consulted together
with one ^bconsent: they are confederate
against thee:

6 ^fThe tabernacles of Edom, and the
Ishmaelites; of Moab, and the Hagar-
enes;

7 Gebal, and Ammon, and Amalek; the
Philistines with the inhabitants of Tyre;

8 Assur also is joined with them: ^ethey
have holpen the children of Lot. Selah.

9 Do unto them as *unto* the ^gMidian-

ites; as *to* ^hSisera, as *to* Jabin, at the
brook of Kison:

10 *Which* perished at En-dor: ⁱthey
became *as* dung for the earth.

11 Make their nobles like ^kOreb, and
like Zeeb: yea, all their princes as ^lZe-
bah, and as Zalmunna:

12 Who said, Let us take to ourselves
the houses of God in possession.

13 ^mO my God, make them like ^aa
wheel; ⁿas the stubble before the wind.

14 As the fire burneth the wood, and as
the flame ^osetteth the mountains on fire;

15 So persecute them ^pwith thy tem-
pest, and make them afraid with thy
storm.

16 ^qFill their faces with shame; that
they may seek thy name, O Lord.

17 Let them be confounded and troubled
for ever; yea, let them be put to shame,
and perish:

18 ^rThat *men* may know that thou,
whose ^sname alone is JEHOVAH, *art*
^tthe most High over all the earth.

PSALM LXXXIV.

1 *The prophet, longing for the communion of the sanctuary,*
4 *sheweth how blessed they are that dwell therein.* 8 *He*
prayeth to be restored unto it. [1023.]

¶ To the chief Musician ^uupon Gittith,
A Psalm ^afor the sons of Korah.

HOW ^aamiable *are* thy tabernacles, O
LORD of hosts!

2 ^bMy soul longeth, yea, even fainteth
for the courts of the LORD: my heart and
my flesh crieth out for the living God.

3 Yea, the sparrow hath found an house,
and the swallow a nest for herself, where
she may lay her young, *even* thine altars,
O LORD of hosts, my King, and my God.

4 ^cBlessed *are* they that dwell in thy
house: they will be still praising thee.
Selah.

5 Blessed *is* the man whose strength *is*
in thee; in whose heart *are* the ways of
them.

^e Deut. 1. 17. ^g 2 Chron. 19. 7. Prov. 18. 5. ^b Heb. *Judges*. ^d Jer. 22. 3. ^e Job 29. 12.
Prov. 24. 11. ^f Mic. 3. 1. ^g Ps. 11. 3. & 75. 3. ^c Heb. *moved*. ^h Ex. 22. 9. 28.
ver. 1. John 10. 34. ⁱ Job 21. 32. Ps. 49. 12. Ezek. 31. 14. ^k Mic. 7. 2, 7. ^l Ps. 2. 8.
Rev. 11. 15.
PSALM LXXXIII. ^a Or *for Asaph*. ^a Ps. 28. 1. & 35. 22. & 109. 1. ^b Ps. 2. 1.
Acts 4. 25. ^c Ps. 81. 15. ^d Ps. 27. 5. & 31. 20. ^e See Esther 3. 6, 9. Jer. 11. 19. &
31. 36. ^b Heb. *heart*. ^f See 2 Chron. 20. 1, 10, 11. ^c Heb. *they have been an arm*
VOL. I Nos. 59 & 60. ^a Z

to the children of Lot. ^g Num. 31. 7. Judges 7. 22. ^h Judges 4. 15, 24. & 5. 21.
ⁱ 2 Kings 9. 37. Zeph. 1. 17. ^k Judges 7. 25. ^l Judges 8. 12, 21. ^m Isai. 17. 13, 14.
ⁿ Ps. 35. 5. ^o Deut. 32. 22. ^p Job 9. 17. ^q Ps. 35. 4, 26. ^r Ps. 59. 13. ^s Ex. 6. 3.
^t Ps. 92. 8.
PSALM LXXXIV. ^a Ps. 8. title. ^a Or, of. ^a Ps. 27. 4. ^b Ps. 42. 1, 2. & 63. 1. &
73. 26. & 119. 20. ^c Ps. 65. 4.

6 *Who* passing through the valley ^{b d} of Baca make it a well; the rain also ^e filleth the pools.

7 They go ^{d e} from strength to strength, *every one of them* in Zion ^f appeareth before God.

8 O LORD God of hosts, hear my prayer: give ear, O God of Jacob. Selah.

9 Behold, ^g O God our shield, and look upon the face of thine anointed.

10 For a day in thy courts *is* better than a thousand. ^h I had rather be a door-keeper in the house of my God, than to dwell in the tents of wickedness.

11 For the LORD God *is* ^{h a} a sun and ⁱ shield: the LORD will give grace and glory: ^k no good *thing* will he withhold from them that walk uprightly.

12 O LORD of hosts, ^l blessed *is* the man that trusteth in thee.

PSALM LXXXV.

1 *The psalmist, out of the experience of former mercies, prayeth for the continuance thereof.* 8 *He promiseth to wait thereon, out of confidence of God's goodness.*

¶ To the chief Musician, A Psalm ^{* a} for the sons of Korah.

LORD, thou hast been ^b favourable unto thy land: thou hast ^{* b} brought back the captivity of Jacob.

2 ^b Thou hast forgiven the iniquity of thy people, thou hast covered all their sin. Selah.

3 Thou hast taken away all thy wrath: ^c thou hast turned *thyself* from the fierceness of thine anger.

4 ^c Turn us, O God of our salvation, and cause thine anger toward us to cease.

5 ^d Wilt thou be angry with us for ever? wilt thou draw out thine anger to all generations?

6 Wilt thou not ^e revive us again: that thy people may rejoice in thee?

7 Shew us thy mercy, O LORD, and grant us thy salvation.

8 ^f I will hear what God the LORD will speak: for ^g he will speak peace unto his people, and to his saints: but let them not ^h turn again to folly.

9 Surely ⁱ his salvation *is* nigh them that fear him; ^k that glory may dwell in our land.

10 Mercy and truth are met together; ^l righteousness and peace have kissed *each other*.

11 ^m Truth shall spring out of the earth; and righteousness shall look down from heaven.

12 ⁿ Yea, the LORD shall give *that which* ^o is good; and ^p our land shall yield her increase.

13 ^p Righteousness shall go before him; and shall set *us* in the way of his steps.

PSALM LXXXVI.

1 *David strengtheneth his prayer by the conscience of his religion,* 5 *by the goodness and power of God.* 11 *He desireth the continuance of former grace.* 14 *Complaining of the proud, he craveth some token of God's goodness.*

¶ A Prayer of David.

BOW down thine ear, O LORD, hear me: for I *am* poor and needy.

2 Preserve my soul; for I *am* ^b holy: O thou my God, save thy servant ^a that trusteth in thee.

3 ^b Be merciful unto me, O LORD: for I cry unto thee ^c daily.

4 Rejoice the soul of thy servant: ^e for unto thee, O LORD, do I lift up my soul.

5 ^d For thou, LORD, *art* good, and ready to forgive; and plenteous in mercy unto all them that call upon thee.

6 Give ear, O LORD, unto my prayer; and attend to the voice of my supplications.

7 ^e In the day of my trouble I will call upon thee: for thou wilt answer me.

8 ^f Among the gods *there is* none like unto thee, O LORD; ^g neither *are there any works* like unto thy works.

9 ^h All nations whom thou hast made

^b Or, of mulberry trees make him a well, &c. ^d 2 Sam. 5. 22, 23. ^c Heb. covereth. ^d Or, from company to company. ^e Prov. 4. 18. ² Cor. 3. 18. ^f Deut. 16. 16. Zech. 14. 16. ^g Gen. 15. 1. ver. 11. ^h Heb. I would choose rather to sit at the thresh-old. ⁱ Isai. 60. 19. ^j Gen. 15. 1. ver. 9. Ps. 115. 9, 10, 11. & 119. 114. Prov. 2. 7. ^k Ps. 31. 9, 10. ^l Ps. 2. 12.
 PSALM LXXXV. ^{* a} Ps. 49. title. ^a Or, of. ^b Or, well pleased. Ps. 77. 7. ^a Ezra 1. 11. & 2. 1. Ps. 14. 7. Jer. 30. 18. & 31. 23. Ezek. 39. 25. Joel 3. 1. ^b Ps. 32. 1. ^c Or, thou hast turned thine anger from waxing hot. Deut. 13. 17. ^c Ps. 80. 7. ^d Ps. 74.

1. & 79. 5. & 80. 4. ^e Hab. 3. 2. ^f Hab. 2. 1. ^g Zech. 9. 10. ^h 2 Pet. 2. 20, 21. ⁱ Isai. 46. 13. ^k Zech. 2. 5. John 1. 14. ^l Ps. 72. 3. Isai. 32. 17. Luke 2. 14. ^m Isai. 45. 8. ⁿ Ps. 84. 11. James 1. 17. ^o Ps. 67. 6. ^p Ps. 89. 14.
 PSALM LXXXVI. ^a Or, A Prayer, being a Psalm of David. ^b Or, one whom thou favourest. ^a Isai. 26. 3. ^b Ps. 56. 1. & 57. 1. ^c Or, all the day. ^c Ps. 25. 1. & 143. 8. ^d ver. 15. Ps. 130. 7. & 145. 9. Joel 2. 13. ^e Ps. 50. 15. ^f Ex. 15. 11. Ps. 89. 6. ^g Deut. 3. 24. ^h Ps. 22. 31. & 102. 18. Isai. 43. 7. Rev. 15. 4.
 706

shall come and worship before thee, O LORD; and shall glorify thy name.

10 For thou *art* great, and ⁱ doest wondrous things: ^k thou *art* God alone.

11 ⁱ Teach me thy way, O LORD: I will walk in thy truth: unite my heart to fear thy name.

12 I will praise thee, O LORD my God, with all my heart: and I will glorify thy name for evermore.

13 For great *is* thy mercy toward me: and thou hast ^m delivered my soul from the lowest ^a hell.

14 O God, ^a the proud are risen against me, and the assemblies of ^e violent *men* have sought after my soul; and have not set thee before them.

15 ^o But thou, O LORD, *art* a God full of compassion, and gracious, longsuffering, and plenteous in mercy and truth.

16 O ^p turn unto me, and have mercy upon me; give thy strength unto thy servant, and save ^a the son of thine handmaid.

17 Shew me a token for good; that they which hate me may see *it*, and be ashamed: because thou, LORD, hast holpen me, and comforted me.

PSALM LXXXVII.

¹ The nature and glory of the church. ⁴ The increase, honour, and comfort of the members thereof.

¶ A Psalm or Song ^a for the sons of Korah.

HIS foundation *is* ^a in the holy mountains.

2 ^b The LORD loveth the gates of Zion more than all the dwellings of Jacob.

3 ^o Glorious things are spoken of thee, O city of God. Selah.

4 I will make mention of ^d Rahab and Babylon to them that know me: behold Philistia, and Tyre, with Ethiopia; this *man* was born there.

5 And of Zion it shall be said, This and

that man was born in her: and the Highest himself shall establish her.

6 ^o The LORD shall count, when he writeth up the people, *that* this *man* was born there. Selah.

7 As well the singers as the players on instruments *shall be there*: all my springs are in thee.

PSALM LXXXVIII.

A prayer containing a grievous complaint.

¶ A Song or Psalm ^a for the sons of Korah, to the chief Musician upon Mahalath Leannoth, ^b Maschil of ^{*} Heman the Ezrahite.

O LORD ^a God of my salvation, I have ^b cried day *and* night before thee:

2 Let my prayer come before thee: incline thine ear unto my cry;

3 For my soul is full of troubles: and my life ^e draweth nigh unto the grave.

4 ^d I am counted with them that go down into the pit: ^o I am as a man *that hath* no strength:

5 Free among the dead, like the slain that lie in the grave, whom thou rememberest no more: and they are ^f cut off ^e from thy hand.

6 Thou hast laid me in the lowest pit, in darkness, in the deeps.

7 Thy wrath lieth hard upon me, and ^g thou hast afflicted *me* with all thy waves. Selah.

8 ^h Thou hast put away mine acquaintance far from me; thou hast made me an abomination unto them: ⁱ *I am* shut up, and I cannot come forth.

9 ^k Mine eye mourneth by reason of affliction: LORD, ⁱ I have called daily upon thee, ^m I have stretched out my hands unto thee.

10 ⁿ Wilt thou shew wonders to the dead? shall the dead arise *and* praise thee? Selah.

11 Shall thy lovingkindness be declared

ⁱ Ex. 15. 11. Ps. 72. 18. & 77. 15. ^k Deut. 6. 3. & 32. 39. Isai. 37. 16. & 44. 6. Mark 12. 29. ^l Cor. 8. 4. Eph. 4. 6. ¹ Ps. 25. 4. & 27. 11. & 119. 33. & 143. 8. ^m Ps. 56. 13. & 116. 8. ^d Or, grave. ⁿ Ps. 54. 3. ^e Heb. terrible. ^o Ex. 34. 6. Num. 14. 18. Neh. 9. 17. ver. 5. Ps. 103. 8. & 111. 4. & 130. 4. 7. & 145. 8. Joel 2. 13. ^p Ps. 25. 16. & 69. 16. ^q Ps. 116. 16. PSALM LXXXVII. ^a Or, of. ^a Ps. 42. 1. ^b Ps. 78. 67, 68. ^c See Isai. 60.

^d Ps. 89. 10. Isai. 51. 9. ^e Ps. 22. 30. ^f Ezek. 13. 9. PSALM LXXXVIII. ^a Or, of. ^b Or, A Psalm of Heman the Ezrahite, giving instruction. ^{*} 1 Kings 4. 31. ¹ Chron. 2. 6. ^a Ps. 27. 9. & 51. 14. ^b Luko 18. 7. ^c Ps. 107. 18. ^d Ps. 28. 1. ^e Ps. 31. 12. ^f Isai. 53. 8. ^g Or, by thy hand. ^g Ps. 42. 7. ^h Job 19. 13, 19. Ps. 31. 11. & 142. 4. ⁱ Lam. 3. 7. ^k Ps. 38. 10. ^l Ps. 86. 3. ^m Job 11. 13. Ps. 143. 6. ⁿ Ps. 6. 5. & 30. 9. & 115. 17. & 118. 17. Isai. 38. 18.

in the grave? or thy faithfulness in destruction?

12 ° Shall thy wonders be known in the dark? and thy righteousness in the land of forgetfulness?

13 But unto thee have I cried, O LORD; and in the morning shall my prayer prevent thee.

14 LORD, why castest thou off my soul? why hidest thou thy face from me?

15 I am afflicted and ready to die from my youth up: while I suffer thy terrors I am distracted.

16 Thy fierce wrath goeth over me; thy terrors have cut me off.

17 They came round about me daily like water; they compassed me about together.

18 Lover and friend hast thou put far from me, and mine acquaintance into darkness.

PSALM LXXXIX.

1 The psalmist praiseth God for his covenant, 5 for his wonderful power, 15 for the care of his church, 19 for his favour to the kingdom of David. 38 Then, complaining of contrary events, 46 he expostulateth, prayeth, and blesseth God.

¶ Maschil of *Ethan the Ezrahite.

* I WILL sing of the mercies of the LORD for ever: with my mouth will I make known thy faithfulness to all generations.

2 For I have said, Mercy shall be built up for ever: thy faithfulness shalt thou establish in the very heavens.

3 ° I have made a covenant with my chosen, I have sworn unto David my servant,

4 * Thy seed will I establish for ever, and build up thy throne to all generations. Selah.

5 And the heavens shall praise thy wonders, O LORD: thy faithfulness also in the congregation of the saints.

6 For who in the heaven can be compared unto the LORD? who among the sons of the mighty can be likened unto the LORD?

7 * God is greatly to be feared in the assembly of the saints, and to be had in reverence of all them that are about him.

8 O LORD God of hosts, who is a strong LORD like unto thee? or to thy faithfulness round about thee?

9 Thou rulest the raging of the sea: when the waves thereof arise, thou stillest them.

10 Thou hast broken Rahab in pieces, as one that is slain; thou hast scattered thine enemies with thy strong arm.

11 ° The heavens are thine, the earth also is thine: as for the world and the fulness thereof, thou hast founded them.

12 The north and the south, thou hast created them: Tabor and Hermon shall rejoice in thy name.

13 Thou hast a mighty arm: strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand.

14 Justice and judgment are the habitation of thy throne: mercy and truth shall go before thy face.

15 Blessed is the people that know the joyful sound: they shall walk, O LORD, in the light of thy countenance.

16 In thy name shall they rejoice all the day: and in thy righteousness shall they be exalted.

17 For thou art the glory of their strength: and in thy favour our horn shall be exalted.

18 For the LORD is our defence; and the Holy One of Israel is our king.

19 Then thou spakest in vision to thy holy one, and saidst, I have laid help upon one that is mighty; I have exalted one chosen out of the people.

20 * I have found David my servant; with my holy oil have I anointed him:

o Job 10. 21. Ps. 143. 3. p Ps. 31. 12. ver. 5. Eccles. 8. 10. & 9. 5. q Ps. 5. 3. & 119. 147. r Ps. 43. 2. s Job 13. 24. Ps. 13. 1. t Job 6. 4. d Or, all the day. u Ps. 22. 16. x Job 19. 13. Ps. 31. 11. & 38. 11.

PSALM LXXXIX. a Or, A Psalm for Ethan the Ezrahite, to give instruction. * 1 Kings 4. 31. 1 Chron. 2. 6. a Ps. 101. 1. b Heb. to generation and generation: So ver. 4. Ps. 119. 93. b Ps. 119. 89. c 1 Kings 8. 16. Isai. 43. 1. d 2 Sam. 7. 11. & c. 1 Chron. 17. 10. & c. See Jer. 30. 9. Ezek. 34. 23. Hos. 3. 5. e ver. 29. 36. f See ver. 1. Luke 1. 32. 33. g Ps. 19. 1. & 97. 6. Rev. 7. 10. 11. 12. h ver. 7. i Ps. 40. 5. & 71. 19.

& 86. 8. & 113. 5. k Ps. 76. 7. 11. l Ex. 15. 11. 1 Sam. 2. 2. Ps. 35. 10. & 71. 19. m Ps. 65. 7. & 93. 3. 4. & 107. 29. n Ex. 14. 26. 27. 28. Ps. 87. 4. Isai. 30. 7. & 51. 9. o Or, Egypt. d Heb. with the arm of thy strength. o Gen. 1. 1. 1 Chron. 29. 11. Ps. 24. 1. 2. & 50. 12. p Job 26. 7. q Josh. 19. 22. r Josh. 13. 1. e Heb. an arm with might. s Ps. 97. 2. f Or, establishment. t Ps. 85. 13. u Num. 10. 10. & 23. 21. Ps. 98. 6. x Ps. 4. 6. & 44. 3. y ver. 24. Ps. 75. 10. & 92. 10. & 132. 17. g Or, our shield is of the LORD, and our king is of the Holy One of Israel, Ps. 47. 9. z ver. 3. 1 Kings 11. 34. a 1 Sam. 16. 1. 12.

21 ^b With whom my hand shall be established: mine arm also shall strengthen him.

22 ^c The enemy shall not exact upon him; nor the son of wickedness afflict him.

23 ^d And I will beat down his foes before his face, and plague them that hate him.

24 But ^e my faithfulness and my mercy *shall be* with him: and ^f in my name shall his horn be exalted.

25 ^g I will set his hand also in the sea, and his right hand in the rivers.

26 He shall cry unto me, Thou *art* ^h my father, my God, and ⁱ the rock of my salvation.

27 Also I will make him ^k *my* firstborn, ^l higher than the kings of the earth.

28 ^m My mercy will I keep for him for evermore, and ⁿ my covenant shall stand fast with him.

29 ^o His seed also will I make *to endure* for ever, ^p and his throne ^q as the days of heaven.

30 ^r If his children ^s forsake my law, and walk not in my judgments;

31 If they ^t break my statutes, and keep not my commandments;

32 Then ^u will I visit their transgression with the rod, and their iniquity with stripes.

33 ^v Nevertheless my lovingkindness ^w will I not utterly take from him, nor suffer my faithfulness ^x to fail.

34 My covenant will I not break, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips.

35 Once have I sworn ^y by my holiness ^z that I will not lie unto David.

36 ^a His seed shall endure for ever, and his throne ^b as the sun before me.

37 It shall be established for ever as the moon, and *as* a faithful witness in heaven. Selah.

38 But thou hast ^c cast off and ^d abhor-

red, thou hast been wroth with thine anointed.

39 Thou hast made void the covenant of thy servant: ^e thou hast profaned his crown *by casting it* to the ground.

40 ^f Thou hast broken down all his hedges; thou hast brought his strong holds to ruin.

41 All that pass by the way spoil him: he is ^g a reproach to his neighbours.

42 Thou hast set up the right hand of his adversaries; thou hast made all his enemies to rejoice.

43 Thou hast also turned the edge of his sword, and hast not made him to stand in the battle.

44 Thou hast made his ^h glory to cease, and ⁱ cast his throne down to the ground.

45 The days of his youth hast thou shortened; thou hast covered him with shame. Selah.

46 ^j How long, LORD? wilt thou hide thyself for ever? ^k shall thy wrath burn like fire?

47 ^l Remember how short my time is: wherefore hast thou made all men in vain?

48 ^m What man *is he that* liveth, and shall not ⁿ see death? shall he deliver his soul from the hand of the grave? Selah.

49 LORD, where *are* thy former loving-kindnesses, *which* thou ^o swarest unto David ^p in thy truth?

50 Remember, LORD, the reproach of thy servants; ^q *how* I do bear in my bosom *the reproach of* all the mighty people;

51 ^r Wherewith thine enemies have reproached, O LORD; wherewith they have reproached the footsteps of thine anointed.

52 ^s Blessed *be* the LORD for evermore. Amen, and Amen.

PSALM XC.

¹ Moses, setting forth God's providence, ³ complaineth of human fragility, ⁷ divine chastisements, ¹⁰ and brevity of life. ¹² He prayeth for the knowledge and sensible experience of God's good providence.

¶ ^a A Prayer ^b of Moses the man of God.

b Ps. 80. 17. c 2 Sam. 7. 13. d 2 Sam. 7. 9. e Ps. 61. 7. f ver. 17. g Ps. 72. 8. & 80. 11. h 2 Sam. 7. 14. i Chron. 22. 10. j 2 Sam. 22. 47. k Ps. 2. 7. Col. 1. 15. 18. l Num. 24. 7. m Isai. 55. 3. n ver. 34. o ver. 4. 36. p ver. 4. Isai. 9. 7. Jer. 33. 17. q Deut. 11. 21. r 2 Sam. 7. 14. s Ps. 119. 53. Jer. 9. 13. t Heb. *profane my statutes.* u 2 Sam. 7. 14. v Kings 11. 31. w 2 Sam. 7. 13. x Heb. *I will not make void from him.* y Amos 4. 2. z Heb. *if I lie.* y 2 Sam. 7. 16. Luke 1. 33.

John 12. 34. ver. 4. 59. z Ps. 72. 5. 17. Jer. 33. 20. a 1 Chron. 28. 9. Ps. 44. 9. & 60. 1. 10. b Deut. 32. 19. Ps. 78. 59. c Ps. 74. 7. Lam. 5. 16. d Ps. 80. 12. e Ps. 44. 13. & 79. 4. f Heb. *brightness.* g ver. 39. h Ps. 79. 5. i Job 7. 7. & 10. 9. & 14. 1. Ps. 39. 5. & 119. 84. k Ps. 49. 9. l Heb. 11. 5. m 2 Sam. 7. 15. Isai. 55. 3. n Ps. 54. 5. o Ps. 69. 9. 19. p Ps. 74. 22. q Ps. 41. 13. PSALM XC. a Or, *A Prayer*, being a Psalm of Moses. * Deut. 33. 1.

LORD, ^a thou hast been our dwelling place ^b in all generations.

2 ^b Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever thou hadst formed the earth and the world, even from everlasting to everlasting, thou *art* God.

3 Thou turnest man to destruction; and sayest, ^c Return, ye children of men.

4 ^d For a thousand years in thy sight *are but* as yesterday ^e when it is past, and *as* a watch in the night.

5 Thou carriest them away as with a flood; ^e they are *as* a sleep: in the morning ^f *they are* like grass *which* ^d groweth up.

6 ^g In the morning it flourisheth, and groweth up; in the evening it is cut down, and withereth.

7 For we are consumed by thine anger, and by thy wrath are we troubled.

8 ^h Thou hast set our iniquities before thee, our ⁱ secret *sins* in the light of thy countenance.

9 For all our days are ^e passed away in thy wrath: we spend our years ^f as a tale *that is told*.

10 ^g The days of our years *are* three-score years and ten; and if by reason of strength *they be* fourscore years, yet *is* their strength labour and sorrow; for it is soon cut off, and we fly away.

11 Who knoweth the power of thine anger? even according to thy fear, *so is* thy wrath.

12 ^k So teach *us* to number our days, that we may ^h apply *our* hearts unto wisdom.

13 Return, O LORD, how long? and let it ⁱ repent thee concerning thy servants.

14 O satisfy us early with thy mercy; ^m that we may rejoice and be glad all our days.

15 Make us glad according to the days *wherein* thou hast afflicted us, *and* the years *wherein* we have seen evil.

16 Let ⁿ thy work appear unto thy servants, and thy glory unto their children.

17 ^o And let the beauty of the LORD our God be upon us: and ^p establish thou the work of our hands upon us; yea, the work of our hands establish thou it.

PSALM XCI.

1 The state of the godly. 3 Their safety. 9 Their habitation. 11 Their servants. 14 Their friend; with the effects of them all.

HE ^a that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High shall ^b abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

2 ^c I will say of the LORD, *He is* my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust.

3 Surely ^d he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, *and* from the noisome pestilence.

4 ^e He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth *shall be thy* shield and buckler.

5 ^f Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night; *nor* for the arrow *that* flieth by day;

6 *Nor* for the pestilence *that* walketh in darkness; *nor* for the destruction *that* wasteth at noonday.

7 A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; *but* it shall not come nigh thee.

8 Only ^g with thine eyes shalt thou behold and see the reward of the wicked.

9 Because thou hast made the LORD *which is* ^h my refuge, *even* the most High, ⁱ thy habitation;

10 ^k There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

11 ^l For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways.

12 They shall bear thee up in *their* hands, ^m lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.

13 Thou shalt tread upon the lion and

^a Deut. 33. 27. Ezek. 11. 16. ^b Heb. in generation and generation. ^c Prov. 8. 25. 26. ^d Gen. 3. 19. Eccles. 12. 7. ^e Ecclus. 18. 10. 2 Pet. 3. 8. ^f Or, when he hath passed them. ^g Ps. 73. 20. ^h Ps. 103. 15. Isai. 40. 6. ⁱ Or, is changed. ^j Ps. 92. 7. Job 14. 2. ^k Ps. 50. 21. Jer. 16. 17. ^l Ps. 19. 12. ^m Heb. turned away. ⁿ Or, as a meditation. ^o Heb. As for the days of our years, in them are seventy years. ^p Ps. 39. 4. ^q Heb. cause to come. ^r Deut. 32. 36. Ps. 135. 14. ^s m Ps. 85. 6. & 149. 2.

ⁿ Hab. 3. 2. ^o Ps. 27. 4. ^p Isai. 26. 12. ^q Ps. 27. 5. & 31. 20. & 32. 7. ^r Heb. lodge. ^s Ps. 17. 8. ^t Ps. 142. 5. ^u Ps. 124. 7. ^v Ps. 17. 8. & 57. 1. & 61. 4. ^w Job 5. 19. &c. Ps. 112. 7. & 121. 6. Prov. 3. 23. 24. Isai. 43. 2. ^x Ps. 37. 34. Mal. 1. 5. ^y h ver. 2. ^z Ps. 71. 3. & 90. 1. ^{aa} Prov. 12. 21. ^{ab} Ps. 34. 7. & 71. 3. Matt. 4. 6. Luke 4. 10. 11. Heb. 1. 14. ^{ac} Job 5. 23. Ps. 37. 24.

^b adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet.

14 Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on high, because he hath ^a known my name.

15 ^o He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: ^p I *will be* with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and ^q honour him.

16 With ^e long life will I satisfy him, and shew him my salvation.

PSALM XCII.

¹ The prophet exhorteth to praise God, ⁴ for his great works, ⁶ for his judgments on the wicked, ¹⁰ and for his goodness to the godly.

¶ A Psalm or Song for the sabbath day.

IT is a ^a good thing to give thanks unto the LORD, and to sing praises unto thy name, O most High:

2 To ^b shew forth thy lovingkindness in the morning, and thy faithfulness ^a every night,

3 ^c Upon an instrument of ten strings, and upon the psaltery; ^b upon the harp with ^a a solemn sound.

4 For thou, LORD, hast made me glad through thy work: I will triumph in the works of thy hands.

5 ^d O LORD, how great are thy works! and ^e thy thoughts are very deep.

6 ^f A brutish man knoweth not; neither doth a fool understand this.

7 When ^g the wicked spring as the grass, and when all the workers of iniquity do flourish; *it is* that they shall be destroyed for ever:

8 ¶ ^h But thou, LORD, *art most* high for evermore.

9 For, lo, thine enemies, O LORD, for, lo, thine enemies shall perish; all the workers of iniquity shall ⁱ be scattered.

10 But ^k my horn shalt thou exalt like *the horn of* an unicorn: I shall be ^l anointed with fresh oil.

11 ^m Mine eye also shall see *my desire*

on mine enemies, *and* mine ears shall hear *my desire* of the wicked that rise up against me.

12 ⁿ The righteous shall flourish like the palm tree: he shall grow like a cedar in Lebanon.

13 Those that be planted in the house of the LORD shall flourish ^o in the courts of our God.

14 They shall still bring forth fruit in old age; they shall be fat and ^d flourish-ing;

15 To shew that the LORD *is* upright: ^p *he is* my rock, and ^q *there is* no unrighteousness in him.

PSALM XCIII.

The majesty, power, and holiness of Christ's kingdom.

THE ^a LORD reigneth, ^b he is clothed with majesty; the LORD is clothed with strength, ^c *wherewith* he hath girded himself: ^d the world also is stablished, that it cannot be moved.

2 ^e Thy throne *is* established ^a of old: thou *art* from everlasting.

3 The floods have lifted up, O LORD, the floods have lifted up their voice; the floods lift up their waves.

4 ^f The LORD on high *is* mightier than the noise of many waters, *yea, than* the mighty waves of the sea.

5 Thy testimonies are very sure: holiness becometh thine house, O LORD, ^b for ever.

PSALM XCIV.

¹ The prophet, calling for justice, complaineth of tyranny and impiety. ⁸ He teacheth God's providence. ¹² He sheweth the blessedness of affliction. ¹⁶ God is the defender of the afflicted.

O LORD ^a God, ^a to whom vengeance belongeth; O God, to whom vengeance belongeth, ^b shew thyself.

2 ^b Lift up thyself, thou ^c judge of the earth: render a reward to the proud.

3 LORD, ^d how long shall the wicked, how long shall the wicked triumph?

4 *How long* shall they ^e utter *and* speak

^b Or, asp. ⁿ Ps. 9. 10. ^o Ps. 50. 15. ^p Isai. 43. 2. ^q 1 Sam. 2. 30. ^c Heb. length of days. Prov. 3. 2.

PSALM XCII. ^a Ps. 147. 1. ^b Ps. 89. 1. ^a Heb. in the nights. ^c 2 Chron. 23.

5. Ps. 33. 2. ^b Or, upon the solemn sound with the harp. ^c Heb. Higgaion. Ps. 9. 16.

^d Ps. 40. 5. & 139. 17. ^e Isai. 28. 29. Rom. 11. 33, 34. ^f Ps. 73. 22. & 94. 8. ^g Job

12. 6. & 21. 7. Ps. 37. 1, 2, 35. 38. Jer. 12. 1, 2. Mal. 3. 15. ^h Ps. 56. 2. & 83. 18. ⁱ Ps.

68. 1. & 89. 10. ^k Ps. 89. 17, 24. ^l Ps. 23. 5. ^m Ps. 54. 7. & 59. 10. & 112. 8. ⁿ Ps.

52. 8. Isai. 65. 22. Hos. 14. 5, 6. ^o Ps. 100. 4. & 135. 2. ^d Heb. green. ^p Deut. 32. 4.

^q Rom. 9. 14.

PSALM XCIII. ^a Ps. 96. 10. & 97. 1. & 99. 1. Isai. 52. 7. Rev. 19. 6. ^b Ps. 104. 1.

^c Ps. 65. 6. ^d Ps. 96. 10. ^e Ps. 45. 6. Prov. 8. 22, &c. ^a Heb. from them. ^f Ps.

65. 7. & 89. 9. ^b Heb. to length of days.

PSALM XCIV. ^a Heb. God of revenges. ^a Deut. 32. 35. Nah. 1. 2. ^b Heb. shine forth. ^b Ps. 80. 1. ^b Ps. 7. 6. ^c Gen. 18. 25. ^d Job 20. 5. ^e Ps. 31. 18. Jude 15.

hard things? *and* all the workers of iniquity boast themselves?

5 They break in pieces thy people, O LORD, and afflict thine heritage.

6 They slay the widow and the stranger, and murder the fatherless.

7 Yet they say, The LORD shall not see, neither shall the God of Jacob regard it.

8 Understand, ye brutish among the people: and ye fools, when will ye be wise?

9 He that planted the ear, shall he not hear? he that formed the eye, shall he not see?

10 He that chastiseth the heathen, shall not he correct? he that teacheth man knowledge, shall not he know?

11 The LORD knoweth the thoughts of man, that they are vanity.

12 Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest, O LORD, and teachest him out of thy law;

13 That thou mayest give him rest from the days of adversity, until the pit be digged for the wicked.

14 For the LORD will not cast off his people, neither will he forsake his inheritance.

15 But judgment shall return unto righteousness: and all the upright in heart shall follow it.

16 Who will rise up for me against the evildoers? or who will stand up for me against the workers of iniquity?

17 Unless the LORD had been my help, my soul had almost dwelt in silence.

18 When I said, My foot slippeth; thy mercy, O LORD, held me up.

19 In the multitude of my thoughts within me thy comforts delight my soul.

20 Shall the throne of iniquity have fellowship with thee, which frameth mischief by a law?

21 They gather themselves together against the soul of the righteous, and condemn the innocent blood.

22 But the LORD is my defence; and my God is the rock of my refuge.

23 And he shall bring upon them their own iniquity, and shall cut them off in their own wickedness; yea, the LORD our God shall cut them off.

PSALM XCV.

1 An exhortation to praise God, 3 for his greatness, 6 and for his goodness, 8 and not to tempt him.

COME, let us sing unto the LORD: let us make a joyful noise to the rock of our salvation.

2 Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving, and make a joyful noise unto him with psalms.

3 For the LORD is a great God, and a great King above all gods.

4 In his hand are the deep places of the earth: the strength of the hills is his also.

5 The sea is his, and he made it: and his hands formed the dry land.

6 O come, let us worship and bow down: let us kneel before the LORD our maker.

7 For he is our God; and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand. To day if ye will hear his voice,

8 Harden not your heart, as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness:

9 When your fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my work.

10 Forty years long was I grieved with this generation, and said, It is a people that do err in their heart, and they have not known my ways:

11 Unto whom I swear in my wrath that they should not enter into my rest.

PSALM XCVI.

1 An exhortation to praise God, 4 for his greatness, 8 for his kingdom, 11 for his general judgment.

f Ps. 10. 11, 13. & 59. 7. g Ps. 73. 22. & 92. 6. h Ex. 4. 11. Prov. 20. 12. i Job 35. 11. Isai. 28. 26. k 1 Cor. 3. 20. l Job 5. 17. Prov. 3. 11. 1 Cor. 11. 32. Heb. 12. 5. & c. m 1 Sam. 12. 22. Rom. 11. 1. n Ps. 124. 1, 2. d Or, quickly. o Ps. 38. 16. p Amos 6. 3. q Ps. 58. 2. Isai. 10. 1. r Matt. 27. 1. s Ex. 23. 7. Prov. 17. 15. t Ps. 59. 9. & 62. 2, 6. u Ps. 7. 16. Prov. 2. 22. & 5. 22. PSALM XCV. a Ps. 100. 1. b Deut. 32. 15. 2 Sam. 22. 47. a Heb. prevent his

face. e Ps. 96. 4. & 97. 9. & 135. 5. b Heb. In whose. c Or, the heights of the hills are his. d Heb. Whose the sea is. d Gen. 1. 9, 10. e 1 Cor. 6. 20. f Ps. 79. 13. & 80. 1. & 100. 3. g Heb. 3. 7, 15. & 4. 7. h Ex. 17. 2, 7. Num. 14. 22. & c. & 20. 13. i Ps. 38. 16. j Heb. contention. i Ps. 78. 18, 40, 56. 1 Cor. 10. 9. k Num. 14. 22. l Heb. 3. 10, 17. m Num. 14. 23, 28, 30. Heb. 3. 11, 18. & 4. 3, 5. f Heb. if they enter into my rest.

O ^a SING unto the LORD a new song :
sing unto the LORD, all the earth.

2 Sing unto the LORD, bless his name ;
shew forth his salvation from day to day.

3 Declare his glory among the heathen,
his wonders among all people.

4 For ^b the LORD is great, and ^c greatly
to be praised : ^d he is to be feared above
all gods.

5 For ^e all the gods of the nations *are*
idols : ^f but the LORD made the heavens.

6 Honour and majesty *are* before him :
strength and ^g beauty *are* in his sanctuary.

7 ^h Give unto the LORD, O ye kindreds
of the people, give unto the LORD glory
and strength.

8 Give unto the LORD the glory ^a *due*
unto his name : bring an offering, and
come into his courts.

9 O worship the LORD ⁱ ^b in the beauty
of holiness : fear before him, all the earth.

10 Say among the heathen *that* ^k the
LORD reigneth : the world also shall be
established that it shall not be moved : ^l he
shall judge the people righteously.

11 ^m Let the heavens rejoice, and let the
earth be glad ; ⁿ let the sea roar, and the
fulness thereof.

12 Let the field be joyful, and all that
is therein : then shall all the trees of the
wood rejoice

13 Before the LORD : for he cometh, for
he cometh to judge the earth : ^o he shall
judge the world with righteousness, and
the people with his truth.

PSALM XCVII.

1 *The majesty of God's kingdom.* 7 *The church rejoiceth at
God's judgments upon idolaters.* 10 *An exhortation to god-
liness and gladness.*

THE ^a LORD reigneth ; let the earth re-
joice ; let the ^a multitude of ^b isles be
glad *thereof*.

2 ^c Clouds and darkness *are* round about
him : ^d righteousness and judgment *are* the
^b habitation of his throne.

3 ^e A fire goeth before him, and burneth
up his enemies round about.

4 ^f His lightnings enlightened the world :
the earth saw, and trembled.

5 ^g The hills melted like wax at the pre-
sence of the LORD, at the presence of the
LORD of the whole earth.

6 ^h The heavens declare his righteous-
ness, and all the people see his glory.

7 ⁱ Confounded be all they that serve
graven images, that boast themselves of
idols : ^k worship him, all *ye* gods.

8 Zion heard, and was glad ; and the
daughters of Judah rejoiced because of thy
judgments, O LORD.

9 For thou, LORD, *art* ^l high above all
the earth : ^m thou art exalted far above all
gods.

10 Ye that love the LORD, ⁿ hate evil :
^o he preserveth the souls of his saints ; ^p he
delivereth them out of the hand of the
wicked.

11 ^q Light is sown for the righteous, and
gladness for the upright in heart.

12 ^r Rejoice in the LORD, ye righteous ;
^s and give thanks ^t at the remembrance of
his holiness.

PSALM XCVIII.

1 *The psalmist exhorteth the Jews,* 4 *the Gentiles,* 7 *and all
the creatures, to praise God.*

¶ A Psalm.

O ^a SING unto the LORD a new song ;
for ^b he hath done marvellous things :
^c his right hand, and his holy arm, hath
gotten him the victory.

2 ^d The LORD hath made known his sal-
vation : ^e his righteousness hath he ^a open-
ly shewed in the sight of the heathen.

3 He hath ^f remembered his mercy and
his truth toward the house of Israel : ^g all
the ends of the earth have seen the salva-
tion of our God.

4 ^h Make a joyful noise unto the LORD,
all the earth : make a loud noise, and re-
joice, and sing praise.

PSALM XCVI. a 1 Chron. 16. 23—33. Ps. 33. 3. b Ps. 145. 3. c Ps. 18. 3.
d Ps. 95. 3. e See Jer. 10. 11, 12. f Ps. 115. 15. Isai. 42. 5. g Ps. 29. 2. h Ps. 29.
1. 2. a Heb. of his name. i Ps. 29. 2. & 110. 3. b Or, in the glorious sanctuary.
k Ps. 93. 1. & 97. 1. Rev. 11. 15. & 19. 6. l ver. 13. Ps. 67. 4. & 98. 9. m Ps. 69. 34.
n Ps. 98. 7. & c. o Ps. 67. 4. Rev. 19. 11.
PSALM XCVII. a Ps. 96. 10. a Heb. many, or, great isles. b Isai. 60. 9.
c 1 Kings 8. 12. Ps. 18. 11. d Ps. 89. 14. b Or, establishment. e Ps. 18. 8. & 50. 3.
Dan. 7. 10. Hab. 3. 5. f Ex. 19. 18. Ps. 77. 18. & 104. 32. g Judges 5. 5. Micah 1. 4.
Nah. 1. 5. h Ps. 19. 1. & 50. 6. i Ex. 20. 4. Lev. 26. 1. Deut. 5. 8. & 27. 15. k Heb.
VOL. I. Nos. 59 & 60. 5 A

1. 6. l Ps. 83. 18. m Ex. 18. 11. Ps. 95. 3. & 96. 4. n Ps. 34. 14. & 37. 27. & 101. 3.
Amos 5. 15. Rom. 12. 9. o Ps. 31. 23. & 37. 28. & 145. 20. Prov. 2. 8. p Ps. 37. 39. 40. Dan.
3. 28. & 6. 22, 27. q Job 22. 28. Ps. 112. 4. Prov. 4. 18. r Ps. 33. 1. s Ps. 30. 4.
c Or, to the memorial.
PSALM XCVIII. a Ps. 33. 3. & 96. 1. Isai. 42. 10. b Ex. 15. 11. Ps. 77. 14. &
86. 10. & 105. 5. & 136. 4. & 139. 14. c Ex. 15. 6. Isai. 59. 16. & 63. 5. d Isai. 52. 10.
Luke 2. 30, 31. e Isai. 62. 2. Rom. 3. 25, 26. a Or, revealed. f Luke 1. 54, 55, 72.
g Isai. 49. 6. & 52. 10. Luke 2. 30, 31. & 3. 6. Acts 13. 47. & 28. 28. h Ps. 95. 1. &
100. 1.

5 Sing unto the LORD with the harp; with the harp, and the voice of a psalm.

6 ⁱ With trumpets and sound of cornet make a joyful noise before the LORD, the King.

7 ^k Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein.

8 Let the floods ^l clap *their* hands: let the hills be joyful together

9 Before the LORD; ^m for he cometh to judge the earth: with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity.

PSALM XCIX.

¹ The prophet, setting forth the kingdom of God in Zion, ⁵ exhorteth all, by the example of their forefathers, to worship God at his holy hill.

THE LORD reigneth; let the people tremble: ^b he sitteth *between* the cherubims; let the earth ^a be moved.

2 The LORD is great in Zion; and he is ^e high above all the people.

3 Let them praise ^d thy great and terrible name; *for it is* holy.

4 ^e The king's strength also loveth judgment; thou dost establish equity, thou executest judgment and righteousness in Jacob.

5 ^f Exalt ye the LORD our God, and worship at ^g his footstool; *for* ^{b h} he is holy.

6 ⁱ Moses and Aaron among his priests, and Samuel among them that call upon his name; they ^k called upon the LORD, and he answered them.

7 ^l He spake unto them in the cloudy pillar: they kept his testimonies, and the ordinance *that* he gave them.

8 Thou answeredst them, O LORD our God: ^m thou wast a God that forgavest them, though ⁿ thou tookest vengeance of their inventions.

9 ^o Exalt the LORD our God, and worship at his holy hill; for the LORD our God is holy.

PSALM C.

¹ An exhortation to praise God cheerfully, ³ for his greatness, ⁴ and for his power.

¶ ^a A Psalm of ^a praise.

MAKE ^a a joyful noise unto the LORD, ^b all ye lands.

2 Serve the LORD with gladness: come before his presence with singing.

3 Know ye that the LORD he is God: ^b *it is* he *that* hath made us, ^c and not we ourselves; ^e *we are* his people, and the sheep of his pasture.

4 ^d Enter into his gates with thanksgiving, *and* into his courts with praise: be thankful unto him, *and* bless his name.

5 For the LORD is good; ^e his mercy is everlasting; and his truth *endureth* ^d to all generations.

PSALM CI.

David maketh a vow and profession of godliness.

¶ A Psalm of David.

^a **I** WILL sing of mercy and judgment: unto thee, O LORD, will I sing.

2 I will ^b behave myself wisely in a perfect way. O when wilt thou come unto me? I will ^c walk within my house with a perfect heart.

3 I will set no ^a wicked thing before mine eyes: ^d I hate the work of them ^e that turn aside; *it* shall not cleave to me.

4 A froward heart shall depart from me: I will not ^f know a wicked *person*.

5 Whoso privily slandereth his neighbour, him will I cut off: ^g him that hath an high look and a proud heart will not I suffer.

6 Mine eyes *shall be* upon the faithful of the land, that they may dwell with me: he that walketh ^b in a perfect way, he shall serve me.

7 He that worketh deceit shall not dwell within my house: he that telleth lies ^c shall not tarry in my sight.

8 I will ^b early destroy all the wicked

ⁱ Num. 10. 10. 1 Chron. 15. 28. 2 Chron. 29. 27. ^k Ps. 96. 11, &c. ^l Isai. 55. 12. ^m Ps. 96. 10, 13. ⁿ Ps. 93. 1. ^o Ex. 25. 22. Ps. 18. 10. & 80. 1. ^a Heb. stagger. ^b Ex. 97. 9. ^c Deut. 28. 58. Rev. 15. 4. ^d Job 36. 5, 6, 7. ^e f ver. 9. ^g 1 Chron. 28. 2. Ps. 132. 7. ^h Or, it is holy. ⁱ Lev. 19. 2. ^j Jer. 15. 1. ^k Ex. 14. 15. & 15. 25. ^l Sam. 7. 9. & 12. 18. ^m Ex. 33. 9. ⁿ Num. 14. 20. Jer. 46. 28. Zeph. 3. 7. ^o See Ex. 32. 2, &c. Num. 20. 12, 24. Deut. 9. 20. ^p ver. 5. Ex. 15. 2. Ps. 34. 3. & 118. 28. PSALM C. ^a Ps. 145, title. ^b Or, thanksgiving. ^c Ps. 95. 1. & 98. 4. ^d Heb.

all the earth. ^b Ps. 119. 73. & 139. 13, &c. & 149. 2. Eph. 2. 10. ^c Or, and his we are. ^d Ps. 95. 7. Ezek. 34. 30, 31. ^e Ps. 66. 13. & 116. 17, 18, 19. ^f Ps. 136. 1, &c. ^g Heb. to generation and generation. Ps. 89. 1. ^h Ps. 89. 1. ⁱ 1 Sam. 18. 14. ^j 1 Kings 9. 4. & 11. 4. ^k Heb. thing of Belial. ^l Ps. 97. 10. ^m Josh. 23. 6. 1 Sam. 12. 20, 21. Ps. 40. 4. & 125. 5. ⁿ Matt. 7. 23, 2 Tim. 2. 19. ^o Ps. 18. 27. Prov. 6. 17. ^p Or, perfect in the way. Ps. 119. 1. ^q Heb. shall not be established. ^r Ps. 75. 10. Jer. 21. 12.

of the land; that I may cut off all wicked doers ¹ from the city of the LORD.

PSALM CII.

¹ The prophet in his prayer maketh a grievous complaint. ¹² He taketh comfort in the eternity and mercy of God. ¹⁸ The mercies of God are to be recorded. ²³ He sustaineth his weakness by the unchangeableness of God.

¶ A Prayer ^a of the afflicted, ^{*} when he is overwhelmed, and poureth out his complaint before the LORD.

HEAR my prayer, O LORD, and let my cry ^a come unto thee.

² ^b Hide not thy face from me in the day when I am in trouble; ^c incline thine ear unto me: in the day when I call answer me speedily.

³ ^d For my days are consumed ^b like smoke, and ^e my bones are burned as an hearth.

⁴ My heart is smitten, and ^f withered like grass; so that I forget to eat my bread.

⁵ By reason of the voice of my groaning ^g my bones cleave to my ^e skin.

⁶ ^h I am like ⁱ a pelican of the wilderness: I am like an owl of the desert.

⁷ I ^k watch, and am as a sparrow ^l alone upon the house top.

⁸ Mine enemies reproach me all the day; and they that are ^m mad against me are ⁿ sworn against me.

⁹ For I have eaten ashes like bread, and ^o mingled my drink with weeping,

¹⁰ Because of thine indignation and thy wrath: for ^p thou hast lifted me up, and cast me down.

¹¹ ^q My days *are* like a shadow that declineth; and ^r I am withered like grass.

¹² But ^s thou, O LORD, shalt endure for ever; and ^t thy remembrance unto all generations.

¹³ Thou shalt arise, and ^u have mercy upon Zion: for the time to favour her, yea, the ^x set time, is come.

¹⁴ For thy servants take pleasure in ^y her stones, and favour the dust thereof.

¹⁵ So the heathen shall ^z fear the name of the LORD, and all the kings of the earth thy glory.

¹⁶ When the LORD shall build up Zion, ^a he shall appear in his glory.

¹⁷ ^b He will regard the prayer of the destitute, and not despise their prayer.

¹⁸ This shall be ^c written for the generation to come: and ^d the people which shall be created shall praise the LORD.

¹⁹ For he hath ^e looked down from the height of his sanctuary; from heaven did the LORD behold the earth;

²⁰ ^f To hear the groaning of the prisoner; to loose ^d those that are appointed to death;

²¹ To ^g declare the name of the LORD in Zion, and his praise in Jerusalem;

²² When the people are gathered together, and the kingdoms, to serve the LORD.

²³ He ^h weakened my strength in the way; he ⁱ shortened my days.

²⁴ ^j I said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of my days: ^k thy years *are* throughout all generations.

²⁵ ^l Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens *are* the work of thy hands.

²⁶ ^m They shall perish, but ⁿ thou shalt *s* endure: yea, all of them shall wax old like a garment; as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed:

²⁷ But ^o thou *art* the same, and thy years shall have no end.

²⁸ ^p The children of thy servants shall continue, and their seed shall be established before thee.

PSALM CIII.

¹ An exhortation to bless God for his mercy, ¹⁵ and for the constancy thereof.

ⁱ Ps. 48. 2. 8. PSALM CII. ^a Or, for. ^{*} Ps. 61. 2. & 142. 2. ^a Ex. 2. 23. 1 Sam. 9. 16. Ps. 18. 6. ^b Ps. 27. 9. & 69. 17. ^c Ps. 71. 2. & 88. 2. ^d Ps. 119. 83. Jam. 4. 14. ^e Or, (as some read) into smoke. ^e Job 30. 30. Ps. 31. 10. Lam. 1. 13. ^f Ps. 37. 2. ver. 11. ^g Job 19. 20. Lam. 4. 8. ^c Or, flesh. ^h Job 30. 29. ⁱ Isai. 34. 11. Zeph. 2. 14. ^k Ps. 77. 4. ^l Ps. 38. 11. ^m Acts 26. 11. ⁿ Acts 23. 12. ^o Ps. 42. 3. & 80. 5. ^p Ps. 30. 7. ^q Job 14. 2. Ps. 109. 23. & 144. 4. Eccles. 6. 12. ^r ver. 4. Isai. 40. 6. 7. 8. Jam. 1. 10. ^s ver. 26. Ps. 9. 7. Lam. 5. 19. ^t Ps. 135. 13. ^u Isai. 60. 10. Zech. 1. 12.

^x Isai. 40. 2. ^y Ps. 79. 1. ^z 1 Kings 8. 43. Ps. 138. 4. Isai. 60. 3. ^a Isai. 60. 1. 2. ^b Neh. 1. 6. 11. & 2. 8. ^c Rom. 15. 4. 1 Cor. 10. 11. ^d Ps. 22. 31. Isai. 43. 21. ^e Deut. 26. 15. Ps. 14. 2. & 33. 13. 14. ^f Ps. 79. 11. ^g Heb. the children of death. ^h Ps. 22. 22. ⁱ Heb. afflicted. ^j Job 21. 21. ^k Isai. 38. 10. ^l Ps. 90. 2. Hab. 1. 12. ^m Gen. 1. 1. & 2. 1. Heb. 1. 10. ⁿ Isai. 34. 4. & 51. 6. & 65. 17. & 66. 22. Rom. 8. 20. 2 Pet. 3. 7, 10, 11, 12. ^o ver. 12. ^p Heb. stand. ^q Mal. 3. 6. Heb. 13. 8. Jam. 1. 17. ^r Ps. 69. 36.

¶ A Psalm of David.

BLESS ^a the LORD, O my soul: and all that is within me, *bless* his holy name.

2 Bless the LORD, O my soul, and forget not all his benefits:

3 ^b Who forgiveth all thine iniquities; who ^c healeth all thy diseases;

4 Who ^d redeemeth thy life from destruction; ^e who crowneth thee with lovingkindness and tender mercies;

5 Who satisfieth thy mouth with good things; so that ^f thy youth is renewed like the eagle's.

6 ^g The LORD executeth righteousness and judgment for all that are oppressed.

7 ^h He made known his ways unto Moses, his acts unto the children of Israel.

8 ⁱ The LORD is merciful and gracious, slow to anger, and ^a plenteous in mercy.

9 ^k He will not always chide: neither will he keep *his anger* for ever.

10 ^l He hath not dealt with us after our sins; nor rewarded us according to our iniquities.

11 ^m For ^b as the heaven is high above the earth, so great is his mercy toward them that fear him.

12 As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he ⁿ removed our transgressions from us.

13 ^o Like as a father pitieth *his* children, so the LORD pitieth them that fear him.

14 For he knoweth our frame; ^p he remembereth that we *are* ^a dust.

15 *As for* man, ^r his days *are* as grass: ^s as a flower of the field, so he flourisheth.

16 For the wind passeth over it, and ^c it is gone; and ^t the place thereof shall know it no more.

17 But the mercy of the LORD is from everlasting to everlasting upon them that fear him, and his righteousness ^u unto children's children;

18 ^v To such as keep his covenant, and to those that remember his commandments to do them.

19 The LORD hath prepared his ^w throne in the heavens; and ^x his kingdom ruleth over all.

20 ^a Bless the LORD, ye his angels; ^d that excel in strength, that ^b do his commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his word.

21 Bless ye the LORD, all *ye* ^c his hosts; ^a *ye* ministers of his, that do his pleasure.

22 ^e Bless the LORD, all his works in all places of his dominion: ^f *bless* the LORD, O my soul.

PSALM CIV.

1 A meditation upon the mighty power, 7 and wonderful providence of God. 31 God's glory is eternal. 33 The prophet voweth perpetually to praise God.

BLESS ^a the LORD, O my soul. O LORD my God, thou art very great; ^b thou art clothed with honour and majesty:

2 ^c Who coverest *thyself* with light as with a garment; ^d who stretchest out the heavens like a curtain;

3 ^e Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters; ^f who maketh the clouds his chariot; ^g who walketh upon the wings of the wind;

4 ^h Who maketh his angels spirits; ⁱ his ministers a flaming fire;

5 ^k Who laid the foundations of the earth, *that* it should not be removed for ever.

6 ^l Thou coveredst it with the deep as with a garment: the waters stood above the mountains.

7 ^m At thy rebuke they fled; at the voice of thy thunder they hasted away.

8 ⁿ They go up by the mountains; they go down by the valleys unto ^o the place which thou hast founded for them.

9 ^p Thou hast set a bound that they may not pass over; ^q that they turn not again to cover the earth.

PSALM CIV. a ver. 22. Ps. 104. 1. & 146. 1. b Ps. 130. 8. Isai. 33. 24. Matt. 9. 2. 6. Mark 2. 5, 10, 11. Luke 7. 47. c Ex. 15. 26. Ps. 147. 3. Jer. 17. 14. d Ps. 34. 22. & 56. 13. e Ps. 5. 12. f Isai. 40. 31. g Ps. 146. 7. h Ps. 147. 19. i Ex. 34. 6, 7. Num. 14. 18. Deut. 5. 10. Neh. 9. 17. Ps. 86. 15. Jer. 32. 18. a Heb. great of mercy. k Ps. 30. 5. Isai. 57. 16. Jer. 3. 5. Mic. 7. 18. l Ezra 9. 13. m Ps. 57. 10. Eph. 3. 18. n Heb. according to the height of the heaven. o Isai. 43. 25. Mic. 7. 18. p Mal. 3. 17. q Ps. 78. 39. r Gen. 3. 19. Eccles. 12. 7. s Ps. 90. 5, 6. 1 Pet. 1. 24. t Job 14. 17. u James 1. 10, 11. c Heb. it is not. t Job 7. 10. & 20. 9. u Ex. 20. 6. x Deut. 7. 9. y Ps. 11. 4. z Ps. 47. 2. Dan. 4. 25, 34, 35. a Ps. 148. 2. d Heb. mighty in

strength: See Ps. 78. 25. b Matt. 6. 10. Heb. 1. 14. c Gen. 32. 2. Josh. 5. 14. Ps. 68. 17. d Dan. 7. 9, 10. Heb. 1. 14. e Ps. 145. 10. f ver. 1. g Ps. 93. 1. h Dan. 7. 9. d Isai. 40. 22. & 45. 12. e Amos 9. 6. f Isai. 19. 1. g Ps. 18. 10. h Heb. 1. 7. i 2 Kings 2. 11. & 6. 17. a Heb. He hath founded the earth upon her bases. k Job 26. 7. & 38. 4, 6. Ps. 24. 2. & 136. 6. Eccles. 1. 4. l Gen. 7. 19. m Gen. 8. 1. n Or, The mountains ascend, the valleys descend. n Gen. 8. 5. o Job 38. 10, 11. p Job 26. 10. Ps. 33. 7. Jer. 5. 22. q Gen. 9. 11, 15.

10 ^cHe sendeth the springs into the valleys, *which* ^drun among the hills.

11 They give drink to every beast of the field: the wild asses ^equench their thirst.

12 By them shall the fowls of the heaven have their habitation, *which* ^fsing among the branches.

13 ^gHe watereth the hills from his chambers: ^hthe earth is satisfied with ⁱthe fruit of thy works.

14 ^jHe causeth the grass to grow for the cattle, and herb for the service of man: that he may bring forth ^kfood out of the earth;

15 And ^lwine *that* maketh glad the heart of man, and ^moil to make *his* face to shine, and bread *which* strengtheneth man's heart.

16 The trees of the LORD are full of *sap*; the cedars of Lebanon, ⁿwhich he hath planted;

17 Where the birds make their nests: *as for* the stork, the fir trees *are* her house.

18 The high hills *are* a refuge for the wild goats; *and* the rocks for ^othe conies.

19 ^pHe appointed the moon for seasons: the sun ^qknoweth his going down.

20 ^rThou makest darkness, and it is night: wherein ^sall the beasts of the forest do creep *forth*.

21 ^tThe young lions roar after their prey, and seek their meat from God.

22 The sun ariseth, they gather themselves together, and lay them down in their dens.

23 Man goeth forth unto ^uhis work and to his labour until the evening.

24 ^vO LORD, how manifold are thy works! in wisdom hast thou made them all: the earth is full of thy riches.

25 *So is* this great and wide sea, where-

in *are* things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts.

26 There go the ships: *there is* that ^wleviathan, *whom* thou hast ^xmade to play therein.

27 ^yThese wait all upon thee; that thou mayest give *them* their meat in due season.

28 *That* thou givest them they gather: thou openest thine hand, they are filled with good.

29 Thou hidest thy face, they are troubled: ^zthou takest away their breath, they die, and return to their dust.

30 ^{aa}Thou sendest forth thy spirit, they are created: and thou renewest the face of the earth.

31 The glory of the LORD ^{ab}shall endure for ever: the LORD ^{ac}shall rejoice in his works.

32 He looketh on the earth, and it ^{ad}trembleth: ^{ae}he toucheth the hills, and they smoke.

33 ^{af}I will sing unto the LORD as long as I live: I will sing praise to my God while I have my being.

34 My meditation of him shall be sweet: I will be glad in the LORD.

35 Let ^{ag}the sinners be consumed out of the earth, and let the wicked be no more. ^{ah}Bless thou the LORD, O my soul. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM CV.

1 *An exhortation to praise God, and to seek out his works. 7 The story of God's providence over Abraham, 16 over Joseph, 23 over Jacob in Egypt, 26 over Moses delivering the Israelites, 37 over the Israelites brought out of Egypt, fed in the wilderness, and planted in Canaan.*

O ^{ai}GIVE thanks unto the LORD; call upon his name; ^{aj}make known his deeds among the people.

2 Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him: ^{ak}talk ye of all his wondrous works.

3 Glory ye in his holy name: let the heart of them rejoice that seek the LORD.

^c Heb. Who sendeth. ^d Heb. walk. ^e Heb. break. ^f Heb. give a voice. ^g Ps. 147. 8. ^h Ps. 65. 9, 10. ⁱ Jer. 10. 13. & 14. 22. ^j Gen. 1. 29, 30. & 3. 18. & 9. 3. ^k Ps. 147. 8. ^l Ps. 136. 25 & 147. 9. ^m Job 28. 5. ⁿ Judges 9. 13. ^o Ps. 23. 5. ^p Prov. 31. 6, 7. ^q Heb. to make his face shine with oil, or, more than oil. ^r Num. 24. 6. ^s Prov. 30. 26. ^t Gen. 1. 14. ^u Job 38. 12. ^v Isai. 45. 7. ^w Heb. all the beasts thereof do trample on the forest. ^x Job 38. 39. ^y Joel 1. 20. ^z Gen. 3. 19. ^{aa} Prov. 3. 19. ^{ab} Job

41. 1. ^{ai} Heb. formed. ^{aj} Ps. 136. 25. & 145. 15. & 147. 9. ^{ak} Job 34. 14, 15. ^{al} Ps. 146. 4. ^{am} Eccles. 12. 7. ^{an} Isai. 32. 15. ^{ao} Ezek. 37. 9. ^{ap} Heb. shall be. ^{aq} Gen. 1. 31. ^{ar} Hab. 3. 10. ^{as} Ps. 144. 5. ^{at} Ps. 63. 4. & 146. 2. ^{au} Ps. 37. 38. ^{av} Prov. 2. 22. ^{aw} ver. 1. ^{ax} PSALM CV. ^{ay} 1 Chron. 16. 8—22. ^{az} Isai. 12. 4. ^{ba} Ps. 145. 4, 5, 11. ^{bb} Ps. 77. 12. & 119. 27.

4 Seek the LORD, and his strength:
^d seek his face evermore.

5 ^e Remember his marvellous works that he hath done; his wonders, and the judgments of his mouth;

6 O ye seed of Abraham his servant, ye children of Jacob his chosen.

7 He *is* the LORD our God: ^f his judgments *are* in all the earth.

8 He hath ^g remembered his covenant for ever, the word *which* he commanded to a thousand generations.

9 ^h Which *covenant* he made with Abraham, and his oath unto Isaac;

10 And confirmed the same unto Jacob for a law, *and* to Israel *for* an everlasting covenant:

11 Saying, ⁱ Unto thee will I give the land of Canaan, ^j the lot of your inheritance:

12 ^k When there were *but* a few men in number; yea, very few, ^l and strangers in it.

13 When they went from one nation to another, from *one* kingdom to another people;

14 ^m He suffered no man to do them wrong: yea, ⁿ he reprov'd kings for their sakes;

15 *Saying*, Touch not mine anointed, and do my prophets no harm.

16 Moreover ^o he called for a famine upon the land: he brake the whole ^p staff of bread.

17 ^q He sent a man before them, *even* Joseph, *who* ^r was sold for a servant:

18 ^s Whose feet they hurt with fetters: ^b he was laid in iron:

19 Until the time that his word came: ^t the word of the LORD tried him.

20 ^u The king sent and loosed him; *even* the ruler of the people, and let him go free.

21 ^x He made him lord of his house, and ruler of all his ^e substance:

22 To bind his princes at his pleasure; and teach his senators wisdom.

23 ^y Israel also came into Egypt; and Jacob sojourned ^z in the land of Ham.

24 And ^a he increased his people greatly; and made them stronger than their enemies.

25 ^b He turned their heart to hate his people, to deal subtilly with his servants.

26 ^c He sent Moses his servant; *and* Aaron ^d whom he had chosen.

27 ^e They shewed ^f his signs among them, ^g and wonders in the land of Ham.

28 ^h He sent darkness, and made it dark; and ⁱ they rebelled not against his word.

29 ^j He turned their waters into blood, and slew their fish.

30 ^k Their land brought forth frogs in abundance, in the chambers of their kings.

31 ^l He spake, and there came divers sorts of flies, *and* lice in all their coasts.

32 ^m ^e He gave them hail for rain, *and* flaming fire in their land.

33 ⁿ He smote their vines also and their fig trees; and brake the trees of their coasts.

34 ^o He spake, and the locusts came, and caterpillars, and that without number,

35 And did eat up all the herbs in their land, and devoured the fruit of their ground.

36 ^p He smote also all the firstborn in their land, ^q the chief of all their strength.

37 ^r He brought them forth also with silver and gold: and *there was* not one feeble *person* among their tribes.

38 ^s Egypt was glad when they departed: for the fear of them fell upon them.

39 ^t He spread a cloud for a covering; and fire to give light in the night.

40 ^u *The people* asked, and he brought quails, and ^x satisfied them with the bread of heaven.

^d Ps. 27. 8. ^e Ps. 77. 11. ^f Isai. 26. 9. ^g Luke 1. 72. ^h Gen. 17. 2. & 22. 16, &c. & 26. 3. & 28. 13. & 35. 11. Luke 1. 73. Heb. 6. 17. ⁱ Gen. 13. 15. & 15. 18. ^a Heb. the cord. ^k Gen. 34. 30. Deut. 7. 7. & 26. 5. ^l Heb. 11. 9. ^m Gen. 35. 5. ⁿ Gen. 12. 17. & 20. 3, 7. ^o Gen. 41. 54. ^p Lev. 26. 26. Isai. 3. 1. Ezek. 4. 16. ^q Gen. 45. 5. & 50. 20. ^r Gen. 37. 28, 36. ^s Gen. 39. 20. & 40. 15. ^b Heb. his soul came into iron. ^t Gen. 41. 25. ^u Gen. 41. 14. ^c Gen. 41. 40. ^c Heb. possession. ^y Gen. 46. 6. ^z Ps. 78. 51. & 106. 22. ^a Ex. 1. 7. ^b Ex. 1. 8, &c. ^c Ex. 3. 10. & 4. 12, 14. ^d Num.

16. 5. & 17. 5. ^e Ex. 7. & 8. & 9. & 10. & 11. & 12. Ps. 78. 43, &c. ^d Heb. words of his signs. ^f Ps. 106. 22. ^g Ex. 10. 22. ^h Ps. 99. 7. ⁱ Ex. 7. 20. Ps. 78. 44. ^k Ex. 8. 6. Ps. 78. 45. ^l Ex. 8. 17, 24. Ps. 78. 45. ^m Ex. 9. 23, 25. Ps. 78. 48. ^e Heb. He gave their rain hail. ⁿ Ps. 78. 47. ^o Ex. 10. 4, 13, 14. Ps. 78. 46. ^p Ex. 12. 29. Ps. 78. 51. ^q Gen. 49. 3. ^r Ex. 12. 35. ^s Ex. 12. 38. ^t Ex. 13. 21. Neh. 9. 12. ^u Ex. 16. 12, &c. Ps. 78. 18, 27. ^x Ps. 78. 24, 25.

41 ^y He opened the rock, and the waters gushed out; they ran in the dry places *like* a river.

42 For he remembered ^z his holy promise, *and* Abraham his servant.

43 And he brought forth his people with joy, *and* his chosen with ^f gladness:

44 ^a And gave them the lands of the heathen: and they inherited the labour of the people;

45 ^b That they might observe his statutes, and keep his laws. ^e Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM CVI.

¹ The psalmist exhorteth to praise God. ⁴ He prayeth for pardon of sin, as God did with the fathers. ⁷ The story of the people's rebellion, and God's mercy. ⁴⁷ He concludeth with prayer and praise.

PRAISE ^a ye the LORD. ^a O ^b give thanks unto the LORD; for *he is* good: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

2 ^c Who can utter the mighty acts of the LORD? *who* can shew forth all his praise?

3 Blessed *are* they that keep judgment, *and* he that ^d doeth righteousness at ^e all times.

4 ^f Remember me, O LORD, with the favour *that thou bearest* unto thy people: O visit me with thy salvation;

5 That I may see the good of thy chosen, that I may rejoice in the gladness of thy nation, that I may glory with thine inheritance.

6 ^g We have sinned with our fathers, we have committed iniquity, we have done wickedly.

7 Our fathers understood not thy wonders in Egypt; they remembered not the multitude of thy mercies; ^h but provoked *him* at the sea, *even* at the Red sea.

8 Nevertheless he saved them ⁱ for his name's sake, ^k that he might make his mighty power to be known.

9 ^l He rebuked the Red sea also, and it

was dried up: so ^m he led them through the depths, as through the wilderness.

10 And he ⁿ saved them from the hand of him that hated *them*, and redeemed them from the hand of the enemy.

11 ^o And the waters covered their enemies: there was not one of them left.

12 ^p Then believed they his words; they sang his praise.

13 ^q They soon forgot his works; they waited not for his counsel:

14 ^r But ^e lusted exceedingly in the wilderness, and tempted God in the desert.

15 ^s And he gave them their request; but ^t sent leanness into their soul.

16 ^u They envied Moses also in the camp, *and* Aaron the saint of the LORD.

17 ^v The earth opened and swallowed up Dathan, and covered the company of Abiram.

18 ^w And a fire was kindled in their company; the flame burned up the wicked.

19 ^x They made a calf in Horeb, and worshipped the molten image.

20 Thus ^y they changed their glory into the similitude of an ox that eateth grass.

21 They ^z forgot God their saviour, which had done great things in Egypt;

22 Wondrous works in ^a the land of Ham, *and* terrible things by the Red sea.

23 ^b Therefore he said that he would destroy them, had not Moses his chosen ^c stood before him in the breach, to turn away his wrath, lest he should destroy *them*.

24 Yea, they despised ^d the pleasant land, they ^e believed not his word:

25 ^f But murmured in their tents, *and* hearkened not unto the voice of the LORD.

26 ^g Therefore he ^h lifted up his hand against them, to overthrow them in the wilderness:

27 ⁱ To overthrow their seed also

^y Ex. 17. 6. Num. 20. 11. Ps. 78. 15, 16. 1 Cor. 10. 4. ^z Gen. 15. 14. ^f Heb. singing. a Deut. 6. 10, 11. Josh. 13. 7, &c. Ps. 78. 55. ^b Deut. 4. 1, 40. & 6. 21—25. ^g Heb. Hallelujah.

PSALM CVI. ^a Heb. Hallelujah. ^a 1 Chron. 16. 34. ^b Ps. 107. 1. & 118. 1. & 136. 1. ^c Ps. 40. 5. ^d Ps. 15. 2. ^e Acts 24. 16. Gal. 6. 9. ^f Ps. 119. 132. ^g Lev. 26. 40. 1 Kings 8. 47. Dan. 9. 5. ^h Ex. 14. 11, 12. ⁱ Ezek. 20. 14. ^k Ex. 9. 18. ^l Ex. 14. 21. Ps. 18. 15. Nuh. 1. 4. ^m Isai. 63. 11, 12, 13, 14. ⁿ Ex. 14. 30. ^o Ex. 14. 27, 28. & 15. 5. ^p Ex. 14. 31. & 15. 1. ^q Ex. 15. 24. & 16. 2. & 17. 2. Ps. 78. 11. ^b Heb.

They made haste, they forgot. ^r Num. 11. 4, 33. Ps. 78. 18. 1 Cor. 10. 6. ^c Heb. lusted a lust. ^s Num. 11. 31. Ps. 78. 29. ^t Isai. 10. 16. ^u Num. 16. 1, &c. ^x Num. 16. 31, 32. Deut. 11. 6. ^y Num. 16. 35, 46. ^z Ex. 32. 4. ^a Jer. 2. 11. Rom. 1. 23. ^b Ps. 78. 11, 12. ^c Ps. 78. 51. & 105. 23, 27. ^d Ex. 32. 10, 11, 32. Deut. 9. 19, 25, & 10. 10. Ezek. 20. 13. ^e Ezek. 13. 5. & 22. 30. ^f Deut. 3. 7. Jer. 3. 19. Ezek. 20. 6. ^g Heb. a land of desire. ^h Heb. 3. 18. ⁱ Num. 14. 2, 27. ^j Num. 14. 28, &c. Ps. 95. 11. Ezek. 20. 15. Heb. 3. 11, 18. ^k Ex. 6. 8. Deut. 32. 40. ^e Heb. To make them fall. ^l Lev. 26. 33. Ps. 44. 11. Ezek. 20. 23.

among the nations, and to scatter them in the lands.

28 ^m They joined themselves also unto Baal-peor, and ate the sacrifices of the dead.

29 Thus they provoked *him* to anger with their inventions: and the plague brake in upon them.

30 ⁿ Then stood up Phinehas, and executed judgment: and *so* the plague was stayed.

31 And that was counted unto him ^o for righteousness unto all generations for evermore.

32 ^p They angered *him* also at the waters of strife, ^q so that it went ill with Moses for their sakes:

33 ^r Because they provoked his spirit, so that he spake unadvisedly with his lips.

34 ^s They did not destroy the nations, ^t concerning whom the LORD commanded them:

35 ^u But were mingled among the heathen, and learned their works.

36 And ^v they served their idols: ^w which were a snare unto them.

37 Yea, ^x they sacrificed their sons and their daughters unto ^y devils,

38 And shed innocent blood, *even* the blood of their sons and of their daughters, whom they sacrificed unto the idols of Canaan: and ^b the land was polluted with blood.

39 Thus were they ^c defiled with their own works, and ^d went a whoring with their own inventions.

40 Therefore ^e was the wrath of the LORD kindled against his people, inasmuch that he abhorred ^f his own inheritance.

41 And ^g he gave them into the hand of the heathen; and they that hated them ruled over them.

42 Their enemies also oppressed them,

and they were brought into subjection under their hand.

43 ^h Many times did he deliver them; but they provoked *him* with their counsel, and were ⁱ brought low for their iniquity.

44 Nevertheless he regarded their affliction, when ^j he heard their cry:

45 ^k And he remembered for them his covenant, and ^l repented ^m according to the multitude of his mercies.

46 ⁿ He made them also to be pitied of all those that carried them captives.

47 ^o Save us, O LORD our God, and gather us from among the heathen, to give thanks unto thy holy name, *and* to triumph in thy praise.

48 ^p Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel from everlasting to everlasting: and let all the people say, Amen. ^q Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM CVII.

1 *The psalmist exhorteth the redeemed, in praising God, to observe his manifold providence, 4 over travellers, 10 over captives, 17 over sick men, 23 over seamen, 33 and in divers varieties of life.*

O ^a GIVE thanks unto the LORD, for ^b *he is good*: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

¹ 2 Let the redeemed of the LORD say *so*, ^c whom he hath redeemed from the hand of the enemy;

3 And ^d gathered them out of the lands, from the east, and from the west, from the north, and ^e from the south.

4 They ^f wandered in ^g the wilderness in a solitary way; they found no city to dwell in.

5 Hungry and thirsty, their soul fainted in them.

6 ^h Then they cried unto the LORD in their trouble, *and* he delivered them out of their distresses.

7 And he led them forth by the ⁱ right way, that they might go to a city of habitation.

^m Num. 25. 2, 3. & 31. 16. Deut. 4. 3. & 32. 17. Hos. 9. 10. Wis. 14. 15. Rev. 2. 14. ⁿ Num. 25. 7, 8. ^o Num. 25. 11, 12, 13. ^p Num. 20. 3, 13. Ps. 81. 7. ^q Num. 20. 12. Deut. 1. 37. & 3. 26. ^r Num. 20. 10. ^s Judges 1. 21, 27, 28, 29, &c. ^t Deut. 7. 2, 16. Judges 2. 2. ^u Judges 2. 2. & 3. 5, 6. Isai. 2. 6. 1 Cor. 5. 6. ^v Judges 2. 12, 13, 17, 19. & 3. 6, 7. ^w Ex. 23. 33. Deut. 7. 16. Judges 2. 3, 14, 15. ^x 2 Kings 16. 3. Isai. 57. 5. Ezek. 16. 20. & 20. 26. ^y Lev. 17. 7. Deut. 32. 17. 2 Chron. 11. 15. 1 Cor. 10. 20. ^z Num. 35. 33. ^a Ezek. 20. 18, 30, 31. ^b Lev. 17. 7. Num. 15. 39. Ezek. 20. 30. ^c Judges 2. 14, &c. Ps. 78. 59, 62. ^d Deut. 9. 29. ^e Judges 2. 14. Neh. 9. 27, &c.

^h Judges 2. 16. Neh. 9. 27, &c. ⁱ Or, impoverished, or, weakened. ^j Judges 3. 9. & 4. 3. & 6. 7. & 10. 10. Neh. 9. 27, &c. ^k Lev. 26. 41, 42. ^l Judges 2. 18. ^m Ps. 51. 1. & 69. 16. Isai. 63. 7. Lam. 3. 32. ⁿ Ezra 9. 9. Jer. 42. 12. ^o 1 Chron. 16. 35, 36. ^p Ps. 41. 13. ^q Heb. *Hallelujah*.
PSALM CVII. ^a Ps. 106. 1. & 118. 1. & 136. 1. ^b Ps. 119. 68. Matt. 19. 17. ^c Ps. 106. 10. ^d Ps. 106. 47. Isai. 43. 5, 6. Jer. 29. 14. & 31. 8, 10. Ezek. 39. 27, 28. ^e Heb. *from the sea*. ^f ver. 40. ^g Deut. 32. 10. ^h ver. 13, 19, 28. Ps. 50. 15. Hos. 5. 15. ⁱ Ezra 8. 21.

8 ⁱ Oh that *men* would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men !

9 For ^k he satisfieth the longing soul, and filleth the hungry soul with goodness.

10 Such as ^l sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, *being* ^m bound in affliction and iron ;

11 Because they ⁿ rebelled against the words of God, and condemned ^o the counsel of the most High :

12 Therefore he brought down their heart with labour ; they fell down, and *there was* ^p none to help.

13 ^q Then they cried unto the LORD in their trouble, and he saved them out of their distresses.

14 ^r He brought them out of darkness and the shadow of death, and brake their bands in sunder.

15 ^s Oh that *men* would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men !

16 For he hath ^t broken the gates of brass, and cut the gates of iron in sunder.

17 Fools ^u because of their transgression, and because of their iniquities, are afflicted.

18 ^v Their soul abhorreth all manner of meat ; and they ^w draw near unto the gates of death.

19 ^x Then they cry unto the LORD in their trouble, and he saveth them out of their distresses.

20 ^y He sent his word, and ^z healed them, and ^a delivered *them* from their destructions.

21 ^b Oh that *men* would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men !

22 And ^c let them sacrifice the sacrifices of thanksgiving, and ^d declare his works with ^e rejoicing.

23 They that go down to the sea in ships, that do business in great waters ;

24 These see the works of the LORD, and his wonders in the deep.

25 For he commandeth, and ^f raiseth the stormy wind, which lifteth up the waves thereof.

26 They mount up to the heaven, they go down again to the depths : ^g their soul is melted because of trouble.

27 They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man, and ^h are at their wit's end.

28 ⁱ Then they cry unto the LORD in their trouble, and he bringeth them out of their distresses.

29 ^j He maketh the storm a calm, so that the waves thereof are still.

30 Then are they glad because they be quiet ; so he bringeth them unto their desired haven.

31 ^k Oh that *men* would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men !

32 Let them exalt him also ^l in the congregation of the people, and praise him in the assembly of the elders.

33 He ^m turneth rivers into a wilderness, and the watersprings into dry ground ;

34 A ⁿ fruitful land into ^o barrenness, for the wickedness of them that dwell therein.

35 ^p He turneth the wilderness into a standing water, and dry ground into watersprings.

36 And there he maketh the hungry to dwell, that they may prepare a city for habitation ;

37 And sow the fields, and plant vineyards, which may yield fruits of increase.

38 ^q He blesseth them also, so that they ^r are multiplied greatly ; and suffereth not their cattle to decrease.

39 Again, they are ^s minished and brought low through oppression, affliction, and sorrow.

40 ^t He poureth contempt upon princes,

ⁱ ver. 15, 21, 31. ^k Ps. 34. 10. Luke 1. 53. ^l Luke 1. 79. ^m Job 36. 8. ⁿ Lam. 3. 42. ^o Ps. 73. 24. & 119. 24. Luke 7. 30. Acts 20. 27. ^p Ps. 22. 11. Isai. 63. 5. ^q ver. 6, 19, 28. ^r Ps. 68. 6. & 146. 7. Acts 12. 7. &c. & 16. 26. &c. ^s ver. 8, 21, 31. ^t Isai. 45. 2. ^u Lam. 3. 39. ^v Job 33. 20. ^w Job 33. 22. Ps. 9. 13. & 88. 3. ^x ver. 6, 13, 28. ^y 2 Kings 20. 4, 5. Ps. 147. 15, 18. Matt. 8. 8. ^z Ps. 30. 2. & 103. 3. ^a Job 33. 28, 30. Ps. 30. 3. & 49. 15. & 56. 13. & 103. 4. ^b ver. 8, 15, 31. ^c Lev. 7. 12. Ps. 50. 14. & 116. VOL. I. Nos. 61 & 62.

17. Heb. 13. 15. ^f Ps. 9. 11. & 73. 28. & 118. 17. ^g Heb. singing. ^h Heb. maketh to stand. ⁱ Jonah 1. 4. ^j Ps. 22. 14. & 119. 28. Nah. 2. 10. ^k Heb. all their wisdom is swallowed up. ^l ver. 6, 13, 19. ^m Ps. 89. 9. Matt. 8. 26. ⁿ ver. 8, 15, 21. ^o Ps. 22. 22, 25. & 111. 1. ^p 1 Kings 17. 1, 7. ^q Gen. 13. 10. & 14. 3. & 19. 25. ^r Heb. saltiness. ^s Ps. 114. 8. Isai. 41. 18. ^t Gen. 12. 2. & 17. 16, 20. ^u Ex. 1. 7. ^v 2 Kings 10. 32. ^w Job 12. 21, 24.

and causeth them to wander in the ^f wilderness, *where there is* no way.

41 ^a Yet setteth he the poor on high ^e from affliction, and ^x maketh *him* families like a flock.

42 ^y The righteous shall see *it*, and rejoice: and all ^z iniquity shall stop her mouth.

43 ^a Whoso *is* wise, and will observe these *things*, even they shall understand the lovingkindness of the LORD.

PSALM CVIII.

1 David encourageth himself to praise God. 5 He prayeth for God's assistance according to his promise. 11 His confidence in God's help.

¶ A Song or Psalm of David.

O ^a GOD, my heart is fixed; I will sing and give praise, even with my glory.

2 ^b Awake, psaltery and harp: I *myself* will awake early.

3 I will praise thee, O LORD, among the people: and I will sing praises unto thee among the nations.

4 For thy mercy *is* great above the heavens: and thy truth *reacheth* unto the ^a clouds.

5 ^c Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: and thy glory above all the earth;

6 ^d That thy beloved may be delivered: save *with* thy right hand, and answer me.

7 God hath spoken in his holiness; I will rejoice, I will divide Shechem, and mete out the valley of Succoth.

8 Gilead *is* mine; Manasseh *is* mine; Ephraim also *is* the strength of mine head; ^e Judah *is* my lawgiver;

9 Moab *is* my washpot; over Edom will I cast out my shoe; over Philistia will I triumph.

10 ^f Who will bring me into the strong city? who will lead me into Edom?

11 *Wilt* not thou, O God, *who* hast cast us off? and wilt not thou, O God, go forth with our hosts?

12 Give us help from trouble: for vain *is* the help of man.

13 ^g Through God we shall do valiantly: for he *it is that* shall tread down our enemies.

PSALM CIX.

1 David, complaining of his slanderous enemies, under the person of Judas devoteth them. 16 He sheweth their sin. 21 Complaining of his own misery, he prayeth for help. 29 He promiseth thankfulness.

¶ To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

HOLD ^a not thy peace, O God of my praise;

2 For the mouth of the wicked and the ^a mouth of the deceitful ^b are opened against me: they have spoken against me with a lying tongue.

3 They compassed me about also with words of hatred; and fought against me ^b without a cause.

4 For my love they are my adversaries: but I *give myself* unto prayer.

5 And ^c they have rewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love.

6 Set thou a wicked man over him: and let ^d Satan stand at his right hand.

7 When he shall be judged, let him ^d be condemned: and ^e let his prayer become sin.

8 Let his days be few; *and* ^f let another take his ^e office.

9 ^g Let his children be fatherless, and his wife a widow.

10 Let his children be continually vagabonds, and beg: let them seek *their bread* also out of their desolate places.

11 ^h Let the extortioner catch all that he hath; and let the stranger spoil his labour.

12 Let there be none to extend mercy unto him: neither let there be any to favour his fatherless children.

13 ⁱ Let his posterity be cut off; *and* in the generation following let their ^k name be blotted out.

^f Or, void place. u 1 Sam. 2. 8. Ps. 113. 7. 8. ^g Or, after. x Ps. 78. 53. y Job 22. 19. Ps. 52. 6. & 58. 10. z Job 5. 16. Ps. 63. 11. Prov. 10. 11. Rom. 3. 19. a Ps. 64. 9. Jer. 9. 12. Hos. 14. 9.

PSALM CVIII. a Ps. 57. 7. b Ps. 57. 8—11. a Or, skies. c Ps. 57. 5, 11. d Ps. 60. 5, &c. e Gen. 49. 10. f Ps. 60. 9. g Ps. 60. 12.

PSALM CIX. a Ps. 83. 1. a Heb. mouth of deceit. b Heb. have opened themselves. b Ps. 35. 7. & 69. 4. John 15. 25. c Ps. 35. 7, 12. & 38. 20. d Zech. 3. 1. e Or, an adversary. d Heb. go out guilty, or, wicked. e Prov. 28. 9. f Acts 1. 20. e Or, charge. g Ex. 22. 24. h Job 5. 5. & 18. 9. i Job 18. 19. Ps. 37. 28. k Prov. 10. 7.

14 ¹ Let the iniquity of his fathers be remembered with the LORD; and let not the sin of his mother ^m be blotted out.

15 Let them be before the LORD continually, that he may ⁿ cut off the memory of them from the earth.

16 Because that he remembered not to shew mercy, but persecuted the poor and needy man, that he might even slay the ^o broken in heart.

17 ^p As he loved cursing, so let it come unto him: as he delighted not in blessing, so let it be far from him.

18 As he clothed himself with cursing like as with his garment, so let it ^a come ^f into his bowels like water, and like oil into his bones.

19 Let it be unto him as the garment *which* covereth him, and for a girdle wherewith he is girded continually.

20 *Let this be* the reward of mine adversaries from the LORD, and of them that speak evil against my soul.

21 But do thou for me, O God the Lord, for thy name's sake: because thy mercy *is* good, deliver thou me.

22 For *I am* poor and needy, and my heart is wounded within me.

23 I am gone ^r like the shadow when it declineth: I am tossed up and down as the locust.

24 My ^s knees are weak through fasting; and my flesh faileth of fatness.

25 I became also ^t a reproach unto them: *when* they looked upon me, ^u they shook their heads.

26 Help me, O LORD my God: O save me according to thy mercy:

27 ^x That they may know that this is thy hand; *that* thou, LORD, hast done it.

28 ^y Let them curse, but bless thou: when they arise, let them be ashamed; but let ^z thy servant rejoice.

29 ^a Let mine adversaries be clothed

with shame, and let them cover themselves with their own confusion, as with a mantle.

30 I will greatly praise the LORD with my mouth; yea, ^b I will praise him among the multitude.

31 For ^c he shall stand at the right hand of the poor, to save *him* ^e from those that condemn his soul.

PSALM CX.

1 *The kingdom,* 4 *the priesthood,* 5 *the conquest,* 7 *and the passion of Christ.*

¶ A Psalm of David.

THE ^a LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool.

2 The LORD shall send the rod of thy strength out of Zion: rule thou in the midst of thine enemies.

3 ^b Thy people *shall be* willing in the day of thy power, ^c in the beauties of holiness ^a from the womb of the morning: thou hast the dew of thy youth.

4 The LORD hath sworn, and ^d will not repent, ^e Thou *art* a priest for ever, after the order of Melchizedek.

5 The LORD ^f at thy right hand shall strike through kings ^g in the day of his wrath.

6 He shall judge among the heathen, he shall fill *the places* with the dead bodies; ^h he shall wound the heads over ^b many countries.

7 ⁱ He shall drink of the brook in the way: ^k therefore shall he lift up the head.

PSALM CXI.

1 *The psalmist by his example inciteth others to praise God for his glorious,* 5 *and gracious works.* 10 *The fear of God breedeth true wisdom.*

PRAISE ^a ye the LORD. ^a I will praise the LORD with *my* whole heart, in the assembly of the upright, and *in* the congregation.

2 ^b The works of the LORD *are* great,

1 Ex. 20. 5. m Neh. 4. 5. Jer. 18. 23. n Job 18. 17. Ps. 34. 16. o Ps. 34. 18. p Prov. 14. 14. Ezek. 35. 6. q Num. 5. 22. f Heb. *within him.* r Ps. 102. 11. & 144. 4. s Heb. 12. 12. t Ps. 22. 6, 7. u Matt. 27. 39. x Job 37. 7. y 2 Sam. 16. 11, 12. z Isai. 65. 14. a Ps. 35. 26. & 132. 18. b Ps. 35. 18. & 111. 1. c Ps. 16. 8. & 73. 23. & 110. 5. & 121. 5. g Heb. *from the judges of his soul.*
PSALM CX. a Matt. 22. 44. Mark 12. 36. Luke 20. 42. Acts 2. 34. 1 Cor. 15. 25.

Heb. 1. 13. 1 Pet. 3. 22. See Ps. 45. 6, 7. b Judges 5. 2. c Ps. 96. 9. a Or, *more than the womb of the morning: thou shalt have, &c.* d Num. 23. 19. e Heb. 5. 6. & 6. 20. & 7. 17, 21. See Zech. 6. 13. f Ps. 16. 8. g Ps. 2. 5, 12. Rom. 2. 5. Rev. 11. 18. h Ps. 68. 21. Hab. 3. 13. b Or, *great.* i Judges 7. 5, 6. k Isai. 53. 12. PSALM CXI. a Heb. *Hallelujah.* a Ps. 35. 18. & 89. 5. & 107. 32. & 109. 30. & 149. 1. b Job 38. & 39. & 40. & 41. Ps. 92. 5. & 139. 14. Rev. 15. 3.

^c sought out of all them that have pleasure therein.

3 His work *is* ^d honourable and glorious : and his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 He hath made his wonderful works to be remembered : ^e the LORD *is* gracious and full of compassion.

5 He hath given ^b ^f meat unto them that fear him : he will ever be mindful of his covenant.

6 He hath shewed his people the power of his works, that he may give them the heritage of the heathen.

7 The works of his hands *are* ^g verity and judgment ; ^h all his commandments *are* sure.

8 ⁱ They ^c stand fast for ever and ever, *and are* ^k done in truth and uprightness.

9 ^l He sent redemption unto his people : he hath commanded his covenant for ever : ^m holy and reverend *is* his name.

10 ⁿ The fear of the LORD *is* the beginning of wisdom : ^d a good understanding have all they ^e that do *his commandments* : his praise endureth for ever.

PSALM CXII.

¹ *Godliness hath the promises of this life,* ⁴ *and of the life to come.* ¹⁰ *The prosperity of the godly shall be an eyesore to the wicked.*

PRAISE ^a ye the LORD. ^a Blessed *is* the man *that* feareth the LORD, *that* ^b delighteth greatly in his commandments.

2 ^c His seed shall be mighty upon earth : the generation of the upright shall be blessed.

3 ^d Wealth and riches *shall be* in his house : and his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 ^e Unto the upright there ariseth light in the darkness : *he is* gracious, and full of compassion, and righteous.

5 ^f A good man sheweth favour, and lendeth : he will guide his affairs ^g with ^b discretion.

6 Surely ^h he shall not be moved for ever : ⁱ the righteous shall be in everlasting remembrance.

7 ^k He shall not be afraid of evil tidings : his ^l heart is fixed, ^m trusting in the LORD.

8 His heart *is* established, ⁿ he shall not be afraid, until he ^o see *his desire* upon his enemies.

9 ^p He hath dispersed, he hath given to the poor ; ^q his righteousness endureth for ever ; ^r his horn shall be exalted with honour.

10 ^s The wicked shall see *it*, and be grieved ; ^t he shall gnash with his teeth, and ^u melt away : ^x the desire of the wicked shall perish.

PSALM CXIII.

¹ *An exhortation to praise God for his excellency,* ⁶ *for his mercy.*

PRAISE ^a ye the LORD. ^a Praise, O ye servants of the LORD, praise the name of the LORD.

2 ^b Blessed be the name of the LORD from this time forth and for evermore.

3 ^c From the rising of the sun unto the going down of the same the LORD's name *is* to be praised.

4 The LORD *is* ^d high above all nations, *and* ^e his glory above the heavens.

5 ^f Who *is* like unto the LORD our God, who ^b dwelleth on high,

6 ^g Who humbleth *himself* to behold *the things that are* in heaven, and in the earth !

7 ^h He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, *and* lifteth the needy out of the dung-hill ;

8 That he may ⁱ set *him* with princes, *even* with the princes of his people.

9 ^k He maketh the barren woman ^c to keep house, *and to be* a joyful mother of children. Praise ye the LORD.

^c Ps. 143. 5. ^d Ps. 145. 4, 5, 10. ^e Ps. 86. 5. & 103. 8. ^b Heb. *prey*. ^f Matt. 6. 26, 33. ^g Rev. 15. 3. ^h Ps. 19. 7. ⁱ Isai. 40. 8. Matt. 5. 18. ^c Heb. *are established*. ^k Ps. 19. 9. Rev. 15. 3. ^l Matt. 1. 21. Luke 1. 68. ^m Luke 1. 49. ⁿ Deut. 4. 6. Job 28. 28. Prov. 1. 7. & 9. 10. Eccles. 12. 13. Eccles. 1. 16. ^d Or, *good success*. Prov. 3. 4. ^e Heb. *that do them*.
PSALM CXII. ^a Heb. *Hallelujah*. ^a Ps. 128. 1. ^b Ps. 119. 16, 35, 47, 70, 143. ^c Ps. 25. 13. & 37. 26. & 102. 28. ^d Matt. 6. 33. ^e Job 11. 17. Ps. 97. 11. ^f Ps. 37. 26. Luke 6. 35. ^g Eph. 5. 15. Col. 4. 5. ^b Heb. *judgment*. ^h Ps. 15. 5. ⁱ Prov. 10. 7.

^k Prov. 1. 33. ^l Ps. 57. 7. ^m Ps. 64. 10. ⁿ Prov. 3. 33. ^o Ps. 59. 10. & 118. 7. ^p 2 Cor. 9. 9. ^q Deut. 24. 13. ver. 3. ^r Ps. 75. 10. ^s See Luke 13. 28. ^t Ps. 37. 12. ^u Ps. 58. 7, 8. ^x Prov. 10. 28. & 11. 7.
PSALM CXIII. ^a Heb. *Hallelujah*. ^a Ps. 135. 1. ^b Dan. 2. 20. ^c Isai. 59. 19. Mal. 1. 11. ^d Ps. 97. 9. & 99. 2. ^e Ps. 8. 1. ^f Ps. 89. 6. ^b Heb. *exalteth himself to dwell*. ^g Ps. 11. 4. & 138. 6. Isai. 57. 15. ^h 1 Sam. 2. 8. Ps. 107. 41. ⁱ Job 36. 7. ^k 1 Sam. 2. 5. Ps. 68. 6. Isai. 54. 1. Gal. 4. 27. ^c Heb. *to dwell in an house*.
724

PSALM CXIV.

An exhortation, by the example of the dumb creatures, to fear God in his church.

WHEN ^a Israel went out of Egypt, the house of Jacob ^b from a people of strange language;

² ^c Judah was his sanctuary, *and* Israel his dominion.

³ ^d The sea saw *it*, and fled: ^e Jordan was driven back.

⁴ ^f The mountains skipped like rams, *and* the little hills like lambs.

⁵ ^g What *ailed* thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest? thou Jordan, *that* thou wast driven back?

⁶ Ye mountains, *that* ye skipped like rams; *and* ye little hills, like lambs?

⁷ Tremble, thou earth, at the presence of the LORD, at the presence of the God of Jacob;

⁸ ^h Which turned the rock *into* a standing water, the flint into a fountain of waters.

PSALM CXV.

¹ Because God is truly glorious, ⁴ *and* idols are vanity, ⁹ he exhorteth to confidence in God. ¹² God is to be blessed for his blessings.

NOT ^a unto us, O LORD, not unto us, but unto thy name give glory, for thy mercy, *and* for thy truth's sake.

² Wherefore should the heathen say, ^b Where *is* now their God?

³ ^c But our God *is* in the heavens: he hath done whatsoever he hath pleased.

⁴ ^d Their idols *are* silver and gold, the work of men's hands.

⁵ They have mouths, but they speak not: eyes have they, but they see not:

⁶ They have ears, but they hear not: noses have they, but they smell not:

⁷ They have hands, but they handle not: feet have they, but they walk not: neither speak they through their throat.

⁸ ^e They that make them are like unto them; *so is* every one that trusteth in them.

PSALM CXIV. a Ex. 13. 3. b Ps. 81. 5. c Ex. 6. 7. & 19. 6. & 25. 8. & 29. 45. 46. Deut. 27. 9. d Ex. 14. 21. Ps. 77. 16. e Josh. 3. 13. 16. f Ps. 29. 6. & 68. 16. Hab. 3. 6. g Hab. 3. 8. h Ex. 17. 6. Num. 20. 11. Ps. 107. 35. PSALM CXV. a See Isai. 48. 11. Ezek. 36. 32. b Ps. 42. 3. 10. & 79. 10. Joel 2. 17. c 1 Chron. 16. 26. Ps. 135. 6. Dan. 4. 35. d Deut. 4. 28. Ps. 135. 15, 16, 17. Jer. 10. 3. &c. e Ps. 135. 18. Isai. 44. 9, 10, 11. Jonah 2. 8. Hab. 2. 18, 19. f See Ps. 118. 2.

⁹ ^f O Israel, trust thou in the LORD: ^g he *is* their help and their shield.

¹⁰ O house of Aaron, trust in the LORD: he *is* their help and their shield.

¹¹ Ye that fear the LORD, trust in the LORD: he *is* their help and their shield.

¹² The LORD hath been mindful of us: he will bless *us*; he will bless the house of Israel; he will bless the house of Aaron.

¹³ ^h He will bless them that fear the LORD, *both* small ^a and great.

¹⁴ The LORD shall increase you more and more, you and your children.

¹⁵ Ye *are* ⁱ blessed of the LORD ^k which made heaven and earth.

¹⁶ The heaven, *even* the heavens, *are* the LORD's: but the earth hath he given to the children of men.

¹⁷ ^l The dead praise not the LORD, neither any that go down into silence.

¹⁸ ^m But we will bless the LORD from this time forth and for evermore. Praise the LORD.

PSALM CXVI.

¹ The psalmist professeth his love and duty to God for his deliverance. ¹² He studieth to be thankful.

I ^a LOVE the LORD, because he hath heard my voice *and* my supplications.

² Because he hath inclined his ear unto me, therefore will I call upon *him* ^a as long as I live.

³ ^b The sorrows of death compassed me, and the pains of hell ^b gat hold upon me: I found trouble and sorrow.

⁴ Then called I upon the name of the LORD; O LORD, I beseech thee, deliver my soul.

⁵ ^c Gracious *is* the LORD, and ^d righteous; yea, our God *is* merciful.

⁶ The LORD preserveth the simple: I was brought low, and he helped me.

⁷ Return unto thy ^e rest, O my soul; for ^f the LORD hath dealt bountifully with thee.

⁸ ^g For thou hast delivered my soul from

3, 4. & 135. 19, 20. g Ps. 33. 20. Prov. 30. 5. h Ps. 128. 1, 4. a Heb. *with*. i Gen. 14. 19. k Gen. 1. 1. Ps. 96. 5. l Ps. 6. 5. & 88. 10, 11, 12. Isai. 38. 18. m Ps. 113. 2. Dan. 2. 20. PSALM CXVI. a Ps. 18. 1. a Heb. *in my days*. b Ps. 18. 4, 5, 6. b Heb. *found me*. c Ps. 103. 8. d Ezra 9. 15. Neh. 9. 8. Ps. 119. 137. & 145. 17. e Jer. 6. 16. Matt. 11. 29. f Ps. 13. 6. & 119. 17. g Ps. 56. 13.

death, mine eyes from tears, *and* my feet from falling.

9 I will walk before the LORD ^h in the land of the living.

10 ⁱ I believed, therefore have I spoken : I was greatly afflicted :

11 ^k I said in my haste, ^l All men *are* liars.

12 What shall I render unto the LORD *for* all his benefits toward me ?

13 I will take the cup of salvation, and call upon the name of the LORD.

14 ^m I will pay my vows unto the LORD now in the presence of all his people.

15 ⁿ Precious in the sight of the LORD *is* the death of his saints.

16 O LORD, truly ^o I *am* thy servant ; I *am* thy servant, *and* ^p the son of thine handmaid : thou hast loosed my bonds.

17 I will offer to thee ^q the sacrifice of thanksgiving, and will call upon the name of the LORD.

18 ^r I will pay my vows unto the LORD now in the presence of all his people,

19 In the ^s courts of the LORD's house, in the midst of thee, O Jerusalem. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM CXVII.

An exhortation to praise God for his mercy and truth.

O ^a PRAISE the LORD, all ye nations : praise him, all ye people.

2 For his merciful kindness is great toward us : *and* ^b the truth of the LORD *endureth* for ever. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM CXVIII.

1 An exhortation to praise God for his mercy. 5 The psalmist, by his experience, sheweth how good it is to trust in God. 19 Under the type of the psalmist, the coming of Christ in his kingdom is expressed.

O ^a GIVE thanks unto the LORD ; *for he* *is* good : because his mercy *endureth* for ever.

2 ^b Let Israel now say, that his mercy *endureth* for ever.

3 Let the house of Aaron now say, that his mercy *endureth* for ever.

^h Ps. 27. 13. ⁱ 2 Cor. 4. 13. ^k Ps. 31. 22. ^l Rom. 3. 4. ^m ver. 18. Ps. 22. 25. ⁿ Ps. 72. 14. ^o Ps. 143. 12. & 119. 125. & 143. 12. ^p Ps. 86. 16. ^q Lev. 7. 12. Ps. 50. 14. & 107. 22. ^r ver. 14. ^s Ps. 96. 8. & 100. 4. & 135. 2. PSALM CXVII. ^a Rom. 15. 11. ^b Ps. 100. 5. PSALM CXVIII. ^a 1 Chron. 16. 8, 34. Ps. 106. 1. & 107. 1. & 136. 1. ^b See Ps. 115. 9 & c. ^c Ps. 120. 1. ^a Heb. out of distress. ^d Ps. 18. 19. ^e Ps. 27. 1. & 56. 4. 11.

4 Let them now that fear the LORD say, that his mercy *endureth* for ever.

5 ^o I called upon the LORD ^a in distress : the LORD answered me, *and* ^d set me in a large place.

6 ^e The LORD *is* ^b on my side ; I will not fear : what can man do unto me ?

7 ^f The LORD taketh my part with them that help me : therefore shall ^g I see *my* desire upon them that hate me.

8 ^h *It is* better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in man. ⁱ

9 ⁱ *It is* better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in princes.

10 All nations compassed me about : but in the name of the LORD will I ^c destroy them.

11 They ^k compassed me about ; yea, they compassed me about : but in the name of the LORD I will destroy them.

12 They compassed me about ^l like bees ; they are quenched ^m as the fire of thorns : for in the name of the LORD I will ^d destroy them.

13 Thou hast thrust sore at me that I might fall : but the LORD helped me.

14 ⁿ The LORD *is* my strength and song, and is become my salvation.

15 The voice of rejoicing and salvation *is* in the tabernacles of the righteous : the right hand of the LORD doeth valiantly.

16 ^o The right hand of the LORD is exalted : the right hand of the LORD doeth valiantly.

17 ^p I shall not die, but live, and ^a declare the works of the LORD.

18 The LORD hath ^r chastened me sore : but he hath not given me over unto death.

19 ^s Open to me the gates of righteousness : I will go into them, *and* I will praise the LORD :

20 ^t This gate of the LORD, ^u into which the righteous shall enter.

21 I will praise thee : for thou hast ^x heard me, and ^y art become my salvation.

& 146. 5. Isai. 51. 12. Heb. 13. 6. ^b Heb. for me. ^f Ps. 54. 4. ^g Ps. 59. 10. ^h Ps. 40. 4. & 62. 8, 9. Jer. 17. 5, 7. ⁱ Ps. 146. 3. ^c Heb. cut them off. ^k Ps. 88. 17. ^l Deut. 1. 44. ^m Eccles. 7. 6. Nah. 1. 10. ^d Heb. cut down. ⁿ Ex. 15. 2. Isai. 12. 2. ^o Ex. 15. 6. ^p Ps. 6. 5. Hab. 1. 12. ^q Ps. 73. 28. ^r 2 Cor. 6. 9. ^s Isai. 26. 2. ^t Ps. 24. 7. ^u Isai. 35. 8. Rev. 21. 27. & 22. 14, 15. ^x Ps. 116. 1. ^y ver. 14.

22 * The stone *which* the builders refused is become the head *stone* of the corner.

23 * This is the LORD's doing; it is marvellous in our eyes.

24 This is the day *which* the LORD hath made; we will rejoice and be glad in it.

25 Save now, I beseech thee, O LORD: O LORD, I beseech thee, send now prosperity.

26 ^a Blessed *be* he that cometh in the name of the LORD: we have blessed you out of the house of the LORD.

27 God is the LORD, which hath shewed us ^b light: bind the sacrifice with cords, *even* unto the horns of the altar.

28 Thou *art* my God, and I will praise thee: *thou art* my God, I will exalt thee.

29 ^d O give thanks unto the LORD: for *he is* good: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

PSALM CXIX.

This psalm containeth sundry prayers, praises, and professions of obedience.

⌘ ALEPH.

BLESSED are the ^aundefiled in the way, ^awho walk in the law of the LORD.

2 Blessed *are* they that keep his testimonies, *and that* seek him with the whole heart.

3 ^b They also do no iniquity: they walk in his ways.

4 Thou hast commanded *us* to keep thy precepts diligently.

5 O that my ways were directed to keep thy statutes!

6 ^c Then shall I not be ashamed, when I have respect unto all thy commandments.

7 ^d I will praise thee with uprightness of heart, when I shall have learned ^b thy righteous judgments.

8 I will keep thy statutes: O forsake me not utterly.

⌚ BETH.

9 Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? by taking heed *thereto* according to thy word.

10 With my whole heart have I ^e sought thee: O let me not ^f wander from thy commandments.

11 ^g Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee.

12 Blessed *art* thou, O LORD: ^h teach me thy statutes.

13 With my lips have I ⁱ declared all the judgments of thy mouth.

14 I have rejoiced in the way of thy testimonies, as *much as* in all riches.

15 I will ^k meditate in thy precepts, and have respect unto thy ways.

16 I will ^l delight myself in thy statutes: I will not forget thy word.

⌛ GIMEL.

17 ^m Deal bountifully with thy servant, *that* I may live, and keep thy word.

18 ^c Open thou mine eyes, that I may behold wondrous things out of thy law.

19 ⁿ I *am* a stranger in the earth: hide not thy commandments from me.

20 ^o My soul breaketh for the longing *that it hath* unto thy judgments at all times.

21 Thou hast rebuked the proud *that are* cursed, which do ^p err from thy commandments.

22 ^q Remove from me reproach and contempt; for I have kept thy testimonies.

23 Princes also did sit *and* speak against me: *but* thy servant did ^r meditate in thy statutes.

24 ^s Thy testimonies also *are* my delight *and* ^d my counsellors.

⌜ DALETH.

25 ^t My soul cleaveth unto the dust: ^u quicken thou me according to thy word.

^z Matt. 21. 42. Mark 12. 10. Luke 20. 17. Acts 4. 11. Eph. 2. 20. 1 Pet. 2. 4, 7. ^e Heb. *This is from the LORD.* ^a Matt. 21. 9. & 23. 39. Mark 11. 9. Luke 19. 38. See Zech. 4. 7. ^b Esth. 8. 16. 1 Pet. 2. 9. ^c Ex. 15. 2. Isai. 25. 1. ^d ver. 1.
 PSALM CXIX. ^a Or, perfect, or, sincere. ^a Ps. 128. 1. ^b 1 John 3. 9. & 5. 18. ^c Job 22. 28. 1 John 2. 28. ^d ver. 171. ^b Heb. judgments of thy righteousness. ^e 2 Chron. 15. 15. ^f ver. 21. 118. ^g Ps. 37. 31. Luke 2. 19, 51. ^h ver. 26, 33, 64, 68.

108, 124, 135. Ps. 25. 4. ⁱ Ps. 34. 11. ^k Ps. 1. 2. ver. 23, 48, 78. ^l Ps. 1. 2. ver. 35, 47, 70, 77. ^m Ps. 116. 7. ^c Heb. Reveal. ⁿ Gen. 47. 9. 1 Chron. 29. 15. Ps. 39. 12. 2 Cor. 5. 6. Heb. 11. 13. ^o Ps. 42. 1, 2. & 63. 1. & 84. 2. ver. 40, 131. ^p ver. 10, 110, 118. ^q Ps. 39. 8. ^r ver. 15. ^s ver. 77, 92. ^d Heb. men of counsel. ^t Ps. 44. 25. ^u ver. 40. Ps. 143. 11.

26 I have declared my ways, and thou heardest me: ^a teach me thy statutes.

27 Make me to understand the way of thy precepts: so ^y shall I talk of thy wondrous works.

28 ^z My soul ^e melteth for heaviness: strengthen thou me according unto thy word.

29 Remove from me the way of lying: and grant me thy law graciously.

30 I have chosen the way of truth: thy judgments have I laid *before me*.

31 I have stuck unto thy testimonies: O LORD, put me not to shame.

32 I will run the way of thy commandments, when thou shalt ^a enlarge my heart.

¶ HE.

33 ^b Teach me, O LORD, the way of thy statutes; and I shall keep it ^c unto the end.

34 ^d Give me understanding, and I shall keep thy law; yea, I shall observe it with *my* whole heart.

35 Make me to go in the path of thy commandments; for therein do I ^e delight.

36 Incline my heart unto thy testimonies, and not to ^f covetousness.

37 ^g Turn away mine eyes from ^h beholding vanity; and ⁱ quicken thou me in thy way.

38 ^k Stablish thy word unto thy servant, who *is devoted* to thy fear.

39 Turn away my reproach which I fear: for thy judgments *are* good.

40 Behold, I have ^l longed after thy precepts: ^m quicken me in thy righteousness.

¶ VAU.

41 ⁿ Let thy mercies come also unto me, O LORD, *even* thy salvation, according to thy word.

42 ^o So shall I have wherewith to answer him that reproacheth me: for I trust in thy word.

43 And take not the word of truth utter-

ly out of my mouth; for I have hoped in thy judgments.

44 So shall I keep thy law continually for ever and ever.

45 And I will walk ^p at liberty: for I seek thy precepts.

46 ^q I will speak of thy testimonies also before kings, and will not be ashamed.

47 And I will ^r delight myself in thy commandments, which I have loved.

48 My hands also will I lift up unto thy commandments, which I have loved; and I will ^s meditate in thy statutes.

¶ ZAIN.

49 Remember the word unto thy servant, upon which thou hast caused me to ^t hope.

50 This *is* my ^u comfort in my affliction: for thy word hath quickened me.

51 The proud have had me greatly ^v in derision: *yet* have I not ^w declined from thy law.

52 I remembered thy judgments of old, O LORD; and have comforted myself.

53 ^x Horror hath taken hold upon me because of the wicked that forsake thy law.

54 Thy statutes have been my songs in the house of my pilgrimage.

55 ^y I have remembered thy name, O LORD, in the night, and have kept thy law.

56 This I had, because I kept thy precepts.

¶ CHETH.

57 ^z *Thou art* my portion, O LORD: I have said that I would keep thy words.

58 I intreated thy ^a favour with *my* whole heart: be merciful unto me ^b according to thy word.

59 I ^c thought on my ways, and turned my feet unto thy testimonies.

60 I made haste, and delayed not to keep thy commandments.

61 The ^d bands of the wicked have robbed me: *but* I have not forgotten thy law.

x ver. 12. Ps. 25. 4. & 27. 11. & 86. 11. y Ps. 145. 5, 6. z Ps. 107. 26. e Heb. *drop*
peth. a 1 Kings 4. 29. Isai. 60. 5. 2 Cor. 6. 11. b ver. 12. c ver. 112. Matt. 10. 22.
Rev. 2. 26. d ver. 73. Prov. 2. 6. Jam. 1. 5. e ver. 16. f Ezek. 33. 31. Mark 7. 21, 22.
Luke 12. 15. 1 Tim. 6. 10. Heb. 13. 5. g Isai. 33. 15. f Heb. *Make to pass*. h Prov.
23. 5. i ver. 40. k 2 Sam. 7. 25. j ver. 20. m ver. 25, 37, 88, 107, 149, 156, 159.

n Ps. 106. 4. ver. 77. g Or, *So shall I answer him that reproacheth me in a thing*.
h Heb. *at large*. o Ps. 138. 1. Matt. 10. 18, 19. Acts 26. 1, 2. p ver. 16. q ver. 15.
r ver. 74, 81, 147. s Rom. 15. 4. t Jer. 20. 7. u Job 23. 11. Ps. 44. 18. ver. 157.
x Ezra 9. 3. y Ps. 63. 6. z Ps. 16. 5. Jer. 10. 16. Lam. 3. 24. i Heb. *face*. Job 11.
19. a ver. 41. b Luke 15. 17, 18. & Or, *companies*.

62 ^a At midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee because of thy righteous judgments.

63 I *am* a companion of all *them* that fear thee, and of them that keep thy precepts.

64 ^d The earth, O LORD, is full of thy mercy: ^e teach me thy statutes.

↳ TETH.

65 Thou hast dealt well with thy servant, O LORD, according unto thy word.

66 Teach me good judgment and knowledge: for I have believed thy commandments.

67 ^f Before I was afflicted I went astray: but now have I kept thy word.

68 Thou *art* ^g good, and doest good; ^h teach me thy statutes.

69 The proud have ⁱ forged a lie against me: *but* I will keep thy precepts with *my* whole heart.

70 ^k Their heart is as fat as grease; *but* I ^l delight in thy law.

71 ^m *It is* good for me that I have been afflicted; that I might learn thy statutes.

72 ⁿ The law of thy mouth *is* better unto me than thousands of gold and silver.

↳ JOD.

73 ^o Thy hands have made me and fashioned me: ^p give me understanding, that I may learn thy commandments.

74 ^q They that fear thee will be glad when they see me; because ^r I have hoped in thy word.

75 I know, O LORD, that thy judgments *are* ^s right, and ^t *that* thou in faithfulness hast afflicted me.

76 Let, I pray thee, thy merciful kindness be ^u for my comfort, according to thy word unto thy servant.

77 ^v Let thy tender mercies come unto me, that I may live: for ^w thy law *is* my delight.

78 Let the proud ^x be ashamed; ^y for they dealt perversely with me without a

cause: *but* I will ^z meditate in thy precepts.

79 Let those that fear thee turn unto me, and those that have known thy testimonies.

80 Let my heart be sound in thy statutes; that I be not ashamed.

↳ CAPH.

81 ^a My soul fainteth for thy salvation: *but* ^b I hope in thy word.

82 ^c Mine eyes fail for thy word, saying, When wilt thou comfort me?

83 For ^d I am become like a bottle in the smoke; *yet* do I not forget thy statutes.

84 ^e How many *are* the days of thy servant? ^f when wilt thou execute judgment on them that persecute me?

85 ^g The proud have digged pits for me, which *are* not after thy law.

86 All thy commandments *are* ^h faithful: ⁱ they persecute me ^j wrongfully; help thou me.

87 They had almost consumed me upon earth; but I forsook not thy precepts.

88 ^k Quicken me after thy lovingkindness; so shall I keep the testimony of thy mouth.

↳ LAMED.

89 ^l For ever, O LORD, thy word is settled in heaven.

90 Thy faithfulness *is* ^o unto all generations: thou hast established the earth, and it ^p abideth.

91 They continue this day according to ^q thine ordinances: for all *are* thy servants.

92 Unless ^r thy law *had been* my delights, I should then have perished in mine affliction.

93 I will never forget thy precepts: for with them thou hast quickened me.

94 I *am* thine, save me; for I have sought thy precepts.

95 The wicked have waited for me to

^c Acts 16. 25. ^d Ps. 33. 5. ^e ver. 12. 26. ^f ver. 71. Jer. 31. 18. 19. Heb. 12. 11. ^g Ps. 106. 1. & 107. 1. Matt. 19. 17. ^h ver. 12. 26. ⁱ Job 13. 4. Ps. 109. 2. ^k Ps. 17. 10. Isai. 6. 10. Acts 28. 27. ^l ver. 35. ^m ver. 67. Heb. 12. 10. 11. ⁿ ver. 127. Ps. 19. 10. Prov. 8. 10. 11. 19. ^o Job 10. 8. Ps. 100. 3. & 138. 5. & 139. 14. ^p ver. 34. 144. ^q Ps. 34. 2. ^r ver. 49. 147. ^s Heb. righteousness. ^t Heb. 12. 10. ^u Heb. VOL. I. Nos. 61 & 62. ^v C

to comfort me. ^t ver. 41. ^u ver. 24. 47. 174. ^x Ps. 25. 3. ^y ver. 86. ^z ver. 29. ^a Ps. 73. 26. & 84. 2. ^b ver. 74. 114. ^c ver. 123. Ps. 69. 3. ^d Job 30. 30. ^e Ps. 39. 4. ^f Rev. 6. 10. ^g Ps. 35. 7. Prov. 16. 27. ^h Heb. faithfulness. ⁱ ver. 78. ^j Ps. 35. 19. & 38. 19. ^k ver. 40. ^l Ps. 89. 2. Matt. 24. 34. 35. 1 Pet. 1. 25. ^m Heb. to generation and generation. Ps. 89. 1. ⁿ Heb. standeth. ^o Jer. 33. 25. ^p ver. 729

destroy me: *but* I will consider thy testimonies.

96 ° I have seen an end of all perfection: *but* thy commandment *is* exceeding broad.

MEM.

97 O how love I thy law! ^p it *is* my meditation all the day.

98 Thou through thy commandments hast made me ^a wiser than mine enemies: for ^q they *are* ever with me.

99 I have more understanding than all my teachers: ^r for thy testimonies *are* my meditation.

100 ^s I understand more than the ancients, because I keep thy precepts.

101 I have ^t refrained my feet from every evil way, that I might keep thy word.

102 I have not departed from thy judgments: for thou hast taught me.

103 ^u How sweet are thy words unto my ^v taste! *yea, sweeter* than honey to my mouth!

104 Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore ^x I hate every false way.

NUN.

105 ^y Thy word *is* a ^z lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path.

106 ^a I have sworn, and I will perform *it*, that I will keep thy righteous judgments.

107 I am afflicted very much: ^b quicken me, O LORD, according unto thy word.

108 Accept, I beseech thee, ^c the free-will offerings of my mouth, O LORD, and ^d teach me thy judgments.

109 ^e My soul *is* continually in my hand: yet do I not forget thy law.

110 ^f The wicked have laid a snare for me: yet I ^g erred not from thy precepts.

111 ^h Thy testimonies have I taken as an heritage for ever: for ⁱ they *are* the rejoicing of my heart.

112 I have inclined mine heart ^j to perform thy statutes alway, ^k *even unto* the end.

SAMECH.

113 I hate *vain* thoughts: but thy law do I love.

114 ^l Thou *art* my hiding place and my shield: ^m I hope in thy word.

115 ⁿ Depart from me, ye evildoers: for I will keep the commandments of my God.

116 Uphold me according unto thy word, that I may live: and let me not ^o be ashamed of my hope.

117 Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe: and I will have respect unto thy statutes continually.

118 Thou hast trodden down all them that ^p err from thy statutes: for their deceit *is* falsehood.

119 Thou ^q putttest away all the wicked of the earth ^r *like* dross: therefore I love thy testimonies.

120 ^s My flesh trembleth for fear of thee; and I am afraid of thy judgments.

AIN.

121 I have done judgment and justice: leave me not to mine oppressors.

122 Be ^t surety for thy servant for good: let not the proud oppress me.

123 ^u Mine eyes fail for thy salvation, and for the word of thy righteousness.

124 Deal with thy servant according unto thy mercy, and ^v teach me thy statutes.

125 ^w I *am* thy servant; give me understanding, that I may know thy testimonies.

126 *It is* time for *thee*, LORD, to work: *for* they have made void thy law.

127 ^x Therefore I love thy commandments above gold; yea, above fine gold.

128 Therefore I esteem all *thy* precepts *concerning* all *things* to be right; and I ^y hate every false way.

o Matt. 5. 18. & 24. 35. p Ps. 1. 2. q Deut. 4. 6, 8. r 2 Tim. 3. 15. s Job 32. 7, 8, 9. t Prov. 1. 15. u Ps. 19. 10. Prov. 8. 11. v Heb. palat. x ver. 128. y Prov. 6. 23. z Neh. 10. 29. a ver. 88. b Hos. 14. 2. Heb. 13. 15. c ver. 12, 26. d Job 13. 14. e Ps. 140. 5. & 141. 9. f ver. 10, 21. g Deut. 33. 4. h ver. 77, 92, 174. i ver. 33. k Ps.

32. 7. & 91. 1. l ver. 81. m Ps. 6. 8. & 139. 19. Matt. 7. 23. n Ps. 25. 2. Rom. 5. 5. & 9. 32. & 10. 11. o ver. 21. u Heb. *causest to cease*. p Ezek. 22. 18. q Hab. 3. 16. r Heb. 7. 22. s ver. 81, 22. t ver. 12. u Ps. 116. 16. x ver. 72. Ps. 19. 10. Prov. 8. 11. y ver. 104.

PE.

129 Thy testimonies *are* wonderful: therefore doth my soul keep them.

130 The entrance of thy words giveth light; ^ait giveth understanding unto the simple.

131 I opened my mouth, and panted: for I ^alonged for thy commandments.

132 ^bLook thou upon me, and be merciful unto me, ^cas thou usest to do unto those that love thy name.

133 ^dOrder my steps in thy word: and ^elet not any iniquity have dominion over me.

134 ^fDeliver me from the oppression of man: so will I keep thy precepts.

135 ^gMake thy face to shine upon thy servant; and ^hteach me thy statutes.

136 ⁱRivers of waters run down mine eyes, because they keep not thy law.

TZADDI.

137 ^kRighteous *art* thou, O LORD, and upright *are* thy judgments.

138 ^lThy testimonies *that* thou hast commanded *are* ^mrighteous and very ⁿfaithful.

139 ^oMy zeal hath ^pconsumed me, because mine enemies have forgotten thy words.

140 ^qThy word *is* very ^rpure: therefore thy servant loveth it.

141 I *am* small and despised: *yet* do not I forget thy precepts.

142 Thy righteousness *is* an everlasting righteousness, and thy law *is* ^sthe truth.

143 Trouble and anguish have ^ttaken hold on me: *yet* thy commandments *are* ^umy delights.

144 The righteousness of thy testimonies *is* everlasting: ^vgive me understanding, and I shall live.

KOPH.

145 I cried with *my* whole heart; hear me, O LORD: I will keep thy statutes.

146 I cried unto thee; save me, ^wand I shall keep thy testimonies.

147 ^xI prevented the dawning of the morning, and cried: ^yI hoped in thy word.

148 ^zMine eyes prevent the *night* watches, that I might meditate in thy word.

149 Hear my voice according unto thy lovingkindness: O LORD, ^aquicken me according to thy judgment.

150 They draw nigh that follow after mischief: they are far from thy law.

151 Thou *art* ^bnear, O LORD; ^cand all thy commandments *are* truth.

152 Concerning thy testimonies, I have known of old that thou hast founded them ^dfor ever.

RESH.

153 ^eConsider mine affliction, and deliver me: for I do not forget thy law.

154 ^fPlead my cause, and deliver me: ^gquicken me according to thy word.

155 ^hSalvation *is* far from the wicked: for they seek not thy statutes.

156 ⁱGreat *are* thy tender mercies, O LORD: ^jquicken me according to thy judgments.

157 Many *are* my persecutors and mine enemies; *yet* do I not ^kdecline from thy testimonies.

158 I beheld the transgressors, and ^lwas grieved; because they kept not thy word.

159 Consider how I love thy precepts: ^mquicken me, O LORD, according to thy lovingkindness.

160 ⁿThy word *is* true *from* the beginning: and every one of thy righteous judgments *endureth* for ever.

SCHIN.

161 ^oPrinces have persecuted me without a cause: but my heart standeth in awe of thy word.

162 I rejoice at thy word, as one that findeth great spoil.

163 I hate and abhor lying: *but* thy law do I love.

z Ps. 19. 7. Prov. 1. 4. a ver. 20. b Ps. 106. 4. c 2 Thessa. 1. 6, 7. z Heb. according to the custom toward those, &c. d Ps. 17. 5. e Ps. 19. 13. Rom. 6. 12. f Luke 1. 74. g Ps. 4. 6. h ver. 12, 26. i Jer. 9. 1. & 14. 17. See Ezek. 9. 4. k Ezra 9. 15. Neh. 9. 33. Jer. 12. 1. Dan. 9. 7. l Ps. 19. 7, 8, 9. y Heb. righteousness. z Heb. faithfulness. m Ps. 69. 9. John 2. 17. a Heb. cut me off. n Ps. 12. 6. & 18. 30. & 19. 8. Prov. 30. 5. b Heb. tried, or, refined. o ver. 151. Ps. 19. 9. John 17. 17.

c Heb. found me. p ver. 77. q ver. 34, 73, 169. d Or, that I may keep. r Ps. 5. 3. & 83. 13. & 130. 6. s ver. 74. t Ps. 63. 1, 6. u ver. 40, 154. x Ps. 145. 18. y ver. 142. z Luke 21. 33. a Lam. 5. 1. b 1 Sam. 24. 15. Ps. 35. 1. Mic. 7. 9. c ver. 40. d Job 5. 4. e Or, Many. f ver. 149. f Ps. 41. 18. ver. 51. g ver. 136. Ezek. 9. 4. h ver. 83. f Heb. The beginning of thy word is true. i 1 Sam. 24. 11, 14. & 26. 18. ver. 23.

164 Seven times a day do I praise thee because of thy righteous judgments.

165 ^k Great peace have they which love thy law : and ^e nothing shall offend them.

166 ¹ LORD, I have hoped for thy salvation, and done thy commandments.

167 My soul hath kept thy testimonies ; and I love them exceedingly.

168 I have kept thy precepts and thy testimonies : ^m for all my ways *are* before thee.

TAU.

169 Let my cry come near before thee, O LORD : ^a give me understanding according to thy word.

170 Let my supplication come before thee : deliver me according to thy word.

171 ^o My lips shall utter praise, when thou hast taught me thy statutes.

172 My tongue shall speak of thy word : for all thy commandments *are* righteousness.

173 Let thine hand help me ; for ^p I have chosen thy precepts.

174 ^q I have longed for thy salvation, O LORD ; and ^r thy law *is* my delight.

175 Let my soul live, and it shall praise thee ; and let thy judgments help me.

176 ^s I have gone astray like a lost sheep ; seek thy servant ; for I do not forget thy commandments.

PSALM CXX.

¹ David prayeth against Doeg, ³ reproveth his tongue, ⁵ complaineth of his necessary conversation with the wicked. [CIR. 1058.]

¶ A Song of degrees.

I ^a my distress I cried unto the LORD, and he heard me.

2 Deliver my soul, O LORD, from lying lips, *and* from a deceitful tongue.

3 ^a What shall be given unto thee ? or what shall be ^b done unto thee, thou false tongue ?

4 ^c Sharp arrows of the mighty, with coals of juniper.

^k Prov. 3. 2. Isai. 33. 17. ^g Heb. they shall have no stumblingblock. ¹ Gen. 49. 18. ver. 174. ^m Prov. 5. 21. ⁿ ver. 144. ^o ver. 7. ^p Josh. 24. 22. Prov. 1. 29. Luke 10. 42. ^q ver. 166. ^r ver. 16. 24. 47. 77. 111. ^s Isai. 53. 6. Luke 15. 4. &c. 1 Pet. 2. 25. PSALM CXX. ^a Ps. 118. 5. Jonah 2. 2. ^a Or, What shall the deceitful tongue give unto thee ? or, what shall it profit thee ? ^b Heb. added. ^c Or, It is as the sharp arrows of the mighty man, with coals of juniper. ^b Gen. 10. 2. Ezek. 27. 13. ^c Gen. 25. 13. 1 Sam. 25. 1. Jer. 49. 23, 29. ^d Or, a man of peace.

5 Woe is me, that I sojourn in ^b Mesech, ^c that I dwell in the tents of Kedar !

6 My soul hath long dwelt with him that hateth peace.

7 I *am* ^d for peace : but when I speak, they *are* for war.

PSALM CXXI.

The great safety of the godly, who put their trust in God's protection.

¶ A Song of degrees.

I ^a WILL lift up mine eyes unto the hills, from whence cometh my help.

2 ^a My help *cometh* from the LORD, which made heaven and earth.

3 ^b He will not suffer thy foot to be moved : ^c he that keepeth thee will not slumber.

4 Behold, he that keepeth Israel shall neither slumber nor sleep.

5 The LORD *is* thy keeper : the LORD *is* ^d thy shade ^e upon thy right hand.

6 ^f The sun shall not smite thee by day, nor the moon by night.

7 The LORD shall preserve thee from all evil : he shall ^g preserve thy soul.

8 The LORD shall ^h preserve thy going out and thy coming in from this time forth, and even for evermore.

PSALM CXXII.

¹ David professeth his joy for the church, ⁶ and prayeth for the peace thereof.

¶ A Song of degrees of David.

I ^a WAS glad when they said unto me, Let us go into the house of the LORD.

2 Our feet shall stand within thy gates, O Jerusalem.

3 Jerusalem is builded as a city that is ^b compact together :

4 ^c Whither the tribes go up, the tribes of the LORD, unto ^d the testimony of Israel, to give thanks unto the name of the LORD.

5 ^e For there ^a are set thrones of judgment, the thrones of the house of David.

6 ^f Pray for the peace of Jerusalem : they shall prosper that love thee.

PSALM CXXI. ^a Or, Shall I lift up mine eyes to the hills ? whence should my help come ? See Jer. 3. 23. ^a Ps. 124. 8. ^b 1 Sam. 2. 9. Prov. 3. 23, 26. ^c Ps. 127. 1. Isai. 27. 3. ^d Isai. 25. 4. ^e Ps. 16. 8. & 109. 31. ^f Ps. 91. 5. Isai. 49. 10. Rev. 7. 16. ^g Ps. 41. 2. & 97. 10. & 145. 20. ^h Deut. 28. 6. Prov. 2. 8. & 3. 6. PSALM CXXII. ^a Isai. 2. 3. Zech. 8. 21. ^h See 2 Sam. 5. 9. ^c Ex. 23. 17. Deut. 16. 16. ^d Ex. 16. 34. ^e Deut. 17. 8. 2 Chron. 19. 8. ^a Heb. do sit. ^f Ps. 51. 18.

7 Peace be within thy walls, *and* prosperity within thy palaces.

8 For my brethren and companions' sakes, I will now say, Peace *be* within thee.

9 Because of the house of the LORD our God I will ^g seek thy good.

PSALM CXXIII.

1 The godly profess their confidence in God, 3 and pray to be delivered from contempt.

¶ A Song of degrees.

UNTO thee ^a lift I up mine eyes, O thou ^b that dwellest in the heavens.

2 Behold, as the eyes of servants look unto the hand of their masters, *and* as the eyes of a maiden unto the hand of her mistress; so our eyes wait upon the LORD our God, until that he have mercy upon us.

3 Have mercy upon us, O LORD, have mercy upon us: for we are exceedingly filled with contempt.

4 Our soul is exceedingly filled with the scorning of those that are at ease, *and* with the contempt of the proud.

PSALM CXXIV.

The church blesseth God for a miraculous deliverance.

¶ A Song of degrees of David.

IF *it had not been* the LORD who was on our side, ^a now may Israel say;

2 If *it had not been* the LORD who was on our side, when men rose up against us:

3 Then they had ^b swallowed us up quick, when their wrath was kindled against us:

4 Then the waters had overwhelmed us, the stream had gone over our soul:

5 Then the proud waters had gone over our soul.

6 Blessed *be* the LORD, who hath not ^c given us *as* a prey to their teeth.

7 Our soul is escaped ^c as a bird out of the snare of the fowlers: the snare is broken, and we are escaped.

8 ^d Our help *is* in the name of the LORD, ^e who made heaven and earth.

PSALM CXXV.

1 The safety of such as trust in God. 4 A prayer for the godly, and against the wicked.

¶ A Song of degrees.

THEY that trust in the LORD *shall be* as mount Zion, *which* cannot be removed, *but* abideth for ever.

2 As the mountains *are* round about Jerusalem, so the LORD *is* round about his people from henceforth even for ever.

3 For ^a the rod of ^a the wicked shall not rest upon the lot of the righteous; lest the righteous put forth their hands unto iniquity.

4 Do good, O LORD, unto *those that be* good, and to *them that are* upright in their hearts.

5 As for such as turn aside unto their ^b crooked ways, the LORD shall lead them forth with the workers of iniquity: *but* ^c peace *shall be* upon Israel.

PSALM CXXVI.

1 The church, celebrating her incredible return out of captivity, 4 prayeth for, and prophesieth the good success thereof.

¶ A Song of degrees.

WHEN the LORD ^a turned again the captivity of Zion, ^a we were like them that dream.

2 Then ^b was our mouth filled with laughter, and our tongue with singing: then said they among the heathen, The LORD ^b hath done great things for them.

3 The LORD hath done great things for us; *whereof* we are glad.

4 Turn again our captivity, O LORD, as the streams in the south.

5 ^c They that sow in tears shall reap in ^c joy.

6 He that goeth forth and weepeth, bearing ^d precious seed, shall doubtless come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves *with him*.

PSALM CXXVII.

1 The virtue of God's blessing. 3 Good children are his gift.

¶ A Song of degrees ^a for Solomon.

^g Neh. 2. 10.

PSALM CXXIII. ^a Ps. 121. 1. & 141. 8. ^b Ps. 2. 4. & 11. 4. & 115. 3.

PSALM CXXIV. ^a Ps. 129. 1. ^b Ps. 56. 1, 2. & 57. 3. Prov. 1. 12. ^c Ps. 91. 3. Prov. 6. 5. ^d Ps. 121. 2. ^e Gen. 1. 1. Ps. 134. 3.

PSALM CXXV. ^a Prov. 22. 8. Isai. 14. 5. ^a Heb. wickedness. ^b Prov. 2. 15.

^c Ps. 128. 6. Gal. 6. 16.

PSALM CXXVI. ^a Heb. returned the returning of Zion. Ps. 59. 6. & 85. 1. Hos. 6.

11. Joel 3. 1. ^a Acts 12. 9. ^b Job 8. 21. ^b Heb. hath magnified to do with them.

^c See Jer. 31. 9. &c. ^c Or, singing. ^d Or, seed basket.

PSALM CXXVII. ^a Or, of Solomon. Ps. 72. title.

EXCEPT the LORD build the house, they labour in vain ^b that build it: except ^a the LORD keep the city, the watchman waketh *but* in vain.

2 *It is* vain for you to rise up early, to sit up late, to ^b eat the bread of sorrows: *for* so he giveth his beloved sleep.

3 Lo, ^c children *are* an heritage of the LORD: and ^d the fruit of the womb *is* his reward.

4 As arrows *are* in the hand of a mighty man; so *are* children of the youth.

5 Happy *is* the man that ^c hath his quiver full of them: ^e they shall not be ashamed, but they ^d shall speak with the enemies in the gate.

PSALM CXXVIII.

The sundry blessings which follow them that fear God.

¶ A Song of degrees.

BLESSED ^a *is* every one that feareth the LORD; that walketh in his ways.

2 ^b For thou shalt eat the labour of thine hands: happy *shalt* thou *be*, and *it shall be* well with thee.

3 Thy wife *shall be* ^c as a fruitful vine by the sides of thine house: thy children ^d like olive plants round about thy table.

4 Behold, that thus shall the man be blessed that feareth the LORD.

5 ^e The LORD shall bless thee out of Zion: and thou shalt see the good of Jerusalem all the days of thy life.

6 Yea, thou shalt ^f see thy children's children, and ^g peace upon Israel.

PSALM CXXIX.

1 *An exhortation to praise God for saving Israel in their great afflictions.* 5 *The haters of the church are cursed.*

¶ A Song of degrees.

MANY ^a a time have they afflicted me from ^b my youth, ^b may Israel now say:

2 Many a time have they afflicted me from my youth: yet they have not prevailed against me.

3 The plowers plowed upon my back: they made long their furrows.

4 The LORD *is* righteous: he hath cut asunder the cords of the wicked.

5 Let them all be confounded and turned back that hate Zion.

6 Let them be as ^c the grass *upon* the housetops, which withereth afore it groweth up:

7 Wherewith the mower filleth not his hand; nor he that bindeth sheaves his bosom.

8 Neither do they which go by say, ^d The blessing of the LORD *be* upon you: we bless you in the name of the LORD.

PSALM CXXX.

1 *The psalmist professeth his hope in prayer,* 5 *and his patience in hope.* 7 *He exhorteth Israel to hope in God.*

¶ A Song of degrees.

OUT ^a of the depths have I cried unto thee, O LORD.

2 LORD, hear my voice: let thine ears be attentive to the voice of my supplications.

3 ^b If thou, LORD, shouldest mark iniquities, O LORD, who shall stand?

4 But *there is* ^c forgiveness with thee, that ^d thou mayest be feared.

5 ^e I wait for the LORD, my soul doth wait, and ^f in his word do I hope.

6 ^g My soul *waiteth* for the LORD more than they that watch for the morning: ^a *I say, more than* they that watch for the morning.

7 ^h Let Israel hope in the LORD: for ⁱ with the LORD *there is* mercy, and with him *is* plenteous redemption.

8 And ^k he shall redeem Israel from all his iniquities.

PSALM CXXXI.

1 *David, professing his humility,* 3 *exhorteth Israel to hope in God.*

¶ A Song of degrees of David.

LORD, my heart is not haughty, nor mine eyes lofty: ^a neither do I ^a exer-

^b Heb. that are builders of it in it. ^a Ps. 121. 3, 4, 5. ^b Gen. 3. 17, 19. ^c Gen. 33. 5. & 48. 4. Josh. 24. 3, 4. ^d Deut. 28. 4. ^e Heb. hath filled his quiver with them. ^f See Job 5. 4. Prov. 27. 11. ^d Or, shall subdue, as Ps. 18. 47. or, destroy. PSALM CXXVIII. ^a Ps. 112. 1. & 115. 13. & 119. 1. ^b Isai. 3. 10. ^c Ezek. 19. 10. ^d Ps. 52. 8. & 144. 12. ^e Ps. 134. 3. ^f Gen. 50. 23. Job 42. 16. ^g Ps. 125. 5. PSALM CXXIX. ^a Or, Much. ^a See Ezek. 23. 3. Hos. 2. 15. & 11. 1. ^b Ps. 124. 1.

^c Ps. 37. 2. ^d Ruth 2. 4. Ps. 118. 26. PSALM CXXX. ^a Lam. 3. 55. Jonah 2. 2. ^b Ps. 143. 2. Rom. 3. 20, 23, 24. ^c Ex. 34. 7. ^d 1 Kings 8. 40. Ps. 2. 11. Jer. 33. 8, 9. ^e Ps. 27. 14. & 33. 20. & 40. 1. Isai. 8. 17. & 26. 8. & 30. 18. ^f Ps. 119. 81. ^g Ps. 63. 6. & 119. 147. ^a Or, which watch unto the morning. ^h Ps. 131. 1. ⁱ Ps. 86. 5, 15. Isai. 55. 7. ^k Ps. 103. 3, 4. Matt. 1. 21. PSALM CXXXI. ^a Rom. 12. 16. ^a Heb. walk.

cise myself in great matters, or in things too ^b high for me.

2 Surely I have behaved and quieted ^c myself, ^b as a child that is weaned of his mother: my soul *is* even as a weaned child.

3 ^c Let Israel hope in the LORD ^d from henceforth and for ever.

PSALM CXXXII.

1 David in his prayer commendeth unto God the religious care he had for the ark. 8 His prayer at the removing of the ark, 11 with a repetition of God's promises. [CIR. 1004.]

¶ A Song of degrees.

LORD, remember David, *and* all his afflictions:

2 How he sware unto the LORD, ^a *and* vowed unto ^b the mighty God of Jacob;

3 Surely I will not come into the tabernacle of my house, nor go up into my bed;

4 I will ^c not give sleep to mine eyes, *or* slumber to mine eyelids,

5 Until I ^d find out a place for the LORD, ^e an habitation for the mighty God of Jacob.

6 Lo, we heard of it ^e at Ephratah: ^f we found it ^g in the fields of the wood.

7 We will go into his tabernacles: ^b we will worship at his footstool.

8 ⁱ Arise, O LORD, into thy rest; thou, and ^k the ark of thy strength.

9 Let thy priests ^l be clothed with righteousness; and let thy saints shout for joy.

10 For thy servant David's sake turn not away the face of thine anointed.

11 ^m The LORD hath sworn *in* truth unto David; he will not turn from it; ⁿ Of the fruit of ^b thy body will I set upon thy throne.

12 If thy children will keep my covenant and my testimony that I shall teach them, their children shall also sit upon thy throne for evermore.

13 ^o For the LORD hath chosen Zion; he hath desired *it* for his habitation.

14 ^p This *is* my rest for ever: here will I dwell; for I have desired it.

15 ^q I will ^c abundantly bless her provision: I will satisfy her poor with bread.

16 ^r I will also clothe her priests with salvation: ^s and her saints shall shout aloud for joy.

17 ^t There will I make the horn of David to bud: ^u I have ordained a ^d lamp for mine anointed.

18 His enemies will I ^x clothe with shame: but upon himself shall his crown flourish.

PSALM CXXXIII.

The benefit of the communion of saints.

¶ A Song of degrees of David.

BEHOLD, how good and how pleasant *it is* for ^a brethren to dwell ^a together in unity!

2 *It is* like ^b the precious ointment upon the head, that ran down upon the beard, *even* Aaron's beard; that went down to the skirts of his garments;

3 As the dew of ^c Hermon, *and as the dew* that descended upon the mountains of Zion: for ^d there the LORD commanded the blessing, *even* life for evermore.

PSALM CXXXIV.

An exhortation to bless God.

¶ A Song of degrees.

BEHOLD, bless ye the LORD, ^a *all ye* servants of the LORD, ^b which by night stand in the house of the LORD.

2 ^c Lift up your hands ^a *in* the sanctuary, and bless the LORD.

3 ^d The LORD that made heaven and earth ^e bless thee out of Zion.

PSALM CXXXV.

1 An exhortation to praise God for his mercy, 5 for his power, 8 for his judgments. 15 The vanity of idols. 19 An exhortation to bless God.

PRAISE ye the LORD. Praise ye the name of the LORD; ^a praise *him*, O ye servants of the LORD.

2 ^b Ye that stand in the house of the

^b Heb. wonderful. Job 42. 3. Ps. 139. 6. ^c Heb. my soul ^b Matt. 18. 3. 1 Cor. 14. 20. ^c Ps. 130. 7. ^d Heb. from now.
PSALM CXXXII. ^a Ps. 65. 1. ^b Gen. 49. 24. ^c Prov. 6. 4. ^d Acts 7. 46. ^e Heb. habitations. ^f 1 Sam. 17. 12. ^g 1 Sam. 7. 1. ^h 1 Chron. 13. 5. ⁱ Ps. 5. 7. & 99. 5. ^j Num. 10. 35. ^k 2 Chron. 6. 41, 42. ^l Job 29. 14. ver. 16. ^m Ps. 89. 3, 4, 33, &c. & 110. 4. ⁿ 2 Sam. 7. 12. 1 Kings 8. 25. 2 Chron. 6. 16. Luke 1. 69. Acts 2. 30. ^o Heb. thy belly. ^p Ps. 48. 1, 2. ^q Ps. 68. 16. ^r Ps. 147. 14. ^s Or, surely. ^t 2 Chron. 6. 41. ver. 9. ^u Ps. 149. 4. ^v Hos. 11. 12. ^w Ezek. 29. 21.

Luke 1. 69. ^u See 1 Kings 11. 36. & 15. 4. 2 Chron. 21. 7. ^d Or, candle. ^x Ps. 35. 26. & 109. 29.
PSALM CXXXIII. ^a Gen. 13. 8. Heb. 13. 1. ^a Heb. even together. ^b Ex. 30. 25, 30. ^c Deut. 4. 48. ^d Lev. 25. 21. Deut. 28. 8. Ps. 42. 8.
PSALM CXXXIV. ^a Ps. 135. 1, 2. ^b 1 Chron. 9. 33. ^c 1 Tim. 2. 8. ^a Or, in holiness. ^d Ps. 124. 8. ^e Ps. 128. 5. & 135. 21.
PSALM CXXXV. ^a Ps. 113. 1. & 134. 1. ^b Luke 2. 37.

LORD, in ^c the courts of the house of our God,

3 Praise the LORD; for ^d the LORD is good: sing praises unto his name; ^e for it is pleasant.

4 For ^f the LORD hath chosen Jacob unto himself, *and* Israel for his peculiar treasure.

5 For I know that ^g the LORD is great, and *that* our LORD is above all gods.

6 ^h Whatsoever the LORD pleased, *that* did he in heaven, and in earth, in the seas, and all deep places.

7 ⁱ He causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth; ^k he maketh lightnings for the rain; he bringeth the wind out of his ^l treasures.

8 ^m Who smote the firstborn of Egypt, ⁿ both of man and beast.

9 ^o *Who* sent tokens and wonders into the midst of thee, O Egypt, ^p upon Pharaoh, and upon all his servants.

10 ^q Who smote great nations, and slew mighty kings;

11 Sihon king of the Amorites, and Og king of Bashan, and ^r all the kingdoms of Canaan:

12 ^s And gave their land *for* an heritage, an heritage unto Israel his people.

13 ^t Thy name, O LORD, *endureth* for ever; *and* thy memorial, O LORD, ^u throughout all generations.

14 ^v For the LORD will judge his people, and he will repent himself concerning his servants.

15 ^w The idols of the heathen *are* silver and gold, the work of men's hands.

16 They have mouths, but they speak not; eyes have they, but they see not;

17 They have ears, but they hear not; neither is there *any* breath in their mouths.

18 They that make them are like unto them: *so is* every one that trusteth in them.

19 ^x Bless the LORD, O house of Israel: bless the LORD, O house of Aaron:

20 Bless the LORD, O house of Levi: ye that fear the LORD, bless the LORD.

21 Blessed be the LORD ^y out of Zion, which dwelleth at Jerusalem. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM CXXXVI.

An exhortation to give thanks to God for particular mercies.

O ^a GIVE thanks unto the LORD; for *he* is good: ^b for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

2 O give thanks unto ^c the God of gods: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

3 O give thanks to the LORD of lords: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

4 To him ^d who alone doeth great wonders: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

5 ^e To him that by wisdom made the heavens: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

6 ^f To him that stretched out the earth above the waters: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

7 ^g To him that made great lights: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

8 ^h The sun ⁱ to rule by day: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

9 The moon and stars to rule by night: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

10 ^j To him that smote Egypt in their firstborn: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

11 ^k And brought out Israel from among them: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

12 ^l With a strong hand, and with a stretched out arm: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

13 ^m To him which divided the Red sea into parts: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

14 And made Israel to pass through the midst of it: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

15 ⁿ But ^o overthrew Pharaoh and his

c Ps. 92. 13. & 96. 8. & 116. 19. d Ps. 119. 68. e Ps. 147. 1. f Ex. 19. 5. Deut. 7. 6, 7. & 10. 15. g Ps. 95. 3. & 97. 9. h Ps. 115. 3. i Jer. 10. 13. & 51. 16. k Job 28. 25, 26. & 38. 24, &c. Zech. 10. 1. l Job 38. 22. m Ex. 12. 12, 29. Ps. 78. 51. & 136. 10. n Ex. 7. & 8. & 9. & 10. & 14. o Ps. 136. 15. p Num. 21. 24, 25, 26, 34, 35. Ps. 136. 17, &c. q Josh. 12. 7. r Ps. 78. 55. & 136. 21, 22. s Ex. 3. 15. Ps. 102. 12. b Heb. to generation and generation. t Deut. 32. 36.

u Ps. 115. 4, 5, 6, 7, 8. x Ps. 115. 9, &c. y Ps. 134. 3. PSALM CXXXVI. a Ps. 106. 1. & 107. 1. & 118. 1. b 1 Chron. 16. 34, 41. 2 Chron. 20. 21. c Deut. 10. 17. d Ps. 72. 18. e Gen. 1. 1. Prov. 3. 19. Jer. 51. 15. f Gen. 1. 9. Ps. 24. 2. Jer. 10. 12. g Gen. 1. 14. h Gen. 1. 16. i Heb. for the rulings by day. j Ex. 12. 29. Ps. 135. 8. k Ex. 12. 51. & 13. 3, 17. l Ex. 6. 6. m Ex. 14. 21, 22. Ps. 78. 13. n Ex. 14. 27. Ps. 135. 9. o Heb. shaken off.

host in the Red sea: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

16 ° To him which led his people through the wilderness: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

17 ° To him which smote great kings: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

18 ° And slew famous kings: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

19 ° Sihon king of the Amorites: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

20 ° And Og the king of Bashan: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

21 ° And gave their land for an heritage: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

22 *Even* an heritage unto Israel his servant: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

23 Who ° remembered us in our low estate: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

24 And hath redeemed us from our enemies: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

25 ° Who giveth food to all flesh: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

26 O give thanks unto the God of heaven: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

PSALM CXXXVII.

1 *The constancy of the Jews in captivity.* 7 *The prophet curs-eth Edom and Babel.* [CIR. 570.]

BY the rivers of Babylon, there we sat down, yea, we wept, when we remembered Zion.

2 We hanged our harps upon the willows in the midst thereof.

3 For there they that carried us away captive required of us ° a song; and they that ° wasted us *required of us* mirth, saying, Sing us *one* of the songs of Zion.

4 How shall we sing the LORD's song in a ° strange land?

5 If I forget thee, O Jerusalem, let my right hand forget *her cunning*.

6 If I do not remember thee, let my ° tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth; if I prefer not Jerusalem above ° my chief joy.

o Ex. 13. 18. & 15. 22. Deut. 8. 15. p Ps. 135. 10, 11. q Deut. 29. r Num. 21. 21. s Num. 21. 33. t Josh. 12. 1. &c. Ps. 135. 12. u Gen. 8. 1. Deut. 32. 36. Ps. 113. 7. x Ps. 104. 27. & 145. 15. & 147. 9. PSALM CXXXVII. a Heb. the words of a song. b Heb. laid us on heaps. c Ps. 79. 1. d Heb. land of a stranger. e Ezek. 3. 26. f Heb. the head of my joy. g Jer. 49. 7. &c. Lam. 4. 23. Ezek. 25. 12. Obad. 10. &c. 1 Esdr. 4. 45. h Heb. Make VOL. I. Nos. 61 & 62. 5 D

7 Remember, O LORD, ° the children of Edom in the day of Jerusalem; who said, ° *Rase it, rase it, even* to the foundation thereof.

8 O daughter of Babylon, ° who art to be ° destroyed; happy *shall he be*, ° that rewardeth thee as thou hast served us.

9 Happy *shall he be*, that taketh and ° dasheth thy little ones against ° the stones.

PSALM CXXXVIII.

1 *David praiseth God for the truth of his word.* 4 *He prophesieth that the kings of the earth shall praise God.* 7 *He professeth his confidence in God.*

¶ A Psalm of David.

I WILL praise thee with my whole heart: ° before the gods will I sing praise unto thee.

2 ° I will worship ° toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy loving-kindness and for thy truth: for thou hast ° magnified thy word above all thy name.

3 In the day when I cried thou answeredst me, and strengthenedst me *with* strength in my soul.

4 ° All the kings of the earth shall praise thee, O LORD, when they hear the words of thy mouth.

5 Yea, they shall sing in the ways of the LORD: for great *is* the glory of the LORD.

6 ° Though the LORD *be* high, yet ° hath he respect unto the lowly: but the proud he knoweth afar off.

7 ° Though I walk in the midst of trouble, thou wilt revive me: thou shalt stretch forth thine hand against the wrath of mine enemies, and thy right hand shall save me.

8 ° The LORD will perfect *that which* concerneth me: thy mercy, O LORD, *endureth* for ever: ° forsake not the works of thine own hands.

PSALM CXXXIX.

1 *David praiseth God for his allseeing providence,* 17 *and for his infinite mercies.* 19 *He defieth the wicked.* 23 *He pray-eth for sincerity.*

bare. d Isai. 13. 1, 6, &c. & 47. 1. Jer. 25. 12. & 50. 2. f Heb. wasted. g Heb. that recompenseth unto thee thy deed which thou didst to us. e Jer. 50. 15, 29. Rev. 18. 6. f Isai. 13. 16. h Heb. the rock. PSALM CXXXVIII. a Ps. 119. 46. b Ps. 28. 2. c 1 Kings 8. 29, 30. Ps. 5. 7. d Isai. 42. 21. e Ps. 102. 15, 22. f Ps. 113. 5, 6. Isai. 57. 15. g Prov. 3. 34. James 4. 6. 1 Pet. 5. 5. h Ps. 23. 3, 4. i Ps. 57. 2. Phil. 1. 6. k See Job 10. 3, 8. & 14. 15. 737

¶ To the chief Musician, a Psalm of David.

O LORD, ^a thou hast searched me, and known *me*.

2 ^b Thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising, thou ^c understandest my thought afar off.

3 ^d Thou ^e compassest my path and my lying down, and art acquainted *with* all my ways.

4 For *there is* not a word in my tongue, *but*, lo, O LORD, ^e thou knowest it altogether.

5 Thou hast beset me behind and before, and laid thine hand upon me.

6 ^f *Such* knowledge *is* too wonderful for me; it is high, I cannot *attain* unto it.

7 ^g Whither shall I go from thy spirit? or whither shall I flee from thy presence?

8 ^h If I ascend up into heaven, thou *art* there: ⁱ if I make my bed in hell, behold, thou *art there*.

9 *If* I take the wings of the morning, *and* dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea;

10 Even there shall thy hand lead me, and thy right hand shall hold me.

11 If I say, Surely the darkness shall cover me; even the night shall be light about me.

12 Yea, ^k the darkness ^l hideth not from thee; but the night shineth as the day: ^m the darkness and the light *are* both alike *to thee*.

13 For thou hast possessed my reins: thou hast covered me in my mother's womb.

14 I will praise thee; for I am fearfully *and* wonderfully made: marvellous *are* thy works; and *that* my soul knoweth ⁿ right well.

15 ^o My ^p substance was not hid from thee, when I was made in secret, *and* curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth.

16 Thine eyes did see my substance,

yet being unperfect; and in thy book ^q all *my members* were written, ^r *which* in continuance were fashioned, when *as yet there was* none of them.

17 ^s How precious also are thy thoughts unto me, O God! how great is the sum of them!

18 *If* I should count them, they are more in number than the sand: when I awake, I am still with thee.

19 Surely thou wilt ^t slay the wicked, O God: ^u depart from me therefore, ye bloody men.

20 For they ^v speak against thee wickedly, *and* thine enemies take *thy name* in vain.

21 ^w Do not I hate them, O LORD, that hate thee? and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee?

22 I hate them with perfect hatred: I count them mine enemies.

23 ^x Search me, O God, and know my heart: try me, and know my thoughts:

24 And see if *there be any* ^y wicked way in me, and ^z lead me in the way everlasting.

PSALM CXL.

1 David prayeth to be delivered from Saul and Doeg. 8 He prayeth against them. 12 He comforteth himself by confidence in God.

¶ To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

DELIVER me, O LORD, from the evil man: ^a preserve me from the ^b violent man;

2 Which imagine mischiefs in *their* heart; ^c continually are they gathered together *for* war.

3 They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent; ^d adders' poison *is* under their lips. Selah.

4 ^e Keep me, O LORD, from the hands of the wicked; ^f preserve me from the violent man; who have purposed to overthrow my goings.

5 ^g The proud have hid a snare for me, and cords; they have spread a net by the

PSALM CXXXIX. a Ps. 17. 3. Jer. 12. 3. b 2 Kings 19. 27. c Matt. 9. 4. John 2. 24, 25. d Job 31. 4. e Or, winnowest. f Heb. 4. 13. g Job 42. 3. Ps. 40. 5. & 131. 1. h Amos 9. 2, 3, 4. i Job 26. 6. Prov. 15. 11. k Job 26. 6. & 34. 22. Dan. 2. 22. Heb. 4. 13. l Heb. darkeneth not. m Heb. as is the darkness, so is the light. n Heb. greatly. o Job 10. 8, 9. Eccles. 11. 5. p Or, strength, or, body. q Heb. all of them. r Or, what days they should be fashioned.

m Ps. 40. 5. n Isai. 11. 4. o Ps. 119. 115. p Jude 15. q 2 Chron. 19. 2. Ps. 119. 158. r Job 31. 6. Ps. 26. 2. s Heb. way of pain, or, grief. t Ps. 5. 8. & 143. 10. u PsALM CXL. a ver. 4. a Heb. man of violence. b Ps. 56. 6. c Ps. 58. 4. Rom. 3. 13. d Ps. 71. 4. e ver. 1. f Ps. 35. 7. & 57. 6. & 119. 110. & 141. 9. Jer. 18. 22.

wayside; they have set gins for me. Selah.

6 I said unto the LORD, Thou *art* my God: hear the voice of my supplications, O LORD.

7 O God the LORD, the strength of my salvation, thou hast covered my head in the day of battle.

8 Grant not, O LORD, the desires of the wicked: further not his wicked device; ^b lest they exalt themselves. Selah.

9 *As for* the head of those that compass me about, ^b let the mischief of their own lips cover them.

10 ⁱ Let burning coals fall upon them: let them be cast into the fire; into deep pits, that they rise not up again.

11 Let not ^c ^d an evil speaker be established in the earth: evil shall hunt the violent man to overthrow *him*.

12 I know that the LORD will ^k maintain the cause of the afflicted, *and* the right of the poor.

13 Surely the righteous shall give thanks unto thy name: the upright shall dwell in thy presence.

PSALM CXLI.

¹ David prayeth that his suit may be acceptable, ³ his conscience sincere, ⁷ and his life safe from snares.

¶ A Psalm of David.

LORD, I cry unto thee: ^a make haste unto me; give ear unto my voice, when I cry unto thee.

2 Let ^b my prayer be ^a set forth before thee ^c as incense; *and* ^d the lifting up of my hands ^e the evening sacrifice.

3 Set a watch, O LORD, before my mouth; keep the door of my lips.

4 Incline not my heart to *any* evil thing, to practise wicked works with men that work iniquity: ^f and let me not eat of their dainties.

5 ^g ^b Let the righteous smite me; *it shall be* a kindness: and let him reprove me; *it shall be* an excellent oil, *which*

shall not break my head: for yet my prayer also *shall be* in their calamities.

6 When their judges are overthrown in stony places, they shall hear my words; for they are sweet.

7 Our bones are scattered ^h at the grave's mouth, as when one cutteth and cleaveth *wood* upon the earth.

8 But ⁱ mine eyes *are* unto thee, O God the LORD: in thee is my trust; ^c leave not my soul destitute.

9 Keep me from ^k the snares *which* they have laid for me, and the gins of the workers of iniquity.

10 ^l Let the wicked fall into their own nets, whilst that I withal ^d escape.

PSALM CXLII.

David sheweth that in his trouble all his comfort was in prayer unto God.

¶ ^a Maschil of David; A Prayer ^{*} when he was in the cave.

I CRIED unto the LORD with my voice; with my voice unto the LORD did I make my supplication.

2 ^a I poured out my complaint before him; I shewed before him my trouble.

3 ^b When my spirit was overwhelmed within me, then thou knewest my path. ^c In the way wherein I walked have they privily laid a snare for me.

4 ^d ^b I looked on *my* right hand, and beheld, but ^e *there was* no man that would know me: refuge ^c failed me; ^d no man cared for my soul.

5 I cried unto thee, O LORD: I said, ^f Thou *art* my refuge *and* ^g my portion ^h in the land of the living.

6 Attend unto my cry; for I am ⁱ brought very low: deliver me from my persecutors; for they are stronger than I.

7 Bring my soul out of prison, that I may praise thy name: ^k the righteous shall compass me about; ^l for thou shalt deal bountifully with me.

^b Or, let them not be exalted. ^g Deut. 32. 27. ^h Ps. 7. 16. & 94. 23. Prov. 12. 13. & 18. 7. ⁱ Ps. 11. 6. ^c Heb. a man of tongue. ^d Or, an evil speaker, a wicked man of violence, be established in the earth: let him be hunted to his overthrow. ^k 1 Kings 8. 45. Ps. 9. 4.

PSALM CXLII. ^a Ps. 70. 5. ^b Rev. 5. 8. & 8. 3, 4. ^a Heb. directed. ^c Rev. 8. 3. ^d Ps. 134. 2. 1 Tim. 2. 8. ^e Ex. 29. 39. ^f Prov. 23. 6. ^g Prov. 9. 8. & 12. 25. & 25. 12. Gal. 6. 1. ^b Or, Let the righteous smite me kindly, and reprove me; let not their precious oil break my head, &c. ^h 2 Cor. 1. 9. ⁱ 2 Chron. 20. 12. Ps. 25. 15.

& 123. 1, 2. ^c Heb. make not my soul bare. ^k Ps. 119. 110. & 140. 5. & 142. 3. ^l Ps. 35. 8. ^d Heb. pass over.

PSALM CXLII. ^{*} Ps. 57. title. ^a Or, A Psalm of David, giving instruction. ⁱ 1 Sam. 22. 1. & 24. 3. ^a Ps. 102. title. Isai. 26. 16. ^b Ps. 143. 4. ^c Ps. 140. 5. ^d Ps. 69. 20. ^b Or, look on the right hand, and see. ^e Ps. 31. 11. & 88. 8, 18. ^c Heb. perished from me. ^d Heb. no man sought after my soul. ^f Ps. 46. 1. & 91. 2. ^g Ps. 16. 5. & 73. 26. & 119. 57. Lam. 3. 24. ^h Ps. 27. 13. ⁱ Ps. 116. 6. ^k Ps. 34. 2. ^l Ps. 13. 6. & 119. 17.

PSALM CXLIII.

1 David prayeth for favour in judgment. 3 He complaineth of his griefs. 5 He strengtheneth his faith by meditation and prayer. 7 He prayeth for grace, 9 for deliverance, 10 for sanctification, 12 for destruction of his enemies.

¶ A Psalm of David.

HEAR my prayer, O LORD, give ear to my supplications: ^ain thy faithfulness answer me, *and* in thy righteousness.

2 And ^benter not into judgment with thy servant: for ^cin thy sight shall no man living be justified.

3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soul; he hath smitten my life down to the ground; he hath made me to dwell in darkness, as those that have been long dead.

4 ^dTherefore is my spirit overwhelmed within me; my heart within me is desolate.

5 ^eI remember the days of old; I meditate on all thy works; I muse on the work of thy hands.

6 ^fI stretch forth my hands unto thee: ^gmy soul *thirsteth* after thee, as a thirsty land. Selah.

7 Hear me speedily, O LORD: my spirit faileth: hide not thy face from me, ^h^alest I be like unto them that go down into the pit.

8 Cause me to hear thy lovingkindness ⁱin the morning; for in thee do I trust: ^kcause me to know the way wherein I should walk; for ^lI lift up my soul unto thee.

9 Deliver me, O LORD, from mine enemies: I ^bflee unto thee to hide me.

10 ^mTeach me to do thy will; for thou *art* my God: ⁿthy spirit *is* good; lead me into ^othe land of uprightness.

11 ^pQuicken me, O LORD, for thy name's sake: for thy righteousness' sake bring my soul out of trouble.

12 And of thy mercy ^qcut off mine enemies, and destroy all them that afflict my soul: for ^rI *am* thy servant.

PSALM CXLIV.

1 David blesseth God for his mercy both to him and to man. 5 He prayeth that God would powerfully deliver him from his enemies. 9 He promiseth to praise God, 11 He prayeth for the happy state of the kingdom.

¶ A Psalm of David.

BLESSED be the LORD ^amy strength, ^awhich teacheth my hands ^bto war, *and* my fingers to fight:

2 ^b^cMy goodness, and my fortress; my high tower, and my deliverer; my shield, and *he* in whom I trust; who subdueth my people under me.

3 ^cLORD, what *is* man, that thou takest knowledge of him! *or* the son of man, that thou makest account of him!

4 ^dMan is like to vanity: ^ehis days *are* as a shadow that passeth away.

5 ^fBow thy heavens, O LORD, and come down: ^gtouch the mountains, and they shall smoke.

6 ^hCast forth lightning, and scatter them: shoot out thine arrows, and destroy them.

7 ⁱSend thine ^dhand from above; ^krid me, and deliver me out of great waters, from the hand of ^lstrange children;

8 Whose mouth ^mspeaketh vanity, and their right hand *is* a right hand of falsehood.

9 I will ⁿsing a new song unto thee, O God: upon a psaltery *and* an instrument of ten strings will I sing praises unto thee.

10 ^o*It is he* that giveth ^esalvation unto kings: who delivereth David his servant from the hurtful sword.

11 ^pRid me, and deliver me from the hand of strange children, whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand *is* a right hand of falsehood:

12 That our sons *may be* ^qas plants grown up in their youth; *that* our daughters *may be* as corner stones, ^rpolished *after* the similitude of a palace:

13 *That* our garners *may be* full, affording ^sall manner of store: *that* our

PSALM CXLIII. a Ps. 31. 1. b Job 14. 3. c Ex. 34. 7. Job 4. 17. & 9. 2. & 15. 14. & 25. 4. Ps. 130. 3. Eccles. 7. 20. Rom. 3. 20. Gal. 2. 16. d Ps. 77. 3. & 142. 3. e Ps. 77. 5. 10. 11. f Ps. 68. 9. g Ps. 63. 1. h Ps. 28. 1. i Or, for I am become like, &c. Ps. 68. 4. j See Ps. 46. 5. k Ps. 5. 8. l Ps. 25. 1. m Heb. hide me with thee. m Ps. 25. 4, 5. & 139. 24. n Neh. 9. 20. o Isai. 26. 10. p Ps. 119. 25, 37, 40, &c. q Ps. 54. 5. r Ps. 116. 16.

PSALM CXLIV. a Heb. my rock. Ps. 18. 2, 31. a 2 Sam. 22. 35. Ps. 18. 34. b Heb. to the war, &c. b 2 Sam. 22. 3, 40, 43. c Or, My mercy. c Job 7. 17. Ps. 8. 4. Heb. 2. 6. d Job 4. 19. & 14. 2. Ps. 39. 5. & 62. 9. e Ps. 102. 11. f Ps. 18. 9. Isai. 64. 1. g Ps. 104. 32. h Ps. 18. 13, 14. i Ps. 18. 16. d Heb. hands. k ver. 11. Ps. 69. 1, 2, 14. l Ps. 54. 3. Mal. 2. 11. m Ps. 12. 2. n Ps. 33. 2, 3. & 40. 3. o Ps. 18. 50. e Or, victory. p ver. 7, 8. q Ps. 128. 3. f Heb. cut. g Heb. from kind to kind. 740

sheep may bring forth thousands and ten thousands in our streets :

14 *That our oxen may be* ^h strong to labour ; *that there be* no breaking in, nor going out ; *that there be* no complaining in our streets.

15 ^r Happy *is that* people, that is in such a case : *yea, happy is that* people, whose God *is the LORD*.

PSALM CXLV.

1 David praiseth God for his fame, ⁸ for his goodness, ¹¹ for his kingdom, ¹⁴ for his providence, ¹⁷ for his saving mercy.

¶ David's * Psalm of praise.

I WILL extol thee, my God, O king ; and I will bless thy name for ever and ever.

2 Every day will I bless thee ; and I will praise thy name for ever and ever.

3 ^a Great *is the LORD*, and greatly to be praised ; ^a and ^b his greatness *is* unsearchable.

4 ^c One generation shall praise thy works to another, and shall declare thy mighty acts.

5 I will speak of the glorious honour of thy majesty, and of thy wondrous ^b works.

6 And *men* shall speak of the might of thy terrible acts : and I will ^c declare thy greatness.

7 They shall abundantly utter the memory of thy great goodness, and shall sing of thy righteousness.

8 ^d The LORD *is* gracious, and full of compassion ; slow to anger, and ^d of great mercy.

9 ^e The LORD *is* good to all : and his tender mercies *are* over all his works.

10 ^f All thy works shall praise thee, O LORD ; and thy saints shall bless thee.

11 They shall speak of the glory of thy kingdom, and talk of thy power ;

12 To make known to the sons of men his mighty acts, and the glorious majesty of his kingdom.

13 ^g Thy kingdom *is* ^e an everlasting kingdom, and thy dominion *endureth* throughout all generations.

^a Heb. able to bear burdens, or, loaden with flesh. ^r Deut. 33. 29. Ps. 33. 12. & 65. 4. & 146. 5.

PSALM CXLV. * Ps. 100. title. ^a Ps. 96. 4. & 147. 5. ^a Heb. and of his greatness there is no search. ^b Job 5. 9. & 9. 10. Rom. 11. 33. ^c Isai. 38. 19. ^b Heb. things, or, words. ^c Heb. declare it. ^d Ex. 34. 6. Num. 14. 18. Ps. 86. 5. 15. & 103. 8. ^d Heb. great in mercy. ^e Ps. 100. 5. Nah. 1. 7. ^f Ps. 19. 1. ^g Ps. 146. 10. 1 Tim. 1. 17. ^e Heb. a kingdom of all ages. ^h Ps. 146. 8. ⁱ Ps. 104. 27. ^f Or,

14 The LORD upholdeth all that fall, and ^h raiseth up all *those that be* bowed down.

15 ⁱ The eyes of all ^f wait upon thee ; and ^k thou givest them their meat in due season.

16 Thou openest thine hand, ⁱ and satisfiest the desire of every living thing.

17 The LORD *is* righteous in all his ways, and ^e holy in all his works.

18 ^m The LORD *is* nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him ^a in truth.

19 He will fulfil the desire of them that fear him : he also will hear their cry, and will save them.

20 ^o The LORD preserveth all them that love him : but all the wicked will he destroy.

21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the LORD : and let all flesh bless his holy name for ever and ever.

PSALM CXLVI.

1. The psalmist voweth perpetual praises to God. 3 He exhorteth not to trust in man. 5 God, for his power, justice, mercy, and kingdom, is only worthy to be trusted.

PRAISE ^a ye the LORD. ^a Praise the LORD, O my soul.

2 ^b While I live will I praise the LORD : I will sing praises unto my God while I have any being.

3 ^c Put not your trust in princes, *nor* in the son of man, in whom *there is* no ^b help.

4 ^d His breath goeth forth, he returneth to his earth ; in that very day ^e his thoughts perish.

5 ^f Happy *is he* that *hath* the God of Jacob for his help, whose hope *is* in the LORD his God :

6 ^g Which made heaven, and earth, the sea, and all that therein *is* : which keepeth truth for ever :

7 ^h Which executeth judgment for the oppressed : ⁱ which giveth food to the hungry. ^k The LORD looseth the prisoners :

look unto thee. ^k Ps. 136. 25. ^l Ps. 104. 21. & 147. 9. ^g Or, merciful, or, bountiful. ^m Deut. 4. 7. ⁿ John 4. 24. ^o Ps. 31. 23. & 97. 10. PSALM CXLVI. ^a Heb. Hallelujah. ^a Ps. 103. 1. ^b Ps. 104. 33. ^c Ps. 118. 8, 9. Isai. 2. 22. ^d Or, salvation. ^d Ps. 104. 29. Eccles. 12. 7. Isai. 2. 22. ^e See 1 Cor. 2. 6. ^f Ps. 144. 15. Jer. 17. 7. ^g Gen. 1. 1. Rev. 14. 7. ^h Ps. 103. 6. ⁱ Ps. 107. 9. ^k Ps. 68. 6. & 107. 10, 14.

8 ¹ The LORD openeth *the eyes of* the blind: ^m the LORD raiseth them that are bowed down: the LORD loveth the righteous:

9 ^a The LORD preserveth the strangers; he relieveth the fatherless and widow: ^o but the way of the wicked he turneth upside down.

10 ^p The LORD shall reign for ever, *even* thy God, O Zion, unto all generations. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM CXLVII.

¹ The prophet exhorteth to praise God for his care of the church, ⁴ his power, ⁶ and his mercy: ⁷ to praise him for his providence: ¹² to praise him for his blessings upon the kingdom, ¹⁵ for his power over the meteors, ¹⁹ and for his ordinances in the church.

PRAISE ye the LORD: for ^a it is good to sing praises unto our God; ^b for it is pleasant; *and* ^c praise is comely.

2 The LORD doth ^d build up Jerusalem: he gathereth together the outcasts of Israel.

3 ^f He healeth the broken in heart, and bindeth up their ^a wounds.

4 ^g He telleth the number of the stars; he calleth them all by *their* names.

5 ^h Great *is* our LORD, and of ⁱ great power: ^b ^k his understanding *is* infinite.

6 ¹ The LORD lifteth up the meek: he casteth the wicked down to the ground.

7 Sing unto the LORD with thanksgiving; sing praise upon the harp unto our God:

8 ^m Who covereth the heaven with clouds, who prepareth rain for the earth, who maketh grass to grow upon the mountains.

9 ⁿ He giveth to the beast his food, *and* ^o to the young ravens which cry.

10 ^p He delighteth not in the strength of the horse: he taketh not pleasure in the legs of a man.

11 The LORD taketh pleasure in them

that fear him, in those that hope in his mercy.

12 Praise the LORD, O Jerusalem; praise thy God, O Zion.

13 For he hath strengthened the bars of thy gates; he hath blessed thy children within thee.

14 ^e He maketh peace *in* thy borders, *and* ^r filleth thee with the ^a finest of the wheat.

15 ^s He sendeth forth his commandment upon earth: his word runneth very swiftly.

16 ^t He giveth snow like wool: he scattereth the hoarfrost like ashes.

17 He casteth forth his ice like morsels: who can stand before his cold?

18 ^u He sendeth out his word, and melteth them: he causeth his wind to blow, *and* the waters flow.

19 ^x He sheweth ^e his word unto Jacob, ^y his statutes and his judgments unto Israel.

20 ^z He hath not dealt so with any nation: *and as for his* judgments, they have not known them. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM CXLVIII.

¹ The psalmist exhorteth the celestial, ⁷ the terrestrial, ¹¹ and the rational creatures to praise God.

PRAISE ^a ye the LORD. Praise ye the LORD from the heavens: praise him in the heights.

2 ^a Praise ye him, all his angels: praise ye him, all his hosts.

3 Praise ye him, sun and moon: praise him, all ye stars of light.

4 Praise him, ^b ye heavens of heavens, *and* ^c ye waters that *be* above the heavens.

5 Let them praise the name of the LORD: for ^d he commanded, and they were created.

6 ^e He hath also stablished them for ever and ever: he hath made a decree which shall not pass.

¹ Matt. 9. 30. John 9. 7—32. ^m Ps. 145. 14. & 147. 6. Luke 13. 13. ⁿ Deut. 10. 18. Ps. 68. 5. ^o Ps. 147. 6. ^p Ex. 15. 18. Ps. 10. 16. & 145. 13. Rev. 11. 15.
PSALM CXLVII. ^a Ps. 92. 1. ^b Ps. 135. 3. ^c Ps. 33. 1. ^d Ps. 102. 16.
^e Deut. 30. 3. ^f Ps. 51. 17. Isai. 75. 15. & 61. 1. Luke 4. 18. ^g Heb. *griefs*. ^h See Gen. 15. 5. Isai. 40. 26. ⁱ 1 Chron. 16. 25. Ps. 48. 1. & 96. 4. & 145. 3. ^j Nah. 1. 3.
^k Heb. *of his understanding there is no number*. ^l Isa. 40. 26. ^m Ps. 146. 8, 9.
ⁿ Job 38. 26, 27. Ps. 104. 13, 14. ^o Job 38. 41. Ps. 104. 27, 28. & 136. 25. & 145. 15.
^p Job 38. 41. Matt. 6. 26. ^q Ps. 33. 16, 17, 18. Hos. 1. 7. ^r Heb. *Who maketh thy*

border peace. ^s Isai. 60. 17, 18. ^t Ps. 132. 15. ^u Heb. *fat of wheat*. Deut. 32. 14. Ps. 51. 16. ^v Ps. 107. 20. Job 37. 12. ^w Job 37. 6. ^x ver. 15. See Job 37. 10. ^y Deut. 33. 2, 3, 4. Ps. 76. 1. & 78. 5. & 103. 7. ^z Heb. *his words*. ^a Mal. 4. 4. ^b See Deut. 4. 32, 33, 34. Rom. 3. 1, 2.
PSALM CXLVIII. ^c Heb. *Hallelujah*. ^d Ps. 103. 20, 21. ^e 1 Kings 8. 27.
^f Cor. 12. 2. ^g Gen. 1. 7. ^h Gen. 1. 1, 6, 7. Ps. 33. 6, 9. ⁱ Ps. 69. 37. & 119. 90, 91.
Jer. 31. 35, 36. & 33. 25.

7 Praise the LORD from the earth, ^fye dragons, and all deeps:

8 Fire, and hail; snow, and vapours; stormy wind ^g fulfilling his word:

9 ^hMountains, and all hills; fruitful trees, and all cedars:

10 Beasts, and all cattle; creeping things, and ^b flying fowl:

11 Kings of the earth, and all people; princes, and all judges of the earth:

12 Both young men, and maidens; old men, and children:

13 Let them praise the name of the LORD: for ⁱ his name alone is ^c excellent; ^k his glory is above the earth and heaven.

14 ^l He also exalteth the horn of his people, ^m the praise of all his saints; *even* of the children of Israel, ⁿ a people near unto him. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM CXLIX.

¹ The prophet exhorteth to praise God for his love to the church, ⁵ and for that power which he hath given to the church to rule the consciences of men.

PRAISE ^a ye the LORD. ^a Sing unto the LORD a new song, *and* his praise in the congregation of saints.

2 Let Israel rejoice in ^b him that made him: let the children of Zion be joyful in their ^c King.

3 ^d Let them praise his name ^b in the dance: let them sing praises unto him with the timbrel and harp.

4 For ^e the LORD taketh pleasure in his

people: ^f he will beautify the meek with salvation.

5 Let the saints be joyful in glory: let them ^g sing aloud upon their beds.

6 *Let* the high praises of God ^{be} ^c in their mouth, and ^h a two edged sword in their hand;

7 To execute vengeance upon the heathen, *and* punishments upon the people;

8 To bind their kings with chains, and their nobles with fetters of iron;

9 ⁱ To execute upon them the judgment written: ^k this honour have all his saints. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM CL.

¹ An exhortation to praise God, ³ with all kind of instruments.

PRAISE ^a ye the LORD. Praise God in his sanctuary: praise him in the firmament of his power.

2 ^a Praise him for his mighty acts: praise him according to his excellent ^b greatness.

3 Praise him with the sound of the ^b trumpet: ^c praise him with the psaltery and harp.

4 Praise him ^d with the timbrel and ^e dance: praise him with ^e stringed instruments and organs.

5 Praise him upon the loud ^f cymbals: praise him upon the high sounding cymbals.

6 Let every thing that hath breath praise the LORD. Praise ye the LORD.

The PROVERBS.

CHAP. I.

¹ The use of the proverbs. 7 An exhortation to fear God, and believe his word. 10 To avoid the enticings of sinners. 20 Wisdom complaineth of her contempt. 24 She threateneth her contemners. [BEFORE CHRIST 1000.]

THE ^a proverbs of Solomon the son of David, king of Israel;

2 To know wisdom and instruction; to perceive the words of understanding;

3 To ^b receive the instruction of wisdom, justice, and judgment, and ^a equity;

4 To give subtilty to the ^c simple, to the young man knowledge and ^b discretion.

^f Isai. 43. 20. ^g Ps. 147. 15-18. ^h Isai. 44. 23. & 49. 13. & 55. 12. ^b Heb. birds of wing. ⁱ Ps. 8. 1. Isai. 12. 4. ^c Heb. exalted. ^k Ps. 113. 4. ^l Ps. 75. 10. ^m Ps. 149. 9. ⁿ Eph. 2. 17.

PSALM CXLIX. ^a Heb. Hallelujah. ^a Ps. 33. 9. Isai. 42. 10. ^b See Job 35. 10. Ps. 100. 3. Isai. 54. 5. ^c Zech. 9. 9. Matt. 21. 5. ^d Ps. 81. 2. & 150. 4. ^e Or, with the pipe. ^e Ps. 35. 27. ^f Ps. 132. 16. ^g Job 35. 10. ^c Heb. in their throat. ^h Heb.

4. 12. Rev. 1. 16. ⁱ Deut. 7. 1, 2. ^k Ps. 148. 14. PSALM CL. ^a Heb. Hallelujah. ^a Ps. 145. 5, 6. ^b Dent. 3. 24. ^b Or, corner. Ps. 98. 6. ^c Ps. 81. 2. & 149. 3. ^d Ex. 15. 20. ^c Or, pipe. Ps. 149. 3. ^e Ps. 33. 9. & 92. 3. & 144. 9. Isai. 33. 20. ^f 1 Chron. 15. 16, 19, 25. & 16. 5. & 25. 1, 6. CHAP. I. ^a 1 Kings 4. 32. ch. 10. 1. & 25. 1. Eccles. 12. 9. ^b ch. 2. 1, 9. ^a Heb. equities. ^c ch. 9. 4. ^b Or, advisement.

5 ^d A wise *man* will hear, and will increase learning; and a man of understanding shall attain unto wise counsels:

6 To understand a proverb, and ^e the interpretation; the words of the wise, and their ^e dark sayings.

7 ¶ ^f The fear of the Lord is ^d the beginning of knowledge: *but* fools despise wisdom and instruction.

8 ^g My son, hear the instruction of thy father, and forsake not the law of thy mother:

9 For ^h they *shall be* ^e an ornament of grace unto thy head, and chains about thy neck.

10 ¶ My son, if sinners entice thee, ⁱ consent thou not.

11 If they say, Come with us, let us ^k lay wait for blood, let us lurk privily for the innocent without cause:

12 Let us swallow them up alive, as the grave; and whole, ^l as those that go down into the pit:

13 We shall find all precious substance, we shall fill our houses with spoil:

14 Cast in thy lot among us; let us all have one purse:

15 My son, ^m walk not thou in the way with them; ⁿ refrain thy foot from their path:

16 ^o For their feet run to evil, and make haste to shed blood.

17 Surely in vain the net is spread ^p in the sight of any bird.

18 And they lay wait for their *own* blood; they lurk privily for their *own* lives.

19 ^q So *are* the ways of every one that is greedy of gain; *which* taketh away the life of the owners thereof.

20 ¶ ^r ^s Wisdom crieth without; she uttereth her voice in the streets:

21 She crieth in the chief place of concourse, in the openings of the gates: in the city she uttereth her words, *saying*,

22 How long, ye simple ones, will ye

love simplicity? and the scorers delight in their scorning, and fools hate knowledge?

23 Turn you at my reproof: behold, ^t I will pour out my spirit unto you, I will make known my words unto you.

24 ¶ ^u Because I have called, and ye refused; I have stretched out my hand, and no man regarded;

25 But ye ^v have set at nought all my counsel, and would none of my reproof:

26 ^w I also will laugh at your calamity; I will mock when your fear cometh;

27 When ^x your fear cometh as desolation, and your destruction cometh as a whirlwind; when distress and anguish cometh upon you.

28 ^y Then shall they call upon me, but I will not answer; they shall seek me early, but they shall not find me:

29 For that they ^z hated knowledge, and did not ^a choose the fear of the Lord:

30 ^b They would none of my counsel: they despised all my reproof.

31 Therefore ^c shall they eat of the fruit of their own way, and be filled with their own devices.

32 For the ^d turning away of the simple shall slay them, and the prosperity of fools shall destroy them.

33 But ^e whoso hearkeneth unto me shall dwell safely, and ^f shall be quiet from fear of evil.

CHAP. II.

1 Wisdom promiseth godliness to her children, 10 and safety from evil company, 20 and direction in good ways. [BEFORE CHRIST 1000.]

MY son, if thou wilt receive my words, and ^a hide my commandments with thee;

2 So that thou incline thine ear unto wisdom, *and* apply thine heart to understanding;

3 Yea, if thou criest after knowledge, *and* ^a liftest up thy voice for understanding;

4 ^b If thou seekest her as silver, and searchest for her as *for* hid treasures;

^d ch. 9. 9. ^e Or, an eloquent speech. ^f Job 28. 28. Ps. 111. 10. ch. 9. 10. Eccles. 12. 13. ^g Or, the principal part. ^h ch. 4. 1. & 6. 20. ⁱ ch. 3. 22. ^j Heb. an adding. ^k Gen. 39. 7. & c. Ps. 1. 1. Eph. 5. 11. ^l Jer. 5. 26. ^m Ps. 28. 1. & 143. 7. ⁿ Ps. 1. 1. ch. 4. 14. ^o Ps. 119. 101. ^p Isai. 59. 7. Rom. 3. 15. ^q Heb. in the eyes of every thing that hath a wing. ^r ch. 15. 27. 1 Tim. 6. 10. ^s Heb. Wisdoms, that is, excellent wisdom. ^t ch. 8. 1. & c. & 9. 3. John 7. 37. ^u Joel

2. 28. ^v Isai. 65. 12. & 66. 4. Jer. 7. 13. Zech. 7. 11. ^w Ps. 107. 11. ver. 30. Luke 7. 30. ^x Ps. 2. 4. ^y Job 27. 9. & 35. 12. Isai. 1. 15. Jer. 11. 11. & 14. 12. Ezek. 8. 18. Mic. 3. 4. Zech. 7. 13. James 4. 3. ^z Job 21. 14. ver. 22. ^a Ps. 119. 173. ^b ver. 25. Ps. 81. 11. ^c Job 4. 8. ch. 14. 14. & 22. 8. Isai. 3. 11. Jer. 6. 19. ^d Or, ease of the simple. ^e Ps. 25. 12. 13. ^f Ps. 112. 7. CHAP. II. ^a ch. 4. 21. & 7. 1. ^b Heb. givest thy voice. ^c ch. 3. 14. Matt. 13. 44. 744

5 Then shalt thou understand the fear of the Lord, and find the knowledge of God.

6 ° For the LORD giveth wisdom : out of his mouth *cometh* knowledge and understanding.

7 He layeth up sound wisdom for the righteous : ^a *he is* a buckler to them that walk uprightly.

8 He keepeth the paths of judgment, and ° preserveth the way of his saints.

9 Then shalt thou understand righteousness, and judgment, and equity ; *yea*, every good path.

10 ¶ When wisdom entereth into thine heart, and knowledge is pleasant unto thy soul ;

11 Discretion shall preserve thee, ° understanding shall keep thee :

12 To deliver thee from the way of the evil *man*, from the man that speaketh froward things ;

13 Who leave the paths of uprightness, to ° walk in the ways of darkness ;

14 Who ^b rejoice to do evil, and ⁱ delight in the frowardness of the wicked ;

15 ^k Whose ways *are* crooked, and *they* froward in their paths :

16 To deliver thee from ⁱ the strange woman, ^m *even* from the stranger *which* flattereth with her words ;

17 ⁿ Which forsaketh the guide of her youth, and forgetteth the covenant of her God.

18 For ° her house inclineth unto death, and her paths unto the dead.

19 None that go unto her return again, neither take they hold of the paths of life.

20 That thou mayest walk in the way of good *men*, and keep the paths of the righteous.

21 ^p For the upright shall dwell in the land, and the perfect shall remain in it.

22 ^a But the wicked shall be cut off from

the earth, and the transgressors shall be ^b rooted out of it.

CHAP. III.

1 An exhortation to obedience, 5 to faith, 7 to mortification, 9 to devotion, 11 to patience. 13 The happy gain of wisdom. 19 The power, 21 and the benefits of wisdom. 27 An exhortation to charitableness, 30 peaceableness, 31 and contentedness. 33 The cursed state of the wicked. [BEFORE CHRIST 1000.]

MY son, forget not my law ; ^a but let thine heart keep my commandments :

2 For length of days, and ^a long life, and ^b peace, shall they add to thee.

3 Let not mercy and truth forsake thee : ^c bind them about thy neck ; ^d write them upon the table of thine heart :

4 ° So shalt thou find favour, and ^b good understanding in the sight of God and man.

5 ¶ ^f Trust in the LORD with all thine heart ; ^g and lean not unto thine own understanding.

6 ^b In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall ⁱ direct thy paths.

7 ¶ ^k Be not wise in thine own eyes : ⁱ fear the LORD, and depart from evil.

8 It shall be ^c health to thy navel, and ^{d m} marrow to thy bones.

9 ⁿ Honour the LORD with thy substance, and with the firstfruits of all thine increase :

10 ° So shall thy barns be filled with plenty, and thy presses shall burst out with new wine.

11 ¶ ^p My son, despise not the chastening of the LORD ; neither be weary of his correction :

12 For whom the LORD loveth he correcteth ; ^a even as a father the son *in whom* he delighteth.

13 ¶ ^r Happy *is* the man *that* findeth wisdom, and ^e the man *that* getteth understanding.

14 ° For the merchandise of it *is* better than the merchandise of silver, and the gain thereof than fine gold.

c 1 Kings 3. 9, 12. James 1. 5. d Ps. 84. 11. ch. 30. 5. e 1 Sam. 2. 9. Ps. 66. 9. f ch. 6. 22. g John 3. 19, 20. h ch. 10. 23. Jer. 11. 15. i Rom. 1. 32. k Ps. 125. 5. l ch. 5. 20. m ch. 5. 3. & 6. 24. & 7. 5. n See Mal. 2. 14. 15. o ch. 7. 27. p Ps. 37. 29. q Job 18. 17. Ps. 37. 28. & 104. 35. b Or, *plucked up*.
CHAP. III. a Deut. 8. 1. & 30. 16, 20. a Heb. *years of life*. b Ps. 119. 165. c Ex. 13. 9. Deut. 6. 8. ch. 6. 21. & 7. 3. d Jer. 17. 1. 2 Cor. 3. 3. e Ps. 111. 10. See 1 Sam. 2. 26. Luke 2. 52. Acts 2. 47. Rom. 14. 18. b Or, *good success*. f Ps. 37. 3, 5. VOL. I. Nos. 63 & 64. 5 E

g Jer. 9. 23. h 1 Chron. 28. 9. i Jer. 10. 23. k Rom. 12. 16. l Job 1. 1. ch. 16. 6. c Heb. *medicine*. d Heb. *watering, or moistening*. m Job 21. 24. n Ex. 22. 29. & 23. 19. & 34. 26. Deut. 26. 2. & c. Mal. 3. 10. & c. Luke 14. 13. o Deut. 28. 8. p Job 5. 17. Ps. 94. 12. Heb. 12. 5. 6. Rev. 3. 19. q Deut. 8. 5. r ch. 8. 34. 35. e Heb. *the man that draweth out understanding*. s Job 28. 13, & c. Ps. 19. 10. ch. 2. 4. & 8. 11, 19. & 16. 16.

15 She *is* more precious than rubies : and ^tall the things thou canst desire are not to be compared unto her.

16 ^u Length of days *is* in her right hand ; and in her left hand riches and honour.

17 ^x Her ways *are* ways of pleasantness, and all her paths *are* peace.

18 She *is* ^y a tree of life to them that lay hold upon her : and happy *is every one* that retaineth her.

19 ^z The LORD by wisdom hath founded the earth ; by understanding hath he ^f established the heavens.

20 ^a By his knowledge the depths are broken up, and ^b the clouds drop down the dew.

21 ¶ My son, let not them depart from thine eyes : keep sound wisdom and discretion :

22 So shall they be life unto thy soul, and ^c grace to thy neck.

23 ^d Then shalt thou walk in thy way safely, and thy foot shall not stumble.

24 ^e When thou liest down, thou shalt not be afraid : yea, thou shalt lie down, and thy sleep shall be sweet.

25 ^f Be not afraid of sudden fear, neither of the desolation of the wicked, when it cometh.

26 For the LORD shall be thy confidence, and shall keep thy foot from being taken.

27 ¶ ^g Withhold not good from ^g them to whom it is due, when it is in the power of thine hand to do *it*.

28 ^h Say not unto thy neighbour, Go, and come again, and to morrow I will give ; when thou hast it by thee.

29 ⁱ Devise not evil against thy neighbour, seeing he dwelleth securely by thee.

30 ¶ ^j Strive not with a man without cause, if he have done thee no harm.

31 ¶ ^k Envy thou not ⁱ the oppressor, and choose none of his ways.

32 For the froward *is* abomination to

the LORD : ^l but his secret *is* with the righteous.

33 ¶ ^m The curse of the LORD *is* in the house of the wicked : but ⁿ he blesseth the habitation of the just.

34 ^o Surely he scorneth the scorners : but he giveth grace unto the lowly.

35 The wise shall inherit glory : but shame ^k shall be the promotion of fools.

CHAP. IV.

1 *Solomon, to persuade obedience, 3 sheweth what instruction he had of his parents, 5 to study wisdom, 14 and to shun the path of the wicked. 20 He exhorteth to faith, 23 and sanctification. [BEFORE CHRIST 1000.]*

HEAR, ^a ye children, the instruction of a father, and attend to know understanding.

2 For I give you good doctrine, forsake ye not my law.

3 For I was my father's son, ^b tender and only *beloved* in the sight of my mother.

4 ^c He taught me also, and said unto me, Let thine heart retain my words : ^d keep my commandments, and live.

5 ^e Get wisdom, get understanding : forget *it* not ; neither decline from the words of my mouth.

6 Forsake her not, and she shall preserve thee : ^f love her, and she shall keep thee.

7 ^g Wisdom *is* the principal thing ; *therefore* get wisdom : and with all thy getting get understanding.

8 ^h Exalt her, and she shall promote thee : she shall bring thee to honour, when thou dost embrace her.

9 She shall give to thine head ⁱ an ornament of grace : ^a a crown of glory shall she deliver to thee.

10 Hear, O my son, and receive my sayings ; ^k and the years of thy life shall be many.

11 I have taught thee in the way of wisdom ; I have led thee in right paths.

12 When thou goest, ^l thy steps shall

^t Matt. 13. 44. ^u ch. 8. 18. 1 Tim. 4. 8. ^x Matt. 11. 29, 30. ^y Gen. 2. 9. & 3. 22. ^z Ps. 104. 24. & 136. 5. ch. 8. 27. Jer. 10. 12. & 51. 15. ^f Or, prepared. ^a Gen. 1. 9. ^b Deut. 33. 28. Job 36. 28. ^c ch. 1. 9. ^d Ps. 37. 21. & 91. 11, 12. ch. 10. 9. ^e Lev. 26. 6. Ps. 3. 5. & 4. 8. ^f Ps. 91. 5. & 112. 7. ^g Rom. 13. 7. Gal. 6. 10. ^g Heb. the owners thereof. ^h Lev. 19. 13. Deut. 24. 15. ^h Or, Practise no evil. ⁱ Rom. 12. 18. ^k Ps. 37. 1. & 73. 3. ch. 24. 1. ⁱ Heb. a man of violence. ^l Ps. 25. 14. ^m Lev. 26.

14. &c. Ps. 37. 22. Zech. 5. 4. Mal. 2. 2. ⁿ Ps. 1. 3. ^o James 4. 6. 1 Pet. 5. 5. ^k Heb. exalteth the fools.

CHAP. IV. ^a Ps. 34. 11. ch. 1. 8. ^b 1 Chron. 29. 1. ^c 1 Chron. 28. 9. Eph. 6. 4. ^d ch. 7. 2. ^e ch. 2. 2, 3. ^f 2 Thess. 2. 10. ^g Matt. 13. 44. Luke 10. 42. ^h 1 Sam. 2. 30. ⁱ ch. 1. 9. & 3. 22. ^a Or, she shall compass thee with a crown of glory. ^k ch. 3. 2. ^l Ps. 18. 36.

not be straitened; ^m and when thou runnest, thou shalt not stumble.

13 Take fast hold of instruction; let *her* not go: keep her; for she is thy life.

14 ¶ ⁿ Enter not into the path of the wicked, and go not in the way of evil *men*.

15 Avoid it, pass not by it, turn from it, and pass away.

16 ^o For they sleep not, except they have done mischief; and their sleep is taken away, unless they cause *some* to fall.

17 For they eat the bread of wickedness, and drink the wine of violence.

18 ^p But the path of the just ^a is as the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day.

19 ^r The way of the wicked is as darkness; they know not at what they stumble.

20 ¶ My son, attend to my words; incline thine ear unto my sayings.

21 ^s Let them not depart from thine eyes; ^t keep them in the midst of thine heart.

22 For they *are* life unto those that find them, and ^u ^b health to all their flesh.

23 ¶ Keep thy heart ^v with all diligence; for out of it *are* the issues of life.

24 Put away from thee ^w a froward mouth, and perverse lips put far from thee.

25 Let thine eyes look right on, and let thine eyelids look straight before thee.

26 Ponder the path of thy feet, and ^x let all thy ways be established.

27 ^y Turn not to the right hand nor to the left: ^z remove thy foot from evil.

CHAP. V.

1 Solomon exhorteth to the study of wisdom. 3 He sheweth the mischief of whoredom and riot. 15 He exhorteth to contentedness, liberality, and chastity. 22 The wicked are overtaken with their own sins. [BEFORE CHRIST 1000.]

MY son, attend unto my wisdom, and bow thine ear to my understanding:

2 That thou mayest regard discretion, and *that* thy lips may ^a keep knowledge.

3 ¶ ^b For the lips of a strange woman

drop as an honeycomb, and her ^c mouth is ^d smoother than oil:

4 But her end is ^e bitter as wormwood, ^f sharp as a two edged sword.

5 ^g Her feet go down to death; her steps take hold on hell.

6 Lest thou shouldest ponder the path of life, her ways are moveable, *that* thou canst not know *them*.

7 Hear me now therefore, O ye children, and depart not from the words of my mouth.

8 Remove thy way far from her, and come not nigh the door of her house:

9 Lest thou give thine honour unto others, and thy years unto the cruel:

10 Lest strangers be filled with ^h thy wealth; and thy labours *be* in the house of a stranger;

11 And thou mourn at the last, when thy flesh and thy body are consumed,

12 And say, How have I ⁱ hated instruction, and my heart ^j despised reproof;

13 And have not obeyed the voice of my teachers, nor inclined mine ear to them that instructed me!

14 I was almost in all evil in the midst of the congregation and assembly.

15 ¶ Drink waters out of thine own cistern, and running waters out of thine own well.

16 Let thy fountains be dispersed abroad, and rivers of waters in the streets.

17 Let them be only thine own, and not strangers' with thee.

18 Let thy fountain be blessed: and rejoice with ^k the wife of thy youth.

19 ^l Let her be as the loving hind and pleasant roe; let her breasts ^m satisfy thee at all times; and ⁿ be thou ravished always with her love.

20 And why wilt thou, my son, be ravished with ^o a strange woman, and embrace the bosom of a stranger?

21 ^p For the ways of man *are* before the

^m Ps. 91. 11, 12. ⁿ Ps. 1. 1. ch. 1. 10, 15. ^o Ps. 36. 4. Isai. 57. 20. ^p Matt. 5. 14, 45. Phil. 2. 15. ^q 2 Sam. 23. 4. ^r 1 Sam. 2. 9. Job 16. 5, 6. Isai. 59. 9, 10. Jer. 23. 12. John 12. 35. ^s ch. 3. 3, 21. ^t ch. 2. 1. ^u ch. 3. 8. & 12. 18. ^v Heb. medicine. ^w Heb. above all keeping. ^x Heb. frowardness of mouth, and perverseness of lips. ^y Or, all thy ways shall be ordered aright. ^z Deut. 5. 32. & 28. 14. Josh. 1. 7. ^a Isai. 1. 16. Rom. 12. 9.

CHAP. V. ^a Mal. 2. 7. ^b ch. 2. 16. & 6. 24. ^c Heb. palate. ^d Ps. 55. 21. ^e Eccles. 7. 26. ^f Heb. 4. 12. ^g ch. 7. 27. ^h Heb. thy strength. ⁱ ch. 1. 29. ^j ch. 1. 25. & 12. 1. ^k Mal. 2. 14. ^l See Cant. 2. 9. & 4. 5. & 7. 3. ^m Heb. water thee. ⁿ Heb. err thou always in her love. ^o ch. 2. 16. & 7. 5. ^p 2 Chron. 16. 9. Job 31. 4. & 34. 21. ch. 15. 3. Jer. 16. 17. & 33. 19. Hos. 7. 2. Heb. 14. 13.

eyes of the LORD, and he pondereth all his goings.

22 ¶ ^a His own iniquities shall take the wicked himself, and he shall be holden with the cords of his ^e sins.

23 ° He shall die without instruction; and in the greatness of his folly he shall go astray.

CHAP. VI.

1 Against suretiship, 6 idleness, 12 and mischievousness. 16 Seven things hateful to God. 20 The blessings of obedience. 25 The mischiefs of whoredom. [BEFORE CHRIST 1000.]

MY son, ^a if thou be surety for thy friend, ^a if thou hast stricken thy hand with a stranger,

2 Thou art snared with the words of thy mouth, thou art taken with the words of thy mouth.

3 Do this now, my son, and deliver thyself, when thou art come into the hand of thy friend; go, humble thyself, ^a and make sure thy friend.

4 ^b Give not sleep to thine eyes, nor slumber to thine eyelids.

5 Deliver thyself as a roe from the hand of the hunter, and as a bird from the hand of the fowler.

6 ¶ ° Go to the ant, thou sluggard; consider her ways, and be wise:

7 Which, having no guide, overseer, or ruler,

8 Provideth her meat in the summer, and gathereth her food in the harvest.

9 ^a How long wilt thou sleep, O sluggard? when wilt thou arise out of thy sleep?

10 Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep:

11 ° So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth, and thy want as an armed man.

12 ¶ A naughty person, a wicked man, walketh with a froward mouth.

13 ^f He winketh with his eyes, he speaketh with his feet, he teacheth with his fingers;

14 Frowardness is in his heart, ^g he de-

viseth mischief continually; ^b he ^b soweth discord.

15 Therefore shall his calamity come suddenly; suddenly shall he ⁱ be broken ^k without remedy.

16 ¶ These six things doth the LORD hate: yea, seven are an abomination ^e unto him:

17 ^{1d} A proud look, ^m a lying tongue, and ⁿ hands that shed innocent blood,

18 ° An heart that deviseth wicked imaginations, ^p feet that be swift in running to mischief,

19 ^q A false witness that speaketh lies, and he ^r that soweth discord among brethren.

20 ¶ ^s My son, keep thy father's commandment, and forsake not the law of thy mother:

21 ^t Bind them continually upon thine heart, and tie them about thy neck.

22 ^u When thou goest, it shall lead thee; when thou sleepest, ^v it shall keep thee; and when thou awakest, it shall talk with thee.

23 ^y For the commandment is a ^e lamp; and the law is light; and reproofs of instruction are the way of life:

24 ^z To keep thee from the evil woman, from the flattery ^f of the tongue of a strange woman.

25 ^a Lust not after her beauty in thine heart; neither let her take thee with her eyelids.

26 For ^b by means of a whorish woman a man is brought to a piece of bread: ^c and ^e the adulteress will ^d hunt for the precious life.

27 Can a man take fire in his bosom, and his clothes not be burned? •

28 Can one go upon hot coals, and his feet not be burned?

29 So he that goeth in to his neighbour's wife; whosoever toucheth her shall not be innocent.

30 Men do not despise a thief, if he steal to satisfy his soul when he is hungry;

31 But if he be found, ^e he shall restore

n Ps. 9. 15. e Heb. sin. o Job 4. 21. & 36. 12.
CHAP. VI. a ch. 11. 15. & 17. 18. & 20. 16. & 22. 26. & 27. 13. a Or, so shalt thou prevail with thy friend. b Ps. 132. 4. c Job 12. 7. d ch. 24. 33, 34. e ch. 10. 4. & 13. 4. & 20. 4. f Job 15. 12. Ps. 35. 19. ch. 10. 10. g Mic. 2. 1. h ver. 19. b Heb. casteth forth. i Jer. 19. 11. k 2 Chron. 36. 16. c Heb. of his soul. l Ps. 18. 27.

& 101. 5. d Heb. Haughty eyes. m Ps. 120. 2, 3. n Isai. 1. 15. o Gen. 6. 5. p Isai. 59. 7. Rom. 3. 15. q Ps. 27. 12. ch. 19. 5, 9. r ver. 14. s ch. 1. 8. Eph. 6. 1. t ch. 3. 3. & 7. 3. u ch. 3. 23, 24. x ch. 2. 11. y Ps. 19. 8. & 119. 105. e Or, candle. z ch. 2. 16. & 5. 3. & 7. 5. f Or, of the strange tongue. a Matt. 5. 28. b ch. 29. 3. c Gen. 39. 14. g Heb. the woman of a man, or, a man's wife. d Ezek. 13. 18. e Ex. 22. 1, 4.

sevenfold; he shall give all the substance of his house.

32 *But* whoso committeth adultery with a woman ^flacketh ^hunderstanding: he *that* doeth it destroyeth his own soul.

33 A wound and dishonour shall he get; and his reproach shall not be wiped away.

34 For jealousy *is* the rage of a man: therefore he will not spare in the day of vengeance.

35 ⁱHe will not regard any ransom; neither will he rest content, though thou givest many gifts.

CHAP. VII.

1 *Solomon persuadeth to a sincere and kind familiarity with wisdom.* 6 *In an example of his own experience, he sheweth 10 the cunning of an whore, 22 and the desperate simplicity of a young wanton.* 24 *He dehortheth from such wickedness.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1000.]

MY son, keep my words, and ^alay up my commandments with thee.

2 ^bKeep my commandments, and live; ^cand my law as the apple of thine eye.

3 ^dBind them upon thy fingers, write them upon the table of thine heart.

4 Say unto wisdom, Thou *art* my sister; and call understanding *thy* kinswoman:

5 ^eThat they may keep thee from the strange woman, from the stranger *which* flattereth with her words.

6 ¶ For at the window of my house I looked through my casement,

7 And beheld among the simple ones, I discerned among ^athe youths, a young man ^fvoid of understanding,

8 Passing through the street near her corner; and he went the way to her house,

9 ^gIn the twilight, ^bin the evening, in the black and dark night:

10 And, behold, there met him a woman *with* the attire of an harlot, and subtil of heart.

11 (^hShe *is* loud and stubborn; ⁱher feet abide not in her house:

12 Now *is* she without, now in the streets, and lieth in wait at every corner.)

13 So she caught him, and kissed him, and ^cwith an impudent face said unto him,

14 ^d*I have* peace offerings with me; this day have I payed my vows.

15 Therefore came I forth to meet thee, diligently to seek thy face, and I have found thee.

16 I have decked my bed with coverings of tapestry, with carved *works*, with ^kfine linen of Egypt.

17 I have perfumed my bed with myrrh, aloes, and cinnamon.

18 Come, let us take our fill of love until the morning: let us solace ourselves with loves.

19 For the goodman *is* not at home, he *is* gone a long journey:

20 He hath taken a bag of money ^ewith him, and will come home at ^fthe day appointed.

21 With ^lher much fair speech she caused him to yield, ^mwith the flattering of her lips she forced him.

22 He goeth after her ^estraightway, as an ox goeth to the slaughter, or as a fool to the correction of the stocks;

23 Till a dart strike through his liver; ⁿas a bird hasteth to the snare, and knoweth not that it *is* for his life.

24 ¶ Hearken unto me now therefore, O ye children, and attend to the words of my mouth.

25 Let not thine heart decline to her ways, go not astray in her paths.

26 For she hath cast down many wounded: yea, ^omany strong *men* have been slain by her.

27 ^pHer house *is* the way to hell, going down to the chambers of death.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *The fame, 6 and evidency of wisdom.* 10 *The excellency, 12 the nature, 15 the power, 18 the riches, 22 and the eternity of wisdom.* 32 *Wisdom is to be desired for the blessedness it bringeth.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1000.]

DOETH not ^awisdom cry? and understanding put forth her voice?

f ch. 7. 7. h Heb. heart. i Heb. He will not accept the face of any ransom.
CHAP. VII. a ch. 2. 1. b Lev. 18. 5. ch. 4. 4. Isai. 55. 3. c Deut. 32. 10.
d Deut. 6. 8. & 11. 18. ch. 3. 3. & 6. 21. e ch. 2. 16. & 5. 3. & 6. 24. a Heb. the sons.
f ch. 6. 32. & 9. 4. 16. g Job 24. 15. b Heb. in the evening of the day. h ch. 9. 13.
i 1 Tim. 5. 13. Tit. 2. 5. c Heb. she strengthened her face, and said. d Heb. Peace

offerings are upon me. m Isai. 19. 9. e Heb. in his hand. f Or, the new moon.
l ch. 5. 3. n Ps. 12. 2. g Heb. suddenly. n Eccles. 9. 12. o Neh. 13. 26. p ch.
2. 18. & 5. 5. & 9. 18.

CHAP. VIII. a ch. 1. 20. & 9. 3.

2 She standeth in the top of high places, by the way in the places of the paths.

3 She crieth at the gates, at the entry of the city, at the coming in at the doors.

4 Unto you, O men, I call; and my voice *is* to the sons of man.

5 O ye simple, understand wisdom: and, ye fools, be ye of an understanding heart.

6 Hear; for I will speak of ^b excellent things; and the opening of my lips *shall* be right things.

7 For my mouth shall speak truth; and wickedness *is* ^a an abomination to my lips.

8 All the words of my mouth *are* in righteousness; *there is* nothing ^b froward or perverse in them.

9 They *are* all plain to him that understandeth, and right to them that find knowledge.

10 Receive my instruction, and not silver; and knowledge rather than choice gold.

11 ^o For wisdom *is* better than rubies; and all the things that may be desired are not to be compared to it.

12 I wisdom dwell with ^c prudence, and find out knowledge of witty inventions.

13 ^d The fear of the LORD *is* to hate evil: ^e pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and ^f the froward mouth, do I hate.

14 Counsel *is* mine, and sound wisdom: I *am* understanding; ^g I have strength.

15 ^h By me kings reign, and princes decree justice.

16 By me princes rule, and nobles, *even* all the judges of the earth.

17 ⁱ I love them that love me; and ^k those that seek me early shall find me.

18 ^l Riches and honour *are* with me; *yea*, durable riches and righteousness.

19 ^m My fruit *is* better than gold, yea, than fine gold; and my revenue than choice silver.

20 I ⁿ lead in the way of righteousness, in the midst of the paths of judgment:

21 That I may cause those that love me to inherit substance; and I will fill their treasures.

22 ^a The LORD possessed me in the beginning of his way, before his works of old.

23 ^o I was set up from everlasting, from the beginning, or ever the earth was.

24 When *there were* no depths, I was brought forth; when *there were* no fountains abounding with water.

25 ^p Before the mountains were settled, before the hills was I brought forth:

26 While as yet he had not made the earth, nor the ^e fields, nor ^f the highest part of the dust of the world.

27 When he prepared the heavens, I *was* there: when he set ^g a compass upon the face of the depth:

28 When he established the clouds above: when he strengthened the fountains of the deep:

29 ^a When he gave to the sea his decree, that the waters should not pass his commandment: when ^r he appointed the foundations of the earth:

30 ^s Then I was by him, *as* one brought up *with him*: ^t and I was daily *his* delight, rejoicing always before him;

31 Rejoicing in the habitable part of his earth; and ^u my delights *were* with the sons of men.

32 Now therefore hearken unto me, O ye children: for ^v blessed *are they that* keep my ways.

33 Hear instruction, and be wise, and refuse it not.

34 ^w Blessed *is* the man that heareth me, watching daily at my gates, waiting at the posts of my doors.

35 For whoso findeth me findeth life, and shall ^x obtain favour of the LORD.

36 But he that sinneth against me ^y wrongeth his own soul: all they that hate me love death.

b ch. 22, 20. a Heb. the abomination of my lips. b Heb. wreathed. c Job 28, 15, &c. Ps. 19, 10, & 119, 127. ch. 3, 14, 15, & 4, 5, 7, & 16, 16. c Or, subtilty. d ch. 16, 6. e ch. 6, 17. f ch. 4, 24. g Eccles. 7, 19. h Dan. 2, 21. Rom. 13, 1. i 1 Sam. 2, 30. Ps. 91, 14. John 14, 21. k James 1, 5. l ch. 3, 16. Matt. 6, 33. m ch. 3, 14. ver. 10. d Or, walk. n ch. 3, 19. Eccles. 24, 9. John 1, 1. o Ps. 2, 6. p Job 15, 7, 8. e Or,

open places. f Or, the chief part. g Or, a circle. q Gen. 1, 9, 10. Job 38, 10, 11. Ps. 33, 7, & 104, 9. Jer. 5, 22. r Job 38, 4. s John 1, 1, 2, 18. t Matt. 3, 17. Col. 1, 13: u Ps. 16, 3. x Ps. 119, 1, 2, & 128, 1, 2. Luke 11, 28. y ch. 3, 13, 18. h Heb. bring forth. z ch. 12, 2. a ch. 20, 2.

CHAP. IX.

1 *The discipline, 4 and doctrine of wisdom. 13 The custom, 16 and error of folly.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1000.]

WISDOM hath ^a builded her house, she hath hewn out her seven pillars :

2 ^b She hath killed ^a her beasts ; ^c she hath mingled her wine ; she hath also furnished her table.

3 She hath ^d sent forth her maidens : ^e she crieth ^f upon the highest places of the city,

4 ^g Whoso *is* simple, let him turn in hither : *as for* him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him,

5 ^h Come, eat of my bread, and drink of the wine *which* I have mingled.

6 Forsake the foolish, and live ; and go in the way of understanding.

7 He that reproveth a scorner getteth to himself shame : and he that rebuketh a wicked *man* getteth himself a blot.

8 ⁱ Reprove not a scorner, lest he hate thee : ^k rebuke a wise man, and he will love thee.

9 Give *instruction* to a wise *man*, and he will be yet wiser : teach a just *man*, ^l and he will increase in learning.

10 ^m The fear of the LORD *is* the beginning of wisdom : and the knowledge of the Holy *is* understanding.

11 ⁿ For by me thy days shall be multiplied, and the years of thy life shall be increased.

12 ^o If thou be wise, thou shalt be wise for thyself : but *if* thou scornest, thou alone shalt bear *it*.

13 ^p A foolish woman *is* clamorous : *she is* simple, and knoweth nothing.

14 For she sitteth at the door of her house, on a seat ^q in the high places of the city,

15 To call passengers who go right on their ways :

16 ^r Whoso *is* simple, let him turn in hither : and *as for* him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him,

17 ^s Stolen waters are sweet, and bread ^t eaten in secret is pleasant.

18 But he knoweth not that ^u the dead *are* there ; and *that* her guests *are* in the depths of hell.

CHAP. X.

From this chapter to the five and twentieth are sundry observations of moral virtues, and their contrary vices. [BEFORE CHRIST 1000.]

THE proverbs of Solomon. ^a A wise son maketh a glad father : but a foolish son *is* the heaviness of his mother.

2 ^b Treasures of wickedness profit nothing : ^c but righteousness delivereth from death.

3 ^d The LORD will not suffer the soul of the righteous to famish : but he casteth away ^e the substance of the wicked.

4 ^f He becometh poor that dealeth *with* a slack hand : but ^g the hand of the diligent maketh rich.

5 He that gathereth in summer *is* a wise son : *but* he that sleepeth in harvest *is* ^h a son that causeth shame.

6 Blessings *are* upon the head of the just : but ⁱ violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.

7 ^j The memory of the just *is* blessed : but the name of the wicked shall rot.

8 The wise in heart will receive commandments : ^k but ^l a prating fool ^m shall fall.

9 ⁿ He that walketh uprightly walketh surely : but he that perverteth his ways shall be known.

10 ^o He that winketh with the eye causeth sorrow : ^p but a prating fool ^q shall fall.

11 ^r The mouth of a righteous *man is* a well of life : but ^s violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.

12 Hatred stirreth up strifes : but ^t love covereth all sins.

CHAP. IX. a Matt. 16. 18. Eph. 2. 20, 21, 22. 1 Pet. 2. 5. b Matt. 22. 3, &c. c Heb. her killing. d ver. 5. ch. 23. 30. e Rom. 10. 15. f ch. 8. 1, 2. g ver. 16. ch. 6. 32. h ver. 2. Cant. 5. 1. Isai. 55. 1. John 6. 27. i Matt. 7. 6. k Ps. 141. 5. l Matt. 13. 12. m Job 28. 28. Ps. 111. 10. ch. 1. 7. n ch. 3. 2, 16. & 10. 27. o Job 35. 6, 7. ch. 16. 26. p ch. 7. 11. q ver. 3. r ver. 4. s ch. 20. 17. t Heb. of secretaries. u ch. 2. 18. & 7. 27.

CHAP. X. a ch. 15. 20. & 17. 21, 25. & 19. 13. & 29. 3, 15. b Ps. 49. 6, &c. ch. 11. 4.

Luke 12. 19, 20. c Dan. 4. 27. d Ps. 10. 14. & 34. 9, 10. & 37. 25. e Or, the wicked for their wickedness. f ch. 12. 24. & 19. 15. g ch. 13. 4. & 21. 5. h ch. 12. 4. & 17. 2. & 19. 26. i ver. 11. Esth. 7. 8. j Ps. 9. 5, 6. & 112. 6. Eccles. 8. 10. k ver. 10. l Heb. a fool of lips. m Or, shall be beaten. n Ps. 23. 4. ch. 28. 18. Isai. 33. 15, 16. o ch. 6. 13. p ver. 8. q Or, shall be beaten. r Ps. 37. 30. ch. 13. 14. & 18. 4. s Ps. 107. 42. ver. 6. t ch. 17. 9. 1 Cor. 13. 4. 1 Pet. 4. 8.

13 In the lips of him that hath understanding wisdom is found: but ^r a rod is for the back of him that is void of ^e understanding.

14 Wise *men* lay up knowledge: but ^s the mouth of the foolish is near destruction.

15 ^t The rich man's wealth is his strong city: the destruction of the poor is their poverty.

16 The labour of the righteous *tendeth* to life: the fruit of the wicked to sin.

17 He is in the way of life that keepeth instruction: but he that refuseth reproof ^f erreth.

18 He that hideth hatred *with* lying lips, and ^u he that uttereth a slander, is a fool.

19 ^x In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin: but ^v he that refraineth his lips is wise.

20 The tongue of the just is *as* choice silver: the heart of the wicked is little worth.

21 The lips of the righteous feed many: but fools die for want ^s of wisdom.

22 ^z The blessing of the LORD, it maketh rich, and he addeth no sorrow with it.

23 ^a It is as sport to a fool to do mischief: but a man of understanding hath wisdom.

24 ^b The fear of the wicked, it shall come upon him: but ^c the desire of the righteous shall be granted.

25 As the whirlwind passeth, ^d so is the wicked no *more*: but ^e the righteous is an everlasting foundation.

26 As vinegar to the teeth, and as smoke to the eyes, so is the sluggard to them that send him.

27 ^f The fear of the LORD ^h prolongeth days: but ^g the years of the wicked shall be shortened.

28 The hope of the righteous *shall be* gladness: but the ^h expectation of the wicked shall perish.

29 The way of the LORD is strength to

the upright: ⁱ but destruction *shall be* to the workers of iniquity.

30 ^k The righteous shall never be removed: but the wicked shall not inhabit the earth.

31 ^l The mouth of the just bringeth forth wisdom: but the froward tongue shall be cut out.

32 The lips of the righteous know what is acceptable: but the mouth of the wicked *speaketh* ⁱ frowardness.

CHAP. XI.

[BEFORE CHRIST 1000.]

A ^a FALSE balance is abomination to the LORD: but ^b a just weight is his delight.

2 ^b When pride cometh, then cometh shame: but with the lowly is wisdom.

3 ^c The integrity of the upright shall guide them: but the perverseness of transgressors shall destroy them.

4 ^d Riches profit not in the day of wrath: but ^e righteousness delivereth from death.

5 The righteousness of the perfect shall ^c direct his way: but the wicked shall fall by his own wickedness.

6 The righteousness of the upright shall deliver them: but ^f transgressors shall be taken in *their own* naughtiness.

7 ^g When a wicked man dieth, *his* expectation shall perish: and the hope of unjust *men* perisheth.

8 ^h The righteous is delivered out of trouble, and the wicked cometh in his stead.

9 An ⁱ hypocrite with *his* mouth destroyeth his neighbour: but through knowledge shall the just be delivered.

10 ^k When it goeth well with the righteous, the city rejoiceth: and when the wicked perish, *there is* shouting.

11 ^l By the blessing of the upright the city is exalted: but it is overthrown by the mouth of the wicked.

12 He that is ^d void of wisdom despiseth

^r ch. 26. 3. ^e Heb. heart. ^s ch. 18. 7. & 21. 23. ^t Job 31. 24. Ps. 52. 7. ch. 18. 11. ^u Ps. 15. 3. ^x Eccles. 5. 3. ^y James 3. 2. ^z Gen. 24. 35. & 26. 12. Ps. 37. 22. ^a ch. 14. 9. & 15. 21. ^b Job 15. 31. ^c Ps. 145. 19. Matt. 5. 8. ^d John 5. 14. 15. ^e Ps. 37. 9. 10. ^f ver. 30. ^g Ps. 15. 5. ^h Matt. 7. 24. 25. & 16. 18. ⁱ ch. 9. 11. ^j Heb. addeth. ^k Job 15. 32. 33. & 22. 16. ^l Ps. 55. 23. Eccles. 7. 17. ^m Job 8. 13. & 11. 20. Ps. 112. 10. ch. 11. 7. ⁿ Ps. 1. 6. &

37. 20. ^k Ps. 37. 22. 29. & 125. 1. ver. 25. ^l Ps. 37. 30. ⁱ Heb. frowardnesses. ^m CHAP. XI. ^a Lev. 19. 33. 36. Deut. 25. 13-16. ch. 16. 11. & 20. 10. 23. ^b Heb. balances of deceit. ^c Heb. a perfect stone. ^d ch. 15. 33. & 16. 18. & 18. 12. Dan. 4. 30. 31. ^e ch. 13. 6. ^f ch. 10. 2. Ezek. 7. 19. Zeph. 1. 18. Eccles. 5. 8. ^g Gen. 7. 1. ^h Heb. rectify. ⁱ ch. 5. 22. Eccles. 10. 8. ^j ch. 10. 23. ^k ch. 21. 18. ^l Job 8. 13. ^m Esth. 8. 15. ch. 28. 12. 28. ⁿ ch. 29. 8. ^o Heb. destitute of heart.

his neighbour: but a man of understanding holdeth his peace.

13 ^m A talebearer revealeth secrets: but he that is of a faithful spirit conceal-eth the matter.

14 ⁿ Where no counsel *is*, the people fall: but in the multitude of counsellors *there is* safety.

15 ^o He that is surety for a stranger *shall* smart *for it*: and he that hateth ^s suretiship is sure.

16 ^p A gracious woman retaineth honour: and strong *men* retain riches.

17 ^q The merciful man doeth good to his own soul: but *he that is* cruel troubleth his own flesh.

18 The wicked worketh a deceitful work: but ^r to him that soweth righteousness *shall* be a sure reward.

19 As righteousness *tendeth* to life: so he that pursueth evil *pursueth it* to his own death.

20 They that are of a froward heart *are* abomination to the LORD: but *such as are* upright in *their way are* his delight.

21 ^s *Though* hand *join* in hand, the wicked shall not be unpunished: but ^t the seed of the righteous shall be delivered.

22 *As* a jewel of gold in a swine's snout, *so is* a fair woman which ^h is without discretion.

23 The desire of the righteous *is* only good: *but* the expectation of the wicked ^u *is* wrath.

24 There is that ^x scattereth, and yet increaseth; and *there is* that withholdeth more than is meet, but *it tendeth* to poverty.

25 ^y The liberal soul shall be made fat: ^z and he that watereth shall be watered also himself.

26 ^a He that withholdeth corn, the people shall curse him: but ^b blessing *shall be* upon the head of him that selleth *it*.

27 He that diligently seeketh good pro-

cureth favour: ^c but he that seeketh mischief, it shall come unto him.

28 ^d He that trusteth in his riches shall fall: but ^e the righteous shall flourish as a branch.

29 He that troubleth his own house ^f shall inherit the wind: and the fool *shall* be servant to the wise of heart.

30 The fruit of the righteous *is* a tree of life; and ^g he that ^h winneth souls *is* wise.

31 ⁱ Behold, the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth: much more the wicked and the sinner.

CHAP. XII.

[BEFORE CHRIST 1000.]

WHOSO loveth instruction loveth knowledge: but he that hateth reproof *is* brutish.

2 ^a A good *man* obtaineth favour of the LORD: but a man of wicked devices will he condemn.

3 A man shall not be established by wickedness: but the ^b root of the righteous shall not be moved.

4 ^c A virtuous woman *is* a crown to her husband: but she that maketh ashamed ^d *is* as rottenness in his bones.

5 The thoughts of the righteous *are* right: *but* the counsels of the wicked *are* deceit.

6 ^e The words of the wicked *are* to lie in wait for blood: ^f but the mouth of the upright shall deliver them.

7 ^g The wicked are overthrown, and *are* not: but the house of the righteous shall stand.

8 A man shall be commended according to his wisdom: ^h but he that is ^a of a perverse heart shall be despised.

9 ⁱ *He that is* despised, and hath a servant, *is* better than he that honoureth himself, and lacketh bread.

10 ^k A righteous *man* regardeth the life of his beast: but the ^b tender mercies of the wicked *are* cruel.

^m Lev. 19. 16. ch. 20. 19. ^e Heb. *He that walketh, being a talebearer.* ⁿ 1 Kings 12. 1, &c. ch. 15. 22. & 24. 6. ^o ch. 6. 1. ^f Heb. *shall be sore broken.* ^g Heb. *those that strike hands.* ^p ch. 31. 30. ^q Matt. 5. 7. & 25. 34, &c. ^r Hos. 10. 12. Gal. 6. 8. 9. James 3. 18. ^s ch. 16. 5. ^t Ps. 112. 9. ^h Heb. *departeth from.* ^u Rom. 2. 8. 9. ^x Ps. 112. 9. ^y 2 Cor. 9. 6, 7, 8, 9, 10. ⁱ Heb. *The soul of blessing.* ^z Matt. 5. 7. ^a Amos 8. 5, 6. ^b Job 29. 13. ^c Esth. 7. 10. Ps. 7. 15, 16. & 9. 15, 16. & 10. 2.

& 57. 6. ^d Job 31. 24. Ps. 52. 7. Mark 10. 24. Luke 12. 21. 1 Tim. 6. 17. ^e Ps. 1. 3. & 52. 8. & 92. 12, &c. Jer. 17. 8. ^f Eccles. 5. 16. ^g Dan. 12. 3. 1 Cor. 9. 19, &c. James 5. 20. ^k Heb. *taketh.* ^h Jer. 25. 29. 1 Pet. 4. 17, 18. CHAP. XII. ^a ch. 8. 35. ^b ch. 10. 25. ^c ch. 31. 23. 1 Cor. 11. 7. ^d ch. 14. 30. ^e ch. 1. 11, 18. ^f ch. 14. 3. ^g Ps. 37. 36, 37. ch. 11. 21. Matt. 7. 24, 25, 26, 27. ^h 1 Sam. 25. 17. ^a Heb. *perverse of heart.* ⁱ ch. 13. 7. ^k Deut. 25. 4. ^b Or, *bowels.*

11 ¹ He that tilleth his land shall be satisfied with bread: but he that followeth vain *persons* ^m *is* void of understanding.

12 The wicked desireth ^c the net of evil *men*: but the root of the righteous yieldeth *fruit*.

13 ^{d n} The wicked is snared by the transgression of *his* lips: ^o but the just shall come out of trouble.

14 ^p A man shall be satisfied with good by the fruit of *his* mouth: ^q and the recompence of a man's hands shall he rendered unto him.

15 ^r The way of a fool *is* right in his own eyes: but he that hearkeneth unto counsel *is* wise.

16 ^s A fool's wrath is ^e presently known: but a prudent *man* covereth shame.

17 ^t *He that* speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit.

18 ^u There is that speaketh like the piercings of a sword: but the tongue of the wise *is* health.

19 The lip of truth shall be established for ever: ^x but a lying tongue *is* but for a moment.

20 Deceit *is* in the heart of them that imagine evil: but to the counsellors of peace *is* joy.

21 There shall no evil happen to the just: but the wicked shall be filled with mischief.

22 ^y Lying lips *are* abomination to the LORD: but they that deal truly *are* his delight.

23 ^z A prudent man concealeth knowledge: but the heart of fools proclaimeth foolishness.

24 ^a The hand of the diligent shall bear rule: but the ^f slothful shall be under tribute.

25 ^b Heaviness in the heart of man maketh it stoop: but ^c a good word maketh it glad.

26 The righteous *is* more ^g excellent than his neighbour: but the way of the wicked seduceth them.

27 The slothful *man* roasteth not that which he took in hunting: but the substance of a diligent man *is* precious.

28 In the way of righteousness *is* life; and *in* the pathway *thereof there is* no death.

CHAP. XIII.

[BEFORE CHRIST 1000.]

A WISE son *heareth* his father's instruction: ^a but a scorner heareth not rebuke.

2 ^b A man shall eat good by the fruit of *his* mouth: but the soul of the transgressors *shall eat* violence.

3 ^c He that keepeth his mouth keepeth his life: *but* he that openeth wide his lips shall have destruction.

4 ^d The soul of the sluggard desireth, and *hath* nothing: but the soul of the diligent shall be made fat.

5 A righteous *man* hateth lying: but a wicked *man* is loathsome, and cometh to shame.

6 ^e Righteousness keepeth *him that is* upright in the way: but wickedness overthroweth ^a the sinner.

7 ^f There is that maketh himself rich, yet *hath* nothing: *there is* that maketh himself poor, yet *hath* great riches.

8 The ransom of a man's life *are* his riches: but the poor heareth not rebuke.

9 The light of the righteous rejoiceth: ^g but the ^b lamp of the wicked shall be put out.

10 Only by pride cometh contention: but with the well advised *is* wisdom.

11 ^h Wealth *gotten* by vanity shall be diminished: but he that gathereth ^c by labour shall increase.

12 Hope deferred maketh the heart sick: but ⁱ *when* the desire cometh, *it is* a tree of life.

13 Who ^k despiseth the word shall be

¹ Gen. 3. 19. ch. 28. 19. ^m ch. 6. 32. ^c Or, the fortress. ^d Heb. The snare of the wicked is in the transgression of lips. ⁿ ch. 18. 7. ^o 2 Pet. 2. 9. ^p ch. 13. 2. & 18. 20. ^q Isai. 3. 10, 11. ^r ch. 3. 7. Luke 18. 11. ^s ch. 23. 11. ^e Heb. in that day. ^t ch. 14. 5. ^u Ps. 57. 4. & 59. 7. & 64. 3. ^x Ps. 52. 5. ch. 19. 9. ^y ch. 6. 17. & 11. 20. Rev. 22. 15. ^z ch. 13. 16. & 15. 2. ^a ch. 10. 4. ^f Or, deceitful. ^b ch. 15. 13.

^c Isai. 50. 4. ^g Or, abundant. CHAP. XIII. ^a 1 Sam. 2. 25. ^b ch. 12. 14. ^c Ps. 39. 1. ch. 21. 23. James 3. 2. ^d ch. 10. 4. ^e ch. 11. 3, 5, 6. ^f Heb. sin. ^g ch. 12. 9. ^h Job 18. 5, 6, & 21. 17. ch. 24. 20. ⁱ Or, candle. ^j ch. 10. 2. & 20, 21. ^k Heb. with the hand. ⁱ ver. 19. ^k 2 Chron. 36. 16.

destroyed: but he that feareth the commandment ^d shall be rewarded.

14 ¹ The law of the wise *is* a fountain of life, to depart from ^m the snares of death.

15 Good understanding giveth favour: but the way of transgressors *is* hard.

16 ^a Every prudent *man* dealeth with knowledge: but a fool ^e layeth open *his* folly.

17 A wicked messenger falleth into mischief: but ^o ^f a faithful ambassador *is* health.

18 Poverty and shame *shall be to* him that refuseth instruction: but ^p he that regardeth reproof shall be honoured.

19 ¹ The desire accomplished is sweet to the soul: but *it is* abomination to fools to depart from evil.

20 He that walketh with wise *men* shall be wise: but a companion of fools ^s shall be destroyed.

21 ^r Evil pursueth sinners: but to the righteous good shall be repayed.

22 A good *man* leaveth an inheritance to his children's children: and ^s the wealth of the sinner *is* laid up for the just.

23 ^t Much food *is in* the tillage of the poor: but there is *that is* destroyed for want of judgment.

24 ^a He that spareth his rod hateth his son: but he that loveth him chasteneth him betimes.

25 ^x The righteous eateth to the satisfying of his soul: but the belly of the wicked shall want.

CHAP. XIV.

[BEFORE CHRIST 1000.]

EVERY ^a wise woman ^b buildeth her house: but the foolish plucketh it down with her hands.

2 He that walketh in his uprightness feareth the LORD: ^c but *he that is* perverse in his ways despiseth him.

3 In the mouth of the foolish *is* a rod of pride: ^d but the lips of the wise shall preserve them.

4 Where no oxen *are*, the crib *is* clean: but much increase *is* by the strength of the ox.

5 ^e A faithful witness will not lie: but a false witness will utter lies.

6 A scorner seeketh wisdom, and *findeth it* not: but ^f knowledge *is* easy unto him that understandeth.

7 Go from the presence of a foolish man, when thou perceivest not *in him* the lips of knowledge.

8 The wisdom of the prudent *is* to understand his way: but the folly of fools *is* deceit.

9 ^g Fools make a mock at sin: but among the righteous *there is* favour.

10 The heart knoweth ^h his own bitterness; and a stranger doth not intermeddle with his joy.

11 ⁱ The house of the wicked shall be overthrown: but the tabernacle of the upright shall flourish.

12 ^j There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but ^k the end thereof *are* the ways of death.

13 Even in laughter the heart is sorrowful; and ^l the end of that mirth *is* heaviness.

14 The backslider in heart shall be ^m filled with his own ways: and a good man *shall be satisfied* from himself.

15 The simple believeth every word: but the prudent *man* looketh well to his going.

16 ⁿ A wise *man* feareth, and departeth from evil: but the fool rageth, and is confident.

17 *He that is* soon angry dealeth foolishly: and a man of wicked devices is hated.

18 The simple inherit folly: but the prudent are crowned with knowledge.

19 The evil bow before the good; and the wicked at the gates of the righteous.

20 ^o The poor is hated even of his own neighbour: but ^p the rich *hath* many friends.

^d Or, shall be in peace. ^l ch. 10. 11. & 14. 27. & 16. 22. ^m 2 Sam. 22. 6. ⁿ ch. 12. 23. & 15. 2. ^e Heb. spreadeth. ^o ch. 25. 23. ^f Heb. an ambassador of faithful-ness. ^p ch. 15. 5. 31. ^q ver. 12. ^g Heb. shall be broken. ^r Ps. 32. 10. ^s Job 27. 16. 17. ch. 28. 8. Eccles. 2. 26. ^t ch. 12. 11. ^u ch. 19. 18. & 22. 15. & 23. 13. & 29. 15. 17. ^x Ps. 34. 10. & 37. 3.

CHAP. XIV. ^a ch. 24. 3. ^b Ruth 4. 11. ^c Job 12. 4. ^d ch. 12. 6. ^e Ex. 20. 16. & 23. 1. ch. 6. 19. & 12. 17. ver. 25. ^f ch. 8. 9. & 17. 24. ^g ch. 10. 23. ^h Heb. the bitterness of his soul. ⁱ Job 8. 15. ^j ch. 16. 25. ^k Rom. 6. 21. ^l ch. 5. 4. Eccles. 2. 2. ^m ch. 1. 31. & 12. 14. ⁿ ch. 22. 3. ^o ch. 19. 7. ^p Heb. many are the lovers of the rich.

21 He that despiseth his neighbour sinneth : ^p but he that hath mercy on the poor, happy *is* he.

22 Do they not err that devise evil ? but mercy and truth *shall be* to them that devise good.

23 In all labour there is profit : but the talk of the lips *tendeth* or ¹ to penury.

24 The crown of the wise *is* their riches : but the foolishness of fools *is* folly.

25 ^a A true witness delivereth souls : but a deceitful *witness* speaketh lies.

26 In the fear of the LORD *is* strong confidence : and his children shall have a place of refuge.

27 ^r The fear of the LORD *is* a fountain of life, to depart from the snares of death.

28 In the multitude of people *is* the king's honour : but in the want of people *is* the destruction of the prince.

29 ^s *He that is* slow to wrath *is* of great understanding : but *he that is* ^c hasty of spirit exalteth folly.

30 A sound heart *is* the life of the flesh : but ^t envy ^u the rottenness of the bones.

31 ^x He that oppresseth the poor reproacheth ^v his Maker : but he that honoureth him hath mercy on the poor.

32 The wicked is driven away in his wickedness : but ^z the righteous hath hope in his death.

33 Wisdom resteth in the heart of him that hath understanding : but ^a *that which* *is* in the midst of fools is made known.

34 Righteousness exalteth a nation : but sin *is* a reproach ^d to any people.

35 ^b The king's favour *is* toward a wise servant : but his wrath is *against* him that causeth shame.

CHAP. XV.

[BEFORE CHRIST 1000.]

A ^a SOFT answer turneth away wrath : but ^b grievous words stir up anger.

2 The tongue of the wise useth know-

ledge aright : ^a but the mouth of fools poureth out foolishness.

3 ^d The eyes of the LORD *are* in every place, beholding the evil and the good.

4 ^b A wholesome tongue *is* a tree of life : but perverseness therein *is* a breach in the spirit.

5 ^e A fool despiseth his father's instruction : ^f but he that regardeth reproof is prudent.

6 In the house of the righteous *is* much treasure : but in the revenues of the wicked *is* trouble.

7 The lips of the wise disperse knowledge : but the heart of the foolish *doeth* not so.

8 ^g The sacrifice of the wicked *is* an abomination to the LORD : but the prayer of the upright *is* his delight.

9 The way of the wicked *is* an abomination unto the LORD : but he loveth him that ^h followeth after righteousness.

10 ^c Correction *is* ⁱ grievous unto him that forsaketh the way : and ^k he that hateth reproof shall die.

11 ^l Hell and destruction *are* before the LORD : how much more then ^m the hearts of the children of men ?

12 ⁿ A scorner loveth not one that reproveth him : neither will he go unto the wise.

13 ^o A merry heart maketh a chearful countenance : but ^p by sorrow of the heart the spirit is broken.

14 The heart of him that hath understanding seeketh knowledge : but the mouth of fools feedeth on foolishness.

15 All the days of the afflicted *are* evil : ^q but he that is of a merry heart *hath* a continual feast.

16 ^r Better *is* little with the fear of the LORD, than great treasure and trouble therewith.

17 ^s Better *is* a dinner of herbs where love is, than a stalled ox and hatred therewith.

18 ^t A wrathful man stirreth up strife :

^p Ps. 41. 1. & 112. 9. ^q ver. 5. ^r ch. 13. 14. ^s ch. 16. 32. James 1. 19. ^c Heb. short of spirit. ^t Ps. 112. 10. ^u ch. 12. 4. ^x ch. 17. 5. Matt. 25. 40, 45. ^y See Job 31. 15, 16. ch. 22. 2. ^z Job 13. 15. & 19. 26. Ps. 23. 4. & 37. 37. 2 Cor. 1. 9. & 5. 8. 2 Tim. 4. 18. ^a ch. 12. 16. & 29. 11. ^d Heb. to nations. ^b Matt. 24. 45, 47.

CHAP. XV. ^a Judges 8. 1, 2, 3. ch. 25. 15. ^b 1 Sam. 25. 10. & c. 1 Kings 12. 13, 14, 16. ^c ver. 23. ch. 12. 23. & 13. 16. ^a Heb. belcheth, or, bubbleth. ^d Job 34. 21. ch. 5. 21. Jer. 16. 17.

& 32. 19. Heb. 4. 13. ^b Heb. The healing of the tongue. ^c ch. 10. 1. ^f ch. 13. 18. ver. 31, 32. ^g ch. 21. 27. & 28. 9. Isai. 1. 11. & 61. 8. & 66. 3. Jer. 6. 20. & 7. 22. Amos 5. 22. ^h ch. 21. 21. 1 Tim. 6. 11. ^e Or, Instruction. ⁱ 1 Kings 22. 8. ^j ch. 5. 12. & 10. 17. ^l Job 26. 6. Ps. 139. 8. ^m 2 Chron. 6. 30. Ps. 7. 9. & 44. 21. John 2. 24, 25. & 21. 17. Acts 1. 24. ⁿ Amos 5. 10. 2 Tim. 4. 3. ^o ch. 17. 22. ^p ch. 12. 25. ^q ch. 17. 22. ^r Ps. 37. 16. ch. 16. 8. 1 Tim. 6. 6. ^s ch. 17. 1. ^t ch. 26. 21. & 29. 22.

but *he that is slow to anger appeaseth strife.*

19 ^a The way of the slothful *man* is as an hedge of thorns: but the way of the righteous ^d is made plain.

20 ^a A wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish man despiseth his mother.

21 ^v Folly is joy to *him that is* ^e destitute of wisdom: ^a but a man of understanding walketh uprightly.

22 ^a Without counsel purposes are disappointed: but in the multitude of counsellors they are established.

23 A man hath joy by the answer of his mouth: and ^b a word *spoken* ^f in due season, how good *is it*!

24 ^c The way of life *is* above to the wise, that he may depart from hell beneath.

25 ^a The LORD will destroy the house of the proud: but ^e he will establish the border of the widow.

26 ^f The thoughts of the wicked *are* an abomination to the LORD: ^g but *the words* of the pure *are* ^g pleasant words.

27 ^h He that is greedy of gain troubleth his own house; but he that hateth gifts shall live.

28 The heart of the righteous ⁱ studieth to answer: but the mouth of the wicked poureth out evil things.

29 ^k The LORD *is* far from the wicked: but ^l he heareth the prayer of the righteous.

30 The light of the eyes rejoiceth the heart: *and* a good report maketh the bones fat.

31 ^m The ear that heareth the reproof of life abideth among the wise.

32 He that refuseth ⁿ instruction despiseth his own soul: but he that ^o heareth reproof ^k getteth understanding.

33 ^a The fear of the LORD *is* the instruction of wisdom; and ^p before honour *is* humility.

THE ^a preparations of the heart in man, ^b and the answer of the tongue, *is* from the LORD.

2 ^c All the ways of a man *are* clean in his own eyes; but ^d the LORD weigheth the spirits.

3 ^e Commit thy works unto the LORD, and thy thoughts shall be established.

4 ^f The LORD hath made all *things* for himself: ^g yea, even the wicked for the day of evil.

5 ^h Every one *that is* proud in heart *is* an abomination to the LORD: ⁱ *though* hand *join* in hand, he shall not be ^e unpunished.

6 ^k By mercy and truth iniquity is purged: and ^l by the fear of the LORD *men* depart from evil.

7 When a man's ways please the LORD, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him.

8 ^m Better *is* a little with righteousness than great revenues without right.

9 ^a A man's heart deviseth his way: ^o but the LORD directeth his steps.

10 ^d A divine sentence *is* in the lips of the king: his mouth transgresseth not in judgment.

11 ^p A just weight and balance *are* the LORD's: ^e all the weights of the bag *are* his work.

12 *It is* an abomination to kings to commit wickedness: for ^q the throne is established by righteousness.

13 ^r Righteous lips *are* the delight of kings; and they love him that speaketh right.

14 ^s The wrath of a king *is as* messengers of death: but a wise man will pacify it.

15 In the light of the king's countenance *is* life; and ^t his favour *is* ^u as a cloud of the latter rain.

^u ch. 22. 5. ^d Heb. is raised up as a causey. ^x ch. 10. 1. & 29. 3. ^y ch. 10. 23. ^e Heb. void of heart. ^z Eph. 5. 15. ^a ch. 11. 14. & 20. 18. ^b ch. 25. 11. ^f Heb. in his season. ^c Phil. 3. 20. Col. 3. 1. 2. ^d ch. 12. 7. & 14. 11. ^e Ps. 68. 5. 6. & 146. 9. ^f ch. 6. 16. 18. ^g Ps. 37. 30. ^g Heb. words of pleasantness. ^h ch. 11. 19. Isai. 5. 8. ⁱ Jer. 17. 11. ^j 1 Pet. 3. 15. ^k Ps. 10. 1. & 34. 16. ^l Ps. 145. 18. 19. ^m ver. 5. ⁿ Or, correction. ^o Or, obeyeth. ^p Heb. possesseth an heart. ^q ch. 1. 7. ^r ch. 18. 12. ^s Or, disposings. ^t Matt. 10.

19. 20. ^c ch. 21. 2. ^d 1 Sam. 16. 7. ^e Ps. 37. 5. & 55. 22. Matt. 6. 25. Luke 12. 22. Phil. 4. 6. 1 Pet. 5. 7. ^b Heb. Roll. ^f Isai. 43. 7. Rom. 11. 36. ^g Job 21. 30. Rom. 9. 22. ^h ch. 6. 17. & 8. 13. ⁱ ch. 11. 21. ^c Heb. held innocent. ^k Dan. 4. 27. Tob. 12. 9. Luke 11. 41. ^j ch. 14. 16. ^m Ps. 37. 16. ch. 15. 16. ⁿ ver. 1. ch. 19. 21. ^o Ps. 37. 23. Prov. 20. 24. Jer. 10. 23. ^d Heb. Divination. ^p Lev. 19. 36. ch. 11. 1. ^e Heb. all the stones. ^q ch. 25. 5. & 29. 14. ^r ch. 14. 35. & 22. 11. ^s ch. 19. 12. & 20. 2. ^t ch. 19. 12. ^u Job 29. 23. Zech. 10. 1.

16 * How much better *is it* to get wisdom than gold? and to get understanding rather to be chosen than silver?

17 The highway of the upright *is* to depart from evil: he that keepeth his way preserveth his soul.

18 ^y Pride *goeth* before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall.

19 Better *it is to be* of an humble spirit with the lowly, than to divide the spoil with the proud.

20 ^f He that handleth a matter wisely shall find good: and whoso ^z trusteth in the LORD, happy *is* he.

21 The wise in heart shall be called prudent: and the sweetness of the lips increaseth learning.

22 ^a Understanding *is* a wellspring of life unto him that hath it: but the instruction of fools *is* folly.

23 ^b The heart of the wise ^s teacheth his mouth, and addeth learning to his lips.

24 Pleasant words *are as* an honeycomb, sweet to the soul, and health to the bones.

25 ^c There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof *are* the ways of death.

26 ^d ^h He that laboureth laboureth for himself; for his mouth ⁱ craveth it of him.

27 ^k An ungodly man diggeth up evil: and in his lips *there is* as a burning fire.

28 ^e A froward man ^l soweth strife: and ^f a whisperer separateth chief friends.

29 A violent man ^s enticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the way *that is* not good.

30 He shutteth his eyes to devise froward things: moving his lips he bringeth evil to pass.

31 ^h The hoary head *is* a crown of glory, *if* it be found in the way of righteousness.

32 ⁱ *He that is* slow to anger *is* better than the mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city.

33 The lot is cast into the lap; but the whole disposing thereof *is* of the LORD.

CHAP. XVII.

[BEFORE CHRIST 1000.]

BBETTER *is* ^a a dry morsel, and quietness therewith, than an house full of ^a sacrifices *with* strife.

2 A wise servant shall have rule over ^b a son that causeth shame, and shall have part of the inheritance among the brethren.

3 ^c The fining pot *is* for silver, and the furnace for gold: but the LORD trieth the hearts.

4 A wicked doer giveth heed to false lips; *and* a liar giveth ear to a naughty tongue.

5 ^d Whoso mocketh the poor reproacheth his Maker: *and* ^e he that is glad at calamities shall not be ^b unpunished.

6 ^f Children's children *are* the crown of old men; and the glory of children *are* their fathers.

7 ^c Excellent speech becometh not a fool: much less do ^d lying lips a prince.

8 ^s A gift *is as* ^e a precious stone in the eyes of him that hath it: whithersoever it turneth, it prospereth.

9 ^h He that covereth a transgression ^f seeketh love; but ⁱ he that repeateth a matter separateth *very* friends.

10 ^s A reproof entereth more into a wise man than an hundred stripes into a fool.

11 An evil *man* seeketh only rebellion: therefore a cruel messenger shall be sent against him.

12 Let ^k a bear robbed of her whelps meet a man, rather than a fool in his folly.

13 Whoso ^l rewardeth evil for good, evil shall not depart from his house.

14 The beginning of strife *is as* when one letteth out water: therefore ^m leave off contention, before it be meddled with.

15 ⁿ He that justifieth the wicked, and he that condemneth the just, even they both *are* abomination to the LORD.

x ch. 8. 11, 19. y ch. 11. 2. & 17. 19. & 18. 12. f Or, He that understandeth a matter. z Ps. 2. 12. & 34. 8. & 125. 1. Isai. 30. 18. Jer. 17. 7. a ch. 13. 14. & 14. 27. b Ps. 37. 30. Matt. 12. 34. g Heb. maketh wise. c ch. 14. 12. d See ch. 9. 12. Eccles. 6. 7. h Heb. The soul of him that laboureth. i Heb. boweth unto him. k Heb. A man of Belial. e ch. 6. 14, 19. & 15. 18. & 26. 21. & 29. 22. l Heb. sendeth forth. f ch. 17. 9. g ch. 1. 10. &c. h ch. 20. 29. i ch. 19. 11.

CHAP. XVII. a ch. 15. 17. a Or, good cheer. b ch. 10. 5. & 19. 26. c Ps. 26. 2.

ch. 27. 21. Jer. 17. 10. Mal. 3. 3. d ch. 14. 31. e Job 31. 29. Obad. 12. f Heb. held innocent. f Ps. 127. 3. & 128. 3. c Heb. a tip of excellency. d Heb. a lip of lying. g ch. 18. 16. & 19. 6. e Heb. a stone of grace. h ch. 10. 12. f Or, procureth. i ch. 16. 28. g Or, A reproof aveth more a wise man, than to strike a fool an hundred times. k Hos. 13. 8. l Ps. 109. 4, 5. Jer. 18. 20. See Rom. 13. 17. 1 Thess. 5. 15. 1 Pet. 3. 9. m ch. 20. 3. 1 Thess. 4. 11. n Ex. 23. 7. ch. 24. 24. Isai. 5. 23.

16 Wherefore *is there* a price in the hand of a fool to get wisdom, ° seeing *he hath* no heart *to it*?

17 ^p A friend loveth at all times, and a brother is born for adversity.

18 ^a A man void of ^h understanding striketh hands, *and* becometh surety in the presence of his friend.

19 He loveth transgression that loveth strife: *and* ^r he that exalteth his gate seeketh destruction.

20 ⁱ He that hath a froward heart findeth no good: and he that hath ^a a perverse tongue falleth into mischief.

21 ^t He that begetteth a fool *doeth it* to his sorrow: and the father of a fool hath no joy.

22 ^u A merry heart doeth good ^k *like* a medicine: ^x but a broken spirit drieth the bones.

23 A wicked *man* taketh a gift out of the bosom ^v to pervert the ways of judgment.

24 ^z Wisdom *is* before him that hath understanding; but the eyes of a fool *are* in the ends of the earth.

25 ^a A foolish son *is* a grief to his father, and bitterness to her that bare him.

26 Also ^b to punish the just *is* not good, *nor* to strike princes for equity.

27 ^c He that hath knowledge spareth his words: *and* a man of understanding is of ⁱ an excellent spirit.

28 ^d Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise: *and* he that shutteth his lips *is esteemed* a man of understanding.

CHAP. XVIII.

[BEFORE CHRIST 1000.]

THROUGH ^a desire a man, having separated himself, seeketh *and* intermeddleth with all wisdom.

2 A fool hath no delight in understanding, but that his heart may discover itself.

3 When the wicked cometh, *then* com-

eth also contempt, and with ignominy reproach.

4 ^a The words of a man's mouth *are* as deep waters, ^b *and* the wellspring of wisdom *as* a flowing brook.

5 ^c *It is* not good to accept the person of the wicked, to overthrow the righteous in judgment.

6 A fool's lips enter into contention, and his mouth calleth for strokes.

7 ^d A fool's mouth *is* his destruction, and his lips *are* the snare of his soul.

8 ^e The words of a ^b talebearer *are* ^c as wounds, and they go down into the ^d innermost parts of the belly.

9 He also that is slothful in his work is ^f brother to him that is a great waster.

10 ^g The name of the LORD *is* a strong tower: the righteous runneth into it, and ^e is safe.

11 ^h The rich man's wealth *is* his strong city, and as an high wall in his own conceit.

12 ⁱ Before destruction the heart of man is haughty, and before honour *is* humility.

13 He that ^f answereth a matter ^k before he heareth *it*, *it is* folly and shame unto him.

14 The spirit of a man will sustain his infirmity; but a wounded spirit who can bear?

15 The heart of the prudent getteth knowledge; and the ear of the wise seeketh knowledge.

16 ^l A man's gift maketh room for him, and bringeth him before great men.

17 *He that is* first in his own cause *seemeth* just; but his neighbour cometh and searcheth him.

18 The lot causeth contentions to cease, and parteth between the mighty.

19 A brother offended *is harder to be won* than a strong city: and *their* contentions *are* like the bars of a castle.

20 ^m A man's belly shall be satisfied with

^c ch. 21. 25. 26. ^p Ruth 1. 16. ch. 18. 24. ^q ch. 6. 1. & 11. 15. ^h Heb. heart. ^r ch. 16. 18. ⁱ Heb. The froward of heart. ^s James 3. 8. ^t ch. 10. 1. & 19. 13. ver. 25. ^u ch. 15. 13. 15. & 12. 25. ^k Or, to a medicine. ^x Ps. 22. 15. ^y Ex. 23. 8. ^z ch. 14. 6. Eccles. 2. 14. & 8. 1. ^a ch. 10. 1. & 15. 20. & 19. 13. ver. 21. ^b ver. 15. ch. 16. 5. ^c Jam. 1. 19. ^l Or, a cool spirit. ^d Job 13. 5.

CHAP. XVIII. ^a Or, He that separateth himself seeketh according to his desire, and intermeddleth in every business: See Jude 19. ^a ch. 10. 11. & 20. 5. ^b Ps. 78. 2.

^c Lev. 19. 15. Deut. 1. 17. & 16. 19. ch. 24. 23. & 28. 21. ^d ch. 10. 14. & 12. 13. & 13. 3. Eccles. 10. 12. ^e ch. 12. 18. & 26. 22. ^b Or, whisperer. ^c Or, like as when men are wounded. ^d Heb. chambers. ^f ch. 28. 24. ^g 2 Sam. 22. 3. 51. Ps. 18. 2. & 27. 1. & 61. 3. 4. & 91. 2. & 144. 2. ^e Heb. is set aloft. ^h ch. 10. 15. ⁱ ch. 11. 2. & 15. 33. & 16. 18. ^f Heb. returneth a word. ^k John 7. 51. ^l Gen. 32. 20. 1 Sam. 25. 27. ch. 17. 8. & 21. 14. ^m ch. 12. 14. & 13. 2.

the fruit of his mouth; *and* with the increase of his lips shall he be filled.

21 ^a Death and life *are* in the power of the tongue; and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.

22 ^o *Whoso* findeth a wife findeth a good *thing*, and obtaineth favour of the LORD.

23 The poor useth intreaties; but the rich answereth ^p roughly.

24 A man *that hath* friends must shew himself friendly; ^a and there is a friend *that* sticketh closer than a brother.

CHAP. XIX.

[BEFORE CHRIST 1000.]

BBETTER ^a is the poor that walketh in his integrity, than *he that is* perverse in his lips, and is a fool.

2 Also, *that* the soul *be* without knowledge, *it is* not good; and he that hasteth with *his* feet sinneth.

3 The foolishness of man perverteth his way: ^b and his heart fretteth against the LORD.

4 ^o Wealth maketh many friends; but the poor is separated from his neighbour.

5 ^d A false witness shall not be ^a unpunished, and *he that* speaketh lies shall not escape.

6 ^o Many will intreat the favour of the prince: and ^f every man *is* a friend to ^b him that giveth gifts.

7 ^s All the brethren of the poor do hate him: how much more do his friends go ^h far from him? he pursueth *them with* words, *yet they are* wanting to him.

8 He that getteth ^c wisdom loveth his own soul: he that keepeth understanding ⁱ shall find good.

9 ^k A false witness shall not be unpunished, and *he that* speaketh lies shall perish.

10 Delight is not seemly for a fool; much less ^l for a servant to have rule over princes.

11 ^m The ^d discretion of a man deferreth his anger; ⁿ and *it is* his glory to pass over a transgression.

12 ^o The king's wrath *is* as the roaring of a lion; but his favour *is* ^p as dew upon the grass.

13 ^a A foolish son *is* the calamity of his father: ^r and the contentions of a wife *are* a continual dropping.

14 ^e House and riches *are* the inheritance of fathers: and ^t a prudent wife *is* from the LORD.

15 ⁿ Slothfulness casteth into a deep sleep; and an idle soul shall ^x suffer hunger.

16 ^y He that keepeth the commandment keepeth his own soul; *but* he that despiseth his ways shall die.

17 ^z He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the LORD; and ^e that which he hath given will he pay him again.

18 ^a Chasten thy son while there is hope, and let not thy soul spare ^f for his crying.

19 A man of great wrath shall suffer punishment: for if thou deliver *him*, yet thou must ^g do it again.

20 Hear counsel, and receive instruction, that thou mayest be wise ^b in the latter end.

21 ^o *There are* many devices in a man's heart; nevertheless the counsel of the LORD, that shall stand.

22 The desire of man *is* his kindness: and a poor man *is* better than a liar.

23 ^d The fear of the LORD *tendeth* to life: and *he that hath it* shall abide satisfied; he shall not be visited with evil.

24 ^o A slothful *man* hideth his hand in *his* bosom, and will not so much as bring it to his mouth again.

25 ^f Smite a scorner, and the simple ^h will beware: and ^h reprove one that hath understanding, *and* he will understand knowledge.

ⁿ See Matt. 12. 37. ^o ch. 19. 14. & 31. 10. ^p James 2. 3. ^q ch. 17. 17.
CHAP. XIX. ^a ch. 28. 6. ^b Ps. 37. 7. ^c ch. 14. 20. ^d ver. 9. Exod. 23. 1. Deut. 19.
15. 19. ch. 6. 19. & 31. 28. ^e Heb. held innocent. ^f ch. 29. 26. ^g ch. 17. 8. & 18. 16.
& 21. 14. ^h Heb. a man of gifts. ⁱ ch. 14. 20. ^j Ps. 38. 11. ^k Heb. an heart. ^l ch.
16. 20. ^m ver. 5. ⁿ ch. 30. 22. Eccles. 10. 6. 7. ^o ch. 14. 29. Jam. 1. 19. ^p Or, pru-
dence. ^q ch. 16. 32. ^r ch. 16. 14. 15. & 20. 2. & 28. 15. ^s Hos. 14. 5. ^t ch. 10. 1.
& 15. 20. & 17. 21. 25. ^u ch. 21. 9. 19. & 27. 15. ^v 2 Cor. 12. 14. ^w ch. 13. 22. ^x ch.

6. 9. ^x ch. 10. 4. & 20. 13. & 23. 21. ^y Luke 10. 28. & 11. 28. ^z ch. 28. 27. Eccles.
11. 1. Matt. 10. 42. & 25. 40. ² Cor. 9. 6, 7, 8. Heb. 6. 10. ^e Or, his deed. ^a ch. 13. 24.
& 23. 13. & 29. 17. ^f Or, to his destruction: or, to cause him to die. ^g Heb. add.
^b Ps. 37. 37. ^c Job 23. 13. Ps. 33. 10, 11. ch. 16. 1. 9. Isai. 14. 26, 27. & 46. 10. Acts 5. 39.
Heb. 6. 17. ^d 1 Tim. 4. 8. ^e ch. 15. 19. & 26. 13, 15. ^f ch. 21. 11. ^h Heb. will be
cunning. ^g Deut. 13. 11. ^h ch. 9. 8.

26 He that wasteth *his* father, and chaseth away *his* mother, *is* ⁱ a son that causeth shame, and bringeth reproach.

27 Cease, my son, to hear the instruction *that causeth* to err from the words of knowledge.

28 ^a An ungodly witness scorneth judgment: and ^k the mouth of the wicked devoureth iniquity.

29 Judgments are prepared for scorers, ⁱ and stripes for the back of fools.

CHAP. XX.

[BEFORE CHRIST 1000.]

WINE ^a is a mocker, strong drink *is* raging: and whosoever is deceived thereby *is* not wise.

2 ^b The fear of a king *is* as the roaring of a lion: *whoso* provoketh him to anger ^c sinneth *against* his own soul.

3 ^d *It is* an honour for a man to cease from strife: but every fool will be meddling.

4 ^e The sluggard will not plow by reason of the ^a cold; ^f *therefore* shall he beg in harvest, and *have* nothing.

5 ^g Counsel in the heart of man *is like* deep water; but a man of understanding will draw it out.

6 ^h Most men will proclaim every one his own ^b goodness: but ⁱ a faithful man who can find?

7 ^k The just *man* walketh in his integrity: ^l his children *are* blessed after him.

8 ^m A king that sitteth in the throne of judgment scattereth away all evil with his eyes.

9 ⁿ Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin?

10 ^o ^c Divers weights, and ^d divers measures, both of them *are* alike abomination to the LORD.

11 Even a child *is* ^p known by his doings, whether his work *be* pure, and whether *it be* right.

12 ^a The hearing ear, and the seeing eye, the LORD hath made even both of them.

13 ^b Love not sleep, lest thou come to poverty; open thine eyes, and thou shalt be satisfied with bread.

14 *It is* naught, *it is* naught, saith the buyer: but when he is gone his way, then he boasteth.

15 There is gold, and a multitude of rubies: but ^a the lips of knowledge *are* a precious jewel.

16 ^c Take his garment that is surety *for* a stranger: and take a pledge of him for a strange woman.

17 ^d ^e Bread of deceit *is* sweet to a man; but afterwards his mouth shall be filled with gravel.

18 ^f *Every* purpose is established by counsel: ^g and with good advice make war.

19 ^h He that goeth about *as* a talebearer revealeth secrets: therefore meddle not with him ^a that ^f flattereth with his lips.

20 ^b Whoso curseth his father or his mother, ^c his ^g lamp shall be put out in obscure darkness.

21 ^d An inheritance *may be* gotten hastily at the beginning; ^e but the end thereof shall not be blessed.

22 ^f Say not thou, I will recompense evil; *but* ^g wait on the LORD, and he shall save thee.

23 ^h Divers weights *are* an abomination unto the LORD; and ^a a false balance *is* not good.

24 ⁱ Man's goings *are* of the LORD; how can a man then understand his own way?

25 *It is* a snare to the man *who* devour-eth *that which is* holy, and ^k after vows to make enquiry.

26 ^l A wise king scattereth the wicked, and bringeth the wheel over them.

27 ^m The spirit of man *is* the ⁱ candle of the LORD, searching all the inward parts of the belly.

ⁱ ch. 17. 2. ⁱ Heb. *A witness of Belial.* ^k Job 15. 16. & 20. 12, 13. & 34. 7. ^l ch. 10. 13. & 26. 3.
CHAP. XX. ^a Gen. 9. 21. ch. 23. 29, 30. Isai. 28. 7. Hos. 4. 11. ^b ch. 16. 14. & 19. 12. ^c ch. 8. 36. ^d ch. 17. 14. ^e ch. 10. 4. & 19. 24. ^f Or, *winter.* ^g ch. 19. 15. ^h ch. 18. 4. ⁱ ch. 25. 14. Matt. 6. 2. Luke 18. 11. ^j Or, *bounty.* ^k Ps. 12. 1. Luke 18. 8. ^l 2 Cor. 1. 12. ^m Ps. 37. 26. & 112. 2. ⁿ 1 Kings 8. 46. 2 Chron. 6. 36. Job 14. 4. Ps. 51. 5. Eccles. 7. 20. 1 Cor. 4. 4. 1 John 1. 8. ^o Deut. 25. 13. & c. ver. 23. ch. 11. 1. & 16. 11. Mic. 6. 10, 11. ^p Heb. *A stone and a stone.* ^q Heb. *an ephah* and VOL. I. Nos. 63 & 64.

^a Ephah. ^p Matt. 7. 16. ^q Ex. 4. 11. Ps. 94. 9. ^r ch. 6. 9. & 12. 11. & 19. 15. Rom. 12. 11. ^s Job 28. 12, 16, 17, 18, 19. ch. 3. 15. & 8. 11. ^t ch. 22. 26, 27. & 27. 13. ^u ch. 9. 17. ^v Heb. *Bread of lying, or falsehood.* ^x ch. 15. 22. & 24. 6. ^y Luke 14. 31. ^z ch. 11. 13. ^a Rom. 16. 18. ^b Or, *enticeth.* ^c Ex. 21. 17. Lev. 20. 9. Matt. 15. 4. ^d Job 18. 5, 6. ch. 24. 20. ^e Or, *candle.* ^f ch. 28. 20. ^g Hab. 2. 6. ^h Deut. 32. 35. ch. 17. 13. & 24. 29. Rom. 12. 17, 19. 1 Thess. 5. 15. 1 Pet. 3. 9. ⁱ 2 Sam. 16. 12. h ver. 10. ^j Heb. *balances of deceit.* ^k Ps. 37. 23. ch. 16. 9. Jer. 10. 23. ^l Eccles. 5. 4, 5. ^m Ps. 101. 5. & c. ver. 8. ⁿ 1 Cor. 2. 11. ^o Or. *lamb.*

28 ^a Mercy and truth preserve the king : and his throne is upholden by mercy.

29 The glory of young men *is* their strength : and ^o the beauty of old men *is* the grey head.

30 The blueness of a wound ^k cleanseth away evil : so *do* stripes the inward parts of the belly.

CHAP. XXI.

[BEFORE CHRIST 1000.]

THE king's heart *is* in the hand of the LORD, *as* the rivers of water : he turneth it whithersoever he will.

2 ^a Every way of a man *is* right in his own eyes : ^b but the LORD pondereth the hearts.

3 ^c To do justice and judgment *is* more acceptable to the LORD than sacrifice.

4 ^d An high look, and a proud heart, *and* ^b the plowing of the wicked, *is* sin.

5 ^e The thoughts of the diligent *tend* only to plenteousness ; but of every one *that is* hasty only to want.

6 ^f The getting of treasures by a lying tongue *is* a vanity tossed to and fro of them that seek death.

7 The robbery of the wicked shall ^c destroy them ; because they refuse to do judgment.

8 The way of man *is* froward and strange : but *as for* the pure, his work *is* right.

9 ^g *It is* better to dwell in a corner of the housetop, than with ^d a brawling woman in ^e a wide house.

10 ^h The soul of the wicked desireth evil : his neighbour ^f findeth no favour in his eyes.

11 ⁱ When the scorner is punished, the simple is made wise : and when the wise is instructed, he receiveth knowledge.

12 The righteous *man* wisely considereth the house of the wicked : *but God* overthroweth the wicked for *their* wickedness.

13 ^k Whoso stoppeth his ears at the cry of the poor, he also shall cry himself, but shall not be heard.

14 ^l A gift in secret pacifieth anger : and a reward in the bosom strong wrath.

15 *It is* joy to the just to do judgment : ^m but destruction *shall be* to the workers of iniquity.

16 The man that wandereth out of the way of understanding shall remain in the congregation of the dead.

17 He that loveth ⁿ pleasure *shall be* a poor man : he that loveth wine and oil shall not be rich.

18 ^o The wicked *shall be* a ransom for the righteous, and the transgressor for the upright.

19 ^p *It is* better to dwell ^h in the wilderness, than with a contentious and an angry woman.

20 ^q *There is* treasure to be desired and oil in the dwelling of the wise ; but a foolish man spendeth it up.

21 ^r He that followeth after righteousness and mercy findeth life, righteousness, and honour.

22 ^s A wise *man* scaleth the city of the mighty, and casteth down the strength of the confidence thereof.

23 ^t Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue keepeth his soul from troubles.

24 Proud *and* haughty scorner *is* his name, who dealeth ⁱ in proud wrath.

25 ^u The desire of the slothful killeth him ; for his hands refuse to labour.

26 He coveteth greedily all the day long : but the ^v righteous giveth and spareth not.

27 ^x The sacrifice of the wicked *is* abomination : how much more, *when* he bringeth it ^k with a wicked mind ?

28 ^y A false witness shall perish : but the man that heareth speaketh constantly.

29 A wicked man hardeneth his face : but *as for* the upright, he ^m directeth his way.

n Ps. 101. 1. ch. 29. 14. o ch. 15. 31. k Heb. is a purging medicine against evil. CHAP. XXI. a ch. 16. 2. b ch. 24. 12. Luke 16. 15. c 1 Sam. 15. 22. Ps. 50. 8. ch. 15. 8. Isai. 1. 11. & c. Hos. 6. 8. Mic. 6. 7. 8. d ch. 6. 17. a Heb. Haughtiness of eyes. b Or, the light of the wicked. e ch. 10. 4. & 13. 4. f ch. 10. 2. & 13. 11. & 20. 21. 2 Pet. 2. 3. c Heb. saw them, or, dwell with them. g ver. 19. ch. 19. 13. & 25. 24. & 27. 15. d Heb. a woman of contentions. e Heb. an house of society. h James 4. 5. f Heb. is not favoured. i ch. 19. 25. k Matt. 7. 2. & 18. 30. & c. Jam. 2. 13. l ch. 17. 8.

23. & 18. 16. m ch. 10. 29. g Or, sport. n ch. 11. 8. Is. 43. 3. 4. o ver. 9. A Heb. in the land of the desert. p Ps. 112. 3. Matt. 25. 3. 4. q ch. 15. 9. Matt. 5. 6. r Eccles. 9. 14. & c. s ch. 12. 13. & 13. 3. & 18. 21. James 3. 2. i Heb. in the wrath of pride. t ch. 13. 4. u Ps. 37. 26. & 112. 9. x Ps. 50. 9. ch. 15. 8. Isai. 66. 3. Jer. 6. 20. Amos 5. 22. k Heb. in wickedness. y ch. 19. 5. 9. l Heb. A witness of lies. m Or, considereth.

30 ^a *There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the LORD.*

31 ^a *The horse is prepared against the day of battle : but ^b safety is of the LORD.*

CHAP. XXII.

[BEFORE CHRIST 1000.]

A ^a *GOOD name is rather to be chosen than great riches, and ^a loving favour rather than silver and gold.*

2 ^b *The rich and poor meet together : ^c the LORD is the maker of them all.*

3 ^d *A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself : but the simple pass on, and are punished.*

4 ^e *By humility and the fear of the LORD are riches, honour, and life.*

5 ^f *Thorns and snares are in the way of the froward : ^g he that doth keep his soul shall be far from them.*

6 ^h *Train up a child ^d in the way he should go : and when he is old, he will not depart from it.*

7 ⁱ *The rich ruleth over the poor, and the borrower is servant ^e to the lender.*

8 ^k *He that soweth iniquity shall reap vanity : ^f and the rod of his anger shall fail.*

9 ^l *He that hath a bountiful eye shall be blessed ; for he giveth of his bread to the poor.*

10 ^m *Cast out the scorner, and contention shall go out ; yea, strife and reproach shall cease.*

11 ⁿ *He that loveth pureness of heart, ^h for the grace of his lips the king shall be his friend.*

12 *The eyes of the LORD preserve knowledge, and he overthroweth ⁱ the words of the transgressor.*

13 ^o *The slothful man saith, *There is a lion without, I shall be slain in the streets.**

14 ^p *The mouth of strange women is a deep pit : ^q he that is abhorred of the LORD shall fall therein.*

15 Foolishness is bound in the heart of a child ; but ^r the rod of correction shall drive it far from him.

16 He that oppresseth the poor to increase his riches, and he that giveth to the rich, shall surely come to want.

17 Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge.

18 For it is a pleasant thing if thou keep them ^k within thee ; they shall withal be fitted in thy lips.

19 That thy trust may be in the LORD, I have made known to thee this day, ^l even to thee.

20 Have not I written to thee ^s excellent things in counsels and knowledge,

21 ^t That I might make thee know the certainty of the words of truth ; ^u that thou mightest answer the words of truth ^m to them that send unto thee ?

22 ^x Rob not the poor, because he is poor : ^y neither oppress the afflicted in the gate :

23 ^z For the LORD will plead their cause, and spoil the soul of those that spoiled them.

24 Make no friendship with an angry man ; and with a furious man thou shalt not go :

25 Lest thou learn his ways, and get a snare to thy soul.

26 ^a Be not thou *one* of them that strike hands, or of them that are sureties for debts.

27 If thou hast nothing to pay, why should he ^b take away thy bed from under thee ?

28 ^c Remove not the ancient ⁿ landmark, which thy fathers have set.

29 Seest thou a man diligent in his business ? he shall stand before kings ; he shall not stand before ^o mean men.

^z Is. 8. 9. 10. Jer. 9. 23. Acts 5. 39. ^a Ps. 20. 7. & 33. 17. Isai. 31. 1. ^b Ps. 3. 8. ⁿ Or, victory. CHAP. XXII. ^a Eccles. 7. 1. ^a Or, favour is better than, &c. ^b ch. 29. 13. 1 Cor. 12. 21. ^c Job 31. 15. ch. 14. 31. ^d ch. 14. 16. & 27. 12. ^e Ps. 112. 3. Matt. 6. 33. ^f Or, The reward of humility, &c. ^g ch. 15. 19. ^h 1 John 5. 18. ⁱ Eph. 6. 4. 2 Tim. 3. 15. ^j Or, Catechiss. ^k Heb. in his way. ^l Jam. 2. 6. ^m Heb. to the man that lendeth. ⁿ Job 4. 8. Hos. 10. 13. ^o Or, and with the rod of his anger he shall be consumed. ^p 12 Cor. 9. 6. ^q Heb. Good of eye. ^r Gen. 21. 9. 10. Ps. 101. 5. ^s Ps. 101. 6. ch. 16. 13.

^h Or, and hath grace in his lips. ⁱ Or, the matters. ^o ch. 26. 13. ^p ch. 2. 16. & 5. 3. & 7. 5. & 23. 27. ^q Eccles. 7. 26. ^r ch. 13. 24. & 19. 18. & 23. 13, 14. & 29. 15, 17. ^k Heb. in thy belly. ^l Or, trust thou also. ^s ch. 8. 6. ^t Luke 1. 3. 4. ^u 1 Pet. 3. 15. ^m Or, to those that send thee. ^x Ex. 23. 6. Job 31. 16, 21. ^y Zech. 7. 10. Mal. 3. 5. ^z 1 Sam. 24. 12. & 25. 39. Ps. 12. 5. & 35. 1, 10. & 68. 5. & 140. 12. ch. 23. 11. Jer. 51. 36. ^a ch. 6. 1. & 11. 15. ^b ch. 20. 16. ^c Deut. 19. 14. & 27. 17. ch. 23. 10. ⁿ Or, bound. ^o Heb. obscure men.

CHAP. XXIII.

[BEFORE CHRIST 1000.]

WHEN thou sittest to eat with a ruler, consider diligently what *is* before thee :

2 And put a knife to thy throat, if thou *be* a man given to appetite.

3 Be not desirous of his dainties : for they *are* deceitful meat.

4 ^a Labour not to be rich : ^b cease from thine own wisdom.

5 ^a Wilt thou set thine eyes upon that which is not ? for *riches* certainly make themselves wings ; they fly away as an eagle toward heaven.

6 ^e Eat thou not the bread of *him that hath* ^d an evil eye, neither desire thou his dainty meats :

7 For as he thinketh in his heart, so *is* he : Eat and drink, ^e saith he to thee ; but his heart *is* not with thee.

8 The morsel *which* thou hast eaten shalt thou vomit up, and lose thy sweet words.

9 ^f Speak not in the ears of a fool : for he will despise the wisdom of thy words.

10 ^g Remove not the old ^b landmark ; and enter not into the fields of the fatherless :

11 ^b For their redeemer *is* mighty ; he shall plead their cause with thee.

12 Apply thine heart unto instruction, and thine ears to the words of knowledge.

13 ⁱ Withhold not correction from the child : for *if* thou beatest him with the rod, he shall not die.

14 Thou shalt beat him with the rod, and ^k shalt deliver his soul from hell.

15 My son, ^l if thine heart be wise, my heart shall rejoice, ^c even mine.

16 Yea, my reins shall rejoice, when thy lips speak right things.

17 ^m Let not thine heart envy sinners : but ⁿ *be thou* in the fear of the Lord all the day long.

18 ^o For surely there *is* an ^d end ; and thine expectation shall not be cut off.

19 Hear thou, my son, and be wise, and ^p guide thine heart in the way.

20 ^q Be not among winebibbers ; among riotous eaters ^e of flesh :

21 For the drunkard and the glutton shall come to poverty : and ^r drowsiness shall clothe *a man* with rags.

22 ^s Harken unto thy father that begat thee, and despise not thy mother when she *is* old.

23 ^t Buy the truth, and sell *it* not ; *also* wisdom, and instruction, and understanding.

24 ^u The father of the righteous shall greatly rejoice : and he that begetteth a wise *child* shall have joy of him.

25 Thy father and thy mother shall be glad, and she that bare thee shall rejoice.

26 My son, give me thine heart, and let thine eyes observe my ways.

27 ^v For a whore *is* a deep ditch ; and a strange woman *is* a narrow pit.

28 ^w She also lieth in wait ^f as *for* a prey, and increaseth the transgressors among men.

29 ^x Who hath woe ? who hath sorrow ? who hath contentions ? who hath babbling ? who hath wounds without cause ? who ^a hath redness of eyes ?

30 ^b They that tarry long at the wine ; they that go to seek ^c mixed wine.

31 Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his colour in the cup, *when* it moveth itself aright.

32 At the last it biteth like a serpent, and stingeth like ^e an adder.

33 Thine eyes shall behold strange women, and thine heart shall utter perverse things.

34 Yea, thou shalt be as he that lieth down ^b in the midst of the sea, or as he that lieth upon the top of a mast.

35 ^d They have stricken me, *shalt thou*

CHAP. XXIII. a ch. 28. 20. 1 Tim. 6. 9. 10. b ch. 3. 5. Rom. 12. 16. c Heb. *Wilt thou cause thine eyes to fly upon.* d Ps. 141. 4. e Ps. 12. 2. f ch. 9. 8. Matt. 7. 6. g Deut. 19. 14. & 27. 17. ch. 22. 28. h Or, *bound.* i Job 31. 21. ch. 22. 23. j ch. 13. 24. & 19. 18. & 22. 15. & 29. 15. 17. k 1 Cor. 5. 5. l ver. 24. 25. ch. 29. 3. m Or, *even I will rejoice.* n Ps. 37. 1. & 73. 3. ch. 3. 31. & 24. 1. o Ps. 37. 37. ch. 24. 14. Luke 16. 25. d Or, *reward.* p ch. 4. 23. q Isai. 5.

22. Matt. 24. 49. Luke 21. 34. Rom. 13. 13. Ephes. 5. 18. e Heb. *of their flesh.* r ch. 19. 15. s ch. 1. 8. & 30. 17. Ephes. 6. 1. 2. t ch. 4. 5. 7. Matt. 13. 44. u ch. 10. 1. & 15. 20. ver. 15. x ch. 22. 14. y ch. 7. 12. Eccles. 7. 26. f Or, *as a robber.* z Isai. 5. 11. 22. a Gen. 49. 12. b ch. 20. 1. Ephes. 5. 18. c Ps. 75. 8. ch. 9. 2. g Or, *a cockatrice.* h Heb. *in the heart of the sea.* d Jer. 5. 3. ch. 27. 22.

say, and I was not sick; they have beaten me, and I felt it not: when shall I awake? I will seek it yet again.

CHAP. XXIV.

[BEFORE CHRIST 1000.]

BE not thou ^a envious against evil men, ^b neither desire to be with them.

2 ^c For their heart studieth destruction, and their lips talk of mischief.

3 Through wisdom is an house builded; and by understanding it is established:

4 And by knowledge shall the chambers be filled with all precious and pleasant riches.

5 ^d A wise man ^e is strong; yea, a man of knowledge ^b increaseth strength.

6 ^f For by wise counsel thou shalt make thy war: and in multitude of counsellors *there is safety.*

7 ^g Wisdom *is* too high for a fool: he openeth not his mouth in the gate.

8 He that ^h deviseth to do evil shall be called a mischievous person.

9 The thought of foolishness *is* sin: and the scorner *is* an abomination to men.

10 *If* thou faint in the day of adversity, thy strength *is* ⁱ small.

11 ^j If thou forbear to deliver *them that are* drawn unto death, and *those that are* ready to be slain;

12 If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not ^k he that pondereth the heart consider *it*? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth *not* he know *it*? and shall *not* he render to *every* man ^l according to his works?

13 My son, ^m eat thou honey, because *it is* good; and the honeycomb, *which is* sweet ⁿ to thy taste:

14 ^o So *shall* the knowledge of wisdom *be* unto thy soul: when thou hast found *it*, ^p then there shall be a reward, and thy expectation shall not be cut off.

15 ^q Lay not wait, O wicked *man*, against

the dwelling of the righteous; spoil not his resting place:

16 ^r For a just *man* falleth seven times, and riseth up again: ^s but the wicked shall fall into mischief.

17 ^t Rejoice not when thine enemy falleth, and let not thine heart be glad when he stumbleth:

18 Lest the LORD see *it*, and ^u it displease him, and he turn away his wrath from him.

19 ^v Fret not thyself because of evil *men*, neither be thou envious at the wicked;

20 For ^w there shall be no reward to the evil *man*; ^x the ^y candle of the wicked shall be put out.

21 My son, ^z fear thou the LORD and the king: *and* meddle not with ^{aa} them that are given to change:

22 For their calamity shall rise suddenly; and who knoweth the ruin of them both?

23 These *things* also *belong* to the wise. ^{ab} *It is* not good to have respect of persons in judgment.

24 ^{ac} He that saith unto the wicked, Thou *art* righteous; him shall the people curse, nations shall abhor him:

25 But to them that rebuke *him* shall be delight, and ^{ad} a good blessing shall come upon them.

26 *Every man* shall kiss *his* lips ^{ae} that giveth a right answer.

27 ^{af} Prepare thy work without, and make it fit for thyself in the field; and afterwards build thine house.

28 ^{ag} Be not a witness against thy neighbour without cause; and deceive *not* with thy lips.

29 ^{ah} Say not, I will do so to him as he hath done to me: I will render to the man according to his work.

30 I went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyard of the man void of understanding;

ⁱ Heb. *I knew it not.* ^e Ephes. 4. 19. ^f See Deut. 29. 19. Isai. 56. 12. CHAP. XXIV. ^a Ps. 37. 1. &c. & 73. 3. ch. 3. 31. & 23. 17. ver. 19. ^b Prov. 1. 15. c Ps. 10. 7. ^d ch. 21. 22. Eccles. 9. 15. ^e Heb. *is in strength.* ^b Heb. *strengtheneth might.* ^o ch. 11. 14. & 15. 22. & 20. 18. Luke 14. 31. ^f Ps. 10. 5. ch. 14. 6. ^g Rom. 1. 30. ^c Heb. *narrow.* ^h Ps. 62. 4. Isai. 58. 6. 7. 1 John 3. 16. ⁱ ch. 21. 2. ^k Job 34. 11. Ps. 62. 12. Jer. 32. 19. Rom. 2. 6. Rev. 2. 23. & 22. 12. ^l Cant. 5. 1. ^d Heb. *upon thy palate.* ^m Ps. 19. 10. & 119. 103. ⁿ ch. 23. 18. ^o Ps. 10. 9. 10. ^p Job 5.

19. Ps. 34. 19. & 37. 24. Mic. 7. 8. ^q Esth. 7. 10. Amos 5. 2. & 8. 14. Rev. 18. 21. ^r Job 31. 29. Ps. 35. 15. 19. ch. 17. 5. Obad. 12. ^e Heb. *it be evil in his eyes.* ^s Ps. 37. 1. & 73. 3. ch. 23. 17. ver. 1. ^f Or, *Keep not company with the wicked.* ^t Ps. 11. 6. ^u Job 18. 5. 6. & 21. 17. ch. 13. 9. & 20. 20. ^g Or, *lamp.* ^x Rom. 13. 7. 1 Pet. 2. 17. ^h Heb. *changers.* ^y Lev. 19. 15. Deut. 1. 17. & 16. 19. ch. 18. 5. & 28. 21. John 7. 24. ^z ch. 17. 15. Isai. 5. 23. ⁱ Heb. *a blessing of good.* ^k Heb. *that answereth right words.* ^a 1 Kings 5. 17. 18. Luke 14. 28. ^b Ephes. 4. 25. ^c ch. 20. 22. Matt. 5. 39. 41. Rom. 12. 17. 19. 765

31 And, lo, ^ait was all grown over with thorns, *and* nettles had covered the face thereof, and the stone wall thereof was broken down.

32 Then I saw, *and* ¹considered *it* well: I looked upon *it*, *and* received instruction.

33 ^eYet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep:

34 So shall thy poverty come *as* one that travelleth; and thy want *as* ^man armed man.

CHAP. XXV.

1 *Observations about kings, 8 and about avoiding causes of quarrels, and sundry causes thereof.* [BEFORE CHRIST 700.]

^a **T**HESE *are* also proverbs of Solomon, which the men of Hezekiah king of Judah copied out.

2 ^b*It is* the glory of God to conceal a thing: but the honour of kings *is* ^eto search out a matter.

3 The heaven for height, and the earth for depth, and the heart of kings ^a*is* unsearchable.

4 ^dTake away the dross from the silver, and there shall come forth a vessel for the finer.

5 ^eTake away the wicked *from* before the king, and ^fhis throne shall be established in righteousness.

6 ^bPut not forth thyself in the presence of the king, and stand not in the place of great *men*:

7 ^gFor better *it is* that it be said unto thee, Come up hither; than that thou shouldest be put lower in the presence of the prince whom thine eyes have seen.

8 ^hGo not forth hastily to strive, lest *thou know not* what to do in the end thereof, when thy neighbour hath put thee to shame.

9 ⁱDebate thy cause with thy neighbour *himself*; and ^ediscover not a secret to another:

10 Lest he that heareth *it* put thee to shame, and thine infamy turn not away.

11 ^kA word ^dfitly spoken *is like* apples of gold in pictures of silver.

12 *As* an earring of gold, and an ornament of fine gold, *so is* a wise reprovcr upon an obedient ear.

13 ¹As the cold of snow in the time of harvest, *so is* a faithful messenger to them that send him: for he refresheth the soul of his masters.

14 ^mWhoso boasteth himself ^eof a false gift *is like* ⁿclouds and wind without rain.

15 ^oBy long forbearing is a prince persuaded, and a soft tongue breaketh the bone.

16 ^pHast thou found honey? eat so much as is sufficient for thee, lest thou be filled therewith, and vomit it.

17 ^fWithdraw thy foot from thy neighbour's house; lest he be ^sweary of thee, and *so* hate thee.

18 ^aA man that beareth false witness against his neighbour *is* a maul, and a sword, and a sharp arrow.

19 Confidence in an unfaithful man in time of trouble *is like* a broken tooth, and a foot out of joint.

20 *As* he that taketh away a garment in cold weather, *and as* vinegar upon nitre, *so is* he that ^rsingeth songs to an heavy heart.

21 ^sIf thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat; and if he be thirsty, give him water to drink:

22 For thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his head, ^tand the Lord shall reward thee.

23 ^u^hThe north wind driveth away rain: *so doth* an angry countenance ^xa backbiting tongue.

24 ^v*It is* better to dwell in the corner of the housetop, than with a brawling woman and in a wide house.

25 *As* cold waters to a thirsty soul, *so is* good news from a far country.

26 A righteous man falling down before

d Gen. 3. 18. i Heb. set my heart. e ch. 6. 9. &c. m Heb. a man of shield. CHAP. XXV. a 1 Kings 4. 32. b Dent. 29. 29. Rom. 11. 33. c Job 29. 16. e Heb. there is no searching. d 2 Tim. 2. 21. e ch. 20. 8. f ch. 16. 12. & 29. 14. b Heb. Set not out thy glory. g Luke 14. 8, 9, 10. h ch. 17. 14. Matt. 5. 25. i Matt. 5. 25. & 18. 15. c Or, discover not the secret of another. k ch. 15. 23. Isai. 50. 4. d Heb. spoken upon his wheels. l ch. 13. 17. m ch. 20. 6. e Heb. in a gift of falsehood.

n Jude 12. o Gen. 32. 4. &c. 1 Sam. 25. 24. &c. ch. 15. 1. & 16. 14. p ver. 27. f Or, Let thy foot be seldom in thy neighbour's house. g Heb. full of thee. q Ps. 57. 4. & 120. 3. 4. ch. 12. 18. r Dan. 6. 18. Rom. 12. 15. s Ex. 23. 4, 5. Matt. 5. 44. Rom. 12. 20. t 2 Sam. 16. 12. u Job 37. 22. h Or, The north wind bringeth forth rain: so doth a backbiting tongue an angry countenance. x Ps. 101. 5. y ch. 19. 13. & 21. 9, 19.

the wicked *is as* a troubled fountain, and a corrupt spring.

27 ^a *It is not good to eat much honey : so for men ^a to search their own glory is not glory.*

28 ^b *He that hath no rule over his own spirit is like a city that is broken down, and without walls.*

CHAP. XXVI.

1 *Observations about fools, 13 about sluggards, 17 and about contentious busybodies. [BEFORE CHRIST 700.]*

A S snow in summer, ^a and as rain in harvest, so honour is not seemly for a fool.

2 As the bird by wandering, as the swallow by flying, so ^b the curse causeless shall not come.

3 ^c A whip for the horse, a bridle for the ass, and a rod for the fool's back.

4 Answer not a fool according to his folly, lest thou also be like unto him.

5 ^d Answer a fool according to his folly, lest he be wise in ^a his own conceit.

6 He that sendeth a message by the hand of a fool cutteth off the feet, and drinketh ^b damage.

7 The legs of the lame ^c are not equal : so *is* a parable in the mouth of fools.

8 ^d As he that bindeth a stone in a sling, so *is* he that giveth honour to a fool.

9 As a thorn goeth up into the hand of a drunkard, so *is* a parable in the mouth of fools.

10 ^e The great *God* that formed all *things* both rewardeth the fool, and rewardeth transgressors.

11 ^f As a dog returneth to his vomit, ^f so a fool ^f returneth to his folly.

12 ^g Seest thou a man wise in his own conceit ? *there is* more hope of a fool than of him.

13 ^h The slothful *man* saith, *There is* a lion in the way ; a lion *is* in the streets.

14 As the door turneth upon his hinges, so *doth* the slothful upon his bed.

15 ⁱ The slothful hideth his hand in *his* bosom ; ^g it grieveth him to bring it again to his mouth.

16 The sluggard *is* wiser in his own conceit than seven men that can render a reason.

17 He that passeth by, and ^h meddleth with strife *belonging* not to him, *is like* one that taketh a dog by the ears.

18 As a mad *man* who casteth ⁱ firebrands, arrows, and death,

19 So *is* the man *that* deceiveth his neighbour, and saith, ^k Am not I in sport ?

20 ^k Where no wood is, *there* the fire goeth out : so ^l where *there is* no ^l talebearer, the strife ^m ceaseth.

21 ^m As coals *are* to burning coals, and wood to fire ; so *is* a contentious man to kindle strife.

22 ⁿ The words of a talebearer *are* as wounds, and they go down into the ⁿ innermost parts of the belly.

23 Burning lips and a wicked heart *are like* a potsherd covered with silver dross.

24 He that hateth ^o dissembleth with his lips, and layeth up deceit within him ;

25 ^o When he ^o speaketh fair, believe him not : for *there are* seven abominations in his heart.

26 ^q *Whose* hatred is covered by deceit, his wickedness shall be shewed before the *whole* congregation.

27 ^p Whoso diggeth a pit shall fall therein : and he that rolleth a stone, it will return upon him.

28 A lying tongue hateth *those that are* afflicted by it ; and a flattering mouth worketh ruin.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 *Observations of selflove, 5 of true love, 11 of care to avoid offences, 23 and of the household care. [BEFORE CHRIST 700.]*

BOAST ^a not thyself of ^a to morrow ; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth.

^z ver. 16. ^a ch. 27. 2. ^b ch. 16. 32. CHAP. XXVI. ^a 1 Sam. 12. 17. ^b Num. 23. 8. Deut. 23. 5. ^c Ps. 32. 9. ch. 10. 13. ^d Matt. 16. 1-4. & 21. 24-27. ^e Heb. his own eyes. ^f Or, violence. ^g Heb. are lifted up. ^h Or, as he that putteth a precious stone in an heap of stones. ⁱ Or, A great man grieveth all, and he hireth the fool, he hireth also transgressors. ^j 2 Pet. 2. 22. ^k Ex. 8. 15. ^l Heb. iterateth his folly. ^m ch. 29. 20. Luke 18. 11. Rom. 12. 16. Rev. 3. 17.

h ch. 22. 13. ⁱ ch. 19. 24. ^g Or, he is weary. ^h Or, is enraged. ⁱ Heb. flames or, sparks. ^k Eph. 5. 4. ^l Heb. Without wood. ^l ch. 22. 10. ^l Or, whisperer. ^m Heb. is silent. ^m ch. 15. 18. & 29. 22. ⁿ ch. 18. 8. ⁿ Heb. chambers. ^o Or, is known. ^o Ps. 28. 3. Jer. 9. 8. ^p Heb. maketh his voice gracious. ^q Or, Hatred is covered in secret. ^p Ps. 7. 15. 18. & 9. 15. & 10. 2. & 57. 6. ch. 28. 10. Eccles. 10. 8. CHAP. XXVII. ^a Luke 12. 19. 20. James 4. 13, &c. ^a Heb. to morrow day.

2 ^b Let another man praise thee, and not thine own mouth; a stranger, and not thine own lips.

3 A stone *is* ^b heavy, and the sand weighty; but a fool's wrath *is* heavier than them both.

4 ^c Wrath *is* cruel, and anger *is* outrageous; but ^e who *is* able to stand before ^d envy?

5 ^d Open rebuke *is* better than secret love.

6 ^e Faithful *are* the wounds of a friend; but the kisses of an enemy *are* ^e deceitful.

7 The full soul ^f loatheth an honeycomb; but ^f to the hungry soul every bitter thing *is* sweet.

8 As a bird that wandereth from her nest, so *is* a man that wandereth from his place.

9 Ointment and perfume rejoice the heart: so *doth* the sweetness of a man's friend ^e by hearty counsel.

10 Thine own friend, and thy father's friend, forsake not; neither go into thy brother's house in the day of thy calamity: *for* ^e better *is* a neighbour *that is* near than a brother far off.

11 ^h My son, be wise, and make my heart glad, ⁱ that I may answer him that reproacheth me.

12 ^k A prudent *man* foreseeth the evil, *and* hideth himself; *but* the simple pass on, *and* are punished.

13 ^l Take his garment that is surety for a stranger, and take a pledge of him for a strange woman.

14 He that blesseth his friend with a loud voice, rising early in the morning, it shall be counted a curse to him.

15 ^m A continual dropping in a very rainy day and a contentious woman *are* alike.

16 Whosoever hideth her hideth the wind, and the ointment of his right hand, *which* bewrayeth *itself*.

17 Iron sharpeneth iron; so a man sharpeneth the countenance of his friend.

18 ⁿ Whoso keepeth the fig tree shall eat the fruit thereof: so he that waiteth on his master shall be honoured.

19 As in water face *answereth* to face, so the heart of man to man.

20 ^o Hell and destruction *are* ^h never full; so ^p the eyes of man *are* never satisfied.

21 ^q As the fining pot for silver, and the furnace for gold; so *is* a man to his praise.

22 ^r Though thou shouldest bray a fool in a mortar among wheat with a pestle, *yet* will not his foolishness depart from him.

23 Be thou diligent to know the state of thy flocks, *and* ⁱ look well to thy herds.

24 For ^k riches *are* not for ever: and doth the crown *endure* ⁱ to every generation?

25 ^s The hay appeareth, and the tender grass sheweth itself, and herbs of the mountains *are* gathered.

26 The lambs *are* for thy clothing, and the goats *are* the price of the field.

27 And *thou shalt have* goats' milk enough for thy food, for the food of thy household, and *for* the ^m maintenance for thy maidens.

CHAP. XXVIII.

General observations of impiety and religious integrity. [BEFORE CHRIST 700.]

THE ^a wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous *are* bold as a lion.

2 For the transgression of a land many *are* the princes thereof: but ^a by a man of understanding *and* knowledge the state *thereof* shall be prolonged.

3 ^b A poor man that oppresseth the poor *is like* a sweeping rain ^b which leaveth no food.

4 ^c They that forsake the law praise the wicked: ^d but such *as* keep the law *con-*
tend with them.

^b ch. 25. 27. ^d Heb. heaviness. ^c Heb. Wrath is cruelty, and anger an overflowing. ^e 1 John 3. 12. ^d Or, jealousy. ch. 6. 34. ^d ch. 28. 23. Gal. 2. 14. ^e Ps. 141. 5. ^e Or, earnest, or, frequent. ^f Heb. treadeth under foot. ^f Job 6. 7. ^g Heb. from the counsel of the soul. ^g ch. 17. 17. & 18. 24. See ch. 19. 7. ^h ch. 10. 1. & 23. 15, 24. ⁱ Ps. 127. 5. ^k ch. 22. 3. ^l See Ex. 22. 26. ch. 20. 16. ^m ch. 19. 13. ⁿ 1 Cor. 9. 7, 13. ^o ch. 30. 16. Hab. 2. 5. ^k Heb. not. ^p Eccles. 1. 8. & 6. 7. ^q ch. 17. 3. ^r Isai. 1.

5. Jer. 5. 3. ch. 23. 35. ⁱ Heb. set thy heart. ^k Heb. strength. ^l Heb. to generation and generation. ^s Ps. 104. 14. ^m Heb. life. CHAP. XXVIII. ^a Lev. 26. 17, 36. Ps. 53. 5. ^a Or, by men of understanding and wisdom shall they likewise be prolonged. ^b Matt. 18. 28. ^b Heb. without food. ^c Ps. 10. 3. & 49. 18. Rom. 1. 32. ^d 1 Kings 18. 18, 21. Matt. 3. 7. & 14. 4. Eph. 5. 11.

5 ° Evil men understand not judgment : but ^f they that seek the LORD understand all *things*.

6 ° Better *is* the poor that walketh in his uprightness, than *he that is* perverse in his ways, though he *be* rich.

7 ^h Whoso keepeth the law *is* a wise son : but he that ^e is a companion of riotous *men* shameth his father.

8 ⁱ He that by usury and ^d unjust gain increaseth his substance, he shall gather it for him that will pity the poor.

9 ^k He that turneth away his ear from hearing the law, ^l even his prayer *shall be* abomination.

10 ^m Whoso causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way, he shall fall himself into his own pit : ⁿ but the upright shall have good *things* in possession.

11 The rich man *is* wise ^e in his own conceit ; but the poor that hath understanding searcheth him out.

12 ° When righteous *men* do rejoice, *there is* great glory : but when the wicked rise, a man is ^f hidden.

13 ^p He that covereth his sins shall not prosper : but whoso confesseth and forsaketh *them* shall have mercy.

14 Happy *is* the man ^a that feareth alway : ^r but he that hardeneth his heart shall fall into mischief.

15 ^s As a roaring lion, and a ranging bear ; *so is* a wicked ruler over the poor people.

16 The prince that wanteth understanding *is* also a great oppressor : *but* he that hateth covetousness shall prolong *his* days.

17 ^u A man that doeth violence to the blood of *any* person shall flee to the pit ; let no man stay him.

18 ^x Whoso walketh uprightly shall be saved : but ^y *he that is* perverse in his ways shall fall at once.

19 ^z He that tilleth his land shall have

plenty of bread : but he that followeth after vain *persons* shall have poverty enough.

20 A faithful man shall abound with blessings : ^a but he that maketh haste to be rich shall not be ^e innocent.

21 ^b To have respect of persons *is* not good : for ^c for a piece of bread *that* man will transgress.

22 ^d He that hasteth to be rich *hath* an evil eye, and considereth not that poverty shall come upon him.

23 ^e He that rebuketh a man afterwards shall find more favour than he that flattereth with the tongue.

24 Whoso robbeth his father or his mother, and saith, *It is* no transgression ; the same ^f *is* the companion of ⁱ a destroyer.

25 ^g He that is of a proud heart stirreth up strife : ^h but he that putteth his trust in the LORD shall be made fat.

26 He that trusteth in his own heart is a fool : but whoso walketh wisely, he shall be delivered.

27 ⁱ He that giveth unto the poor shall not lack : but he that hideth his eyes shall have many a curse.

28 ^k When the wicked rise, ^l men hide themselves : but when they perish, the righteous increase.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 Observations of publick government, 15 and of private. 22 Of anger, pride, thievery, cowardice, and corruption. [BEFORE CHRIST 700]

^a **H**E, that being often reprov'd hardeneth *his* neck, shall suddenly be destroyed, and that without remedy.

2 ^b When the righteous are ^b in authority, the people rejoice : but when the wicked beareth rule, ^c the people mourn.

3 ^d Whoso loveth wisdom rejoiceth his father : ^e but he that keepeth company with harlots spendeth *his* substance.

4 The king by judgment establisheth the land : but ^c he that receiveth gifts overthroweth it.

^e Ps. 92. 6. ^f John 7. 17. ¹ Cor. 2. 15. ¹ John 2. 20, 27. ^g ch. 19. 1. ver. 18. ^h ch. 29. 3. ^c Or, feedeth gluttons. ⁱ Job 27. 16, 17. ch. 13. 22. Eccles. 2. 26. ^d Heb. by increase. ^k Zech. 7. 11. ¹ Ps. 66. 18. & 109. 7. ch. 15. 8. ^m ch. 26. 27. ⁿ Matt. 6. 33. ^e Heb. in his eyes. ^{over} 28. ch. 11. 10. & 29. 2. Ecclos. 10. 6. ^f Or, sought for. ^p Ps. 32. 3, 5. ¹ John 1. 8, 9, 10. ^q Ps. 16. 8. ch. 23. 17. ^r Rom. 2. 5. & 11. 20. ^s 1 Pet. 5. 8. ^t Ex. 1. 14, 16, 22. Matt. 2. 16. ^u Gen. 9. 6. Ex. 21. 14. ^x ch. 10. 9, 25. ^y ver. 6. ^z ch. 12. 11. ^a ch. 13. 11. & 20. 21. & 23. 4. ver. 22. ¹ Tim. 6. 9. ^g Or, unpunished. ^b ch. 18. 5. & 24. 23. ^c Ezek. 13. 19. ^h Or, He that hath an evil eye

hasteth to be rich. ^d ver. 20. ^e ch. 27. 5, 6. ^f ch. 18. 9. ⁱ Heb. a man destroying. ^g ch. 13. 10. ^h 1 Tim. 6. 6. ⁱ Deut. 15. 7, & c. ch. 19. 17. & 22. 9. ^k ver. 12. ch. 29. 2. ¹ Job 24. 4.

CHAP. XXIX. ^a Heb. A man of reproofs. ^a 1 Sam. 2. 25. ² Chron. 36. 16. ch. 1. 24—27. ^b Esth. 8. 15. ch. 11. 10. & 28. 12, 28. ^b Or, increased. ^c Esth. 3. 15. ^d ch. 10. 1. & 15. 20. & 27. 11. ^e ch. 5. 9, 10. & 6. 26. & 28. 7. Luke 15. 13, 30. ^c Heb. a man of oblations.

5 A man that flattereth his neighbour spreadeth a net for his feet.

6 In the transgression of an evil man *there is* a snare: but the righteous doth sing and rejoice.

7 ^f The righteous considereth the cause of the poor: *but* the wicked regardeth not to know *it*.

8 ^g Scornful men ^d bring a city into a snare: but wise *men* ^h turn away wrath.

9 *If* a wise man contendeth with a foolish man, ⁱ whether he rage or laugh, *there is* no rest.

10 ^{e k} The bloodthirsty hate the upright: but the just seek his soul.

11 A ^l fool uttereth all his mind: but a wise *man* keepeth it in till afterwards.

12 If a ruler hearken to lies, all his servants *are* wicked.

13 The poor and ^f the deceitful man ^m meet together: ⁿ the LORD lighteneth both their eyes.

14 ^o The king that ^p faithfully judgeth the poor, his throne shall be established for ever.

15 ^a The rod and reproof give wisdom: but ^r a child left *to himself* bringeth his mother to shame.

16 When the wicked are multiplied, transgression increaseth: ^a but the righteous shall see their fall.

17 ^t Correct thy son, and he shall give thee rest; yea, he shall give delight unto thy soul.

18 ^u Where *there is* no vision, the people ^e perish: but ^x he that keepeth the law, happy *is* he.

19 A servant will not be corrected by words: for though he understand he will not answer.

20 Seest thou a man *that is* hasty ^h in his words? ^y *there is* more hope of a fool than of him.

21 He that delicately bringeth up his

servant from a child shall have him become *his* son at the length.

22 ^z An angry man stirreth up strife, and a furious man aboundeth in transgression.

23 ^a A man's pride shall bring him low: but honour shall uphold the humble in spirit.

24 Whoso is partner with a thief hateth his own soul: ^b he heareth cursing, and bewrayeth *it* not.

25 ^c The fear of man bringeth a snare: but whoso putteth his trust in the LORD ⁱ shall be safe.

26 ^d Many seek ^k the ruler's favour; but *every* man's judgment *cometh* from the LORD.

27 An unjust man *is* an abomination to the just: and *he that is* upright in the way *is* abomination to the wicked.

CHAP. XXX.

1 *Agur's confession of his faith.* 7 *The two points of his prayer.* 10 *The meanest are not to be wronged.* 11 *Four wicked generations.* 15 *Four things insatiable.* 17 *Parents are not to be despised.* 18 *Four things hard to be known.* 21 *Four things intolerable.* 24 *Four things exceeding wise.* 29 *Four things stately.* 32 *Wrath is to be prevented.* [BEFORE CHRIST 700.]

THE words of Agur the son of Jakeh, *Even* ^a the prophecy: the man spake unto Ithiel, even unto Ithiel and Ucal,

2 ^b Surely *I am* more brutish than *any* man, and have not the understanding of a man.

3 *I* neither learned wisdom, nor ^a have the knowledge of the holy.

4 ^c Who hath ascended up into heaven, or descended? ^d who hath gathered the wind in his fists? who hath bound the waters in a garment? who hath established all the ends of the earth? what *is* his name, and what *is* his son's name, if thou canst tell?

5 ^e Every word of God *is* ^b pure: ^f he *is* a shield unto them that put their trust in him.

6 ^g Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.

^f Job 29. 16. & 31. 13. Ps. 41. 1. ^g ch. 11. 11. ^d Or, set a city on fire. ^h Ezek. 22. 30. ⁱ Matt. 11. 17. ^z Heb. Men of blood. ^k Gen. 4. 5. 8. ^l John 3. 12. ¹ Judg. 16. 17. ^m ch. 12. 16. & 14. 33. ^f Or, the usurer. ⁿ ch. 22. 2. ^o Matt. 5. 45. ^p Ps. 72. 2. 4. 13. 14. ^q ver. 17. ^r ch. 10. 1. & 17. 21. 25. ^s Ps. 37. 36. & 58. 10. & 91. 8. & 92. 11. ^t ch. 13. 24. & 19. 18. & 22. 15. & 23. 13. 14. ^u 1 Sam. 3. 1. Amos 8. 11. 12. ^v Or, is made naked. ^x John 13. 17. James 1. 25. ^y ch. 26. 12. ^z ch. 15. 18. & 26. 21. ^a Job 22. 29. ^b ch. 15. 33. &

18. 12. Isai. 66. 2. Dan. 4. 30. 31. &c. Matt. 23. 12. Luke 14. 11. & 18. 14. Acts 12. 23. James 4. 6. 10. 1 Pet. 5. 5. ^b Lev. 5. 1. ^c Gen. 12. 12. & 20. 2. 11. ^d Heb. shall be set on high. ^e See Ps. 20. 9. ch. 19. 6. ^f Heb. the face of a ruler. CHAP. XXX. ^a ch. 31. 1. ^b Ps. 73. 22. ^c Heb. know. ^d John 3. 13. ^e Job 38. 4. &c. Ps. 104. 3. &c. Isai. 40. 12. &c. ^f Ps. 12. 6. & 18. 30. & 19. 8. & 119. 140. ^g Heb. purified. ^h Ps. 18. 30. & 84. 11. & 115. 9. 10. 11. ⁱ Deut. 4. 2. & 12. 32. Rev. 22. 18. 19.

7 Two *things* have I required of thee ;
 'deny me *them* not before I die :

8 Remove far from me vanity and lies :
 give me neither poverty nor riches ; ^h feed
 me with food ^d convenient for me :

9 ⁱ Lest I be full, and 'deny *thee*, and
 say, Who is the Lord ? or lest I be poor,
 and steal, and take the name of my God
in vain.

10 ^f Accuse not a servant unto his mas-
 ter, lest he curse thee, and thou be found
 guilty.

11 *There is* a generation *that* curseth
 their father, and doth not bless their mother.

12 *There is* a generation ^k *that are* pure
 in their own eyes, and *yet* is not washed
 from their filthiness.

13 *There is* a generation, O how ^l lofty
 are their eyes ! and their eyelids are lifted
 up.

14 ^m *There is* a generation, whose teeth
are as swords, and their jaw teeth *as* knives,
ⁿ to devour the poor from off the earth, and
 the needy from *among* men.

15 The horseleach hath two daughters,
crying, Give, give. There are three *things*
that are never satisfied, *yea*, four *things*
 say not, ^g *It is* enough :

16 ^o The grave ; and the barren womb ;
 the earth *that* is not filled with water ; and
 the fire *that* saith not, *It is* enough.

17 ^p The eye *that* mocketh at *his* father,
 and despiseth to obey *his* mother, the ra-
 vens of ^h the valley shall pick it out, and
 the young eagles shall eat it.

18 There be three *things which* are too
 wonderful for me, *yea*, four which I know
 not :

19 The way of an eagle in the air ; the
 way of a serpent upon a rock ; the way of
 a ship in the ⁱ midst of the sea ; and the
 way of a man with a maid.

20 *Such is* the way of an adulterous
 woman ; she eateth, and wipeth her mouth,
 and saith, I have done no wickedness.

21 For three *things* the earth is disqui-
 eted, and for four *which* it cannot bear :

22 ^a For a servant when he reigneth ;
 and a fool when he is filled with meat ;

23 For an odious *woman* when she is
 married ; and an handmaid that is heir to
 her mistress.

24 There be four *things which are* little
 upon the earth, but they *are* ^k exceeding
 wise :

25 ^r The ants *are* a people not strong,
 yet they prepare their meat in the sum-
 mer ;

26 ^s The conies *are but* a feeble folk,
 yet make they their houses in the rocks ;

27 The locusts have no king, yet go they
 forth all of them ^t by bands ;

28 The spider taketh hold with her
 hands, and is in kings' palaces.

29 There be three *things* which go well,
 yea, four are comely in going :

30 A lion *which is* strongest among
 beasts, and turneth not away for any ;

31 A ^m greyhound ; an he goat also ;
 and a king, against whom *there is* no ris-
 ing up.

32 If thou hast done foolishly in lifting
 up thyself, or if thou hast thought evil,
^t *lay* thine hand upon thy mouth.

33 Surely the churning of milk bringeth
 forth butter, and the wringing of the nose
 bringeth forth blood : so the forcing of
 wrath bringeth forth strife.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 *Lemuel's lesson of chastity and temperance.* 6 *The afflicted
 are to be comforted and defended.* 10 *The praise and pro-
 perties of a good wife.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1015.]

THE words of king Lemuel, ^a the pro-
 phecy that his mother taught him.

2 What, my son ? and what, ^b the son
 of my womb ? and what, the son of my
 vows ?

3 ^c Give not thy strength unto women,
 nor thy ways ^d to that which destroyeth
 kings.

4 ^e *It is* not for kings, O Lemuel, *it*

^e Heb. withhold not from me. ^h Matt. 6. 11. ^d Heb. of my allowance. ⁱ Deut. 8.
 12, 14, 17. & 31. 20. & 32. 15. Neh. 9. 25, 26. Job 31. 24, 25, 28. Hos. 13. 6. ^e Heb.
 belie thee. ^f Heb. Hurt not with thy tongue. ^k Luke 18. 11. ^l Ps. 131. 1. ch. 6. 17.
 m Job 29. 17. ^g Ps. 52. 2. & 57. 4. ch. 12. 18. ⁿ Ps. 14. 4. Amos 8. 4. ^g Heb. Wealth.
 o ch. 27. 20. ^h Job. 2. 5. ^p Gen. 9. 22. Lev. 20. 9. ch. 20. 20. & 23. 22. ^h Or, the brook.

ⁱ Heb. heart. ^q ch. 19. 10. Eccles. 10. 7. ^k Heb. wise, made wise. ^r ch. 6. 6. &c.
^s Ps. 104. 18. ^t Heb. gathered together. ^m Or, horse. ⁿ Heb. girl in the loins. ^t Job
 21. 5. & 40. 4. Eccles. 8. 3. Mic. 7. 16.
 CHAP. XXXI. a ch. 30. 1. b Isai. 49. 15. c ch. 5. 9 d Deut. 17. 17. Neh. 13.
 26. ch. 7. 26. Hos. 4. 11. e Eccles. 10. 17.

is not for kings to drink wine; nor for princes strong drink:

5 ^f Lest they drink, and forget the law, and ^a pervert the judgment ^b of any of the afflicted.

6 ^g Give strong drink unto him that is ready to perish, and wine unto those that be ^c of heavy hearts.

7 Let him drink, and forget his poverty, and remember his misery no more.

8 ^h Open thy mouth for the dumb ⁱ in the cause of all ^d such as are appointed to destruction.

9 Open thy mouth, ^k judge righteously, and ^l plead the cause of the poor and needy.

10 ¶ ^m Who can find a virtuous woman? for her price *is* far above rubies.

11 The heart of her husband doth safely trust in her, so that he shall have no need of spoil.

12 She will do him good and not evil all the days of her life.

13 She seeketh wool, and flax, and worketh willingly with her hands.

14 She is like the merchants' ships; she bringeth her food from afar.

15 ⁿ She riseth also while it is yet night, and ^o giveth meat to her household, and a portion to her maidens.

16 She considereth a field, and ^e buyeth it: with the fruit of her hands she planteth a vineyard.

17 She girdeth her loins with strength, and strengtheneth her arms.

18 ^f She perceiveth that her merchan-

dise *is* good: her candle goeth not out by night.

19 She layeth her hands to the spindle, and her hands hold the distaff.

20 ^g ^p She stretcheth out her hand to the poor; yea, she reacheth forth her hands to the needy.

21 She is not afraid of the snow for her household: for all her household *are* clothed with ^h scarlet.

22 She maketh herself coverings of tapestry; her clothing *is* silk and purple.

23 ^a Her husband is known in the gates, when he sitteth among the elders of the land.

24 She maketh fine linen, and selleth *it*; and delivereth girdles unto the merchant.

25 Strength and honour *are* her clothing; and she shall rejoice in time to come.

26 She openeth her mouth with wisdom; and in her tongue *is* the law of kindness.

27 She looketh well to the ways of her household, and eateth not the bread of idleness.

28 Her children arise up, and call her blessed; her husband *also*, and he praiseth her.

29 Many daughters ⁱ have done virtuously, but thou excellest them all.

30 Favour *is* deceitful, and beauty *is* vain: *but* a woman *that* feareth the LORD, she shall be praised.

31 Give her of the fruit of her hands; and let her own works praise her in the gates.

ECCLESIASTES; or, the PREACHER.

CHAP. I.

1 The preacher sheweth that all human courses are vain: 4 because the creatures are restless in their courses, 9 they bring forth nothing new, and all old things are forgotten, 12 and because he hath found it so in the studies of wisdom. [BEFORE CHRIST 977.]

^f Hos. 4. 11. ^a Heb. alter. ^b Heb. of all the sons of affliction. ^g Ps. 104. 15. ^c Heb. bitter of soul. ^l Sam. 1. 10. ^h See Job 29. 15, 16. ⁱ ^l Sam. 19. 4. ^e Esth. 4. 16. ^d Heb. the sons of destruction. ^k Lev. 19. 15. ^{Deut.} 1. 16. ^l Joh 29. 12. ^{Isai.} 1. 17. ^{Jer.} 22. 16. ^m ch. 12. 4. & 18. 22. & 19. 14. ⁿ Rom. 12. 11. ^o Luke 12. 42. ^e Heb.

THE words ^a of the Preacher, the son of David, king of Jerusalem.

2 ^b Vanity of vanities, saith the Preacher, vanity of vanities; ^c all *is* vanity.

takeh. ^f Heb. She tasteth. ^g Heb. She spreadeth. ^p Ephes. 4. 28. Heb. 13. 16. ^h Or, double garments. ^q ch. 12. 4. ⁱ Or, have gotten riches.

CHAP. I. ^a ver. 12. ^{ch.} 7. 27. & 12. 8, 9, 10. ^b Ps. 39. 5, 6. & 62. 9. & 144. 4. ^{ch.} 12. 8. ^c Rom. 8. 20.

3 ^a What profit hath a man of all his labour which he taketh under the sun ?

4 *One* generation passeth away, and *another* generation cometh : ^e but the earth abideth for ever.

5 ^f The sun also ariseth, and the sun goeth down, and ^g hasteth to his place where he arose.

6 ^h The wind goeth toward the south, and turneth about unto the north ; it whirl-eth about continually, and the wind return-eth again according to his circuits.

7 ⁱ All the rivers run into the sea ; yet the sea *is* not full ; unto the place from whence the rivers come, thither they ^j re- turn again.

8 All things *are* full of labour ; man cannot utter *it* : ^k the eye is not satisfied with seeing, nor the ear filled with hear- ing.

9 ^l The thing that hath been, it *is that* which shall be ; and that which is done *is* that which shall be done : and *there is* no new *thing* under the sun.

10 Is there *any* thing whereof it may be said, See, this *is* new ? it hath been al- ready of old time, which was before us.

11 *There is* no remembrance of former *things* ; neither shall there be *any* remem- brance of *things* that are to come with *those* that shall come after.

12 ¶ ^m I the Preacher was king over Is- rael in Jerusalem.

13 And I gave my heart to seek and search out by wisdom concerning all *things* that are done under heaven : ⁿ this sore travail hath God given to the sons of man ^o to be exercised therewith.

14 I have seen all the works that are done under the sun ; and, behold, all *is* vanity and vexation of spirit.

15 ^p *That which is* crooked cannot be made straight : and ^q that which *is* want- ing cannot be numbered.

16 I communed with mine own heart, saying, Lo, I am come to great estate, and

have gotten ^r more wisdom than all *they* that have been before me in Jerusalem : yea, my heart ^s had great experience of wisdom and knowledge.

17 ^t And I gave my heart to know wis- dom, and to know madness and folly : I perceived that this also is vexation of spirit.

18 For ^u in much wisdom *is* much grief : and he that increaseth knowledge increas- eth sorrow.

CHAP. II.

1 *The vanity of human courses in the works of pleasure.* 12 *Though the wise be better than the fool, yet both have one event.* 18 *The vanity of human labour, in leaving it they know not to whom.* 24 *Nothing better than joy in our labour ; but that is God's gift.* [BEFORE CHRIST 977.]

^a I SAID in mine heart, Go to now, I will prove thee with mirth, therefore enjoy pleasure : and, behold, ^b this also *is* vanity.

2 ^c I said of laughter, *It is* mad : and of mirth, What doeth it ?

3 ^d I sought in mine heart ^e to give my- self unto wine, yet acquainting mine heart with wisdom ; and to lay hold on folly, till I might see what *was* that good for the sons of men, which they should do under the heaven ^f all the days of their life.

4 I made me great works ; I builded me houses ; I planted me vineyards :

5 I made me gardens and orchards, and I planted trees in them of all *kind of* fruits :

6 I made me pools of water, to water therewith the wood that bringeth forth trees :

7 I got *me* servants and maidens, and had ^g servants born in my house ; also I had great possessions of great and small cattle above all that were in Jerusalem before me :

8 ^h I gathered me also silver and gold, and the peculiar treasure of kings and of the provinces : I gat me men singers and women singers, and the delights of the sons of men, *as* ⁱ musical instruments, and that of all sorts.

9 So ^j I was great, and increased more

d ch. 2. 22. & 3. 9. e Ps. 104. 5. & 119. 90. f Ps. 19. 5. 6. a Heb. *panteth*. g John 3. 8. h Job 38. 10. i Ps. 104. 8. 9. b Heb. *return to go*. i Prov. 27. 20. k ch. 3. 15. l ver. 1. m Gen. 3. 19. ch. 3. 10. c Or, *to afflict them*. n ch. 7. 13. d Heb. *defect*. o 1 Kings 3. 12, 13. & 4. 30. & 10. 7. 23. ch. 2. 9. e Heb. *had seen much*. p ch. 2. 3. 12. & 7. 23. 25. 1 Thess. 5. 21. q ch. 12. 12.

CHAP. II. a Luke 12. 19. b Issai. 50. 11. c Prov. 14. 13. ch. 8. 6. d ch. 1. 17. a Heb. *to draw my flesh with wine*. b Heb. *the number of the days of their life*. c Heb. *sons of my house*. e 1 Kings 9. 28. & 10. 10, 14, 21, &c. d Heb. *musical instrument and instruments*. f ch. 1. 16.

than all that were before me in Jerusalem : also my wisdom remained with me.

10 And whatsoever mine eyes desired I kept not from them, I withheld not my heart from any joy ; for my heart rejoiced in all my labour : and ^e this was my portion of all my labour.

11 Then I looked on all the works that my hands had wrought, and on the labour that I had laboured to do : and, behold, all *was* ^h vanity and vexation of spirit, and *there was* no profit under the sun.

12 ¶ And I turned myself to behold wisdom, ⁱ and madness, and folly : for what *can* the man *do* that cometh after the king ? ^e *even* that which hath been already done.

13 Then I saw ^f that wisdom excelleth folly, as far as light excelleth darkness.

14 ^k The wise man's eyes *are* in his head ; but the fool walketh in darkness : and I myself perceived also that ^l one event happeneth to them all.

15 Then said I in my heart, As it happeneth to the fool, so it ^g happeneth even to me ; and why was I then more wise ? Then I said in my heart, that this also *is* vanity.

16 For *there is* no remembrance of the wise more than of the fool for ever ; seeing that which now *is* in the days to come shall all be forgotten. And how dieth the wise *man* ? as the fool.

17 Therefore I hated life ; because the work that is wrought under the sun *is* grievous unto me : for all *is* vanity and vexation of spirit.

18 ¶ Yea, I hated all my labour which I had ^h taken under the sun : because ^m I should leave it unto the man that shall be after me.

19 And who knoweth whether he shall be a wise *man* or a fool ? yet shall he have rule over all my labour wherein I have laboured, and wherein I have shewed myself wise under the sun. This *is* also vanity.

20 Therefore I went about to cause my heart to despair of all the labour which I took under the sun.

21 For there is a man whose labour *is* in wisdom, and in knowledge, and in equity ; yet to a man that hath not laboured therein shall he ⁱ leave it *for* his portion. This also *is* vanity and a great evil.

22 ⁿ For what hath man of all his labour, and of the vexation of his heart, wherein he hath laboured under the sun ?

23 For all his days *are* ^o sorrows, and his travail grief ; yea, his heart taketh not rest in the night. This is also vanity.

24 ¶ ^p *There is* nothing better for a man, *than* that he should eat and drink, and *that* he ^k should make his soul enjoy good in his labour. This also I saw, that it *was* from the hand of God.

25 For who can eat, or who else can hasten *hereunto*, more than I ?

26 For *God* giveth to a man that *is* good ^q in his sight wisdom, and knowledge, and joy : but to the sinner he giveth travail, to gather and to heap up, that ^a he may give to *him that is* good before God. This also *is* vanity and vexation of spirit.

CHAP. III.

¹ By the necessary change of times, vanity is added to human travail. 11 There is an excellency in God's works. 16 But as for man, God shall judge his works there, and here he shall be like a beast. [BEFORE CHRIST 977.]

TO every *thing* *there is* a season, and ^a a time to every purpose under the heaven :

2 A time ^a to be born, and ^b a time to die ; a time to plant, and a time to pluck up *that which is* planted ;

3 A time to kill, and a time to heal ; a time to break down, and a time to build up ;

4 A time to weep, and a time to laugh ; a time to mourn, and a time to dance ;

5 A time to cast away stones, and a time to gather stones together ; a time to embrace, and ^c a time ^b to refrain from embracing ;

^g ch. 3. 22. & 5. 18. & 9. 9. ^h ch. 1. 3. 14. ⁱ ch. 1. 17. & 7. 25. ^e Or, in those things which have been already done. ^f Heb. that there is an excellency in wisdom more than in folly, &c. ^k Prov. 17. 24. ch. 8. 1. ^l Ps. 49. 10. ch. 3. 2, 3, 11. ^g Heb. happeneth to me, even to me. ^h Heb. laboured. ^m Ps. 49. 10. ⁱ Heb. give. ⁿ ch. 1.

3. & 3. 9. ^o Job 5. 7. & 14. 1. ^p ch. 3. 12, 13, 22. & 5. 18. & 8. 15. ^k Or, delight his senses. ^l Heb. before him. ^q Gen. 7. 1. Luke 1. 6. ^q Job 27. 16, 17. Prov. 28. 8. CHAP. III. ^a ver. 17. ch. 8. 6. ^a Heb. to bear. ^b Heb. 9. 27. ^c Joel 2. 16. ¹ Cor. 7. 5. ^b Heb. to be far from.

6 A time to ^e get, and a time to lose ; a time to keep, and a time to cast away ;

7 A time to rend, and a time to sew ; ^d a time to keep silence, and a time to speak ;

8 A time to love, and a time to ^e hate ; a time of war, and a time of peace.

9 ^f What profit hath he that worketh in that wherein he laboureth ?

10 ^g I have seen the travail, which God hath given to the sons of men to be exercised in it.

11 He hath made every *thing* beautiful in his time : also he hath set the world in their heart, so that ^h no man can find out the work that God maketh from the beginning to the end.

12 ⁱ I know that *there is* no good in them, but for *a man* to rejoice, and to do good in his life.

13 And also ^k that every man should eat and drink, and enjoy the good of all his labour, it *is* the gift of God.

14 I know that, whatsoever God doeth, it shall be for ever : ^l nothing can be put to it, nor any thing taken from it : and God doeth *it*, that *men* should fear before him.

15 ^m That which hath been is now ; and that which is to be hath already been ; and God requireth ⁿ that which is past.

16 ¶ And moreover ⁿ I saw under the sun the place of judgment, *that* wickedness *was* there ; and the place of righteousness, *that* iniquity *was* there.

17 I said in mine heart, ^o God shall judge the righteous and the wicked : for *there is* ^p a time there for every purpose and for every work.

18 I said in mine heart concerning the estate of the sons of men, ^q that God might manifest them, and that they might see that they themselves are beasts.

19 ^r For that which befalleth the sons of men befalleth beasts ; even one thing befalleth them : as the one dieth, so dieth the other ; yea, they have all one breath ;

so that a man hath no preeminence above a beast : for all *is* vanity.

20 All go unto one place ; ^r all are of the dust, and all turn to dust again.

21 ^s Who knoweth the spirit ^t of man that ^u goeth upward, and the spirit of the beast that goeth downward to the earth ?

22 ^v Wherefore I perceived that *there is* nothing better, than that a man should rejoice in his own works ; for ^w that *is* his portion : ^x for who shall bring him to see what shall be after him ?

CHAP. IV.

1 *Vanity is increased unto men by oppression,* 4 *by envy,* 5 *by idleness,* 7 *by covetousness,* 9 *by solitariness,* 13 *by wilfulness.* [BEFORE CHRIST 977.]

SO I returned, and considered all the ^a oppressions that are done under the sun : and behold the tears of *such as were* oppressed, and they had no comforter ; and on the ^a side of their oppressors *there was* power ; but they had no comforter.

2 ^b Wherefore I praised the dead which are already dead more than the living which are yet alive.

3 ^c Yea, better *is he* than both they, which hath not yet been, who hath not seen the evil work that is done under the sun.

4 ¶ Again, I considered all travail, and ^d every right work, that ^e for this a man is envied of his neighbour. This *is* also vanity and vexation of spirit.

5 ^f The fool foldeth his hands together, and eateth his own flesh.

6 ^g Better *is* an handful *with* quietness, than both the hands full *with* travail and vexation of spirit.

7 ¶ Then I returned, and I saw vanity under the sun.

8 There is one *alone*, and *there is* not a second ; yea, he hath neither child nor brother : yet *is there* no end of all his labour ; neither is his ^h eye satisfied with riches ; ⁱ neither *saieth he*, For whom do I

^e Or, seek. ^d Amos 5. 13. ^e Luke 14. 26. ^f ch. 1. 3. ^g ch. 1. 13. ^h ch. 8. 17. Rom. 11. 33. ⁱ ver. 22. ^k ch. 2. 24. ^l James 1. 17. ^m ch. 1. 9. ⁿ Heb. that which is driven away. ^o ch. 5. 8. ^p Rom. 2. 6, 7, 8. ^q Cor. 5. 10. ^r 2 Thess. 1. 6, 7. ^s ver. 1. ^t Or, that they might clear God, and see, &c. ^u Ps. 49. 12, 20. & 73. 22. ^v ch. 2. 16. ^w Gen. 3. 19. ^x ch. 12. 7. ^y Heb. of the sons of man. ^z Heb. his ascending. ^a ver. 12.

ch. 2. 24. & 5. 18. & 11. 9. ^b ch. 2. 10. ^c ch. 6. 12. & 8. 7. & 10. 14. CHAP. IV. ^d ch. 3. 16. & 5. 8. ^e Heb. hand. ^f Job 3. 17, &c. ^g Job 3. 11, 16, 21. ^h ch. 6. 3. ⁱ Heb. all the rightness of work. ^j Heb. this is the envy of a man from his neighbour. ^k Prov. 6. 10. & 24. 33. ^l Prov. 15. 16, 17. & 16. 8. ^m Prov. 27. 20. ⁿ 1 John 2. 16. ^o Ps. 39. 6.

labour, and bereave my soul of good? This *is* also vanity, yea, it *is* a sore travail.

9 ¶ Two *are* better than one; because they have a good reward for their labour.

10 For if they fall, the one will lift up his fellow: but woe to him *that is* alone when he falleth; for *he hath* not another to help him up.

11 Again, if two lie together, then they have heat: but how can one be warm *alone*?

12 And if one prevail against him, two shall withstand him; and a threefold cord *is* not quickly broken.

13 ¶ Better *is* a poor and a wise child than an old and foolish king, ^a who will no more be admonished.

14 For out of prison he cometh to reign; whereas also *he that is* born in his kingdom becometh poor.

15 I considered all the living which walk under the sun, with the second child that shall stand up in his stead.

16 *There is* no end of all the people, *even* of all that have been before them: they also that come after shall not rejoice in him. Surely this also *is* vanity and vexation of spirit.

CHAP. V.

1 *Vanities in divine service,* 8 *in murmuring against oppression,* 9 *and in riches.* 18 *Joy in riches is the gift of God.* [BEFORE CHRIST 977.]

KEEP ^a thy foot when thou goest to the house of God, and be more ready to hear, ^b than to give the sacrifice of fools: for they consider not that they do evil.

2 Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter *any* ^a thing before God: for God *is* in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words ^c be few.

3 For a dream cometh through the multitude of business; and ^d a fool's voice *is known* by multitude of words.

4 ^e When thou vowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it; for *he hath* no plea-

sure in fools: ^f pay that which thou hast vowed.

5 ^g Better *is it* that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay.

6 Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy flesh to sin; ^h neither say thou before the angel, that it *was* an error: wherefore should God be angry at thy voice, and destroy the work of thine hands?

7 For in the multitude of dreams and many words *there are* also *divers* vanities: but ⁱ fear thou God.

8 ¶ If thou ^k seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not ^b at the matter: for ^l *he that is* higher than the highest regardeth; and *there be* higher than they.

9 ¶ Moreover the profit of the earth is for all: the king *himself* is served by the field.

10 He that loveth silver shall not be satisfied with silver; nor he that loveth abundance with increase: this *is* also vanity.

11 When goods increase, they are increased that eat them: and what good *is there* to the owners thereof, saving the beholding of *them* with their eyes?

12 The sleep of a labouring man *is* sweet, whether he eat little or much: but the abundance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep.

13 ^m There is a sore evil *which* I have seen under the sun, *namely*, riches kept for the owners thereof to their hurt.

14 But those riches perish by evil travail: and he begetteth a son, and *there is* nothing in his hand.

15 ⁿ As he came forth of his mother's womb, naked shall he return to go as he came, and shall take nothing of his labour, which he may carry away in his hand.

16 And this also *is* a sore evil, *that* in all points as he came, so shall he go: and

^d Heb. who knoweth not to be admonished. CHAP. V. ^a See Exod. 3. 5. Is. 1. 12, &c. ^b 1 Sam. 15. 22. Ps. 50. 8. Prov. 15. 8. & 21. 27. Hos. 6. 6. ^a Or, word. ^c Prov. 10. 19. Matt. 6. 7. ^d Prov. 10. 19. ^e Num.

30. 2. Deut. 23. 21, 22, 23. Ps. 50. 14. & 76. 11. ^f Ps. 66. 13, 14. ^g Prov. 20. 25. Acts 5. 4. ^h 1 Cor. 11. 10. ⁱ ch. 12. 13. ^k ch. 3. 16. ^b Heb. at the will, or, purpose. ^l Ps. 12. 5. & 58. 11. & 82. 1. ^m ch. 6. 1. ⁿ Job 1. 21. Ps. 49. 17. ⁱ Tim. 6. 7.

° what profit hath he ^p that hath laboured for the wind ?

17 All his days also ^a he eateth in darkness, and *he hath* much sorrow and wrath with his sickness.

18 ¶ Behold *that* which I have seen : ^r *it is* good and comely *for one* to eat and to drink, and to enjoy the good of all his labour that he taketh under the sun ^d all the days of his life, which God giveth him : ^e *for it is* his portion.

19 ^t Every man also to whom God hath given riches and wealth, and hath given him power to eat thereof, and to take his portion, and to rejoice in his labour ; this *is* the gift of God.

20 ^e For he shall not much remember the days of his life ; because God answereth *him* in the joy of his heart.

CHAP. VI.

1 *The vanity of riches without use.* 3 *Of children,* 6 *and old age without riches.* 9 *The vanity of sight and wandering desires.* 11 *The conclusion of vanities.* [BEFORE CHRIST 977.]

^a **T**HERE is an evil which I have seen under the sun, and it *is* common among men :

2 A man to whom God hath given riches, wealth, and honour, ^b so that he wanteth nothing for his soul of all that he desireth, ^c yet God giveth him not power to eat thereof, but a stranger eateth it : this *is* vanity, and it *is* an evil disease.

3 ¶ If a man beget an hundred *children*, and live many years, so that the days of his years be many, and his soul be not filled with good, and ^d also *that* he have no burial ; I say, *that* ^e an untimely birth *is* better than he.

4 For he cometh in with vanity, and departeth in darkness, and his name shall be covered with darkness.

5 Moreover he hath not seen the sun, nor known *any thing* : this hath more rest than the other.

6 ¶ Yea, though he live a thousand years

twice *told*, yet hath he seen no good : do not all go to one place ?

7 ^t All the labour of man *is* for his mouth, and yet the ^a appetite is not filled.

8 For what hath the wise more than the fool ? what hath the poor, that knoweth to walk before the living ?

9 ¶ Better *is* the sight of the eyes ^b than the wandering of the desire : this *is* also vanity and vexation of spirit.

10 That which hath been is named already, and it is known that it *is* man : ^c neither may he contend with him that is mightier than he.

11 ¶ Seeing there be many things that increase vanity, what *is* man the better ?

12 For who knoweth what *is* good for man in *this* life, ^c all the days of his vain life which he spendeth as ^h a shadow ? for ⁱ who can tell a man what shall be after him under the sun ?

CHAP. VII.

1 *Remedies against vanity are, a good name,* 2 *mortification,* 7 *patience,* 11 *wisdom.* 23 *The difficulty of wisdom.* [BEFORE CHRIST 977.]

^a **A** GOOD name *is* better than precious ointment ; and the day of death than the day of one's birth.

2 ¶ *It is* better to go to the house of mourning, than to go to the house of feasting : for that *is* the end of all men ; and the living will lay *it* to his heart.

3 ^a Sorrow *is* better than laughter : ^b for by the sadness of the countenance the heart is made better.

4 The heart of the wise *is* in the house of mourning ; but the heart of fools *is* in the house of mirth.

5 ^c *It is* better to hear the rebuke of the wise, than for a man to hear the song of fools.

6 ^d For as the ^b crackling of thorns under a pot, so *is* the laughter of the fool : this also *is* vanity.

7 ¶ Surely oppression maketh a wise man mad ; ^e and a gift destroyeth the heart.

^o ch. 1. 3. ^p Prov. 11. 29. ^q Ps. 127. 2. ^r ch. 2. 24. & 3. 12, 13, 22. & 9. 7. & 11. 9. ^s Tim. 6. 17. ^t Heb. there is a good which is comely, &c. ^u Heb. the number of the days. ^v ch. 2. 10. & 3. 22. ^w ch. 2. 24. & 3. 13. & 6. 2. ^x Or, Though he give not much, yet he remembereth, &c.

CHAP. VI. ^a ch. 5. 13. ^b Job 21. 10. &c. ^c Ps. 17. 14. & 73. 7. ^d Luke 12. 20. ^e 2 Kings 9. 35. ^f Isai. 14. 19, 20. ^g Jer. 22. 19. ^h Job 3. 16. ⁱ Ps. 58. 8. ^j ch. 4. 3. ^k Prov.

VOL. I. Nos. 65 & 66.

16. 26. ^a Heb. soul. ^b Heb. than the walking of the soul. ^c Job 9. 32. ^d Isai. 45. 9. ^e Jer. 49. 19. ^f Heb. the number of the days of the life of his vanity. ^g Ps. 102. 11. & 109. 23. & 144. 4. ^h James 4. 14. ⁱ Ps. 39. 6. ^j ch. 8. 7.

CHAP. VII. ^a Prov. 15. 30. & 22. 1. ^b Or, Anger. ^c 2 Cor. 7. 10. ^d See Ps. 141. 5. ^e Prov. 13. 18. & 15. 31, 32. ^f Ps. 118. 12. ^g ch. 2. 2. ^h Heb. sound. ⁱ Ex. 23. 8. ^j Deut. 16. 19.

8 Better *is* the end of a thing than the beginning thereof: *and* ^f the patient in spirit *is* better than the proud in spirit.

9 ^g Be not hasty in thy spirit to be angry: for anger resteth in the bosom of fools.

10 Say not thou, What is *the cause* that the former days were better than these? for thou dost not enquire ^c wisely concerning this.

11 ¶ Wisdom ^d *is* good with an inheritance: and *by it there is* profit ^h to them that see the sun.

12 For wisdom *is* a ^e defence, *and* money *is* a defence: but the excellency of knowledge *is*, *that* wisdom giveth life to them that have it.

13 Consider the work of God: for ⁱ who can make *that* straight, which he hath made crooked?

14 ^k In the day of prosperity be joyful, but in the day of adversity consider: God also hath ^f set the one over against the other, to the end that man should find nothing after him.

15 All *things* have I seen in the days of my vanity: ^l there is a just *man* that perisheth in his righteousness, and there is a wicked *man* that longeth *his life* in his wickedness.

16 ^m Be not righteous over much; ⁿ neither make thyself over wise: why shouldst thou ^e destroy thyself?

17 Be not over much wicked, neither be thou foolish: ^o why shouldst thou die ^k before thy time?

18 *It is* good that thou shouldst take hold of this; yea, also from this withdraw not thine hand: for he that feareth God shall come forth of them all.

19 ^p Wisdom strengtheneth the wise more than ten mighty *men* which are in the city.

20 ^q For *there is* not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not.

21 Also ⁱ take no heed unto all words that are spoken; lest thou hear thy servant curse thee:

22 For oftentimes also thine own heart knoweth that thou thyself likewise hast cursed others.

23 ¶ All this have I proved by wisdom: ^r I said, I will be wise; but it *was* far from me.

24 ^s That which is far off, and ^t exceeding deep, who can find it out?

25 ^u I applied mine heart to know, and to search, and to seek out wisdom, and the reason *of things*, and to know the wickedness of folly, even of foolishness *and* madness:

26 ^x And I find more bitter than death the woman, whose heart *is* snares and nets, *and* her hands *as* bands: ^y whoso pleaseth God shall escape from her; but the sinner shall be taken by her.

27 Behold, this have I found, saith ^v the preacher, ^m *counting* one by one, to find out the account:

28 Which yet my soul seeketh, but I find not: ^z one man among a thousand have I found; but a woman among all those have I not found.

29 Lo, this only have I found, ^a that God hath made man upright; but ^b they have sought out many inventions.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *Kings are greatly to be respected.* 6 *The divine providence is to be observed.* 12 *It is better with the godly in adversity, than with the wicked in prosperity.* 16 *The work of God is unsearchable.* [BEFORE CHRIST 977.]

WHO *is* as the wise *man*? and who knoweth the interpretation of a thing? ^a a man's wisdom maketh his face to shine, and ^a ^b the boldness of his face shall be changed.

2 *I counsel thee* to keep the king's commandment, ^c and *that* in regard of the oath of God.

3 ^d Be not hasty to go out of his sight:

^f Prov. 14. 29. ^g Prov. 14. 17. & 16. 32. Jam. 1. 19. ^c Heb. out of wisdom. ^d Or, as good as an inheritance, yea, better too. ^h ch. 11. 7. ^e Heb. shadow. ⁱ See Job 12. 14. ch. 1. 15. Isai. 14. 27. ^k ch. 3. 4. Deut. 28. 47. ^f Heb. made. ^l ch. 8. 14. ^m Prov. 25. 16. ⁿ Eccles. 3. 21, 22. Rom. 12. 3. ^g Heb. be desolate. ^o Job 15. 32. Ps. 55. 23. Prov. 10. 27. ^h Heb. not in thy time. ^p Prov. 21. 22. & 24. 5. ch. 9. 16, 18. ^q 1 Kings 8. 46. ⁹ Chron. 6. 36. Prov. 20. 9. Rom. 3. 23. 1 Joh. 1. 8. ⁱ Heb. give not thine heart.

^r Rom. 1. 22. ^s Job 28. 12, 20. 1 Tim. 6. 16. ^t Rom. 11. 33. ^k Heb. I and my heart compassed. ^u ch. 1. 17. & 2. 12. ^x Prov. 5. 3, 4. & 22. 14. ^y Heb. he that is good before God. ^z ch. 1. 1, 2. ^m Or, weighing one thing after another, to find out the reason. ^z Job 33. 23. Psal. 12. 1. ^a Gen. 1. 27. ^b Gen. 3. 6, 7. CHAP. VIII. ^a Prov. 4. 8, 9. & 17. 24. See Acts 6. 15. ^a Heb. the strength. ^b Deut. 28. 50. ^c 1 Chron. 29. 24. Ezek. 17. 18. Rom. 13. 5. ^d ch. 10. 4.

stand not in an evil thing; for he doeth whatsoever pleaseth him.

4 Where the word of a king *is*, *there is* power: and ^ewho may say unto him, What doest thou?

5 Whoso keepeth the commandment ^bshall feel no evil thing: and a wise man's heart discerneth both time and judgment.

6 ¶ Because ^fto every purpose there is time and judgment, therefore the misery of man *is* great upon him.

7 ^gFor he knoweth not that which shall be: for who can tell him ^ewhen it shall be?

8 ^h*There is* no man that hath power ⁱover the spirit to retain the spirit; neither *hath he* power in the day of death: and *there is* no ^ddischarge in *that* war; neither shall wickedness deliver those that are given to it.

9 All this have I seen, and applied my heart unto every work that is done under the sun: *there is* a time wherein one man ruleth over another to his own hurt.

10 And so I saw the wicked buried, who had come and gone from the place of the holy, and they were forgotten in the city where they had so done: this *is* also vanity.

11 ^kBecause sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil.

12 ¶ ^lThough a sinner do evil an hundred times, and his *days* be prolonged, yet surely I know that ^mit shall be well with them that fear God, which fear before him:

13 But it shall not be well with the wicked, neither shall he prolong *his* days, *which are* as a shadow; because he feareth not before God.

14 There is a vanity which is done upon the earth; that there be just *men*, unto whom it ⁿhappeneth according to the work

of the wicked; again, there be wicked *men*, to whom it happeneth according to the work of the righteous: I said that this also *is* vanity.

15 ^oThen I commended mirth, because a man hath no better thing under the sun, than to eat, and to drink, and to be merry: for that shall abide with him of his labour the days of his life, which God giveth him under the sun.

16 ¶ When I applied mine heart to know wisdom, and to see the business that is done upon the earth: (for also *there is that* neither day nor night seeth sleep with his eyes:)

17 Then I beheld all the work of God, that ^pa man cannot find out the work that is done under the sun: because though a man labour to seek *it* out, yet he shall not find *it*; yea, farther; though a wise *man* think to know *it*, ^qyet shall he not be able to find *it*.

CHAP. IX.

1 Like things happen to good and bad. 4 There is a necessity of death unto men. 7 Comfort is all their portion in this life. 11 God's providence ruleth over all. 13 Wisdom is better than strength. [BEFORE CHRIST 977.]

FOR all this ^aI considered in my heart even to declare all this, ^athat the righteous, and the wise, and their works, *are* in the hand of God: no man knoweth either love or hatred *by* all *that is* before them.

2 ^bAll *things come* alike to all: *there is* one event to the righteous, and to the wicked; to the good and to the clean, and to the unclean; to him that sacrificeth, and to him that sacrificeth not: as *is* the good, so *is* the sinner; *and* he that swear-eth, as *he* that feareth an oath.

3 This *is* an evil among all *things* that are done under the sun, that *there is* one event unto all: yea, also the heart of the sons of men is full of evil, and madness *is* in their heart while they live, and after that *they go* to the dead.

4 ¶ For to him that is joined to all the

^e Job 34. 18. ^d Heb. shall know. ^f ch. 3. 1. ^g Prov. 24. 22. ^h ch. 6. 12. & 9. 12. & 10. 14. ^c Or, how it shall be. ^h Ps. 49. 6. 7. ⁱ Job 14. 5. ^d Or, casting off weapons. ^k Ps. 10. 6. & 50. 21. ^l Isai. 28. 10. ^m Isai. 65. 20. ⁿ Rom. 2. 5. ^m Ps. 37. 11, 18, 19. ^o Prov. 1. 32, 33. ^p Isai. 3. 10, 11. ^q Matt. 25. 34, 41. ⁿ Ps. 73. 14. ^{ch. 2. 14. & 7. 15. &}

^{9. 1, 2, 3.} ^o ch. 2. 24. & 3. 12, 22. & 5. 18. & 9. 7. ^p Job 5. 9. ^{ch. 3. 11.} ^q Ps. 73. 16. ^{Rom. 11. 33.}
CHAP. IX. ^a Heb. I gave, or, set to my heart. ^a ch. 8. 14. ^b Job 21. 7, &c. ^{Ps. 73. 3, 12, 13.} ^{Mal. 3. 15.}

living there is hope: for a living dog is better than a dead lion.

5 For the living know that they shall die: but ^e the dead know not any thing, neither have they any more a reward; for ^d the memory of them is forgotten.

6 Also their love, and their hatred, and their envy, is now perished; neither have they any more a portion for ever in any *thing* that is done under the sun.

7 ¶ Go thy way, ^e eat thy bread with joy, and drink thy wine with a merry heart; for God now accepteth thy works.

8 Let thy garments be always white; and let thy head lack no ointment.

9 ^b Live joyfully with the wife whom thou lovest all the days of the life of thy vanity, which he hath given thee under the sun, all the days of thy vanity: ^f for that *is* thy portion in *this* life, and in thy labour which thou takest under the sun.

10 Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do *it* with thy might; for *there is* no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest.

11 ¶ I returned, ^g and saw under the sun, that the race *is* not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong, neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor yet favour to men of skill; but time and chance happeneth to them all.

12 For ^h man also knoweth not his time: as the fishes that are taken in an evil net, and as the birds that are caught in the snare; so *are* the sons of men ⁱ snared in an evil time, when it falleth suddenly upon them.

13 ¶ This wisdom have I seen also under the sun, and it *seemed* great unto me:

14 ^k *There was* a little city, and few men within it; and there came a great king against it, and besieged it, and built great bulwarks against it:

15 Now there was found in it a poor wise man, and he by his wisdom delivered

the city; yet no man remembered that same poor man.

16 ^l Then said I, Wisdom *is* better than strength: nevertheless ^m the poor man's wisdom *is* despised, and his words are not heard.

17 The words of wise *men are* heard in quiet more than the cry of him that ruleth among fools.

18 ⁿ Wisdom *is* better than weapons of war: but ^o one sinner destroyeth much good.

CHAP. X.

1 Observations of wisdom and folly, 16 of riot, 18 slothfulness, 19 and money. 20 Men's thoughts of kings ought to be reverent. [BEFORE CHRIST 977.]

DEAD ^a flies cause the ointment of the apothecary to send forth a stinking savour: *so doth* a little folly him that is in reputation for wisdom *and* honour.

2 A wise man's heart *is* at his right hand; but a fool's heart at his left.

3 Yea also, when he that is a fool walketh by the way, ^b his wisdom faileth *him*, ^a and he saith to every one *that* he *is* a fool.

4 If the spirit of the ruler rise up against thee, ^b leave not thy place; for ^c yielding pacifieth great offences.

5 There is an evil *which* I have seen under the sun, as an error *which* proceedeth ^c from the ruler:

6 ^d Folly is set ^d in great dignity, and the rich sit in low place.

7 I have seen servants ^e upon horses, and princes walking as servants upon the earth.

8 ^f He that diggeth a pit shall fall into it; and whoso breaketh an hedge, a serpent shall bite him.

9 Whoso removeth stones shall be hurt therewith; *and* he that cleaveth wood shall be endangered thereby.

10 If the iron be blunt, and he do not whet the edge, then must he put to more strength: but wisdom *is* profitable to direct.

c Job 14. 21. Isai. 63. 16. d Job 7. 8, 9, 10. Isai. 26. 14. e ch. 8. 15. f Heb. See, or, enjoy life. fch. 2. 10, 24. & 3. 13, 22. & 5. 18. g Amos 2. 14, 15. Jer. 9. 23. h ch. 8. 7. i Prov. 29. 6. Luke 12. 20, 29. & 17. 26, &c. 1 Thess. 5. 3. k See 2 Sam. 20. 16—22. l Prov. 21. 22, & 24. 5. ch. 7. 19. ver. 18. m Mark 6. 2, 3. n ver. 16. o Josh.

7. 1, 11, 12. CHAP. X. a Heb. Flies of death. b Heb. his heart. c Prov. 13. 16. & 18. 2. b ch. 8. 3. c 1 Sam. 25. 24, &c. Prov. 25. 15. c Heb. from before. d Esth. 3. 1. d Heb. in great heights. e Prov. 19. 10. & 30. 22. f Ps. 7. 15. Prov. 26. 27.

11 Surely the serpent will bite ^g without enchantment; and a ^e babbler is no better.

12 ^h The words of a wise man's mouth *are* ^f gracious; but ⁱ the lips of a fool will swallow up himself.

13 The beginning of the words of his mouth *is* foolishness: and the end of ^g his talk *is* mischievous madness.

14 ^k A fool also ^h is full of words: a man cannot tell what shall be; and ⁱ what shall be after him, who can tell him?

15 The labour of the foolish wearieth every one of them, because he knoweth not how to go to the city.

16 ¶ ^m Woe to thee, O land, when thy king *is* a child, and thy princes eat in the morning!

17 Blessed *art* thou, O land, when thy king *is* the son of nobles, and ⁿ thy princes eat in due season, for strength, and not for drunkenness!

18 ¶ By much slothfulness the building decayeth; and through idleness of the hands the house droppeth through.

19 ¶ A feast is made for laughter, and ^o wine ⁱ maketh merry: but money answereth all *things*.

20 ¶ ^p Curse not the king, no not in thy ^k thought; and curse not the rich in thy bedchamber: for a bird of the air shall carry the voice, and that which hath wings shall tell the matter.

CHAP. XI.

1 *Directions for charity.* 7 *Death in life,* 9 *and the day of judgment in the days of youth, are to be thought on.* [BEFORE CHRIST 977.]

CAST thy bread ^a upon the waters: ^b for thou shalt find it after many days.

2 ^c Give a portion ^d to seven, and also to eight; ^e for thou knowest not what evil shall be upon the earth.

3 If the clouds be full of rain, they empty *themselves* upon the earth: and if the tree fall toward the south, or toward the north, in the place where the tree falleth, there it shall be.

4 He that observeth the wind shall not sow; and he that regardeth the clouds shall not reap.

5 As ^f thou knowest not what *is* the way of the spirit, ^g *nor* how the bones *do grow* in the womb of her that is with child: even so thou knowest not the works of God who maketh all.

6 In the morning sow thy seed, and in the evening withhold not thine hand: for thou knowest not whether ^b shall prosper, either this or that, or whether they both *shall be* alike good.

7 ¶ Truly the light *is* sweet, and a pleasant *thing it is* for the eyes ^h to behold the sun:

8 But if a man live many years, *and* rejoice in them all; yet let him remember the days of darkness; for they shall be many. All that cometh *is* vanity.

9 ¶ Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth; and let thy heart cheer thee in the days of thy youth, ⁱ and walk in the ways of thine heart, and in the sight of thine eyes: but know thou, that for all these *things* ^k God will bring thee into judgment.

10 Therefore remove ^c sorrow from thy heart, and ⁱ put away evil from thy flesh: ^m for childhood and youth *are* vanity.

CHAP. XII.

1 *The Creator is to be remembered in due time.* 8 *The preacher's care to edify.* 13 *The fear of God is the chief antidote of vanity.* [BEFORE CHRIST 977.]

REMEMBER ^a now thy Creator in the days of thy youth, while the evil days come not, nor the years draw nigh, ^b when thou shalt say, I have no pleasure in them;

2 While the sun, or the light, or the moon, or the stars, be not darkened, nor the clouds return after the rain:

3 In the day when the keepers of the house shall tremble, and the strong men shall bow themselves, and ^a the grinders cease because they are few, and those that look out of the windows be darkened,

4 And the doors shall be shut in the

^g Ps. 58. 4, 5. Jer. 8. 17. ^e Heb. the master of the tongue. ^h Prov. 10. 32. & 12. 13. ^f Heb. grace. ⁱ Prov. 10. 14. & 18. 7. ^g Heb. his mouth. ^k Prov. 15. 2. ^h Heb. multiplieth words. ^l ch. 3. 22. & 6. 12. & 8. 7. ^m Is. 3. 4, 5, 12. & 5. 11. ⁿ Prov. 31. 4. ^o Ps. 104. 15. ⁱ Heb. maketh glad the life. ^p Ex. 22. 28. Acts 23. 5. ^k Or, conscience, figure like, Luke 19. 40.

CHAP. XI. a See Isai. 32. 20. a Heb. upon the face of the waters. b Deut. 15. 10.

Prov. 19. 17. Matt. 10. 42. 2 Cor. 9. 8. Gal. 6. 9, 10. Heb. 6. 10. c Ps. 112. 9. Luke 6. 30. 1 Tim. 6. 18, 19. d Mic. 5. 5. e Ephes. 5. 16. f John 3. 8. g Ps. 139. 14, 15. b Heb. shall be right. h ch. 7. 11. i Num. 15. 39. k ch. 12. 14. Rom. 2. 6—11. c Or, anger. 12 Cor. 7. 1. 2 Tim. 2. 22. m Ps. 39. 5. CHAP. XII. a Prov. 22. 6. Lam. 3. 27. b See 2 Sam. 19. 35. a Or, the grinders fail, because they grind little.

streets, when the sound of the grinding is low, and he shall rise up at the voice of the bird, and all ^e the daughters of musick shall be brought low ;

5 Also *when* they shall be afraid of *that which is* high, and fears *shall be* in the way, and the almond tree shall flourish, and the grasshopper shall be a burden, and desire shall fail : because man goeth to ^d his long home, and ^e the mourners go about the streets :

6 Or ever the silver cord be loosed, or the golden bowl be broken, or the pitcher be broken at the fountain, or the wheel broken at the cistern.

7 ^f Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was : ^g and the spirit shall return unto God ^h who gave it.

8 ¶ ⁱ Vanity of vanities, saith the preacher ; all *is* vanity.

9 And ^b moreover, because the preacher

was wise, he still taught the people knowledge ; yea, he gave good heed, and sought out, *and* ^k set in order many proverbs.

10 The preacher sought to find out ^e acceptable words : and *that which was* written *was* upright, *even* words of truth.

11 The words of the wise *are* as goads, and as nails fastened *by* the masters of assemblies, *which* are given from one shepherd.

12 And further, by these, my son, be admonished : of making many books *there is* no end ; and ^l much ^d study *is* a weariness of the flesh.

13 ¶ ^e Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter : ^m Fear God, and keep his commandments : for this *is* the whole *duty* of man.

14 For ⁿ God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether *it be* good, or whether *it be* evil.

The SONG of SOLOMON.

CHAP. I.

1 *The church's love unto Christ.* 5 *She confesseth her deformity,* 7 *and prayeth to be directed to his flock.* 8 *Christ directeth her to the shepherds' tents :* 9 *and shewing his love to her,* 11 *giveth her gracious promises.* 12 *The church and Christ congratulate one another.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1014.]

THE ^a song of songs, which *is* Solomon's.

2 Let him kiss me with the kisses of his mouth : ^b for ^a thy love *is* better than wine.

3 Because of the savour of thy good ointments thy name *is as* ointment poured forth, therefore do the virgins love thee.

4 ^c Draw me, ^d we will run after thee : the king ^e hath brought me into his chambers : we will be glad and rejoice in thee, we will remember thy love more than wine : ^b the upright love thee.

5 *I am* black, but comely, O ye daughters of Jerusalem, as the tents of Kedar, as the curtains of Solomon.

6 Look not upon me, because *I am* black, because the sun hath looked upon me : my mother's children were angry with me ; they made me keeper of the vineyards ; *but* mine own vineyard have I not kept.

7 Tell me, O thou whom my soul loveth, where thou feedest, where thou makest *thy flock* to rest at noon : for why should I be ^c as one that turneth aside by the flocks of thy companions ?

8 ¶ If thou know not, ^f O thou fairest among women, go thy way forth by the footsteps of the flock, and feed thy kids beside the shepherds' tents.

9 I have compared thee, ^g O my love,

^e 2 Sam. 19. 35. ^d Job 17. 13. ^e Jer. 9. 17. ^f Gen. 3. 19. Job 34. 15. Ps. 90. 3. ^g ch. 3. 21. ^h Num. 16. 22. & 27. 16. Job 34. 14. Isai. 57. 16. Zech. 12. 1. ⁱ Ps. 62. 9. ch. 1. 2. ^b Or, *the more wise the preacher was, &c.* ^k 1 Kings 4. 32. ^c Hob. *words of delight.* ^l ch. 1. 1. ^d Or, *reading.* ^e Or, *The end of the matter, even all that hath been heard, is.* ^m Deut. 6. 2. & 10. 12. ⁿ ch. 11. 9. Matt. 12. 36. Acts 17. 30.

31. Rom. 2. 16. & 14. 10, 12. 1 Cor. 4. 5. 2 Cor. 5. 10.

CHAP. I. a 1 Kings 4. 32. b ch. 4. 10. c Heb. *thy loves.* d Hos. 11. 4. John 6. 44. & 12. 32. d Phil. 3. 12, 13, 14. e Ps. 45. 14, 15. John 14. 2. Ephes. 2. 6. f Or, *they love thee uprightly.* g Or, *as one that is veiled.* f ch. 5. 9. & 6. 1. g ch. 2. 2, 10, 13. & 4. 1, 7. & 5. 2. & 6. 4. John 15. 14, 15.

^h to a company of horses in Pharaoh's chariots.

10 ⁱ Thy cheeks are comely with rows of jewels, thy neck with chains of gold.

11 We will make thee borders of gold with studs of silver.

12 ¶ While the king *sitteth* at his table, my spikenard sendeth forth the smell thereof.

13 A bundle of myrrh *is* my wellbeloved unto me; he shall lie all night betwixt my breasts.

14 My beloved *is* unto me *as* a cluster of ^d camphire in the vineyards of En-gedi.

15 ^k Behold, thou *art* fair, ^e my love; behold, thou *art* fair; thou *hast* doves' eyes.

16 Behold, thou *art* fair, my beloved, yea, pleasant: also our bed *is* green.

17 The beams of our house *are* cedar, and our ^f rafters of fir.

CHAP. II.

1 The mutual love of Christ and his church. 8 The hope, 10 and calling of the church. 14 Christ's care of the church. 16 The profession of the church, her faith and hope. [BEFORE CHRIST 1014.]

I AM the rose of Sharon, and the lily of the valleys.

2 As the lily among thorns, so *is* my love among the daughters.

3 As the apple tree among the trees of the wood, so *is* my beloved among the sons.

^a I sat down under his shadow with great delight, ^a and his fruit *was* sweet to my ^b taste.

4 He brought me to the ^c banquetting house, and his banner over me *was* love.

5 Stay me with flagons, ^d comfort me with apples: for I *am* sick of love.

6 ^b His left hand *is* under my head, and his right hand doth embrace me.

7 ^e I charge you, O ye daughters of Jerusalem, by the roes, and by the hinds of the field, that ye stir not up, nor awake my love, till he please.

8 ¶ The voice of my beloved! behold,

he cometh leaping upon the mountains, skipping upon the hills.

9 ^d My beloved is like a roe or a young hart: behold, he standeth behind our wall, he looketh forth at the windows, ^f shewing himself through the lattice.

10 My beloved spake, and said unto me, ^e Rise up, my love, my fair one, and come away.

11 For, lo, the winter is past, the rain is over and gone;

12 The flowers appear on the earth; the time of the singing of birds is come, and the voice of the turtle is heard in our land;

13 The fig tree putteth forth her green figs, and the vines with the tender grape give a good smell. ⁱ Arise, my love, my fair one, and come away.

14 ¶ O my dove, *that art* in the clefts of the rock, in the secret places of the stairs, let me see thy countenance, ^g let me hear thy voice; for sweet *is* thy voice, and thy countenance *is* comely.

15 Take us ^h the foxes, the little foxes, that spoil the vines: for our vines *have* tender grapes.

16 ¶ ⁱ My beloved *is* mine, and I *am* his: he feedeth among the lilies.

17 ^k Until the day break, and the shadows flee away, turn, my beloved, and be thou ^l like a roe or a young hart upon the mountains ^e of Bether.

CHAP. III.

1 The church's fight and victory in temptation. 6 The church glorieth in Christ. [BEFORE CHRIST 1014.]

BY ^a night on my bed I sought him whom my soul loveth: I sought him, but I found him not.

2 I will rise now, and go about the city in the streets, and in the broad ways I will seek him whom my soul loveth: I sought him, but I found him not.

3 ^b The watchmen that go about the city found me: *to whom I said*, Saw ye him whom my soul loveth?

^h 2 Chron. 1. 16, 17. ⁱ Ezek. 16. 11, 12, 13. ^d Or, cypress: ch. 4. 13. ^k ch. 4. 1. & 5. 12. ^e Or, my companion. ^f Or, galleries.
CHAP. II. ^a Heb. I delighted and sat down, &c. ^a Rev. 22. 1, 2. ^b Heb. palate.
^c Heb. house of wine. ^d Heb. straw me with apples. ^b ch. 8. 3. ^e Heb. I adjure you.

^c ch. 3. 5. & 8. 4. ^d ver. 17. ^f Heb. flourishing. ^e ver. 13. ^f ver. 10. ^g ch. 8. 13. ^h Ps. 80. 13. Ezek. 13. 4. Luke 13. 32. ⁱ ch. 6. 3. & 7. 10. ^k ch. 4. 6. ^l ver. 9. ch. 8. 14. ^g Or, of division.

4 *It was* but a little that I passed from them, but I found him whom my soul loveth: I held him, and would not let him go, until I had brought him into my mother's house, and into the chamber of her that conceived me.

5 ^c I charge you, O ye daughters of Jerusalem, by the roes, and by the hinds of the field, that ye stir not up, nor awake *my* love, till he please.

6 ¶ ^d Who *is* this that cometh out of the wilderness like pillars of smoke, perfumed with myrrh and frankincense, with all powders of the merchant?

7 Behold his bed, which *is* Solomon's; threescore valiant men *are* about it, of the valiant of Israel.

8 They all hold swords, *being* expert in war: every man *hath* his sword upon his thigh because of fear in the night.

9 King Solomon made himself ^a a chariot of the wood of Lebanon.

10 He made the pillars thereof *of* silver, the bottom thereof *of* gold, the covering of it *of* purple, the midst thereof being paved *with* love, for the daughters of Jerusalem.

11 Go forth, O ye daughters of Zion, and behold king Solomon with the crown wherewith his mother crowned him in the day of his espousals, and in the day of the gladness of his heart.

CHAP. IV.

1 Christ setteth forth the graces of the church. 8 He sheweth his love to her. 16 The church prayeth to be made fit for his presence. [BEFORE CHRIST 1014.]

BEHOLD, ^a thou *art* fair, my love; behold, thou *art* fair; thou *hast* doves' eyes within thy locks: thy hair *is* as a ^b flock of goats, ^a that appear from mount Gilead.

2 ^c Thy teeth *are* like a flock of sheep that *are even* shorn, which came up from the washing; whereof every one bear twins, and none *is* barren among them.

3 Thy lips *are* like a thread of scarlet, and thy speech *is* comely: ^d thy temples

are like a piece of a pomegranate within thy locks.

4 ^e Thy neck *is* like the tower of David builded ^f for an armoury, whereon there hang a thousand bucklers, all shields of mighty men.

5 ^g Thy two breasts *are* like two young roes that are twins, which feed among the lilies.

6 ^h Until the day ^b break, and the shadows flee away, I will get me to the mountain of myrrh, and to the hill of frankincense.

7 ⁱ Thou *art* all fair, my love; *there is* no spot in thee.

8 ¶ Come with me from Lebanon, *my* spouse, with me from Lebanon: look from the top of Amana, from the top of Shenir ^k and Hermon, from the lions' dens, from the mountains of the leopards.

9 Thou hast ^c ravished my heart, my sister, *my* spouse; thou hast ravished my heart with one of thine eyes, with one chain of thy neck.

10 How fair is thy love, my sister, *my* spouse! ^l how much better is thy love than wine! and the smell of thine ointments than all spices!

11 Thy lips, O *my* spouse, drop *as* the honeycomb: ^m honey and milk *are* under thy tongue; and the smell of thy garments *is* ⁿ like the smell of Lebanon.

12 A garden ^d inclosed *is* my sister, *my* spouse; a spring shut up, a fountain sealed.

13 Thy plants *are* an orchard of pomegranates, with pleasant fruits; ^e camphire, with spikenard,

14 Spikenard and saffron; calamus and cinnamon, with all trees of frankincense; myrrh and aloes, with all the chief spices:

15 A fountain of gardens, a well of ^o living waters, and streams from Lebanon.

16 ¶ Awake, O north wind; and come, thou south; blow upon my garden, *that* the spices thereof may flow out. ^p Let my

^c ch. 2. 7. & 8. 4. ^d ch. 8. 5. ^a Or, a bed.
CHAP. IV. ^a ch. 1. 15. & 5. 12. ^b ch. 6. 5. ^a Or, that eat of, &c. ^c ch. 6. 6. ^d ch. 6. 7. ^e ch. 7. 4. ^f Neh. 3. 19. ^g See Prov. 5. 19. ^h ch. 7. 3. ⁱ ch. 2. 17. ^b Heb.

breath. ⁱ Ephes. 5. 27. ^k Deut. 3. 9. ^c Or, taken away my heart. ^l ch. 1. 2. ^m Prov. 24. 13, 14. ⁿ ch. 5. 1. ⁿ Gen. 27. 27. Hos. 14. 6, 7. ^d Heb. barred. ^e Or, cypress. ^o ch. 1. 14. ^o John 4. 10. & 7. 38. ^p ch. 5. 1.
784

beloved come into his garden, and eat his pleasant fruits.

CHAP. V.

¹ Christ awaketh the church with his calling. ² The church, having a taste of Christ's love, is sick of love. ⁹ A description of Christ by his graces. [BEFORE CHRIST 1014.]

I ^a AM come into my garden, my sister, my spouse: I have gathered my myrrh with my spice; ^b I have eaten my honeycomb with my honey; I have drunk my wine with my milk: eat, O ^c friends; drink, ^a yea, drink abundantly, O beloved.

² ¶ I sleep, but my heart waketh: it is the voice of my beloved ^d that knocketh, saying, Open to me, my sister, my love, my dove, my undefiled: for my head is filled with dew, and my locks with the drops of the night.

³ I have put off my coat; how shall I put it on? I have washed my feet; how shall I defile them?

⁴ My beloved put in his hand by the hole of the door, and my bowels were moved ^b for him.

⁵ I rose up to open to my beloved; and my hands dropped with myrrh, and my fingers with ^c sweet smelling myrrh, upon the handles of the lock.

⁶ I opened to my beloved; but my beloved had withdrawn himself, and was gone: my soul failed when he spake: ^e I sought him, but I could not find him; I called him, but he gave me no answer.

⁷ ^f The watchmen that went about the city found me, they smote me, they wounded me; the keepers of the walls took away my veil from me.

⁸ I charge you, O daughters of Jerusalem, if ye find my beloved, ^d that ye tell him, that I am sick of love.

⁹ ¶ What is thy beloved more than another beloved, ^g O thou fairest among women? what is thy beloved more than another beloved, that thou dost so charge us?

¹⁰ My beloved is white and ruddy, ^e the chiefest among ten thousand.

CHAP. V. a ch. 4. 16. b ch. 4. 11. c Luke 15. 7, 10. John 3. 29. & 15. 14. a Or, and be drunken with loves. d Rev. 3. 20. b Or, (as some read) in me. c Heb. passing, or, running about. e ch. 3. 1. f ch. 3. 3. d Heb. what. g ch. 1. 8. e Heb. a standard bearer. f Or, curled. h ch. 1. 15. & 4. 1. g Heb. sitting in fulness, that

VOL. I. Nos. 65 & 66.

5 K

¹¹ His head is as the most fine gold, his locks are ^f bushy, and black as a raven.

¹² ^h His eyes are as the eyes of doves by the rivers of waters, washed with milk, and ^e fitly set.

¹³ His cheeks are as a bed of spices, as ^h sweet flowers: his lips like lilies, dropping sweet smelling myrrh.

¹⁴ His hands are as gold rings set with the beryl: his belly is as bright ivory overlaid with sapphires.

¹⁵ His legs are as pillars of marble, set upon sockets of fine gold: his countenance is as Lebanon, excellent as the cedars.

¹⁶ ⁱ His mouth is most sweet: yea, he is altogether lovely. This is my beloved, and this is my friend, O daughters of Jerusalem.

CHAP. VI.

¹ The church professeth her faith in Christ. ⁴ Christ sheweth the graces of the church, 10 and his love towards her. [BEFORE CHRIST 1014.]

WHITHER is thy beloved gone, ^a O thou fairest among women? whither is thy beloved turned aside? that we may seek him with thee.

² My beloved is gone down into his garden, to the beds of spices, to feed in the gardens, and to gather lilies.

³ ^b I am my beloved's, and my beloved is mine: he feedeth among the lilies.

⁴ ¶ Thou art beautiful, O my love, as Tirzah, comely as Jerusalem, ^c terrible as an army with banners.

⁵ Turn away thine eyes from me, for ^a they have overcome me: thy hair is ^d as a flock of goats that appear from Gilead.

⁶ ^e Thy teeth are as a flock of sheep which go up from the washing, whereof every one beareth twins, and there is not one barren among them.

⁷ ^f As a piece of a pomegranate are thy temples within thy locks.

⁸ There are threescore queens, and fourscore concubines, and virgins without number.

⁹ My dove, my undefiled is but one;

is, fitly placed, and set as a precious stone in the foil of a ring. h Or, towers of perfumes. i Heb. His palate.

CHAP. VI. a ch. 1. 8. b ch. 2. 16. & 7. 10. c ver. 10. d Or, they have puffed me up. d ch. 4. 1. e ch. 4. 2. f ch. 4. 3.

she *is* the *only* one of her mother, she *is* the choice *one* of her that bare her. The daughters saw her, and blessed her; *yea*, the queens and the concubines, and they praised her.

10 ¶ Who *is* she *that* looketh forth as the morning, fair as the moon, clear as the sun, *and* terrible as *an army* with banners?

11 I went down into the garden of nuts to see the fruits of the valley, *and* ^h to see whether the vine flourished, *and* the pomegranates budded.

12 ^b Or ever I was aware, my soul ^c made me *like* the chariots of Ammi-nadib.

13 Return, return, O Shulamite; return, return, that we may look upon thee. What will ye see in the Shulamite? As it were the company ^d of two armies.

CHAP. VII.

1 *A further description of the church's graces.* 10 *The church professeth her faith and desire.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1014.]

HOW beautiful are thy feet with shoes, ^a O prince's daughter! the joints of thy thighs *are* like jewels, the work of the hands of a cunning workman.

2 Thy navel *is like* a round goblet, *which* wanteth not ^a liquor: thy belly *is like* an heap of wheat set about with lilies.

3 ^b Thy two breasts *are* like two young roes *that are* twins.

4 ^c Thy neck *is* as a tower of ivory; thine eyes *like* the fishpools in Heshbon, by the gate of Bath-rabbim: thy nose *is* as the tower of Lebanon which looketh toward Damascus.

5 Thine head upon thee *is* like ^b Carmel, and the hair of thine head like purple; the king *is* ^c held in the galleries.

6 How fair and how pleasant art thou, O love, for delights!

7 This thy stature is like to a palm tree, and thy breasts to clusters *of grapes*.

8 I said, I will go up to the palm tree, I will take hold of the boughs thereof:

now also thy breasts shall be as clusters of the vine, and the smell of thy nose like apples;

9 And the roof of thy mouth like the best wine for my beloved, that goeth *down* ^d sweetly, causing the lips ^e of those that are asleep to speak.

10 ¶ ^d I *am* my beloved's, and ^e his desire *is* toward me.

11 Come, my beloved, let us go forth into the field; let us lodge in the villages.

12 Let us get up early to the vineyards; let us ^f see if the vine flourish, *whether* the tender grape ^f appear, *and* the pomegranates bud forth: there will I give thee my loves.

13 The ^g mandrakes give a smell, and at our gates ^h *are* all manner of pleasant *fruits*, new and old, *which* I have laid up for thee, O my beloved.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *The love of the church to Christ.* 6 *The vehemency of love.* 8 *The calling of the Gentiles.* 14 *The church prayeth for Christ's coming.* [BEFORE CHRIST 1014.]

O THAT thou *wert* as my brother, that sucked the breasts of my mother! *when* I should find thee without, I would kiss thee; yea, ^a I should not be despised.

2 I would lead thee, *and* bring thee into my mother's house, *who* would instruct me: I would cause thee to drink of ^a spiced wine of the juice of my pomegranate.

3 ^b His left hand *should be* under my head, and his right hand should embrace me.

4 ^c I charge you, O daughters of Jerusalem, ^b that ye stir not up, nor awake *my* love, until he please.

5 ^d Who *is* this that cometh up from the wilderness, leaning upon her beloved? I raised thee up under the apple tree: there thy mother brought thee forth: there she brought thee forth *that* bare thee.

6 ¶ ^e Set me as a seal upon thine heart, as a seal upon thine arm: for love *is* strong

^g ver. 4. ^h ch. 7. 12. ^b Heb. *I knew not.* ^c Or, *set me on the chariots of my willing people.* ^d Or, *of Mahanaim.* Gen. 32. 2.
CHAP. VII. ^a Ps. 45. 13. ^a Heb. *mixture.* ^b ch. 4. 5. ^c ch. 4. 4. ^b Or, *crimson.* ^c Heb. *bound.* ^d Heb. *straightly.* ^e Or, *of the ancient.* ^d ch. 2. 16. & 6. 3. ^e Ps. 45.

11. ^f ch. 6. 11. ^f Heb. *open.* ^g Gen. 30. 14. ^h Matt. 13. 52.
CHAP. VIII. ^a Heb. *they should not despise me.* ^a Prov. 9. 2. ^b ch. 2. 6. ^c ch. 2. 7. & 3. 5. ^b Heb. *why should ye stir up, or, why, &c.* ^d ch. 3. 6. ^e Isai. 49. 16. Jer. 22. 24. Hag. 2. 23.

as death; jealousy ^e is cruel as the grave: the coals thereof *are* coals of fire, *which hath* a most vehement flame.

7 Many waters cannot quench love, neither can the floods drown it: ^f if a man would give all the substance of his house for love, it would utterly be contemned.

8 ¶ ^g We have a little sister, and she hath no breasts: what shall we do for our sister in the day when she shall be spoken for?

9 If she *be* a wall, we will build upon her a palace of silver: and if she *be* a door, we will inclose her with boards of cedar.

10 I *am* a wall, and my breasts like

towers: then was I in his eyes as one that found ^d favour.

11 Solomon had a vineyard at Baalhamon; ^h he let out the vineyard unto keepers; every one for the fruit thereof was to bring a thousand *pieces* of silver.

12 My vineyard, which *is* mine, *is* before me: thou, O Solomon, *must have* a thousand, and those that keep the fruit thereof two hundred.

13 Thou that dwellest in the gardens, the companions hearken to thy voice: ⁱ cause me to hear *it*.

14 ¶ ^k Make haste, my beloved, and ^l be thou like to a roe or to a young hart upon the mountains of spices.

^e Heb. *hard*. ^f Prov. 6. 35. ^g Ezek. 23. 33. ^d Heb. *peace*. ^h Matt. 21. 33. ⁱ ch. 2.

14. ^k See Rev. 22. 17, 20. ^e Heb. *Flee away*. ^l ch. 2. 17.

